First page of the treaty of alliance between France and the United States of America
NAVAL DOCUMENTS OF
The American Revolution

VOLUME 11
AMERICAN THEATER: January 1, 1778–March 31, 1778
EUROPEAN THEATER: January 1, 1778–March 31, 1778

MICHAEL J. CRAWFORD
Editor

E. GORDON BOWEN-HASSELL
DENNIS M. CONRAD
MARK L. HAYES
Assistant Editors

With a Foreword by
President George W. Bush

And an Introduction by
DR. WILLIAM S. DUDLEY
Director of Naval History

NAVAL HISTORICAL CENTER
DEPARTMENT OF THE NAVY
WASHINGTON, D.C.
2005
Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

(Revised for Vol. 10)
United States. Naval History Division
Naval Documents of the American Revolution

Vols. 5 edited by W. J. Morgan
Vol. 9 published by: Naval Historical Center, Dept. of the Navy.
Vol. 10 edited by Michael J. Crawford.
Includes bibliographical references.

E271.U583 973.3'5 64-60087

Each volume of this series is a reminder of the key role played by William Bell Clark, original editor. Drawing on his deep knowledge of the navies in the American Revolution, his initial selections and arrangements of materials compiled over a devoted lifetime provided a framework on which subsequent efforts have continued to build.

SECRETARY OF THE NAVY’S ADVISORY SUBCOMMITTEE ON NAVAL HISTORY

Dr. David Alan Rosenberg (Chair)
Rear Admiral Thomas Brooks, USN (Ret.)
Vice Admiral George W. Emery, USN (Ret.)
Rear Admiral Mack C. Gaston, USN (Ret.)
Dr. John B. Hattendorf
Rear Admiral John T. Kavanaugh, USN (Ret.)
Rear Admiral John M. Kersh, USN (Ret.)
The Honorable Susan M. Livingstone
Mr. Burt Logan
Dr. Michael A. Palmer
Dr. James R. Reckner
Dr. William L. Stearman
Ms. Virginia Steele Wood
A keg mine of David Bushnell's design, made for use against British vessels in the Delaware River.
# Contents

In Memoriam ................................................................. viii
Foreword ........................................................................... ix
Introduction ......................................................................... xi
Editors' Preface ................................................................... xiii
Descriptive List of Illustrations ........................................... xv
Maps and Charts ............................................................... xviii
Editorial Method ................................................................... xix
Abbreviations Used to Describe Manuscripts ..................... xxv
Repository Symbols ........................................................... xxvi
Collection Symbols ............................................................ xxvii
Short Titles ........................................................................... xxviii
American Theater, January 1–March 31, 1778 ....................... 1
European Theater, January 1–March 31, 1778 ....................... 857

## Appendices

A. Correspondence between Robert Morris and William Whipple, July 6–August 25, 1777 .................................................. 1147
B. Virginia Navy Board Journal, Excerpts, October 1–December 31, 1777 .......................................................... 1153
C. Journal of Marine Captain John Trevett, November–December 1777 .......................................................... 1169
D. Captain Nicholas Biddle and Continental Navy Frigate *Randolph* ........................................................................ 1173
E. Log of the Continental Navy Ship *Ranger*, January 1–March 31, 1778 .......................................................... 1179

Index .................................................................................. 1201
In Memoriam

WILLIAM JAMES MORGAN

(1917–2003)

Esteemed scholar and valued colleague, Dr. William James Morgan set an example of personal integrity, leadership, and lifelong devotion to duty in the highest traditions of the naval service. This volume is dedicated to his memory, but his truest monuments are the volumes of this series produced under his editorship.
I commend the Department of the Navy for its continuing efforts to publish the Naval Documents of the American Revolution. This project records the commitment and bravery that secured American Independence, while highlighting the remarkable character of early Americans and the legacy of patriotism and heroism they have given us.

This 11th volume of the Naval Documents of the American Revolution covers the period between January and March of 1778. It documents the deteriorating balance of naval forces between the fledgling American Navy and Britain’s Royal Navy. By March 1778, six of the thirteen frigates that were the backbone of the American Navy had been captured or destroyed and five of the remaining seven were not in service. Moreover, the professionalism and élan of the British Navy, also very evident in the documents appearing in this volume, made the idea of an American challenge to British sea power ever more daunting.

Despite the dire situation and prospects for the Navy, American military leaders, political leaders, and citizens from all walks of life struggled to build a Nation -- and a navy -- that would command the respect of the world.

They understood that victory required both material and inner strength. Joseph Reed, a delegate from Pennsylvania to the Continental Congress, wrote: "Our former Difficulties have been surmounted by Vigour & firmness. The Power & Strength of the Enemy & common Danger [have been overcome] with a Sense of the Justice of our Cause. ... The last great Evil, clashing Interests & sinister Ambition only remains; that conquered, Victory is most certainly ours. But I am very clear, it requires more Wisdom & Prudence to combat this than all others."

Today the United States is well prepared, materially and morally, to face the forces of "sinister ambition" that challenge America in the war on global terror. The same resolve that is evidenced in the pages of this volume is the hallmark of our approach to the present conflict. The daily courage of the patriots that founded our Nation have always been an inspiration to succeeding generations of Americans.
This print and others of similar nature throughout the volume are engravings by Gerrit Groenewegen, from the Eberstadt Collection of Naval Engravings and Etchings, Naval Historical Center.
Introduction

The United States Navy has a long tradition of making the record of its activities and accomplishments available to the public through publication of historical documents. The tradition goes back to the 1880s, when the Navy's judgment that it was important to make known the record of its contributions to the winning of the Civil War resulted in the publication of the *Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies in the War of the Rebellion* in thirty-one volumes between 1894 and 1927.

Commodore Dudley W. Knox, who was in charge of the Navy's Historical Section and subsequently the Office of Naval Records and Library from 1921 to 1946, attributed the scarcity of works on the history of the United States Navy to the "inaccessibility of authentic sources." His remedy was twofold. First, he transformed the Office of Naval Records and Library into a modern archival repository, where records were systematically collected and professionally processed. Second, he undertook to collect, edit, and publish selected naval records. Under his direction, the Navy published *Naval Documents Related to the Quasi-War Between the United States and France*, in seven volumes, between 1935 and 1938, and *Naval Documents Related to the United States Wars with the Barbary Powers*, in seven volumes, between 1939 and 1945. The Naval Historical Center is currently continuing this function with two major series, *The Naval War of 1812: A Documentary History*, and the series in which the volume in hand is the latest contribution, *Naval Documents of the American Revolution*.

Published documentary collections encourage research and writing. They save research time by identifying and bringing together related sources from scattered locations. They suggest historical connections and highlight neglected subjects. They identify obscure persons and references mentioned in the documents. They ease reading the documents, while they help avoid misreading texts. Perhaps most important, they stimulate intellectual curiosity.

More than forty years ago, in a review of William Bell Clark's book on *George Washington's Navy*, Rear Admiral Samuel Eliot Morison noted the need for a comprehensive naval history of the American Revolution. Clark, who at the time was working under contract to the Navy as the first editor of the *Naval Documents of the American Revolution* series, responded in a private letter:

Nobody will be able to write a naval history of the American Revolution, covering all the aspects you mention, until the documents I am editing are published. . . . Without the facilities the [Director of Naval History] has placed at my disposal the task would be almost insurmountable, as no one man could in a dozen lifetimes dig into the repositories of Europe and America and extract the mass of material available.
With the project approximately half completed, many historians of the American Revolution have been making good use of the series to write on operational, economic, and local aspects of the war at sea. Just as every serious naval history of the Quasi-War, the Barbary Wars, and the Civil War written since publication of the Navy's documentary series on those conflicts has relied heavily on them, every serious scholar of naval warfare of the American Revolution mines deeply from *Naval Documents of the American Revolution*.

Dr. Michael J. Crawford, editor of this volume and head of the Early History Branch of the Naval Historical Center, and his assistant editors, E. Gordon Bowen-Hassell, Dr. Dennis M. Conrad, and Mark L. Hayes, labored together many years in surveying collections, selecting documents, transcribing, translating, and annotating the materials, and, finally, preparing the comprehensive index. I am deeply grateful to Dr. Crawford and his associates for so ably producing a volume that will be of continuing value to scholars, students, naval personnel, and other individuals interested in the crucial role played by the sea and by those who go down to the sea in ships in the development of the American nation. This volume is a major contribution to the Naval Historical Center's mission to promote an understanding of America's naval and maritime heritage.

**WILLIAM S. DUDLEY, Ph.D.**

**Director of Naval History**
Editors’ Preface

“France, who is in a perfect state of security, but for political reasons, would have Britain declare war against her first; but convinced I am, at all events, she will not let us fall.” Thus wrote a “gentleman in Martinique” to “a friend in Baltimore” in a letter dated 19 January 1778. By the start of 1778, many on both sides of the Atlantic Ocean anticipated an early entry of France into the war between the United States and Great Britain. False rumors of the recognition of American independence by France, Spain, the Netherlands, and even Prussia, circulated in America with as much currency as did the equally false report of the death of Benjamin Franklin in Paris at the hands of an assassin. Every ship’s master arriving in an American port from Europe found himself eagerly questioned about the state of affairs in Europe and the attitude of the French toward Americans. Everyone realized that France’s entry into the conflict would fundamentally transform the nature of the war between Great Britain and the United States.

By the new year, the French government was ready to replace surreptitious aid to the cause of American independence with formal recognition and alliance. On 6 February, Louis XVI and the American Commissioners in France secretly signed two treaties, one of amity and commerce, and the other of alliance. On 13 March the French ambassador in London informed King George III that France recognized the independence of the United States of America. Within days, King Louis XVI and King George III each withdrew his ambassador from the other’s court. A formal state of war only awaited an act of armed hostility; and the French, as the perceptive gentleman from Martinique understood, desired that the British fire the first shot. France’s recognition of American independence and the resulting inevitability of war between France and Great Britain made a radical change in British strategy necessary. A colonial war of independence now merged with a war fought in a global arena over the balance of power in Europe.

The purpose of the series Naval Documents of the American Revolution is to present the war at sea of the American Revolution. In fulfillment of its mission, the Naval Historical Center, the principal historical agency of the United States Navy, publishes materials that will facilitate the study of the role of sea power in the winning of American independence; to cover the Spanish siege of British-held Gibraltar, or Anglo-French naval combat on the coasts of India, is not in the Center’s mandate.

In accord with the general principle of thoroughly documenting the War of American Independence, this series will continue to include documentation of all naval campaigns in North American waters. Naval operations outside those waters, in the Caribbean, European waters, and the Indian Ocean, unless they involved U.S. forces, will only be covered by documents that summarize and give an overview. Operations of the Continental Navy and American privateers (whether Loyalist or Patriot), wherever in the world they occurred, will, of course, continue to be documented.
This volume builds on the accomplishments of previous editors and staff. The project’s first editor, William Bell Clark, laid the foundations for our Naval Documents of the American Revolution series as early as the first decades of the twentieth century, when he began collecting the texts of documents relating to the naval aspects of the war. Dr. William James Morgan, editor of Volumes 5 through 9, laid a course that has proved a reliable chart to his successors. To Dr. William S. Dudley, who was editor of this series from Dr. Morgan’s retirement in 1982 until 1990, when he became Senior Historian of the Naval Historical Center and Dr. Crawford assumed the post, we owe a debt of gratitude.

The editors of this volume wish to acknowledge with thanks the superb assistance rendered us by the two other historian-editors in the branch, Christine F. Hughes and Charles E. Brodine, Jr., co-editor and associate editor of the Center’s The Naval War of 1812: A Documentary History series. In particular, Charles contributed to the selection of documents in this volume relating to naval activities on the Delaware River. Charlotte Marie Knowles, the branch program assistant, ably transcribed many of the documents from manuscript into electronic text. The staffs of other Center branches, especially the Navy Department Library and the Curator Branch’s Photographic Section, provided essential services.

During a ten-month fellowship in documentary editing, Dr. Gregory D. Massey assisted the project by selecting, transcribing, annotating, and indexing documents concerning the lower South and the West Indies for this volume as well as for Volume 10. The Center is grateful to him for his fine contribution and to the National Historical Publications and Records Commission, which sponsored his fellowship.

The following interns assisted with various editorial tasks: James Bartlinski, of the University of Maryland, Baltimore County; Dyann Collins, of Pepperdine University; Ellen Jacobs, of the University of Richmond; Lieutenant Dale Maxey, USN, of Fredericksburg, Virginia; Magdelena Ortiz, of James Madison University; and Monique Fletcher, Fiona MacGregor, and Ewan MacMillan, of the University of Aberdeen, Scotland.

Among the translations of foreign-language materials appearing in this volume are those by Commander Canio Di Cairano, USNR (Ret.), Susan Cameron, Elizabeth G. Crabbs, Russell B. Holmes, and Dr. Oscar M. Villarejo. John Arnold performed wonders of research for the volume at the Public Record Office in London.

Unpublished Crown copyright material in the Public Record Office, London, is reproduced by permission of Her Majesty’s Stationery Office.

Extracts from The Private Papers of John, Earl of Sandwich, First Lord of the Admiralty, 1771-1782, edited by G. R. Barnes and J. H. Owen ([London]: Navy Records Society, Copyright © 1932-38), are reprinted by permission of the Navy Records Society.

The present volume publishes the texts of documents drawn from repositories and private collections located across North America as well as in several centers of learning in Europe. We greatly appreciate the cooperation of all of these institutions and individuals.

The Naval Historical Foundation contributed a subvention toward the printing of this volume, for which we are deeply grateful.

Accepting responsibility for any failings of commission or omission, the editors trust that this volume of documents will advance understanding of the role of the war at sea in the founding of the United States of America.
# Descriptive List of Illustrations

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Illustration Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lines of Continental Navy frigate <em>Virginia</em>, Nov. 1782</td>
<td>Front endsheet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Admiralty Collection. (© National Maritime Museum, London.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lines of the Continental Navy frigate <em>Randolph</em></td>
<td>Back endsheet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plans drawn by Joshua Humphreys. (Courtesy of National Archives and Records Administration, College Park, Md.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First page of the treaty of alliance between France and the United States of America</td>
<td>Frontispiece</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Courtesy of National Archives and Records Administration, Washington, D.C.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keg mine</td>
<td>vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A keg mine of David Bushnell's design, made for use against British vessels in the Delaware River. (Courtesy of Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C., negative number 77114).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vice Admiral Richard, Lord Howe, R.N.</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portrait in oils by Henry Singleton. (Courtesy of National Portrait Gallery, London.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Bushnell</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Admiral Sir Benjamin Caldwell, R.N.</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;View of the enemy fleet before Philadelphia 19 January 1778&quot;</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drawing by François Louis Teissédre de Fleury. (Courtesy of Cornell University, Jared Sparks Collection.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keg mine firing mechanism</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Firing mechanism of a keg mine of David Bushnell's design, made for use against British vessels in the Delaware River. (Courtesy of Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C., negative number 72-2886).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"Plan for proposed fire boat". .................................................. 204
Plan by François Louis Teissédre de Fleury. (Courtesy of South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston, S.C., Henry Laurens Papers.)

Captain James Nicholson .............................................................. 223
Oil on canvas by unidentified artist, c. 1784. (Courtesy, Collection of the New-York Historical Society, negative number 6339.)

French cannon formerly mounted at Edenton, N.C., 1778 .......................... 273
(Courtesy of the North Carolina Office of Archives and History, Division of Historical Resources, Raleigh, N.C.)

Admiral Sir Richard Onslow, R.N. .................................................. 303

Captain Robert Fanshawe, R.N. ..................................................... 338
Oil on canvas. School of Reynolds, c. 1770. (Courtesy of the London Borough of Barking and Dagenham.)

Captain Nicholas Biddle ................................................................. 359
Portrait in oils by James Peale after miniature by Charles Willson Peale. (Courtesy of Independence National Historical Park, Philadelphia, Pa.)

Sword belonging to Captain John Barry ............................................. 411
(Collections of the Naval Historical Center, Washington, D.C.)

Continental Navy sloop Providence ................................................ 429
Model by Alfred S. Brown, 1954. (Courtesy of Rear Admiral Samuel E. Morison, USNR, Ret.)

"Destruction of the Randolph Frigate" ........................................... 542
Engraving. (Collections of the Naval Historical Center, Washington, D.C.)

Still life of a naval officer's packed gear ........................................ 551
Pencil and watercolor wash on paper, by unidentified artist. (Courtesy of James L. Kochan Fine Art & Antiques, Shepherdstown, W.Va.)

Continental Navy frigate Raleigh ................................................... 572
Model by August L. Delin. (Courtesy, Peabody Essex Museum, Salem, Mass.)

xvi
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>South Carolina privateer <em>Fair American</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Model. (Courtesy of the U.S. Naval Academy Museum, Annapolis, Md., Henry Huddleston Rodgers Collection.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain Gustavus Conyngham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Le Port de Morlaix, Vu du Quai de la Manufacture de Tabac”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Construction de vaisseaux”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Building naval warships in France. Drawing by Nicolas Ozanne. (Courtesy of M. du Hamel de Fougeroux.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Signature page of the treaty of alliance between France and the United States of America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Courtesy of National Archives and Records Administration, Washington, D.C.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“A citadelle et l’entree du Havre du palais a Belle Isle”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engraving of the fort that guarded the entrance to Quiberon Bay and was rendezvous point for American merchant ships, by Nicolas Ozanne, 1776. (© Musée national de la Marine/Paris.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seal on letter of Captain John Paul Jones to Captain Hector McNeill, 23 February 1778, and uniform button belonging to John Paul Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Courtesy of the U.S. Naval Academy Museum, Annapolis, Md.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Allegory of the Franco-American Alliance”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drawing showing Louis XVI and Benjamin Franklin signing the Treaty of Alliance in a nautical atmosphere, by Etienne Palliere, c. 1778. (Courtesy of Franklin Collection, Yale University.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“View of the east end of Madeira”</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"A View of Cadiz in Spain from the West" combined with "Plan of the Bay and Roads of Cadiz" ........................................ 1124
Engraving and map, published in *European Magazine*, London, January 1783. (Courtesy of Mr. F. S. Hicks, Alexandria, Va.)

Maps and Charts

"Particular Plan of the Forts Nassau and Montagu and the two Batteries on the Island of New Providence" .......................... 246
Drawing by John Montresor. (Courtesy of the Public Record Office, Kew, London.)

"A plan of Manchac 1774" ................................................. 491
Drawing by George Gauld. (Courtesy of William L. Clements Library, University of Michigan.)

"Les Etats Unis de L'Amerique Septentrionale Partie Occidentale" ................................................ 520
Drawing of the western part of the United States by M. Bonne, Ingenieur Hydrographe de la Marine. (Courtesy of Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.)
Editorial Method

Principles of Selection

In selecting documents for this series, the editors' goal is to include those records that are necessary for a comprehensive understanding of the war at sea of the American Revolution. By comprehensive, the editors do not mean they include every document touching on the war at sea, but rather that they provide full coverage of naval aspects of the armed struggle and present the reader a meaningful overview of the entire sea effort. As an earlier volume explained, "documentation bearing on the regular naval forces on both sides, state navies, privateers, merchant shipping, logistics of the conflict, and operations on sea, lake, bay and river fall within the context of 'naval document' as used in this series" (Vol. 6, p. xi).

The series accounts for the activities of each of the Continental Navy's warships and of most of those of the state navies. It seeks to document every aspect of the ordinary business of operating and maintaining the Continental and state navies. It chronicles privateering activities, both American and British.

We also cover the activities of British squadrons in American waters and of selected individual British warships. No attempt is made to document the ordinary business of operating and maintaining the Royal Navy and therefore fiscal accounts, muster rolls, payrolls, and share lists are excluded. There is also little about British supplies, cannon, gunpowder, munitions, pay, prize money, and building and fitting out of ships. We do, however, cover British naval operations, logistics, convoys, transports, and manning of vessels. Documents have also been included that concern the aims and strategy of the British, account for prizes taken, and balance Patriot accounts of actions and operations. Coverage of the British naval effort in this and previous volumes will serve as the model for treatment of the naval efforts of France and other European powers in coming volumes.

We print diplomatic correspondence that deals directly with naval matters, including the outfitting of privateers and American naval vessels, the sale of their prizes in European and Caribbean ports, and the supplying of America with munitions by European powers. Internal American politics that affect naval operations are documented, but not so internal European politics. In covering the French, Spanish, and Dutch naval war efforts, we publish documents that: concern aims and strategy; follow movements of squadrons and selected individual warships from these countries; relate to joint operations with American armies and navies; or illustrate the effects of allied naval forces on the American populace, as well as on the American war effort. In short, we provide enough documentation of the European efforts to give context to those of the United States.
Variant Texts

When multiple copies of a text are available, the version that is closest to the text that the recipient read is printed. For example, an autograph letter signed has precedence over a recipient's letter book copy, since the former is what the reader saw and the latter may contain copyist's errors; but a recipient's letter book copy has precedence over a draft, since the former is probably closer to the version the writer sent, containing changes made in preparing the final version. Significant variations between versions are discussed in notes; otherwise the editors do not identify variant versions.

Placement of Documents

Documents in this volume are divided into two sections, the American Theater and the European Theater, according to where they originated, even though some documents created in Europe may concern events in America, and some created in America may be about events in Europe. Within each theater, documents are arranged in chronological order by date of origin. Under each date they are ordered by place of origin, from north to south. For documents published on the same day in the same location, public records precede private; and public records appear in order of organizational hierarchy. In this hierarchy, Continental records precede state, and state precede municipal; executive documents precede legislative, and legislative precede judicial; a letter from the president of Congress precedes a letter from a committee of Congress, and a letter from a committee of Congress precedes a letter from a board acting for the committee; a document of the British Admiralty precedes one from an admiral, and a letter from an admiral precedes one from a captain. A letter written on the same day as its response always precedes that response. Laid out in tabular fashion, the principles of arrangement are as follows:

   By theater: American, followed by European

By chronology

   By geography north to south
   public, by organizational hierarchy
   private

Documents that cover a span of dates, such as a letter written over the course of several days, are placed at the last date in that span.

Undated and incompletely dated documents appear at their earliest conjectured date, as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Conjectured Date</th>
<th>Placement</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>sometime in a given year</td>
<td>before documents dated</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 January of that year</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

xx
sometime within a given month before documents written the first of the month

after a given month before documents dated the first of the next month

Notes

Notes follow each document. Each document has an unnumbered source note that precedes the numbered notes and describes the document using abbreviations to indicate the type of document and the repository and collection from which it came. If the document was taken from a published source, that source may be short titled. The abbreviations used in all of these cases are listed below. Contemporary addresses, endorsements, and docketings are also given in the source notes.

The full name and rank or position, if known, of persons named in the text but not identified in the text or notes, can be found in the index. In notes identifying officers of the Royal Navy, a bracketed numeral after the name refers to the enumeration system employed by the British Admiralty to differentiate officers of the same name and incorporated into The Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660–1815, Occasional Publications of the Navy Records Society, Vol. 1, edited by David Syrett and R. L. DiNardo (Aldershot, England: Scolar Press, for the Navy Records Society, 1994).

Transcription

Transcriptions adhere as closely as possible to the originals in spelling, capitalization, punctuation, and abbreviation, including the retention of dashes and underlining found in the original text. Exceptions to this general rule are as follows: The names of ships are italicized. Complimentary closes, unless unusual or otherwise significant, are shortened and end with [&c.], and, in the interests of saving space, are attached to the last paragraph of text. Words and passages that were crossed out by the author are transcribed either as overstrikes or in notes if they are deemed significant by the editors. When a spelling is so unusual as to be misleading or confusing, the correct spelling immediately follows the misspelled word in square brackets and italicized type or is discussed in a footnote.

In the eighteenth century, the thorn, a symbol much like the letter y, was used in place of the letters th. In this volume, the thorn is represented by the letter y, so that “ye” is “the,” “y’s” is “that,” “y’s” is “this,” and so forth. Another symbol, the “tailed P,” or ꞌ, is retained. This symbol represents any of the prefixes per, pro, and pre. The tilde, a flourish employed by writers in the eighteenth century to indicate the omission of one or more characters, is silently replaced by the appropriate letters.

Where the source is a newspaper or other printed work, the editors have not attempted to retain typeface: for example, blocks of text in all italics have been put in roman font, and some words in all capitals have been normalized. Exceptions are
printed broadsides or advertisements where different typefaces emphasize the meaning of the text.

In order to present accurate texts, this volume renders non-English documents in their original language, including preserving spelling and accent marks however irregular. Each of these documents is accompanied by an English translation.

Ships' Logs

Two categories of modifications to the original text appear in the transcriptions of most of the logbooks and officers' journals that appear in this volume. First, a number of columns with such information as the direction of the wind, ship's course, distance traveled, latitude, and longitude are eliminated. The noon bearing is brought into the text of the "Remarks" column, set off as a separate paragraph. Second, the dating of the daily entries has been made to conform with civil time, rather than sea time. Most eighteenth-century logbooks and journals of ships at sea began the new day with the previous day's noon reading—the locating of a ship using navigational instruments when the sun was at its meridian. Thus, according to the log of a ship in the midst of the ocean, noon on 31 December civil time would be the beginning of 1 January. In this volume, however, each day's entry begins with midnight, except as noted. In making this modification, the editors start each entry with either the noon bearings or the last bearings of the previous day.

Abbreviations Commonly Used in Logbooks

Abbreviations commonly used in logbook entries found in this volume are listed below in alphabetical order, with their expanded meanings. In the text, the abbreviations in this list may be followed by a period or colon and lowercased words may be capitalized.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>abst</td>
<td>abstract</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abst'</td>
<td>about</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anch'd</td>
<td>anchored</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anch'r</td>
<td>anchor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>an'd</td>
<td>anchored; answered</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ans'd</td>
<td>answered</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ans'w'd</td>
<td>answered</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b b</td>
<td>best bower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bb'</td>
<td>best bower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b'd</td>
<td>board; bound</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b'</td>
<td>bower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brig</td>
<td>brigantine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>br</td>
<td>brought</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bro</td>
<td>brought</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>best; boat; brought</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b b</td>
<td>best bower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>com</td>
<td>company</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comp</td>
<td>company</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>con</td>
<td>contains</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c</td>
<td>clear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d</td>
<td>distant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dis</td>
<td>distant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dist</td>
<td>distant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>distce</td>
<td>distance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>emd</td>
<td>employed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>empd</td>
<td>employed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e</td>
<td>east</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exchd</td>
<td>exchanged</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fam</td>
<td>fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fath</td>
<td>fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fm</td>
<td>fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foremt</td>
<td>foremost</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>foresl</td>
<td>foresail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>f</td>
<td>fair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ftgal</td>
<td>foretopgallant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fth</td>
<td>fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>g</td>
<td>gallant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hd</td>
<td>handed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hh</td>
<td>hogshead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>larbd</td>
<td>larboard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lat</td>
<td>latitude</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latr</td>
<td>latter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ld</td>
<td>larboard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leg</td>
<td>leagues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lg</td>
<td>leagues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>long</td>
<td>longitude</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lowd</td>
<td>lowered</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>l</td>
<td>leagues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m</td>
<td>main</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>md</td>
<td>made</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mainsl</td>
<td>mainsail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>majys</td>
<td>majesty's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mizn</td>
<td>mizzen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mn</td>
<td>main</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mod</td>
<td>moderate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abbreviation</td>
<td>Full Form</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mod e</td>
<td>moderate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m s</td>
<td>miles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m t</td>
<td>main top</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m t</td>
<td>mast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mtg t</td>
<td>maintopgallant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nor d</td>
<td>northward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>north r d</td>
<td>northward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>obs d</td>
<td>observed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>off</td>
<td>officer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on b d</td>
<td>on board</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p c s</td>
<td>pieces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p s</td>
<td>pieces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p t</td>
<td>part; past; point</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pun d</td>
<td>punished</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q r</td>
<td>quarter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rec d</td>
<td>received</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>recv d</td>
<td>received</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rem d r</td>
<td>remainder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rem r</td>
<td>remainder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rep g</td>
<td>replacing; repairing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ret d</td>
<td>returned</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r f</td>
<td>reef</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rid g</td>
<td>riding</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sch r</td>
<td>schooner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>s d</td>
<td>sounded</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sh t</td>
<td>short</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sig g</td>
<td>signal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sig n d</td>
<td>signal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>s i</td>
<td>sail; small</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sm l</td>
<td>small</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>south d</td>
<td>southward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>star d</td>
<td>starboard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stays l</td>
<td>staysail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stud s d</td>
<td>studding sail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t</td>
<td>top</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tend r</td>
<td>tender</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t gm</td>
<td>topgallant mast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t g t</td>
<td>topgallant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tk d</td>
<td>tacked</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>top gall l</td>
<td>topgallant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>top m t</td>
<td>topmast</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>top s l</td>
<td>topsail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t s</td>
<td>topsails</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TS</td>
<td>topsails</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
variable
—ward (as in leeward, northward, etc.)
weather
westward
water; weather
west; with
with
yard

Textual Devices

The editors silently supply letters and words that are missing from a damaged manuscript but are obvious from the context. They use brackets and roman type to supply those letters and words that are probable, with a question mark within the brackets where they are questionable. The editors use brackets with italic type when supplying the proper spellings of personal, and geographic names or the correct spellings of words that are otherwise confusing. The bracketed, italicized phrases, [torn] and [illeg.] (“illegible”), indicate indecipherable or non-conjecturable words missing from manuscripts. The virgule, /, in source notes indicates a line break in addresses, endorsements, and docketings. Extracts, translations, and enclosures are indicated thus: [Extract]; [Translation]; [Enclosure]. All other editorial insertions in the body of the texts are indicated by italic type within brackets. For documents in which the texts lack a date or place of origin, the editors supply a date or place, or both, in square brackets and italic type, flush right before the text.

[roman] probable conjectural reading, or text supplied from another part of the document (in the case of logbooks in particular)
[roman?] questionable conjectural reading
[italic] editorial explanation
[torn] document is damaged, with non-conjecturable text missing
[illeg.] text is indecipherable
[Extract] the text following is part of a larger text
[Translation] the text following is an English translation from the text’s original language
[Enclosure] the text following was an enclosure of the preceding text
crossed out text

Abbreviations Used to Describe Manuscripts

Copy Contemporary copy
D Document
Df Draft
DfS Draft Signed
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>DS</td>
<td>Document Signed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L</td>
<td>Letter, Recipient's Copy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LB</td>
<td>Letter Book</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Transcript</td>
<td>Copy not contemporary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Translation</td>
<td>Contemporary translation</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Repository Symbols**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Repository</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CaNSHP</td>
<td>Nova Scotia Archives and Records Management, Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CSmH</td>
<td>Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ct</td>
<td>Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtHi</td>
<td>Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtNLHi</td>
<td>New London County Historical Society, New London, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtY</td>
<td>Yale University, New Haven, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DLC</td>
<td>Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DN</td>
<td>Navy Department Library, Washington, D.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DNA</td>
<td>United States National Archives, Washington, D.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FrBAPM</td>
<td>Archives Du Port Militaire, Brest, France</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-Ar</td>
<td>Massachusetts State Archives, Boston, Mass.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MB</td>
<td>Boston Public Library, Boston, Mass. Rare Books Department. Courtesy of the Trustees.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MdAA</td>
<td>Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, Md.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MdAN</td>
<td>United States Naval Academy Museum, Annapolis, Md.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MdHi</td>
<td>Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MeHi</td>
<td>Maine Historical Society, Portland, Maine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MHi</td>
<td>Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Mass.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSaE</td>
<td>Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nc-Ar</td>
<td>North Carolina State Department of Cultural Resources. Division of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nh-Ar</td>
<td>New Hampshire Department of State. Division of Records Management and Archives, Concord, N.H.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

xxvi
NHi
NHpR
NjGbS
NjHi
NN
NNPM
PHarH
PHi
PPi
PPISPM
PPAmP
PU
PWacD
PYHi
R-Ar
RHi
RNHi
ScHi
SpMAH
SpSAG
SpVAS
UkLNMM
UkLPR
Vi
ViHi
ViU

New-York Historical Society, New York, N.Y.
Franklin D. Roosevelt Library, Hyde Park, N.Y.
Rowan College of New Jersey, Savitz Library, Glassboro, N.J.
New Jersey Historical Society, Newark, N.J.
New York Public Library, N.Y.
Pierpont Morgan Library, New York, N.Y.
Pennsylvania Historical and Museum Commission, Division of Archives and Manuscripts, Harrisburg, Pa.
Historical Society of York County, York, Pa.
Rhode Island State Archives, Providence, R.I.
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, R.I.
Newport Historical Society, Newport, R.I.
South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston, S.C.
Archivo Historico Nacional, Madrid, Spain
Ministerio de Educación, Cultura y Deporte, Archivo General de Indias, Seville, Spain
Archivo General de Simancas, Valladolid, Spain
National Maritime Museum, Greenwich, United Kingdom
Public Record Office, London, United Kingdom
Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va.
Virginia Historical Society, Richmond, Va.
University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Va.

Collection Symbols

Adm.
C.O.
H.C.A.
PCC
PRO
RG
S.P.
Admiralty
Archives diplomatique, Correspondance Politique
Colonial Office
High Court of Admiralty
Public Record Office
Record Group
State Papers (Domestic)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Short Titles</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Benjamin Franklin Papers</strong></td>
<td>Franklin, Benjamin. <em>The Papers of Benjamin Franklin</em>. Edited</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>by Leonard W. Labaree, et al. 29 vols. to date. New Haven, Conn.:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Yale University Press, 1959–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Cohen, Yankee Sailors</strong></td>
<td>Sheldon S. Cohen, *Yankee Sailors in British Gaols: Prisoners of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>War at Forton and Mill, 1777-1783*. Newark, Del.: University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of Delaware Press, 1995</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>*Huntington Papers: Correspondence of the Brothers Joshua and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jedediah Huntington during the Period of the American Revolution*. Hartford, Conn.: Connecticut Historical Society, 1923</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.</strong></td>
<td>*Diary of Ezra Green, M.D., Surgeon on board the Continental</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ship-of-war “Ranger,” under John Paul Jones, from November 1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1777, to September 27, 1778. With historical notes and a biogra-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Boston: [D. Clapp &amp; son, printers], 1875</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Downman, &quot;Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis</strong></td>
<td>Downman, Francis. “The Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Downman&quot;</strong></td>
<td>Downman, R.A., in France, North America, and the West Indies,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>between the Years 1758 and 1784.” Edited by F. A. Whinyates. In</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>Minutes of Proceedings of the Royal Artillery Institution</em>.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Vol. 25. Woolwich, England: Royal Artillery Institution, 1898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Hoadly, ed., Public Records of the State of</strong></td>
<td>*The Public Records of the State of Connecticut... with the</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Connecticut</strong></td>
<td><em>Journal of the Council of Safety, 1776–1781...</em> Edited by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Charles J. Hoadly. 3 vols. Hartford: Case, Lockwood &amp; Brainard,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1894–1922</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Letters of Delegates</strong></td>
<td><em>Letters of Delegates to Congress, 1774–1789</em>. Edited by Paul H.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

xxviii
Mackenzie, Diary
Mackenzie, Frederick. *Diary of Frederick Mackenzie, Giving a Daily Narrative of his Military Service as an Officer of the Regiment of Royal Welch Fusiliers during the Years 1775–1781 in Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and New York.* 2 vols. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1930

NDAR

"Papers of William Vernon and the Navy Board"

The Parliamentary History of England

Pennsylvania Archives, 1st ser.

Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser.

The Revolutionary Records of the State of Georgia

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners
*Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.* Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Columbia, S.C.: Historical Commission of South Carolina, 1912

Sandwich Papers

Stevens's Facsimiles

xxix
AMERICAN THEATER

From January 1 to March 31, 1778
AMERICAN THEATER

From January 1 to March 31, 1778

SUMMARY

During the winter months of January, February, and March 1778, British and American naval efforts in the American Theater reflected conditions created by the momentous events of the previous autumn, the capitulation of Lieutenant General John Burgoyne’s British army at Saratoga, New York, and the capture of Philadelphia by British forces under General Sir William Howe and Vice Admiral Richard, Lord Howe. Expectation of France’s imminent entrance into the war in support of American independence influenced many decisions by naval leaders in America. The British Navy strove to maintain an effective blockade of the American coast, despite the deteriorating condition of their warships, while supporting the British army’s footholds in the rebellious territories in the seaports of New York, Newport, and Philadelphia. Needing to get cruising warships to sea, as well as shipments to Europe of American produce, particularly tobacco, and to allow shipments of munitions, uniforms, and salt into their ports, American revolutionaries struggled to pierce the blockades of the Narragansett Bay, Long Island Sound, Chesapeake Bay, and Charleston S.C., while taking advantage of weaknesses in the blockade, particularly at Boston, the eastern shore of Maryland and Virginia, and the inlets of North Carolina’s Outer Banks.

Although Americans had rebuilt the fort at Machias, Maine, Sir George Collier at Halifax reported the province of Nova Scotia in no danger of invasion. Royal Navy ships and provincial armed vessels continued to capture American privateers operating in Nova Scotia’s bays and inlets.

An American project to send the French armed ship Flammand, with a few American officers on board authorized to make prizes, from Portsmouth, N.H., to Charleston for a cargo of rice, failed because the French crew, deceived as to their original destination, which they had been told was the French West Indies, refused to sail for Charleston.

The ship Royal Bounty was carrying American prisoners from Halifax to Newport when the prisoners rose, took over the vessel and brought her into Marblehead. British authorities claimed credit for the prisoners on the balance sheet of prisoners exchanged, but Americans denied that the vessel should be considered a cartel, since it was coming from one British-held port and heading for another.

Boston’s secure harbor accommodated several ships fitting out, including Continental Navy brig General Gates and Connecticut Navy ship Defence. Continental Navy frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker, set sail from Massachusetts Bay on 17 February, carrying John Adams, appointed to take the place of Silas Deane as one of the American Commissioners in France. The State of Massachusetts ordered brigantine Massachusetts on a cruise off England or the Iberian Peninsula and fit-
ted out several state trading vessels, dispatching Adams and Favorite to France via South Carolina, Gruel, Nantes, and Union to France, and Dolphin to Spain. The British captured Gruel off Halifax and Union before she reached France.

Continental Navy frigates Providence and Warren and ship Columbus fitted out at Providence, R.I., awaiting a good opportunity to sail through the British squadron based in Newport. In a heavy fog on the night of 16 February, Warren slipped past the blockaders in the Narragansett and, after a short cruise, made it to the safety of Boston. But Columbus, attempting to break out on 27 March, ran aground and the British burned her.

British transports prepared to proceed to Boston to take on board the Convention Army that had capitulated at Saratoga the previous October, until the Continental Congress abrogated the agreement to release the British soldiers.

Work continued on the building of Continental Navy frigate Confederacy at Norwich, Connecticut. The state government appointed its own agent to devise a way to get the new Continental Navy frigate Trumbull safely over the bar in the Connecticut River at Saybrook.

British authorities made the decision to issue privateering commissions at New York. They also planned to establish a navy yard at New York City, to alleviate the vexing problems of maintaining Royal Navy vessels on the North American station. Vice Admiral Richard, Lord Howe, noted the depletion of naval stores and seamen’s clothing in his fleet. Observing that some of his frigates, long on station, would soon be unfit for service, he recommended more frequent relief of ships assigned to him. Considering the aid to the Americans in ships of force expected from “foreign Powers,” he suggested that the frigates be replaced with ships of the line. Howe voiced doubts that, with the forces at his command, he would be able to detach ships occasionally for the defense of Newfoundland or for convoying trade from the West Indies.

During the unusually cold winter of 1777-78, the infamous winter of Valley Forge, ice clogged the Delaware River so that the British shipping at Philadelphia was, for the most part, confined to the wharves until 8 March. The Americans conceived of several methods of destroying that shipping. The satirical poem The Battle of the Kegs immortalized David Bushnell’s unsuccessful attempt to float kegs of gunpowder fitted with detonating devises through the ice-choked river against British vessels along the wharves. Major François Louis Teissèdre de Fleury, of the Continental Army, proposed a rocket-powered fire boat; he also proposed sending men over the ice with shirts impregnated with sulfur to set fire to the ships. General George Washington ordered the erection of a battery across the river from the wharves, in an attempt to destroy the shipping with heated shot.

The Americans employed armed boats to stop market boats from supplying Philadelphia, and the State of Pennsylvania commissioned its navy’s barges as privateers to capture transports attempting to reach the city. A few such transports became caught in the ice and were captured by American forces. In January, the crews of two Pennsylvania Navy armed boats defected, with the boats, to the British. Under persistent pressure from George Washington, the state of Pennsylvania eventually agreed to sink its galleys in creeks to prevent their capture by the enemy.

In mid-February, a Continental Army detachment under Brigadier General Anthony Wayne requested Continental Navy Captain John Barry’s assistance with a
foraging expedition on the New Jersey shore. Under Barry's command, a force, acting in armed boats along the Delaware River shore, burned hay needed by the British in Philadelphia to feed their horses. The raid acted as a diversion, allowing Wayne to make off with a large herd of cattle for the Continental Army.

On 7 March, Barry's command, consisting of two Continental Navy barges and three Pennsylvania Navy armed boats, captured two British transports, laden with hay for the British army, and their escort, the armed schooner Alert, in the service of the British army's engineering department. Barry ordered the large assortment of engineering tools on board unloaded. To prevent their recapture Barry had the transports burned, but he attempted to escape in Alert, renamed Continental Navy schooner Wasp. Unable to evade the superior force of the four British warships in pursuit, Barry ran the schooner on shore.

Continental Navy Captain Isaiah Robinson and Captain Nathaniel Galt of the Pennsylvania State Navy sailed to Philadelphia under a flag of truce with provisions for American prisoners held there, but the British placed the two men under arrest as spies.

Dissatisfied with Continental Navy Commander in Chief Esek Hopkins's performance and failure to obey orders, Congress dismissed him from service on 2 January.

The Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department reprimanded Captain John Barry for disrespect to Stephen Hopkinson, a member of the board. The two had exchanged heated words when Hopkinson interfered with Barry's efforts to carry out the board's orders to sink the frigate Effingham.

The Royal Navy maintained an effective blockade of the Virginia Capes, capturing many vessels attempting to leave or enter the Chesapeake, including several heavily armed merchantmen from France and the Maryland state trading vessel Lydia. The Maryland Navy offered the ship Defence for sale. On 31 March, Continental Navy frigate Virginia, Captain James Nicholson, broke her rudder on the Middle Ground shoal and was captured as she was making the last of several foiled attempts to sail past the blockade. Maryland, Virginia, and North Carolina cooperated in protecting navigation in the Chesapeake Bay, with their navies' galleys transporting goods and interfering with British operations in shallow waters. Maryland struggled to man its armed vessels, and Virginia built two galleys on the eastern shore to protect shipping along the seaboard.

Unable to enter the Chesapeake, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen took his heavily armed merchantman Ferdinand into Cape Lookout Bay, North Carolina, where he established a shore battery to protect his ship as he discharged its cargo. Cottineau would later see service with the Continental Navy, along with his fellow Frenchman, Pierre Landais, who had come to America as master of the merchantman Flammand.

On 15 January 1778 an extensive fire in Charleston, S.C., destroyed several hundred houses, causing damages valued by one estimate at half a million pounds. Many Charlestonians believed the fire to be the work of the British men-of-war's boat crews who nightly came ashore from the blockading squadron. The ships of this squadron patrolled the coast from South Carolina to East Florida, but most remained off Charleston, the main trading port of the rebellious South, where they took many merchant vessels as prizes.
Attempting to protect their trade, the South Carolina government fitted out a squadron of armed vessels, consisting of the ship General Moultrie, the brigantine Notre Dame, and the brigs Polly and Fair American. Difficulties manning and the need to train new recruits delayed the squadron’s sailing until 12 February. By then the Continental Navy frigate Randolph, which was also fitting out at Charleston, had augmented the squadron. The frigate’s commander, Captain Nicholas Biddle, wishing to test his new ship against the British, consented to delay sailing until South Carolina’s small fleet was ready to put to sea.

Randolph, Biddle, and all but three of the crew never returned from this cruise. The fleet safely passed the blockading British squadron and sailed for the West Indies. There it encountered H.M.S. Yarmouth, of sixty-four guns. The crew of the American frigate fought valiantly against the British ship of the line, but the heavy fire of the latter resulted in Randolph’s blowing up. The other ships of the squadron escaped to Charleston.

The government of South Carolina may have intended its fleet merely to drive the British warships from the vicinity of Charleston, but British intelligence thought it was destined either to attack St. Augustine or to convoy a large number of American and French merchantmen past the British warships waiting offshore.

Alexander Gillon accepted appointment as head of the South Carolina Navy on condition that he be allowed to journey to France to obtain three frigates for the navy he was to lead.

Georgia’s naval force consisted of several galleys for defense and for the apprehension of smugglers who supplied the British at St. Augustine. Unable to man the galleys adequately with volunteers, the state’s executive council sought cooperation of the Continental Army to allow soldiers to serve in them.

Anticipating an attack on East Florida, the British stationed Galatea, Hinchinbrook, and East Florida province armed sloop Rebecca permanently off the coast at Frederica, Ga., to defend the inland navigation to the St. Mary’s River, which the British fleet used for fresh water.

Bermuda was a valuable source of salt for the Continental forces, required for curing beef and pork, while Bermudans, unable to raise sufficient foodstuffs themselves, surreptitiously engaged in proscribed trade with the mainland. When Virginia Loyalist Bridger Goodrich, holding a privateering commission from the governor of Bermuda, seized Bermudan vessels engaged in that illegal commerce, he found himself and his ship threatened with violence by the enraged islanders.

On 10 January, a detachment of Continental Army troops under Captain James Willing set out from Pittsburgh in the Continental Army armed boat Rattle Trap on an expedition down the Ohio River to the Mississippi. At Natchez, Willing had the residents sign a capitulation and declaration of neutrality. At the British settlement of Manchac, Willing’s party captured the ship Rebecca, of sixteen guns. The American force took several other trading vessels, seized slaves, and brought their booty into New Orleans. Louisiana’s Governor Bernardo de Gálvez issued a proclamation of neutrality, offered protection to British subjects fleeing the invaders, and refused British demands to turn out the Americans and return the seized British property. He allowed the Americans to sell the property to Spanish citizens, who obtained the goods and slaves at bargain prices, while he secretly transferred to Oliver Pollock, the resident agent of the Continental Congress, sup-
plies that had been sent from Spain. The governor and council of British West Florida, in Pensacola, created a provincial corps and sought the assistance of native allies in expelling Willing's force. Meanwhile, the British Navy dispatched H.M. sloops *Sylph* and *Hound* into the Mississippi and sent men to reinforce H.M. sloop *West Florida*, on Lake Pontchartrain.

On 27 January, the sailors and marines of Continental Navy sloop *Providence*, Captain John Peck Rathbun, surprised the forts at Nassau, New Providence, in the Bahamas, capturing gunpowder, several merchant ships in the harbor, and British letter of marque ship *Mary*.

In the West Indies, tensions increased between the French and British. The British complained of French collusion with the rebels: the governors of the French islands permitted the Americans to use their ports as bases to fit out and repair privateers and to dispose of prizes; many "American" privateers were owned and manned by Frenchmen, having but a single American on board as the nominal captain; and French naval vessels provided convoy to American shipping leaving French ports. For their part, the French had their naval vessels warn off British cruisers examining ships near the French islands and protested that officers of British tenders had defective commissions that were inadequate for authorizing examination of vessels displaying French colors.

Near Barbados, H.M.S. *Ariadne* and H.M.S. *Ceres* captured the slow-sailing Continental Navy ship *Alfred*, but *Alfred*'s swifter consort, Continental Navy frigate *Raleigh*, got away. British warships also captured several American privateers operating in the West Indies, including *St. Peter* and Massachusetts privateer brigantines *General Washington* and *Hampden*. Captain Samuel Chew, of the Continental Navy brigantine *Resistance*, and some thirty of his crew lost their lives in an inconclusive engagement near Barbados with the packet *Grenville* during which the British mail was lost. At the commencement of the battle the mail was hung off the stern for sinking in case of capture and a stray shot cut the slings. Massachusetts State Navy brigantines *Hazard* and *Tyrannicide* arrived at St. Pierre, Martinique, after a cruise that took them to the coast of Portugal.

On 13 February, Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker relieved Vice Admiral Clark Gayton at Jamaica.
January

“A LIST OF MEN BELONGING TO THE BALTIMORE”

[Maryland Navy galley Baltimore, Baltimore, 1778]

Tho's Walker—Cap:\nRich'd Brogdon 1st: L:\nJames Boyle 1 L:\ mariens
John Crapper 2nd: D:\nAbraham Strong Mid. [has been absent some time I believe he has Run
Tho's Weems—D:\
Daniel Boyle—D:\ Run—
John Norris—Carp:\
John Thompson Boats:\
Henry Rantford—Drown'd
1 John Sandsberry—Sailor in the Conqueror
Charles Daily—D sick on shore
2 Benj'n Sutton—D:\
Joshua Cross—D:\ Sick—not fitt for service
3 Samuel Willson—D:\
4 Benj'n Rollings—D:\
Able Mason—Guners M\ Sick at home—
5 Will'm Adair—Sailor—Conqueror
6 Joshua Hodgskins—D—D:\
7 Tho's Patterson—D—Joiner—
Negro Abraham—D—
John Norridge—D—Same
Jerry Bryan—D—Conqueror sore leggs
Paul Hutton—Marien
Hard man Swing—D—Run
Patrick M' Avery—D—Run
Phillip Hindly—D—
Mosses Guthrie—D—
John Jones—D—
T S Hollen—Sailor Cooper in Baltimore query
John Hawser—D—

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4570-117.

“A LIST OF MEN BELONGING TO THE INDEPENDENCE—”

[Maryland Navy galley Independence, Baltimore, 1778]

Bennett Mathewis Cap:\
John Bruel 1st: Lieut: on board ye Chester
Joal Higgenbotton Master on furlow
John Stevenson—L: Mariens resignd
John Hart—Mid
Gitting Gover—D resignd
John Payne—Boat:\ on board ye Chester
Thos Lucas—Guner sick on board
Roderick McKensey Carp— in the yard
Tob Cooe—sick on shore
James Ingram—Run—
Mathew Morratty-Smith, on board ye Chester
Nathaniel McClure—on board ye Dolphin
Dan Waldrom—(on board ye Dolphin)
John Smith—in ye Shop
Joseph Nichols—on board the Chester
George Camp—D—
Wilm Condron—Run
Joseph Parkhurst—Run
Barn: Cadigan—on board ye Chester
Henry Turner—time up/on board the Dolphin
Wilm Logue—on board ye Chester
Wilm: Miles Serg: mariens in the Dolphin
Joseph Darlington—Drum. Sick on shore
James Curry—marien—on board ye Chester
John Lewis—Sick at home/run—
Edward Reed—on board ye Chester
John Flinn—run
Henry Loyd—Sick on board not good for much
Thos Servant—on board the Chester
Edward Freeman (in the Conqueror) in ye Chester
George Tollinger—

Wanted 13 Swivles

John Payne jun: Sailor—in ye Chester
George Younger Marien—run
John Crossby—run
John Ellis—Run
Henry Lungreen—run
Dennis Clancy seaman just Entered


ARMAMENT OF MARYLAND NAVY GALLEYS

[ Baltimore, 1778]

Inventory of Guns belonging to the Galley Baltimore.
2 Eighteen’s
14 Fours, 6 Swivels
Has on board 2 Long & 2 Short Fours received from on board the Sloop Molly.

Independance
2 Eighteen’s
2 Twelve’s
2 Sixe’s
4 Fours, 16 Swivels
Conqueror
4 Eighteen's
10 Four's, 14 Swivels
Chester
4 Eighteen's
10 Fours
There is 14 Six's belonging to the Ship *Defence* on board of the Galley *Baltimore*.

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4570-118. Docketed: "Guns belonging to/the *Balt.* Galley."

**Lieutenant John Chever to Maryland Council**

*[Maryland Navy galley Chester, Chestertown, 1778]*

Sir

I apply to Counsel for arms for the Use of the States on bord of the Galley *Chester* forty Muskets with Bayonets And Catredg Boxes and Likewise forty prickers and Brushes and thirty Cutt Lashes and seven paire of pistells and two houndred flints and twenty worms and One Box of Muskett Catredges.—From yours

John Chever Lt on bor'd Chester

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-12-78. Docketed: “Sundries for/the *Chester* Galley." Chever was lieutenant of marines on board *Chester*.

**Colonel George Morgan to Captain James Willing**

January 1778

Provisions issued at Fort Pitt to Mr Willing for 30 Men on a Voyage to New Orleans Viz

6500th Biscuit & Flour
3000th Beef
3000th Pork

That is Rations for 30 Men 180 Days
70 Gallons Wiskey at ½ Pint Man at day

will last 30 Days—

Suppose 5 Boats to ascend the Rivers rowed by 20 Men each is 100 Men—It will require 90 days Provisions is 9000 Rations or

11250th Flour &
9000 Pork — also
560 gallons of Rum

Querie—How are they to be supplied?

I recommend to Mr Willing to fix on a Plan with the Commanding officer for the purpose & it will not be difficult to execute—but orders should have been given by Congress—

Geo: Morgan

It is to be lamented that you had not been able to leave this the 1st of October The Time I have so often pointed out to Individuals of Congress. You should now be about leaving Orleans to ascend the River & thereby secure your Passage & at one third the Expence of Provisions &c—I now dread the Issue.

G M
JANUARY 1778

L, DNA, PCC, item 159, 433 (M247, roll 178). Morgan was Deputy Commissioner-General of Purchases, Western District, and Agent for Indian Affairs. Addressed at the foot: “To Mr./James Willing.” Filed with Brig. Gen. Edward Hand to the Continental Commerce Committee, 17 Jan., below.

January 1

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan’s 1st. 1778.

Order’d, That Mr. Ivers pay Cap’t Abner Sylvester for part of Cargo for Schooner Starks... £450.—

Order’d, That the Com’y Gen deliver Cap’t Ab’ Sylvester a Gallon Pot for the use of Schooner Starks.—

Order’d, That Mr. Ivers pay Cap’t John Rider Master of the Schooner Hannah, for Advance Wages &c. as p’d his Bill ............ 76.14....

& 745 1/2 Dollars as part of the Cargo ............... 223.13.—

£300. 7.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes, 1777-1778), 146-47.

1. Thomas Ivers, cashier of the Massachusetts Board of War.
3. David Devens.
4. See MAR 10: 816, 823.

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of MASSACHUSETTS-BAY,

To all whom it may concern.

Middle District.

NOTICE is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—In Behalf of William Day, Commander of the Ship General Mifflin, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Fame, of about 150 Tons burthen, James Coates, late Master: In Behalf of William Rogers, Commander of the armed Brigantine General Washington, and all concerned therein, against a Letter of Marque Ship Jonathan, of about 300 Tons burthen, Richard Townsend, late Master: In Behalf of William Cole, Commander of the armed Brigantine Oliver Cromwell, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop Fly, of about 70 Tons burthen, John Bray, late Master: In Behalf of Nathan Nichols, Commander of a Letter of Marque Sloop, called the Patty, and all concerned therein, against sundry GOODS, said to be British, and taken out of a Boat belonging to the Lovely Lass, George Thompson, late Master; And against sundry GOODS, said to be British, and taken out of the Schooner Hope, William Hunt, late Master. All which Vessels and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle District aforesaid. And for the Trial of the Justice of said Captures, a Maritime Court, for the said District, will be held at Boston, on Friday the 16th Day of January, A. D. 1778, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and all concerned therein, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them should not be condemned.

N. CUSHING, Judge of said Court.
1. Massachusetts privateer ship General Mijfin, 350 tons burthen, mounting 26 carriage guns, a crew of 120 men, owned by Philip Moore and Archibald Mercer, of Boston, was commissioned on 28 Oct. 1776. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, p. 333.

2. Massachusetts privateer brigantine General Washington, mounting 18 carriage guns, a crew of 130 men, owned by Isaac Sears and Paschal Nelson Smith, of Boston, and Samuel Broome, of Wethersfield, Conn., was commissioned on 10 Nov. 1777. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 139, p. 150. She was termed a Connecticut privateer in her Continental bond of 25 July 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 6, p. 47.

3. Ship Jonathan, mounting ten 4-pounders and four 6-pounders, built at Liverpool in 1774, bound from Liverpool to New York. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

4. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Oliver Cromwell, William Coles, commander, mounting 16 carriage guns, a crew of 130 men, owned by John Derby & Co., of Salem, was commissioned on 29 Apr. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, p. 300.

5. Massachusetts privateer sloop Patty, mounting 4 carriage guns, a crew of 16 men, owned by Darby & Nichols, of Salem, was commissioned on 13 Aug. 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 11, p. 60. The owners were probably Elias Hasket Derby and Ichabod Nichols, who appear as Patty's owners in the bond for her next commission, 21 Jan. 1778. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 230, 233.

***ADVERTISEMENT OF SALE OF MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER SCHOONER LEE***

For SALE,
The Schooner LEE,1 burthen 75 Tons, a prime Sailer, has run all the War as an armed Schooner. Inquire of THOMAS STEVENS at Manchester.

Independent Chronicle, and the Universal Advertiser (Boston), 1 Jan. 1778.

1. On 29 Oct. 1775 Lee was commissioned a schooner in Washington’s Fleet and was commanded by John Manley and later Daniel Waters. She was commissioned on 12 Mar. 1777 as a Massachusetts privateer schooner, John Skinner, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns with a crew of 54 seamen. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, 216.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N.

By Andrew Snape Hamond Esqre. Captain of His Majestys Ship the Roebuck, and Senior Officer of the Squadron stationed in the River Delaware.

Whereas you have represented to me that the Crew of His Majesty’s Ship, under your Command, suffer very much by the Weather at this inclement Season for want of suitable Cloathing and there is not a sufficient Assortment of Navy Slops in the Squadron to answer their necessary demands. You are therefore hereby authorised and required to cause the Purser of His Majestys Ship under your Command to purchase such Slops as may be requisite for the Use of the Ships Company; taking care the same is done at as easy a Rate as possible, and that they are good and fit for the purpose.

The Purser will be also to procure proper Vouchers for the Slops he may so purchase, and the Prices paid by him for the different Articles, are to be Charged against the Men receiving any thereof, upon the Ships Books, in a distinct Column, under the head of purchased Slops—

Given onboard the Roebuck at Philadelphia the 1st January 1778.

A S Hamond.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO JAMES MASON

By &c. &c.

The very Sickly state of the Ships under my Orders here, rendering it absolutely necessary notwithstanding the very high Price of fresh Provisions that they should be accommodated therewith once a Week for the better re-establishing the Men's Health. You are hereby required and directed to Purchase from time to time a sufficient Quantity of Fresh Beef to Serve in lieu of Salt Beef one day in the Week onboard the several Ships & Vessels under my Directions until further Order, on the best terms you can for the Crown; drawing Bills for the Amount on the Commissioners of the Victualing, and taking such Vouchers as are required.

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 1st January 1778.

A S Hamond.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear Sir,

Wilmington January 1st, 1778—

We have recovered our Sloop which I wrote concerning the other Day, & no other Damage sustained by the Tories retaking her, than a few Barrells of Flower, & some Pork; our Party having surprized & drove them off whilst unloading her.—

The Brig is like to be much more valuable than was at first supposed, there appears to be a great Quantity of Arms, Baggage & some Cloths, Ammunition, Rum & Wine, and I am in hopes some Soldiers Cloathing, in short she is full, & I understand lately from England, but called by York & took in Officers Baggage & the Soldiers now Prisoners, there were upwards of 90 Waggonloads brought from her the Day before yesterday, but very few yesterday, being chief part of the Day securing her by fasts on the Shore, the Tide having made very full, & the Ice had Nigh carried her off, but believe she is now well secured—I have ordered Waggons in to carry of the Arms heavy Baggage &c to the neighborhood of Nottingham, where I Judge they will be more secure, & should be glad of your direction relative to the removal of the Prisoners—Officers are now sorting the Arms & Baggage &c for Removal, & as soon as an Inventory of the whole can be made out it shall be done & transmitted. ... I remain &c.

W. Smallwood

PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO WILLIAM CRISPIN

In Council

Sir

Lancaster January 1st, 1778

By the bearer Mr. William Bradford I have sent you four thousand pounds for the purpose of providing provisions for the fleet belonging to this State—I should
have sent a greater sum but the Treasury is almost exhausted I however hope shortly to have it in my power to send you a further sum—I am with respect [&c.]

Thomas Wharton junr

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, January 1, 1778

The Marine Committee, to whom the letter of the Hon. Thomas Cushing, Esq.\(^1\) of the 6th of December last,\(^2\) with the inclosed bill of exchange, were referred, report, That, in their opinion, the said bill ought to be paid by a warrant on the treasury in favour of the persons in whose behalf the said bill was drawn:

Resolved, That Congress concur with the committee.

Ordered, That the said report, with the bill and letter, be referred to the Board of Treasury.

JCC 10: 7-8.

1. Thomas Cushing was the naval agent overseeing the construction of Continental Navy frigate Alliance. NDAR 10: 315, 479.

2. NDAR 10: 817.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Jan\(^\#\) 1778 [Charlestown] S 69 W 122 Ls

Thursd 1 ½ p\(^\circ\) 8 AM Saw a Sail Gave Chace at 11 Fired a Shot & Bro\(^\dagger\) too the Sch\(^\circ\) Jolly Robin from Porto Prince bound to Boston Laden with Molasses Calab Hopkins Master\(^1\) d\(^\circ\) West 98 Ls D\(^\circ\) [Mod\(^\circ\)] & fair W\(^\circ\) \[PM\] Read the Articles of War & Abs\(^\circ\) to Ships Company Punished Simon Needs w\(^\circ\) 1 Dozn for Neglect of Duty.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4197.

1. Schooner Jolly Robin, Caleb Hopkins, master, a crew of seven seamen, owned by Smith & Co. of Boston, from Hispaniola to Boston, laden with molasses, tea, and coffee, taken in lat. 32° 45', long. 73° 11', sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

January 1778 Port Royal WNW 8 Leagues.

Thursday 1\(^st\) at 6 AM, made the Signal for a Sail in the SW\(^\circ\), gave chace with the Carysfort, at ½ past saw another under the Land to which we changed; at 9 fired Six nine pounders Shotted and brought too the chace, she proved a Rebel Brig from Piscataway to Charles-Town in Ballast,\(^1\) took charge of her, and brought her people on board; at Noon sailing down to join the Carysfort who had left off chasing the Other Sail.

Land of S\(^\circ\) Edisto NW\(^\circ\) 5 or 6 Leagues
Light airs inclinable to calm; PM dismantling and bring Stone Ballast from the Brig; at 6 Set her on fire:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.


CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER, R.N., TO WILLIAM RICHARDSON

Par William Garnier Ecuyer
Capitaine du Vaisseau de Sa Majesté Le Southampton./.

Il Vous est Ordonné par ces présentes de Vous rendre à bord de la Corvette *Snail* (=Limace) et d’enprendre le Commandement; en Conséquence Vous feréz Voile avec La plus grande promptitude pour Croiser entre les débouquemens, et depuis Les Isles Turques à La partie du nord de S. Domingue, à L’effet d’Interupter tous Les Battimens Commercaux Venants, allans ou appartenans aux habitans des Colonies de sa Majesté en Amerique présentemente en Rebellion. Vous continuérz ce service jusqu’au dixième Jour du mois de février Prochain. que Vous devéz vous en Returner au Port Royal, où Si vous Trouvész le Chevalier Pierre Parker Vous conforméz aux ordres qu’il Vous donnera. que S’il arrivoit qu’il n’en seriez à Vous ordonner pour quelque Service particuliere, Vous feréz alors Carener la ditte Corvette Avec toute la Celerité possible, pour reprendroit Continuer Votre croisiere dans les mêmes parages.

Donné de moi à Bord du Vaisseau de sa Majesté Le Southampton dans Le Port de Port Royal Le 1er Janvier 1778. Signé Wm. Garnier

a Monsieur
Monsieur Wm. Richardson 3


Pour Copie conforme à L’Original dargout

[Translation]

By William Garnier Esquire
Captain of His Majesty's Ship
the *Southampton*.

You are ordered by these presents to go on board the Sloop of War *Snail* and take command of her. You will then, with the greatest speed, set sail to cruise among the passages, from the Turks Islands to the northern part of Saint Domingue, for the purpose of intercepting all Merchant ships coming from, going to, or belonging to the inhabitants of His Majesty's American Colonies now in Rebellion. You will continue this duty until the tenth day of February next. You are then to return to Port Royal, or if you should meet Sir Peter Parker you will carry
out the orders he will give you. Should it happen that there might be no specific service for you to perform, you will then careen the said Sloop as quickly as possible, so as to resume the remainder of your cruise in the same waters.

Signed by me on board His Majesty's Ship Southampton in the harbor of Port Royal on the 1st January 1778.
(Signed) Wm. Garnier

To Mr.
Mr. Wm. Richardson

In witness whereof, I, the undersigned, interpreter of the English language at Cape François, certify that I have, by order of the General, translated the above commission, from the original in English, which was handed to me by Mr. Richardson, commander of the English Sloop of War Snail. At the Cape on the 15. January 1778.
(Signed) Gautarel.

A Copy conforming to The Original

dargout

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 137/73, fol. 122. Docketed: “In Govr Dalling’s (No 15)/of 12th. Febr 1778./(5.)/d.”
Enclosure no. 5 in Gov. John Dalling’s letter to Lord George Germain, 12 Feb. 1778.
1. Tender of H.M. frigate Southampton.
2. Rear Adm. Sir Peter Parker.
3. Master’s Mate, frigate Southampton.

January 2

MAJOR GENERAL EYRE MASSEY TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

Sir,

Halifax 2 January 1778

The 22d. November, we receiv’d here the disagreeable news from Quebec, of General Burgoyne’s misfortune: soon after the Lieutenant Governor and Council sat, and wrote me a letter to apply for the removal of the Rebel Prisoners.

I wrote to Sir George Collier to inform him, as it was reported that General Burgoyne’s Army were brought Prisoners to Boston, I gave it as my opinion the sooner the Prisoners were sent from this the better, that they might be exchang’d: the Lieutt. Governor wrote to me to make the requisition, which I refus’d as I had your Orders to receive them on shore: but would give them up when requir’d by the Commanding Naval Officer.

But thus have they been delay’d from early in November to this day, and it is hard to say how much longer.

I am quite happy to remain in any Command your Excellency is pleas’d to have prescrib’d to me; but why am I to be left with an Officer, that does every thing in his power, to retard the Service and make me unhappy, by such frequent delays.

Brigade Major Studholme’s & Mr. Franklin’s Expedition from Saint John’s to Machias, was stop’d by Captain Fetus of the Vulture; telling them, he had Orders from Sir George Collier not to assist them.

With the concurrence of the Lieutt. Governor, I order’d Major Small to reinforce that Detachment; & the reason Sir George Collier prevented Captain Fetus
from cooperating with Major Studholme, was that Sir George, wanted the whole honour of destroying Machias with his Ships: the failure of which, has given fresh spirits to the Rebels.

Major Small will inform your Excellency of every particular. During the General Court Martial I thought it highly necessary to send Major Souter to take the Command of Fort Cumberland: he went in very severe weather and is now return’d: after performing that disagreeable journey with great cheerfulness: and effected with the greatest judgement everything I wish’d.

He has reported to me the vast expence of that Post, & what little use it is of, for the protection of this Province.

As there are sixty Yorkshire families there, who are without doubt good subjects, and would all be destroy’d, were we to abandon that Post, which is my only reason for continuing it: in the last War it was usefull to the French, as they came there from Canada, by the Bay of Verte.

Since Captain Barron was taken Prisoner, I appointed Captain Collett as Assistant Engineer; but on Captain Spry’s Complaint of the extraordinary expences of that Gentleman; I have sent one there of Captain Spry’s recommending; so that I hope the Works, will go on the better.

I reported to your Excellency that I had sent Captain Spry there this Summer to push on the Works: and as the whole of Lieut. Col: Goreham’s Corps is there, I beg your permission to withdraw the Light Infantry Company of Marines, which I order’d there, when the place was invested: and which I did not think I could recall without your permission, after having reported it to you.

Without doubt if Major Studholme can keep his ground at Saint John’s: (which he tells me he will do.) this Province must be safe from any harm by the Bay of Fundy as it is exactly opposite Anapolis.

I hope your Excellency approv’d of my continuing the Coal Works. When I heard of the number of small Pirates, that were on the Coast, I sent the Deputy Quarter Master General to apply to Sir George Collier to protect the Coal vessels: he sent me word the Albany was at Canso: she might as well be in England: I then purchas’d a small arm’d sloop, which I call the Howe, and sent her & the Gage, which brought in all the vessels except one.

Sir George Collier told the Officer that commanded the Howe, that General Massey may send them out; but the first Man of War would take their Prizes from them: this has damp’d the Officer: & I have mention’d to my Lord George Germaine, to pray he will send me Two letters of marque.

I beg to report to you the Gage took one of those little Pirates, which mounted twelve swivels, and had taken many Merchantmen on this Coast.

I have Officer’d & mann’d those two little vessels mostly with Governor Legge’s Corps.

As I return’d you Captain Shaw’s Commission which has had a good effect; you will please to send me a Commission for Captain Daniel Cunningham, who has got half his Company: and an Adjutant’s Commission for Lieut. Tho. Green, who now acts by my Order.

Notwithstanding my complaints of Sir George Collier’s conduct; Major Small will do me the justice to say; he never heard me speak a disrespectfull thing of Sir George Collier; since he interfer’d & settled matters: and I promis’d you I would
not trouble myself about him: but, Dear Sir, how unkind Lord Howe is, not to send
here another Officer.

My Lord in his letter said there must be a publick hearing; I do not care how
soon; but I cannot be insulted, by any Man, for so I must call it when my letters to
you, are dated from the 20th. November to this date; for so long ago, has he infor-
m'd me a Ship of War was to sail for the Grand Army: & five have been fix'd, &
counterorder'd since.

I have had the honour to be under your immediate Command; I therefore
appeal for my perseverance in every point of Duty.

I am at this time high up in Rank, & have not a Colonel's Command here.

Do not be surpriz'd if your Excellency sees me in the Howe sloop: for either Sir
George Collier must be recall'd, or myself, for I can never serve with any Man, who
occasions such delays to the King's Service in time of Rebellion.

I again repeat to your Excellency; that I am ready to serve my King, wherever
you order me.

As my Lord Howe is pleas'd to say, Sir George Collier must have a publick
hearing; I say for that; it is by no means the method to conquer the Rebels, no
more than it was for a two Decker,11 to cut out of Shiep's Gut River12 ten little
Lumber boats, which were sold for thirty Pounds each, & leave a large French Mast
Ship13 there, on which there are Masts that would sell for Three hundred Pounds
each, at Portsmouth, which the present Master of the Gage offer'd to effect: & bring
to this Port.

The Troops under my Command are furnished with the most excellent provi-
sions. The King's Molasses have been expended for some time.

As I this moment have heard the Cabbot is to sail in the morning,14 I hope you
will pardon me, for not writing this letter myself—and also forgive the Contents,
from Dear Sir [&c.]

Eyre Massey

L, UkLPR, PRO 50/55, Gen. Sir Guy Carleton Papers, vol. 7, no. 830. Docketed: "M. Gen^1
Massey/to/Gen' Sir W. Howe/Halifax 24 Jan 1778." Endorsed: "Rec'd 27th March/Complains much of
S' G. Collier/Fort Cumberland very expensive/& become unnecessary—/desires to withdraw the L'/
Inf^2/Comp^3 of Marines from thence—/Desires to be relieved—."  
4. Comdr. James Feattus, R.N.
7. Royal Fencible Americans, a Provincial regiment commanded by Lt. Col. Joseph Gorham
(Goreham).
8. Formerly a Massachusetts privateer. See NDAR 10: 696.
10. Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers, a Provincial regiment raised by Gov. Francis Legge of Nova Scotia
in Dec. 1775.
11. H.M.S. Rainbow, a frigate mounting 44 guns on two decks. See NDAR 9: 749–51, 757–58, 758–59,
760, 789; 10: 82–84, 587.
12. Sheepscot River, Me.
14. H.M. brig Cabot sailed on 12 Jan. with a convoy of 10 merchantmen and arrived at Newport on
CAPTAIN JOHN CAREY TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Hon'ble: Sir Portsmouth [2] Jan'y 1778

Last Saturday Evening after a very fatiguing passage of 42 Days, I arriv'd at Old York in the State Sloop Republic, meeting with very bad weather, has disabled her from proceeding any farther unless intirely refitted. her Sails are shatter'd to Rags; the Anchors, & Cables are lost; my Mate dy'd with a Fever on his Passage; One Man was lost Over board. eight Men who went ashore with Capt. Palmer on an Island, was oblig'd to leave them, the weather coming up so boisterous was forc'd to cut our Cables. The Cargo is very valuable, consisting agreeable to the Packet, which is now forwarded. You'll Please immediately to forward with respect to my further proceedings, & shall wait at Portsmouth your Orders. by an unfortunate Accident in cleaning a gun, I am badly wounded in the hand. I am Sir [&c.]

John Cary

NB—Should have forwarded the Acco£ of my Arrival, but Colœ Langdon thought it most convenient to wait for the Post.


1. The date is supplied by the placement of the letter in the index to vol. 153.
2. York, Me.
3. Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic had been sent to Martinique in August 1777 with a cargo of fish, boards and staves. She was to return to Massachusetts or New Hampshire with a cargo of molasses, rum and cotton. See NDAR 9: 691; 10: 230–31.

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] 1778 January 2d.

Voted That Mr. William Barrons 1st Lieutenant of the Ship Providence be appointed first Lieut. of the Ship Boston and that a Letter be wrote him to inform him of this Appointment and to require his Attendance immediatly on board her.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.


ORDER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Massachusetts Bay Council Chamber [Boston] Ja¥ 2d 1778

Ordered—That Colœ Thoœ Crafts be and hereby is directed to detach from his Regœ one Subaltern, one Serjeant, one Corporal & 7 Privates and place them as a Guard on Board the Cartel Vessel in this Harbour with perticular Orders not to permit any Person to depart from or to enter on Board the Said Cartel till further Order—And in Case there shall be any rising on Board the Said Cartel or Attack made upon the same which can not be Quelled without firing on the Insurgents or Assailants in such Case the Said Colœ is hereby directed to give Orders to the Guard aforesaid to fire upon them & to repeat the same till they shall submit to Order—read & Accepted

Jnœ Avery Dœ Secœ
DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
2d-January. Thaw. The morning fine, with the wind at S. The afternoon thick, with small rain.

At 11 this morning came in the Brune Frigate with about 30 sail of vessels under her Convoy from the Delaware. At the same time Came in The Eagle of 64 Guns, having the Flag of Lord Howe on board, in three days from the Delaware. Lord Howe was saluted by Sir Peter Parker, with 15 Guns, which was returned with 13. As soon as The Eagle dropt anchor his Lordship was saluted with 17 Guns from the North Battery, which was returned with 11 only.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 233.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Friday, January 2, 1778

Congress having no further occasion for the service of Esek Hopkins, Esq, who, on the 22 December, 1775, was appointed commander in chief of the fleet fitted out by the Naval Committee,

Resolved, That the said Esek Hopkins, Esq be dismissed from the service of the United States.

JCC 10:13.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

January 1778
Friday 2nd

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua—
6 AM they came, & were employ'd as before. Sailmakers repairing Sails. at Noon Came in y' Antigua Brig from a Cruize. and brought in y' Nancy Schooner an American Privateer of 12 Carriage Guns & 41 Men y' Privateer had 4 Men kill'd & 15 Wounded.—

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua—
D° W° [Moderate breezes and Clear Weather] Our Two Tenders fitting out.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/711, part 3.
1. At 1 P.M. on 1 Jan., "the Carpenters and Caulkers left off working for y' Holiday."
2. Georgia privateer schooner Nancy, John Brown, commander, mounting 12 guns, crew of 40 men, 80 tons burthen, belonging to and from Georgia, on a cruise, taken by H.M. brig Antigua on 28 Dec. 1777, sent to English Harbour, Antigua. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.
Governor Valentine Morris to Lord George Germain

[Extract]

My Lord.

St. Vincent 2nd January 1778.

I have the honor of this moment receiving by the Grantham Packet, your Lordships Duplicate of the 3d October circular, as also secret and confidential; together with your original letter of the 5th of November; to have my conduct merit his Majesty's approbation has ever been my supreme wish, and ambition; to receive such is the utmost completion.

... I am sorry to inform your Lordship that his Majesty's Sloop lately employed in carrying provisions to the out Posts of this Island, was yesterday evening taken by an American Privateer of 14 Guns, in one of the windward bays of this Island, into which she run hoping to avoid capture; and I must hire & insure another for that service. the one taken will be directly carried to St. Lucie, or Martinica, and tomorrow I shall send to demand her from the French Governor as also those English Seamen permitted to be detained in chains in St. Pierres. I am from the late conduct of that nation in these latitudes, convinced both will be refused; and I shall immediately transmit to your Lordship an account thereof, but your Lordship may relay on it these people expect, nay act in such a manner that must draw on some chas- tisement, explanation, or war with them, under these circumstances; and thinking the latter not the most impossible consequence, I feel very unwilling to drop those connections and source of informations which I have established, and hitherto kept up in the French Islands; yet, with concern I repeat it, this I must do unless I am permitted to make a charge in my contingent account of the expence I have already been at, and still must continually incur to keep these up. I wish it could possibly suit the other services to have one of his Majestys Frigates constantly stationed at, and for this Government. give me leave my Lord to observe that the last peace giving such valuable acquisitions to his Majesty in these windward seas, has much altered the nature of the former services for the Islands; and demand a regular station for the immediate protection of the windward Islands; much too valuable to be neglected; round which the Americans, or I might call them French Privateers swarm and in whose seas most of their captures are now, and in case of a French war will be made. ... I have the honor of remaining with respect and esteem [&c.]

Valentine Morris


January 3

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"


Mr. William Hopkins formerly master of the Continental Sloop Providence resigned his Commission and desired a Certificate of his being discharged from the Service which was granted him—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO LIEUTENANT WILLIAM BARRON

Sir,

You are appointed first Lieutenant of the Continental Ship Boston Capt. Samuel Tucker Commander who will Sail on a Cruise in less than three weeks—

You are therefore requested to repair immediately (without delay) onboard and bring as many Sea men, & landsmen & marines with you as you possibly can—

We are your humble Servts. in the name of Navy Board—

Wm. Vernon

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Jan. 3d. 1778.

Order'd, That Thomas Lewis be paid for Handspikes for the Brig Favorite, as P" Bill . . . . £1 18..—

Order'd, That Capt Ingersoll deliver Col Joshu Davis the Row Galley with her Stores &c. P" Order of Court on File. Col Davis to pay a reasonable price for the Hire of said Galley & Capt Ingersol to take a Receipt, & make return to the Board.—


1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. Capt. Nehemiah Ingersoll.
3. Massachusetts Navy row galley Lincoln.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]

3rd Jany 317 Some heavy rain last night. Fine day. Wind S. The Streets almost clear of Ice.

Lord Howe came on shore this Morning, but returned on board to Dinner. He does not intend to take any quarters in town.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 233.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Saturday, January 3, 1778

A letter, of the 26 December, from the navy board, at Bordentown, with sundry papers enclosed, respecting the conduct of Lieutenant Henessy, was read:

Ordered, That it be referred to the Marine Committee . . .

THREE O'CLOCK, P.M.

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report, which was taken into consideration; Whereupon, . . .

Ordered, That a warrant issue on the Treasurer in favour of John Brown, Esq, for 13,359 dollars, for the purpose of discharging Thomas Cushing's order on the Hon. Henry Laurens, Esq. president of the Marine Committee, for that sum, in
favour of Andrew and James Caldwell, & Co. dated Boston, 6th December last, and expressed to be for the use of the continental ships building in Massachusetts bay; the said Marine Committee to be accountable:

JCC 10: 15, 16.
2. John Brown was secretary of the Continental Marine Committee.

“A RETURN OF THE SICK IN THE STATE HOSPITAL AT BALTIMORE”

[Baltimore] January 3rd 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Men’s Names</th>
<th>Capt/s</th>
<th>Disorder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert Carr</td>
<td>Furnavil</td>
<td>Sore arm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John White</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>a Cough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zehph White</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sore hand</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Bohom</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sore Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelius Carne</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Convalescent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Fennel</td>
<td>Dorsey</td>
<td>Dropsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Quin</td>
<td>Furnavil</td>
<td>Sore Foot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Yates</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sore Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Sly</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Plaurisy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nat. Egbert</td>
<td>Coursey C¹ Gally</td>
<td>Bilius Dysentary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam¹ Gardner</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sore Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Green</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Convalescent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cain</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sore Leg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj⁶ Cheshire</td>
<td>S Plaurisy³</td>
<td>Splenetic³</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Men belonging to the Shiping

I believe there is not one in the Hospital but may in a Short time be fit for Duty

G[orge] Gale Surg¹

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636–10–2. This return is apparently in response to a request by the Governor’s Council for a list of those in the hospital, in order to determine who might be likely to return to service. Maryland Council to Dr. George Gale, 24 Dec. 1777, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779.

1. Maryland Navy galley Chester, Capt. Thomas Coursey, commander.
3. Splenetic having an illness relating to the spleen.

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

January 1778

Chews Point going up York River SWBW
Saturd’ 3 Veerd to ½ of a Cable AM Heeld & Scrub⁴ between wind & water both sides—

[Chews Point going up York River SWBW]

Light Breezes & Clear PM at 2, Emerald made the Sig¹ for Seeing a Strange Sail at 3 Weighd & gave Chace Emerald & Tender in C⁰ at 5 Saw the Flashes of Several Guns fired by the Tender at the Chace at 6 Fired 2 Guns & Spoke a French Brig
the Tenders prize from Baltimore Load\textsuperscript{d} with Tobacco,\textsuperscript{1} at 8
Came too with the B\textsuperscript{v} B\textsuperscript{v} in 6 fm.

\textit{D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.}

1. French brig \textit{Alexandrine}, Jean François Forand, master, owned in France, a crew of 12 seamen, from Rappahannock River to Dunkerque, with tobacco, taken in Chesapeake Bay, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40. Although attributed in the prize list as a prize to \textit{Richmond}, the brig was libelled and condemned on 20 Feb. as a prize of \textit{Emerald} in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/92, fol. 731, and 49/93, fols. 212–13. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/206/9.

\textbf{JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.}

\textbf{January 1778}  
\textbf{Saturday 3\textdegree.}  
Cape Henry SE 2 or 3 Miles.  
At 2 AM fill'd the Main Topsail & set the Fore Sail. At \(\frac{1}{2}\) past 6
saw a Sloop to Wind ward and a Schooner to Leew\textsuperscript{d}. Bore away Out all Reefs set Studing sails and gave Chace. At \(\frac{1}{2}\) past 7
Came up with and took a Schooner from Boston,\textsuperscript{1} Shortend Sail and Bro\textsuperscript{t} too Main Topsail to Mast; took the Prisoners out & destroyed the Prize. The Main Topsail being Split unbent it & bent another. At \(\frac{1}{2}\) past 9 made Sail set Main Topsail. At Noon Fresh Gales & Squally. Tackd

Cape Henry N 60° W Dist\textsuperscript{e} 19\% Leag\textsuperscript{a}
Fresh gales and Cloudy In 2\textsuperscript{d} & 3 Reefs of the Topsails 
At \(\frac{1}{2}\)
3 PM Wore Ship. Lost a Log & 2 lines At 4 mod\textsuperscript{t} and Clear Out 3\textsuperscript{d} Reefs Sounded 60 fm no ground At 10 Sounded [5]6 fm. Brown Sand.

\textit{D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.}


\textbf{JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN}

\textbf{Jan\textsuperscript{v} 1778}  
\textbf{d\textsuperscript{v} [Charlestown] S 88° W 79 Ls}
\textbf{Sat\textsuperscript{a} 3}  
D\textsuperscript{o} W\textsuperscript{e} [Mod\textsuperscript{t} & fair] \(\frac{1}{2}\) p\textsuperscript{t} 8 AM Saw a Sail Gave Chace at 9
Saw Another Sail Gave Chace to the latter at 10 fired a Shot & Bro\textsuperscript{t} too the Sch\textsuperscript{r}. \textit{S\textsuperscript{t} Ann} from Virginia to Curaeao Laden with Flour & Bread Fred\textsuperscript{k} Dewitt Master\textsuperscript{t} Wore Ship and Made Sail after the other Vessel—

D\textsuperscript{o} S 76° W 51 Ls
Strong Gales and Cloudy W\textsuperscript{e} [PM] at 3 the Chace WNW at 5
Carried Away the Larboard fore topsail yard Arm & 2 Studding sail Booms, & Broke the Tiller Rope Reciev'd a new One \(\frac{1}{2}\) p\textsuperscript{t} 6 fired a Shot & Bro\textsuperscript{t} too a Brigg from Dominica to Hallifax between the hours of 10 PM and 2 AM fired 6 Guns Signals to our Prizes

\textit{D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4197.}

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

January 1778
Saturday 3d

January 1778
Port Royal WbS\(^\circ\) 6 Leagues
at 9 AM Saw two Sail to the Northward, at 10 the Lighthouse NNW \(\frac{3}{4}\) W 5 Leagues; at Noon gave chase to a Ship and a Brig in Company with the Carysfort.

Ch\(\circ\) Town-Lighthouse WbS\(\circ\) 4 miles—
Light breezes and clear weather; at 1 PM the Carysfort in chase of the Ship; arrived up so near to the Brig, who was almost crossing Charles-Town Bar, to fire Twenty five nine pounders at her, she appeared a Privateer of 16 Guns,\(^1\) and escaped only by drawing us in Shoal water off the Bar; the Carysfort having left off chase, hauled the wind and joined her; at 4 Anchored in 7 fms: the Lighthouse bearing NNW 2 Leagues:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.
\(^1\) South Carolina letter of marque brig Bellona, Capt. Cross, from Nantes, with prize ship Glorious Memory. See Journal of the South Carolina Navy Board, 5 Jan., and South-Camlina and American General Gazette, 9 Jan., below.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ

Sir, 

Dominica 3d Jan\(\circ\) 1778

As I doubt not but that Your Excellency’s Aid du Camp the Baron de Fagan must have arriv’d some days at Martinique, So I presume he has already made my excuses to Your Excy and told you, Sir, the reasons why it was impossible for me to answer Your Excellency’s Letter of the eighteenth instant relative to the Seizure of the Brigantine\(^1\) belonging to the Sieur Serjenton,\(^2\) by him. The accident of a fall which I receiv’d the day after his departure, and which has confin’d me to my Bed for some days, has prevented me from doing myself that honor untill now.

I embrace this first opportunity in my pow’r to acquaint Your Excy that the Brigantine belonging to the Sieur Serjenton was condemned on 26\(^{th}\) Ult. in the Court of Vice Admiralty here. I likewise in order to convince Your Excy of the equi-


YOU MUST PARDON ME, SIR, (THO’ SOMewhat US’D TO THIS STILE OF WRITING FROM YOUR EXCY’S PREDECESSOR) IF I SAY THAT IN MY OPINION WE MAY CARRY ON OUR MASTERS’ BUSINESS TO FULL AS GOOD, IF NOT BETTER EFFECT, BY USING MORE MODERATION AND TEMPER WHEN IT SHALL BECOME OUR DUTY TO MAKE DEMANDS IN THEIR NAME.
I have the honor to be [&c.]

Thos: Shirley


1. Union. See N DAR 10: 676-77.

2. John Sargenton [Sargentôn, Seigenton], merchant at Martinique.


GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS TO MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ

Sir

Sir St: Vincent 3d Jan. 1778

I once more have the honor of troubling ye Excellence with a requisition for the delivery up to the Gentleman, who will have the honor of presenting you this, of sundry English subjects, principally seamen who I learn are permitted to be kept in Irons, not only onboard sundry vessels in St Pierre harbor, but also in some of the Prisons in the Islands under your Excellences Government. should any be detained for trifling Debts, the Gentleman who will have the honor to deliver this to your Excellence, will be empowered to discharge these; shou’d any be unhappily detained for transgressions against the laws of your Excellences Government, I must leave them, recommended however to your Excellency’s clemency, to receive such indulgence as many French Subjects have experienced from me. shou’d these however under any pretence of capture by his Majesty’s rebellious Subjects, be detained in Ports, prisons, or houses, within your Excellences Government, a detention secured under the very forts of Martinica, and thus guaranted to the detainers as it were by your Excellence; I must, and do demand their release in the name, and on the part of the King my master, as also the Delivery up of a Sloop of his Britanick Majesty belonging to this Government,1 carrying the Kings provisions to some of his out Posts, which was on the first instant taken off one of the Bays of this Island, by a privateer and carried into one of the Islands under your Excellences command. I herewith transmit the proof of the Capture which I have further verified under my hand and Seal, and must now claim the same also in the name and on behalf of his Majesty, whose person I have the honor however unworthy of the same to represent in this Government. as these are objects by no means of a Commercial, or neutral nature but respect that faith which should be observed between our respective courts, I will not give myself leave to doubt but that your Excellence will order immediate release of the first, and restitution of the Latter, with all that was onboard her to be made, or I must look on an refusal as the most ample declaration of a resolution in his most Christian Majesty, and his Governors, to act avowedly in violation of all treatys, subsisting between the two nations, and as more than an implied declaration of future enmity, instead of that friendship which has lately subsisted between the Courts of London, and Versailles, and which it has been my unwearied endeavor, hitherto to preserve by the most Scrupulous observance not only of all those ingagements, mutually entered into between our two Courts, but also by every mark of attention to Subjects of his Christian Majesty which might shew my private wish to Cultivate strict friendship, as well as bare observance of treatys. sorry I am to be compelled to say, the open encouragement given in the Ports of the French Islands, and even in the Royal Dock at Fort Royal,
under as it were your Excellences own inspection, to the rebellious subjects of the King my master, gives me great reason to complain of a very different return made to these attentions of him who still hoping your Excellences answer to this (which will be transmitted to his Court) may yet prevent misunderstandings that are easier avoided than repaired. has the Honor to subscribe himself Your Excellences [&c.]

/Signed/

Valentine Morris


**JAMES HARTLEY TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS**

Sir Saint Vincent 3rd Jany 1778

In pursuance of the directions of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty communicated by your letter of the 30 Sept. last I have the honor to transmit you herewith a list of all Captures which have been condemned in His Majestys Vice Admiralty Court for this Island as Droits of Admiralty since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America I have the honor to subscribe myself Sir [&c.]

J* Hartley

[Enclosure]

St Vincent

I do hereby certify the annexed List of Captures condemned in His Majestys Court of Vice Admiralty of this Island to be a just and true Copy from the Records of the said Court and that no other Vessels have been condemned as Droits of Admiralty since the breaking out of the Rebellion in America

J* Hartley

Judge Surrogate.

Court of Vice Adm*

Passed the Registers Office

W Taylor

Dr Reg* Cour: Vice Adm*
## A List of Captures condemned in His Majesty's Court of Vice Admiralty in Saint Vincent

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date of Condemnation</th>
<th>Name and Quality of the Prize</th>
<th>By whom taken and under what Commission</th>
<th>To whom condemned</th>
<th>Grounds of Condemnation</th>
<th>Gross Amount of the Sales of Vessels and Cargoes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1776 October 19</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Hope</em></td>
<td>His Majesty's Ship Solebay</td>
<td>To the Captors</td>
<td>American Property</td>
<td>1845..—..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1777 March 12</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Ruth</em></td>
<td>The Searcher of his Majesty's Customs</td>
<td>To the Captor</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>206.. 7.. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 20</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Speedwell</em></td>
<td>The Collector of His Majesty's Customs</td>
<td>To the Captor</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>901..—..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>September 18</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Johnston</em></td>
<td>The <em>Revenge</em> Privateer</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>2689..18.. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>November 14</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Plymouth Pack</em></td>
<td>The <em>General Morris</em> commissioned by Governor Morris</td>
<td>To the Captors</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>The Cargoes not yet disposed of</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Sloop *Hope* was captured by H.M.S. *Solebay* on 31 August 1776. See *NDAR* 6: 377, 377n.
January 4 (Sunday)

ALEXANDER ROSE TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir,

New London January 4th. 1778—

I am willing to hold an Eighth Share of your New Ship Putnam commanded by Capt. Thomas Allon; And As you cannot as yet ascertain her Cost & outfits, I shall leave it between said Capt. Allon And you to fix the Sum I am to pay for it which I hereby promise to Confirm.

For payment of my said Eighth I have put into the hands of Capt. Andrew Breedin the Sails—rigging—Cables And Anchors of two ships now Laying in Providence for sale; with orders to pay the money into Capt. Allons hands for your use As fast as it can be collected.

I am desirous of holding a quarter instead of an Eighth in the Putnam, but as I must first Consult my partners in Carolina, I purpose writing them immediately for their consent, and hope in about six weeks to obtain it, in which case I shall write you further and order the payment of such further share into your hands—I am Sir [&c.]

Alex Rose


MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

January 1778 New Point Comfort, SWBW 4 or 5 lg

Sunday 4 AM at 5 Weighd & gave Chace to 4 Sail to the Northw at 7 the Entrance of Rappahanock Riv NW 2 Lg [at] 8 Sent the Boats man’d & arm’d to a Sloop one of the above Sails at 10 Came too with the BBc in ½ 4 [½] fm W the Nw End of Gwins Island West 4 or 5 ms & a Ship & Snow in Rappa NW 7 or 8 Ms Fired a Gun & made the Sigk for the Boats to Return The Boats returnd, the Chace having fired Several Shot at them Dr Weighd & came to Sail Emerald & tender in Sight ½ past 11 Fired 2 Guns & made the Sigl for the Emerald Tender to return she being going in Shore after the Above Chace, Spoke His maj’s Ship Emerald Dr & prize in Co.

[New Point Comfort, SWBW 4 or 5 lg]

First p mod & Clear Residue mod’d & Cloudy, Emerald & Tender in Cw prize Brig’d a Stern in Chace of the Ship & Snow in ye Rappa PM at 1 TK Shep & Bore down to the prize The Entrance of Rappahanock River on the Star’d Side going up North 2 Ms & on the Larbd SSW 3 or 4 Ms at 2 TK Ship, prize in Cw Reciev’d new Fore & M Stay Tackle Falls, the old wore out & not for their proper use at 4 Empd. working up the Rappahanock, prize in Cw Emerald & Tender 5 or 6 Ms ahead [at] ½ p’d 4 the Emerald & Tend’d Anch’d ahead
at 5 Anchd in the Rappahanock with the BBc in 5 ftn Wt as did the prize, Veerd to ¼ of a Cable the Entrance of Dtn River on the Starbd hand going up NE 3 or 4 Mts & on the Larbd SSE 4 Mts at 6 Heard the Report of Guns fired up the River,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.
1. French brig *Alexandrine*, Jean François Forand, master, taken by *Emerald* and *Richmond* on 3 Jan. near Rappahannock River.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL.**

Jan’ 78 Newpoint Comft NEB.E.
Sunday 4th
at 7 AM weigh’d & Came to Sail, in Chace of some more Vessels.
Pepperpoint NW,
Ditto wea[c] [Fresh breezes and fair wea[c]] ordered the *Richmond*, to attend our prize,¹ at 2 PM in Chace of a Ship & a snow, at 4 PM saw them both run aground, at 5 PM Anchored off Carters Creek Rappahannock River, sent the Barge & took the Ship,² & the Cutter to the Snow,³ but being fired on, she return’d⁴

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
1. French brig *Alexandrine*.
2. Ship *Dragon*, from Rappahannock River to Dunkerque, with tobacco, taken in Rappahannock River, sent to New York City as prize of *Emerald*. "The Crew got on Shore in their Boats." Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40. She was libelled on 28 Jan. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York by Capt. Benjamin Caldwell and was condemned on 20 Feb. as a prize of *Emerald*. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, fol. 213 and H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 17-18. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/311/3 where her master’s name appears as Claude Bondit.
3. Snow *Elegante*—Collenau, master.
4. The log notes on 5 Jan.: "Ditto Wea[c] at 4 PM saw the Prize Ship afloat, at 5 PM the *Richmond & our prize Anchored here, at 6 PM the Ship anch’d by us." UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.**

January 1778 Cape Hen⁵ N 60⁰ W Dist⁵ 19½ Leag⁶
Sunday 4th
At 6 AM Out all Reefs At 8 made Sail & gave Chace to a Sail to Southwd⁷ At 10 Three Sail in sight At Noon Tackd
Cape Hen⁵ N 52 W Dist⁵ 24 Leag⁶
Fresh breezes and fair. At ½ past 2 PM Tack’d Ship, At ½ p⁸ 3 Fir’d several Shot & Bro¹ too the Chace A Sloop from Bermudas bound to North Carolina.¹ Bro¹ too sent a Petty Officer and [6?] Men to Navigate her to New York, took the prisoners out. In 1st. Reef & 2 Do⁷ of the Topsails At 5 Made Sail & parted Company At 8 In 3d reef Topsails

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.
1. Sloop *Recovery*, Ephraim Paynter, master, owned by P. Paynter & Sons of Bermuda, a crew of 5 seamen, from Bermuda to North Carolina, with salt and rum, sent to New York City. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40. *Recovery* was condemned as a lawful prize by the Vice Admiralty Court of New York on 9 Feb. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 6. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/437/13, where she is described as a Bermudian merchant ship flying French colors.
CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT HENRY THORP, R.N.

By Cristopher Atkins, Esqr.
Commander of his Majesty's Ship \textit{Eolus}.

You are hereby required and directed to repair on Board the \textit{Eolus} Schoner\textsuperscript{1} and there to take on you the command, and cruize off and amongst the Keys or the different passages to wind ward or lee ward as you will find most convenient for intercepting and taking of vessels belonging to his Majesty's rebellious subjects in america taking care to avoid cruizing off the ports or approaching so near the coast of any french, or spanish setlements as to give any unnecessary umbrage or interruption to the subjects or trade of those Nations or any just-cause of complaint and on no pretence to put into the island of hispaniola.

Any ships or vessels you may take during the cruize you are to send to Port-Royal to be proceeded against according to law.

When you schal have taken a prize you are to send me a Letter with-all the papers appertaining to her condemnation to be given immediately to the agent at Kingston to be proceeded against.

Given under my hand on Board his Majesty's Ship \textit{Eolus} in Port-Royal harbour this 4\textsuperscript{th} day of january 1778.

Signé
Crphe. Atkins

Copy, FrPNA, Marine, B\textsuperscript{4} 140, fol. 212. Addressed below close: "To Lieutenant henry thorp/here-by appointed to command/the \textit{Eolus} schonner."

1. Tender of H.M. frigate \textit{Eolus}.

January 5

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 49. \hspace{1cm} \textit{Eagle} Rhode Island

Sir, \hspace{1cm} January the 5\textsuperscript{th} 1778.

With this you will receive a Duplicate of my Letter of the 10\textsuperscript{th} of December,\textsuperscript{1} wherein I have submitted several Particulars to the Consideration of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, respecting the general Appointment of the Ships of His Majesty's Fleet under my Direction: The Original having been sent in the \textit{Brilliant} Ordnance Transport.

By my Letter of the 6\textsuperscript{th} of the same Month,\textsuperscript{2} given to the Care of Captain Reynolds,\textsuperscript{3} who took his passage to England in the \textit{Dutton} Transport, their Lordships will be informed of the Disposition made for the further Employment of the Ships which had been concerned in the late Operations in the Delaware. Those Arrangements having taken place, and the Ships proceeded according to their several Destinations, I sailed on the 29\textsuperscript{th} for Rhode-Island.

The Condition of the Ships, and the Service for which they are respectively intended, being shewn in the enclosed Returns; I only trouble their Lordships with some Circumstances peculiar to each, which, in the general State of this Fleet, require such further Explanation.
The floating Ice, which subsists with little intermission the earlier part of the Year within the port of New-York, does not admit of ships being continued there in safety, unless at the wharfs in the East River. Commodore Hotham was therefore desired to station the Mercury and Rose to cruise alternately in the mean time, on the Jersey Coast; as, by the tenor of his last letter there seems little appearance of any material insult being attempted by the rebels, on the port adjacent to their former stations.

A new lower mast and bowsprit have been requisite for the Cerberus; and for the Venus of which the fore-mast and bowsprit were sprung on her passage from England. The main-mast of the Fowey is in the same state, and the ship reported to be in other respects defective and unfit for winter-service at sea. I have directed a particular inquiry to be made into the grounds of that representation; but the sickness which prevailed amongst the crew on their arrival, would have been an insurmountable obstruction to the proposed employment of the ship at this time.

The Centurion, Cerberus and Tartar are much out of condition; the last more particularly. The Senegal and Scorpion have been long in the same state: and the Rose, Swan and Raven, being single bottoms, will suffer by their continuance in this country. But the occasion for the immediate service of the ships has been such this last year, on every station, that they could not be relieved.

On my arrival here the 2d instant in the Eagle, with the Brune and Solebay, I had the concern to find, that the number of sick in the Raisonable and Somerset was much increased. And from the scarcity of such vegetable refreshments as their complaints require, it is uncertain when the ships may become fit for the service on which I meant they should be employed; at least in the earlier part of the year.

In the dispatches I received from Sir Peter Parker a short time before I left the Delaware, I had an account of the loss of the Syren, by some unaccountable neglect, as signified in the extract from the Rear Admiral’s letter of the 22d of last November herewith enclosed. An inquiry into the circumstances of the accident will be directed, when the captain is exchanged.

The ship having been added to the squadron reserved for the immediate defence of the port, preparatory to the threatened invasion of this island (the particulars of which are also added from the Rear Admirals preceding letter of the 30th of October) her place must be supplied, if possible, from other services. The relief on the cruising stations, will thence become more confined: But the force the rebels can now assemble in the Northern colonies, requires every attention to this important post; wherein assistance from the fleet can contribute to its security. These endeavors in the same respect will be equally extended to the province of Nova Scotia.

For this last occasion I mean to employ the Raisonable. Consequently the chief defensive strength of this fleet, which could be collected on a pressing occasion (adverted to in case of a rupture with the other maritime powers in Europe) would be so much reduced.

The service on the point of taking place at the time expressed in the Rear Admiral’s letter, tho’ essential and recommended for consideration in the spring; could not be sooner undertaken, nor, for different reasons, since prosecuted.
The *Chatham*, which, of the two-decked Ships, is in the most defective State, will soon sail to be refitted in England. The *Amazon* and *Juno* will proceed under Orders to the same Effect; with the Transports waiting here to receive the Troops of General Burgoyne's Army, when it is ascertained at what port they are to be embarked.

These are the only Ships which the Exigencies of the present Service admit of being spared from the American Station; Tho' many of them are unequal in their Condition to the constant Employment on which they are necessarily engaged. But being yet unapprized of the Mode, in which it may be required that the Operations of the ensuing Campaign should be carried on; I can only submit the State of the Fleet to their Lordships' Consideration, with respect to the Appointments requisite in Number and Circumstance, for the future purpose intended.

The Port of New-York being insecure for the third Rates so late in the Year, the Stores sent in the *Buffalo* for the Ships of that Class, were brought in her to Rhode-Island. By removing a part of her Lading into the *Grampus*, and other Expedients, that Store-Ship will be cleared to sail for England with the *Tortoise* and *Chatham*. But as no fit Place can be provided at this port for depositing the Stores, of which a considerable part will be left in the *Grampus* after those which can be received into the Ships here have been taken out, she must necessarily be detained, until the Season admits of her Return to land the Remainder at New York.

The Commanders of the Store-Ships representing with great Justice the Weight of the Charge laid unavoidably on them, under the only Mode that can be adopted for the Issue of Stores from their Ships, in these Circumstances; With respect to the many Articles of the small Stores more especially I am to request their Lordships' Orders, that an Extra Clerk, or other qualified person, may be appointed to have Charge of the Stores on similar Occasions: As the same Necessity will very probably subsist for the Attendance of the Store-Ships and Issue of the Stores from the Ships immediately, in future Instances.

The *Lark* and *Flora* losing their Masts on their last Cruize off of Boston, added to the many other Accidents of the same kind which happened last year, will render the Scarcity in that Article of the fitting Stores a considerable Inconvenience.

In further Reply to the purport of your Letters by the *Venus*, I am to acknowledge as an Instance of their Lordships' Indulgence, the adequate Salary they have been pleased to assign for Captain Duncan during his Continuance in the assistant Capacity they have authorized.

I stated in my Letter of the 28th: of August, the Directions I had given upon Advice from Captain Brisbane of the Capture of the *Fox*; with my Motives on that Occasion. I have since been informed by Sir George Collier, that Captain Fotheringham was re-instated in the Ship; tho' it was then judged impracticable to put her in Condition for proceeding to Newfoundland or Europe: Her Rigging being deemed wholly unserviceable, and the Stores at Halifax too much exhausted to supply the Defect.

I shall now in Obedience to their Lordships' Commands signified in your Letter of the 25th: of August, give Orders for a Court Martial to be held to inquire into the Cause of the Capture of the *Fox*, as soon as the Number of Officers and Men judged sufficient for the purpose have been released; And I shall re-commis-
sion the Ship accordingly. Their further Directions respecting the *Hancock* will be complied with at the same Time.

Lieutenant Robinson,¹¹ late of the *Bristol*, has the Leave communicated to him for his Return to England; and quitted the *Bristol* before I left the Delaware.

Having been some Time before informed from Rhode-Island of the Decease of Captain Banks¹² I judged it expedient, in consideration of the many beneficial Services rendered by Captain Bourmaster¹³ in his Office of Principal Agent of the Transports, and for the Encouragement of the Officers in that Branch, to promote him to the Command of the *Renown*. But his Health not permitting him to to repair immediately to the Ship, and the Arrangement afterwards made for a considerable part of the Transports to remain at Philadelphia, requiring extraordinary Attention to have them fitted for future Employment, which his Experience in that Department more particularly qualified him to direct, I appointed Captain Dickson¹⁴ to command the *Renown*; and Captain Dawson¹⁵ (who has been distinguished by the most spirited Conduct on several Occasions, since he has served in this Country) to the *Greyhound*: Influenced in that Choice, by fresh Testimonies of the Ability which induced their Lordships to place the *Hope* as a Sloop of War on the Establishment of the Navy, in Favor of Captain Dawson.

Tho' their Lordships have intended that the Quantity of Provisions by the Convoies sent with the *Experiment* and *Venus* should amount to a proportion for 13,000 and 16,000 men respectively for four Months; One of the Victuallers having been separated from each of the Convoies on the Passage and taken by the Rebels; The Supply received has not been greater in the whole than for a Term of fifteen Weeks for 29,000 Men. A further small deduction must be made from that Computation, consequent of a Misfortune that happened to the *Juliana* Victualler;¹⁶ which in passing on to Philadelphia for supplying the Ships left in the Delaware, struck, by some Inattention, on one of the upper Range of Chevaux de Frize, which entered her Bottom, and she immediately sunk. By the particular Diligence of the Agent, Lieutenant Barker,¹⁷ the Ship was weighed and taken up to the Town. But I had not received any Account before I quitted the Delaware of the Articles of her Lading which were preserved in fit Condition to be issued in the Fleet.

The *Hope* Victualler, which separated from the *Venus*, was retaken by the *Mermaid*. But the Frigate proceeding on after the Privateer which was in Sight at the same Time, she parted from the *Hope*.¹⁸ And the Victualler not being since arrived, there is Reason to apprehend some further Accident has happened to her. A considerable part of the Bread received at New York by former Convoies, has proved very defective. The apparent Cause thereof, with the several other Matters respecting the Victualling Service, have been reported to the Commissioners in that Department.

The Paper enclosed (the Contents of which were communicated to me a few Days before I left the Delaware) contains all the Particulars I have received regarding Ships of two Decks building by the Rebels, since the Date of the Information I transmitted to their Lordships with my Letter of the 29th. of last June.

I am, with great Consideration, Sir, [&c.]

Howe
[Enclosure]

Intelligence received the 25th: December 1777.

James Morris, late Master of the Friendship Brig from the Island of Providence for London, was taken by a Schooner Privateer the 6th: of last September, in the Latitude of 39° and 50°: West Longitude; and was carried into Boston, from whence he was released in Exchange about the middle of November.

He reports, that there were forty Privateers carrying from 12 to 32 Guns (tho' mostly from 16 to 22 Guns) fitting at that port: The Rebels arming all the Captures they can make serviceable for the purpose: Among these the Weymouth Packet taken on her Return from Jamaica last July, about 300 Leagues from the Lizard. Many British Seamen enter from the Prizes, to serve in the Privateers: Of which some are the property of Persons who keep Dram-Shops in the Town.

That he saw the Keel and Floor-Timbers laid for a 74 Gun-Ship, building at North End in Boston; The Scantlings whereof appeared scarcely sufficient for a Frigate; And only 12 Men were at work upon her.

He was informed another Ship of the same Class was building at Portsmouth in New Hampshire but did not hear any further particulars concerning her.4

By another person released from Portsmouth arrived about the same Time at New-York, this last Ship is said to be covered in as high as the Lower Deck, and proposed to be finished in next May. It was reported that the Guns and Furniture were daily expected from France.

1. New Providence Island, Bahamas.
2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Eagle, Samuel Avery, commander. See NDAR 10: 89.
4. This 74-gun ship of the line was later named America.

[Addressed at foot of first page: "Philip Stephens Esq'/Secretary of the Admiralty." Docketed: "[5 Janry 1778]/Rhode Island/Lord Visct. Howe/R, 21 Mar/ (6 Inclosures)."

1. See NDAR 10: 700-702.
2. See NDAR 10: 675-76.
3. Capt. Francis Reynolds, R.N.
4. See NDAR 10: 566.
5. See NDAR 10: 357.
6. Capt. Henry Duncan, R.N.
7. See NDAR 9: 835-37.
8. Capt. John Brisbane, R.N.
9. Capt. Patrick Fotheringham, R.N.
10. See NDAR 9: 596-97.
11. Lt. Lewis Robertson, R.N.
12. Capt. Francis Banks, R.N.
13. Capt. John Bourmaster, R.N.
14. Capt. Archibald Dickson, R.N.
15. Capt. George Dawson, R.N.
17. Lt. Thomas Barker, R.N.
"Disposition of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels employed in North America under the Command of the Vice Admiral the Viscount Howe"

Duplicate

Eagle Rhode Island

January the 5th. 1778.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ship's Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Eagle</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>522</td>
<td>V. A. Ld. Howe, Cap't Duncan, Capt Curtis</td>
<td>Preparing to proceed for Jamaica</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Bristol</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>367</td>
<td>R. A. Sr P. Parker, Capt. Caulfield</td>
<td>To remain at Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Nonsuch</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>Cap't Griffith</td>
<td>Intended for Halifax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Reasonable</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Fitzherbert, Orrey</td>
<td>Not fit for immediate Service at Sea on Account of Sickness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Somerset</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>520</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Chatham</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>H'ble W. Cornwallis</td>
<td>Intended for England to be cleaned and refitted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Amazon</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Cap't Jacobs</td>
<td>To proceed with the Transports destined for Boston &amp; England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Hawker, —</td>
<td>To be employed on the Coasts adjacent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Unicorn</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>—, Ford</td>
<td>Off Newport</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Buffalo</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—, Bromedge</td>
<td>To proceed to England wth the Chatham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grampus</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>—, Reddall</td>
<td>To proceed to New York when the Season will admit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tortoise</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>—, Brenton</td>
<td>To proceed with the Chatham to England.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[F. Sh.]</td>
<td>Strombolo</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>—, Clayton</td>
<td>Much out of Repair, to return to New York.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Apollo</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>—, Pownoll</td>
<td>Intended to cruize together on the New England Coasts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Venus</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>—, Williams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brune</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>—, Ferguson</td>
<td>To be employed on the New England Coasts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Solebay</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—— Symonds</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.Vess.</td>
<td>York</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Lieu't Wallbeoff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Rose</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Cap't Reid</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Renown</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>L't Jno. Botham acting</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Lark</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Cap't Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Flora</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—— Brisbane</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Diamond</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—— Feilding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Kingsfisher</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>—— Graeme</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galley</td>
<td>Alarm</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>L't Saumarez acting</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- Appointed to convoy two Victuallers to Chesapeake Bay, and there remain under Captain Onslow's Orders
- To proceed with Dispatches for the Delaware
- Arrived with a Convoy of Victuallers. Appointed to return to her Station at Huntingdon Bay
- Between the North Ferry on Narraganset Shore and the Island of Conanicut
- Between Calf Pasture Point on Narraganset Shore and Pine Hill on Prudence Island
- Between the North East End of Prudence Island and Arnold's Point Rhode Island
- To the Northward of Dyre's Island between Coggershall's Point Rhode Island, and Prudence Island
- In the Sekonnet Passage
- On a Cruize off Fisher's Island. Intended to proceed with the Transports under the Direction of Cap't Jacobs, for being cleaned & refitted in England
“Disposition of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels employed in North America under the Command of the Vice Admiral the Viscount Howe”—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ship's Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Preston</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>367</td>
<td>Comm' Hotham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Capt. Uppleby</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Centurion</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Brathwaite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Tartar</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Ommannney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Isis</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Raynor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Cerberus</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Symons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Fowey</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Collins (acting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Sphynx</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Hunt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>.</td>
<td>Maidstone</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Gardner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Nautilus</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Collins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Senegal</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Molloy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carcass</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Howorth (actg)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thunder</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H' Ship</td>
<td>Jersey</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Halsted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A'd Sl.</td>
<td>Hærem</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Lieut. Knight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galley</td>
<td>Dependence</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Clark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Spitfire</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Scott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Crane</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Thames</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Capt. Howe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Swan</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Ayscough</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Raven</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Stanhope</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Falcon</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Harmood</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scorpion</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Browne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.Vess.</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Lieut. Quarme</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Diligent</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Farnham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Dispatch</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Captn Mason</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Men Commanders Comma. Hotham Capt. Uppleby —— Brathwaite —— Ommannney —— Raynor —— Symons —— Collins (acting) —— Hunt —— Gardner —— Collins —— Molloy —— Howorth (actg)

Appointments

In the East River

— D'o. —— Refitting

—— D'o.

Staten Island

At Sandy Hook

Huntington Bay

New City Island

{ Lately refitted & returned to her Station in }
{ the Sound }
{ Cruizing in the Sound }
{ Appointed to cruize for 5 Weeks off little Egg }
{ Harbour and then to repair to Rhode Island }
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Vessel</th>
<th>Tons</th>
<th>Load</th>
<th>Commodities</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Orpheus</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Cap^1 Hudson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Macartney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rainbox</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>Sir Geo: Collier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Blonde</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Cap^1 Milligen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>St W. C. Burnaby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scarborough</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Cap^1 Barkley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Albany</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Mowat</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Dawson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hunter</td>
<td></td>
<td>110</td>
<td>Boyle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Vulture</td>
<td></td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Feattus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.Vess.</td>
<td>Cabot</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lieut^1 Dod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Greyhound</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Cap^1 Dickson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roebuck</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>Cap^1 Hamond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pearl</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Linzee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Liverpool</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Bellew</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Camilla</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Hon: C. Phipps</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[A.]S.</td>
<td>Vigilant</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Cap^1 Christian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Zebra</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Orde</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cornwallis</td>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Lieut^1 Spry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Galley</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Pakenham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.Vess.</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Tonken</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Sh.</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>320</td>
<td>Sir Jas^1 Wallace</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Ordered to Halifax to careen
At Halifax so sickly as to be unfit for cruizing
At Halifax
Cruizing from the West End of Saint George's Bank and Northward to Casco Bay
Cruizing from St George's Bank across to Casco Bay & N^o ward to Damascare Isl^a
Appointed to cruize from St. George's Bank over to Cape Sable having been cleaned & refitted at Halifax.

In the River Delaware
Under the Direction of Cap^1 Hamond
At the Entrance of the Delaware
“Disposition of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels employed in North America under the Command of the Vice Admiral the Viscount Howe”—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ship’s Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>St. Albans</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>Capt. Onslow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Phoenix</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>——— Parker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Emerald</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>——— Caldwell</td>
<td>Stationed at the Entrance of Chesapeake Bay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richmond</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>——— Gidoin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Otter</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>——— Squire</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Carysfort</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Capt. Fanshawe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Hble. G. K. Elphinstone</td>
<td>Stationed on the Southern Coasts from South Carolina to Augustine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Galatea</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Capt. Jordan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lizard</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>——— Mackenzie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Brig</td>
<td>Hinchinbrook</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>Lieut. Ellis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Daphne</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Capt. Chinnery</td>
<td>Ordered to convoy a Transport first to St. Augustine and afterwards to Pensacola</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Swift</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Capt. Keppel</td>
<td>Appointed to convoy the Eagle Packet from the Delaware 300 Leagues into the Sea, and then repair to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Garland</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Capt. Pearson</td>
<td>In the River St. Laurence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Triton</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>——— Lutwidge</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>110</td>
<td>——— Graves</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Canceaux</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>Lieut. Schank</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO CONTINENTAL SECRET COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

New London Jan' 5 1778

I Received a Latter from Wm Bingham Esqr from St. Peters Martineco, advising of his shipping to my Care Seventeen Brass Cannon Field-pieces, Shott, Carriages, Powder &c. by Cap' Lamb, who is Safe arrived at Boston, and desires I would retain them in my hands until I receive your further orders respecting them—I have given orders to have the whole delivered to John Bradford Esqr Con'd Ag't and suppose he has informed you of their arrival & quantity of each of the other articles—Cap' Lamb who's to have customary freight should be glad to know what you allow for such Stores from Martineco—I am &c


NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

New London Jan' 5th 1778

Inclosed is a copy of what I wrote you ye 24th Novr. Since that I have not Received any of your favours—I suppose by this you have heard of ye total Loss of the Sloop Schuyler, being drove on shore by a British Ship—having nothing further to add only the Ship Trumbull calls daily for Supplys & must be obliged to advance a Large Sum as the Seamen time Expires and must be paid off—expect to have her out of the River this Spring early—I am [&c.]

P.S. Suppose that Mr Bradford has advised you of the Brig Resistance Sending in a Prize.


1. NDAR 10: 590-91.
3. H.M. sloop Falcon.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

January 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

Mond' 5th AM at 10 Sent a Leut' 2 Gentleman & 32 Men to assist the Ship in Distress Laying down the River near Chester.— First & Mid't Light Airs & Cloudy Lat't Moderate & Clear PM at 4 Sent a Gentleman & 20 men to Extinguish a fire that Borke out in Town at 8 Boats & Men return'd that were assisting the Ship in Distress one of them the Cathrine was brought up to town & the other after Being got off the Islnd [continued] her Voyage

D, UkLP, Adm. 51/4311.

1. Probably ship Catherine, T. Boog, master, 300 tons burthen, mounting ten 6-pounder and six 4-pounder cannon, built in Philadelphia in 1771, lengthened in 1777, owned by Herries & Co. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777-1778. She is described as a letter of marque in the Master's Log of H.M.S. Roebuck, 5 Jan. UkLP, Adm. 52/1964, fol. 84.
Vice Admiral Richard, Lord Howe, R.N.
Journal of H.M.S. Delaware, Commander James Watt

Jan 5 1778
Moored to a Wharf [at Philadelphia]

Mond 5
D° W° [Light Breezes & Clear W°]
[AM] much loose Ice drifting up & down the River
D° W° at 4 PM sent an Officer and 30 men to extinguish a fire in the Town which was soon got under [control]

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239, 6.

Diary of Elizabeth Drinker

1778 Janry...5...a numbe[r] of those floating Barrels of Gun-Powder continue coming down the River, they have been frequently fireing at 'em to day1.

1. This refers to the "Battle of the Kegs."

Journal of the Continental Congress

[York, Pa.] Monday, January 5, 1778

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report which was taken into consideration; Whereupon,

Resolved, That a warrant issue on the Treasury in favour of Samuel Lyon,1 for 611 20/90 dollars, in discharge of Daniel Tillinghast, agent in Providence, for his order dated the 13 September2 last in favour of said Lyon for £183 7 4 lawful money, the Marine Committee to be accountable.

JCC 10: 21.
1. Samuel Lyon was the secretary of Commo. Esek Hopkins.
2. Not found.

Master’s Journal of H.M.S. Richmond, Captain John Lewis Gidoin

January 1778
[in Chace of the Ship & Snow in ye Rappk]

Mond 5
AM at 9 Read the Articles of war & pun’d. R’t. Hawkins (Mar’t) wth 12 Lashes for Neglect of Duty, Opend a Cask of Beef No. 2269 Con 180 Sh 6 & a Cask of pork Con 308 Sh 3 pieces— [Anchored in the Rappahannock River]

Fresh Breeze & Cloudy for the first p’t Residue Light Airs with Calms PM Weighd & Came to Sail as did the prize Brig Emp’d working up the Rappahanock at 4 PM Came too with the BB in D° River in 5 fm. W° near the Emerald as did the prize Brig Veerd to ¼ of a Cable, the Upper point of Carters Creek N&W’n 1½ M° Musketo Point EBS 4 or 5 M° & Balls P’t. WBN. *Emerald* made the Sig for our Capt’n. Sent the Barge to assist in getting off a Ship which the *Emerald* had run aground Load’d with Tobacco the Crew having got aShore at 6 She Anch’d near us she having floated,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.
JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Monday the 5th day of January 1778—
Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain George Elliot twelve Barrels of Bread six ditto of flour, three ditto of Spirits, two Cables seven and half inch, and two Coil of two inch Rope for the use of the Safeguard Galley.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 336.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board .............................[Charleston] Monday 5th January 1778—
The Board Met According to Adjournment
Present Edward Blake Esq′ first Commissioner
       George Ab† Hall, Edward Darrell, Esqrs
M′ James Wakefield was desired to Attend the Board and did Attend Accordingly—The Commissioners Agreed with him that M′ William Sommersall should put a Valuation on an Iron Cabouse belonging to him for the use of the Brigg Polly—
       An Order to M′ McCully Righton
M′ Righton
Sir/

The Commissioners of the Navy direct that you send a boat to Hobcaw Tomorrow Morning to bring down what pig Iron may be at Messrs Bagby & Mansons wharf

Navy Board 5th January 1778

By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commissr

Ordered that M′ Sawyer² be directed to give such Receipts to the Commissary Gen¹ as he has required—
       Also to purchase a Quantity of Junk—That he do Supply the Notre Dame⁵ with Bread for Six Weeks, at the rate of Five Pounds @ Man @ week, and make up the deficiency with Pease & Rice⁶
       M′ Sommersall was desired to appraise a Cabouse on board a Ship at Gibbes′ wharf

A Note to Messrs Bourdeaux⁵ & Atkinson—

The Commissioners of the Navy present their Compliments to Messrs Bourdeaux & Atkinson and will be much Obliged to them for the Loan of as many water Casks as they can possibly Spare out of the Bellona⁷ and her prize as a sufficient Number for the present Expedition Cannot possibly be purchased in Charles Town—

Navy board 5th Janur 1778—

An Order was drawn on the Treasury in fav of McCully Righton for his 2 Acco for Novem′ & Decem′ £296.12—

Adjourned to Tomorrow Evening 4 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 128.
2. Elisha Sawyer.
4. Words in italics, exclusive of ships′ names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.
5. Daniel Bourdeaux.
7. South Carolina letter of marque brig, Capt. Cross, commander.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP GRASSHOPPER, COMMANDER WILLIAM TRUSCOTT**

Jan 1778

[Sº Martin’s] S. 17.57 E  Distºc 106 Leagues

Monday 5th

Light Breezes & Clear Wº  Variation 5º Azimuth 5.30 Nth: at 7 AM Saw a Sail to the NW. Gave Chace, fired 2 Six Pound Shot, to make her bring too found her to be a schooner from Casco Bay, took possession of her.¹

D, UkPLR, Adm. 51/396, part 5, 32.

1. Schooner Beggar’s Benison, Joshua Titcumbe, master, 120 tons, crew of 10 men, from North Carolina, with lumber, sent into Antigua. Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

**January 6**

**LIEUTENANT EDMUND DOD, R.N., TO THOMAS COMPTON, MASTER OF THE ROYAL BOUNTY**

No 3/

Private Signals to be Observed by the *Royal Bounty* for the better keeping Company with his Majestys Armed Brigg *Cabot* Lieutenant Edmund Dod Commander

When I want to speak with you, I will hoist a Blue Ensign at the Main Top Gallant Mast head with or without a Gun—

Should the prisoners Mutiny on Board or that you have Reason to suppose they intend it,¹ you are to hoist a Stº Georges Jack at the Flagg staff at the main top mast head, & haul up your Foresail—

When I intened that you shall keep ahead of us all night, and that you are to carry a Stern Light, I will at sun set hoist a Union Jack at Fore top gallant Mast head and my Ensign, and fire one Gun

In the Night

Should the prisoners attempt to Mutiny, and take the Ship in the Night, you are to shew three Lights one above the other & burn Two false fires, at 5 Minutes Distance between, and cut you Jeers &c and I will answer by Burning one False [fire]

Should we part Company and meet again in the Night, the Ship to Windward, shall shew three Lights of Equal height in the Fore shrouds which will be answer’d by the Ship to Leeward, shewing Two Lights one above the other, in the main Shrouds—

Given on board His Majestys Armed Brigg *Cabot* in Halifax Harbour this 6th: Day Janº 1778—

Edmº Dod—

Council Chamber Boston Febº 23º 17778 [1778]

A True Copy

Attest Jnº Avery Dº Secº
MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Order'd, That Capt Hopkins deliver Col0 Joshua Davis Cordage sufficient for Halyards for the Lincoln Row-Galley—

Order'd, That the Com Gen deliver M Homer for the Brig Massachusetts

Order'd, That M Ivers pay William Cordwell for Tinning a Kettle for Brig Massachusetts . . . £9...

---

1. Caleb Hopkins.  
2. David Devens.  
3. Robert Homer.  
4. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.  
5. Thomas Ivers.

---

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO JOSEPH RUSSELL, JR.

New London January 6, 1778.

I have sent the barer on purpose to git your Account as I Cannot make up mine with the Owners of the Revenue with out it and Should be Glad you would Send me by the barer, the Ballance as I am Disappointed of the money from Col Grifffing and am much putt to it for want—The New Courses & Top Sails of the Rebecca must be Apprizd and att foot I have Stated the Proportion of Money due to Each Vessell for the Rebecca—I should be Glad that when you see M Millir you would Desire him to make out his Acco and Send me and I will Send him mine. I did Intend to Come down to Bedford but am so Unwell that att Pressent I dare not Think of it I am Sir &c.

Nathl Shaw Jun

PS I hope you wont have a %it from your New Port Neighbours but am much Afraid of it. Sell the Beaf as Soon as you have a Tolerable offer N S

[Enclosure]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Ship Sold for</td>
<td>£5750. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Men are to have one half</td>
<td>2875. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap Perse had 33 Men whose part is</td>
<td>£ 988. 5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap Champlin had 63 Men whose part</td>
<td>1886.15.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap Champlin had 12 Guns whose Share is</td>
<td>£1725. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap Perse had 8 Guns whose share is</td>
<td>£1150. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan Millir as Agent for Cap Perse is to Receive for the Crew</td>
<td>£ 988. 5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the Owners of Perses Sloop</td>
<td>1150. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2138. 5.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Nath'l Shaw Junr as Agent for Cap' Champlin
is to Receive for the Crew ................................. 1886.15.-
for the Owners .................................................. 1725. 0.-
£3611.15.-

LB, QY, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Papers, Letter Book (January 1775–July 1782). Addressed at top:
"To Joseph Russell Junr/ Merchl att Bedford."
2. Probably, Col. Samuel Griffin.
4. Nathan Miller, agent for Capt. Benjamin Pearce, commanding Rhode Island privateer United States. For more on Nathan Miller and his accounts, see NDAR 10: 540n.
5. Rebecca.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL SMEDLEY TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Dear S'ct

Fairfield Jan' 6th. 1778

Yours & Cap't Bartram Came to Hand I Shall Obey your Orders & Repair on Board the Ship this week. Should have been there before now was it not for hopes of Recruiting Men here more Plenty & Collecting Wheate for Bread for the Ship Whether the Latter will be Poseble or not I Cannot Tell it is but Little we have yet Collected having met with Disappointment from our Farmers Pious Conduct M' Cables is now out in the Country Collecting Am S't Yours

Sam'l Smedley

L, CtHi, American Revolution, Box 6, Naval Affairs, 1776–1782. Docketed in Shaw's hand: "Sam'l Smedley/Letter/January 6. 1779." It is impossible to determine whether it was Smedley or Shaw who wrote the correct year. Smedley was in Fairfield recruiting for the Defence in January of both 1778 and 1779.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO PATRICK HANNAN AND THOMAS CONNOLY

[Annapolis] In Council 6 January 1778

Ordered that the Western Shore Treasurer pay to Patrick Hannan one hundred twenty three pounds, Sixteen Shillings & three pence for work done to the Chester Galley and thirty three pounds Seventeen Shillings & six pence for the use of Tho's Connolly sup auth. passed the B't of Au't.

123.16.3

33.17.6

157.13.9

T Johnson Junr

DS,MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-53/83.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

Jan' 78 [Pepperpoint NNW,]

Tuesday 6th at 6 AM the Richmond warping nearer in Shore to cover the Boats, boarding the Snow, sent a Flag of Truce on Shore, In Rapahanock River
Moderate & fair wear employed taking the Cargo out of the Snow, to lighten her; at 3 PM she got off; hove up the Best Bower, & let the small Bower go; the Longboat & Cutter employed taking the Tobacco out of the Richmond, & carrying it on Board the Snow; some people on board the Snow repairing the Rigging, which her crew had Cut.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.


**MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN**

January 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tuesd 6</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[Anchored in the Rappahannock River]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AM at 5 slung the Lower Yards &amp; Cleard Ship for Action at 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carried out ye Stream Anch &amp; 2 Hawsers Weighd the BB &amp; warpt near in Shore to Cover the Boats in getting off[...] a Snow Loadd with Tobacco which the <em>Emerald</em> had run aground &amp; to drive the Rebels who were Stripping her1 Fired 4 Shot &amp; drove the Rebels out of her, Sent the Long Bt. with the Stream Anch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Anchored in the Rappahannock River]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Light Airs with Calms at Times [PM] The <em>Emeralds</em> &amp; Our Boats Emd Lightning the Snow, Recd out of her 33 Hhds of Tobacco PM at 3 the Brig got off, ½ p weightd &amp; dropt into our Birth again at 5 Anchd close by us the prize Snow,2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.


2. The log notes on 7 Jan.: "6 AM Empd Sending the Tobacco on Board the Snow & Stowing it away AM at 8 the *Emerald* made our Sig1 for a petty Off2 at 9 sent a Shig by a Flagg of Truce 7 American prisoners the Boats with a Gang of hands Empd Riging the Snow." The rerigging of *Elegant* continued on 8 Jan., *Richmond* sending nine men on board to carry her down to Hampton Roads, and on 9 Jan. *Emerald* and *Richmond* with their three prizes dropped down the Rappahannock. UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.

**JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD**

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 6th day of January 1778.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Mr Richard Hardy thirty Bushels of salt, it being for thirty Barrels of Beef purchased of him by Mr Jno Peirce for the Use of the Navy.—

This Board doth recommend to his Excellency the Governour and the Honourable the Council Mr David Larkens to be a second Lieutenant in the Navy of this Commonwealth.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public store, deliver to Captain George Elliot as much Cloth as will make himself, David Larkens and Edward King coats on their paying for the same.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 337.
JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board ........................................ [Charleston] Tuesday 6th January 1778—
Present Edward Blake Esq' first Commissioner
Geo Ab' Hall, Josiah Smith, Edwd Darrell, Esq'n—
A Letter to his Excellency the President\(^1\)

The Commissioners of the Navy desire to Acquaint the President that the Commissary of Stores\(^2\) has informed them, that upon application to the Ordnance Keeper for 4th Shott out of the Arsenal for the Naval Expedition now fitting out, he refused to deliver them without an Order from the Continental Agent;\(^3\) They will therefore be glad that an Order may be procured for 1500 shot the Quantity wanting—

By Order of the Board—

Navy Board 6th Janr 1778—
Order'd That Elisha Sawyer Esq' Commissary do purchase a Quantity of Nails, Carpenters, & Coopers Tools for the use of the Naval Department—

1. An Order\(^4\) was drawn on the Treasury in favr [of] Sam'l Maverick for wages due him on board the Brigg Defence.

Ordered that the Clerk do pay such of the workmen at the State Ship Yard as may want their wages—

Adjourned to Tomorrow Evening 6 oClock—


1. John Rutledge.

2. Elisha Sawyer.

3. Either John Dorsius, Livinus Clarkson or Abraham Livingston, Continental Agents at Charleston.

4. Words or letters in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Board of Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Jan\(^{r}\) 1778

\[\text{d}^o\] [Charles Town] N 83° W 43 Ls
Tuesday 6
at 10 [AM] Wore at 11 Saw a Sail Gave Chace
\[\text{d}^o\] [Charles Town] S 74° W 40 Ls
Strong Gales and Squally \(\frac{1}{2}\) p' 1 [PM] Fired a Shot & Bro' too the Sloop Speedwell from Providence in Rhode Island to Charlestown S° Carl. Laden with Apples, Potatoes, Onyons & Cyder Tho' Munro Master\(^1\) Employed Getting the Stores out of the Prize

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4197.

1. Sloop Speedwell, Thomas Munro, master, 30 tons, a crew of five seamen, owned by Paine & Co. of Providence, taken in lat. 33° 18', long. 76° 28', destroyed. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40. Speedwell, 15 tons burthen, cleared from Providence on 17 Nov. 1777 for South Carolina with a cargo of 50 barrels of cider, 1000 bunches of onions and 50 bushels of potatoes. RAR, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776–1787, p. 56.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP GRASSHOPPER, COMMANDER WILLIAM TRUSCOTT

Jan 1778

[S° Martin’s] D° S. 3° = 44 E Dist° 96 Leagues
Tuesday 6th

Fresh Breezes & Cloudy.  at 6, AM, Saw a Sail to the NE standing to the SW. Gave Chace.
  [S\+ Martin's] S. 13.05 W  Dist\* 73 Leagues
D\* and Clear W\*: at 4 PM Fired 2 Six Pound Shot, to bring the Chace too found her to be a Sloop from Carolina, bound to Martinico, took possession of her. Made sail.\*

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/396, part 5, 32.

1. Sloop Adventure, William Ricker, master, 50 tons, crew of seven men, from Virginia, with tobacco, sent into Antigua. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

January 7

CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER TO CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL

Sir

Please to Deliver M\+ Sam\+ Read present Pusser [i.e., purser] of the Ship Boston, what Slops may belong to st\+ Ship, he giving a Receipt for the same & you will Oblidge Yours to Serve

Sam\+ Tucker


JOHN BRADFORD TO CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE

Honble Gentlemen,

Your Letter was handed Me only last Saturday Ev'ning by the honb S Adams\+ I immediately sent an Express to Bedford [in Dartmouth] to acquaint M\+ Jarvis\+ with your Orders respecting the Loading the Mellish\+ with all Dispatch. I receiv'd his Answer last Ev'g he writes Me he is doubtful if such a Cargo is to be purchas'd, but as y\+ honbl Committee has order'd it nothing shall be wanting in his power to accomplish it—He says He should advertise to give Cash or West India Goods, & I shall be purchasing what I can here & send down to him the Mode of getting things is expensive & tedious, being oblig'd to freight in two Bottoms & cart it across an Isthmus The Brig Tryton\+ is now waiting for a Wind, she is mann'd with french Sailors, & a Cap\+ Born in Guernsy,\+ by Marriage a Nephew to Doctor Franklin, her Acct & Outfit you shall have soon yours &c

J B


1. Samuel Adams.

2. Leonard Jarvis, Deputy Continental Agent at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.


4. Brig Tryon, taken by Washington's Fleet schooners, Hancock, Samuel Tucker, commander, and Franklin, John Skimmer, commanden, in Nov. 1776. See NDAR 7: 104, 105, 137, 139, 141n, 906, 1014, 1058.

5. Peter Collas was married to Jane Mecom, daughter of Franklin's sister, Jane Mecom.
JOHN BRADFORD'S ACCOUNT FOR PRIZES OF THE CONNECTICUT STATE NAVY

M's Sam' Elliot Ag' of Prises for the State of Connecticut in a/c. wth. Jn'o. Bradford

Dr.
1776
July
To Sundries supply'd Cap't Harding
for Brig' Defence
To Cash paid him
To 1 Cag Butter 56' @ 7½d. 1.13.10
2 hamms Bacon 27' @ 5d. .11. 3
2 doz port Wine @ 24/ 2. 8—
a Bottle Jesuits Bark 2. 8—
26 Gall° Vineager 1. 6—
12 y'd. Friesel @ 6/ 3.12—
49 Gall° Rum @ 5/4 13. 1. 4

60.—

By Brig' Defence's 4/16 of N't
Proceeds of Sundries sold by JB
belonging to Ship 'L'd Howe

By . D'o. D'o 5/16 of D'o
belonge' to Ship George

By . D'o. D'o of D'o
belonge' to Brig' Annabella

By . D'o D'o proportn. of Sundries
sold by Wm. Greenleaf Esq'r wth.
was paid to JB

25. 0. 5

To 1 pair Pistolls dld Cap't Smedly

4. 4—

£223. 1. 3

1064. 4.10½

£1287. 6. 1½

Boston. 7th Jan'y 1778
Errors Excepted
Jn'o. Bradford


1. A heavy durable woolen fabric with a rough surface, made in Ireland.
To 1 doz Wine & 1 peck Oatmeal for a sick man 1..10.—
1 pair Shoes dld Dunham .. 8.—
Cash paid John Hardline .. 4..4
½ Gall° Rum 3/.. ½ Gall° Wine 5/
To Cash paid Joseph Webb Sundry Ship Chand°
10 fathoms Junk 15..3..8
8 Gallons Rum @ 5/4 1..14..8
2 Gall° Vineager a peck Barley 6 Bottles Wine for Sick Man 1..1..9
2 Common Tents for Boatsails—@ 66/8 6..13..4
1 Muskett dld by Cap° Hardings ord°
2 Fuses dld Mr. Elliot @ 84/ 3..6.—
6 Bottles wine dld Doctor° Windship² 8..8.—
1 broad Sword & Shold° Strap dld D° & Cap° order 1..6
1 hogs°d Rum 119 Gall° @ 5/4 31..14..8
1 P° Irish Linnens 23 y°d dld Cap° @ 4/ 4..12.—
1 black Sholder Strap D°
1 doz Plumes dld Mr. Elliot 12.—
6 Hams Bacon 1..19..4½
3 Barr° beef @ 80/ 12..—..—
1 Barr° Oatmeal 1..—..—
1 Cask Wine 5 doz 3 @ 25/ 6..11..3
3 Bottles Porter 4.—
5 Musketts, Bayonetts & Powder 16..10.—
48 Plumes 2..8.—

| Total             | 40..12..7½ |

**[Boston 7 January 1778]**
1 Surtout Coat Scarlett & green 4.10.—
2 pair Silk hose @ 9/ 1 p' th' D 6/ 1.4.—
1 Waistcoat & breeches to Capt Smedley 2.8.—
2 pair Silk & 2 pair th'd hose 1.10.—
2½ Barls. Oatmeal 12.—

Commiss 2½ %% C
Errors Excepted
Jno Bradford Cona Agent

£130.11.6¼
3.5.3¼
£133.16.10

2. Dr. Amos Windship (or Winship) of Boston.
MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston January 7th. 1778.

Order'd, That M'. Ivers¹ pay Jon̄ Balch for Sundries for Schooner Starks, as Pr Acc'l...£4. 4. 7 —

Order'd, That M'. Ivers pay Joshua Lapham for a Cap & Saddle for Schooner Starks...£1. 2. —

Order'd, That M'. Ivers pay Isaac Phillips Esq'r for 20 Tons Stone Ballast for Schooner Starks...£6. —

Order'd, That D'. John Greenleaf deliver Doc't Fuderz Medicines for one hundred Men on Board Brig Massachusetts—


1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Dr. Harris Ellery Fudger was appointed surgeon of the Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts on 15 Nov. 1777. Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War, 17 vols. (Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 1896-1908), vol. 6, 140.

MAJOR GENERAL JOSEPH SPENCER TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

State of Rhode Island Providence Jan'r 7th. 1778

May it please your Excellency

... There has Generally been about Six ships and Frigates of Force belonging to the Enemy, Round the Channel of Rhode Island, through the summer and fall Past: there is a large Number lately Arrived there of Transports, at least a Hundred, and in the whole now there, upwards of 20 ships, Frigates, and Sloops of War, Eight or nine of which of the line.¹ Lord Howe came there Last saturday:² they have lately been sounding in the Channel near Warwick Neck, and we hear of some other preparations, that Indicate some designs against us. ...  

Joş Spencer

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed flush left below signature: "His Excellency Gen'l Washington." Docketed: "Rhode Island 7th Jan' 1778/from/Gen'l Spencer/Ans 24th." The letter also discusses provisioning problems for the army in Rhode Island and Spencer's desire to resign his command. On 24 Jan. Washington replied that he was aware Vice Adm. Howe had sailed for Newport with more than 100 transports to winter there. DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4.

1. The ships of the line were Eagle, 64 guns, Nonsuch, 64 guns, Somerset, 64 guns, Raisonable, 64 guns, Bristol, 50 guns, Chatham, 50 guns, with the storeships Buffalo, Grampus and Tortoise, former third rate ships of the line.
2. Howe arrived at Newport on Friday, 2 Jan.

NEWS FROM BURLINGTON, NEW JERSEY

BURLINGTON, Jan. 7.

On Tuesday last the schooner Little Hope, with part of her cargo consisting of rum, sugar, coffee, tea, and a number of blankets, drifted from Philadelphia with the ice above Point no Point. The day following Major Edwards,¹ with eight more, boarded her, after having with much difficulty worked their way through the ice. Previous to their boarding her the Captain of the schooner, with five sailors, paraded as though they intended to dispute the matter; but their hearts failing them, they saved further trouble by a ready surrender.
The same day (several vessels drifting in the ice between Philadelphia and Gloucester-Point) Capt. Robert Quigley, with twenty-four of the militia, boarded & took the transport brigantine John, & the armed schooner Industry, with thirteen English seamen, among whom are two Captains. The brigantine had several hogsheads of rum, &c. on board and the schooner some tobacco. After taking out the valuable articles, and stripping them of their rigging, sails, &c they were burnt.2

Another party of our militia, on the same day, made prize of the transport brigantine Lord Howe, which was also stripped and destroyed; and the day following a sloop, on her way from Chester to Philadelphia, was taken with about twenty barrels of flour on board. In these little expeditions, thirty four British seamen and soldiers were taken; and on Friday last they passed through this city, on their way to a place of security.

2. For more on transports adrift in the ice of the Delaware River, see Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 1 Feb., below.

CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO BRIGADIER GENERAL EDWARD HAND

Sir

Fort Pitt Jan' 7th, 1778

As I expect to bring at least five Boats from New Orleans laden with dry Goods and Navigated by 20 or 25 Men each I request the favour of you to give the Necessary Order for a sufficient Quantity of Flour to be lodged for me at the Arkansaws not less than Sixty or Seventy Bar's of 250 lb or 300 lb each as the Men must have 1½ Rations & day also Twenty or Thirty b's of Pork, so as to be there the begining of April. I will supply my Crews with the Remaining quantity of Meat necessary below, The Annexed1 is Co's Morgans estimate of Provisions necessary had I left this as I ought any time in October last—I am Sir [&c.]

Jas: Willing

1. See Colonel George Morgan to Captain James Willing, Jan. 1778, above.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

Jan' 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

Wednesday 7th

AM recvd a lighter of Coals
First part moderate with some rain the latter fair weathr Not much Ice in the River
PM a Vessel with a Flag of Truce came alongside with some provisions for the Rebel Prisoners1

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1964, fol. 84.
CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the Navy Board
of the Middle Department

Gentlemen

[York, Pa.] January 7th 1778

Your Letter of the 26th ultimo\(^1\) has come to hand and Shall be duely attended
to. As the Eastern Navy Board are in great want of flour & Iron to carry on the pub-
lic business within their district we request that you will immediately purchase on
the best terms in your power 2,000 Barrels flour and 100 Tons Iron and have the
same transported down to little Egg Harbour and there Stored to wait the arrival
of some Vessels which the Navy Board at Boston will send round. The Masters of
said vessels will be directed to apply to you, and you will give Orders for the delivery
of the same.

We shall expect an immediate answer from you relative to the above purchase
and remain [&c.]
P:S: please to let us know if vessels can be Chartered at Egg Harbor to carry the
Flour & Iron to Boston

1. Not found.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO JOSEPH MACCUBBIN

[Annapolis] In Council 7th. January 1778

Ordered That the Western Shore Treasurer pay to Joseph Maccubbin Seventy
six pounds Ten Shillings for Whiskey purchased for the Galley Independence\(^a\) at
passed the Bd.

\(^a\) order
T Johnson Junr

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-53/70. Endorsed: "Entd E. F."

"AN INVENTORY OF THE SHIP DEFENCES STORES AS SHE NOW LAYS VIZ"

Annapolis the 7th January 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Boatswains Stores</th>
<th>Hull, Masts, and Yards</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Standing Bowsprit Except’d</td>
<td>Hull, Masts, and Yards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standing And Running Rigging, d(^c)</td>
<td>Hull, Masts, and Yards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Bowers</td>
<td>2 Bowers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Stream</td>
<td>1 Stream</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Kedge</td>
<td>1 Kedge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Cables Half worn</td>
<td>2 Cables Half worn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Old Steam Hawser</td>
<td>1 Old Steam Hawser</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Towline</td>
<td>1 Towline</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Scrappers</td>
<td>4 Scrappers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Sail Needles</td>
<td>8 Sail Needles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Log line &amp; Reel</td>
<td>1 Log line &amp; Reel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Some Spars yards And Topmasts</td>
<td>Ditto . . . Blocks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto . . . Blocks</td>
<td>Ditto . . . Blocks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooks And Thimbles</td>
<td>Hooks And Thimbles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Cat Blocks.</td>
<td>2 Cat Blocks.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Fish Hook</td>
<td>1 Fish Hook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Viol And Block.</td>
<td>1 Viol And Block.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 pair of Can hooks</td>
<td>2 pair of Can hooks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Marline Spicks</td>
<td>4 Marline Spicks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Serving Mallets</td>
<td>3 Serving Mallets</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Fids</td>
<td>3 Fids</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Palm plates</td>
<td>5 Palm plates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hand lead And line</td>
<td>1 Hand lead And line</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Dipsea line</td>
<td>1 Dipsea line</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Boatswains Stores. —Continued

4 Tarr Buckets 4 Hand Spicks
10 Capstan Bars 12 Ships oars
A Barge with 6 Oars 6 Swabbs
20 Tuns Pig Iron for Balls 2 Lantrons
2 Crow Barrs

Sails

1 Jibb
1 Fore Stay sail
1 Sprit sail Top sail
1 Spritsail
1 Fore Sail
1 Fore Top sail
1 do... Top Gallon
1 do... Top Gallon Royal
1 Mizen Staysail
1 do... Topmast Staysail
1 do... Topsail
1 Driver
1 Jigger
2 Sprits for the Barge

Carpenters Stores

6 Setts of pump Gear
1 Broad Ax.
1 Adds
1 pump Hammer
4 Hatch Barrs

2 Chisells
1 Drawing Knife
1 Saw
2 Tarrpauling
1 Grind Stone
1 plain

John Grant Carpent

Coopers Stores

16 Iron Bound water Casks
1 Harness Tubb
1 Marking Iron
1 Bung Board,
1 pair of Compasses
1 Funnel
4 Mess Cans & 1 pump Can

1 Cooper pump
2 wooden Hand pumps
1 Coopers Adds
1 Drawing Knife d
1 Ax
4 Draw Bucketts
4 Mess Fidds

Joseph Dunbarr Cooper

Annapolis the 7th January 1778

Ship Defence Stores Brought forward

Cooks Stores

1 Large iron Hearth
1 Small Iron pott

2 Copper Kittles
1 flesh fork
Cooks Stores—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Grid Iron</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood ax</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Large Iron Laddle</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Cabbin Stores

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Speaking Trumpett</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spy Glass</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Half Minute Glasses</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hour Glass</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candle Sticks &amp; Snuffers</td>
<td>1 pair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knives &amp; forks</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cabbin Chairs</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Samuel Walker master

Gunners Stores

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6 pounders</td>
<td>10...6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto fortified</td>
<td>4...4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britchins Compleat</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tackle Blocks &amp; falls</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britchins</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hand Spicks</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crow Barrs</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catridge prmers</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>match Staves with Some</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Match</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Geo: Ross 1st Lieut & John Berryman Gunner

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

Jan'y 78

In Rapahanock River

Wednesdy 7th

Ditto Wea: [Moderate & fair wea:] employed refitting the Snow, and working up Junk, took Sails out of the two prizes & put them onboard the Snow.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

1. French snow Elegante, — Collenau, master.
2. French brig Alexandrine and ship Dragon.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

January 1778

Cape Hen'y N 67 W Dist*: 15 Leagues

Wednesdy 7th.

At ½ p* 6 AM Saw a Sail to [N*:w*]d. Wore Ship Out all Reefs, set Top gallant Sails &c* & gave chace. Sailmakers rep* Fore topm* Staysail.
7 JANUARY 1778

Cape Hen** West Dist** 2 Leagues.
Mod* breezes and cloudy at 2 PM Fired several Shot & Bro* too the Chace A Brig from Guadeloupe bound to Virginia1 Shorten’d Sail & Bro* too Main Topsail to the Mast, sent a Boat for the Prisoners & a Petty Officer & six Men to Navigate her to New York. At 5 In first Reef Topsails & made Sail at 7 the Brig parted Company at 8 In 2d & 3d. Reef Fore & Main Topsails and 2d Reef Mizen Topsail. At ½ past 11 Close Reef’d the Topsails and Handed them Bro* too under the Main Sail.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.
1. French brig Genevieve, Pierre Tourounet, master, owned by Casamajor & Co. of Guadeloupe, a crew of 17 seamen, mounting 4 carriage guns, from Guadeloupe alleged to St. Peter's (St. Pierre and Miquelon), with rum, salt &c., sent to New York City. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40. Genevieve was declared a recapture on 9 Feb. by the Vice Admiralty Court of New York, claimed by Robert Dale & others, but her cargo was condemned as a lawful prize. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 4–5. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 92/340/16 where her master's name is given as Pierre Tournet.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Wednesday the 7th day of January 1778.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Magazine, deliver to Mr Isaac Mercer one hundred weight of Gunpowder, six Quires of Cannon cartridge Paper and three quires of musket ditto for the use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain John Barret for one hundred pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Hero Galley.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Mr Richard C. Graves a quantity of salt from the forge not exceeding fifty Bushels for the Purpose of Barrelling Pork for the use of the Navy.—

 Ordered that Mr James Davis make the necessary Repairs wanting to the Vessells Molly and Virginia employed in Trade for this Commonwealth.—


JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board ......................... [Charleston] Wednesday 7th January 1778

The Board Met According to Adjournment
Present Edward Blake Esq* first Commissioner
Geo. Abb* Hall Josiah Smith Edw* Darrell
Tho* Savage Jn* Edwards Tho* Corbett Esq*—
A Letter from Secr* of The Prevy Council—

January 7th 1778

Sir/

By order of his Excellency the president,1 I am to inform you, that Cap* Biddle2 has resigned the Command of the Ship Gen*Moultrie, and that it is his direc-
tion with the advice of the prevy Council, the Commissioners of the Navy do appoint a proper person, to Succeed to the Command of her—

I am Genl
Yr Hblc. Servc.

Edw' Blake Esq'r first—
(Signed) Jno Colcock. Sec' of the Navy Board

Commiss'r of the Navy Board

A Valuation of 4 Carriage guns 4 pounders Borrowed by this State from Messrs Mey & Cripps and put on board the Brigg Polly Commanded by Capc Anthony, being refer'd to us We do therefore appraise the Same at Seven Hundred pounds the Pair—Given under our Hand, at Charles Town this 7th January 1778

(Signed)

Willm Logan—
Willm Somarsall

A Valuation of a Cabouse

It being Refer'd me to Value a Cabouse on board the Brigg Polly Commanded by Capc Anthony I Appraise the same at One Hundred pounds Current Money of this State

Charles Town Jan'r 7th. 1778

(signed) Wm Somarsall

Adjourned to tomorrow, 10 O'Clock.


1. John Rutledge.
3. Florian Charles Mey and John S. Cripps, merchants at Charleston.
4. South Carolina privateer brigantine serving in the South Carolina Navy for the naval expedition with frigate Randolph.
6. Words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

DECLARATION OF MOSES NATHANS

Copy

[Jamaica 7 January 1778]

Mr: Moses Nathans, from the Cape, last from the Mole, Saith: —That on his Arrival at the Cape Decr 13th. he found a great Number of Soldiers there, the Barracks full, and a great Number of Officers in the Town, on enquiry he was informed, that Soldiers arrived there almost every day—that on the 15th. or 16th. of December a Number of Soldiers arrived there about 6000.—as he was informed.—that he saw them—that the Current news of the Town was, that the Troops were in the pay of Spain and intended against the Island of Jamaica.—That a Spanish Man of War, was then there, on board of which it was said, Money had been brought to pay the said Troops.

That there were five French Frigates there at one time, and when he left the Cape about December 22nd. there remained only two.

That he sailed from the Mole the 5th. Instant Janry and Landed at Cow Bay on the 7th. Janry.—

Copy, UkLP, C.O. 137/73, fols. 68–69. Docketed: “Copy of a Declaration/of Moses Nathans/In Govr Dalling's (No 18)/of the 13th. Janry 1778./15) d5.”
1. Cap Français [Cape François], Saint-Domingue.

DEPOSITION OF DOMINICK FRENCH, JOHN SPURITT AND HOPKIN LEWELLIN

DOMINICA BEFORE Charles Winstone Esquire
One of His Majesty's Justices of
the Peace for the Island of Dominica.

PERSONALLY appeared Dominick French late Master of the Ship Whim, belonging to the Port of Liverpool in the Kingdom of Great Britain, and owned by Thomas Case of Liverpool aforesaid Merchant, John Spurritt late Chief Mate of the said Ship Whim, and Hopkin Lewellin late Second Mate of the same Ship, And jointly and severally made Oath as follows And first the said Deponents jointly say, That on the Twenty Ninth day of January One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven The said Ship sailed from the said Port of Liverpool for the Coast of Africa and after taking in a Cargo of Slaves and Rice at the Island of Bannanos on the Coast of Africa the said Ship sailed from thence on the Seventeenth day of November now last past bound to the Island of Barbadoes And these Deponents further say that on the Twentieth day of December now last past being in the Latitude of Barbadoes the said Ship Whim was taken by an American Brigantine of Twelve or Fourteen Guns called the Fairfield whereof one James Hovey was Master, and carried into Carbay2 in the Island of Martinico on the Twenty Fourth day of the same Month of December And these Deponents also jointly say That on Saturday the Third day of this instant January they took their Passages from the Port of St. Pierre's in the said Island of Martinico on board of a French passage Schooner to be landed on this Island, the said Schooner being bound to the Island of Guadaloupe to call in her way at this Island and upon these Deponents going on board the said Passage Schooner they discovered two Negro Boys on board, which the Deponents knew to be part of the Cargo of the said Ship Whim And the Deponent Dominick French further deposeth That upon his Arrival at Roseau in this Island on Sunday last the Fourth Instant he went to His Excellency Governor Shirley and related the Circumstance of the Two Negro Boys (part of the said Ships Cargo) being on board the said Schooner or French Packet and prayed His said Excellency to have said Schooner stopped by the Fort that the Deponent might recover back the said two Negro Boy Slaves for the Owner of the said Ship Whim, this Deponent apprehending that the property of the said Slaves was not altered by the illegal Capture and Sale aforesaid, which request His said Excellency was pleased to comply with, and the said Schooner was in consequence thereof fired at and brought to by the Fort at Roseau and the said two Negro Boys were landed from on board the said Schooner and carried by this Deponent before Charles Winstone Esq' one of the Members of His Majesty's Council and a Justice of the Peace for the said Island of Dominica who told this Deponent he might take the said two Slaves into his possession as the property of the Owner of the said Ship Whim. And all these Deponents jointly swear that the two Negro Boy Slaves aforesaid were two of the Slaves of the Cargo of the said Ship Whim at the time of the Capture by the Rebels And that the Rebel Colours of America were hoisted on board the said Brigantine Fairfield & her Prize the said Ship Whim, when they sailed
into Carbay in Martinica aforesaid, at which Bay there were two more Prizes lying, one of which had Rebel Colours flying and that there is a Fort at Carbay aforesaid mounting Four Guns, and garrisoned by a Commandant & Soldiers who these Deponents apprehend & believe were in the Service of His most Christian Majesty the French King, And that the next Day being Christmas Day, the Commandant and several other Gentlemen of Martinico went on board the Rebel Privateer called Fairfield, for the purpose as these Deponents heard and believe of purchasing the Cargo of Slaves of the Ship Whim, which Cargo was landed on the Twenty Sixth of December in the Morning, & disposed of by the Rebels to the French Inhabitants at very low Prices AND this Deponent Dominick French for himself further deposes that on his Arrival at the Town of Saint Pierre in Martinico aforesaid on the Twenty Seventh of December last he took with him the English Interpreter Mr. Michell & waited on the Person in Command at St. Pierre's, who this Deponent was informed was the Lieutenant Governor, and demanded from him restitution of the Ship Whim & her Cargo of Slaves this Deponent alleging that the two Nations of France & Great Britain were in amity together, that the Lieut. Governor asked of this Deponent where the Ship Whim was, whether in the Port of St. Pierre's or Fort Royal, the Deponent answered no, that She was in a Bay situate between those Ports. the Lieutenant Governor then told this Deponent he never took cognizance of anything not done in the Ports, that there were Guarda-Coasta's out, who were to take care no illegal Trade was carried on. And then the Lieutenant Governor said to this Deponent through the Interpreter, that no Prizes were allowed to stay in the Ports of Fort Royal or St. Pierre's more than Twenty Four hours, that the French Nation was in friendship with all other Nations, and would grant them every necessary Succour. That this Deponent being under a promise to return on board the Rebel Privateer in the Afternoon of the Twenty Seventh of December, with the Master of her, was met with by several Gentlemen in Saint Pierre's who advised this Deponent not to return on board. that this Deponent mentioned to them, as he had given his promise he must do so, on which they said they supposed he was not thereby prevented from seeking his liberty—And advised him to go to the Interpreter, and apply with him to the Lieutenant Governor for his Liberty, and discharge from Confinement by the Rebels. that this Deponent accordingly waited on the Lieutenant Governor and he sent the Interpreter to a Mr. Bingham who acts (as the Deponent understands) as Agent for the Rebels at Saint Pierre's, to give his the Lieutenant Governor’s Compliments to Mr. Bingham, and request of him to discharge this Deponent. That Mr. Bingham accordingly complied, & wrote a Letter to Hovey the Captain of the Privateer, in consequence of which this Deponent was discharged by him.

Domk French
John Spuritt
Hopkin Lewellin

Sworn before me this
7th day of January 1778
Cha\^r Winstone

D. UkLPR, C.O. 71/7, fols. 40–41. Docketed: "The Deposition of Capt. French and his first & Second Mate, relative to the Capture of the Ship Whim by an American Privateer called the Fairfield, whereof one James Hovey was Master.—In Gov. Shirley's of 9th Jan. 1778./ (3)/Dr." Enclosure no. 3 in Gov. Thomas Shirley to Lord George Germain, 9 Jan. 1778.
January 8

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan’st 8th. 1778—

Order’d, That Nath’l Baker for Sundries for Brig’ Massachusetts1 as Pr Account be paid .................................. £ 9.19. 7½
also on Acc’t of d° for Row Galley2 .................................. £ 4. 9. 9½

£14. 9. 5—

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
2. Massachusetts Navy row galley Lincoln.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO ROBERT MORRIS

Sir

New London Jan’r 8 1778

I Received your kind favour ℹ️ the bearer M’ Ross1 and am much obliged to you for the acquaintance of so worthy a person—By fitting out many of the Continental Vessells I am largely in Advance and have been very unlucky in not having any of the Prizes coming into this Port, I expected Capt Chew2 in the Resistance3 those that he should take into this port, and in consequence of that have not made Application for the Money—I beg you will let me know by a Line if this New Board4 will have Power to Settle Acco’s pay &c or whether I must be obliged to come to your State & you’l oblige Sir &c—

1. Richard Ross, express rider for the Continental Congress.
4. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.

DEPOSITION OF ENSIGN SANDS NILES

Province of New York
Court of Vice Admiralty.

The Deposition of Sands Niles1 in the Cause of John Tabor Kempe Esquire his Majesty’s Advocate General for the Province of New York at and by the Relation of Harry Harwood2 Esq Commander of his Majesty’s Sloop of War the Falcon on Behalf of himself and the other Officers and the Crew of the said Sloop of War and all others interested therein against the armed Sloop Schuyler3 her Apparel and Furniture, taken upon the Standing interrogatories filed in this Court.

First. To the first Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he was born in Stonington in Connecticut—that he has lived there for the greatest Part
of seven Years last past, and that he is a Subject of the united States of America.

Secondly. To the second Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he was present at the Taking of the armed Sloop Schuyler.

Thirdly. To the third Interrogatory this Deponent saith that the said Sloop was taken to the Eastward of Sataucket Harbour, on the tenth Day of December last—that the Reason of her being taken was that she was transporting about Sixty three armed Men, from Connecticut to Long Island in the Province of New York—that the said Sloop was taken by his Majesty's Sloop of War the Falcon commanded by Harry Harwood Esquire.

To the fourth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that the Name of the Master of the said Sloop is John Carr—that he was appointed to the Command of the said Sloop by the Board of War of the united States of America—that the said John Carr took Possession of the said Sloop at New London in Connecticut—that the said John Carr was born in Ireland and that his last fixed Place of Residence was at Philadelphia in Pensylvania

To the fifth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he cannot materially depose.

To the Sixth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he was on Board the said Sloop Schuyler when she was taken—

To the Seventh Interrogatory this Deponent saith, that the Name of the said Sloop is the Schuyler—that she has been called by that Name as long as he the Deponent has known her—

To the Eighth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he cannot materially depose.

To the ninth Interrogatory this Deponent saith, that the said Sloop the Schuyler belongs to and was fitted out by the continental Congress.

To the tenth, eleventh, twelfth, thirteenth, fourteenth and fifteenth Interrogatories this Deponent saith that he cannot materially depose.

To the Sixteenth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that when the Falcon was coming up to the said Sloop the said John Carr bundled up a Number of Papers which the Deponent believes were the Papers of the said Sloop and then made his Escape.

To the 17. 18. 19. 20th Interrogatories, and to the first, second, third, fourth and fifth additional Interrogatories this Deponent saith that he cannot depose.

Sands Niles
OFFICERS OF THE PENNSYLVANIA NAVY TO
THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

TRENTON, Jan'y 8, 1778.

To the Honourable the President of the Supreme Executive Council of the State of Pennsylvania:

HONOUR'D Sir:—We, the Subscribers, Officers in the Pennsylvania State Fleet, beg leave to remind you and your Honourable Council, tho' with reluctance, well knowing the Multiplicity of Business you must have on hand, but Self and the uncertainty of human affairs, prompts us, and doubt not you will give a few minutes attention to what we Wish you may not think unreasonable.

It is with Concern that, although we have done everything in our powers, so far as our Capacitys would serve, and hazarded our Lives in Support of the Glorious cause of Liberty and Independence, Do find that there is not any provision made by your Honourable Council for any of us, our Men or Families, in case of being kill'd or maimed in the service. We would not presume to say that it has been in some Measure the cause of so much Desertion, but have reason to believe it has, so should see proper to take the premises into consideration, and allow a pension as in your Wisdom may seem meet, it would give alacrity to both Men and Officers on another Campaign and relieve the distressed of the Former.

JOHN RICE, WILLIAM BROWN,
THO'S MOORE, GEORGE GARLAND,
WM. ALLEN, ISAAC ROACH,
JOHN BRICE, JNO. McFATRICK,
NATHAN BOYS, WM. POTTS,
HUGH MONTGOMERY, JOHN HARRISON.

of the enemy; it may answer better, taking every circumstance in view, than sending them forty or fifty miles, and deposited in one place; or part of the cannon might be sunk in the river; for, as the season is far advanced, and there is difficulty in procuring sufficient teams especially with expedition; it will therefore be advisable to return them almost as soon as they are safely secured.

Mr. William C. Bradford left this the other day and took with him four thousand pounds for the Commissary and three thousand pounds to pay the boats crews; when the treasury is replenished a further sum shall be sent. Capt. Blewer mentioned to Council that many of the men belonging to the boats were married and their wives in a good deal of distress for the want of provisions; and probably if they went off, their husbands would follow: If the State Navy board and yourself should be of Opinion that furnishing some of those Women with rations, will be of utility to the state, Council will not object.

I am also requested by Council to inform you that they had an eye towards the extraordinary expence which you must necessarily have been at and will still continue whilst you have the command of the fleet have allowed you to draw rations from the time of your appointment you will see by the enclosed resolve—

Council have no doubt of every exertion of yours and the State Navy board, to secure the Stores &ca. belonging to the fleet as well as attention to the seamen I am very respectfully &c.

Thomas Wharton jun.

The resolve above mentioned Council is desirous of reconsidering the result of which will be forwarded to you in a few days—

L, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence (loose) of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed at [foot: "Commodore Haslewood."


JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER BRABAZON CHRISTIAN

January 1778

Thursday 8th
Lashed alongside a Wharf at the upper part of the Town of Philadelphia

Mod. Breezes and hazey with some Rain & Snow employed occasionally came on board 14 Men who deserted from the Rebels with 2 Armed Galleys

D. UKLPR, Adm. 51/1037, fol. 6.

1. Two Pennsylvania Navy guard boats (half galleys), commanded by Captain Nathan Boys and another officer, on loan as privateers for use in the lower Delaware River. See William Bradford to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 24 Jan., below.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, January 8, 1778

A letter, from the navy board of the eastern department, dated 16 December last, to the Marine Committee, was laid before Congress and read.
Ordered, That it be referred to the Marine Committee.

The Marine Committee, to whom was referred the letter of the 18 November, 1777, from the navy board for the eastern department, brought in a report, which was taken into consideration;

Resolved, That, considering the necessity of the case, the encouragement given by the said board, to man the ship Providence, be approved:

That the bounties given to seamen by the resolve of Congress of the 29 March, 1777, is not to be stopped out of their wages, but deducted from their prize money, where any future prize money is obtained:

That the said navy board be supplied with a number of blank commissions, and that they be empowered to grant commissions to officers not above the rank of lieutenants, where vacancies may happen, and the good of the service absolutely requires that they should be immediately filled, but not otherwise:

That the commissary general of purchases be directed to give an order upon the late commissary, J. Trumbull, for 500 bushels of salt, in favour of the navy board in the eastern department, unless they should be already provided therewith.

Resolved, That the remainder of the report be postponed.

JCC 10: 28-29.
1. Not found, but see "Votes and Resolutions of the [Continental] Navy Board of the Eastern Department," 16 Dec. 1777. NDAR 10: 743-44.
2. Not found, but see "Votes and Resolutions of the [Continental] Navy Board of the Eastern Department," 18 Nov. 1777. NDAR 10: 529.
3. DNA, PCC, Report of the Marine Committee, 8 Jan. 1778 (M332, roll 6, fol. 30).
4. See NDAR 8: 223.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Jan\(^6\) 1778

[|Cape|] Henlopen NWbN 473 Miles

Thursday 8\(^{th}\).

AM at 3 Light Airs and Cloudy. ¼ p\(^c\) 7 Saw a Sail bearing WNW. we made Sail and Gave Chace, Sent a Boat onb\(^e\) found her to be a Brig from Turks Island Bound to Bermudas Loaded with Salt. ¾ p\(^c\) 9 made Sail ¼ p\(^c\) 10 Saw a Sail bearing NWBW. which we take to be a Schooner. ½ p\(^c\) 11 the Schooner Tacked and Hauld her Wind. at Noon the Chace bore NE 6 Miles—

Ditto NNW\(^c\)W 440 Miles

Fresh Gales and Cloudy W\(^c\) at 2 PM fired a Gun and brought too the Chace She proved to be a Sloop Named the Morning Star 5 days from Great Egg Harbour for Hispniola with flour and Tobacco on Account of the Reble Congress\(^1\) took 8 Men out of her, and sent 2 petty Officers and 8 Men On board her. at 4 made Sail the Sloop in Company. ½ p\(^c\) 5 Close Reefed the Main & fore Topsail and Handed the Mizen D\(^c\) the prize SBW 2 Miles.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/331, fol. 112.
1. Sloop Morning Star, Job Carr, master, from Great Egg Harbor to St. Eustatius, with flour and tobacco, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 30 October 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 485. She was libelled on 28 Jan. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned on 20 Feb. 1778. UklPR, H.C.A. 49/98, 214 and 49/94, 19-20. Her prize papers give the master's name as Job Kerr and her destination as Curacao. Ibid., 32/404/7.
Ordered that Mr William Nicholson foreman at the Chickahominy shipyard be allowed ten shillings per day for his Labour.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 339.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Janr: 1778

Thursday the 8th day of January 1778.

D&, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4197.

1. Schooner Favorite, Samuel Smith, master, owned by D. George & Co. of St. Eustatius, a crew of eleven seamen, bound from St. Croix ("Santa Cruz") for North Carolina with salt, taken in lat. 33° 14', long. 76° 38', sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board. . . . . . . . . . . . . [Charleston] Thursday 8th Janr 1777.1 [1778]

The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present Edward Blake Esq1 first Commissioner

Josiah Smith, Jn Edwards, Edwd Darrell, Geo Ab Hall, Thos Savage Thos Corbett }

Capt Sullivan2 attended the Board and reported he had been on board the Ship Genl Moultrie & found the said Ship to be in his Opinion a Much fitter Vessel for the present Intended Expedition then the Ship Volunteer—and also thought she may be got ready for Sea Sooner than the Volunteer—

Adjourned to 4 o'Clock this afternoon—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 130.

1. Letters or numerals in italics are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

8 JANUARY 1778

Navy Board 8th January 1778—

Sir/ This Board Yesterday Evening received a Letter from the Secretary of the prevy Council by your Excellency’s Order informing them that Captn Biddle had resigned the Command of the Ship Genl Moultrie & desiring they would appoint a proper person to Command her—They beg Leave to acquaint your Excellency that upon enquiry of the Different Captains of the Vessels going upon the intended Expedition it appears to them impracticable that Men can be Obtained sufficient to Compleat the Complement for the Three Briggs & the Two Ships, they have therefore applied to Captn Sullivan to take the Command of the Ship Genl Moultrie with his Officers & Men, which he has agreed to do—They therefore recommend that the Ship Volunteer may be discharged from the Service, That Captn Sullivan be appointed to the Command of & his Officers & Men turned over to the Ship Genl Moultrie—

By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first CommissT

The Commissary of the Naval Department having informed [the] [F]irst Commissioner that he could not possibly get a Waggon to Carry Powder to Broughtons Battery, tho frequently applied for—the following Letter was wrote

Navy Board January 8th 1778—

Sir/ The Vessels are in want of their powder to take on board this Evening or in the Morning, the Commissary has Informed the Board he Cannot possibly get a Waggon to Carry it to Wilkins’s fort (unless it can be done they will be under the Necessity of Applying to the president, or the Vessels must wait) they therefore beg that you will Order one on that Service Immediately—by Order of the board

Edw Blake first Commiss

To Michl Kaltiesen Esq—

A Letter to Captn James Doharty—

Navy Board 8th Janr 1778—

Captn James Doharty

Sir/

By Mr Henry Talbert you will receive Two Thousand Pounds, out of which You’ll please pay the Men belonging to the Beaufort Gally (to the time the pay Bill left with the Navy Board is made out) and take proper Vouchers for all the Money you pay—The remainder (after paying off the people belonging to the Gally) You’ll please apply to the purchase of good pork for the use of the Naval Department

By order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commiss

You’ll please Observe that all pay Bills, and Other Accounts delivered against the Public must be Attested—

Orders were drawn on the Treasury in favour of Captn James Doharty for the use of the Beaufort Gally

Edward Taylor for 37C & 3pQ of Iron for the use of the Naval Department—a £50 P C . . . . .

£2000 —

£3887..10

Adjourned to Tomorrow Evening 6 oClock—
CHARLESTOWN, January 8.

The Carysfort, Capt. Fanshaw, and Perseus, Capt. Elphinston, are still cruising in the neighbourhood of our bar. We cannot learn they have taken any prizes since our last, but a brig from Martinico, and a Bermudian sloop.1

Capt Cross, in the letter of mart Brig Bellona richly laden, arrived on Sunday, in 7 weeks from Nantz together with the ship Glorious Memory, William Stewart, late master, bound from Antigua for St. U[be]es and Corke, which he took near Bermuda on the 9th of last month. Capt. Cross and his prize were chased almost all Saturday by the Carysfort, Perseus and a sloop, each of which fired several shot at him.2

When Capt. Cross left France, every preparation, indicating an approaching rupture, continued to be made. He informs, that the Alexander, Blundell;3 the Porgey, Willis; and the Mary, Todd, from this port for France; and the Lexington privateer, Capt. Johnson,4 with some other American vessels, had been taken by the enemy’s cruisers; and that the Cezar, Moncrieff, from this port for Amsterdam, was lost in the Texel.

Capt. Clement Conyers, jun. lately arrived here from St. Eustatius, informs us, that being commander of the sloop Owner’s Delight, belonging to this port, he was taken in the night of the 6th of November last by Hugh Stevenson, of Antigua, in the schooner Revenge, mounting 8 carriage and 8 swivel guns, fitted out and commanded by himself, who carried him into St. Christopher’s. Mr. James Anderson, of this place, was on board the Owner’s Delight as part owner and supercargo; by his letters, and from Capt. Conyers’s account we learn, that they received the most polite and humane usage from Capt. Stevenson, as well as from his first Lieutenant, Mr. Whipple: Their treatment of them was so uncommonly kind and generous, that they cannot help desiring this account may be published.

Last night Capt. Horn of the brig Minerva,5 arrived in town. He left Providence, in Rhode Island, on the night of Dec. 24, and on Friday last at 8 o’clock in the morning, a little to the southward of Cape Fear, fell in with a British frigate, an armed brig, and an armed sloop. The weather being very calm, the frigate sent her barge, having a swivel in her bow, and all her crew armed, to Capt. Horn’s vessel, which having no guns, the captain and crew, in all eight persons, took to their boat, and arrived at Long Bay on the next morning.—

1. Sloop Hetty, David Tims, master, from Bermuda to Charleston. See NDAR 10: 895, 836n.
2. See Journal of H.M.S. Perseus, 3 Jan., above.
5. Brig Minerva, John Horne, master, 30 tons burthen, mounting no guns, a crew of six men, bound for South Carolina, with a cargo of 67 bushel barrels of cider, 60 bushels of apples and 300 bushels of potatoes, cleared from Providence on 18 Nov. 1777. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776–1787.
Pay Abstract of the following Men sent on Command with Capt. James Willing on board the Continental arm’d Boat Rattle Trap destined for New Orleans from the Date of their respective Enlistments until the 8th Day of January 1778—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mens Names</th>
<th>Company</th>
<th>Regiment</th>
<th>Commencing</th>
<th>Ending</th>
<th>£</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Whitacre</td>
<td>Cap² Harrison</td>
<td>13 Virⁿ Regⁿ</td>
<td>Jan 8th 1776</td>
<td>Dec 25 1776</td>
<td>34. 7. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Walker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 1st 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. 13. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leven Sprigg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem 28 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>34. 2. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Murray</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 1st 1777</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. 18. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ash</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Feby 20th 1777</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>27. 13. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Henwood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 1st 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. 18. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence Kenan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Feby 7 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>15. 13. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Walker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>July 1st 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>15. 13. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas Walker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>25. 8. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Wheat</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>March 4</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>25. 8. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Taylor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 9 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. ——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcus Foley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec 8</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>2. 10. ——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lazarus Ryne</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Feb 1 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>28. 3. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip Hup</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 2 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. 11. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Roddy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan 21 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>29. 1. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel Kennison</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>March 7th 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>25. 3. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Hoyt. Corp</td>
<td>Cap² Scotts²</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dec 19 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>34. 18. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Hawk</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>May 19 to Oct 24 1776</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>17. 5. ——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Marney. serg</td>
<td>Cap³ McCormacks³</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nov 19 D0 — Jan 8 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>37. 8. ——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Love Corp</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Decem 26th 1776</td>
<td>D0</td>
<td>30. 5. ——</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Copy, D, PHarH, Records of the Comptroller General.
2. Capt. David Scott.
Monseigneur

j'ai l'honneur de vous rendre compte que j'ai mouillé en cette rade le 2 de ce mois, pour y prendre des vivres pour mon équipage; n'en ayant plus que jusqu'au six de ce mois; les vivres que lon doit m'envoyer de france ne sont point encore arrivés et monsieur l'intendant ni moi n'avons encore rien aucunes nouvelles a cet egard, mais lon a pris le parti de me donner deux mois de vivres, que lon a pris sur ceux qui ont été envoyés pour la boudeuse, et que lon remplacera par une egale quantité de ceux que lon envoy por la Renommée. j'espère être prêt a mettre a la voile demain au soir pour aller continuer ma croisiere sur le mole st nicolas—je n'ai rien rencontré d'intéressant dans ma derniere croisiere sur le mole st nicolas, que deux bricks anglais le 22 de decembre—lon nommé le Badger de 16 canons commandé par mr everitt ayant le grade de master and commander ce qui equivant au grade de capitaine de fregate;1 lautre le lowestoff's prize commandé par mr jordan lieutenant de vaisseau2 parti l'un et l'autre de La jamaique le 12 de decembre je leur ai signifié a l'ordinaire que je ne souffrirais pas qui le etablissent leur croisiere pres de nos côtes et je les ai accompagnés depuis le cap a foux jusqu'a 10 lieues au nord nordouest du mole st nicolas ou je rencontrai la fregate la dédaigneuse qui croise ainsi que moi dans ce parage jai l'honneur d'être avec respect Monseigneur [&c.]

Verdun de La Crenne.

[Translation]

on Board the Renommée in the road of Port-au-Prince
the 8th January 1778

My Lord

I have the honor to report to you that I anchored in this road on the 2nd of this month, to take in provisions for my crew, not having enough to last beyond the 6th of this month; the provisions to be sent to me from France have not yet arrived, and neither the Intendant nor I have yet received any news in this regard, but he has decided that he will give me two month's provisions from those which had been sent out for the Boudeuse and that they will be replaced with an equal quantity from those to be sent for the Renommée. I hope to be ready to sail tomorrow evening to continue my cruise off Mole Saint-Nicolas.

I met with nothing of interest on my last cruise off Mole Saint-Nicolas, except two English brigs on the 22nd of December: one named the Badger of 16 guns commanded by Mr. Everitt, having the rank of master and commander which is equivalent to capitaine de fregate;1 the other the Lowestoffe's Prize commanded by Mr. Jordan, lieutenant,2 both having sailed from Jamaica on the 12th of December I signified to them that I would not tolerate their cruising near our coast, and I accompanied them from Cap-à-Foux as far as 10 leagues to the north northwest of Mole Saint-Nicolas, where I met the frigate Dédaigneuse, who was also cruising in this latitude as was I. I have the honor to be with respect My Lord [&c.]

Verdun de La Crenne.
L, FrPNA, Marine B\textsuperscript{4} 140, fol. 204. Notation at top: "M Verdun de La Crenne./.”
2. Lt. Charles Jordan.

 extract from the Journal of French Navy Frigate Tourterelle, capitaine de vaisseau François, chevalier de la laurencie

[Marie-Galante] Le 8 J’ai mis à la voile dans le canal de la Dominique, [il] y avait un corsaire Anglais que j’ai apperçu courir sur un de nos batteaux allant à la Martinique, j’ai été à leur rencontre et ayant approché à portée de la voix le corsaire, je lui ai déclaré que je m’opposerais à ce qu’il visitât aucun bâtiment en ma présence il a fait route sur le champ pour le Roseau.\textsuperscript{1}

Les courans portant bas, je suis venu du côté de St. Pierre et du Fort Royal.

[Translation]

[Marie-Galante] On January 8 I sailed into the Dominica Passage; there was there an English privateer that I had seen chase one of our boats going to Martinique. I was at their encounter and having approached the privateer within speaking distance, I declared to him that I would oppose his searching any ship in my presence; he immediately sailed for Roseau.\textsuperscript{1}

The currents carrying us down, I came along the coast from St. Pierre to Fort Royal.

Copy, FrPNA, Marine B\textsuperscript{4} 140, fol. 87. "Extrait du Journal de la campagne La Tourterelle."

1. Marginal notation: "Départ.”

January 9

Captain Sir George Collier, R.N., to Thomas Compton

No. 1/

By Sir George Collier Commander of his Majestys Ship Rainbow, Senior Officer in the Harbor of Halifax & having the Direction of His Majestys Ships and Vessells employed on the Coasts of Nova Scotia New England &c

You are to proceed to Sea under the Convoy of his Majesty’s arm’d Brig Cabot,\textsuperscript{1} taking the strictest Care not to part Company, but to keep as near her as the Wheather will admit of, in the Station allotted you by Lieutenant Dod—

You are to Victual the Rebel Prisoners at two Thirds the Allowance granted by his Majesty to the Seamen of His Navy, the Quantity to be allow’d them will be exhibited in a Paper given you with these Orders—

In case of parting Company with the Convoy, You are to proceed immediately to Rhode Island where you are to Acquaint the Commanding Officer of the Kings Ships there of your Arrival, and receive his Orders for your further proceedings

Given on board His Majestys Ship Rainbow in the Harbor of Halifax the 9th January 1778—

Geo Collier
Council Chamber Boston Feb'y 23d 1778
A True Copy
Attest. Jn. Avery Sec'y


1. See Master’s Journal of H.M. Brig Cabot, 12–13 and 14 Jan., below.
2. Lt. Edmund Dod, R.N.

JOHN BRADFORD TO THOMAS MORRIS AND WILLIAM LEE

Gentlemen, Boston 9th Jan. 1778

This serves to inclose the Invoice & Bill of Loading for a Cargo shipp’d on Board the Brig Tryton1 Peter Collis2 by Order of the Commercial Committee of Congress to your Address which I wish safe to hand and to a good Markett, the Seed is of the best Quality & excellently well cleans’d, the Ash is also of the best Quality. I expected to have got this Vessell away a Month before but have been detain’d by Want of Seamen, you will please to advance the Cap’ £22.7 Stg to pay four Men whom I am obliged to pay hard Money. You have also Bills Loading for Eleven Tons of very clean chipp’d Logwood which goes on my own Account if you have shipp’d me any Tea by Cap’ Harris of the Pacquet,3 you will pay yourselves and ship the Amount of the Wood in the best Bohea Tea, excepting a small Chest of Hyson. the Committee mentions nothing more respecting the Disposal of the Brig & Cargo than that you are to dispose of the Cargo to the best Advantage and apply the Proceeds as directed by them and to load the Vessell with Salt, & send her back immediately to this Port. We have no News of Importance—Burgoin with his Army remain in the Vicinity of the Town very harmless Neighbours how long they may remain here is uncertain, having nothing material to add, I salute with the Compliments of the Season & am yours

J B


1. Brig Triton, taken by Washington’s Fleet schooners, Hancock, Samuel Tucker, commander, and Franklin, John Skimmer, commander, in Nov. 1776. See NDAR 7: 104, 105, 137, 139, 141n, 906, 1014, 1058.
2. Peter Collas.
3. Massachusetts Navy trading brigantine Penet, John Harris, commander.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston, Jan'y 9th. 1778—

Order’d, That the Ship Johnson1 be sold Cap’ Williams2 with her Appurtenances agreeable to Inventory at £4050.—–.

(Prize Acco.)

Order’d, That Mr Devens3 deliver Cap’ Chapman4 for Brig’ Nantz:5 —

600lb Bread,
½ Br'l Flour
½ Cwt Sugar—
¹₂ Cwt Rice
¹₂ Cwt Sugar—
¹₂ Coffee—
¹₂ Butter—
9 JANUARY 1778

4 Barrels Beef 1 Gallon Oil—

2 do. Pork 1 Box Candles—

1 Quintal Fish 15 Cbl N° Engd Rum

20 Bushels Potatoes

1 Bushel Beans

Order'd, That Capt. Hopkins deliver Cap't Chapman for Brig Nantz...½

Chaldron Sea Coal—

Order'd, That Robt Pierpont Esqr pay Mr Ivers for Hire of Brig Favorite from August 26th to Octr 26th, 1777—

two Months...@ £87..10/. Pr Month .................. £175.—...—

also, for the same Vessel employ'd

as a Cartel 2 Months...@ £195.— ........................ 390.—...—

£565.—...—

Sir Boston 9th Jany 1778

I rec'd the Accounts sent me bearing date 7th Janr 1778.—it is easier to imagine, than to describe my surprize at receiving them in so loose a manner—permit me, to ask you, if you think the State of Connecticut, together with the Officers and People of the Defence are to be put off with a loose C° of neat proceeds &c of the several Vessells taken?—As it is but just, in behalf of the State, I now demand an Account of all the Stores taken in the George, Annabella, and Lord Howt together with an account of the several disposals, of the Stores so taken, or (if so order'd by my constituents) the Stores themselves, as they were convey'd away not only without my consent, but contrary to my express order, as Witness Francis Dana Esqr and Major Chase—

The Arms, Ammunition and Warlike Stores I do not mean to include in the above, as they were sent to his Excellency Genl Washington, only so far as to have a regular account of the appraisement &c

I observe the accounts are clos'd, the Porterage and many other charges arising in unloading the George & Lord How were paid by me, and I think cannot be included in the Settlement—The Charge of Commission is a matter I shall say nothing about at present.—I shall transmitt your accounts to his Excellency Govr Trumbull by the first safe Conveyance I remain [&c.]

Sam Eliot Jr.

Copy


2. For more on Defence’s role in the capture of George, Annabella and Lord Howe, see NDAR 5: 563, 576, 618–19, 619–20.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. JUNO, CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPLE**

January 1778

Friday 9

NE point of Bk Isld: SbE 3 or 4 miles

A.M. watch Hill NW 1 Mile, TKd ship Saw a Sail to the Southward gave Chace at 11 spoke with a Snow, she prov’d to be a frenchman, took 22 men out of her, sent 2d Lieut and a Patty Officer & 9 men On board, ye Snow waring Round, she fell on our Ld Q & carried away Our driver Yd and boom—

South End of Block Island NEbE 3 leagues—

Do W° [Fresh Gales and hazy w°] PM saw a Sail to the NE got the Spare Fore topsail yd across for a driver Boom—hauld up the Courses and lowerd the topsails for the Snow at 4 passd by his Maj’t Ship Rose, at 5 spoke with an Armd Sloop York from R. Island, sent a boat on b° of her ½ p° 5 Light House NEbN 3 or 4 miles dist—at ½ p° 7 anchord in 15 ½ fths with Small Bower in & veerd ½ Cable, Found Rids Here his Majestys Ship Eagle, Visc Howe (Admiral of the White &c. (Bristol) Sr P. Parker, R° Admiral of the Blue, Chatham (Nonsuch, Reasonable, Somerset, Brune) Amason, Solebay Unicorn and a Number of Transp°—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4229.

1. Block Island.

2. Snow David, from Nantes to New London, with arms, clothing, cordage &c., was taken on 9 Jan. off Long Island and was sent into Rhode Island as a prize of the Juno. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. Her master was Jean David according to her prize papers. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/303/4.

3. Rhode Island Lighthouse at Beaver Tail Point.

4. Blank in manuscript.

"**EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PHILADELPHIA, JAN. 9, 1777 [1778].**"

"The city has lately been entertained with a most astonishing instance of the activity, bravery and military skill of the royal navy of Great Britain. The affair is somewhat particular, and deserves your notice. Some time last week two boys observed a keg of a singular construction, floating in the river opposite to the city, they got into a small boat, and attempting to take up the keg, it burst with a great explosion, and blew up the unfortunate boys. On Monday last several kegs of a like construction made their appearance—An alarm was immediately spread through the city—Various reports prevailed; filling the city and the royal troops with consternation. Some reported that these kegs were filled with armed rebels; who were to issue forth in the dead of night, as the Grecians did of old from their wooden
David Bushnell
horse at the siege of Troy, and take the city by surprise; asserting that they had seen the points of their bayonets through the bung-holes of the kegs. Others said they were charged with the most inveterate combustibles, to be kindled by secret machinery, and setting the whole Delaware in flames, were to consume all the shipping in the harbour; whilst others asserted that they were constructed by art magic, would of themselves ascend the wharfs in the night time, and roll all flaming thro' the streets of the city, destroying every thing in their way.—Be this as it may—Certain it is that the shipping in the harbour, and all the wharfs in the city were fully manned.—The battle began, and it was surprizing to behold the incessant blaze that was kept up against the enemy, the kegs. Both officers and men exhibited the most unparalleled skill and bravery on the occasion; whilst the citizens stood gazing as solemn witnesses of their prowess. From the Roebuck and other ships of war, whole broadsides were poured into the Delaware. In short, not a wandering chip, stick, or drift log, but felt the vigour of the British arms. The action began about sun-rise, and would have been compleated with great success by noon, had not an old market woman coming down the river with provisions, unfortunately let a small keg of butter fall over-board, which (as it was then ebb) floated down to the scene of action. At sight of this unexpected reinforcement of the enemy, the battle was renewed with fresh fury—the firing was incessant till the evening closed the affair. The kegs were either totally demolished or obliged to fly, as none of them have shewn their heads since. It is said his Excellency Lord Howe has dispatched a swift sailing packet with an account of this victory to the court of London. In a word, Monday, the 5th of January, 1778, must ever be distinguished in history, for the memorable BATTLE OF THE KEGS.”

Pennsylvania Ledger; or the Philadelphia Market-Day Advertiser, 11 Feb. 1778.
1. For more on David Bushnell’s experiment with floating kegs, see NDAR 6: 1507.
2. Monday, 5 Jan., the alleged date of the Battle of the Kegs.
3. This account, which was published under a Burlington, N.J., 21 Jan., dateline, is attributed to writer and satirist Francis Hopkinson, as is a ballad based on the event, “The Battle of the Kegs,” 4 Mar., below. Moses Coit Tyler, The Literary History of the American Revolution (New York: G. P. Putnam, 1897), 148.

ABRAHAM VAN BIBBER TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Dear Sir

Baltimore 9th January 78

Mr Crockett has Agreeable to yr Desier ingaged Captn Roggers1 to take the Command of the Schooner2 you proposed giving him—this will be Delivered to you by Captn William McFadden whome I have A veryr good opinion of, he has A desier to gett into A good boat I have Advised him to yr servis & mentioned the boat Dolphin3 to him & to go too Martineque. If you will send her wi orders to be sold I will give A good price for her there—or if you will sell her here I would give A good price for her here, if you incline to send her & its not Convenient to load & Dispatch her from Annapoles I would Render you any servis in that way from here, I am exseedingly sorry the Ship Defence is to be Sold here, for gods Sake if in yr power prevent it. my hopes has long been that that Ship would pay the States debt in the westinges. My p' [partner]4 sais he maid severrell proposals that he thought and intended would tend towards paying that Debt. Viz that he would hold A part of any of yr Vessells & Dispatch them &—but that you informed him naught
9 JANUARY 1778

could be done in that way, nor could he learn of anything intended to be sent out but the Lidia & Schooner, that Ship I believe you will join me in opinion will not get out while those times hold—you will not I hope think me troublesom or Ematient wot Sufficient cause & I know of no other then yr Self to Adress myself concerning this business, I thought while I was in Annapoless that it was the most ardent wish & intention of the Assemblly to have that Debt paid, and still hope you have sum Ledgeable Sceem in adjitation that will Affect it—I am [etc.]

Abm. Van Bibber

P S A sloop in sight Said to be from St Martains wth A load of salt & goods if She has A news Extrannery will forward it to you yrs A V B

L, MdAA, Maryland States Paper (Red Books), S 989, 4585-37. Addressed: "His Excell^ Thomas Johnson Esquir Annapoless." Docketed: "9 Jan 1778/Abraham Vanbibber." Notation below address reads: "the Sloop Mentioned w in is from Corroso [Curaçao] w 2000 bushels of Salt & Dry goods, this is her 3° Voige w Salt w in 12 mouthes & now her Cargo is worth £40000, from no Capitle in A maner."

2. Maryland State trading schooner General Smallwood.
3. Possibly Maryland Navy schooner Dolphin.
4. Either Benjamin or John Crockett, Maryland merchants and privateer owners.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 9th day of January 1778.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Benjamin Carter Waller for the use of Thomas Whiting esq for forty three pounds fifteen shillings, for the use of Jno. Hutchings esq for fifty two pounds fifteen shillings, for the use of Edward Archer esq for fifty four pounds seventeen shillings and six pence, and for the Use of Warner Lewis esq for thirty three pounds fifteen shillings for their Attendance as members of the Navy Board from the second day of November 1777, to the ninth of January 1778 inclusive.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board, 339.

CAPTAIN WILLIS WILSON TO GOVERNOR RICHARD CASWELL


I waited on the Virginia Navy Board some time past, and informed them the impossibility of getting men for the Caswell, at the pay they limited me to, which is twenty dollars bounty, & half a dollar per day, provided they ship for three years.1 They informed me it was not in their power to advance the pay, & instructed me to follow such orders as I might receive from your Excellency from time to time. I think proper to acquaint your Excellency that the merchants give such exorbitant pay for seamen, that it's entirely out of my power to procure them at the price above mentioned.

your Excellency's orders how to act, shall be strictly attended to by your mo. Ob. hble. Servet.

Wilis Wilson.2

1. For pay authorized by the North Carolina Senate, see NDAR 10: 802.
2. Capt. Willis Wilson, of Portsmouth, Va., commanding Virginia Navy galley Caswell.
NEWBERN, January 9, 1778.

Since our last arrived here the schooner Rachel, Captain Smith, from Martinico; by whom, and by several other vessels from thence, we have an account, that Capt. Ord,¹ in the Retaliation privateer,² belonging to one of the northern states, has taken the Lord Howe privateer, of 16 guns,³ and carried her into Martinico; also that Capt. Monro,⁴ in a privateer belonging to Rhode-Island,⁵ had engaged, off Antigo, a large Jamaica ship of 20 guns, and would have taken her, but by some accident she blew up, and but three men were saved out of her whole compliment.

2. Pennsylvania privateer brig Retaliation.
5. Rhode Island privateer ship Blaze Castle.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board ........................................... [Charleston] Friday 9th Jan' 1778.

The Board Met According to Adjournment¹

Present Edward Blake Esq× first Commiss'— .
Tho× Savage, Tho× Corbett, Edward Darrell
Josiah Smith, John Edwards ..................... } Esqⁿ—

The Board agreed that Five Hundred pounds should be paid to the Pursers of the Gen¹ Moultrie, Polly, & Fair American, to provide Stores for the Captains & Officers of said Vessells—

Agreed to deliver the Ship Volunteer to the Owners and Direct the Commissary² to receive all the Stores supplyed the Said Ship—And that the first Commissioner do write a Letter of thanks to the Owners of said Ship—

The first Commissioner Accordingly wrote the following Letter

Navy Board Charles Town Jan' 9th 1778

Gentlemen

The Navy Board finding it impracticable to man all the Vessels Intended for the Expedition against the British Men of War now Cruizing on the Coast, have resolved to discharge the Ship Volunteer, and deliver her with her Stores to the Owners—I am also desired to return you the thanks of the Board for your very Public Spirit in so readily offering the said Ship Volunteer for the Service of the State—

I am Respectfully Gentⁿ.
Your Most Obed× Servⁿ.
Edward Blake first Commiss'

To the Gentlemen Owners
of the Ship Volunteer— —

Adjournd to Tomorrow Evening 6 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 132.
1. Words or parts of words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.
2. Elisha Sawyer.
ORDER BOOK OF 1ST SOUTH CAROLINA REGIMENT

[Extract]

Orders by Major Scott¹ Janv. 9th: 1778 Capt. Drayton² Capt. for the Day tomorrow, Lieu.º Williamson³ and Weatherly⁴ for Duty tomorrow, Lieu. Clifford for the Barrack Guard tomorrow.—

Genl. Orders, Parole Putnam—
one Capt. one Subaltern 1 Serjt. & 29 Rank and file from Col. Roberts's Reg⁵ to hold themselves in Readiness to go on Board some of the Vessels in this State now preparing for the Navy Expedition⁶ . . .

LB, ScHi, Regimental Order Book of Captain Saunders, 1777–1783 (call no. 34/217). Roger Parker Saunders (Sanders) was a captain in the 1st South Carolina Continental Regiment.

2. Capt. Charles Drayton, 4th South Carolina Continental Regiment.
4. L.t. Isaac Weatherly, 1st South Carolina Continental Regiment.
6. South Carolina privateer ship General Moultrie and brigantines Notre Danze, Fair American and Polly, which were ordered to join Continental Navy frigate Randolph on a cruise.

GOVERNOR MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ TO GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS

A La Martinique le 9 Janvier 1778

Monsieur

J'ai reçu la lettre que votre Excellence m'a fait l'honneur de m'écrire, relativement à deux reclamations, dont l'une pour des pretendues prisonniers anglais que vous dites être détenus aux fers, dans nos prisons, après l'avoir été à bord des bateaux américains par lesquels ils ont été pris. Je ne puis faire droit à une parielle reclamation qui porte faux, puisqu'il n'existe et ne peut exister d'autres prisonniers anglais qui ceux qui le sont, ou par les decret de la justice, conformément à nos loix, et Sur lesquels Je n'ai aucun droit, ou ceux qui le sont par mes ordres pour des faits de police et à l'égard desquels je me ferai un plaisir d'user d'indulgence, d'après la recommandation de votre Excellence le porteur de votre lettre vous dira comme moi, que c'est Sans fondement qu'on vous a engagé d'apporter des parielles plaintes.

Vous me faites l'honneur de me renouvelles vos plaintes sur la protection que Je donne aux américains, ou rebelles comme vous voulez les nommés, elle n'est autre aussi que J'ai eu l'honneur de vous le mander plusieurs fois, que celle que nous devons à tous les peuples et que le droit des gens nous empeche de leur refuser. J'ai fait connaitre a Mes[stirs.] les Gouverneurs anglais, lors de mon arrivés dans cette Colonie, les principes de conduite que Je tiendrais dans la Circonstance actuelle, conformement à ceux adoptés par ma Cour, et Je ne m'en suis pas écarté.

J'ai donné ordres au Gouverneurs de St Lucie de faire chercher le batiment que vous me marquez avoir été pris par les americains, et de faire droit à votre Excellence reclamation si ce batiment est découvert².

J'ai L'honneur d'etre avec une haute Estime et parfaite consideration, &c.

/Signed/

Le Marq: De Bouillie
[Translation]

Sir At Martinique the 9 January 1778

I have received the letter your Excellency did me the honor of writing, concerning two claims, one of which was for the so-called English prisoners who, you say, are being held in irons, in our prisons, after having been held on board American ships by whom they had been seized. I cannot accede to such a claim, which is irrelevant, since there does not exist, and cannot exist any English prisoners other than those already being held, either by order of a court, in conformity with our laws, and over whom I have no jurisdiction, or those who are prisoners by my orders for police action, and with regard to whom it would be a pleasure for me to exercise leniency, according to your Excellency’s recommendation, the bearer of your letter will tell you, as I would, that it is without foundation that you were encouraged to submit such claims.

You do me the honor of renewing your complaints regarding the protection I give the Americans, or rebels as you are wont to call them. It is no different from what I have had the honor of reporting to you several times, that it is the same protection we owe all people and which the law of nations prevents us from denying. I informed the English Governors, upon my arrival in this Colony, the principles of conduct that I would adhere to in this present situation, conforming to those adopted by my Court, and I have not deviated from them.

I have issued orders to the Governor of St. Lucia to have a search made for the ship you indicate to me has been seized by the Americans and to accede to your claim if this ship is found.¹

I have The honor to be with high Esteem and perfect respect, &c.

/Signed/

The Marq: De Bouillie


1. St. Vincent provision sloop Two Friendr. See Governor Valentine Morris to Governor Marquis de Bouillé, 3 Jan., above.

January 10

MAJOR GENERAL EYRE MASSEY TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

[Extract]

Sir, Halifax 10th January 1778

The delay of the Cabot obliges me to be again troublesome to you.

... I have ordered three sloops and a schooner, with coals to go with this convoy¹ which have been ready to sail for eight and twenty days; & would have sent you more, could I have got vessels.

I beg you will not suffer any Contracts to be made for Coals, without my knowing of it first: as there are proposals going from this, that will not answer.

At this time there are twelve hundred Chaldrons dug up, which Captain Clarke will ship at the same rate he has done.
I think it necessary to inform your Excellency, that the Pyrates\(^2\) which have done all the mischief on the Coast of this Province, appear as fishing boats, and have concealed arms: and all the Sea Officers have said, that Lord Howe has desir'd, that they shall not be molested: for they take the Merchantmen, which the Ships of War speedily retake: in this situation appear'd the Pyrate which the Gage lately took.\(^3\)

This, please to keep to yourself, as I got this intelligence from the Master of the Gage, who is the best Pilot for the Eastern Coast, as well as Guide, in case of a landing; and whom I have found faithfull upon all occasions. . .

Eyre Massey

---

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

January 1778.

Saturday 10

South part of Nantucket Shoal N 37 E 11 Lg\(^1\) at 7 AM saw a Sail in the NE. made Sail and gave Chace, soon after saw another Sail to the East\(^2\) made the Venus Signal to Chace her, at 10 fired a Shot at the Chace, who brought too; A Brig\(^1\) from Newberry Port in Ballast, bound to Maryland, took out her people, and put a petty Officer and 6 men on board her, repeated the Venus Signal to Chace to the Et:\(^3\) at noon made Sail, and gave chase to the Sail in the East. Venus & Prize in Company.

South part of Saint George's Bank

N 74 E dist. 15 Leag\(^4\) Fresh Gales and hazey. 4 PM finding we did not near the Chace, She being near the Shoals and Night coming on, left off[f] chace and wore to the East\(^5\).

---

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan'y 10th 1778

Order'd, That M't Ivers\(^1\) pay George Williams Esqr for sundry Expences going to Salem to divide Goods in Prize Brig King George\(^2\) as P't Acc\(^1\) . . . £16.12../.——

Order'd, That M't Comr Devens\(^3\) deliver Rich'd Derby Esqr two peices Russia Duck in return for two p'c furnisht by him for the Brig Massachusetts\(^4\)——

Voted, That George Williams Esqr be desir'd to proceed to Salem, & purchase the Brig King George upon the best Terms in his power.—

Order'd, That M't Ivers pay Gibbins Sharp for Sundries

---

2. Massachusetts privateers.
5. See DAR 10: 696, and Major General Eyre Massey to General Sir William Howe, 2 Jan., above.
for Brig^ Favorite^ as Pr^ Acc^ £24.—.—
also for sundry Work &c on board
Brig^ Nantes^ 44.. 8.. 4
& for Sundry work &c on board
Brig^ Massachusetts^ 78.17.. 4
£147.. 5.. 8

1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Brigantine King George was taken by the Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts on 8 Oct. 1777. See NDAR 10: 65, 6511.
3. David Devens.
4. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
5. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.

GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL
(Copy—)

State of Rhode Island &c Providence Januy 10. 1778—

Sir

Since I had the Honour of addressing your Excellency last Three Persons belonging to Salem made their escape from the Enemy's Fleet at Rhode Island who inform that Lord Howe arrived at Newport Harbour on Saturday last with a Fleet of 20 Sail of Transports including a Frigate—that there is at present in the Harbour of Newport 9 Ships of the Line^2 a Number of Frigates Ships & Sloops of Warr to the amount of Twenty Sail and 180 Transports. Five of our People who were taken some time past on board a Privateer and carried into Newport Harbour were taken with the Smal Pox and put upon Coasters Harbour which is a smal Island a little North of Newport. they made their escape from that Place on Wednesday Night last they confirm the above account and add that for several Days before they made their escape the Enemy were collecting a large Number of Flatt Bottomed and other Boats between said Coastres Harbour and a Place called Coddingtons Cove—By other Intelligence we learn that the Enemy had selected out a Body of their best Troops in order to go on some private Expedition—that We are daily in expectation of their attempting some part of this State.—Thursday arrived of[|] Kinimicutt Point^3 about Six Miles below this Town a large Brig a Flagg of Truce with Cloathing for General Burgoins Army^4 On Friday a Flagg return'd here^5 which had been sent by General Spencer with the Paymaster of General Burgoin's Army for the Cloathing & she was stopd at the uper Ship and not sufferd to go within Twelve Miles of the Town of Newport which has not heretofore practised which induces us to believe the Accounts to be true—that preperations are making for some Expedition upon the main Land.—I need not mention to your Excellency the necessity of hasting your Troops forward—and haveing your Militia in readiness to assist us in case of need I am [&c.]

Nich^6 Cooke

1. H.M. frigate *Brune*, convoying about 30 transports from the Delaware River, arrived on Friday, 2 Jan. H.M.S. *Eagle* with Vice Adm. Howe anchored in Newport harbor the same day. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 2 Jan., above.

2. The ships of the line in Newport harbor were H.M.S. *Eagle*, 64 guns, H.M.S. *Nonsuch*, 64 guns, H.M.S. *Somerset*, 64 guns, H.M.S. *Raisonable*, 64 guns, H.M.S. *Bristol*, 50 guns, H.M.S. *Chatham*, 50 guns, and the former ships of the line (now storeships) H.M.S. *Buffalo*, H.M.S. *Tortoise* and H.M.S. *Grampus*.

3. Conimicut Point.


5. This flag of truce arrived at Newport on Thursday, 8 Jan., with letters from Gen. Burgoyne. Mackenzie, *Diary* 1: 234.

**COMMANDER PHILIP BROWNE, R.N., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL**

*Scorpion* off New City Island [N.Y.]

Jany 10th. 1778

Pursuant to Orders from Commodore Hotham commanding His Majesty's Ships at New York, I do hereby give notice, that if any Flag of Truce be sent hereafter, from any part of the Main, to any part of Long Island, contrary to the notice already given of the Vice Admiral Lord Howe's intentions in that respect, the vessel bearing such Flag will be detain'd, and the Persons belonging to her treated as spies—

Philip Browne Capt'n of His Maj. Sloop *Scorpion*

L, Ct, Jonathan Trumbull Papers, vol. 8, pp. 41e–f. Docketed: "10th Janv. 1778/Cap't Philip Browne of The/Scorpion—declaration/No Flaggs to Long-Island/Spies—/rec'd 18th insta"

**CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO WILLIAM SMITH**

William Smith Esq'

Sir, [York, Pa.] January 10th 1778

Two thousand Barrels flour & 100 Tons Iron is wanted to send to the Eastward for the use of the Navy—as flour hath become scarce and dear in the Jerseys and all that can be got there will be wanted for the Army, it is doubtful whether we can ensure that quantity to be delivered at Egg Harbour to be shipped on board Vessels to be sent from the Eastward, we desire your opinion whether that quantity cannot be procured on reasonable terms either in Maryland or Virginia contiguous to some secure port on the Eastern Shore where vessels can come to & return from without danger from the enemy if it can we desire your advice who to employ for that purpose and shall order vessels accordingly.—We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 120 (M332, roll 6).

**CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

Gentlemen York [Pa.] Jany 10th 1778

Having been Ordered to attend Congress to answer a Complaint of the Navy Board, I now beg leave to lay before your Honors the following Facts, which I can prove, and which I hope will set my conduct in a fairer point of view in the Eyes of your Honors than in that which the Navy Board have placed it.
On or about the 24th of November last I received an order from the Board desiring a Return of the men on Board my Ship the Effingham, which I instantly complied with. Two or three days afterward verbal orders came from the Board to white Hill, for Captain Read and myself to attend the Board at Bordenton immediately—this we complied with travelling two miles in the midst of a heavy Rain

Having waited on M' Hopkinson he gave orders in writing to prepare our Ships immediately for Sinking or Burning, which he delivered to me as Senior officer, and I on going out communicated to Captain Read—we returned to White Hill where our ships lay, and began to clearing them of their Stores and materials, but As Capt Read was in want of hands he went up the next day to Bordenton to hire some, and on his return informed me that M' Wharton had told him the Frigates Should be sunk that night or next morning—It is necessary for me to inform your Honors that previous to the receipt of the orders for Sinking Captain Read and myself had taken every measure to defend our vessels from all attempts of the Enemy, and those measures we are morally certain would have been effectual in repelling any force the Enemy could have Sent up the River to take possession of, or to destroy our Ships—the Washington had on Board 13 Guns 12 & 4 pdr's I had on board my ship Ten Guns—part of those Guns we had collected from the merchant vessels then up at Bordenton which they readily gave us for our defence. we had also got enrolled 80 Good men on board each of our Frigates, partly collected from the said merchant vessels and ready for action on the Shortest notice, besides we had expectations of getting men from the shallops that were coming down from Trenton, I had one of my Boats with a 3 pounder in her, and Captain Reads Barge ready for look out Boats. added to this a heavy fresh then in the River occasioned by the great Rain which fell at that Time made it impossible for the Enemys Boats to come up—Being consious of the Secure Situation of our ships we thought it our duty to expostulate with the Navy Board before they were rashly destroyed, and for that purpose we waited on the said Board, and communicated the precautions we had taken, and added that was General Washington fully acquainted with the Security of the Ships he would not order them to be Sunk, and further that they might be made ready for Sinking should the worst happen—I then offered to go to his Excellency the General, and give him full information of all that had been done—M' Hopkinson answered us that the Board had already wrote the Genl the Ships should be Sunk, and that sooner than they should disobey one Jot of his orders they would rather the whole Thirteen Frigates should be Sunk. I think it necessary at this period to exculpate myself from a charge which the Navy Board in the Extract of their letter furnished me by order of Congress has laid against me viz "In the presence of several Strangers he in the most indecent Terms refused to execute our orders" Now I do aver that the following conversation passed only in the presence of Captain Read and the Board, M' Hopkinson acquainted us that His Excellency the General had been informed by a Lad from Philad that the Enemy were preparing Boats, and the Frigates might possibly be their object—I assured Him that Boats could not board us—He replyed, He would take General Washington['s] opinion sooner than mine—I told him I did not doubt that, but that nevertheless I knew more about a ship than General Washington and the Navy Board together, and they that ordered my Ship Sunk unless by direction of the Marine Committee I should protest against—that I was
Commissioned by Congress to command her, and therefore expected to be consulted before she was destroyed—Mr Hopkinson replied you shall obey our orders—upon which I left him—I leave to your Honors to judge wherein are the indecent terms in which I refused to execute the Orders of the Board.

I immediately repaired to my Ship, got all clear, and acquainted the Board of it the 30th Novemr Last. A few Hours afterward Mr Hopkinson came down to White Hill with an order to Hawl the Ships on Shore and Sink them by Sunsett—this was at a rong Time of the Tide, yet the orders were punctually obeyed, not satisfied with giving orders Mr Hopkinson came on board my Ship himself, and as soon as she Struck the Ground he ordered the Plugs out and the water run in so fast we could not help the Ship to the Bank, in consequence of which she lay down on her Beam Ends and was very near oversetting—The next morning I went to Bordenton and acquainted the Board with the situation of the Ship—I was told it was a misfortune and that we must do the best to remedy it. I informed them nothing on my part should be wanting—The Board then gave me verbal orders to hire all the hands I wanted, which I found to be a very difficult matter being obliged to coax them and pay extravagant wages—I made two Efforts at different Time to raise the Ship, but without success. Having concluded on making a third Trial I had occasion to send to the Board for some things which were necessary for that purpose, when I received for answer that Mr Hopkinson would come down and raise her himself—This insult I overlooked having the getting up of my Ship much at Heart. Accordingly I took all the Purchases I could think off and got every thing Ready. About 10 Oclock I sent up to the Navy Board for as many of Col' Nichola's Invalids as they could send. the day having then cleared up (it snowing in the morning) pretty moderate—In the interim I collected all the Seamen I could and began to heave upon the purchases. About One OClock a Sergeant and 6 or 7 men of the Invalids came to my assistance. I think it necessary to acquaint your Honors that in the Two former attempts to raise the Ship I had from 20 to 25 of these men and I was much disapointed to see so few of them come on this occasion, and asked the Sergeant the reason—He told me that Messrs. Hopkinson & Wharton had ordered him to bring such of the men as were well cloathed—However with this Supply I set to work with as much ardor as possible. After Some Time Mr Hopkinson came running out saying "Captain Barry, doth she rise"—"No sir how can she rise when you keep the People back—"Poh says he "you are always Grumbling"—"what do you say" "go along" says he "and mind your business, you Scoundrel it is a Lie!—says Barry "What do you tell me I lie—he replied "it was a lie in them that said So"—I then called the Sergeant who brought the men—when he repeated that the Board had given him orders to bring the well cloathed men down—Upon which Mr H: told me he would bring me to an account for this—my answer was "d—n you I dont value you more than my duty requires"—"Sir says he "you never minded your Duty"—I immediately told him he was "a Liar" and that the Continental Congress knew I had minded my Duty—and added that had he minded his Duty as well—this Ship would not be in her present condition—Mr Hopkinson retired, and I pursued my business until one of the Purchases gave way—

This, Gentlemen, is a true relation as nearly as I can recollect, and I submit to your Honors judgment how far my Conduct has been blameable—I shall only add, that it has been a principal Studdy with me to behave with the greatest respect to
the Navy Board ever since their appointment and I will just suggest to your honors whither the good of the Service does not require the Captains of the Navy to be treated as Gentlemen with respect to complaisance, and as Gentlemen so long as they Observe their Duty—For my part I should think myself unworthy of the Commission the Honorable Congress has been pleased to give me could I tamely put up with different Treatment. I have the Honor to be

Copy, PPISPM, Barry-Hayes Papers. Docketed: "Copy of A Narative/to Congress/1778."

1. NDAR 10: 832.
2. Barry's recollection of the date is in error for events described in this report occurred before 10 Nov. 1777. NDAR 10: 453-54.
3. Francis Hopkinson wrote to Capt. Barry on 2 Nov. 1777 ordering the frigate Effingham to be sunk. NDAR 10: 377.
5. Complaisance, meaning an inclination to oblige.
6. The letter was read before Congress on 13 Jan. 1778 and forwarded to the Marine Committee.

**INVENTORY OF STORES FROM THE BRITISH TRANSPORT BRIG SYMERTY**

List of Camp Equipage Military Stores, Baggage &c taken in the Brig Symetry at Wilmington Jan: 1778.—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Delivered Gen'l</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wilmington not dtd.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sullivans Division—</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wilmington not dtd.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>195 Musquets</td>
<td>5 Musquets</td>
<td>Sent to Faggs Manor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180 Bayonets</td>
<td>20 Fusils or Rifles</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>206 Bayonet belts</td>
<td>400 Buff belts</td>
<td>Meeting house</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57 Cartridge belts</td>
<td>69 Cartridge belts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54 Waist belts</td>
<td>55. Waist Belts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>247 Gunslings</td>
<td>44 Gunslings</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35 HairKnapsacks</td>
<td>a Cask Bell Tents &amp; Drum Cases</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 New Drums &amp; Cases</td>
<td>4 Drums &amp; Cases</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>143 Cartouch boxes</td>
<td>20 Drum Cases</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>142 Regimental Coats</td>
<td>38 Cartouch boxes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>203 pair Breeches</td>
<td>925 Cartouch boxes old Fash.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>440 shirts</td>
<td>56 Camp Kettles</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>490 pair Stockings</td>
<td>424 Tin Canteens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>466 Neckcloths</td>
<td>a Cask Kettles &amp; Canteens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>337 Pair Shoes</td>
<td>1066 New Knapsacks</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>230 New Ticklenburg Tents—</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>117 worn d° fit for use</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38 old ditto—</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3 ps Sail Duck</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Cont'd Over Deliverd Gen'l Sullivans Division

Cont'd over Remain at the store in Wilmington——

A number of musquets & Cannon Cartridges—
19 Soldiers Bed Cases
about 3 pipes Wine
six or Eight hhd's of Rum, a Case port
—the Brig’t Provisions & Stores orderd to the Commissaries—
3 boxes of Medicines not full or much to spare from y' Division

A number of Packages near 200 Chiefly Officers
Trunks & Chests of the 10 & 15th. Reg't. of Foot Guards of British which contains Clothing
Camp Equipage & Stores for private Use of considerable Value

NB. as the Trunks Liquours and Marquis were not examined fully—the account of them is not exact

Moor Hall Jan 10. 1778
Clement Biddle

1. Captured on 27 Dec. 1777 by General Smallwood's battalion near Wilmington. For more on the capture of the transport brigantine Symmetry, see NDAIR 10: 816, 818, 825, 826, 833, 834.
January 1778.
Saturday 10th.

Cape Henry N 33°. 26' Dist 16 Leagues
At 8 AM Saw a Sail to the Westward let a Reef out of the Topsails and gave Chace At 10 Departed this Life John Phillips Seaman; at noon saw Land bearing SWBW 5 Leagues, gave over Chace, punishd Wm. McFadgan with 12 Lashes for neglect of Duty.

The land of the Maiden Paps West 4 Leagues. [Lat. 36°.20'N]
Fresh breezes and fair Wea Tack'd Ship & shorten'd Sail
At 1 PM saw a Sloop to Eastwd. made Sail & gave Chace at 3 Committed the body of the deceased to the deep At 5 the Chace ESE ½ E at 6 lost sight of her, Shortend Sail and took the 2d and 3d Reefs in the Topsails; At ½ past 7 saw a Sail to SE O [out] all Reefs & set Studs S' modt. breezes & hazy, at 9 Fir'd a Shot and Bro too a Brig from Nantucket bound to Carolina in Ballast. Shortend Sail & Bro too Main Topsail to the Mast, sent a Bt onb the Prize, Unbent her Sails, took them & the Prisoners out & destroyed her.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

D, Uklpr, Adm. 51/694.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 10th day of January 1778.—
Mr George Stewart appointed, muster Master, pay master and purchasing commissary to the Gallies Accomack and Diligence stationed at the Eastern Shore; appeared and entered into Bond with Southy Simpson gent his security for duly expending and disbursing all sums of money as may come to his hands, purchase all such Liquors and provisions as the said Gallies may require, muster the men belonging to the said Gallies once in every month at least, pay the Officers and sailors off once in every three months, and render an exact Account or accounts of all his proceed- ings upon oath by virtue of the said appointment; and in consideration of the said services the Board doth agree to give him one hundred and fifty pounds per annum.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Mr George Stewart for one thousand pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the Gallies Accomack and Diligence building at the E Shore—


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP DILIGENCE, COMMANDER THOMAS DAVEY

January 78 Haneauga [Great Inagua Is.] SEbS off shore 5 [Leagues]
Saturday 10th

D° W° [Modt. Breezes & Clear Wr.] at ½ past 4 AM Spoke a Ship from Boston bound to Cape Nichola. sent an Officer & 8 Men to take charge of her

D° [Haneaug] SBE 5 or 6 Leagues


DECLARATION OF B. J. CLEMENT

[Port-au-Prince, 10 January 1778]

Le Soussigné Capitaine du Brigantin la belle provencale de La Martinique, venant de la traite des noirs à la Côte d’afrique, Declare a Monsieur de feron Capitaine des Vaisseau commandant La fregate du Roy La boudeuse Et sur la Rade du port au prince qu’Etant au vent de L’isle S° Lucie, j’ai été visité par un Corsaire bateau de quatorze canons (le dimanche septième jour de décembre) dont je ne sais pas Le nom. il portait pavillon ameriquain, mais il n’Était presque armé que de français, mes gens aiaan même Reconnu cinq à six Matelots de leur connoissance, entr’auitre le maître d’ Equipage Sortant du navire le s° Louis du hâvre, condanné à la martimque, que ce corsaire Ma obligé de mettre mon Canot à la mer avec une mer assés grosse, sans avoir Egard a mes Representations en qualité de négrier que pendant une heure de tems qu’il a employé a faire visiter mon batimant par Ses gens, il m’a fait perdre un tems précieux pour doubler la pointe du Nord de la ditte isle, la nuit Etant survenue Et en même tems vent de NNE & de Nord ce qui m’a obligé de revirer de bord et ma fait démater de mon petit mât de hune, que le lendemain j’ai arrivée par le Sud de la ditte isle, ou j’ai atteint mouillage, par 20 braces vis a vis la Riviere Dorée ou j’ai fait regréqué un autre petit mat de hune que sur les onze heures du soir, endormi de fatigue, j’ai été éveillé par un boulet qui a tombé à la mer Pres de mon gouvernail; C Était un autre Corsaire anglais, ameriquain d’huit Canons, même cérémonie pour le canot, et il m’a fallu, de fera, envoyer mon Congé de L’amiral a bord de lui par mon lieutenant le s° d’anguy, qu’il a gardé a Son bord, tandis que Ses gens Sont venue me visiter. Declare en autr’que la Captain (nommée Monnirau) S’est fait passer pour Royaliste anglais, a mon Sudit officier, Et qu’il a eu faire convaincre a ce jeune homme que j’Etais chargée le lettre de plusieurs Captain anglais faisant leur traite a la côte, Et qu’en consequence il m’a menacé de m’Enlever mes papiers Si je ne lui deliverais ces lettres, ce que j’ai été obligés de faire, pour me les faire rendre: ce corsaire, d’ailleurs faisant toujours route, Et moi démâté a l’ancres, declare encore que le lendemain de mon départ de S° Lucie (le 18 decembre) j’ay été Rencontre à environ quatre a cinq Liues sous le vent de la martimque par la petite fregate anglaise le Cygnet de 16 Canons, Et que le quatre de ces present mois, pres de la Pointe de jean rabel, une autre petite frégate de la même Nations Nommée La Diligente m’én a fait de même, Declare de plus que ces deux petites fregates ne mont point oblégée, comme les anglais ameriquains, de mettre mon Canot à la mer qu’elles m’ont envoyé abord, deux officiers que se sont comporte, vis avis de moi, avec la plus grande politesse, ne m’ayant dailleurs interrogé que pour scàvoir des nouvelles

Tout ce que je viens de declarer cy dessus est tiré de mon journal de Navigation et d’apres la plus exatte verité, fait á bord de la Belle Provencale ce 10 de janvier mil sept cent soixante & dix huit.
B. j. Clement, du jardin, Bergeron d'anguy

Nous officier du sus dit Batiment Certifions que le Contenu de la presente declaration du Sieur Clement notre Capitaine est tres veritable. a bord du dit Navire ce jour et an que dessus signee

Du jardin
Bergeron D'anguy

Cette declaration m'a esti faite le 11 jeüne 1778 je certifie quelle est Conforme a l'original dont je suis resaisi au port au prinse a bord de la fregatte la Boudeuse ce 23 jeüne 1778

le chevalier ferron du quengo
comte la ditte fregatte

[Translation]

The undersigned master of the brigantine the Belle Provençale of Martinique, coming from the slave trade on the coast of Africa, declares to Monsieur Ferron [du Quengo], commanding the King’s frigate the Boudeuse in the Road of Port-au-Prince, that being to the windward of the Island of St. Lucia, I was searched by a Privateer vessel of fourteen guns (on Sunday the seventh day of December) whose name I do not know. She was flying the American flag, but was manned by almost all Frenchmen. My crew even recognized five or six seamen they knew, among others the boatswain from the ship the St. Louis of le Havre which was condemned at Martinique. That this privateer forced me to put my ship’s boat into the water in heavy seas, ignoring my Protests as a slave trader; that for one hour he spent searching my ship with his crew, made me lose precious time to weather the North point of said island, night having overtaken us along with a wind from the NNE and North which obliged me to tack and caused me the loss of my small topmast. That on the next day the eighth I arrived on the South side of said island, where I succeeded in mooring in 20 fathoms opposite the River Dorée where I had another topmast rigged. That about eleven o’clock in the evening, while asleep from fatigue, I was awakened by a cannon shot which fell in the sea near my rudder; it was another American privateer of eight guns, the same formality ensued for the ship’s boat and he required me to send my Pass from the Admiral on board his ship with my lieutenant, Mr. d’Anguy, while his crew came to search my ship. Declares also that the captain (named Monnirauc) pretended to be an English Royalist to said officer; and that he was able to convince this young man that I was charged with letters of several English captains trading on the coast. Consequently he threatened to take away my papers if I did not deliver these letters to him, which I was obliged to do in order to have my papers returned. This privateer, furthermore, was under way while I was dismasted at anchor. Declares further that the day after my departure from St. Lucia (18th December) I fell in with the small English frigate the Cygnet of 16 guns approximately four to five leagues to the leeward of Martinique, and that on the 4th of this present month, near Jean Rabel Point, another small frigate belonging to the same country named the Diligent which did the same to me. Declares also that these two small frigates did not force me to put my ship’s boat in the water, as the Americans did, that they sent on board two officers, who behaved towards me with the greatest politeness, questioning me only to learn news.
All that I have declared above is drawn from my log book and follows the most exact truth. Given on board the Belle Provencale this 10th day of January one thousand seven hundred seventy eight.

B. J. Clement; du Jardin; Bergeron d'Anguy

We the officers of the above said ship certify that the contents of the within declaration of Mr. Clement, our Captain, is quite true. On board said ship this day and year as above, signed

du Jardin
Bergeron d'Anguy

This declaration was made before me on the 11th January 1778. I certify that it is a true copy of the original which I reacquired at Port-au-Prince on board the frigate the Boudeuse this 23rd January 1778.

the Chevalier Ferron du Quengo
commanding said frigate

"FROM THE SUPPLEMENT TO THE JAMAICA GAZETTE OF JANUARY 10."

Kingston. The Ship Jean, capt. Spyers, who arrived here from the coast of Guinea, on Tuesday last, the beginning of December, fell in with an American privateer, to the windward of Barbadoes, with whom he was closely engaged for upwards of four hours, when the privateer thought proper to shear off, being greatly damaged in her hull and rigging: the Jean lost seven men in the action.

A gentleman just arrived from Martinico informs us, that the above privateer, named the Fly, captain Mansfield, of 14 carriage guns and 190 men, put into St. Pierre, the 6th of December, to refit. She had 12 men killed, and 18 wounded. Capt. Mansfield's right arm was shot off, the first lieutenant received a musket ball through his shoulder, and two swivel balls through his arm, the second lieutenant was blown up by a powder flask, which the boatswain was preparing to throw on board the Jean.¹

London Packet; or, New Lloyd's Evening Post, 28 Feb.–2 Mar. 1778.

1. For another account of this engagement, see NDAR 10: 732.

EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM MONTEGO BAY, JAMAICA

London.

A letter from Montego Bay, dated Jan. 10, says, "By Capt. Jacks, who arrived a few days ago from the Grand Caimanas, we are informed, that the crew of the Camel privateer, James Pine, Commander, belonging to Charles-Town,¹ landed on the west end of that Island the 14th of December, and plundered the inhabitants, both men, women, and children, of all their cloaths and furniture, not leaving them so much as a plate, knife, or fork, &c. killed their live stock of all kinds; carried off two Negroes, four puncheons of rum, three casks of wine, some barrels of flour, cordage, block, &c."
Lloyd's Evening Post and British Chronicle (London), 9 Apr. 1778.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE**

January 1778
Saturday 10

Englishman's Head NBS  4 Leagues
Little winds & fair.

English Harbour NE  3 Leagues—

At 1 PM saw a sloop and a Schooner, coming up along the shore of Gaudaloupe with Rebel Colours flying. At 3 came up so close to the Schooner that I could see she was a loaded vessel & the Sloop and armed one. Fired several shot at the sloop which occasioned several of her men to Jump overboard & swim to the shore—but she being about 1/8 part of a Mile to the windward of us, Escaped between the Island of Guave & Gaudaloupe—the passage of which the Pilot was unaquainted with. The Schooner during this was making off the other way. Tacked about & stood after, but cou'd not come up with her before she run on shore. At 4 pm made sail & stood to the Northward.

The prize in Company.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/60.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GREYHOUND, CAPTAIN ARCHIBALD DICKSON**

January 1778
Saturday 10th:

Deseada S 14° W  235 Leages
at ½ past 6 AM saw a sail in the SE Q° made Sail & gave Chace at 9 AM fir'd 2 nine pounders & 3 three pounders to bring her too, which prov'd to be a Brigg from Boston bound to Surinam,1 sent a Mate & 5 Men on board her and took out Seven Prisoners.2

D° S 12° W  201 Leages
First & Middle parts Mod° & Cloudy, Latter Fresh Gales & Squally with Showers of Rain at times.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/420.

1. Brig Industry, Joseph Kennicut, master, 90 tons, crew of 9 men, with fish and tobacco, sent into Antigua. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.
2. Greyhound's Journal states that the prize remained in company and was carried into Antigua on 18 Jan. UkLPR, Adm. 51/420.

**January 11 (Sunday)**

**CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO THOMAS COMPTON**

No. 2/

Private Instruction

If the Prisoners should happen to take the Command of the Ship from you1 & carry her into Boston,2 You are in that Case to apply to Mr. Robert Peirpont
Commissary for Prisoners) shew him this paper & demand a Return of those Subjects of his Majesty, in Exchange, held at Boston in Captivity—Geo Collier

Rainbow [at Halifax]

11th January 1778

Council Chamber Boston Feb' 23° 1778

A True Copy

Attest Jn° Avery D° Sec'y

Copy, M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 8 (Various—Charter Parties—Relating to Prisoners), p. 79. Addressed at foot: "To Mr. Compton master of the Cartel Ship Royal Bounty."

1. The American prisoners mutinied and seized the cartel ship Royal Bounty on 13 and 14 Jan. See Master's Journal of H.M. Brig Cabot, 12-13 and 14 Jan., below.

2. Royal Bounty was carried into Marblehead on 24 Jan. See The Continental Journal, and Weekly Advertiser (Boston), 29 Jan., below.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LARK, CAPTAIN RICHARD SMITH

Jan° 1778 At Anchor in Providence River Near Warwick Neck
Sunday 11 AM Row'd Guard Sent y° Longb° for Water

At Anchor in Providence River Near Warwick Neck

Light Breezes with Snow at 8 PM fresh Breezes with Sleet
Saw a Sail Bearing W Made y° Sig° as it was not Answerd
Made it again, the Tender got under Sail & Stood after ye Strange Sail at % past Saw aNother WNW, Slipd the Cable & Stood after her, the Tender Spoke us having Run ye Chase aShore at 10 Anchor'd aBrest of ye Vessel aShore hoisted out ye Barge & Sett fire to ye Chase She Was a large Schooner in Ballast, the Rebles fir'd Musketry at the Barge but Did no Damage

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1826.

1. Probably, the schooner Sally, Benjamin Sisson, master, 20 tons burthen, bound for South Carolina, in ballast, which cleared from Providence on 17 Dec. 1777. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776-87, p. 60.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. DIAMOND, CAPTAIN CHARLES FEILDING

Jan° 1778

[anchored off Dyer Island]

Sunday 11th

[AM] Empd Occasionally and a party on Shore Brooming
Exercised Small Arms
First and Middle parts mod° Breezes with Snow and Sleet
Latter mod° and Cloudy PM at 8 broug° too a American Sloop from Swansea attempting to get to sea

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1699.

January 1778
Sunday 11

Moor'd as before. [in Rhode Island Harbor]

[AM] empd receiving a new Cable from the Grampus, and 10 Punch of Bread from one of the Victuallers.

Moor'd as before. [in Rhode Island Harbor]

First part modt & fair W middle & latter parts strong Gales & Squally with Snow, and Rain, at 3 PM weigh'd our small B Anchor in order to see it was clear, when in endeavoring to clear it, we drove alongside of the Chatham, at 6 PM got clear, & rec'd orders from Lord Howe to get under Way, the Advance Ships firing Signal Guns as an Alarm to prevent some Rebel Vessels from making their Escape out of the River, at 10 slip'd our Cable & Sign from the Eagle, & came to Sail, at ½ past 10 saw a Sail & gave Chace, fir'd a Number of Guns with round & Grape & small Arms at the Chace,¹

Monday 12

at 2 AM run her on Shore near Stoney Town,² Tack'd Ship & stood to the East at 7 AM saw the Chace (which was an arm'd Brig)³ within some Breakers & another arm'd Vessel within her,⁴ at 8 saw 2 Sail to the East gave Chace, at 10 they ran ashore under a Fort on Point Judith, which fir'd at us, Tack'd Ship. after returning them a few Guns.

[off Point Judith, R.I.]

Mod & clear W at 6 PM abreast of Secunnet Passage, stood off & on all Night

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/1017, fol. 290.

1. Probably, sloop Hawke, Stutely Williams, master, 30 tons burthen, mounting no guns, with a crew of 7 seamen, bound from New London to South Carolina, with 2 hogheads of fish, which cleared from Providence on 31 Dec. 1777. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776-87, p. 60.

2. Stonington, Conn.

3. Brigantine Industry, Isaac Field, master, 30 tons burthen, mounting 4 guns, with a crew of 12 seamen, bound for South Carolina, with 52 barrels of cider, which cleared from Providence on 3 Jan. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776-87, p. 61.

4. Possibly, brigantine Britania, Josiah Haynes, master, 40 tons burthen, mounting no guns, with a crew of 7 seamen, bound for Surinam, with 60 hogheads of tobacco, 1,500 feet of pine boards, 3,000 hoops and 92 shaken casks, which cleared from Providence on 22 Dec. 1777. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776-87, p. 61.

5. Probably, sloop Sally, Daniel Aborn, master, 20 tons burthen, mounting no guns, with a crew of 6 seamen, bound for St. Croix, with 20,000 hoops and boards, 500 red oak staves, &c., which cleared from Providence on 3 Jan., and brigantine Sally, John Voce, master, 50 tons burthen, mounting no guns, with a crew of 5 seamen, bound for South Carolina, with 23,000 feet pine boards, which cleared from Providence on 5 Jan. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Outward and Inward Entries, 1776-87, p. 61.
belonging to the Rebels. do the Half galley, Officer & Men Return’d after distroying some guns that were Left on Board of the Remains of Vessells the Rebbels Burnt
Light airs & fair with snow & frost
P.M. Employ’d in Cleaning the Ships decks

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4911.

1. Probably former Pennsylvania Navy armed boat Thunder which deserted to the British in September 1777.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM WILMINGTON, DATED JANUARY 11, 1778"

"Last week the Jersey Militia took a prize, and began to unload her; the ice came down so thick that they were obliged to leave her. She drifted to the Delaware Shore, when she was boarded by the Militia, and unloaded of the following articles, viz. 47 Hogsheads of Jamaica Spirits 6 years old, 51 pieces of linen, 18 bales of broad cloth, a large quantity of shalloons, 17 chests of tea, 60 dozen of stockings, silk, worsted and cotton, 24 dozen of gold and silver laced hats, boxes of glass, 100 doz. of claret and porter, and some pieces of oznabrugs. A number of small craft have been taken; two topsail vessels were burnt by the New-Jersey troops above us,1 a large ship in going down a few days ago, got on shore at Reedy Island.2 the militia collected with a field piece; their attempts have as yet proved ineffectual; but as Capt Kirkwood3 is down with a party of our men, I flattr, myself we shall get her."

Dunlap's Maryland Gazette; or the Baltimore General Advertiser, 20 Jan. 1778.

1. For more on British transports drifting with the ice in the Delaware River, see Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 1 Feb., below.

2. See News from Burlington, 14 Jan., below.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

January 1778

Ditto [Cape Henlopen] NW ½ N 294 Miles
AM at 9 Saw a Sail bearing NWBN made Sail and gave Chace at 10 fresh Gales and Squally W at ½ p 11 fired 8 shott & brought too the Chace, She proved to be a Schooner who hoisted Danish Colours and had all Englishmen onboard, Bound to America1 took 4 Men out of her and Sent 2 petty Officers & 4 Men Onboard Her—
Ditto N 50 W 193 Miles
Hard Gales and Cloudy PM at 1 in 3rd. Reeds and Handed the Topsail & Mains2 and Set the foresail the 2 prizes in Company;2 at 3 Handed the foresail & Set the Main & Mizen Staysails. at 5 Ballanced the Mizen and Set it. and Set the Main Topm1 Staysail. at 11 Set the foresail at Midnight Moderate and Cloudy in Company as above.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, fols. 112-13.


2. Sloop Morning Star and schooner Willing Maid.
Head Quarters Charles Town Jan% 11th day 1778—
Gen% Orders Parole Success, Ordered that 1 Capt. 2 Subalters 2 Serjeants & 48 Rank & file from ye 1st Regt. 1 Capt. 2 Subalters 2 Serjts. and 48 Rank and file from ye 2d Regt. 1 Capt. 1 Subaltern 1 Serjt. & 30 Rank & file from ye 4th Regt 1 Subaltern 1 Serjt. & 19 Rank & file from ye 5th Regt be in Readiness tomorrow Morning to go on Board the Vessels Drawn for—Each Regt to provide their men with 18 Rounds each & 50 Rounds per man to be put into a Military Chest on board the vessels they go in. The Capt. and Subalterns who are to Command the different parties, are to meet tomorrow morning at the New Barracks to draw for the Vessels they are to go on board. The officers Commanding parties are to take Care to keep Good order and Discipline amongst their men And prevent them from giting into any Disputes with the Sailors, & assist the Capt. of the Vessels to the utmost of their power, in attacting the Enemy, Any officer who Chuses to Change his Tower of Duty may have Leave by acquainting First the Commanding officer of their Respective Regt—The names of the Officers going on this command are to be Given in to the Gen%.

LB, ScHu, Regimental Order Book of Captain Saunders (call no. 34/217). Roger Parker Saunders (Sanders) was a captain in the 1st South Carolina Continental Regiment.

1. South Carolina privateer ship General Moultrie, and brigantines Notre Dame, Fair American, and Polly.

January 12

Major General Eyre Massey to General Sir William Howe

Sir, Halifax January ye 12th. 1778—

Last night arriv’d here the Favourite Brig a Cartell from Boston: which has brought most of the Officers of the Fox, Cornet Grant and four Men of ye 16 Dragoons and Sevr of Frasers Officers with a few Men, the whole in great distress for Clothing. Mr Ogleve of Frasers Regt deliv’d me the enclos’d from Lt Col Campbell which he pray’d I would open, I did in the presence of Majr Small, and as I had Captain Baron and Doctor Cullen exchang’d, and that through a Correspondence with General Ward, who I knew last War, I have now inform’d him, that if he orders Lt Col Campbell on board any Frigate cruising in Boston Bay, sendg him to Rohde Island or to Halifax, I have pledg’d my Honor, your Excellency will send Lt Col Ethen Allen in Exchange for him, which be so kind as to order—

By the Favourite last night I find Lt Gen Burgoyne and his Army are still at Cambridge. Why Sir George Collier does not send the Flag of Truce to Boston, he best knows, but he has neither consultd the Lieut Governor on that or anything else my plan was for the Cartell to have Remain’d under the Convoy in the Bay, and send a Boat, thats if there was not Man for Man given up, She should return to Halifax, or go the Grand Army—

Upon Recolection of my last letter to your Excelcy, wherein I hint to You, the great Mischief that is done on this Coast, by the fishing Boats having a Protection,
I most humbly pray, You will not think me impertinent in such a Report, I did not mean to say his Lordship\textsuperscript{12} show'd the least Countenance to such Rebbels, but to show the necessity of more small Vessels here.

I have ordered Lieut. Needham to Cloth the Men who arriv'd last night, which are about Thirty, I ought to Send Your Excellency the Return of those people, but cannot get it, as the \textit{Cabot} is just underway, and I am \[&c.\]

Eyre Massey M. Gen\textsuperscript{1}

\begin{itemize}
\item[1.] Cartel brigantine \textit{Favorite}, Lt. John Brown.
\item[2.] H.M.S. \textit{Fox}, Capt. Patrick Fotheringham, commander, captured by the Continental Navy frigates \textit{Hancock} and \textit{Boston} on 7 June 1777.
\item[3.] Probably Quartermaster William Ogilvie.
\item[4.] 71st Foot [Fraser's Highlanders].
\item[5.] Lt. Col. Archibald Campbell, Fraser's Highlanders.
\item[6.] Maj. John Small.
\item[7.] Maj. Gen. Artemas Ward.
\item[8.] Flag of truce (cartel) ship \textit{Royal Bounty}, Thomas Compton, master.
\item[9.] Rear Adm. Marriot Arbuthnot.
\item[10.] H.M. brig \textit{Cabot}'s convoy.
\item[11.] See Major General Eyre Massey to General Sir William Howe, 10 Jan., above.
\item[12.] Vice Adm. Viscount Howe.
\end{itemize}

**MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG \textit{CABOT}, LIEUTENANT EDMUND DOD**

\begin{itemize}
\item[1.] Ship \textit{Royal Bounty}, Thomas Compton, master. She was formerly a Greenlandman from Leith, which was captured near the Shetland Is. in July 1777 by the Massachusetts privateer ship \textit{American Tartar} and recaptured on 22 Sept. by H.M.S. \textit{Diamond} and tender \textit{Buckram}. \textit{Royal Bounty} was sent into Halifax where she was sold on 13 Dec. See NDAR 9: 562, 950, 950n.
\end{itemize}
NEWS FROM PORTSMOUTH, NEW HAMPSHIRE

PORTSMOUTH, Jan. 12

By a Letter from on Board the Portsmouth Privateer commanded by Capt. John Hart, of this Town, dated Bilboa, Nov. 25, 1777, we learn, that he was out on a Cruise, and fell in with the Squirrel Man of War, of 20 Guns,1 convoying a Fleet of Merchantmen from Newfoundland. The Portsmouth engaged the Squirrel three Hours and got off with the Loss of seven of her Men, whose Names are not yet known, excepting —— French of this Town.


1. H.M.S. Squirrel, Capt. Henry Harvey, commander.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HAERLEM, LIEUTENANT JOHN KNIGHT

Jan'v 1778

Mon 12 AM Adm1 made the Sig1 for weekly acct² at Noon Got the Topsail and Cross jack Yards up came onbd³ a Pilot weigh’d and came to Sail

[in Newport Harbor]

Mod² and Cloudy PM Standing out of Road Island¹ at 1 past his Majn’s Ship Juno at 2 haul’d our wind round Brantons Reef² and Stood to the Eastward at 3 Road Island light house NWbW at 6 Came too with the small Bower in Pennekees³ Harbour in 4 fms vier’d to ¼ of a Cable the No. Point of Cuddyhunk⁴ WSW Body of Gull Island NEbN and the Body of Pennekees NNW sent the whale Boat on shore to Naswanna Island⁵ with the Pilots and took of[2 Whale Boats]

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1789, part 8, fol. 225.

1. Rhode Island.
2. Brenton’s Reef.
3. Penikese I.
4. Cuttyhunk I.
5. Nashawena I.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]

12th Jan⁷ Thaw. Mild weather. Wind N.

About 9 o’Clock last night the Signal for an Enemy was made by the advanced ships up the Bay,¹ which was soon after answered by Lord Howe in The Eagle; who at the same time made a Signal for the Unicorn to Slip. She soon got out to the harbour’s mouth; and about 12 o’Clock a good deal of firing was heard to the Westward.² Nothing appears this Morning but a Frigate coming in. Tis now said that two of the Rebel Frigates³ went down the Naraganset passage, past the Renown last night.

A Rebel Sloop¹ came through Bristol ferry last night, and was not discovered until she came abreast of the Diamond stationed near Dyer’s Island, who immediately sent a boat on board and took her. It appears she came from Swansea, and was bound to Hispaniola with a Cargo of Fish, Onions, Apples, &c., and had five men on board.
Sailed the Neptune Armed Schooner for New York.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 235.
1. See Master’s Journal of H.M.S. Lark, 11 Jan., above.
3. Continental Navy frigates Warren and Providence. The report was erroneous.

The New-York Gazette: and the Weekly Mercury,
Monday, January 12, 1778

New-York, January 12.

The Rebel Privateer brig called the Active, Capt. Williams, lately taken by his Majesty’s Frigate the Mermaid, is cast away on the coast of New-Jersey; the Vessel is lost, and the Crew consisting of about 20 Men, are now Prisoners with the Rebels. . . .

Yesterday Morning was sent in here by his Majesty’s Ship the Phoenix, Capt. Parker, the French Brig La Geniviere, from Guadaloupe, said to be bound for Mequelon, in Newfoundland; but was taken the 7th Instant, on the Coast of Virginia.

The Prize-master says, that no less that 12 Sail of Rebel Vessels were taken in one Day off the Carolinas, by his Majesty’s Ships on that Station, and sent to Augustine.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Active. See NDAR 10: 528, 528n.
2. Capt. John Foster Williams.
3. Capt. Hyde Parker, Jr., R.N.

Proclamation of General Sir William Howe

By His Excellency Sir WILLIAM HOWE, K.B.
General and Commander in Chief, &c. &c. &c.

Proclamation.

WHEREAS a considerable Quantity of Naval Stores is known to be in this City, the Property of which has not been thoroughly ascertained; and whereas Importations have been made of sundry Articles which may be wanted for His Majesty’s Service. It is hereby required, that all Persons having in their Possession, and not in actual Use, Cordage, Anchors, Cables, Sails, Sail-Cloth, Twine, Pitch, Tar, Rosin, Turpentine, Masts, Yards, Spars, Oars, Plank and Ship-Timber, do report to the Quarter-Master-General, as soon as possible after the Publication hereof, and before the 19th Day of this current Month, the Quantity of each Article; declaring upon Oath, how long the same has been in their Possession, and the Names of the real Proprietors thereof; distinguishing, to the best of their Knowledge, the Time of the Importation, and also distinguishing the Articles manufactured here: It is further required, that no Naval Stores are to be disposed of, by Sale, or otherwise, from this Date, without Permission in Writing from me; or, in my Absence, from the Commanding Officer of His Majesty’s Troops in this City.
All Persons failing to report as above directed, or who may be found removing or selling any Part of the said Stores, after the Date, or contrary to the Spirit and Intent of this Proclamation, shall be liable to forfeit the same.

Given under my Hand at Head-Quarters in Philadelphia, the 12th Day of January, 1778.

W. HOWE.

By His Excellency's Command,
ROBERT MACKENZIE, Secretary.

[Philadelphia] Printed by JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNR. in Market-street, between Front and Second-streets.

Broadside. The document is headed by the Royal Arms. There is a manuscript version of this proclamation in UkLPR, PRO 30/55, Gen. Sir Guy Carleton Papers, vol. 8, no. 866.

HENRY STEVENSON TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

The following hints from a real Friend to Government are Most humbly submitted to His Excellency General Sir William How, Knight of the Bath & Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in America &c &c &c

Toward the last of March after the Equinoctial Gales are over, I would humbly recommend [blank] Troops to Chesapeake Bay, to Baltimore Town on Patapsco River for the following reasons—"Tis the only Town of any consequence the Rebels now possess, from Boston to Charles Town, Its astonishing the Commerce that is carried on there, tis from Baltimore mostly the Rebel Army is supplied with Provisions and Ammunition, the latter is supplied from the French and Dutch by Two Inlets on the Eastern Shore of Maryland & Virginia One called Sinapuxent, the other Chingotegue. (both to the Northward of Cape Charles) and transported in small Craft to Baltimore; The whole Trade of the Bay centres there; 'tis but Thirty Miles from Annapolis, the Rebels Seat of Government, (where His Excellency the General has been) laying nearly centrical between the two grand Rivers, Patowmack, & Susquahanah, and commands a fine Country for some hundred Miles North West—You would secure the Eastern Shores of Maryland & Virginia, and the Three Lower Counties on Delaware by which the Inhabitants will cheerfully supply the whole Army, (under His Excellency) with more provisions than they can consume for three Years besides Fish in great abundance.

The Inhabitants of the Eastern Shore of Maryland (a few Oliverians excepted) have always been friendly to good Government, and have not been much disturb'd 'till lately. Those on the Western Shore who have been much distress'd by the Saints will have an opportuneness of becoming free and will have an opportunity of retaliating their persecutions—I would recommend Two Sloops War, one in Chester; the other in Great Choptank Rivers, with Three or four Tenders, which will support a Trade with the Eastern Shore. Two or three Ships about the Capes, blocks up their whole Trade, of Maryland and Virginia, in that case the Rebels small Trading Vessels will have no other place to take shelter in, except Egg Harbour, in the Jerseys or the Carolina's—

From intelligence I have lately received, there lies in the Bason of Baltimore, a Fine Frigate, of 28 Guns, call'd the Virginia, Two New Frigates, an old 18 Gun Ship
call'd the Defence, a fine New Brig call'd the Sturdy Beggar of 14 Guns with other priv- 
teers, Galleys & small Craft, which greatly Annoy the British Subjects—

At this Town of Baltimore (well known to Sir Robt. Eden, the late Governour) 
about Twenty Independants kept the whole province in Confusion and there dic-
tated, to the Congress, and burn'd the Hessian Colours taken at Trenton, headed 
by Hancock—There is between 18 & 19 feet Water in Potapsco River with soft 
Ground, Caton, one of Lord Howes pilots, whom I sent off with three others know's 
the River well—

About two miles below the Town on Weston point there is a Fort mounted with 
Guns, two of which are 32 pounders which I can have spiked; also a Boom across 
the North East Branch, but the best way woud be to run the Shipping two miles 
higher up in the North West Branch, where the ships may lay within 30 yards of the 
Shore, and land the Troops on a fine dry place called the Ferry point and March 
into the Town or Fort without opposition—When in possession of Baltimore you 
are in a most plentiful Country, it lies only 80 Miles from Carlisle, their Capital & 
principal Magazine.

The sending Troops to Baltimore early in the Spring, wou'd prevent the 
Southern Malitia being obliged to join Washington's Army, and who, wou'd enter 
into the New Levies under His Excellencys Command, Thousands of whom wou'd 
rejoice at an opportunity of assisting His Majestys Army—

Hfr Stevenson

Philadelphia
Janvr. 12th. 1778
Copy

Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 24, no. 2076. "In the Sackville Manuscripts is a letter from Mr Stevenson to Lord 
George Germain 13 September 1780 representing services rendered to the army in America and desiring 
assistance from the Government. The 'Hints' given here in Facsimile are there referred to thus:—
'I presented the Outlines of a Plan to General Howe through Sir William Erskine which was much 
admir'd, & would have been put in Execution had General Howe continued in command. I likewise 
shew'd it to Mr. William Eden & sent it to his Brother Sir Robert.'" Ibid.

1. Oliverians: a reference to the followers of Oliver Cromwell. Stevenson is suggesting a comparison 
between the American insurrectionists and the Puritan revolutionaries who sought to overturn the 
monarchy during the English Civil Wars of the seventeenth century.

2. Saints: Continuing his reference to the Puritans in the English Civil Wars, Stevenson implies that 
the principal supporters of the American Revolution are dissenters from the Church of England, prin-
cipally Congregationalists, Baptists, and Presbyterians.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

January 1778
Mondr 12th. [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

A.M. at 1 came down the River from the Rebells two half gal-
ley's & Surrendere1 at 6 Sent an Officer & 17 Men in the half 
galley to finish destroying the guns in the Rebel wrecks2 at 12 
the Officer and men return'd—D9 Wc [Light airs & fair with 
snow & frost] PM Employ'd repairing & Blacking the Ships 
Rigging

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4311.

1. Two Pennsylvania Navy armed boats under the command of Capt. Nathan Boys whose crews 
deserted with them from Coopers Creek. See William Bradford to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 24

2. The half galley was sent on 13 Jan. to continue the destruction of the guns in the wrecks. UklPR, Adm. 51/4311.

**JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

*[York, Pa.] Monday, January 12, 1778*

*Resolved,* That the president inform Governor Caswell, of North Carolina, of the purport of the said examination, and request him to examine the persons who came over in the vessel with J. Folger, and inform Congress of every circumstance that may come to his knowledge respecting the said despatches:¹

That the Board of War be directed to confine the said John Folger in close prison, till advice can be received from Governor Caswell, or till further orders from Congress...

Whereas, Congress have received information that a sloop named the *Pennsylvania Farmer* is arrived at Baltimore from Curoço, with a load of salt, the property of Mr. Gerardus Beeckman, a citizen of the State of New York, but now with the enemy in the city of Philadelphia: and whereas, the delegates representing the State of New York have applied for the interposition of Congress, that proper measures might be taken for seizing the salt; and whereas the public service will suffer the most material injury if the most expeditious measures are not adopted for securing this cargo for the use of the United States:

*Resolved,* That the governor and council of the State of Maryland be desired forthwith to take measures for securing the said salt for the use of the United States, and to cause the same, without delay, to be delivered to the commissary general of purchases, or any of his deputies; and in case the information given to Congress should be ill founded, and that the cargo above-mentioned should be *bona fide* the property of any faithful citizen of these states, or of any foreigner, that the governor and council of the State of Maryland be desired to seize the same, as well as all other quantities of salt, and to cause the same to be delivered, agreeable to the directions above mentioned.

*JCC* 10: 42–43.


**PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.**

Sir. [York Town [Pa.] 12th Jan. 1778.]

I had the honour of writing to Your Excellency the 1st Inst. by Post. I remain without any of Your Excellency's favours.—

Inclosed is an Act of Congress¹ of this date calculated for securing a quantity of Salt lately arrived at Baltimore for public use, as that article is & from all appearance will be most extremely wanted for the Army service, Congress are anxiously desirous of securing every Cargo that is or shall be imported. The term, "secure" in the Resolve, Your Excellency may be assured comprehends the Idea of purchasing
if this shall be judged to be a means preferable to an Act of power.—I have the honour to be [&c.]

Henry Laurens,
President of Congress.

1. See Journal of the Continental Congress, 12 Jan., immediately above.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board .......................... [Charleston] Monday 12\textsuperscript{th} January 1778—
The Board Met According to Adjournment
Present Edward Blake Esq\textsuperscript{1} first Commissioner
George Abb\textsuperscript{\textdagger} Hall, Tho\textsuperscript{\textdagger} Corbett—Esq\textsuperscript{\textdagger}
The following Orders were drawn on the Treasury in fav\textsuperscript{\textdagger} of—
Dan\textsuperscript{\textdagger} O'Neill for the use of the Rope walk ............................ £4000 —
John Moore wages due on board the Floating Battery 154. 17. 6
Jn\textsuperscript{\textdagger} Calvert Advanced by him for the different Rendezvous 4095 —
William Trusler Sundry Acco\textsuperscript{\textdagger} for Beef viz
Brigg Comet ................................ £728. 14. —
Pilot Boat Trial .......................... 69.19 —
Rattle Snake ............................ 176. 4. 6
Floating Battery .......................... 39.19. 6
Beaufort Gally ............................. 188., 6.—
Ship Yard ................................ 223.,14 —
Pilot Boat Eagle .......................... 150. 2 —
Brigg Notre Dame ........................ 735.,14. 6

23\textdagger 12..13. 6
£10,562..11.—

Adjourned to Tomorry Evening 6 oClock

Salley, ed., \textit{South Carolina Commissioners}, 133.

1. Words in italics exclusive of ships' names are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

January 1778

Ch\textsuperscript{\textdagger} Town Lighthouse NNW 10 Lgs
Monday 12\textsuperscript{th}
at 5 AM His Majesty's Ship the \textit{Lizard} joined company, at 8 gave chace to a Sail to the Westward by Signal; at 10 Saw the Land ahead, at Noon in chace with the \textit{Carysfort} and \textit{Lizard}.

N\textsuperscript{\textdagger} Edisto WNW 4 Leagues

Moderate breezes and clear, PM still in chace, advancing close to the Shore, hoisted out the Boats and Sent them ahead to Sound; at ½ past the chace ran aground; came too with the Best B\textsuperscript{\textdagger} in 4½ f\textsuperscript{\textdagger} carried out the Stream Anchor and warped the Ship closer in Shore to the chace, at 2 began
to fire on her (she hoisted Rebel Colours) and kept it up untill half past 4, then Manned and Armed the Boats and sent them with the Lizards to Board the Chace, which was an Armed Brig, keeping up a smart fire on the Boats, called them Back, fired at the chace preceding the Sending the Boats, one hundred and twenty five nine pounders; at 8 hoisted in the Boats, weighed and made Sail, and joined the Carysfort and Lizard,

Tuesday 13th:
at Midnight the Lizard Seized the Rebel Brig Ann from Newbury to Ch’s Town: at Noon the Carysfort, Lizard and prise in Company; Spoke a Sloop and Schooner.

D° NW 8 or 9 Leagues
Fresh gales and hazy the first and middle parts, latter moderate and clear; PM Cut off from the B° B° Seven, and Small B° four fathoms of bad Cable; Mustered the Ships company; the prize parted company;

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.


MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

House of Assembly
Monday, January 12th: 1778.

Resolved,
That if the Commanding Officer of the Continental Troops in this State will draught such a number of Men from the several Batallions as will Man the Row Gallies, this House will make their pay equal to the pay of the Men now on board the said Gallies for such time as they shall serve on board the same.—

Ordered,
That the said Resolve be communicated to the General1 and Council that the necessary steps may be taken to carry the same into execution

Extract from the Minutes
J° Wood Jun° Clk.

LB, DNA, PCC, item 73, p. 149 (M247, roll 87).

January 13

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Tuesday Jan° 13. 1778

In the House of Representatives. Upon the Petition of Daniel McNeill1 and Thomas Harris2 setting forth their having entered into Bonds with this Court for the prosecuting a Cruize for Twenty five Days under the Command of Capt. John
Manly, and for which they gave Bonds to the Amount of Six thousand Pounds which Bonds are put in suit and the Cause is now pending before the Court of Common Pleas for the County of Suffolk. The said Court is hereby required to Continue the Action until the next Term, to the end that the Parties may have an opportunity to settle the same in the manner that has been proposed if they see fit.

In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.


1. McNeill commanded the Massachusetts privateer schooner America (16 guns) during her cruise with the Continental Navy frigates Hancock and Boston in May and June 1777. See NDAR 8: 375, 435, 496, 452, 918, 1006-7, 1007n, 1024, 1024n.
2. Harris, a merchant at Boston, was the principal owner of America.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan' 13th. 1778—

Order'd, That Mr. Com' Devens deliver Cap't Bartlett Holmes for Schooner Hannah,

10th Bread,
1 quarter Fresh Beef—
1/2 Cord Wood—

Order'd, That M'r Ivers pay Sam'l Gore for Sundry paint$ for the Laboratory as Pr Acc$ 472.11. 4
also, for do for Brig' Freedom 2.18.—

Order'd, That Eben' Ruddock for Wharfage Ship Adams as p' Bill, be p'd . . . . £4.16.—


1. David Devens, Commissary General of the Massachusetts Board of War.
2. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.
3. Thomas Ivers.
5. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams.

GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER


We have sent you William Edwards late Master of the British Ship of War Syren, in order to be exchanged for the late Master of the Continental Ship Hancock—We have likewise sent the Surgeon, & four other Persons late belonging to the Syren w'h you will please to Credit us for—

We have not yet rec'd any of the Prisoners we wrote for from Halifax—As soon as that is done, We will send you the Remainder of the Officers of the Syren, (the Cap' excepted) & some other Officers belonging to the British Navy, whom We have Prisoners.— M'r Hurd & Goodwin who have had Two Men sent for their exchange, I request may be sent up by the first conveyance—I am—

2. James Hellyar, Surgeon, R.N.
3. Capt. Tobias Furneaux, R.N.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
13th Jan. Slight frost last night. Soft day. Wind S.

The Unicorn returned into Port. She saw nothing the night of the 11th, but a small Schooner at which she fired a good many Cannon shot, and at length drove her ashore within point Judith, but in a situation where she durst not follow her. It is imagined she must have suffered considerably by the fire of the Ship.

An address was presented this day by the Principal Inhabitants of Newport, to Lord Howe, on his arrival in this Port.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 236.
1. Probably schooner Hawke, Stutely Williams, master. See Journal of H.M.S. Unicorn, 11-12 Jan., above.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]
At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety held at Hartford January 13th, 1778.

Voted, To draw on the Committee of the Pay-Table in favour of John Smith, lieut. of the ship Oliver Cromwell in the service of this State, for the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds, lawful money, to be by him improved in paying the wages of the men he has enlisted and may enlist to serve on board said ship, and to account.

14 Jan'y, order delivered to sd Lieut. Smith...


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN THOMAS READ

Thomas Read Esquire
Sir

[York, Pa.] January 13th 1778

The present situation of the Frigate Washington of which you are Commander rendering it very uncertain at what time she may be brought into service, and the desire you have to be active in the service of your Country having induced you to take the Command of the Continental Brig Baltimore we now direct that you repair immediately to Baltimore where the said Brig lies and as we intend that she shall be fitted out as a packet and under your direction you will without loss of time proceed upon that business and we trust your good judgment will direct the most frugal & beneficial way of manning that vessel. We have wrote to Mr. Jonathan Hudson to assist you in the execution of this business, and as the Agents at Baltimore were formerly directed to supply him with any articles in their possession belonging to the public which might be suitable for fitting this Vessel, you will apply to him to know what has been done and what may be had from the Public Stores. We now authorize you to purchase any materials Canon or Stores which may be wanted for fitting this Vessel and to engage on the best terms in your power a proper compli-
ment of men for manning her; but we recommend to you to observe the greatest frugality in all cases—Mr. Hudson will assist you, and we would have you advise with him every matter—he will pay off accounts which may arise in the course of the business. —

We would have you get your officers from those already engaged in the service but at this time unemployed. When the Brig is ready to take on board a Cargo you will advise the Commercial Committee who will order her a lading and direct your voyage which you are to obey. The Public dispatches which it is intended you shall carry will also be sent down in due Time, and before you sail you must furnish this Committee with a Compleat inventory of every thing on board your Vessel signed by yourself and officers together with a return of the men on board and the terms on which they are engaged. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, pp. 120-21 (M332, roll 6).
1. See Continental Marine Committee to Jonathan Hudson, 13 Jan., immediately below.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO JONATHAN HUDSON

Mr. Jonathan Hudson
Sir: [York, Pa.] January 13th 1778

This will be delivered you by Thomas Read Esquire Commander of the Continental frigate Washington now laid up at Borden ten in the Delaware, who being anxious to be active in the service of his Country, we have appointed to the Command of the Brig Baltimore and have determined that she shall be fitted out under his direction. He now goes down to your place for that purpose, and we have directed him to apply to you for assistance and advice in all cases which we hope you will readily give him. You will get from the Agents any public Stores, Cannon, or Materials in their possession which may be suitable for this Brig, and also concert with Captain Read the best and cheapest mode of procuring what is wanted. You will pay all accounts which may arise in the execution of this business, and have them certified by Captain Read where he contracts.

Messrs. Purviances have lately informed us that they had delivered you sail Canvas for the use of the Brigantine—you will please to enquire of them for the Cannon Muskets &c left in their care out of one of the Continental Vessels laden’d the last Spring at Baltimore which may now answer, and we hope you have made considerable progress in procuring the Cordage that will be wanted. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 121 (M332, roll 6).
1. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain Thomas Read, 13 Jan., immediately above.
2. Robert and Samuel Purviance, Jr., merchants at Baltimore.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

January 1778
Tuesday 13th

[Cape] Henlopen NW ¾ W 160 Miles

AM at 7 Saw a Sail in the NE Quarter out 2nd. Reefs Topsails & made Sail punished Geo: Hookings with one Dozen for Neglect of Duty. the Sloop in Company. at Noon Tack’d.

Ditto NW ¾ W 156 Miles

Fresh Gales and Cloudy Saw our prize Sloop bearing SSE distance 3 Lgs. Still in Chace. PM at ½ p c 1 fired a Shot and
brought too the Chace. She proved to be a Brig from Surinam Bound to Boston Loaden with Molasses. took 7 Men out of her, and Sent 2 petty Officers and 6 Men onboard Her. at 3 our prize Sloop Joined us. 3/4 past [3] made sail the Sloop & Schooner in Company. at Midnight backed the Mizzen Tops for our prizes.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331,119.

1. Sloop Morning Star.

2. Brigantine Sally, Thomas Vollantine, master, from Surinam to Boston, with molasses and coffee, sent to New York City. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 485. She was libelled on 28 Jan. 1778 in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York, UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, 213–14. Sally was ordered appraised as a recapture on 20 Feb. with Experiment receiving the recaptor’s share of 1/3 of the ship’s value. Her cargo was condemned as lawful prize on the same day. Ibid., H.C.A. 49/94, 19. Sally’s prize papers give her master’s name as Thomas Vollentine, Ibid., H.C.A. 32/447/13.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 13th day of January 1778.—

Frances Massuerre personally appeared before the Board, and resigned his Commission as second Lieutenant of the Ship Tartar which is ordered to be filed.—

Mr Richard Herbert foreman at the Chickahominy shipyard personally appeared before the Board, and agreed to take twelve shillings and sixpence per day in full of his expences and services at the said yard, which is allowed him, he obliging himself and his apprentices Markham Wood, William Wood and Malachi Manning to continue there for the space of one year from this day.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 341.

1. Francis Mescares [Messieres, Messuere, Messares].

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL, R.N., TO GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY

Sir Emerald, Hampton Road, 13th January 1778.

Having been lately in the Rapahanock, where numbers of Negroes came on board; and as it is not my wish or Intention to distress Individuals, I sent them all on Shore, upon condition, that they should not be ill treated or punished for running away, which I had the strongest Assurances of, from their masters that came for them; yet not withstanding these promises, I have too much reason to fear, they have been extremely ill treated; as many of them came on board two Nights after, they had been returned; complaining much of ill usage, and two with marks of Violent beatings, but as it was not then convenient for me to stay, to inquire into the particulars, I sent them back; as I had given my word, I should receive none; but thought it incumbent upon me to inform you of it; and if a Stop is not put to such proceedings, both from humanity, and the breach of faith, We shall in future be obliged to keep all that comes to us. I have since my being in this Bay at least, refus’d four hundred, and I am informed the idea on Shore, is, that we land them, to save provisions and water and not from favour; but that is a mistake, for they can always be sent in Prizes, where they are of use, and at this time, thirty would not be inconvenient. The same reason has been given for landing Prisoners, that was given for landing Blacks, but with as little foundation, for when I landed Prisoners last; (the 29th of December,) at which time I wrote to you, there was a convenient.
Admiral Sir Benjamin Caldwell, R.N.
and immediate opportunity of sending them to New York; and mentioned particulars, why they were not sent.

I feel most sensible for this unfortunate war, and the Calamities it occasions, and tho' ambitious to distinguish myself in the execution of my Duty, in Seizing vessels &c. hope I do it, with tenderness, to Individuals, and Credit to myself; and I have no doubt Sir, but you will interfere, as far as is in your power, that Justice takes place, with regard to those poor Wretches, I am writing about. I am [&c.]

B. C.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Emerald, Hampton Road, 13th January 1778.

My Lord,

I have great satisfaction, in informing Your Lordship, of our having taken three French men, loaded with Tobacco. On Sunday the 4th instant laying with the Richmond in Mocksack [Mobjack] Bay, at 2 PM, saw two Sail coming down the Bay; we lay quiet for some time, that they should get down the farther; allowing day Light, to get over the Shoal Water, before we weighed, and then gave Chace; my Tender presently brought us a Brig, and Night coming on, and losing sight of all other Sails, we Anchored; In the morning, saw the Richmond in Chace, of a Sloop and Schooner; and immediately gave Chace; the small Vessels got into Shoal Water, and Captain Gidoin sent his Boats to take them, but as they were Armed, the Boats were called off. We then saw two Sail standing into the Rappahanock-river, and gave them Chace, desiring the Richmond to follow with the Prize Brig, then some distance aStern; (as otherwise she might have been Retaken, by the armed Vessels, which we imagine were a kind of Convoy;)

The wind was down the River, and our Pilot was not well enough acquainted to turn the Ship up; but fortunately one of my people, (a regular South Carolina Pilot,) took charge of the Ship, and worked her up in a masterly manner, at 4 PM, the two Sail, a Ship and Snow run a ground; the men left the former, and we took possession of her, and next Evening got her afloat, when the Richmond joined me: (with the Brig:) the Snow lay close in Shore, where there was a small Body of Militia, and a Galley in a Creek, near her, therefore I order'd Captain Gidoin, (as his Ship draws less water than mine,) to warp his Ship in, next morning (Tuesday the 6th,) by day light, which was done, and upon firing a few Shot, the Frenchmen left the Snow, and the Galley went up the Creek; I then sent an Officer with a Flag on Shore to assure the people, we would not hurt their houses, or do them any kind of damage, if they would not fire upon the Boats, as they must see, both the Village and Snow, were under the Guns; which was agreed to, and in a few Hours she was got off.

The Ship has Three hundred and Fifty Eight Hogsheads, the Snow One hundred and Ninety Nine, and the Brig Two hundred, in all seven hundred and Fifty Seven; they were bound to France, but the loss of men, and the Season, had determin'd them to go first to Martinico. I am [&c.]

B. C.
JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board ............................... [Charleston] Tuesday 13th January 1778—

The Board Met According to Adjournment—

Present Edward Blake Esq, first Commissioner

Geo Ab Hall, Tho Savage, Edw Darrell Esq—

Captains Hall, Sullivan, Morgan, & Anthony attended the Board, and reported that they Could not possibly be ready as they could wish, to proceed to Sea on the Intended Expedition, until the next Spring Tides, as it is thought, the Men on board each Vessel, Ought to be stationed & Trained some Little time before they sail—

A Letter to Mr John Stevenson

Navy Board 13th Janr 1778—

Mr Stevenson Sir/

You'll please Order a Schooner to take on board the Gen Moultrie Water now on Eveleighs Wharf, and put it on board said Ship as Early as possible tomorrow, as She must Sail in a day or Two

I am Sir yr, Hble Servt

Edward Blake first Comm

A Letter to Capt Nicholas Biddle Esq—

Navy Board 13th Janr 1778—

Sir/

The Commissioners of the Navy Having been Informed by Captains Hall, Sullivan, Morgan, & Anthony, that they Cannot possibly get the Different Vessels under their Command properly fitted and Clear to proceed to sea as Early as Thursday next (the time they are Informed that you intend to Sail) and as the Success of the Intended Expedition greatly depends on the Vessels being well fitted, and the people properly Quartered, and regularly Exercised to their Duty in Case of Meeting the Enemy at their first going out of Port, and as the Success of the Expedition will probably be attended with very great Advantages to the Continent in General as well as this State in particular—The Commissioners think it would be imprudent to Order the Vessels to Sail before they are fitted & Mann’d and in Clear good Order to make a proper and Vigourous Attack, should they fall in with the Enemy soon after they got to Sea—They therefore request as a particular favour that you will not Sail with the Ship Randolph, before the next spring Tides by which time the Gen Moultrie, Notre Dame, Fair American, and Polly will Certainly be fitted, Mann’d, Clear, and ready to Sail in Company with you—By Order of the Board

I am Sir

Your Most Obedt Hble Servt

To Nicholas Biddle Esq—

Commanding the Continental Frigate Randolph

Edward Blake first Comm[']
An order was drawn on the Treasury in fav' of— Stephen Duvall for the *Eagle* Pilot Boats pay bill from the 4th Oct' 1777 to the 4th Ins' being 3 Months  
Adjourned to next Thursday Evening 6 o'Clock—

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 133–35.

1. Capt. William Hall, commanding the South Carolina Navy brigantine *Notre Dame*.
2. Capt. Philip Sullivan, commanding the South Carolina privateer ship *General Moultrie*.
3. Capt. Charles Morgan, commanding the South Carolina privateer brigantine *Fair American*.
4. Capt. Hezekiah Anthony, commanding the South Carolina privateer brigantine *Polly*.
5. Words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

**GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

*Duplicate*  
No. 13.  
Jamaica 13th January 1778.

My Lord,  
I am particularly fortunate that the Sentiments expressed in my Dispatch No. 10. are conformable to what your Lordship has declared and recommended in your Letters.—

I have taken the Liberty to enclose Copies of what I wrote to Lord and Sir William Howe,¹ on the Subject of your Lordship's circular Letter of the 3d. of October, and the List of Vessels which had been then commissioned as Letters of Marque.

The Assembly, from a confidence in me, have put their Publick works, and particularly the Forts and Fortifications, under my immediate inspection, upon which business my attention is now much employed; anxious also to infuse a Spirit of Emulation into our wretched Militia, I have, for that end accepted the command of the Regiment in my own Parish, and intend to provide them with uniforms Arms &c; but a general reformation must arise legislatively. The absurdity of the Laws of this Island relative to the Free Negroes and Mulattoes render that Set of People a Nuisance, who by our Neighbours are greatly depended on as their first good and Security.

I shall be unwearied till I can, in some degree, rectify this great Evil. In these times a manifestation of our wants and wishes would, even if not ill timed, be teasing and importunate; when our present Enemies shall be subdued, I know that, in future, from the reason of things, an acquiescence of the Mother Country supported by a well regulated Militia, and a proper Disposition of the Free Mulattoes and Negroes will ascertain a Safety to the Island never yet in being.

I am solicitous to get every kind of Intelligence, and shall be particularly careful in not transmitting any but that which may be depended upon; nor shall any Expence be wanting, to obtain it.

A Copy of a Letter from Mr. Burt I have the Honor to transmit to your Lordship,² as to the Ships of Seventy four and fifty four Guns; none of such force are in these Seas, Frigates only have been interfered with by our Cruisers, and their Number now at St. Domingo about eleven. I flatter myself the French mean nothing hostile; but take the Liberty to observe that in case of a Rupture they will have that force ready for Action in these parts, which they would find it very difficult to send out after a declaration of War; Line of Battle Ships can easily follow. Forgive me, my Lord, for this conception.
I have the honor to be [&c.]

John Dalling

P.S.
I have the honor to enclose to your Lordship a piece of Intelligence which, since writing the above has this night been transmitted to me by a Gentleman who makes it his Business to scrutinize into all Reports coming from our neighbouring Island, and who, searching after the Author took it down from his own Mouth.

John Dalling

1. See NDA 10: 209, 494.  
2. Enclosure no. 4, Gov. William Mathew Burt to Gov. John Dalling, 16 Dec. 1777. Burt reports two French 74-gun ships, one 54-gun ship and some frigates are bound to Cape François from Martinique with troops. This enclosure is not printed.  
3. See Declaration of Moses Nathans, 7 Jan., above.  
4. Saint-Domingue.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AURORA, CAPTAIN JAMES CUMMING


Tuesday 12 d° Wea° [Squally]
at 1 PM spoke the Commodore, at 2 made Sail & run ahead of the Fleet; employ'd occasionally

Wednesday 13 d° N 62:51 E. dis. 869 L[egues]

Cloudy Wea°:
at ½ past 2 PM. saw a strange Sail to which we gave Chace & at 8 came up with her, when she proved to be the St Peter, an American Privateer of 18 Guns, out Cutter & sent our first Lieu° on board her, to take Charge & bring her officers & men on board our Ship, in laying too carried away our Mizen Mast &c.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/65.
2. The London convoy.  

January 14

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG CABOT, LIEUTENANT EDMUND DOD

January 1778 Cape Sambro N° 29 E° 40 W Dis 39 lg° Light Breezes & Clear W° [AMP] Out 2 Reef M. T. sail & out y° Fore T. sail & 1 Reef of y° Mainsail Set y° Jibb y° Convoy in

Wednesday 14th Cape Sable N° 38 lg°
Sight Bore Down to windward of ye Cartell. Fresh Gales & Squaly Close Reef ye Topsail & Reef ye Mainsail Hard Gales & Squally with Snow & Sleet Hand[ed] the Topsail low'd. Down the Mainsail at ½ past 2 Bore away after ye Carteel She having put before the wind at 3 lost sight of the Carteel hauld up Our courses to Join the Rest of the Convoy. Hard Gales with Snow Bro't too had lost Sight of the Co[n]voy—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1636, fol. 28.

1. Ship Royal Bounty, Thomas Compton, master.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan'y 14th. 1778

Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l Devens deliver Capt' Bartlett Holmes for use of Schooner Hannah—

2 Water Casks—½ B'll Pork—&
2 Beef Barrels—1 Bread Barell—
1 Bushel Salt—

Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l deliver Mess'm Kemble & Thomas four peices Duck for the Brig' Nants—

Order'd, That M'r Ivers pay Dineley Wing for repairing a Boat for Brig' Massachusetts...

JOSIAH WATERS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Dear Sir Boston January 14. 1778

Your favors of the 2d & 6th Instant I have rec'd the things you have order'd shall be forwarded as soon as the Teams arrive from Norwich—

As to the Lieut' who it seems was against your being appointed, for his name & circumstances I refer you to M'r Patrick Ward of Groton by whom I was inform'd—

The Ship is Condemn'd & I suppose her Cargo will be sold at Public Auction—the Particulars of her Cargo I cannot give you. she has I suppose a pretty general assortment of dry Goods, Some Flour, Beef &c

Cap't Lambs Cargo is Allmost out—he will be with you soon—I am Respectfuly Sir [&c.]

Josi Waters

Complimts to D'r Wolcot, have rec'd his orders and shall endeavor to procure for him What he has requested

2. Capt. John Lamb, commanding the American letter of marque *Irish Gimlet*, who was unloading his cargo at Boston.
3. Dr. Simon Wolcott of New London.

**MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HAERLEM, LIEUTENANT JOHN KNIGHT**

Janv 1778

Wednesday 14

[anchored off Penikese Island]

at 3 AM weigh’d and Came to Sail. Stood to the Westward at 4 wind Came ahead bore away and at 5 Came to agn in Pennekees Harbour bearings as before at 8 weigh’d and Came to Sail. Stood to the E′ward at 9 Run thro Quickss Hole into the Vineyard Sound and Stood to the Eastwd. Saw a Schooner Boat Gave Chace fired 4 four Pounders Shotted with round and Grape 2 Swivels and 30 Rounds of small arms to bring Dn too but she run on shore at Noon working into Homles’s Hole TKd occasionally

[anchored off Penikese Island]

First and middle Parts Fresh Gales and Cloudy Latter Fresh Breezes PM at 1 Came too in Homles Hole in 4 fm veer’d to ½ of a Cable the Wt Chop NbW E′ Chopp NbE Saw a Sloop Schooner and 2 Pilots Boats at the Head of the Hole sent a Boat and BrL them out and anchd them Near us the Boat was fired at from the Shore fired 4 four Pounders Shotted to Cover the Boat

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1789, part 8, fol. 225.

1. Holmes’s Hole, now Vineyard Haven Harbor, Martha’s Vineyard.

**WILLIAM CRISPIN TO PRESIDENT THOMAS WHARTON, JR.**

[Extract]

Dear Sir

... The Officers of the fleet is Settling their Accounts with me up to the 1st of the year. Some I have Got to take Money, I therefore hope, by Mr Bradford, I shall have a further Supply of that Nessa[ry] Article. I have Paid Some of the Officers 3/9 a Rat[ion] of all Species, Which as things is Now, I Believ[e] [is] Low & What the Continental officers are allow[ed.]

I am with Respect Yours to Serve

Wm Crispin

Trenton Jany 14th 1778

2. William Crispin, commissary of the Pennsylvania Navy.
BURLINGTON, January 14.

About eight days ago a very large schooner drove on shore upon the Pea patch, in the Delaware, with the ice, richly laden; having on board, 101 hogsheds of rum and spirits, a large quantity of fine and coarse cloth, India silk, bohea tea, &c. &c. The ice having cut the vessel through, the crew delivered themselves to the militia of Salem county, and the principal part of the cargo has been saved and stored in a place of security.

Pennsylvania Packet, or the General Advertiser (Lancaster), 21 Jan. 1778.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Wednesday, January 14, 1778

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report, which was taken into consideration; Whereupon,

Ordered, That a warrant issue on the commissioner of the loan office in the State of Maryland, for 10,000 dollars in favour of the Marine Committee, to answer a demand made by Samuel and Robert Purviance, continental agents in Baltimore; the said committee to be accountable:

JCC 10: 51.

"SIGNALS TO BE OBSERVED BY COMMANDERS IN THE CONTINENTAL NAVY"

By day

The Ship to Windward must hoist a French Jack at the Fore top Gallant mast head and lower the fore top Gallant Sail or Topsail—
If a Sloop a French Jack at the mast head and lower the foresail—
If a Sloop or Scurrier they must hoist a Continental Jack at the main top Gallant mast head and lower the main top Gallant sail or main top sail

By night

The Ship to windward must shew two lights aBrest and fire one Gun
The Ship to Leeward three lights one above the other and fire two Guns

NB all Commanders are Strictly ordered to destroy these Signals before the Enemys Boats board them

York [Pa.] January 14th: By order the Honble: the Marine Committee
John Brown Secretary

a true Copy of the original

Attest:\n\[Signature\]

William Story Clerk to Navy Board Eastern Department

Sir

By the Bearer we received this evening a Letter from the President of Congress with Copy of the Resolve of Cong1 which we presume is now sent to your Excellency. The purport of his Letter to us is to request our best Endeavours either to prevent the Sale or removal of the Cargo of Salt which is referred to by the Resolve, or otherwise to endeav2 to secure it for the Public Use, lest it should be dispersed before You can have time to take proper Measures in the Matter—we therefore Judge it proper to advise you what We know of the Matter. Capt3 Newton Master of the Salt Sloop4 called upon us when he arrived, to ask our Advice, having had some Dealings with Us last Winter. We told him the Necessity of the Country for Salt & advised him ags5 selling it in bulk but to retail it out so as to serve as many as possible. This We understand he continues to do, & has as yet only sold About 200 Busl6 besides 100 Busl7 engaged to us in order to cure Provins8 for Two Cont9 Vessels which We are fitting out8 & to replace some belonging to another Concern, which we were obliged to let Capt10 Nicholson have Before he sailed—as this is the Case & that there is not a probability much more of it can be disposed of before You can take such Steps as you Judge best, We think it fit not to interfere in the Matter unless there is an apparent Necessity to prevent its being dispersed.—We know Mr11 Beekman12 was concerned in the Sloop last Voyage She made here, & we believe still is so; and We are much inclined to think is no Enemy to the American Cause, having last Year abandon his Residence at New York & taken Refuge in Philad13—we have also pretty good Reason to believe that Isaac Governieur Esq14 of Curasso [Curacao] a most Zealous Friend to America, & a Gentleman who has taken great Pains to serve its Cause, is half owner of this Sloop & Cargo. We doubt not that Your Excellency for these Reasons woud Wish to have the Affair conduct-ed with as much delicacy as possible, & so as not to give Just Cause of Umbrage to real Friends.

A Young man who has been in No Carolina on Business for us, is Just returned from thence & assures us there are larger Quantities of Salt at Edenton South Key5 & Suffolk, so that large Supplies might be expected, did not the Cruisers prevent it. We likewise learn that considerable Quantities are on the Eastern Shore which is prevented coming up by the Enemies Cruisers in the Sound.

Yeiser is set out on the Purchase of Cattle for the Army & has taken a good deal of Cash with him6—we shall be ready to advance the Remd15 of our Subscription for that purpose when ever it is called. We are [&c.]

Sam1 & Rob1 Purviance


5. South Quay, Va.
LIBEL FILED AGAINST THE PRIZE SLOOP LITTLE JOHN IN MARYLAND ADMIRALTY COURT

State of Maryland Baltimore County SS

To the honourable Benjamin Nicholson Esquire Judge of the Court of Admiralty erected by the honourable Convention of Maryland to take Cognizance of hear, try and determine the Propriety of Captures of vessels and other Property brought into the said State of Maryland pursuant to the Resolves of the honourable Continental Congress & the Law of Nations.—

The Bill of Complaint of John Ryan, Commander of the Ship called Mary & Elizabeth, who as well for himself as the Seamen & all others belonging to or concerned in the said Ship on this Behalf prosecuting sheweth that he the said John Ryan did on the first Day of January in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy eight in then the Jurisdiction of this Court discover on the high Seas and as lawful Prize take the Sloop Little John commanded by William Lawrence about thirty Tons Burthen together with her Tackle, Apparel Furniture and Cargo. And the said John Ryan doth further show that the said vessel called Little John, her Tackle, Apparel, Furniture & Cargo did at the Time of the Capture aforesaid belong to a Subject or Subjects of the King of Great Britain not residing within Bermuda, Providence or the Bahama Islands or any of them And the said John Ryan doth further show that the said Vessel being then and there employed in conveying Provisions & other Necessities to the British Army & Navy then within Some one of the united States of America was on the said first Day of January in the year aforesaid within the Jurisdiction of this Court discovered on the high Seas and as lawful Prize taken together with her Tackle, Apparel, Furniture and Cargo Therefore the said John Ryan prays this honourable Court that the said Vessel with her Tackle, apparel, Furniture & Cargo may be adjudged and condemned as forfeited to the use of the Captors thereof and all others concerned in the said vessel according to the Resolutions of the honourable Continental Congress in that Behalf made & provided & the Law of Nations.—

DS, PWacD, Sol Feinstone Collection of the American Revolution, no. 885. Docketed: "JnO Ryan & others.—/agit/Sloop Little John/& Cargo[Libel/Mr Gibson/file/Mr J. T. Chase/filed the 14th day of January 1778." William Gibson was register of the Maryland Admiralty Court at Baltimore.

1. The Court of Admiralty adjourned until May. The court ordered Little John to be sold on 1 July 1778. D, MdAA, Admiralty Court (Minutes), S 117-3, 7869.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

January 1778
Wednesday 14th

Ditto [Cape Henlopen] NW ½ W 156 Miles
at Noon¹ Saw a Sail bearing NEBN. made Sail and Gave Chace. Open’d a Cask of Beef No: 4698 Contents 182 Short of Weight 8 & by Acc² 4 Pieces—at 11 fired a shot & ye Chace Lay too
She proves to be a Dutch Ship³ sent an Officer & 11 Men onbd: her & took 11 Men out of her at Noon sent her with the Other 2 Prizes³

Ditto NW ½ W 130 Miles
Do: Wr: [Fresh Gales and Cloudy] PM at 1 Saw a Sail in SE Quarter. made Sail and gave Chace. at 2 Spoke the Chace a
french Ship and Supplied Her with some provisions. at 4 Made Sail for our Prizes they Bore W. the french Ship Steerd SE. at 6 fresh Gales and Clear W. at 9 Hand'd the fore Topsail at 11 fresh Breezes and Cloudy the 3 prizes in Company

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, fol. 113.
1. Should read "AM."
2. Dutch ship Margarita, Derrick Roiter, master, from Cadiz to Curacao, with salt, bale goods and cordage, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 485. Vrouwe Margarita was libelled on 30 Jan. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York, and was reclaimed by her master, Geele Joches Ruyter, and others, on 11 and 12 Mar. 1778. On 1 Apr. the judge denied their request that a commission be sent to Cadiz to prove their claim, and she was condemned as a lawful prize on 13 May. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, fol. 218, and 49/94, fols. 30–31, 50, 102–4. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/484/1 where her master's name appears as Geele Joches Ruyter.
3. Sloop Morning Star and brigantine Sally.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD
[Williamsburg] Wednesday the 14th day of January 1778.—
Ordered that Mr William Frazier deliver to Captain Richard Taylor two Coils of 1 3/4 inch rope, four ditto of 2 1/2 inch, four ditto of 2 inch, one ditto of 3 1/2 inch and one Coil of six thread Ratline for the use of the Ship Tartar.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 342.

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir,

14 Jan'y 1778

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that this comes by the Lynx Capt'n Parry, who with the Lord Amherst sail from hence tomorrow Morning for Bluefields and from thence with the Trade the 20th Ins to the Downs, agreeable to their Lordships directions; My having had information of a Rebel Frigate and 2 Privateers being off Cape Antonio to intercept the Convoy has induced me to send His Majesty's Ship Bolus Captain Atkins (who is quite clean from the Wharf) to cruise off that Cape and join the Convoy there, with which he is to continue until they are 120 leagues past the Gulph, which I hope will meet their Lordships approbation, Capt'n Atkins sailed Yesterday Morning to put my Orders in execution—I am sorry to inform their Lordships that since Privateers have been allowed to be fitted out here We have lost a great Number of Men by desertion, they meeting with so much encouragement from the owners of the Vessels that 'tis with the greatest difficulty I can Keep the Fleet under my Command compleatly manned but I do as well as I can without distressing the Trade.

In answer to their Lordships Letter of 9th Sep' inclosing a Paper transmitted to them by Lord Weymouth containing complaints against Capt'n Bateman and Captain Lloyd, I beg leave to acquaint them that agreeable to their directions I have enquired into the Facts relative to the Two Spanish Brigs and Capt'n Bateman refers me to his Letter dated 28th May last which he sent me on his arrival from that Cruize and which Letter is enclosed for their Lordships information[;] in regard to the complaint against Captain Lloyd as he is at present at Pensacola I must beg leave to refer their Lordships to the several Letters I received from him, and which were transmitted to their Lordships the 5th August last.
Since my last to their Lordships (a duplicate of which is enclosed) I have received another complaint from the Governor of Hispaniola against two Frigates for Burning an American Sloop on their Coast,\(^9\) One of which Frigates I understand is the *Winchelsea*, Captain Bateman having informed me of the transaction previous to the Receipt of the French Governors Letter, I beg leave to enclose Captain Batemans Letter, a Copy of the Complaint and a Copy of my Orders when he went on that Cruize,\(^10\) the latter I doubt not will be sufficient to satisfy their Lordships that my orders were not deficient.—

I have intercepted a Letter from Messrs Fitches Merchants in Kingston enclosing a Bill of Exchange to a Rebel in America which I forwarded to the Lieut' Governor of this Island\(^11\) that the Kings Attorney General's opinion might be taken thereon, and I now beg leave to enclose to their Lordships the intercepted Letter and the Attorney Generals opinion on it.—\(^12\)

In regard to the disposition of the Squadron—His Majesty's Ships *Winchelsea* & *Stork* continue at the careening Wharf but will be very soon ready for Sea: The *Southampton* is ready for Sea and waiting to Convoy the two Ships to Pensacola that are expected from England in the next Convoy: The *Atalanta* is still at Pensacola, the *Hornet* is getting ready for Sea when she is to proceed to Pensacola to relieve the *Atalanta*, whom I shall order to proceed to England with the Convoy as directed by their Lordships:

The *Lowestoffe*, *Glasgow* & *Badger* are on a Cruize the *Diligence* at Turk Island: The Two *Florida* Sloops\(^13\) are on their Station. The *Porpoise* and *Racehorse* at the North side to collect the Trade & convoy them to Bluefields: The *Porcupine* is at the Bay of Honduras—The *Glasgow* has been at Sea 14 Weeks I have expected her to return for sometime past, The last Account I had of her was, by a prize she sent in, that she was in chase of a large Ship supposed to be an American Frigate, I am therefore at a loss to determine what is become of her.—

Inclosed I send the State and Condition of His Majesty's Ships in Port together with the List of Officers made and removed since the 25th Octob' last;\(^14\) The whole Number of Prizes taken to this day is 219 Sail. I am with great respect Sir, [&c.]

Clark Gayton

*Antelope* Port Royal
Harbor Jamaica 14\(^{th}\):
January 1778


1. Capt. Francis Parry, R.N.
2. Cabo San Antonio, Cuba.
3. Capt. Christopher Atkins, R.N.
5. Capt. Nathaniel Bateman, R.N.
7. Enclosure not found. At this point Stephens inserted a check mark in the margin signifying attention.
8. See *NDAR* 9: 716, 716n. In the margin is a pointed hand by Stephens indicating attention.
9. See Governor Comte d'Argout to Governor John Dalling, 16 Jan., Governor John Dalling to Governor Comte d'Argout, 31 Jan., and Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Governor Comte d'Argout, 2 Feb., below. See also *NDAR* 10: 618, 629, 636–38, 719–21, 741–42.
10. Enclosures not found. In the margin are three check marks by Stephens signifying attention.
11. John Dalling, now governor of Jamaica.
12. In the margin are two check marks by Stephens indicating attention.
14. In the margin are two check marks by Stephens signifying attention.

**Edward Byam, Judge of the Vice Admiralty Court of Antigua, to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens**

(Duplicate) Antigua January the 14th, 1778

Sir,

In Obedience to the Commands of my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, signified to me by Your Letter of the 30th. of September last, which I had the Honour to receive on the 15th of last Month, I do now transmit to You, for their Lordship's Information, four several Lists, including all the Captures which have been condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of this Island since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America, specifying by whom taken, and under what Commission, if any; to whom condemned, the Grounds of such Condemnation; and the Amount, and Disposal of the Produce of such of the said Captures as have been condemned as Droits of Admiralty: And I beg Leave to express my Hopes that the Plan I have adopted in the Arrangement of these Lists, and the Mode in which I have classed the several Captures, may answer their Lordship's Purposes, and meet with their Approbation.

I pray, Sir, You will please to inform their Lordship's that it was not in my Power to comply with their Order so immediately as to transmit these Lists by the Packet which brought me Your Letter, as she remained at this Place only eight, and forty Hours, and it was not possible that the Lists could be compleated in that space of Time. I have the Honour to be Sir, [&c.]

Edward Byam
Judge of the Court of
Vice Admiralty of
Antigua.

Duplicate, UkLPR, Adm. 1/3885. Addressed below close: "Philip Stephens Esq to Secretary to the Lords Commissioners of the/Admiralty."
**Lists of Prizes Condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of Antigua**

**No. 1.**

(Duplicate.)

A List of Captures made by His Majesty's Ships of War since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America, and which have been condemned in the Court of Vice-Admiralty of Antigua; The Grounds of such Condemnations being an Act of Parliament passed in the sixteenth Year of his present Majesty for prohibiting all Trade and Intercourse with the Colonies in Rebellion, specifying by whom such Captures were made, and which agreeable to the said Act have been Condemned to theCaptors.—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Captures</th>
<th>Masters Names</th>
<th>When Condemned.</th>
<th>By what Man of War taken</th>
<th>By whom Commanded.—</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Betsy &amp; Polly</td>
<td>Hezekh. Perkins</td>
<td>March 12th. 1776</td>
<td>Pomona</td>
<td>William Young</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Two Brothers</td>
<td>James Johnson</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Experiment</td>
<td>Robert Keeler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Greyhound</td>
<td>Walter Stephens</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Argo</td>
<td>William Garnier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Two Brothers</td>
<td>Jared Starr</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>Samuel Graves</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Peggy</td>
<td>Charles Kirby</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Elizabeth</td>
<td>Benjamin Davis</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Sally</td>
<td>Wilkie Dodge</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Diamond</td>
<td>Peter Whitney</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Pomona</td>
<td>William Young</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>Mathew Van Alstyn</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig America</td>
<td>Jonathan Lambert</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Lynx</td>
<td>Alexander Scott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Chester</td>
<td>David Ridley</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>Samuel Graves</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop America</td>
<td>Robert Campbell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Maryland</td>
<td>Samuel Sweet</td>
<td>March 21st. 1776</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Tarter</td>
<td>Benjamin Deane</td>
<td>29th.</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>Samuel Graves</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Dove</td>
<td>Wilkinson Timmons</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Hind</td>
<td>Henry Bryne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally &amp; Betsy</td>
<td>James Green</td>
<td>April 3rd 1776</td>
<td>Lynx</td>
<td>Robert Keeler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig: Betsy</td>
<td>Thomas Wood</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Argo</td>
<td>William Garnier.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig: Sawney</td>
<td>Robert Woodhouse</td>
<td>April 18th</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>Samuel Graves.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner name unknown</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Type</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Mate</td>
<td>Date/Event</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>Nathaniel Packard</td>
<td>May 18th 1776.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Falmouth</td>
<td>John Martin</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>John Chace</td>
<td>May 9th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bumper</td>
<td>Henry Mosely</td>
<td>22d.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>Samuel Hinckly</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Speedwell</td>
<td>Thomas Davis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Neptune</td>
<td>Hugh Russell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Peggy</td>
<td>John Robinson</td>
<td>June 5th 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Ellyatt</td>
<td>William Hallock</td>
<td>19th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Fair-Haven</td>
<td>Nathaniel Delano</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Two Brothers</td>
<td>Sangford Thompson</td>
<td>27th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Two Brothers</td>
<td>Holden Mason</td>
<td>July 4th 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>Africa</td>
<td>Joseph Ripley</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Prince of Orange</td>
<td>Ebenezer Waterous</td>
<td>July 19th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
<td>Thomas Woodhouse</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>Giles Buckingham</td>
<td>July 23rd.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Resolution</td>
<td>Samuel Stacey</td>
<td>29th.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>Daniel Darby</td>
<td>August 7th 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Speedwell</td>
<td>Jos. Manchester</td>
<td>September 18th 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Fair Lady</td>
<td>Ephraim Farnham</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>Amos Hewitt</td>
<td>October 1st 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Molly</td>
<td>Neil Campbell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Absalom</td>
<td>John Cales</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Three Friends</td>
<td>Benjamin Eldridge</td>
<td>10th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>Jesse Howell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Brig:</td>
<td>Putman, Privateer 2</td>
<td>Christ. Whipple</td>
<td>November 26: 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig:</td>
<td>Independence</td>
<td>Stephen Tinker</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Betsey</td>
<td>Robert Lennis</td>
<td>10th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captures</td>
<td>Masters Names</td>
<td>When Condemned</td>
<td>By what Man of War taken</td>
<td>By whom Commanded</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig: S' George</td>
<td>John Taylor</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Pomona</td>
<td>Thomas Eastwood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Susanna</td>
<td>Seth Ewell</td>
<td>Dec 17th</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Sally</td>
<td>William Mc:Cullock</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Young Shark</td>
<td>Ezra Fields</td>
<td>Decem 24th</td>
<td>Seaford</td>
<td>John Colpoys</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Mary</td>
<td>Thomas Lauvies</td>
<td>31st</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Lively</td>
<td>Jonathan Parsons</td>
<td>January 9th 1777</td>
<td>Unicorn</td>
<td>John Ford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Hope</td>
<td>William Ross</td>
<td>14th</td>
<td>Hind</td>
<td>Henry Bryne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Pigeon</td>
<td>John Smith</td>
<td>24th</td>
<td>Roebuck</td>
<td>Andrew Snaip Hammond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Three Friends</td>
<td>Jerh. Dickenson</td>
<td>February 18: 1777</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig: Prince Frederick</td>
<td>Hector Mc:Allister</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig: Adventure</td>
<td>Lawrence Langford</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Peggy</td>
<td>Alex Thompson</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Speedwell</td>
<td>—— Hazard.</td>
<td>20th</td>
<td>dito</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sea-Flower</td>
<td>Thomas Croker</td>
<td>March 3rd</td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>George Keith Elphinstone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow Adventure</td>
<td>William Coffin</td>
<td>14th</td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>John Linzee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop John</td>
<td>John Cockran</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Seaford</td>
<td>George Keith Elphinstone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Union</td>
<td>Jean Collineau</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>John Colpoys</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Adventure</td>
<td>Thomas Nowell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Dartmouth</td>
<td>James Littlefield</td>
<td>18th</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>James Hawker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Perseverance</td>
<td>James Parker</td>
<td>25th</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Champion</td>
<td>Joseph Haskell</td>
<td>April 4th</td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>Charles Phipps</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td>John Holmes</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>Thomas Dumaresq</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Betsy</td>
<td>James Howard</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Ranger</td>
<td>William Davis</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Camilla</td>
<td>John Linzee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Adriana</td>
<td>George Codwise</td>
<td>10th</td>
<td>Antigua &amp; Endeavour</td>
<td>Wm. Sweeny &amp; Fra Tinsley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Mermaid</td>
<td>John Bishop</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Galatea &amp; Nautilus</td>
<td>Tho Jordan &amp; Jn Collins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captures</td>
<td>Masters Names</td>
<td>When Condemned</td>
<td>By whom &amp; where Seized and taken</td>
<td>Amount of Sales in Current Money</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Rose</em></td>
<td>Solomon Bunker</td>
<td>24th</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Antigua</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Spry</em></td>
<td>William Yardsley</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sloop Ranger</em></td>
<td>Daniel Bigelow</td>
<td>28th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sloop Polly</em></td>
<td>Thomas Dickenson</td>
<td>May 8th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Dolphin</em></td>
<td>And M'Kenzie</td>
<td>12th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Brig Juno</em></td>
<td>Isaac Coleman</td>
<td>22nd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sloop Nancy</em></td>
<td>Samuel Dunwell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sloop Betsy</em></td>
<td>Willm Richardson</td>
<td>June 18th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Brig. Musketo Priv'4</td>
<td>John Harris</td>
<td>July 10th.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Jenny</em></td>
<td>George Ralls</td>
<td>June 25th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Brig: Sampson</em></td>
<td>Timothy Jarvis</td>
<td>Decem't 16th.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Brig: Peggy &amp; Katey</em></td>
<td>Wm Rowntree 5</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Success</em></td>
<td>James Burrows</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schooner Brothers</em></td>
<td>Wm Cunningham</td>
<td>Decem't 31st.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sloop Maria</em></td>
<td>Israel Obar6</td>
<td>January 9th 1778</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*American Privateers*

No. 2  (Duplicate.)

A List of Captures made by sundry Persons without Commissions since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America and which have been Condemned as Droits of Admiralty in the Court of Vice Admiralty of Antigua; the Grounds of such Condemnations being an Act of Parliament passed in the Sixteenth Year of His present Majesty for prohibiting all Trade and Intercourse with the Colonies in Rebellion, specifying by whom such Captures were made, and the disposal and amount of the Produce of the said Captures.—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Captures</th>
<th>Masters Names</th>
<th>When Condemned</th>
<th>By whom &amp; where Seized and taken</th>
<th>Amount of Sales in Current Money</th>
<th>Disposal To His Majesty</th>
<th>To the Captors</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Brig Dolphin</em></td>
<td>Hugh Smith</td>
<td>March 12th: 1776</td>
<td>Bertie Entwisle</td>
<td>1140.. 3.—</td>
<td>570.. 1.. 6</td>
<td>570.. 1.. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captures</td>
<td>Master's Names</td>
<td>When Condemned.</td>
<td>By whom &amp; where Seized and taken</td>
<td>Amount of Sales in Current Money</td>
<td>To His Majesty</td>
<td>To The Captors.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner <em>Fanny</em></td>
<td>James Mahony</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>John Fletcher</td>
<td>106..12.. 4</td>
<td>53.. 6.. 2</td>
<td>53.. 6.. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner <em>Two Brothers</em></td>
<td>Smith Milliner</td>
<td>15th.</td>
<td>Bertie Entwisle</td>
<td>274..17.. 6</td>
<td>137.. 8.. 9</td>
<td>137.. 8.. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner <em>Thomas</em></td>
<td>James M'Cabe</td>
<td>21st.</td>
<td>John Fletcher</td>
<td>150..14.. 4</td>
<td>75.. 7.. 2</td>
<td>75.. 7.. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig <em>Harriott</em></td>
<td>John Southcomb</td>
<td>April 18th</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>1571..11.. 8</td>
<td>785..15..10</td>
<td>785..15..10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop <em>Cæsar</em></td>
<td>Thomas Prizgar</td>
<td>January 28th</td>
<td>Richd Joseph &amp; Jno.</td>
<td>256..19.. 7</td>
<td>128.. 9.. 9%</td>
<td>128.. 9.. 9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop <em>Pelican</em></td>
<td>Michael Dupuy</td>
<td>November 5th</td>
<td>Murray</td>
<td>1121..8.. 9</td>
<td>615..10.. 7%</td>
<td>615..10.. 7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship <em>Reynolds</em></td>
<td>Gideon Manchester</td>
<td>December 10th</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>1409..16.. 7%</td>
<td>788.. 2.. 4</td>
<td>788.. 2.. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Amount—</td>
<td>£6032.. 3.. 9%</td>
<td>£3154.. 2.. 2</td>
<td>£3154.. 2.. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Duplicate)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

A List of Captures made by sundry Non-Commissioned Vessels since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America and which have been condemned to His Majesty as Droits of Admiralty in the Court of Vice-Admiralty of Antigua the Grounds of such Condemnations being an Act of Parliament passed in the Sixteenth Year of his present Majesty for prohibiting all Trade and Intercourse with the Colonies in Rebellion specifying by what Vessels such Captures were made and the amount of the Produce thereof, such Produce having been ordered to be paid to the Owners of the said Non-Commissioned Vessels, as a Reward for the expence and trouble attending their equipping and fitting out those Vessels, on sufficient Security being given by the said Owners to refund the said Produce, or such part thereof as His Majesty may please to direct.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Captures</th>
<th>Master's Names</th>
<th>When Condemned.</th>
<th>By what Non-Commissioned Vessel taken</th>
<th>By whom Commanded</th>
<th>Amo£ of Sales in Current Money.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sloop <em>Mary</em></td>
<td>Giles Mansfield</td>
<td>Janua: 28 Dec. 1777. Sloop <em>Reprizal</em></td>
<td>Morto Downey</td>
<td>£ 559..17.. 2¼</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner <em>Resolution</em></td>
<td>John Carey</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>2948.. 2.. 9%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner <em>Adventure</em></td>
<td>Thomas Robinson</td>
<td>Feb: 5th.</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>William Bell</td>
<td>1770..19.. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Type</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Location</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Sea-Rowe</td>
<td>Joshua Farnham</td>
<td>13th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Priv Sch</td>
<td>Diana</td>
<td>David Davis</td>
<td>18th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>Seth Griffin</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Stafford Dickenson</td>
<td>20th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Savage</td>
<td>Edmund Standin</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Three Adventurers</td>
<td>Ebenezer Lane</td>
<td>25th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>Elisha Butler</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Freedom</td>
<td>Joseph Hudson</td>
<td>March 3rd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>James Clarkson</td>
<td>20th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>John Ducker</td>
<td>27th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Negro Slaves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Betsy</td>
<td>John Tucker</td>
<td>31st</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Mars</td>
<td>Benjamin Tatem</td>
<td>May 8th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Squirrel</td>
<td>Jonathan Paine</td>
<td>15th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Priv Sch</td>
<td>Speaker</td>
<td>John Welch</td>
<td>20th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Two Brothers</td>
<td>Thomas Clements</td>
<td>June 2nd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>Thomas Place</td>
<td>6th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Richard Quartermass</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Charmes Polly</td>
<td>Malcolm McCaulay</td>
<td>16th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Eagle</td>
<td>Hugh Gibson</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polacre</td>
<td>L'Huron</td>
<td>Francois Godin</td>
<td>18th</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Putnam</td>
<td>Johannes Watson</td>
<td>July 2nd</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Priv Sch</td>
<td>Sloop Christiana</td>
<td>Joseph White</td>
<td>Aug 21st</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>La Fortune</td>
<td>Francois Serge</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Priv Sch</td>
<td>Sloop Swallow</td>
<td>Sylvester Gray</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Laurel</td>
<td>James Robinson</td>
<td>443. 3.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Stagg</td>
<td>Edward Barnes</td>
<td>849.. 9.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Laurel</td>
<td>James Robinson</td>
<td>651..15..11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Reprizal</td>
<td>William Bell</td>
<td>2900..14.. 5%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Stagg</td>
<td>Edward Barnes</td>
<td>1456..14.. 2%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Try-all</td>
<td>William Jardine</td>
<td>1260..14.. 0%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Stagg</td>
<td>Edward Barnes</td>
<td>154.. 2.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Laurel</td>
<td>James Robinson</td>
<td>2455..18.. 8%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Reprizal</td>
<td>William Bell</td>
<td>666.. 4.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Royal George</td>
<td>Benjor Roberts</td>
<td>880.. 0.</td>
<td>6%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Stagg</td>
<td>Edward Barnes</td>
<td>94..15.</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Reprizal</td>
<td>William Bell</td>
<td>589..17.. 7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Surprise</td>
<td>James Morres</td>
<td>2361..14.. 9%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Laurels &amp; Greyhound</td>
<td></td>
<td>2420.. 6..</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Surprise</td>
<td>James Morres</td>
<td>657..13.. 8%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Stagg</td>
<td>James Morres</td>
<td>3323..14.. 1%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Surprise</td>
<td>Jos Berry</td>
<td>2529..11.. 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>715..13.. 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Greyhound</td>
<td>Joseph Berry</td>
<td>1947.. 1.. [?]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Laurels</td>
<td>James Robinson</td>
<td>3710..16.. [?]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schrs</td>
<td>Laurels &amp; Greyhound</td>
<td>Jos Berry</td>
<td>4183.. 0.. 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Ranger</td>
<td>William Farley</td>
<td>1546.. 2.. 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Ranger</td>
<td>Stephen Phillips</td>
<td>1322..12.. 9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ships</td>
<td>Lord Nottingham</td>
<td>Geo: Ross &amp; Wm: Baddicum</td>
<td>499.. 0..10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Ranger</td>
<td>Stephen Phillips</td>
<td>852.. 2.. 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
--- | --- | --- | --- | --- | ---
Sch' Little Alexander | Wm. Walker Humphrey | Jan$^5$ 15$^{th}$ 1777 | Hillsborough Packet | George Blackhall | £44692. 5.. 1¼

* American Privateers.

(Duplicate.)

A List of Captures made by sundry Vessels Commissioned pursuant to an Act of Parliament passed in the seventeenth Year of his present Majesty to enable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to grant Commissions to private Ships and Vessels since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America, and which have been Condemned in the Court of Vice-Admiralty of Antigua, The Grounds of such Condemnations being the above Act of Parliament, specifying by what Vessels and under what Commissions such Captures have been made, and which agreeable to the said Act have been Condemned to the Captors.—

| Captures. | Masters Names. | When Condemned. | By what private Vessel of War taken | By whom Commanded. | From whom The Commission |
--- | --- | --- | --- | --- | ---
Sloop Endeavour | Solomon Davis | Septem$^5$ 15$^{th}$ 1777. | Ship Valiant | John Naylor | High Court of Admiralty |
Schooner Industry | John Bennett | December 4$^{th}$ | Sloop Harlequin | Joseph Merry | His Excellency the General |
Schooner Cherokee | Thomas Case | ditto | Schooner Surprize | William Garnett | Ditto |
Sloop Friendship | Arthur Davis | 23$^{d}$ | Sloop Harlequin | Joseph Merry | Ditto |
Brig Polly | Joshua Hills | January 9$^{th}$ 1778 | Ship Stanley | John Langford | High Court of Admiralty |
Schooner Elizabeth | Uzziel Clarke | ditto | Schooner Hawke | Edward Barnes | His Excellency the General |

Duplicate, UkLPR, Adm. I/5885. Enclosed in Edward Byam to Philip Stephens, 14 Jan., above. Appended to these lists are certifications of authenticity, by George William Jordan, Register, Samuel Henry Warner, Marshall, and Edward Byam, Judge, of the Vice Admiralty Court of Antigua.

1. Brig Elliot. NDAR 5: 231, 855.
6. Israel Foster Omer, master. NDAR 10: 721, 777.
CAPTAIN JAMES CUMMING, R.N., TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir/  

Please to acquaint My Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that His Majesty's Ship *Aurora* under my Command being ordered by Capt. Lambert to go ahead of the Fleet & make the Island of Barbados on the 12th. Instant, I fell in with & took on the 13th. the *St Peter* Rebel Privateer commanded by Sam. Chace, of 18, 6 Prs. & 130 Men, which Ship had been out of Martinico 5 weeks on a Cruize & had taken the *Industry* — — — Darling Master from London bound to this Island with Provisions, a Brig of 16 Guns parted from him the day before, that had been cruizing with him—I am Sir [&c.]

Jas: Cumming

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1612, section 28, no. 1. Addressed below close: "Ph Stephens Esq"—. Note by Stephens on back: "3 April/Publish it in the Gazette."

2. See Journal of H.M.S. *Aurora*, 12–13 Jan., above.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AURORA, CAPTAIN JAMES CUMMING**

Janr 1778  

at 2 AM saw the Island of Barbados bearing W. dist. 10 Leags at 11 AM came to an Anchor in Carlisle bay, with our prize, & found the fleet, riding here.

At Anchor in Carlisle Bay Barbadoes   Needhams Fort So.

Fine Wear  [PM] Employ'd in setting up the Rigging Fore & Aft, Distributed the Prisoners, among the Men of War, to go round to Antigua;

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/65, 133–34.

2. The London convoy.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT**

January 1778  

AM D°. W° [Moderate & Cloudy] At ½ past 2 heard Guns fired to the W'ward at 3 one of the Convoy fired a Gun & made the Signal for seeing the Land  D°. fired a Gun & answ'd. her Sig. D°. fired 6 Guns & brought too with our Starb'd. Tk'd. on board Saw Barbadoes. NWbW 4 or 5 Leags at 4 the W'ermost Part WNW W the N'ermost part NNE D°. Sounded 80 fathoms no Ground at ½ past 5 made Sail fired a Gun & made the Sig. for Anchoring At ½ past 7 Came to an Anchor with the Best B' in 30 fathoms W'r in Carlisle Bay & Veered away to a whole Cable the Fort E ½ N the Church NEbN Pelican Point NBW ½ W dist off
shore 1 ½ Mile found Riding here His Majestys Ship Hind with the Bristol Fleet & 2 Sail more of Men of War anchord with us the Deal Castle, Hound & Sylph & 80 Sail of the Convoy at 10 Fired a Gun & made the Sig1 for all Cruizers, at 11 the Sig2 for all Masters of Merchantmen at 11 Anchord here the Aurora with her Mizn mast gone & a Rebel Privateer which she had taken.2 Long Boat a Watering.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/63, 1. The London convoy.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HOUND, COMMANDER JOSEPH NUNN

January 1778

Barbadoes No 84.47 W 59 Leagues

Wednesday 14

The Convoy1 6 Leagues a Stern shortned Sail at 1 AM Saw the Island of Barbadoes bearing NNW 5 Leagues brought to and made the Signal for seeing the Island at 4 Joyned the fleet the Commodore made the Signal to bring to on the Starboard Tack at 6 the fleet made Sail and Ran into Carlisle Bay at 8 spoke his Majestys Sloop Ceres on a Cruize at 11 Let go our Best Bower in Carlisle Road drove of[f] the Bank hove up the Anchor and Came to Sail Do the Aurora brought in the St Peter Rebel Privateer of 20 Guns taken the Evening before2 Laying to off Carlisle Bay Barbadoes Fresh gales and Showery Wr at 3 An Officer came from the Commodore with Orders for us to Bear Down to and keep Company with the Duke of Chandoss who had driven of[f] the Bank at 6 Came to with the best Bower in 45 fm3 Water in Carlisle Bay Veerd away two Cables sent Our Long Boat on Board the Aurora for 8 Prisoners


January 15

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Janv 15th. 1778.

Voted, That Col1 Glover1 & Capt2 Phillips2 be a Committee to consider what is necessary to be done with the Sloop Republick3 arrived at York4 & act with Regard to her as they may think best— Order'd, That Caleb Davis Esq1 be charg'd the Amount of Sundry's supplied Brig Hazard5 . . . £9041.. 9. 2 —
Order’d, That Mr Ivers pay Elisha Brewster for sundry Stores for Schooner Hannah, as per his Accot...£18.17. 8 —

BOSTON, JANUARY 15, 1778.

Yesterday arrived in port the privateer brigantine Speedwell, Capt. Greely; She took on her cruise a brigantine from Lisbon bound to London, Daniel Bruce, master; with 300 pipes of Madeira wine, and a quantity of cordage, &c. &c. which it is hop’d will arrive safe in port.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Speedwell.
3. Brigantine Brothers was retaken on 12 Dec. 1777 by H.M.S. Blonde near Casco Bay and sent to Halifax. See NDAR 10: 710–11, 711n.

BOSTON, JANUARY 15, 1778

Tuesday Evening arrived the Ship Mars, Thomas Truxtun, commander. By whom we learn, that the Continental Frigate Raleigh, has safely arrived there, having taken two Sugar Ships; which had also arrived.

Sunday last arrived at a safe Port, a Ship from Surrinam, with 450 Hogsheads Molasses, some Sugar, dry Goods, &c.

Tuesday arrived a Ship and Snow from France, laden with dry Goods.

1. Massachusetts privateer ship Mars, Thomas Truxtun, commander. See Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District, 23 Feb., below.

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HAERLEM, LIEUTENANT JOHN KNIGHT

Jan 7 1778

AM Came on b a Flagg of Truce at 3 AM anch d by us a Sloop from Connecticut bound to Nantucket with Provisions took the Master and hands out sent 5 men to take Charge of her

Fresh Breezes and Clear weather PM at 1 weigh d and Came to Sail Prize Sloop and 2 Pilots Boats in Company Emp d work-
ing to the W\textsuperscript{w} w\textsuperscript{d} in the Vineyard Sound TK\textsuperscript{d} occasionally at 4 Came too in Tarpaulin Cove in 3/4 fm\textsuperscript{v} water Veer'd to 1/2 of a Cable the W\textsuperscript{w} Point of the Cove SW the E\textsuperscript{E} Point ENE & a fort at the Head of the Cove N\textsuperscript{N}.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1789, part 8, fol. 225.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]

15\textsuperscript{th} Jan\textsuperscript{r} Hard Frost. Strong wind at W.

Sir Peter Parker sailed this morning in the Bristol, 50 Guns, for Jamaica, having been appointed to the Command on that Station: He saluted Lord Howe on going out, which was returned.

Sailed at the same time The Solebay Frigate for the Delaware with dispatches for Sir William Howe. There is some reason to suppose that the Delaware is frozen up by this time; but the Solebay is directed to get up the River if possible. Two Navy Victuallers sailed under Convoy of the Solebay, supposed to be intended for the supply of The Ships of War in the Chesapeake.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 236.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford on the 15th day of January, A.D. 1778.

\ldots Voted, That Capt. John Cotten\textsuperscript{1} be desired to procure up Connecticut River fifty spars, suitable for masts, bowsprits, booms and yards, for the use of this State, and that he shall be allow'd a reasonable reward for his trouble. \ldots

Voted, That Lieut. Joseph Squire be and is hereby appointed a Captain of Marines on board the ship Defence belonging to this State, and his Excellency the Governor is desired to commissionate him accordingly.

Voted, That Lieut. [James] Day be and he is hereby appointed a Captain of Marines on board the ship Oliver Cromwell belonging to this State, and his Excellency the Governor is desired to commissionate him accordingly. \ldots


1. Capt. John Cotton was supervising the construction of the Continental Navy frigate Bourbon at Chatham on the Connecticut River.

LIBEL FILED IN CONNECTICUT MARITIME COURT FOR NEW HAVEN COUNTY

A Libel is filed before the Honorable Elihu Chauncey, Esq; Judge of the Maritime Court for the County of New-Haven, against the Sloop Peggy, and her Cargo, Darly Doyle, Master, navigated with Forty Men, lately imploymed under the Commission of Vallentine Jones,\textsuperscript{1} Commandant of New York, to supply the City of New York with Fuel, Forage and Provisions, which Vessel was taken on the 14th Day
of December last past, by Peter Griffing, Captain of a Company of Rangers, commissioned by the Governor of the State of Connecticut: The Justice of said Capture will be tried by said Court on the 11th Day of February next, at two of the Clock in the Afternoon, at the State House in New-Haven; of which this Notice is given to all concerned.

JOHN WHITING, Register.

Dated at New-Haven, January 15, 1778.


BRIGADIER GENERAL JOSEPH ELLIS TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Haddonfield [N.J.] Jan'y 15 1778.—

As I was appointed by Governor Livingston to the Command of General Newcomb's 1st Brigade I thought it my duty to acquaint Your Excellency with the State of the Militia under my Command—There is about five hundred at this time out in Service, wch has in general proved a sufficient force to prevent any trade or Intercourse between this country & the city of Phila—But we have not in other respects been as serviceable to the states as we might had we been provided with means for that purpose—we are at present destitute of Ammunition & my application to our Governor for a supply hath not yet had the desired effect—Had we been possessed of a couple of field pieces, several of y' Enemies Vessels must inevitably have fallen into our hands more than has & we should have been able to have covered & saved the Guns of the State Fleet on board the wrecks, wch the Enemy now have in part destroyed—Have received orders from His Excellency Gov'r Livingston to remove all Stock in the Coys. [counties] of Burlington, Gloster & Salem, to some distance from the Shore Should be happy in executing those orders, but at this season of the year, find it will be attended with the greatest difficulty on account of Provender—we labour under many inconveniences in consequence of having no officers in the staff department & If your Excellency would condescend to point out a mode to remove any, or all those difficulties, wch at present obstruct our usefulness it should be gratefully received, & thusly attended to by Your Excellency's [&c.]

Jos: Ellis


CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE TO ROBERT AND SAMUEL PURVIANCE, JR.

Commercial Committee.

Gent'n.
York [Pa.] January 15th 1778.

We are informed that you are building a Small vessel that will be ready for launching in a few days. We should be glad to know whether you will sell her, & what you will ask for her as she is when launched. We would wish for a speedy answer as we shall look out some where else for a suitable Vessel for our purpose if we should not purchase that you are building.
We don’t doubt at all Gentn. but that you could make it convenient to take bills on the Commissioners at Paris; but we have not heard that Congress had any thoughts of drawing on them. We hope you will be able to get the draft on the Loan office paid or negotiate certificates, otherwise we don’t know how we shall be able to pay the balance which it seems will be due to you. Indeed we shall be averse to making any applications to Congress for Monies for any of our Agents until they shall have presented us with their accounts, that we may show to Congress what balances are due and urge the necessity of granting Warrants on the Treasury or Loan Offices for the payment thereof. We hope that this will prove an effectual Spur to you Gentn and compel you to do what we have long since requested and what we expect, to wit, to transmit to us your accounts and vouchers immediately

Fran Lewis
William Ellery
James Forbes


ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN BENNETT MATTHEWS

[Annapolis] In Council 15 Janr. 1778—

Ordered. That the western shore Treasurer Pay to Cap. Bennett Matthews four hundred and thirty nine pounds one Shilling and six pence for and on Acc’t of the Galley Independence

\[\text{order}\]

439.1.6
75——
514.1.6

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-58/48.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 15th day of January 1778.—

Mr Henry Brown personally appeared before the Board, and agreed to hire his negroes, James, Cesar, David and Julius, Sawyers, at three pounds each per month, and further agreed that they shoud continue in the service for the use of the Navy for the term of one year, if so long wanted, which the board have assented to, and their Wages to commence from this day.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 343.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM MOULTRIE’S ACCOUNT OF THE BURNING OF CHARLESTON

[Charleston January 15, 1778]

Jan. 1778. At this time the men-of-war’s boat’s crews [Carrisford and Perseus] were frequently in town, getting provisions and intelligence; we had so many tories
then in town, that they could get good information from them, and so as to avoid our guards. Early this morning, 15th January, about 4 o’clock, A.M. a dreadful calamity happened in Charlestown: a fire broke out in a back house or kitchen in Union-street, near Queen-street, the wind blowing fresh at N. and N.N.E. and raged with such fury as to baffle all efforts, and in a little time, it was communicated to the neighboring houses, and by the falling sparks of fire, houses in Broad, Elliott and Trad-streets, likewise took fire, and spread to the houses in Church-street, Bedon’s-alley, and East-Bay, insomuch that on the Bay from Queen-street to Grenville’s-Bastion at the south-end thereof, only 5 or 6 houses escaped: About 6 o’clock that evening, the fire was in a great measure got under, after having consumed 252 dwelling houses, besides kitchens and back stores: A list of which, with their value as taken in the year 1776, viz:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dwelling houses</th>
<th>Currency*</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>East-Bay</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broad-street</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elliott-street</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedon’s-alley</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church-street</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trad-street</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Union-Street</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chamber’s-alley</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unity-alley</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Queen-street</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>252.</strong></td>
<td><strong>£507,835.</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*This is the currency of South-Carolina, five shillings to the dollar.

It was a very affecting scene to see the inhabitants running through the streets, looking for some place of shelter to put themselves and children in. We had strong suspicions, at the same time, that it was done by design: we had guards posted at every corner, and patroles going constantly through the streets the whole night. The next day was a sad spectacle, indeed! to behold the goods and property of different kinds, piled up in the streets in a promiscuous manner, and the proprietors harrassed out, and worn down with fatigue, standing to watch over their property, covered with blankets, and shivering with cold: and, to add more to their distress, it was so very cold, that the water which was thrown by the engines upon the tops of the houses to extinguish the fire, run down and hung in icicles along the eaves.

The soldiers, headed by officers, exerted themselves in an extraordinary manner, to assist in extinguishing the fire; and had the thanks of the inhabitants given them, through me, in general orders. Notwithstanding this great calamity, still we were alarmed every night with the cry of fire; it seemed as if they were determined that the town should be totally destroyed.

We had information that the men-of-wars boats were in town every night; and we had every reason to believe that they were the instigators of all the mischief that attended us.


1. H.M. frigates Carysfort and Perseus.
AMERICAN THEATER

GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]

My Lord.

S\textsuperscript{t} Vincent 15\textsuperscript{th} January 1778

... I herewith transmit to your Lordship the copy of my letter to the Marquis de Bouillie mentioned in my last, reclaiming his Majestys Provision Sloop of this Island, carried first into S\textsuperscript{t} Lucia and then to Martinica; as also the Marquis answer, and that of Mons\textsuperscript{r} Perrier the Commandant or Lieutenant Governor of S\textsuperscript{t} Pierres, in Martinica. notwithstanding these plausible answers your Lordship will see by the Deposition of M\textsuperscript{r} Carmody, also enclosed, that the Sloop was at Martinica; could have been delivered up had the French Governor meant to act with Sincerity, & was actually secreted from him, doubtless by something more than connivance, since M\textsuperscript{r} Bingham gave out that it would never be given up by the French Governor, on any reclamation, but might be bought and would then be delivered up.

if ready to be produced in the latter instance, the collusion between the Governor & Mr Bingham, will be obvious to your Lordship, and put this past all doubt, I shall tomorrow send over again to Martinica a person privately, and not ostensibly, authorised [by] me to buy it: and by the next packet shall transmit to your Lordship a further account of what I shall be able to do therein.

I at same time released, paid their expences & caused to be brought over, thirteen stout, able, British seamen; whom bribes, nor yet menaces which were both plentifully made use of, could induce to enter on board American Privateers, to fight against their lawfull Sovereign.

I am sorry to say that much chicane was used to prevent their being brought off, but my requisition, and directions to the persons entrusted with the commission were so peremptory, and so full, that nothing short of open refusal, could keep these from me. yet many more were secreted purposely to prevent my getting them; these I shall again send after, when the person goes to buy the late provision Sloop. my conduct therein must I trust meet his Majestys approbation, as also my making a charge in the Contingent account with the Lords of the Treasury, for part of those considerable expences I have repeatedly mentioned in my former letters, myself unable from my private funds to incur; and which I am at, to preserve a regular, and secret correspondence in the different French Islands, where I must observe your Lordship may rely on it, every art is, and will be used, to detain & force into American service English Seamen, to give every possible encouragement to the Cruizers of the rebels, and by every art of evasion to elude every sort of restitution, or indemnification for such conduct, claimed in any other manner than by his Majesty's Admiral, accompanied by a proper compliment of Men of War sufficient to inspire due respect.

Whenever this may be adviseable to be done, I will be ready to furnish his Majestys Admirals with information of Captures, detention of Seamen, and other similar facts on the part of the French Governors, militating against the faith of all treaty. the French even accompanying convoying as it were the Americans; one or two of their Frigates having several times proceeded to Sea to certain latitudes, with sundry American vessels bound to America.

I have the honor further to inform your Lordship, that nine thousand more Troops are expected at Martinica, from France; that they fully expect a war with Great Britain, and they work double days, and days and a half on the Fortifications,
particularly at Fort royal which they will not permit an Englishman to go near but I am happy in further informing your Lordship, that the present number at Martinica, even at present, is bringing on great scarcity of provisions.

With concern I inform your Lordships that this Government arm'd Sloop called the General Morris, is this moment come into harbor, much shattered in her masts, yards, and rigging, in an engagement with a brig of superior force, and a Sloop of eaqual force with her, as will make her require very considerable repair before she can again be at sea: one of my former letters mentioned its having brought in two small Prizes, the amount of which when sold will be carried to account. . . .

I have the honor to be, with respect and esteem My Lord [&c.]

Valentine Morris


The seven omitted paragraphs concern his disputes with the St. Vincent Assembly over the treatment of the Carib Indians.

1. Two Friends. See Governor Valentine Morris to Governor Marquis de Bouillé, 3 Jan., and Governor Marquis de Bouillé to Governor Valentine Morris, 9 Jan., above.

January 16

CAPTAIN JOHN CAREY TO CAPTAIN JOHN LAMB

Capª Lamb Portsmouth Janª 16 1778

Capª Seth Cobbª Prize Master of a Sloop Brig Liberty² belonging to Virginia, being bound to Boston, not being acquainted with the particular Laws & Rules of these States respecting Privatiers, begs your Assistance in giving any directions & instructions relating to his regular proceedings in the disposal of his Cargo; any assistance you may give him shall be gratefully Acknoledge by your Obed. & hhl servª

John Cary
John Cary


1. Cobb was prize master of the sloop Portland, T. Bailey, former master, which Liberty captured on 5 Nov. 1777 off Lisbon and brought into Portsmouth, N.H.
2. Virginia Navy brig Liberty, Capt. Thomas Herbert, commander.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Order’d, That Colª Craftsª deliver Capª Lambert for Brigª Massachusetts². . . .
30b Match Rope— Six Gimblets Bitts—
Six Sheep Skins & Six Quire Cartridge Paper
Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l deliver Cap't Lambert for Brig't Massachusetts, 1 Bolt Duck & 1000 lbs Sheet Lead—¹

Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l deliver Mr James Homer for the Brig't Massachusetts, 100 lbs Coffee.— 1 Bushel Oatmeal— & one Bushel Salt—

Order'd, That Cap't Isaac Freeman proceed to Old York,⁵ with Sails Cables & Anchors for the Sloop Republic,⁶ and that he return with said Sloop to Boston as soon as possible he to be paid at the Rate of £20.——. p' Month—

Order'd, That Cap't Hopkins⁷ deliver Cap't Isaac Freeman one Cable from Wheelwright & Barnard, a Mainsail & Foresail from Kemble & Thomas; also one Anchor & two pounds Twine, for Sloop Republick.—

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford on the 16th day of January, A.D. 1778.

Upon the representation of Gen'l Sam'l H. Parsons,¹ shewing to this Board that a small privateer is now fitting out by the general's order to drive small tenders and boats from the western coasts, which cannot be completed unless they can obtain the loan of one [of] the nine-pounders at New Haven belonging to this State, and praying for the loan thereof for the purpose aforesaid: Whereupon it is resolv'd by this Board, that one of the said nine-pound cannon at said New Haven be loaned to the said Gen'l Parsons for the purpose aforesaid; and he is hereby permitted to receive the same on his giving his receipt therefor.


PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO THOMAS SAVADGE

Sir Lancaster 16th January 1778.

Yesterday Capt. Sutter delivered your Letter of the 5th Instant. It is not the design of Council to sell the Salt works. Distressed as they have been [&] still are, at the unaccountable delays that have happened, they might well have renounced before now the undertaking, thro despondence. But well apprized that useful attempts must be persevered in, notwithstanding many & great obstacles intervene & resist, if the good of Society be designed & promoted, they resolve to push [their] works vigorously, if possible, into the full execution of their original plan: the supply of Salt to the good people of this State.
Sensible of the many & various hindrances you have met with arising from the peculiar Circumstances of the times, & otherwise: & how much your attention must be engrossed by the erections & machinery proper to success in [the large] plan you have gone upon, Council have employed & appointed the Bearer hereof, M', James Davidson, to repair immediately to East Jersey & reside at the works as their agent. He is empowered & instructed to do every thing that may be effectual in attaining the so much to be desired End; the full operation of the scheme. For this purpose, he is supplied with money; it is to be hoped, however, for the last time; as a yield of Salt proportionable to three hundred thousand Bushels P' Annum, which you hold out to Expectation will soon supply efficaciously every need. Assisted by M', Davidson, whom we strongly recommend to your Civilities, as a very active & at the same time, a very worthy Gentleman, Council expect you will be enabled to surmount every remaining difficulty, & that you & he will concertedly & spiritedly proceed in the business.

The report that Commod' Hazlewood was sending 300 of his Boatmen to you, was extraordinary enough. But can have no foundation. He is now directed to select 30 or more of the most suitable for Guards, & for further service, & lend them to the works till other dispositions can be made. Among these, it [is] likely some of the Artisans wanted, will be found.

Your own Interest so strongly urges to every Exertion, that it would be vain for me to seek arguments to persuade you. I see you have proper Ideas of the Quantities of Salt which may be manufactured. The Market is large & may be depended on. Realise then the well founded prospects. By serving yourself, you Serve the publick, and great advantage with certain Honour, must be your reward.

Referring you to M', Davidson, I remain, Sir,

Timothy Matlack to Commodore John Hazelwood, 16 Jan., immediately above.


L., PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence (loose) of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed below close: “To Mr. Tho Savadge.” Docketed: “1778 Jan’ 16th To Mr./Thomas Savage at the/ Pennsylvania Salt works.”

1. See Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council to Thomas Savadge, 16 Jan., immediately above.

2. Secretary of the Supreme Executive Council.
The Commissioners of the Navy Board
of the Eastern Department.

Gentlemen

[York, Pa.] January 16th 1778

We have before us your Letters of the 18th November and the 16th and 19th of December last. We should have sent an answer to the first before this Time, but have waited for the resolutions of Congress on the report of this Committee respecting the principal parts of that letter. We now enclose you the resolutions of Congress on all the points about which you requested information, excepting that of Pay and Rations for officers not in actual service, which is postponed for further consideration.

When Congress shall have determined thereon we will transmit to you their Resolution. We inclose you likewise a Resolution of Congress of the 9th of December and the opinion of the Marine committee of the 25th of March from their Books which hath long since been transmitted to the Continental Agents; and also twelve blank Commissions and fifty Warrants. You will enquire for such continental officers as are out of employ and commissionate them, and not others, unless such cannot be found.

A Bill drawn by the Honorable Thomas Cushing Esqr superintendant of the building of the 74 Gun Ship and frigate in Massachusetts Bay hath been presented to Congress and paid, and is charged by the Marine Committee to your Board for which he must be accountable to you the amount is 13359 Dollars you will please to inform him that applications for Money and any thing respecting these Ships ought regularly to be made to you. In answer to yours of the 16 December we observe what you have said respecting the equipment of a number of Brig to employ our officers not in actual service and to Cruize on the Trade of the enemy is a measure that cannot be gone into at this time. The Dispatch must pursue her intended Voyage—The necessity of fulfilling our Contracts requires it. A voyage is planned for the Mellish and we shall have employment for the Schooner and every other Vessel we can procure. We have wrote to the Navy Board in this District and to Maryland about the purchasing flour and Iron for the use of the Navy in your department and so soon as we shall have got things in a proper train shall give you notice of it.

We are at a loss to determine precisely what you mean by the distribution of Prize Money among Supernumerary officers as to each Vessel a Certain number of officers is assigned among whom and the seamen the prizes are to be distributed, all above that number are useless and cannot be intitled to a share of Prizes otherwise than Privates.

We are sorry to find that you were under the necessity of augmenting the wages of the Carpenters in Connecticut. As Committees are met at New Haven to regulate the Prices of Provisions and other articles we hope you will be able soon to reduce the wages to sums proportionate to such regulations.

In answer to your last of the 19th of December—The accounts of the arrival of Captain Chews valuable prize gave us great pleasure, we hope the Boston will be soon at Sea; and don’t doubt but you will take proper Steps for the preservation of the Warren, Providence and Columbus. How any of the Continental Agents could have
paid Commodore Hopkins the one twentieth part of all prizes taken before his suspension and since his arrival from the Bahamas we cannot conceive when the enclosed determination of the Marine Committee of the 25th of March was immediately transmitted to them for their Government—

As to a supply of Cash we presume before this Time you have received the Warrants granted the 3d of December for 100,000 Dollars which we think you could not have received when you wrote the 19th December—We send you a Copy of the New Signals for the Navy of which you will order your Clerk to make out Copies and see that they are delivered to the Commanding officers of the Ships in your district as soon as may be.—We are [&c]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, pp. 122-23 (M332, roll 6).

1. Not found. However, see "Votes and Resolutions of the [Continental] Navy Board of the Eastern Dept." NDAR 10: 529.
2. Not found. However, see NDAR 10: 743 and 754.
5. The only resolution of 9 Dec. 1777 that likely would be of interest to the Navy Board of the Eastern Dept. orders that a bill of exchange drawn at Boston, 17 June 1777, by Abraham Livingston, for himself and William Turnbull, in favor of Capt. Pierre de Campe, be referred to the Board of Treasury. JCC9: 1011.
6. See NDAR 8: 197-98.
7. Continental packet, which the Navy Board of the Eastern Dept. wanted to convert into an armed vessel. See NDAR 10: 748.
8. In response to a recommendation of Congress, representatives of states from New Hampshire to Pennsylvania met in January at New Haven, Conn., to draft regional price controls in an attempt to rein in runaway prices. The delegates took only a week to agree to a comprehensive scheme of prices. The effort, however, was in vain as a variety of factors forced prices and wages to continue their rapid rise. Richard Buel, Jr., Dear Liberty: Connecticut's Mobilization for the Revolutionary War (Middletown, Conn.: Wesleyan University Press, 1980), pp. 148-50.
10. Ship Mermaid, James Cockran, master.
11. See NDAR 10: 652.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN BENNETT MATTHEWS

[Annapolis] In Council 16 January 1778

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Capt Bennett Matthews two hundred Dollars on Account of the Galley Independence

\[\text{order}\]

T Johnson Junr

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-53/41.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 16th day of January 1778.—

This Board doth recommend to his Excellency the Governor and the Honourable the Council Mr William Christian, as a proper person to be appointed a Lieutenant in the Naval department.—

Captain William Saunders of the Manley Galley, received Orders to proceed to Chessenessex on the eastern shore, and when there to follow the directions of Col. Southy Simpson.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 343.
CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK’S PROPOSALS TO COMMAND MARYLAND STATE TRADING SHIP LYDIA

[Annapolis, 16 January 1778]

Igna\(^1\) Fenwick takes Charge of the State Ship Lydia on the following terms—

To go to some port in Europe to Northw\(^d\) of the Streits Mouth\(^1\)

To carry no guns outw\(^d\) bound

To have fourteen pounds Str\(\times\) \$ month wagers, & to be paid up to the time of sailing from Each port—

If taken Prisoner his wagers to go on Untill Exchangd or otherwise makes his Escape & Returns to the State of mary\(^\ell\)——

To have Eight hh\(\times\) Tob\(\circ\) Priviledge in the hould or the Neet proceeds of four hh\(\times\) &c &c &c

To have one Guinea \$ hh\(\times\) Primage on Delivery of Tob\(\circ\)

To be Allow\(\circ\) five Shillings Str\(\times\) \$ day Expences while in the port of france on the Ships Duty——

If Dischargd in france to Receive over & above what wages is due Sixty Guineas to Defray Expences home to be Allowd Necessary Cabbin Stores

I F——

\(^1\) Straits of Gibraltar.

CAPTAIN JAMES BELT’S PROPOSALS TO COMMAND MARYLAND STATE TRADING SHIP LYDIA

[Annapolis, 16 January 1778]

Cap\(^4\) Belt’s proposals to the Honble Council of Maryland

14 £ Sterling \$ Month, to be paid from port to Port.

Proceeds of 4 hh\(\times\) Tob\(\circ\) avaraged on the net proceeds of the whole Cargo.

5/ Stg \$ Day for extraordinary expenses whist on the Ships Business in France\(^1\)
250£ Sterling in lieu of primage and other advantages.
50£ Sterling if discharged in France without another Vessel
The use of the Cabbin is the priviledge of the Capt
Whatever Goods J B may purchase in France to pay no Freight on—
Reasonable Cabin Stores in Maryland & France

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-31. Docketed: "James Belts proposals to go in/the Ship Lydia—." Notation on this document suggests it may have been written on or about 16 Jan.
1. "10/" appears to have been written over "5/," then to have been crossed out, and "5/" to have been written again.
2. The number "100" appears adjacent in the left margin in a different hand.
3. This line is written in a different hand.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

Jan' 1778.

Charles Town Lighthouse NW ½ W  5 Leagues Att Anchor.
Friday 16th

At 4 AM Tk'd to the Nward At 6 Saw 3 Sail D° made the Signal & gave chace to the Sward & Perseus to the NE—At 7 fired several Shot at the Chace ½ past 9 She br't too, D° found her a Schooner from Cape Ann for Charles Town in Ballast.¹
D° Scuttled her—At Noon made Sail
D° Lighthouse N 59° W.  8 Leagues
Fresh Gales & Cloudy Wea—At 1 PM in 2d Reef Topsails & Tk'd to the E'ward—At 7 made Sail—At 8 Sounded 13 fa'm.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/168, fol. 358.

GOVERNOR COMTE D'ARGOUT TO GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING


Monsieur

J'ai l'honneur d'informer Votre Excellence que le Chevalier de Cuverville¹ Commandant la fregatte du Roi mon maître L'Inconstante a amené ici hier quinze de Ce mois dans le port de Cette Ville une corvette nommée le Snail² (Limace) Commandée par M° William Richardson,³ trouvée sous la grange⁴ à deux lieues de terre arretant et Visitant tous nos Batimens, n'ayant d'autre Commission qu'une délivrée par Mr. Garnier Capitaine de Vaisseau⁵ et dont J'envoie à Votre Excellence une Copie traduite Sur l'original qui m'en a été présenté.⁶ Un Pareil titre n'étant aucunement Légal et ne devant reconnaître qu'une commission Émanée d'une Cour d'Amirauté ou au moins de L'amiral en Station à la Jamaïque, Je pourrois avec Raison Livrer à la Severité des Loix ce Capitaine Richardson et le faire condamner Comme Pirate et forban, mais Voulant, Monsieur, prouver à Votre Excellence combien Je desire Entretenir L'union qui regne entre nous et encore bienplus Lui prouver ma confiance en Elle, Je lui renvoie cette corvette avec le Capitaine Richardson sous l'escorte de la fregatte L'Inconstante et Je la prie très Instamment de me rendre elle même la Justice que Je pouvois me procurer dans nos
tribunaux, et que m’assure L’illégalité de son titre. Ma déference à la Justice de
votre Excellence doit d’autant plus me meriter tous Esgards de sa part, que J’ai
L’honneur de la prévenir que Je Suis très pertinemment Instruit que c’est ce même
Batiment qui, il y a quelques temps, inquietoit, Vexoit et arretoit tous nos
Caboteurs fesant le Commerce de la Côte, et que L’Instant d’avant la prise qui en
a été faite par notre fregatte il Vouloit Arreter et fouiller un Batiment marchand
du havre.

Je profite également de l’envoi de la fregatte L’Inconstante vers votre
Excellence pour la prier de nouveau de me rendre Justice de L’Insult manifeste
faite au Pavillon du Roi mon maitre, par les deux fregattes de Sa majesté
Britannique les Maidston2 et Squiell8 qui renverseront dans la Baye de Jean Rabel les
canons d’une de nos Batteries et le Pavillon, ainsique Je Vous en ai informé par ma
dépeche du 15. décembre9 dernier à laquelle il est bien Étonnant que vous ne
m’ayez encore fait aucune Réponse.

Je Préviens Votre Excellence, que ce n’est Réellement que dans l’Espoir
qu’elle S’empressera de me rendre la Justice que Je lui demande, et qui m’est dué,
que Je Consens à Lui renvoyer la Corvette la Snail, que pour Eviter toute démarche
indiscrete que Je me suis fait donner une déclaration par le Capitaine Richardson,
comme il n’avait Réellement d’autre titre d’armement que L’Ordre qui Lui a été
donné par le Capitaine Garnier, et qu’il m’a remis en Original, et Enfin Je la
préviens pour la dernière fois que Sa réponse determinera bien décidément la
Conduite que Je dois tenir pour réprimer et arreter les Vexations Continuelles
qu’eprouvent sur nos Côtes nos Caboteurs et notre Commerce de france tant de
la part des Batimens de sa majesté Britannique que de celle d’un tous de Corsaires.
donnés de toute autorité Legale et dont nos Côtes sont Couvertes.

J’ai l’honneur d’etre avec La plus haute estime, et la plus parfaite
Consideration Monsieur [&c.]
dargout

[Translation]

St. Domingue

At the Cape the 16. January 1778.

Sir

I have the honor of informing Your Excellency that Chevalier de Cuverville,1
commanding the frigate of the King, my master, the Inconstante, brought Here yest-
erday, the 15th of This month, a sloop of war named the Snail,2 under the com-
mmand of Mr. William Richardson,3 found off La grange two leagues from land,4
which was stopping and Searching all our Ships, carrying no Commission other
than the one issued by Captain Garnier,5 and I am forwarding to Your Excellency a
Copy translated from the original, which had been presented to me.6 Since such a
document is not at all Legal, and since I am required to recognize only a commis-
sion issued by a Court of Admiralty or, at least, from the Admiral of the Jamaica
Station, I could, with good Reason, Hand over Captain Richardson to the Severity
of the Law and have him condemned As a Pirate or freebooter, but Wishing, Sir, to
prove to Your Excellency how much I desire to Maintain the union that exists
between us and still, even more, to prove to you my confidence in Your Excellency,
I am sending this sloop of war back, along with Captain Richardson, escorted by
the frigate Inconstante, and I most earnestly urge Your Excellency to show me in
return the same Justice that I could myself obtain in our courts, and who assure me
of the illegality of the document. My respect and esteem for Your Excellency's Justice should entitle me to all Considerations on your part, especially because I have the honor of advising you that I Know very well for a Fact that this Ship is the same one that, a short while ago, disturbed, Annoyed and stopped all our Coasting Vessels plying their Trade along the Coast, and that the Moment before her seizure by our frigate she was Trying to Stop and search a Ship from Le Havre.

I am also taking advantage of dispatching the frigate Inconstant to Your Excellency to urge you again to render me Justice for the manifest Insult to the Flag of the King, my master, by the two frigates of His Britannic Majesty the Maidstone\(^7\) and the Squirrel\(^8\) who removed, in Jean Rabel Bay, the guns from one of our Batteries and the Flag, just as I informed You by my dispatch of the 15th of December\(^9\) last to which, Astonishingly, you have still not sent me any Answer.

I advise Your Excellency, that it is only Really in the Hope that you will lose no time in granting the Justice which I ask of you, and which is due me, that I Consent to return to You the sloop of war Snail, so as to Avoid all imprudent courses of action, that I had Captain Richardson make a declaration, since he Actually had no authorization other than the Order which had been given him by Captain Garnier, and of which he handed me the Original, and Finally, I advise you for the last time, that your answer will determine, without any doubt whatsoever, the Conduct I must take so as to repress and to halt the Continual Harrassments experienced along our Coasts by our Coasters and by our Trade with France, as much on the part of the Ships of His Britannic Majesty's as on that of all Privateers. given with all Legal authority by which our Coasts are Covered.

I have the honor to be with The highest esteem and the most perfect Respect, Sir [&c.]

dargout

To His Excellency The Governor of Jamaica.


1. Capitaine de vaisseau Louis Cavelier de Cuerville.
2. Sloop Snail, tender of H.M. frigate Southampton.
3. Master's mate, frigate Southampton.
4. Punta de la Granja, Spanish Santo Domingo.
5. Capt. William Garnier, R.N.

January 17

CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS

Sir

Rainbow at Halifax 17\(^{th}\) January 1778.

Your Letter of the 31\(^{st}\) December was brought me by the Cartel Vessel Favorite, with a Number of the Kings Subjects liberated from Boston & mentioned in Your List.
Lord Viscount Howe Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Fleet in America having been pleas'd to direct my sending a Number of the American Prisoners to Rhode Island to be exchanged from thence, I had just embark'd upwards of 260 on board the Cartel Royal Bounty\(^1\) for that purpose, who waited only for a Wind to Sail when your Cartel arriv'd.—The Numbers so much exceeding what the Favorite cou'd carry, I saw no occasion to make alteration in the Arrangement, & She Sail'd the next Day for Rhode Island from whence the Exchange will be made under the immediate Direction of Lord Howe, to whom I have sent the List of the Officers & People liberated which arrived here, and for whom his Lordship or the Commanding Officer at Rhode Island will direct an equal Exchange to be made.—

I have signify'd to Quarter Master Ogilvy, and M' Burns Surgeons Mate that Officers of equal Rank will be releas'd for them.—

It rests alone with Lord Howe whether any prisoners shall be set at Liberty in Exchange for those you say were liberated with Captn. Jones,\(^2\) Captn. Macdonald\(^3\) & M' Ross,\(^4\) as I have particular Directions from his Lordship on that Head.—

Daniel Heister\(^5\) is sent in the Royal Bounty Cartel to Rhode Island.—

I desir'd that the Rev'd M' Eagleston\(^6\) might be exchang'd for M' Brooks Chaplain of the Hancock,\(^7\) instead of which another Clergyman is sent here. I shall however permit M' Brooks to be releas'd but I shall be glad M' Eagleston may be immediately set at Liberty.\(^8\)

I was perswaded that the piratical Robberies of Crabtree\(^9\) (mention'd in my former Letter) and other little privateers, wou'd not be approv'd by those in Authority at Boston, and I am very glad to have this Opinion confirm'd in Your Letter. I am [&c.]

Geo Collier

Cap't Fettyplace,\(^10\) M' Moss, & M' Cooper will proceed in this Cartel/


1. Ship Royal Bounty, Thomas Compton, master.
5. See NDAR 10: 440, 838.
Bay bound to Guadaloup with Lumber, employed in taking out what was Necessary in order to destroy her. Venus in C°.

Ditto [South part of Saint George’s Bank] WbS 25 Lg

First part Moderate and hazey with Snow, middle and Latter Strong gales and hazey with rain, at 4 PM sounded 36 fath: having cleared the Sloop of her Provisions, Sails & Water, set her on fire. at 6 wore Ship & close reefed the Topsails

TIMOTHY PARSONS TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Porthmouth Jan 17th 1778

Sir /

Your Ship Gruel¹ was fixt and Ready for the Seas the tenth of this Ins¹, was waiting for a fair wind when I Left wiscaset the 12: I have Advanced two Hundred and fifty Pounds in fixing her, which I have Given the Barer hereof an Order for, which Should be Glad the Honble: Bord would Send Me by him—I Shall be at Boston in March and Bring the Accn² for Settlement if You propose to Ship of Any Masts this Season it would be best to procure the Ships Lumber this winter as it can be got better and Cheaper than in the Summer. I Should be Glad to Serve the Honble: Bord if they have any thing further to do in my way Am with due RespL [&c.]

Timo: Parsons


CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER TO LIEUTENANT WILLIAM BARRON

Boston Jan 17. 1778

These are to Desire & direct you to proceed to Freetown & Apprehend & bring on Board the Ship Boston Two Negro Men who belong to the Ship & have to serve on Board till next May viz²: London Jerry & Francis Heck, you will Inlist such other suitable Men as you may meet with I am Yours—

Sam¹ Tucker


ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Saturday Jan 17th 1778

In the House of Representatives. Whereas by a Resolve of the General Court passed the Sixth Day of August last, the Board of War were impowered and Directed to purchase or build two Armed Vessels to be employed in the service of this State, And whereas it appears to this Court, that the size and dimensions of the
two Armed Vessels mentioned in said Resolve are too large to answer the purposes for which said Vessels were intended.

Therefore Resolved, That the said Resolution passed the Sixth Day of August last be, and hereby is revoked and declared null and void. And that the Board of War be, and they are hereby impowered and Directed forthwith to procure suitable Materials for Building and Arming two Vessels to mount Sixteen or Twenty Guns each.

In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Janv 17th. 1778

Order'd, That Stephen Samson for Sundry Iron Work for Brig' Hazard¹ as p' Bill . . . . . £34..15.. 3 —

Order'd, That Cap' Chapman be paid the Ballance of his Account of Disbursments on Brig: Nantes² £280..13/. —

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Hazard.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCONT HOWE TO COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM

Private Dr. Sir.

Eagle [Newport, R.I.]

D'r Sir.

The Chatham being soon to return to England, will afford an opportunity for the safe conveyance of your Letters; and perhaps no less eligible to Capt Montagu¹ for his passage Home. I will beg of you to mention the Circumstances to Sr Hen'r Clinton for his commands also.

I have nothing to add on public concerns; except that I shall be desirous soon to receive your opinion of the Naval Force requisite to be detained at New York when the Season admits of my Return to the Delaware.

The 50 Gun Ships are best adapted to the confined Navigation in that River. But until I know what Disposition is thought requisite for your Out-posts and the guard of the Sound,² I cannot make my arrangements for the other Services.

There being no means to lodge any Stores at this miserable place, the Grampus must be sent back to land her Stores at New-York, when your River is open; And an assortment for the ships on this Station, sent in the Elephant & kept afloat. I am with the most perfect regard D'r Sir [&c.]

Howe

1. Capt. James Montagu, R.N.
2. Long Island Sound.
BROADSIDE FROM CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

His Majesty's Ship
LIVERPOOL,
Being Hauled off from the Wharf,
It is expected and ordered,
That every Man absent from her, do immediately repair
on Board, or they will be apprehended as Deserters.
Ten Volunteer
SEAMEN
Wanted for the above Ship.
Henry Bellew.

PHILADELPHIA: Printed by JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNIOR, in
Market-street, between Front and Second-streets.

Francis Lightfoot Lee to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr.

Sir
[York, Pa.] War Office Jany 17th. 1778

I have been duly honoured with your Favour of the 11th. instant.1 The Committee to whom I communicated it feel themselves happy in the Anticipation of the Supply they shall acquire from your Exertions, the Necessity whereof still continues & Things yet bear the same unfavourable Aspect. Pork can be procured here at £4.10 3 hundred but Salt is not to be had for curing any large Quantity. The Committee will not prescribe Price or any other Matter to you as they are so perfectly satisfied of your better Judgment in the Business arising within your State. The Seisures & Certificates in Consequence of them were intended to be levelled against & given to Engrossers & Speculators great Numbers of whom abound in the State of Maryland equal at least to persons of that pernicious Cast in any other State. They extend their Purchases & Influence into this State wherein the Board of War have repeated Information they have purchased up great Quantities of Provisions & every Article wanted for the Army. These avaritious & dangerous People had raised the Expectations of the People so high that no reasonable Price would command their Comodities. This Consideration induced the Idea of Seisures & Certificates & the Committee cannot but think that the severest Steps would be justifiable with People whose sole Motive was Gain. Any Loss they may sustain will be but a proper Punishment. As to the Persons who grow or raise Provisions on their Farms the Case is to be sure different. The Committee are sensible of the Justice of your Excellency's Observations as to the Bay Navigation. They shew too the Necessity of forwarding everything we can during the Winter when the Men of War do not venture so high up the Bay. Your Sentiments as to the Necessity of building Boats of a proper Construction have been laid before the Marine Committee who have had some such Measure in Contemplation & will no Doubt immediately take Steps for having them built. Mean time if your Excellency can have Tobacco Flatts Shallops & other Craft fitted for a temporary Purpose all Expences in hiring buying or repairing them will be borne. The Treasury Board
will take Care to furnish the necessary Supply of Cash & either transmitt it to you or pay your Drafts as you shall deem most proper. I enclose the Information here-with sent for your Excellency's Consideration & Enquiry & have the Honour to be [&c.]

Francis Lightfoot Lee


1. Gov. Thomas Johnston, Jr., to President of Congress, 11 Jan. DNA, PCC, item 70, fols. 237-40. In his letter Johnson discusses the difficulties of obtaining pork and provisions for the Continental Army in Maryland.

BRIGADIER GENERAL EDWARD HAND TO THE CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE

Gentn. Fort Pitt 17th. Janb 1778

I do myself the honour to inclose you a demand made on me by Captb Jas. Willing of the Arm'd Boat Rattle Trap, for Provisions to be sent to the Arkansas, a Spanish post on the Mississippi and an Estimate made by Col. Morgan, as the Demand & Estimate both, were made on Supposition, and I have not had any orders respecting it. I beg to be favoured with your Instructions on the Subject, Captb Willing Sailed the 10th at night with very Good Water— I have the honour to be [&c.]

Edwb: Hand


1. See Colonel George Morgan to Captain James Willing, Jan. 1778, above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

January 1778. Saturday 17th.

Cape Hy N 60 W Dist' 27 Leag.

At 1 AM Set the Fore Sail. At 6 Sd. 22 f'm. Fine Sand. At 7 saw a Sloop to NE gave Chace. ½ p't 11 Fired a Gun & Bro't too a Sloop from Virginia b'd to S' Eustatius. Shortend Sail & Bro't too Main Topsail to the Mast took the Prize out & put onbd a mid[shipman] & 6 Men to Navigate her to N. York—

Cape Hen' N 86 W Dist' 22 leagues

Modb Breezes and Cloudy. At ½ p'o 2 [PM] part'd Co. with the Prize. At 2 Wore Ship. In 2d Reef Topsails. At 4 Sounded 40 F'm. Small Stones; Fell overboard from Main Topm' head W'm. Houper Seaman, threw overbd Gratings &c to save him Without Effect. At 6 Fresh gales & squally Close Reef'd the Fore and Main Topsails and handed them, carried the Mizen Topsail y'l away. Unbent the Sail, down the Yard & struck y' Topgall' Mast.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

1. Sloop Sally, John Patterson, master, owned by Roger McCallister of Maryland, from Maryland to St. Eustatius, with tobacco, a crew of 7 seaman, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40.
ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK

[Annapolis] In Council 17. January 1778

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Capl Ignatius Fenwick three hundred and fifty pounds on Account of the Ship Lydia of which Accot. to be rendered

\[\text{order}\]

T. Johnson Junr.

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6656-10-53/39.

LIEUTENANT JOHN OSBORN, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON

Sir

When I last had an Opportunity of Writeing you from this Port, I informed you of Mr. Gaulds being absent on the Surveying Service & that I should sail for Ship Island on the 25th of September I arrived there on the first of October & on the 8th Mr. Gauld returned on board We Immediately sailed for this Port where we arrived on the 16th During the whole summer the Sloop leaked much, & complained in every part, but during this last passage we could hardly keep her free with the Pumps

On my arrival I represented this to Captain Lloyd, who was pleas’d to order the Sloop to be Careen’d on the 15th of December we hove Down, & the Sheathing being entirely distroy’d by the Worms, some of it was ripped off, when her Bottom was found eaten through by the Ratts; on cutting the Pieces out, the Timbers were so rotten that they might be pulled to pieces with ones fingers

On the Starboard Bow, of Seven Timbers which could be seen, only two were sound, & on the Larboard Side of Twenty three, Thirteen together were rotten & the rest much decayed

Capl Lloyd has had a Survey on her The report of which he has Transmitted to you²

I must beg your Excuse for saying that a Sloop, is a very improper Vessel for the Surveying service, as Accidents continually happen to the Boats in hoisting them in and out, In a Schooner or Brig, those Opperations are performed with more ease & Safety

Since the Encrease of the Florida’s Complement she is incapable of carrying a Sufficient Quantity of Provisions, which Occassions the People being at Short Allowance during the Summer, when they undergo the greatest fatigue; And as the Service she is employed on requires her to carry a great Quantity of Stores; her hold is so full that the People are oblidged to sleep on Deck

As she can never proceed to Sea again with Safety, or be refitted at this Place, I wait with impatience to know your determination with respect to myself and the Crew

I have the Honour to be with the greatest Respect Sir [&c.]

Jno Osborn

Florida Sloop
Pensacola January 17th: 1778

A Coppy

Clark Gayton


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON, CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Jan' 1778.
Saturday 17th

Moor'd in Port Royal Harbour, Jamaica.—

(AM) Sailed His Majesty's Arm'd Ship the Lord Amherst with the Remainder Part of the Convoy, & the Thynne Packet for England, sent the weekly Account on board the Flag.—

Moor'd in Port Royal Harbour, Jamaica.—

Fresh Breezes, the first Part, Latter Mod' and Variable.

(PM) Employ'd Staying the Mast, and Setting up the Rigging, sent on board the Hazard Ten & Provisions, D° Open'd a Tierce of Pork Contents 168, Short 1 P's. came in here the Unity Schooner wth: Fish and Lumber from Sealem, The Snail Tend° Prize, D° answd: the Sig° on board y° flag.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/914.


DEPOSITION OF JOHN CARMODY

The Deposition of John Carmody of the said Island of St Vincent Sheweth
That the said Deponent was dispatched by order of His Excellency General Morris, with a letter to the General of Martinique, to claim a Sloop called the two friends, which said Sloop was employed in the Government Service in the aforesaid Island, and was on the 1st of January instant taken by an American Privateer in Coubamarou Bay, to windward of the said Island. That this Deponent on his Arrival at the Carenage in the Island of St: Lucia, saw the said Sloop Two Friends at anchor in that Port—That he immediately applied to the commanding Officers at the Garrison there, and informed him of his errand to the General of Martinique, and requested the said Sloop might be detained until the General of Martiniques pleasure was known—That the Commanding Officer returned for Answer, That he had no Authority to detain the Sloop claimed, & therefore could not do it, until application was first made at Martinique, & he received orders for that purpose—That this Deponent then went to Fort Royal, & delivered His Excellency General Morris's Letter to the French General who gave him a Letter directed to the Commanding Officer at St° Pierres, which he said was an order for the delivery of the Vessel in case she should be in that port, or near it. That the said Deponent in going from Fort Royal to St° Pierres, again, saw the said Sloop Two Friends at Anchor in a bay in Martinique called Fond Capott, distant from St° Pierres about six miles. That he delivered the French Generals Letter to the Commanding Officer at St-
Pierres, & acquainted him with his seeing the said Sloop at the last mentioned Port. That the said Commanding officer assured him he would immediately dispatch an order to Arrest the said Vessel—That this Deponent waited on the Commanding Officer the day following, & was by him informed that he had sent the King’s Guard de Costa after the Sloop, but that she was not [to] be found in the said Port, called Fond Capott, that the Guard de Costa had returned without being able to receive any Intelligence of her, And That he would write a Letter to General Morris on the subject which this deponent received a day or two afterwards—That this deponent was given to understand from others, That Mr. Bingham⁶ an American Agent had received early information of the intention of claiming the said Sloop, as also of the French Guard de Costa being sent after her, & had accordingly secreted the Vessel to some private place where it was impossible for this Deponent to procure any knowledge of. And also had heard that the said Bingham had declared it would be needless for any Person to recover the said Vessel by claiming her from the French General for that she should never appear to give any opportunity of the Claim’s being effected And that the only method of obtaining her would be by purchase from him and no other.

Sworn before me the 17th January 1778
(Signed) Rob Malloun
Ex⁴d Valentine Morris

2. Marquis de Bouillé, governor of Martinique and French Windward Islands.
3. Commandant La Perrier.
4. Shallow waters of River Capot.
5. A copy of this letter, which is not printed, is in UkLPR, C.O. 260/5, fol. 74.

January 18 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN RICHARD JAMES TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Falmouth [Me.] Janv 18th 1778

Gentlemen these are to acquaint you I shall Sail to-day. The Ship Union¹ Gentlemen was Exceeding dirty wich Oblidge me to Lay her On shore and Clean her, She is now Well Cleand. likewise her leek is stopt that was in her Lumber port Inclosed is an Account of disbursments of the Ship Union. Together with Wages Paid Authar Shattuck and James Pike Salors for Service on Board while under the Comand of Capt Hayns² I have draughted on the Honorab Board for thirty pounds Lawfull Money in favour of Mr Moses Shattuck of this Place wich you¹ Please to pay, The Ballance of Account Inclosed Please to pay to Jon¹ Glover Esr. I am informd by a Captin of a Vesell from Hallifax their is now four Cruisers Station⁴d between Cape Cod and Cape Sabel, wich I may Have the good furture to Excape them, no more at Present. I am Gentelmen [&c.]

Richd James
156 AMERICAN THEATER


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
18th Jan. Heavy rain most part of last night, with a Strong wind at S. Clear day.

About 10 o’Clock last night a Rebel Sloop† came ashore on the S.W. point of Brenton’s neck. She luckily struck on a narrow piece of Sandy Beach, and was but little damaged. She is about 60 Tons burthen, from Surinam to New London, laden with 60 Hogsheads of Molasses, 2000 weight of Coffee, some sail cloth, and a few dry goods; and has 8 hands on board. She sailed 30 days ago in company with 3 other vessels for the same port. A party of Light Infantry was sent down early this morning who secured the people and took possession of her.

Came in The Sphynx from New York, with three small trading vessels under her Convoy.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 236.
   1. The following day Vice Adm. Howe decreed that the sloop was a lawful prize of the army under Maj. Gen. Robert Pigot. Mackenzie, Diary 1: 237.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Jan 1778         S' Augustine South     34 L°
Sunday 18      ½ p 8 AM Saw a Sail   Gave Chace.
                 Charles town West     40 L°
                 Fresh Gales and Cloudy Wc at 3 [PM] fired 4 Shot & Bro to too the Sloop Little Charles from S° Eustatia bound to Charlestown
                 S° Carlo Laden with Rum Salt & Dry Goods Jerh hic Dickinson Master

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4197.
   1. Sloop Little Charles, Jeremiah Dickenson (Dickinson), 30 tons burthen, mounting 9 cohorns and 4 swivel guns, a crew of fourteen seamen, owned by Robert Keel of St. Eustatius, taken in lat. 32° 53 ', long. 81° 4', sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40. She was libelled on 25 Feb. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and was condemned as a lawful prize of Galatea on 20 Mar. 1778. UklPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 40.

COMMANDER THOMAS LLOYD, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON

Sir Atalanta Pensacola 18th January 1778

I receiv’d yours of date 11th Decem: last acquainting me that the Stores demanded, are to be sent by the Hornet; Inclos’d I send you some other Demands His Majesty’s Ship under my Command being much distress’d for want of Stores; I have Careen’d and Sheathed His Majesty’s Sloop West Florida, and the Carpenter, reports to me that she will not run longer than six months except she gets a New bottom, I have given Mr Burdon Orders to proceed to the Lakes, agreeable to your Orders. . . The Florida is now on the Careen but the Carpenters find her so Rotten that she cannot proceed to Sea, till she gets a thorough repair which can-
not be done at this Port, I have Ordered them to put in the Planks which was taken out in Order, to examine her, and have inclos'd their report to you,3 and should be glad to know how I am to Act respecting her and think it necessary to inform you that a Vessel cannot be bought at this Place fit for the Surveying Service.

The late Boatswain and Gunner of the Atalanta are Dead, and I have appointed John Chambers to Act as Boatswain and Willm Handy to Act as Gunner, till I have your further Orders, they are both diligent and Sober Men, and should be very happy to have them appointed, in the room of the former if you think proper. I have appointed M'C David M'Cullugh to Act as Surgeons Mate of His Majesty's Sloop West Florida, and inclose you the Surgeons report of his Qualifications. Inclos'd you will receive Demands, for, Boatswains, Gunners, and Carpenters, Stores, and likewise a Demand for Muster Paper, and the State and Condition of His Majesty's Sloop Atalanta, West Florida, and Florida.

I expect M'C Burdon will sail to morrow, he was detained some days waiting for Hands from the Daphne. I am Sir [&c.]

T. Lloyd

A Copy

Clark Gayton


2. Lakes Borgne and Pontchartrain.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SEAFORD, CAPTAIN JOHN CLOPTYS

January 1778

Sunday 18th. At Sea Latitd. 12 : 12 No: Obsd.

At 10 AM Read the Articles of War to the Ships Company—

At Sea Latitd. 13 : 1 No: Obsd.

Fresh breezs & fair Wr. At 4 PM Saw a Sail to the No: Wd: Gave Chace At 1/2 Past 8 PM Fired 23 Shott at the Chace bro't her too, Proved the Brigg General Washington, an American Privateer of 18 Guns from Boston, Exch'd the Prisoners—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/880, part 3.


January 19

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Monday Jan' 19. 1778

In the House of Representatives. Resolved, That there be allowed and paid out of the Public Treasury of this State, Two hundred and Forty five Pounds Ten Shillings to M'r John Peck in full for his Wages and Board, whilst modelling and attending on Building the Brigantine Hazard.
In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Hazard. See John Peck to Samuel Adams, 20 Feb., below.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, [Boston] Jan'y 19th. 1778—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers pay Mr John Archer for Sundry's for Brig Hazard, p' Cap' Samson's Bill of Exchange bearing Date Decr 1st 1777—for £14.11. 6
Order'd, That Mr Ivers pay Mr John Archer for Sundry's supplied Brig Tyrannicide, p' Cap' Harredens Bill of Exchange bear'd date Decr 2nd 1777—for £30. 0. —

Order'd, That William Fleet for 90 Cwt. 19 lb. Lignumvita deliver'd Cap' Chapman for Brig Nantes as p' Account be paid . . . @ 12/. £54.. 5. —

Order'd, That the Commissary General deliver Cap' Isaac Freeman one quarter Fresh Beef & some Bread, also three pounds Sugar to carry him down to Old York to bring up the Sloop Republic—

Order'd, That Cap' Hopkins deliver Cap' Isaac Freeman Two Gallons Rum to carry as Stores to York—

Order'd, That the Com' Gen' deliver Cap' Bartlett Holmes for Schooner Hannah—

½ Barrel Pork 100 lb Bread 28 lb Sugar
28 [bushels] Rice 8 lb Butter ½ Bushel Peas
10 lb Candles 6 Gallon Rum 2 Empty Barrels

Order'd, That Cap' Hopkins deliver Cap' Bartlett Holmes for Schooner Hannah—

4 Hogsheads New England Rum 1 Quart Pott—
1 Gallon Pot 1 Brass Cock
part of the above Rum from Mr Hall—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers pay Cap' Isaac Freeman for Expences for Sloop Repubick . . . £36.—

1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Hazard.
4. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Tyrannicide.
7. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Nantes.
8. David Devens.
9. York, Me.
12. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN JOHN CAREY

Sir. [Boston] War Office 19th Jan'y 78.

We receivd your Letter from Portsmo advising of your Arrival and Misfortune. This Day will sail Capt Isaac Freeman, who will be your pilot from York to Boston
he brings with him, Sails, Cable & Anchor. you will as soon as possible, leave York and come to Boston, taking Care to be as frugal in Yr Expences as possible. we wish you Safe here and are Yr Frds &c

Sam Phps Savage
Pres

N.B. if you are not able to come up y Self in sd Sloop deliver her to Cap Freeman.—


1. York, Me.
2. Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic.

THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, JANUARY 19, 1778

BOSTON, Jan. 19.

We hear the ship Portsmouth, of 20 Guns, returned to Portsmouth last Thursday from a Cruise, during which she took two Prizes, and carried them into Bilboa; and on her Return she took two more, one of which was a 20 Gun Ship with 40 Men, bound from London for New-York, laden with Woolens, &c. to the amount of 8,000 l. Sterl. prime Cost, which last Prize she parted with only four Days before her Arrival. The other, a Brig laden with Provision is arrived in a safe Port.

Friday last a Privateer Sloop of 10 Guns, commanded by Capt. Connolly of Manchester, returned to Salem from a Cruise. About a Month ago he fell in with and engaged a Ship of 20 Guns, with 40 Men, during which the Ship blew up, and all the Hands but Nine were lost. She was bound from London for Antigua, with a very valuable Cargo, estimated (as the Hands say who were taken off the Wreck after she blew up) at upwards of 80,000 l. They say also, there was a Lady of an immense Fortune on board, who likewise perished, but we have not learnt her Name.

We hear a Prize Ship of 290 Tons, mounting 14 Carriage and 12 Swivel Guns, and navigated with 45 Men, taken by the Cumberland Privateer belonging to this Place, is safe arrived at an Eastern Port, with the following Cargo, viz. 30 Pipes Port Wine, 4 Hogsheads ditto, 4 & a half Hogsheads Lisbon ditto, 166 Pipes Madeira ditto, 78 Hogsheads ditto, 68 Quarter Casks ditto, 300 Boxes Claret, 13 Chests Green Tea, 40 Tons Pig Iron, a Quantity of Gin, Brandy, &c. &c. &c.

5. Massachusetts privateer sloop Trenton, John Connolly, commander, of Salem. See NDAR 10: 15.
7. Ship Lady Gage, Joseph Royal Loring, master. See Libel Filed in Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Eastern District, 19 Jan., below.
8. Massachusetts privateer ship Cumberland, James Collins, commander.
9. Falmouth, Me.
LIBEL FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE EASTERN DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts Bay, Eastern District. To all whom it may concern.

NOTICE is hereby given, That a Libel is filed before me in Behalf of the Owners of, and the Officers and Mariners on board the private armed Ship Cumberland, James Collins, Esq; Commander, against the Ship Lady Gage, about 250 Tons, Joseph Royal Loring late Master, and her Appurtenances and Cargo. And for the Trial of the Justice of said Capture, a Maritime Court for said District, will be held at Falmouth, in the County of Cumberland, on Tuesday the Tenth Day of February, 1778, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when all Persons concerned may appear and shew Cause, if any they have, why the same Vessel, her Cargo and Appurtenances, should not be condemned.

TIMOTHY LANGDON, Judge of said Court.


1. Massachusetts privateer ship Cumberland, mounting 20 carriage guns with a crew of 180 men, owned by Paul Dudley Sargent, Nathaniel Crafts and Job Prince, of Boston, was commissioned on 12 and 13 Sept. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 112, 115.

LIBEL FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE EASTERN DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts Bay, Eastern District. To all whom it may concern.

NOTICE is hereby given, That a Libel is filed before me in Behalf of the Owners of, and the Officers and Mariners on board the private armed Schooner Hannah and Molly, Agreen Crabtree, Commander, against the Schooner Resolution, burthen about fifteen Tons, John Long late Master. And for the Trial of the Justice of the said Capture, a Maritime Court will be held in Pownalboro for said District, on Wednesday the 25th Day of February, 1778, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when all Persons concerned may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same Vessel, with her Appurtenances and Cargo, should not be condemned.

TIM. LANGDON, Judge of said Court.


1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Hannah and Molly, 25 tons burthen, mounting 8 carriage guns, a crew of 13 men, owned by Agreen Crabtree, of Frenchman Bay, Me., was commissioned on 31 July 1776 and recommissioned on 29 Aug. 1777. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 139, pp. 124, 141.

JOHN ROWE TO MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

To The Honble the Council & House of Representatives for the State of the Massachusetts Bay in Genl Court Assembled at Boston Janry 19th 1778.

Humbly Sheweth—

John Rowe of Boston in the County of Suffolk Merch., Agent for the Owners of the Private Armd Schooner Phenix,—That the said Schooner on a Cruize against the Enemies of the United States of America lately capturd & brought into this harbour of Boston A Certain Snow call'd Our Lady of Mount Carmell & St. Anthony which was libelld & tryed in the Maritime Court of the Middle district of Said State and
was found to be the Property of Some of the Subjects of the King of Portugall and not liable to Condemnation and was therefore acquitted and Orderd to be Restord to the Owners thereof—³

But as the Captain⁴ of the Said Snow and Some of his Officers & Men are Sent away & not to be come at so that She may be Restord to them.—& Should the Owners of the schooner Phenix Attempt to Restore her—they must Run Great Risque in doing it, for if they Should put an American Master on board & Send her to Portugall with Proper Certificates from the Maritime Court Your Petitioner apprehends the British Cruizers would Pay no Regard to Such Proceedings but would consider her as Lawful Prize and as Such would proceed against and Condemn her. The Owners of the Phinix would then be exposd to future Law Suits & Damages by Prosecution of the Owners of Said Snow—and Should the Owners of the Phenix proceed to Sell the Said Snow for Account of the Owners—the Money must not be divided among them neither is there any Person Authorized to Receive it.

The Owners of the Phenix who are inhabitants of Pensilvania & other Southern States in America are Desirous of Petitioning the Honorable Continintall Congress—(As its A Matter which Concerns the Whole Continent) for their advice & Direction in the Premises—

but as this cannot be Effected Immediately Your Petitioner humbly Prays this honourable Court to Appoint Some Person giving Sufficient Bonds for the Security of the Same to take Possession of the Said Snow her Cargo & Appurtenances & keep them till an order of Congress Shall be had thereon. Your Petitioner also begs Your Perusall of A Letter he Receivd from One of the Owners of the Phenix & who is A Member of the Honble Congress—on this Occasion⁵ and your Petitioner as in Duty bound—will Ever Pray—

John Rowe

DS, DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 39-42 (M247, roll 58). Docketed: "J. Rowe 19th. Jany to the Assembly of Massachusetts Bay/respecting the Snow called/our Lady of Mount Carmel."

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Phenix, Joseph Cunningham, commander.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Monday, January 19, 1778

Resolved, That a member be elected from the delegates of Maryland, to be added to the Marine Committee: The member chosen, Mr. [James] Forbes. . .

Congress resumed the consideration of the report of the Marine Committee of the 8 January; Whereupon,

Resolved, That officers of the navy, not in actual service, be entitled to their pay, but not to rations, nor to the subsistance money allowed by the resolution of the 25 July, 1777. . . .¹

JCC 10: 60, 61, 62-63.

¹. Congress passed a resolution to reconsider the next day, Journal of the Continental Congress, 20 Jan., below.
Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., to President of Congress

Sir.

Baltimore 19th Jan’ 1778.

Your Favor of the 12th Ins1 was delivered to me last Friday,1 I received a Letter also at the same Time, from Mess'n Samuel & Robert Purveyance2 informing me that they had good Reason to believe that Mr Governere3 of Curasoa was part Owner of the Sloop4 & Cargo, and that the Captain was retailing the Salt in very small Quantities at £15 p’ Bushel and would not sell it to Ingrossers. Before the Receipt of your Letter, I had been advised by Mr Van Bibber,5 of the Arrival of this Vessel, that this was her third Voyage and that the Captain,6 in a former one, refused to sell in Gross and had retailed his Salt at a lower Price than he had been offered for it in large Quantities. The Council and myself thought it best that Enquiry should be made, as to the Property of the Vessel and Cargo, and that, unless the Owners were real Enemies, a Purchase would be much more eligible than a Seizure, especially, as the Scarcey of Salt is not now so great as the Congress seems to have apprehended and I willingly, came here with that View. The inclosed Affidavit and correspondent verbal Information from several of the trading Gentlemen in Town is the Result of my Enquiry. Mr Beakman7 is known to some of the trading Men here, and has, as I am informed by them and others, been always esteemed, not only a firm but a suffering Whig; what Connexions he has had here, seems to have been with those who are Whigs. The Captain says, that he was employed in the Service of the Congress from New York to Curasoa with a Cargo, in this Vessel, to make Remittance for Powder sent to New York by Mr Governere, and that Mr Beakman offered her Cargo of Salt last year to Mr P. Levingston8 for the Use of the Congress, at two thirds the Price it was sold for at Egg Harbour. Seeing no Circumstance against Mr Beakman but what ought to be equally decisive against every Body else now in Philadelphia, I have forbore to make any Seizure of the Salt, on an Assurance, which I have no Doubt will be kept, that the Congress may have it, if they please, at the common selling Price, which is now 15&; 1000 Bushels at least, will be reserved for an Answer. One Mr John Davis since I began this Letter came in and offered me 200 Bushels, just brought up at £14 a Bushel. Mr William Lux & others have a late Arrival at South Keyg North Carolina and will engage to deliver 1000 Bushels here as soon as possible, they expect one Half of it within a Fortnight at 13& p’ Bushel. There have been several late Arrivals in North Carolina, Virginia, and in the Inlets on the Eastern Shore, amongst the latter 700 Bushels belonging to this State, these 700 Bushels, about 300 at Snow Hill, about 200 at Annapolis and about 150 in the Neighbourhood of this Town, all belonging to this State, the Congress may have at a reasonable Price. Several People expect Salt in, daily and small Quanties of imported and Country made Salt are, every now and then, brought to this Place for Sale. Those who have and expect Salt, seem desirous of giving Congress the Preference and independent of all other Circumstances which would make it more desirable to purchase, the Congress may be supplied in that Way with a greater Quantity than in any other of this. The Council & I are so well satisfied that if the Treasury of this State could possibly bear it, we should immediately purchase 1500 or 2000 Bushels for the use of the Continent, but we have not the Money. If I might advise, it would be, to order the Commy9 to purchase what is immediately wanted here for Cash and, there can be little Doubt but, in a short Time, there will be a Plenty and at a lower Price. A few
Days ago, I received a Letter from Mr. Richardson in the purchasing Commissary’s Department, at George Town; he had borrowed one hundred Bushels of Salt of Mr. Hooe & had just been informed that a Quantity which he expected from Virginia had reached a Creek on Potowmack, from whence he might soon get it. I am well informed of large Quantities of Salt expected here, but a Seizure will certainly determine People to stop what they can and prove not only highly prejudicial to the Inhabitants of this State, but prevent Congress from being supplied at so cheap a Rate on the Whole, with any large Quantity at the Places by much the most convenient for Carriage. I am [...]

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777-1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: “The President of Congress.”

1. See President of Congress to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 12 Jan., above.
2. See Samuel and Robert Purviance to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 14 Jan., above.
3. Isaac Gouverneur of Curacao.
5. Isaac Van Bibber, merchant at Baltimore.
7. Gerardus Beekman (Beeckman) of New York City and Philadelphia.
8. Philip Livingston, New York delegate to the Continental Congress and member of the Commerce Committee.
10. Thomas Richardson.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Monday the 19th day of January 1778—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to George Webb esq; for twelve pounds for the Balance of his acco for as a Commissioner of the Navy Board.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 344.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA HOUSE OF DELEGATES

Ordered, that Mr. Richard Henry Lee, Mr. Thornton, and Mr. Jett, be added to the committee appointed to examine into and report the state of the navy.

1. George Thornton, delegate from Spotsylvania County.
2. Thomas Jett, delegate from King George County.
3. For the text of this report see Journal of the Virginia House of Delegates, 22 Jan., below.

MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Savannah]

Thursday January 19, 1778
Resolved, That his Honor the Governor be requested to direct the Commissary to enquire for such houses without the Town of Savannah may be suitable for Hospitals for the use of the Continental Naval & Land forces doing duty with State, and in case Such can be found that this House be acquainted therewith.

Extract from the minutes

J. Wood, Junr’ Clerk.
“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN IN MARTINICO TO HIS FRIEND IN THIS TOWN, DATED JAN. 19, 1778.”

“By sundry advices, already in your hand, you are informed of the protection and encouragement we Americans meet with in the French islands; indeed much more than we could expect from any neutral power. I send you a list of privateers fitted out and owned in this island, and cruising under Congress colours, viz ship St. Peter, of 18 six pounders; brig Gen. Washington, 16 four pounders; sloop Ranger, 14 four pounders; sloop Fortune, 12 six pounders; sloop St. John, 14 four pounders; sloop New Rambler, 10 six pounders; schooner Success, 14 four pounders; brig Retaliation, 14 six pounders; a brig at Port Royal, 16 four pounders; there are eight others, chiefly sloops. These compleat our cruising fleet, belonging to St. Pierre’s. A great number of privateers, belonging to New-England, often put in here, many of which are very fortunate. No English vessel dare venture themselves in the English channel, without a convoy, as sure as they do, in a few days, they come addressed to some gentlemen in this island. We have daily prizes coming in. The French vessels go and come uninterrupted.

“France, who is in a perfect state of security, but for political reasons, would have Britain declare war against her first; but convinced I am, at all events, she will not let us fall. Our late successes in America, may prevent their interfering vigorously in our behalf immediately, which they were prepared for. In my next, I will send you a list of the prizes brought in here since the American war commenced, and believe it will far exceed your expectations.

“It is expected convoys will be granted us, and our vessels sail in large fleets to the continent.”

Maryland Journal, and the Baltimore Advertiser, 10 Mar. 1778.
1. American privateer ship St. Peter, Samuel Chace, commander. See Journal of H.M.S. Aurora, 12-13 Jan., above, for her capture.

January 20

THE FREEMAN’S JOURNAL, OR NEW-HAMPSHIRE GAZETTE, TUESDAY, JANUARY 20, 1778

PORTSMOUTH. [January 20.]

Last Tuesday arrived here the ship Portsmouth,1 JOHN HART, commander, in nine weeks from Bordeaux:—on his passage to this place, fell in with and took the following vessels, viz. Brig Emperor of Germany,2 laden with beef and butter:—Brig George,3 laden with dry fish,—Brig Swan,4 of 8 carriage guns, laden with beef, butter, and herrings—& letter of Marque ship, New-Duckinfield,5 mounting twenty carriage guns, laden with dry goods, wines, &c. Capt. HART, also spoke the following American vessels. Dec. 30, in Lat. 27, 5 m. N. Long. 56, 40 m. W. ship—Joseph
20 JANUARY 1778

Packwood, master, from New-London, to St. Eustatia, out 12 days. Jan. 6th, Lat. 37, 10 m. N. Long. 61, 23 m. W. Privateer schooner Gen. Lincoln, John Margison commander, from Boston, on a cruize, out 7 days, Jan. 12th, ninety leagues E. by S. from Cape-Ann, Brig Friendship, Joshua Loring master, from Boston to Martinico, out three days.

1. New Hampshire privateer ship Portsmouth, mounting 20 guns, a crew of 100 seamen, owned by John Langdon and others, of Portsmouth, was commissioned on 7 June 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 12, p. 11.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER TO MARINE CAPTAIN RICHARD PALMES

Copy of Cap¹ Tucker’s Orders to the Cap² of Marines on his appointment to the Command of the Boston Frigate
Jan² 1778—

Sir

You being Commanding Officer of Marines on board the Ship Boston under my Command—My Orders are that the Commissioned & Non commissioned Officers are to go on board with the Men under your Command & reside there constantly at their Duty—

You are to be particularly careful that a Commissioned Officer does constantly lie on board every night—

You are to obey such Orders as you shall receive from me, or the Commanding Officer of the Ship in my Absence—

The Commanding Officer of the Ship is not to give any Marine Leave to go on Shore upon their own Occasions, if you have any reasonable Objection thereto

The Marines are to be exercised in the Use of their Arms as often as you shall think proper, and are to be employed as Centinels, and upon any other Duty & Service on board the Ship which they shall be capable of—Such as not on Duty that 24 hours as Centinels, therein to be subject to the Officers of the Ship—but they are not to be obliged to go aloft, or be beat or punished for not shewing an Inclination to do so, being assured the Ambitious will do it without driving—Those Marines not on immediate duty are to be turned on Deck by a Serjeant to do Duty as above—
The Marine Arms, Cartooch Boxes, Drums, Fifes & Accoutrements are under the immediate Inspection of You or your Officers—You are to be careful that the Arms be kept in good Order, & keep a sufficient number of Cartridges & Balls in readiness for Action—You are welcome to go on Shore when you please, leaving such Orders with your Officers, as are for the Safety & good Order of the Ship—

Relying wholly on your good Judgement for the Honour and Glory of your Country in the Defence of which, make no Doubt of your doing your duty as a faithful Officer—
Given under my hand on Board the Continental Ship Boston this 20th.
day of January A.D. 1778.—


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan'y 20th. 1778

Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l deliver Capt' Bart' Holmes four feet Wood, for
Schooner Hannah. —
Order'd, That Col'o. Crafts deliver Capt' Bart' Holmes 14½ lb Sheet Lead—for
Schooner Hannah.—
Order'd, That Col'o. Crafts deliver for the Brig' Massachusetts 61½ lb Sheet
Lead.—
Order'd, That the Com'y Gen'l deliver Mr James Homer for Brig' Massa-
chusetts... 40 Bushels Potatoes.—
Order'd, That Capt' Hopkins pay Capt' Bartlett Holmes for Wages & sundry
Disbursements for Schooner Hannah, £186... 1... 86

1. David Devens.
2. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.
4. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
5. "Mr Ivers" is inserted above "Capt. Hopkins". Thomas Ivers was the cashier for the Board of War.
6. "£181.1.8" is inserted after this amount.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN BARTLETT HOLMES

War Office
Boston Jan'y 20th 1778

You being Master of the Schooner Hannah our orders are that you proceed
with the first fair wind and with the greatest dispatch to North Carolina there
make sale of your Cargo and let it if possible purchase a load of Flour or Wheat,
but if not to be purchased procure 50 Barrels of good Pork and compleat your
Lading with Corn. If Bar Iron can be procured at [blank] P' Ton purchase three or
Four Tons and floor the Vessell with it
As your arrival here depends on your dispatch you will use your utmost
devours to load your Vessell as quick as possible and wherever you happen to
fall in, which we recommend may be to the Northward rather than the South of
Boston and give us the earliest advice of your arrival. & wait our orders—We wish
you a good Voyage & are yr. Friends &

By order
Sam'l P Savage Pres't

I Acknowledge the above to be a true Copy of the orders I have received of the
hon' Board of War & promise to obey the same—

Bartlett Holms

Addressed at top: "Capt' Bartlet Holmes."
The foregoing is a Copy of our last by the Ship Union since which we are without your favours. This covers an Invoice & Bills of Lading of the Brig Nantes's cargo Joseph Chapman Master, which we desire you will sell for the most it will yeild, & invest the Neat proceeds thereof (together with the residue of such other Cargoes, & Vessells as you may have of ours on hand,) with the utmost dispatch, in the said Brig & in such Goods as we have formerly wrote for; or in these mention'd in our Schedule below; giving the preference to the Articles as they Stand in Order. We think it needless to hint to Gentlemen of your Experience in Business of how much importance it is to the welfare of this State, at this time, to have her Vessels dispatch'd with promptitude, as well as exactness, both in the quantity & quality of the Goods required. Any delay in the dispatch must inevitably bring our Vessels upon this Coast at a Time when the days are long, and the Weather fine, at which time, we are most infested with British Cruizers. We beg leave to observe that, the cheif end & design of our passing a Contract with the Sieur Pliarne & Co. was in order to lay in a Stock of such Goods as this State stood most in need of: & for that purpose, a Clause was inserted therein, by which your house obliged itself to advance to the Amo of £80,000 Sterl until the Board of War could by a circuitous Commerce, as well as by direct Remittances, place in your hands the necessary funds; this we have endeavored to do, by all the means in our power: our State (the fisheries being destroyed) having no Staple of Native Growth (except Lumber). & Chesapeake bay having been entirely block'd up, the last Summer, makes it ineligible & almost impossible, to Ship Tobacco from thence, whilst things remain so circumstanced. We therefore make no doubt but that your house must hold us acquitted on that head: especially when you consider that the Breach of Contract did not originate with us. You will excuse us when we acquaint you that in favor of your house we have declin'd Connections that might have been more advantageous to this State. however being desirous to maintain friendship, & a good understanding with all our Correspondents, & presuming that our successes against the common Enemy will place this State in a more honorable point of Light we trust to your Exertions alone, for an immediate Supply; assuring you that you will run no hazard in fullfilling your Engagements with this Board: however to obviate all difficulties we are very desirous that you will transmit us all Accm of Sales, & an Account Current that we may be able (agreeable to our Contract) to liquidate all Accounts for the last year.—We are Gentn.

By order of the Board
Tho's Walker Pres't P. T.

Schedule viz:

3 point Blankets
Cloths Viz: blue browns. diff Shades
Buff: (with Trimmings)
abo: 7.5" to 8" pr yd.

Soldiers Shoes large & Strong
Stocking or hose white yarn
Felt hats for Soldiers (large)
Coarse Linnens for Soldiers Shirts
   abt. 303 a 2.9  39 a little for Officers
White Flannel (thin) for Linings
   D9 Swanskins4 or Coarse Espagno Cettes
Russia Sheeting. 30 Ells in a peice. cost
   in London 42/ or 45/ Sterlg
Brown or some other kind of your
   own fabric instead to make Rifle
Shirts or frocks principally
boxes of Sheet Tin a third X
Lanthern hornes feuilles de fanuelles
Sewing threads of all
   Collours &c. for
   Coarse Linnens
Russia Duck
Ravens d9
Ticlenburgh
Sail Twine
Cambricks (common sort)
Four Ton Lead to Ballast—
duplicate by the Boston Frigate

ISAAC SEARS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir

Boston Janr 20th. 1778

I have 2 bales light duck 40 muskets 14 pair of Pistels role Sheet lead 6 Coper Ladles
for 9 pounders redy to Send you as soon as I Can get a team.' I have ingaged 40 Cables
to be maid which have the promiss of them in ten days,  have not yet found any flints
if to be had Shall Some them,—please to inform me if Cap'n. Jauncy2 has the Ship3 & in
what time you Judge She will be Compleat for Sea—I Should Send more Pistels if they
was to be had,  hope Some more may arive before the Ship Sails  I am Sir [&c.]

Isaac Sears

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO DANIEL TILLINGHAST

New London Janr 20 1778

I Rec'd a line from Mr. Green Informing me that as soon as the 4 lb Shott were
ready he would advise me y' I might send for them, Since y' I have not heard from
20 JANUARY 1778

you. I beg you'll let me know when I may send, as the Vessell I want them for is almost ready to Sail—I also want Three Tons of Grape Shott & 5 doz Lathorns, I beg you would be so good as to procure them for me, as I know not where else to get them & you'll much oblige [&c.]


1. Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue, Samuel Champlin, Jr., commander.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 51. Eagle Rhode-Island

Sir,

Captain Cornwallis,¹ appointed to the Chatham for returning to England on Account of his State of Health, is charged with the Care of this and my other Dispatches of the 5th: and 6th: Instant, sent by the same Opportunity. He will be accompanied by the Buffalo and Tortoise, with such of the Naval Transports as are judged unfit in their present Condition, to remain longer in this Country.

Fourteen of the Lower-Deck Guns will be left from the Chatham; to lighten the Ship in the Extremities, for her Passage to England; and to replace the same Number furnished from the Centurion for being mounted last Summer in the Vigilant. The Tortoise being weak and making much Water forward in bad Weather at Sea, Four nine-pounders have been also taken from that Ship for Arming the Delaware Frigate; the Guns of which (cast in this Country) have been inspected and are deemed unserviceable.

I am acquainted in my late Advices from Commodore Hotham with the Loss of the Mercury the 24th: of last Month; By striking upon some of the Obstructions placed in the North River the preceding Year, tho represented to have passed in the accustomed Channel. The Injury was so considerable, and the Effect so sudden, that the Ship sunk almost immediately; And I have the further Concern to hear, that very few of the Stores, a part of the Guns excepted, are likely to be preserved. Captain Montagu's² Relation of the Circumstances is herewith transmitted.³ And by an Inquiry into the Cause of the Loss of the Ship immediately directed, the Officers and Men are acquitted of all Misconduct on that Occasion.

The Commodore’s Letters being sent by the Maidstone, I was then first informed by Captain Gardner,⁴ that the Conway Store-Ship, with Baggage for the Army, parted from him the 21st:; very unnecessarily, as he apprehends.

I received at the same time, the Report of the Survey taken on the Fowey;⁵ and Letters from Captain Pearson of the 28th: of October,⁶ which arrived a few Days before in an Armed Ordnance-Transport dispatched from Quebec. The Copies thereof are herewith enclosed.

I have added Copies of the most necessary Papers referred to in the last; for the fuller Information of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty respecting the State of the Maritime Force in that Province.⁷

An Answer has been lately received from Lieutenant General Burgoyne, by which it is signified, that no part of the Force comprehended in the Convention of the 16th: of last October, will be permitted to embark, except at Boston. And from
some very exorbitant Demands for Extraordinaries furnished to that Army, and required to be adjusted before the Troops are released; there is great Reason to suspect the Rebels mean to evade a Compliance with that part of the Engagement. The Particulars, by Desire of General Pigot, have been dispatched in the York Armed Sloop, to Sir William Howe. But the Passage of the Sloop up the Delaware, for conveying the Intelligence to Philadelphia, is very uncertain at this Season of the Year. I shall nevertheless, in consequence of General Burgoyne’s recent Application for the Transports to be sent immediately to Boston, endeavor to get them advanced on their passage towards that port, as far as Cape-Cod-Harbour; in the mean time; Under Conduct of the Amazon and Juno.

The Commission, Instructions and other authorities, together with the Letter for Vice Admiral Gayton, having been delivered to Sir Peter Parker, who sailed in the Bristol for Jamaica the 15th. Instant. Captain Griffith will remain in the Nonsuch, with the Command of the Ships assembling at this port after the Departure of the Amazon, as soon as the State of the Navigation will admit of my returning in the Eagle to the Delaware; which I reckon may be attempted early in the Month of March.

The Demand for Slops, and more especially for Shirts and Shoes, has been so urgent, that the Supply sent out in the last Store-Ships is considerably deficient of the Quantity requisite even for the present Necessities in the Fleet. The Distress of the Men becomes considerable on that Account; many of them being rendered incapable of Duty in the severer part of the Winter-Season. And those proceeding by Exchange, are sent destitute of Cloathing in almost every Article.

An Alteration having been made in the form of Distinguishing Signals appointed for the Ships on this Station; A Copy of those distributed for Use at the Commencement of the present Year, is herewith transmitted.

I am, with great Consideration, Sir, [&c.]

Howe


1. Capt. William Cornwallis, R.N.
2. Capt. James Montagu, R.N.
4. Capt. Alan Gardner, R.N.
5. Enclosure not printed. H.M.S. Fowey was found to be in need of major repairs to hull and masts.
7. See NDAR 10: 140–42.
9. Capt. Walter Griffith, R.N.

BRIGADIER GENERAL CASIMIR PULASKI TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]
Mon General . . .
Le 20 Janvier 1778 a Trentown

La Marine se conduit ici tres mal; on ne peut prevenir autremen Les disputes parmis Les Dragons et Les Matelots que par un ordre expré pour Leur Comandant qu’il prend avec moi Les Mesures convenables et qu’il ordere etant absente á Son
"View of the enemy fleet before Philadelphia 19 January 1778"
My dear Colonel,

as I was still at Trenton, I thought, that I could employ my leisure, usefully at Cooper's ferry, and I went down to that place, to try if I could, with five or six determined militiamen, creep upon the ice, & set on fire one or two of the enemy's ships, by means of two sulphured shirts, that I had ready for that purpose.

but the River is not frozen at all, & I have been disappointed.

During my station at Cooper's ferry, I have done some observations, which I pray, that you present to his excellency;

I begg together that you send me his answer by the bearer, as it is not time to be lost. I am dear sir [&c.]

L. fleury


send me your answer to Trenton turn over the enemies, were yesterday cutting the loggs of the wharf upon windmill island. I suppose for firewood.—

they are rising palissades, from their Redoute nearest to the River, till the very place, where the tide when gone down...it is likely to prevent the desertion, or for their safety.

they have two Hessians Centrys, close by the water, below the beach.—

[Enclosure]

Observations

Made at Cooper's Ferry.—

the 18. January. 1778.—

Situation of the River.

The River Delaware which is frozen at Trenton, is not such opposite to Philadelphia: the Current being very free, the ferry boat goes & comes back every day. (that I have seen myself). But the boats can not land in any other place, than the wharf of kings point, & the two of Cooper's ferry. all the remainder of the shore is incum-
bred with ice, half floating, half fasten’d to the shore, in such manner that neither boats, nor men Can Land.—

**Batterys.**

the nearest place, to the enemy fleet, is king’s point. twenty eight bigg trade ships lay together, **Below**, the windmill iland, & opposite to the old fort, about 1000 yards from the Jersey shore.—

as the king’s point’s wharf is very Narrow, only one eighteen pound’d can be placed upon; but two others, can be advantageously in the shore twenty yards behind. the both parapets, by taking Caution, to have Fascines & gabions Ready, can be done canon prove, in one night. one mortar, or howz', to throw Carcassess, or shells, would be more useful; if they were possible to be had.—

N.B. the Canon of the galleys is on shore, near burdentown, & the commodore haselwood, has told me, that he has send above trenton two field eighteen pdr. Carriages.

Coll. ellys, who Commands the militia at hoddenfield, think that he Could, defend the battery in time of ice, as it is now, with his militiamen.—

if the enemy would attempt to attack the battery by landing, & that we think not, to can Repulse them; it would be easy to carry back the guns & secure them, to the other side of Cooper’s creek; by taking the bridge way. (it is only of boards.)—

one big brick house which Lays close by the wharf, Could successfully defend the battery against Landing storm.—

**fire boats.**

two kinds of fire Boats may be employed. the first, would be loaden, with tuns powder, & burst in the midle of the fleet. they could be surely directed, by one strong racket filled with particular Composition, & fasten’d in the very midle of the head of the boat, to give him direction & velocity... one Mast sunk in the stern of the boat, horisontaly under the water, & to which one sail would be circularly bound, would hinder the Current to Drive it out the way.—

the head of the boat, armed with a strong sharp point of iron, would remain fixed in the enemy’s ship, till its bursting up.—

N B... the expences will be small. every flat bottom boat answer the purpose...the commodore haselwood offers to help me by his knowledge, in their Construction, & Rectify my ideas... he promises to come at trenton, where we Could try, by one boat, before executing by several.

the galleys have salpeter, & powder; I can make the Composition; & one turner will do the moule under our direction.—

besides I suppose that the park of artillery has some quick maches already done.—

that second kind is not to be used so soon. the nord est wind blows very often, & very hard in the month of february & march, & according to the instructions that I have Received of the ferrymen, several boats, filled with tar & other Combustibles, Could be Leaded in the night, over the barr, between Cooper’s ferry, & philadelphia, & after, the wind, & the tide, would surely Drive them streight to the wharf of t[h]e cyty, where the ships lay.—

if his excellency aproves the above schemes; I begg to send me, positive orders...the commodore will be glad to Receive the same, & we will work friendly & cordyally,
together; nor day nor night will be spared from our part to justify the truth of his excellency.—

L. fleury


3. In these two sentences, Fleury seems to be saying that a "turner" or lathe operator would make a mold ("moule") to hold the mixture of saltpeter and gunpowder ("the Composition"), which would be packed into the fire boat and ignited using quick matches or fuses that the artillery corps would have. See illustration p. 204, below.
4. Fleury was a lieutenant colonel of engineers in the Continental Army.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

By &ca. &ca.

You are hereby ordered and directed to take the four Vessels named in the Margin1 under your Convoy, and to proceed with them down the River Delaware the first favorable opportunity, giving them all possible Assistance in passing the Obstructions in the River, as well as protection from the Enemy in case of their meeting with any accident by the way. When you shall have arrived at the Capes, You are to deliver the enclosed Orders2 to Lieutenant Whitworth3 Commanding the Stanley Armed Brig (who is to take Charge of the Convoy) and then proceed with all possible expedition to New York, where you are to deliver the enclosed Dispatches4 to Commodore Hotham and follow his Orders for your further proceedings.—

Given &c [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] the 20th January 1778.

A S Hamond.


2. Marginal notation: "Vid Pa"*

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Tuesday, January 20, 1778

Resolved, That the resolution passed yesterday, respecting the pay of officers of the navy not in actual service, be re-considered. . . .

A letter, of the 12, from General Washington, and one, of the 17th, from Brigadier General Smallwood, respecting some captures taken in the Delaware, were read:

Ordered, That they be referred to the Marine Committee.

JCC 10: 65, 66.
CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO ROBERT AND SAMUEL PURVIANCE, JR.

Marine Committee
Gentlemen
York [Pa.] Jan' 20th 1778

We acknowledge the receipt of your Favour of the 10th inst. and agreeable to your requisition we now inclose you herein a Warrant of Congress upon the Loan officer of your State for Ten Thousand Dollars which you will apply to the Credit of this Committee. If the Office cant furnish out the Cash, we wish you would, if you can negotiate them, take Loan office Certificates in Lieu thereof.

We rejoice to hear that Captain Nicholson is off your hands, and now require you to make up your Accounts with this Committee and transmit them as soon as possible. We are [&c.]

Henry Laurens
President

GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR., TO MARYLAND COUNCIL

Gent.

I inclose you the Draft of my Ltr. To Congress which contains all the Information I could give you abt. the Salt Sloop this Morning I set out for Fred and shall return again as soon as I well can—No Money is sent to Kent or Cecil nor any Money or Salt to M. Dashiell of Queen Anne p G—I am afraid we shall be behind in our purchase of provisions Maj. Tootle told me there were great Quant's of Pork for Sale in Dor. had we not better get some Body to purchase there & in Caroline. Rogers will be soon down in the Gen: Smallwood I suppose he goes to M: Harrison Mart—if the Lidia is ready before I get down you'll give her sailing Orders if it is only to go to Nantz or Bourdeux to any Body you please the more particular Orders may follow her. We hear but I wish it better ascertained though I believe 'tis true that the Canadians have possessed themselves of Canada as far as Montreal inclusive and all Stores &c. With a View of becoming the 14th State and that Gates has sent them 2 or 3 regim's. I am [&c.]

Th Johnson

L. MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4587-2.
1. See Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., to President of Congress, 19 Jan., above.
2. Pennsylvania Farmer.
5. Kent, Cecil, Queen Anne's, Dorchester (Dor.) and Caroline are counties on the Eastern Shore of Maryland.
7. Richard Harrison, agent for Maryland at Martinique (Mart.).
JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 20th day of January 1778.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Francis Bright for the use of Mr William Frazier for One thousand pounds upon Account for the purpose of buing Provision and other necessaries for the use of the Navy.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 345.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

January 1778 [In Hampton Road.]
Tuesday 20th

at 7 AM Weigh'd & Came to Sail in Company with the Richmond & our Tender, at 11 AM saw two Vessels¹ up the Bay gave Chace.

Cherry Stone Point NE, Back River WSW.
Ditto Wea³ [Fresh breezes & Squally] [PM] in Chace of Ship which we suppose to be a Frigate, d° Chaced all Night;

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

January 1778 [Hampton Town NW 3 or 4 Miles]
Tuesday 20

Var⁴ W⁵ [AM] Emerald m⁴ the Sig⁴ & we Weighd & came to Sail her tender in Com⁵ at Noon New p⁴ Comfort NW 6 or 7 Miles, gave Chace to 2 Sail up the Bay¹

New P¹ Comfort NW 6 or 7 M⁵
D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

January 1778
Tuesday 20th:

Land of North Edisto WNW 4 Leagues.

at 7 AM Saw 2 Sail to the SE⁴ and one in the SW Q⁴ wore Ship and gave chace, the Land in Sight and the chace a small Schooner close in Shore, at Noon in chase, running along Shore.

Land of South Edisto WNW 3 Leagues.

Light breezes and cloudy, at 2 PM the Carysfort and Lizard joined, the Carysfort made the Signal to chace to the Westward, at 5 Saw two Brigs to Windward, at 6 the chace tacked and Stood off Shore; at 7 Tacked, and fired Twelve Nine pounders Shotted at the chace, which bore down, and proved the Reflechi a french Brig from Newbury to Ch⁴ Town,¹ took charge of her, & brought her people on board, found her in Ballast only:
January 21

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan'y 21st 1778—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers¹ pay Thomas Lewis for Sundry's for Schooner Hannah² Bart³ Holmes Master £12.. 5.. 6—

Order'd, That Cap't Chapman pay Mr Ivers for one half the Passage of two Passengers to France in Brig⁴ Nantes⁵ amount's at £7..—..— to £14..—..—.

Exchange 1,000 Livres Tournois,—

Gentns At Fifteen days sight of this our first & only Bill of Exchange, pay to Cap't Joseph Chapman or his order, one Thousand Livres Tournois, Value in Account with the said Captain, & to serve for his Expences in Case he should be taken on his passage to France, in the Brig Nantz, himself Master, & place the same to the Account of the Board of War.—

(Sign'd) Tho's Walker Pres' P.T.

Messrs Morris, Pliarne, Penet & Co.

Merc'h. Nantz

receiv'd the above Bill of Exchange from the Board of War.⁴

(Sign'd) Joseph Chapman


1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.

 MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN JOSEPH CHAPMAN

War Office
Boston Jan'y 21st 1778

Sir—

You being Master of the Brig Nantes now loaded and ready to Sail. Your orders are to proceed to Nantes in the Kingdom of France. deliver your Letters to Messrs Morris Pliarne Penet & Comp. Merchants there to whom you are consigned—

When you have discharged you[r] present Cargo, You are to get your Brig fitted and in order with the greatest dispatch to take your homeward Cargo. And endeavour to make all the dispatch you possibly can and endeavor to impress the minds of Messrs Morris & Co of the necessity of your being dispatch'd if possible in a few days so you may be at home as early in the Spring as you possibly can—

And after you have loaded proceed directly for Boston or any safe port in this or New hampshire State and acquaint the Board of your arrival by Express—

We have desired your Merchants in France to furnish you with the Money for paying yourself & Men as P'o agreement also for other disbursments But we recom-
mend to you to be as frugal as possible. We wish you a good Voyage and are yr. Friends

By order
Tho Walker Pres' P T

I acknowledge the above to be a true Copy of the orders I have rec'd of the honble. Board of War & promise to obey the same

Joseph Chapman


JOHN ROWE TO ROBERT MORRIS

Dr. Sir

Boston Janry the 21st: 1778—
The Portuguese Snow¹ was tryd at Our Maritime Court & Acquitted after A Serious Tryall.—The Snow is now here & her Cargo hous'd I have petition'd Our General Court that they may appoint Some Person or other to take Charge of her &c untill the Determination of Congress may be had thereon & with the Petition I accompany'd your Letter to Me—which will give them your Sentiments²—Respecting this Unlucky Capture—

Its my Opinion that the Cargo be sold as soon as Congress Shall order—and the mony Lodgd in the Publick funds on Interest untill Some Method can be found to Restore the Amœ to the Former Owners—

If I can be of any Service in the Sale or any other Matter, it will be executed with Pleasure & Attention I Inclose you Copy of My Petition to the Genl Court³ the Sooner the Determination of Congress Shall be Effected the Better. As the Cargo must naturally Leak Out by Laying in Pipes—especially Oyl I am Dr. Sir [&c.]

John Rowe

L, DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 43-46 (M247, roll 58). Addressed: "To/The Hble./Robert Morris Esqr/Att Manheim/In/Pensilvania." Docketed: "Boston 21 Jan' 1778/John Rowe Esq advising/the Acquittal of the Portugueze/Snow taken by Cap/Cunningham/enclosing a Copy of his Memorial/Comm./N 4."

1. *Nostra Senhora de Canno e Santo Antonio,* João García Duarti, master, taken by the Massachusetts privateer schooner *Phmix* on 28 Aug. 1777. Her cargo consisted of cotton and fish oil. See *NDAR* 10: 9-10, 10n.

2. See John Rowe to Massachusetts General Court, 19 Jan., above.

3. On 29 Jan. Rowe wrote Morris that he had just learned that the Massachusetts General Court was not going to act at present on his petition and urged "that its Necessary the Congress Should take it up with Delay." DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 47-48 (M247, roll 58).

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

The Council met
Lancaster, Wednesday, January 21, 1778.

Present. His Excell' Tho' Wharton, jun' Esq' President. Jacob Morgan, Esq'.—John Hambright, Esq'.—Jacob Arndt, Esq'.—Thomas Urie, Esq'.—____Thomas Scott, Esq'.

178 AMERICAN THEATER
(Jacob Morgan, Esq. went this Afternoon for Reading.)—An Order, was drawn on the Treasurer, in favor of Shriver, Summers & Lasky, for the Sum of Two Thousand Pounds toward the Amount of their Bill for supplying the Fleet, to be charged to Willm. Crispin, Commissary of Provisions for the said Fleet. . . .

D, PHarH, RG 27, Minute Books of the Supreme Executive Council, vol. 6, pp. 198–99. The remainder of the minutes discusses the commissioning of a Justice of the Peace and Barrack Master Michael Hubly's petition for a raise.

THE PENNSYLVANIA PACKET, OR THE GENERAL ADVERTISER (LANCASTER)
WEDNESDAY, JANUARY 21, 1778.

LANCASTER, January 21.

On Thursday last the sloop Bachelor, John Staples master bound for Philadelphia, burthen about 50 tons with three hands on board, was taken by Capt. Joseph Rice, of the artillery; and a party of eight men, off Marcus Hook. Her cargo consists of 26 casks of rice, 8 barrels of beef, 2 casks of porter, 24 firkins of butter, 500 bushels of potatoes and turnips, 6 hogsheads of loaf sugar, 3 ditto of brown sugar, 5 ditto of rum, 17 tierces of salmon, 18 boxes of soap, 1 chest of bohea tea, 20 hams, 20 cheeses, 2 barrels of tar, 1 pipe of wine, 1 hogshead of bottled claret, 4 barrels of flour, and 192 half hides.

1. Rice was a captain in the 4th Continental Artillery Regiment.

NAVAL NEWS FROM PHILADELPHIA

PHILADELPHIA, Jan. 21.

On Wednesday last the sloop Charming Polly, Captain Brown, and the armed brig Kitty, Captain Moore, arrived here from New York; the former, with a cargo of merchandize, sailed from thence on Tuesday the 6th instant. On Tuesday the 13th, being off Wilmington at anchor, the Rebels sent a sloop, with one piece of cannon, and three boats, one with a prow gun, full of armed men from Christiana-creek, with a view to take them;—on their appearance the brig weighed anchor, and dropped down with the tide to meet them, received the first fire from the Rebel sloop, and returned it with such ample interest, as intimidated the boats from proceeding; and the sloop, after firing four or five shot, got a boat a-head, and rowed into the creek. . . .


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS
[York, Pa.] Wednesday, January 21, 1778

Congress according to the order of the day, resumed the consideration of the resolution passed 19th, respecting the pay of the officers of the navy, and sundry amendments being made, and some agreed to,

On motion, Resolved, That the original resolution, with the amendments, be referred to a committee of three:

The members chosen, Mr. G Morris, Mr. Harvie and Mr. Clark.

Ordered, That the committee sit on this business, and report this afternoon.
Adjourned to 3 o’Clock.

THREE O’CLOCK, P.M.

... The committee to whom was referred the resolution of the 19th, respecting the pay of the officers of the navy, and the amendments adopted and proposed, brought in a report, which was read;

Whereas sundry Officers lately belonging to Ships and Vessels of the United States of America, by reason of the Loss of such Ships and Vessels or otherwise are not now in actual Service, and other such Officers and Men are now and hereafter may be in Captivity,

Resolved, That the Navy Boards of the Several Districts do forthwith and there-after once in every three Months make return to the Marine Committee of the Officers not in Service as aforesaid, and of their past Services or Neglect of Duty; that the Said Committee do from Time to Time dismiss such of the Said Officers as they may think proper, and that the Remainder do receive their Pay, but no Rations or Subsistence Money; and further,

Resolved, That the Officers and Men who are or may be in Captivity be allowed their full Pay and the same Provisions as when on Board the Ships in the Service of the Said States, deducting therefrom all such Provisions as may be issued to them respectively by the Commissary of Prisoners or any other Person on Account of the Said States.

Ordered, That the consideration thereof be postponed till to morrow.

JCC 10: 68-73.
2. John Harvie, Virginia delegate to Congress.
3. Abraham Clark, New Jersey delegate to Congress.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

January 1778

Wednesday 21st

Cherry Stone Point NE, Back River WSW.

at 6 AM saw a Brig running into Anapolis  at 8 AM saw the Ship turning up to Baltimore; left of Chace, and Anchored in 7 fm. Water.

North End of Kent Island, NE ¼ N Anapolis Church WBS.

Ditto weather [Fresh breezes & Squally]

[PM] saw two small Vessels coming up the Bay, sent our Tender in Chace, which took one, & the Richmond took the Other; took the Salt out of ours & let her go; the other had a pass from General Howe

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

1. Continental Navy frigate Virginia, Capt. James Nicholson, commander, was in company with Maryland Navy brig Defence’s tender Amelia, Capt. Henry Massey, commander. See Captain James Nicholson to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 21 Jan., below. Nicholson was authorized on 2 Dec. 1777 by the Continental Marine Committee to obtain a fast-sailing tender to precede Virginia down Chesapeake Bay to give notice if it discovered British frigates in the bay below. The Committee repeated this instruction in their letter to Nicholson on 28 Jan. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain James Nicholson, 28 Jan., below.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *RICHMOND*, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

January 1778

Wednesday 21

AM at 6 saw 2 Sail1 up the Bay at 9 *Emerald* m'd the Sig1 ½ p1 anch'd of Annapolis w'n BB in 9 f'm. W'r. Rattle Snake point NBW ½ 6 or 7 Miles the Chace was the *Virginia* Continental Frigate who went into Baltimore

Rattle Snake Point WBN 6 or 7 Miles

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.


CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Sir, Ship *Virginia* off Point Comfort Jany 21st 1778

I am sorry my necessity had obliged me to detain the Defences Tender,1 which your Excellency was oblidging enough to lend my officer. I beg leave to assure your Excellency that Armed Boat2 I brought from Baltimore for this purpose, I am oblig'd to send over to Sharpes Island after some Deserters with my Master, Mate, and four men. it is nine days since and have not yet heard from them. This accident and the Continental Ship under my Command being so liable to suffer, I flatter myself, will be sufficient apology for the detention of the Boat. I have directed the Agents to forward the Boat imediately from Baltimore. I am [&c.]

James Nicholson

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4587-27.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *PERSEUS*, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

January 1778

Wednesday 21st

Land of South Edisto WNW 3 Leagues.

at 8 AM the Lighthouse NNW 4 Leagues; at 10 Saw a Sail to the Eastward, and gave chace, with the Carysfort and Lizard, at 11 made the chace, a large Ship, standing upon a Wind; at Noon Mustered the Ships company, in chace.

Ch* Town Lighthouse WSW* 10 Leagues.

Fresh gales with hard Squalls at times; at 2 PM arrived up with the chace, she proved a french Ship named the Bourbon from Guadaloupe to charles-Town with Rum, Sugar & Coffee &ca1 took charge of her, and brought all her men on board, at 10 Lost sight of the Carysfort and Lizard, and handed the Fore and Mizen Topsails:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Janv 1778

Wednesd 21

d° [Charles town] N 67° W 9 L°
at 2 AM TK'd to W°W° at 7 AM Saw 2 Sail in the SW Q° Gave Chace at 10 fired a Shot & Bro't too & Spoke with His Majesty Brigg Hichenbrook then gave Chace to the other Sail
d° N 66° W 70 Miles
Fresh Breezes and Cloudy W° ½ p' 3 [PM] fired a Shot & Bro't too the Brigg Chance from Cape Francois bound to Charles town S° Carolina Laden with Bale Goods Salt & Coals John Stevens Master⁵ In Hoisting out the Cutter She Stove D° Hoisted out the Longb° & She Sunk Hoisted her in & hoisted out the Pinnace & Sent her on board the Brigg

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4197.

1. Continental brigantine Chance, Lt. John Stevens, Continental Navy, commander, mounting 8 cohorns and 8 swivel guns, a crew of sixteen seamen, owned by the Continental Congress, laden with salt, dry goods and small arms, taken in lat. 32° 17', long. 77° 9', sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40. For Continental Agent John Dorsius's purchase of the brigantine Chance in Charleston, and his plan to employ the vessel in trade with Cape François, see NDAR 9: 822.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ᾰΟĻΙΣ, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS

Jan° 1778

Wedn° 21st

cap Coriantes NE ½ [E] 6 Lgs—at 5 AM. saw a Sail to Windward—made Sail & gave Chace—Tkd occasionally—At Noon, it being calm, hoisted out the Barge & Cutter—and sent them after the Chace under the Command of Lieut. Lindsay¹
D° N ¾ E—3 Lgs—
Light Airs & Calms—at 1 PM. set up the Topmast Shrouds fore & aft at ¾ past 6 the Boats returnd from the Chace; she provd to be an American Schooner from the Ocoys² bound to Nantucket put 5 Men on board & receivd 6 Prisoners—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4107, part 1.
1. Lt. George Lindsay.
2. The Ocoys, now Les Cayes, Haiti. See NDAR 7: 1053.

January 22

CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Rainbow at Halifax

Sir

22d. January 1778

Lord Viscount Howe Commander in Chief of His Majestys Ships in America, was pleas'd to give me discretionary Powers of sending the Fox to England from hence, when a proper Opportunity for Convoy offered.

A violent Gale of Wind coming on at SE about three Weeks ago, in this Harbor, the Milford parted her Cables & drove ashore above the Careening Yard; we got her
22 JANUARY 1778

off, the third Day afterwards, with no material discovered Damage to her Bottom, but very considerable in her upper Works, Yards, Rigging &c: the very great Quantity of Stores necessary to equip her for cruising Service, join'd to the length of Time it would take at this inclement Season to repair Her here, made me judge it best for the King's Service to send Her to England to be refitted, escorting thither at the same Time the Fox (who has very few Men belonging to Her) & the Dunmore Store Ship.—

I have the Honor to enclose herewith a Copy of the Milford's Defects as given in, to me, by the Master Shipwright;¹ He observ'd upon the Time of repairs mentioned in it, that it meant such Days as would admit of his Peoples working, for that at this severe Season it would probably be three Months before She was ready.—

In Obedience to the Commands of Lord Howe, I delivered back to the Fox² into the Charge of Cap't Fothingham, who has my Orders to proceed to Spithead, & acquaint their Lordships of his Arrival there.

In my Letter of the 24th. November by a Merchant Ship,³ I had the Honor to inform their Lordships that from the Arrangement & Vigilance of the Kings Ships which I sent for the protection of the valuable, & important Fisherys of Canso, & Isle Madame, the Merchants had been so successful, as not to lose a single Vessel this Season, by the Rebel Privateers, tho' several of them had been cruizing in that Neighbourhood.

The Province remains at present very Quiet, & without any appearance of being molested during the Winter, tho' the Rebels have repaired the Fort I destroyed last August at Machias,⁴ and have thrown up some additional Works for the protection of that Town.

I enclose a List of Prizes taken by His Majestys Ships & Vessels employed under my Direction,⁵ & am Sir [&c.]

Geo Collier

2. H.M.S. Fox, Capt. Patrick Fothingham, commander.
3. Actually the letter was dated 30 Nov. See NDAR 10: 633, 672.
5. The list of prizes is printed immediately below.

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1612, fol. 8. Addressed at foot of second page: “Philip Stephens Esq'” Endorsed by Stephens: “R, 18 feby/19 Feby/Acq' L'd Howe with the arrival of the Milford & Fox—send it in again/20 feby/Our rec'/Approve of his sending/home the Milford.”

### An Account of Vessels seized as Prizes & Retaken by the detach’d Squadron of Lord Viscount between the 1st Day of May 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>When taken</th>
<th>By what</th>
<th>Where taken</th>
<th>Prize or Retaken</th>
<th>Name of the Vessel</th>
<th>Name of the Master</th>
<th>Owner</th>
<th>Residence of Owner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May 12</td>
<td>Albany</td>
<td>Off Cape Cod</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Seaflower</td>
<td>Edw Matthews</td>
<td>Cape Cod</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>Scarsborough</td>
<td>Cruise</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>S Barbary</td>
<td>Tho Ross</td>
<td>Falmouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May</td>
<td>Vulture</td>
<td>Bay of Fundy</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sep*</td>
<td>Syren</td>
<td>Off Block Ist*</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Batchelor</td>
<td>S Stillman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Success</td>
<td>Abel Coffin</td>
<td>Jackson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 14</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>Bay Fundy</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Little John</td>
<td>Wm Pratt</td>
<td>H Darley</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td>Boston Bay</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Jno Junua</td>
<td>Jno Junua</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 30</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>Cape Sable</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Hero</td>
<td>Ferrebault</td>
<td>N Green</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Expedition</td>
<td>Jno Dawsey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 29*</td>
<td>Scarsborough</td>
<td>At Sea</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Generous Friend</td>
<td>Sillman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 8</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td>W. of N. Scotia</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Honolulu</td>
<td>Jno Manley</td>
<td>Congress</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Jno</td>
<td>Boston Bay</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Brief</td>
<td>Geo Lane</td>
<td>Eld Lane</td>
<td>Newbury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augt 25</td>
<td>Rainbow &amp; Hope</td>
<td>Pinequid</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Judy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octt 1</td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td>Lat 42.10 N</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Phyler</td>
<td>Harmon</td>
<td>Harmon</td>
<td>Old York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>Coast N Scotia</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>dolphin</td>
<td>Montgomery</td>
<td>Wilson &amp; Co</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Vulture</td>
<td>River St John’s</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Holly</td>
<td>Fenslieplace</td>
<td>Colonies</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Scarsborough</td>
<td>Coast N Scotia</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Beverley</td>
<td>Jno Vickers</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Beverley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>Cabot</td>
<td>Lat 42*30”</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Diana</td>
<td>T. Packer</td>
<td>T Adams</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lat 40* 12”</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Hauskell</td>
<td>Wm Fuller</td>
<td>Wm Parson</td>
<td>d*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Rainbow Tender</td>
<td>Lat 39° 30”</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>B Hayward</td>
<td>Penny &amp; Co</td>
<td>Pool G.B.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June</td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td>Massachusetts Bay</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>2 Broken 12</td>
<td>G Maxwell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Success*</td>
<td>J Fisher</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>Cape Negro</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>2 Betsy*</td>
<td>H Boshon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*</td>
<td>Syren</td>
<td>Off Cape Sambro’</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Jimmy</td>
<td>Z Rust</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Elizabeth*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 19</td>
<td>Victor</td>
<td>W. of Light House</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Daily*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Passamaquodii</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
<td>J Clark</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mercury</td>
<td></td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>3 Friends*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 21</td>
<td>Scarsborough</td>
<td>Coast New Engl’d</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>M’Pheron</td>
<td>Bensg Cole</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augt 20</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td>M’ Desart R*</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>3 Brothers*</td>
<td>J. Johnson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>Seal Islands</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Finny</td>
<td>J Wood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td>Machias</td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Betty</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sept*</td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td>Boston Bay</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Restoration</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sept*</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>Barrington</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Sophia*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augt 28</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td></td>
<td>Prize</td>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sep 1*</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>Isle Hol*</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Topinambour*</td>
<td>Picket</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octt 12</td>
<td>Scarsborough</td>
<td>Georges Banks</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Lucy*</td>
<td>N Rose</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov*</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td>Off Townsend</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Innes</td>
<td>Smith</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 5</td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>Boston Bay</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Betsey*</td>
<td>Ross</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lat 41° 14’5”</td>
<td>d*</td>
<td>Industry*</td>
<td>M'Clellan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Blonde</td>
<td>Casco Bay</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Brothers*</td>
<td>D. Bruce</td>
<td>J &amp; G Ewing</td>
<td>London</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov 15</td>
<td>Greyhound</td>
<td>Lat 41° 30’</td>
<td>Retaken</td>
<td>Stelo*</td>
<td>S. Kirkam</td>
<td>Paul Graves</td>
<td>N Yarmouth</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Howe's Fleet under the Orders of Sir George Collier & sent into the Port of Halifax &c & the Day of the Date hereof.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Tons</th>
<th>From whence</th>
<th>Where bound</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Rigged</th>
<th>To what Port sent</th>
<th>To whose Care consigned</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>45</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cape Cod</td>
<td>S' Peters</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Falmouth</td>
<td>S' Lucia</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Brymer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Surinam</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Molasses &amp; Cocoa</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>60</td>
<td></td>
<td>S' Carolina</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Rice</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>S' Peters</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>95</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Hispaniola</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Prowse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d'</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>S' Peters</td>
<td>Rice &amp; Indigo</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>S' Pierre</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td></td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>700</td>
<td></td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>On a Cruise</td>
<td>Stores &amp;c</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Newbury</td>
<td>Martinique</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>50</td>
<td></td>
<td>Pinnequid</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Cordwood</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
<td>Frenchmans Bay</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Cordwood</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>200</td>
<td></td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Sundry Goods &amp;c</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cruise</td>
<td>Stores</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>River S' John's</td>
<td>Machias</td>
<td>Ballast</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Annapolis</td>
<td>Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>40</td>
<td></td>
<td>Codiz</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Wine &amp; Salt</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
<td>Newbury</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td></td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>100</td>
<td></td>
<td>Newfound&amp;</td>
<td>Bilboa</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Guadelope</td>
<td>Fish &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mecina</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>Fruit Wines &amp;c</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Prowse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Surinam</td>
<td>Fish Butter Oil Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Piscataqua</td>
<td>Fishing</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>Newbury</td>
<td>Surinam</td>
<td>Lumber &amp; Fish</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Newfound&amp;</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>Falmouth NE</td>
<td>Quebec</td>
<td>Wines</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Prowse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Grenada</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>Sugar Rum Coffee &amp;c</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Prowse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Guadaluppe</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Rum Bale Goods &amp;c</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cord Wood</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cordwood &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Any Port in</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dry Goods &amp; Brandy</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Thomson &amp;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>S' Carolina</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Rice</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Thomson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Townsend</td>
<td>Marblehead</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>C. Porpois</td>
<td>W Indies</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Falmouth</td>
<td>S' Lucas</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Madeira</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Teneriff</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>d'</td>
<td>Snow</td>
<td>d'</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Halifax 22 Jan 1778
Geo Collier
Docketed: "List of Prizes taken by H M S under the Orders of Sir George Collier—in his Letter 22 Jan 1778."

2. See NDAR 9: 240.
3. Sloop Elizabeth, Barzillai Swain, master, was captured on 3 Aug. See NDAR 9: 697-98.
7. Pemaquid, Me.
11. Sloop Hawke was captured on 9 Dec. See NDAR 10: 687, 687n.
12. Sloop Two Brothers was bound from Boston to Kennebec River, Me. See NDAR 9: 4.
13. Sloop Success, Siphonis Fisher, master, was bound from Camden on Penobscot Bay, Me., to Boston. See NDAR 9: 4.
16. See NDAR 9: 52, 52n.
17. From Newburyport bound to Saint-Pierre and Miquelon. See NDAR 9: 296, 296n.
20. —— Robbins, master; Sherman Lewis, prize master, from Quebec bound to Oporto. See NDAR 9: 869-70, 870n.
22. Isle au Haut, Me.
24. From Charleston, S.C. Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia records state that the schooner Lucy's master was Nathaniel Thare. See NDAR 10: 123, 123n.
25. See NDAR 10: 662, 662n.
27. Brig Brothers, Daniel Bruce, master, was recaptured on 12 Dec. See NDAR 10: 710-11, 711n.
28. Snow Scipio, Samuel Kirkman, master, was recaptured on 23 Dec. See NDAR 10: 786-87, 787n.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

January 1778.
Thursday 22

Ditto [Cape Sable] NNE ¼ E 26 Lg.

at 4 AM sounded, had no ground with 70 fath: of line, ½ past 6 up Foretopgallant Mast, set the Topsails, at 9 out 3½ reef Maintopsail, at 11 wore Ship, at noon Venus not in sight.

Ditto [Cape Sable] N 54 E 29 Lg.

First and middle parts fresh breezes and hazey, Latter Modc. and Cloudy. at 3 PM saw a Sloop to the Northwd. at 4 carried away the Gaff and Mizen topsail Yard, at 5 fired a Shot at the Sloop, who shortned Sail, & bro't too, sent the Boat on board her, she was called the Linkhorn1 from Newberry Port bound to Surinam with Lumber and Fish, took out her people & put a Mate & 4 men on board, closed reefed the Topsails and lay too,
ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN FOR CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP REVENGE

The remarkably fast sailing Sloop REVENGE, Joseph Conkling, Commander, mounting 10 Carriage Guns and 12 Swivels, having every necessary Store on Board for a four Months Cruize, is now waiting for a few Seamen. Any Gentlemen Sailors having a Mind to try their Fortune by Sea are desired to call on the Commanding Officer on Board, or at Capt Douglas’s, where they will meet with good Encouragement.


Connecticut Gazette; and the Universal Intelligencer, 23 Jan. 1778.

THE ROYAL AMERICAN GAZETTE (NEW YORK), THURSDAY, JANUARY 22, 1778

NEW-YORK, January 22.

On Monday last arrived here the schooner Willing Maid, laden with salt; yesterday the brig Sally, with molasses; and a sloop with flour and tobacco: They are all prizes to his Majesty’s ship Experiment, commanded by Sir James Wallace. The Sally parted four days since with a large Dutch ship, also a prize to the Experiment; her arrival is hourly expected. The prizes parted with the Experiment last week, she was then in chase of a sail which they imagine was a privateer.

Capt. M’Kindley, of the Cornwallis, from Glasgow, who arrived here last Monday, informs us, that on Sunday the eleventh instant, in lat. 33. 38. long. 72. he spoke the Galatea frigate, she had been three weeks out on a cruise from the Delaware, had taken four prizes, sent two of them to St. Augustine and had the other two then with her. On the 14th. about noon, off Cape Henry, he observed a sloop to windward bearing down upon him; at two P.M. she hoisted American colours and fired a gun to windward, upon which he ordered the courses to be handed and had the ship cleared to engage; but upon firing her bow chases the sloop hauled her wind and endeavoured to escape, he immediately gave chase and soon came up with her; upon firing the first broadside he perceived that all her people, except the officers, disappeared; they skulked below until she struck, which was after the Cornwallis had fired several broadsides into her. She was from Bordeaux, bound to Baltimore, laden with cloathing, cordage, sail cloth, brandy, &c. mounted six carriage guns and ten swivels had on board forty-two men, and a great number of small arms. Capt. M’Kindley put his mate and five men on board of her, but a sail appearing to leeward, coming fast up, which he suspected to be a privateer, and his guns being rendered unserviceable, he thought it prudent to bear away. . .

Last evening came into this port, the sloop John Wilkes, Paul M’Donald, late master, from North-Carolina, bound to Bedford, in Massachusetts Bay, having on board 90 barrels tar, 30 barrels turpentine, 300 bushels Indian corn, 100 bushels pease and 40 barrels flour. She was taken the 14th ins. by, Robert Hunter, in the letter of marque ship Elizabeth, owned by Messrs. George and John Buchanan, of Glasgow, on his passage from this place to the Bay of Honduras.

Yesterday arrived the brig Two Brothers, John Kelso, master, from Jamaica; about ten days since he spoke his Majesty’s ship Phoenix, off the Capes of Virginia, who, the preceding night, had burned a brig belonging to Nantucket. . .
A large brig lately attempting to escape from Providence River, through the
Seconnet passage, was boarded by a party, commanded by a non-commissioned
officer of Lieutenant Colonel Innes's company of the Royal Artillery, who set her
on fire, by which she was consumed.

1. See Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, 11 Jan., above.
2. See Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, 13 Jan., above.
3. Sloop Morning Star, Job Carr (Kerr), master. See Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, 8 Jan., above.
4. Ship Vrouw Margarita, Geele Joches Ruyter, master. See Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, 14 Jan.,
above.
5. The prizes were schooner Jolly Robin, schooner St. Ann, sloop Speedwell and schooner Favorite. See
Journal of H.M.S. Galatea, 1 Jan., 3 Jan., 6 Jan. and 8 Jan., above.
7. British privateer ship Elizabeth, Robert Hunter, commander, 140 tons burthen, mounting 18 six-
pounder guns, built in New York City in 1770. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777-1778.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT
TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir/ Continental Navy Board
Borden Town 22d Jan' 1778

The Bearer Capt. Alexander¹ late Commander of the Frigate Delaware, is well
informed of the Situation of the Shipping at Philadelphia, & is of opinion that with
a little Assistance the Enemy might be annoyed greatly in their Trade & Shipping
whilst the River continues full of Ice—he is desirous of communicating his
Sentiments on the Subject to your Excellincy—The few naval Officers here, are
very anxious to do something against the Enimy whilst the present Opportunity
offers. I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Frae Hopkinson


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the Navy Board at Bordennton
Gentlemen January 22d 1778

As that part of the Continental Navy late in the Delaware are either lost or ren-
dered useless, there appears no necessity of your continuing in Jersey we there-
fore request your reinnamon to Baltimore giving us notice when you arrive.—

If you should think it necessary one of your Board may remain at Bordenton
for a Short time, the expediency of which you will be able to judge, and if neces-
sary you’l agree among yourselves upon the person to remain. If Mr Nixon¹ should
not be with you on receipt of this, you will be pleased to give him notice that the
place of residence of the Navy Board is by our direction to be at Baltimore and that
we expect his attendance We are [&c.]

SAMUEL AND ROBERT PURVIANE TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

Sir, Baltimore 22 Jan. 1778

On receiving your Letter of the 12th with Copy of the Resolve of Congress respecting the Cargo of Salt arrived here,1 We immediately wrote a Letter to our governor,2 (whereof you have copy inclosed) advising him the Situation of the matter, which was such, as render it unnecessary for us to take any Measures therein before the governor shoud deliberate thereon. We presume he has informed you what he has done.—In the meantime We have the pleasure to acquaint you that several small Cargoes of Salt having arrived here and on the Eastern Shore of late, the price begins to drop considerably, from 15 to 8 & £10 &l Bus1 and a great probability of its soon being much lower. We are certain there will be no difficulty or uncertainty about procuring enough for curing whatever Provisions may be want-wed for the Army.

Yesterday morning Capt'n Nicholson returned to the mouth of this River3 with the Virginia Frigate, having narrowly escaped being taken by the Emerald & Perseus4 who pursued her from New Point Comfort untill She got in the River. Capt'n Nicholson left Patuxent River last Sunday with a N West Wind & got to Point Comfort against Evening when the Wind lull'd. Had it continued that Night or next Morning, he woud certainly have got out; The Enemy Frigates' Eight in Number (besides Tenders) being in Hampton Road where they commonly lye detaching out Cruisers toward the Cape & up the Bay, as often as moderate Weather will admit of it. The only Chance which there was of getting out depend-ed on a leading Wind to carry the Frigate out at once, without Stopping below. The Enemy's Cruisers being now aware of the design, will certainly render it much more hazardous for her to get out.—The only advantage gained by this last Attempt is The certain knowledge of the Virginia being a very fast Sailer. The Frigate which Chased her being accounted amongst the first Rate Sailers in the Brittish Navy.

We have received neither Answer nor Remittance from the Marine Committee since we last wrote you for Money.5 As the Bearer Lieutt Plunket will be a favourable Oppt' of sending us some Money, We beg you will send us 10 or 12 thousand Dollars by him. We are [&c.]

Sam'1 & Rob' Purviance

2. See President of Congress to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 12 Jan., above.
3. See Samuel and Robert Purviance to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 14 Jan., above.
4. Patapsco River
6. NDAR 9: 197.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA SENATE

[Williamsburg, 22 January 1778]

A Message from the House of Delegates was delivered by Mr. Richard Henry Lee.

That they have agreed to several Resolutions that [. . .]1 Also, that having received Information that a French Vessel,2 loaded with Tobacco, being under the
Protection of a Company of Militia of the County of Lancaster, commanded by a certain Captain Yerby, was lately most unwarrantably and traiterously delivered up to two of the Enemy's Ships of War on certain Conditions, injurious to the Honour and Justice of the Commonwealth, and in Violation of the Protection which Foreigners have a Right, by the Usage of civilized Nations, to expect, while peaceably trading in its Ports, they have resolved, that the Governor be desired to cause immediate and strict Enquiry to be made into the Conduct of the said Captain Yerby, his Aiders and Abettors, concerning the Premises; and the proper Officers be directed to arraign and pursue the Offenders, so as that they may, on Conviction, be brought to condign Punishment, according to the Laws of this Commonwealth; and that the Governor and Council be authorized to make such Compensation to the Owner of the Said Vessel and Cargo, so delivered up to the enemy, as to them shall appear consistent with Reason, Justice, and the Honour of the State. To which said several Resolutions they desire the Concurrence of the Senate. And he delivered in the same, and then withdrew.


1. For the content of the portion not printed here, see Journal of the Virginia House of Delegates, 22 Jan., immediately below.
2. French snow Elegante, — Collenaus, master.
3. Probably H.M.S. Emerald and H.M.S. Richmond. See the Journals for these ships for 3-6 Jan., above.
4. On 4 Mar., the Virginia Council decided that Captain Yerby "did treacherously & basely deliver up the Vessel & Cargo aforesaid to the british Ships of War" and awarded the captain £5,000 in compensation for his loss. Journals of the Council of State of Virginia, edited by H. R. McIlwaine (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1932) 2: 97.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA HOUSE OF DELEGATES
[Williamsburg] Thursday the 22d of January 1778

Mr. Richard Henry Lee reported from the committee appointed to examine into and report the state of the navy, that the committee had accordingly examined the same, and come to several resolutions thereupon, which they had directed him to report to the House; and he read the report in his place, and afterwards delivered it in at the clerk's table, where the resolutions of the committee were read, and are as followeth, viz.

Resolved, that the armed vessels Dragon, Tartar, and Gloucester, shou'd be fitted for service with all possible expedition, and stationed between Cherrystone's harbour and Cape Charles, in order to keep open and free from interruption by the enemy's cruisers the channel between that cape and the middle ground, and the officer commanding these vessels be directed to keep two swift sailing pilot boats or tenders, one of which to be continually at sea, off the mouth of said channel, to inform inward bound vessels of the station of the enemy's cruisers, and to bring them under the protection of said armed vessels; that the other tender cruise in the bay, and give notice where the enemy's ships are placed.

Resolved, that the harbour of Cherrystone's should be well fortified as soon as possible, and a small magazine of stores kept there for the use and refitting of the vessels placed on that station without loss of time, which harbour, so fortified, will afford great security to the trade of Chesapeake bay.

Resolved, that as the protection and security of vessels bound in the bay is of great importance to our sister state of Maryland, as well as to this commonwealth,
that the commissioners appointed to meet commissioners on the part of Maryland concerning the navigation of the bay, &c. be instructed to press upon the commissioners from Maryland the propriety of that state joining with this in defending and securing the navigation of Chesapeake.

Resolved, that the two galleys now building on the Eastern Shore¹ shou'd be fitted as soon as possible, and stationed, one of them in Matomkin harbour, and the other in Chingoteague, for protection of trade on the sea board.

Resolved, that it will be expedient and proper to propose to the state of North Carolina that one² of the two large galleys built for the defence of the sea coast harbours of that state by this commonwealth shou'd be received by that state at the expense she cost this, and be employed, together with the galley of this state now at Edenton,³ for the protection of a navigation equally important to both states.

Resolved, that the original design of building galleys in each river was for the defence of such rivers against the attempts of the enemy, that they should be stationed in the respective rivers, should be fixed constantly near the mouths or entrance into such rivers respectively (unless upon very urgent occasions the Governour and Council should direct them to some other use) with orders to be perpetually cruising there when the weather will permit, as well to prevent the enemy's tenders from entering to disturb and pilage the shores as to protect the trade of the same, and that, when large vessels of war shall enter and pass up said rivers, the galleys be ordered to attend them and watch their motions, keeping constantly between the enemy's ships and the shores, so as to prevent the pernicious practice, now too much in use, of suffering the enemy to draw provisions from the country, for the better enabling them to prolong the war and injure the commerce of the state.

The said resolutions being severally read a second time, were, upon the question severally put thereupon, agreed to by the House.

Ordered, that Mr. Richard Henry Lee to carry the resolutions to the Senate, and desire their concurrence.


1. Virginia Navy galleys Accomac and Diligence.
3. Virginia Navy galley Caswell, Capt. Willis Wilson, commander.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 22nd day of January 1778.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Wright Westcott, for seventy pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—
DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 346.

EXTRACT FROM THE JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY FRIGATE TOURTERELLE,
CAPITAINE DE VAISSEAU FRANÇOIS, CHEVALIER DE LA LAURENCE

[St. Pierre, Martinique] Le 22. J'ai en connaissance d'un bâtiment démâté de son grand mât faisant route pour gagner le mouillage, aussitôt je lui ai envoyé ma
chaloupe avec deux autres des bâtimens marchands. Il était insurgent, manquait de tout, je l’ai fait remorquer et mouiller dans la rade.\footnote{Translation}

\textit{[St. Pierre, Martinique]} January 22. I became aware of a ship dismasted of its main-mast attempting to reach the anchorage; I immediately sent my long-boat with two others from the merchant ships. It was a rebel vessel, lacking everything; I saw that it was towed and anchored in the road.\footnote{Copy, FrPNA, Marine, B\textsuperscript{4} 140, fol. 87. “Extrait du Journal de la campagne La Tourterelle.”}

\textit{Extrait du Journal de la campagne La Tourterelle.}

\footnote{1. Marginal notation: “Secours donné”; “aid given.”}

\textbf{JOURNAL OF H.M.S. YARMOUTH, CAPTAIN NICHOLAS VINCENT}\n
\textbf{Jan\textsuperscript{y} 1778}

\textbf{Thursday 22\textsuperscript{d}}

Dominico bears S 69 W 32. Leagues.

[AM]—in the morning saw two sail in the SE Quarter, coming down before it—at 8 gave chace,—at ½ past 9 Bro\textsuperscript{e} too the Leewardmost, found her to be an American Brigg called the \textit{Fortune}, Wm. Trefethen Mast\textsuperscript{r} Bound to Martinico, her Cargo Masts, Spars, Lumber, Fish &c\textsuperscript{1}—took out her hands and made sail after the other.

Barbadoes bears South 24 Leagues

At 1 PM Bro\textsuperscript{e} too our chace, found her to be a Brigg from Salem called the \textit{Alex\textsuperscript{c}} Lane Mast\textsuperscript{c} bound to Martinico\textsuperscript{2} took out her hands, and at 5 in 1\textsuperscript{st} reef the Topsails, wore Ship and stood to the N\textsuperscript{o} in order to carry the 2 Prizes into S\textsuperscript{e} Johns.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 171.

1. Brig \textit{Fortune}, William Trefethen or Frefethem, master, 200 tons burthen, crew of 10 men, from and belonging to Piscataqua, N.H., with lumber, taken by \textit{Yarmouth} on 22 Jan., sent into Antigua. Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

2. Brig \textit{Alexander}, Joseph Lane, master, 130 tons burthen, crew of 7 men, from and belonging to Salem, with fish and oil, taken by \textit{Yarmouth} on 22 Jan., sent into Antigua. Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

\textbf{January 23}

\textbf{MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR}

Board of War, Boston Jan\textsuperscript{y} 23\textsuperscript{d} 1778—

\begin{itemize}
  \item Order’d, That Jonathan Glover Esq\textsuperscript{r} for Horse hire & Sundry Expences as Pr Account, be paid, £425.. 3.. 6 also, that he be paid Sundries for Schooner \textit{Hannah},\textsuperscript{1} Ship \textit{Union},\textsuperscript{2} & freight of Tar from Br\textsuperscript{g} Geo\textsuperscript{3} 73.. 7.——
  \item Order’d, That Sam\textsuperscript{1} Gore for Sundry’s for Ship \textit{Julius Caesar}\textsuperscript{4} & for Tallow, Tub, Putty &c. del’d Cap\textsuperscript{1} Fisk\textsuperscript{5} as pr Account, be paid . . . . £3..13.. 6
  \item Order’d, That the Com’r Gen\textsuperscript{10} deliver Mr Homer\textsuperscript{7} for the Brig’ \textit{Massachusetts},\textsuperscript{8} three Cord Wood.—
  \item Order’d, That Alexander Edwards for 154\textsuperscript{6} Clear Boards for Brig’ \textit{Penet},\textsuperscript{9} be paid . . . . £1.. 8.—
  \item Order’d, That Mr Ivers\textsuperscript{10} pay Josiah Harris for Taking in and measuring Flaxseed for Cargo of Brig’ \textit{Nants},\textsuperscript{11} two Months @ £15 pr. Month . . . . £30.———
\end{itemize}
Order'd, That the Ballance of Joseph Gondels Account for cleaning Flaxseed for Brig Nantes £99..14. be paid

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes, 1777–1778), 181–82.
1. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.
2. Massachusetts State trading ship Union.
4. Ship Julius Caesar, Azariah Uzuld, master, was a prize of Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic. See NDAR 7: 32, 34, 46, 71, 112, 347, 1228. She was purchased by the Massachusetts Board of War and renamed Bourbon. See NDAR 7: 207, 217, 232, 605.
6. David Devens.
7. James Homer.
8. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
10. Thomas Ivers.
11. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Nantes.

NEWS FROM NEW LONDON

NEW-LONDON, January 23.

By a gentleman just arrived from Bedford,1 we learn that a sloop of 14 guns2 has been sent from Newport to Martha’s vineyard, to demand pilots for the fleet destined for Boston, to take in Burgoyne’s troops; they refused to comply with the demand, and the sloop (after taking a coasting vessel3 out of Holmes’s Hole4) sailed for Newport, it is said, to bring force sufficient to lay waste the island.

1. Now New Bedford.
3. Sloop Sally, master unknown, from Connecticut to Nantucket, with provisions. Ibid.

GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL TO BENJAMIN HENSHAW & WILLIAM WHITING

Gent.

Please to deliver Col. Noah Phelps or order sixteen six pound Cannon, cast at your Furnace & belonging to this State, to be by him Conveyed according to order to Boston for the Use of ye State Ship Defence, lying in that Harbour given under my hand at Hartford ye 23d of Jan'y 1778

Jonth Trumbull, Govr


JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford in and for the State of Connecticut on the 23d day of January, A.D. 1778.

Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table be and they are hereby directed to draw on the Treasurer in favour of Saml Eliott junr, Esq, for the sum of one thou-
sand pounds, money, to be in account as agent of this State. The order to be delivered to Mr. John Wasson, clerk of the ship Defence.

Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table be and they are hereby directed to draw on the Treasurer in favour of Sam' Smedley, captain of the ship Defence, for the sum of four hundred pounds, money, to be in account. Said order to be delivered to Mr. John Wasson, clerk of said ship.

Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table be and they are hereby directed to draw on the Treasurer in favour of Colo. Noah Phelps for the sum of one hundred and sixty pounds, money, to be in account and to enable him to transport a number of cannon from Salisbury to Boston for the use of the ship Defence, which he is appointed to do. . . .


LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANÇOIS-LOUIS DE FLEURY TO JOHN LAURENS

Sir

I have send to you three days ago, one Letter datted Burlington, by which I mentioned to you, the several schemes that I have formed to set on fire the English fleet. since that time I have done some small tryals, which confirme me in the first opinion, viz. that by the fire Boats, which I intend to Construct, by the help of the commodore, the succes is almost Certain.

I ask leave to Repeat you their Construction.

1st I will have about twelve flat bottom boats, very easy to be got, in all places of the river. 2d make within a sort of floating mine in one trunk or chest very strong, & filled with powder: the deck will be Covered with carcasses, or bombes. . . . 3d. the direction & velocity will be given to the boat by a strong Racket, of a particular Composition; and one mast sunk in the water, will suport by the stern, the boat, against the Current. . . . 4th. the head armed with a strong spur of iron will fixe the boat in the ships, till the powder blows up, & set on fire the next ships.—

I offer, to do my tryal under the eyes of such which his excellency will apoint for that. . . . but I must have orders, & the commodore haselwood, shall be direct-ed to work accordingly with me.

I begg to answer me immediately as it is not time to be lost.

I am going to burdentown, to look for boats. & tar.—

be so Kind to present my Letter to his excellency general Washington, & per-mit me to assure you of my sincere & great Regard & friendship.—I am [&c.]

L. fleury


CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N.,
TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir,

Since the departure of my Lord Howe from hence a month ago, no material occurrence has happened except the loss of the Brig Symmetry, laden with Baggage
for the Army.—On account of the Ice usually found in the Delaware during some Weeks in the Winter, the Ships of War were withdrawn from their Stations to the Town; and an Embargo took place on all Shipping the 24th. of December. But a favorable opportunity, and the consideration that the want of the Cargo might be felt by the Troops, tempted the Commander of the Ship of War charged with that Duty at the Mouth of the River, to allow the Vessel to attempt to reach Philadelphia. In her passage She had the Misfortune to run a ground near Wilmington, where a Body of the Rebels are Posted, and before any Assistance could be given from hence, the Ice formed and She fell into the hands of the Enemy.1

The Admiral carried with him near Sixty sail of Transports, which are divided between New York and Rhode Island; about the same number remain here, with the greatest part of the Flat Boats; which together, with the Men of War and Armed Vessels under my Orders, are undergoing such repairs and equipment as the time of year, and circumstances will allow of. The Service of the last Year has made this a heavier Work than might be expected, but there is no doubt of the whole being compleated early enough in the Spring to prevent any delay to the Opperations of the Army on that account.

Enclosed is the State and Condition of the Squadron under my directions, and also an account of their present Stations.2

I have the honor to be with much regard &ca.—

A. S. Hamond

1. Transport brig Symmetry, W. Foxton, master, 400 tons burthen, mounting six 4-pounders, built at Whitby, England, in 1764, new decks and repairs made in 1774, owned by J. Atty. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778. At the time of her capture her master was a Capt. Monkman.

2. Marginal notation: "Vid pap 7." See enclosure, below.
Disposition of Captain Andrew Snape Hamond's Squadron

Roebuck at Philadelphia 23rd January 1778

Disposition of His Majesty's Ships and the Vessels under the Orders of Captain Andrew Snape Hamond; detached from the Fleet under the Command of the Vice Admiral the Viscount Howe.


Experiment. Sir James Wallace Cruizing at the entrance of the River.
Camilla. Honble. C. Phipps. At the Wharfs at Philadelphia, to take Shelter from the Ice in the River
Pearl. Capt. Jn. Linzee
Vigilant A.S. — Bn. Christian
Delaware A.S. — James Watt
Adventure Store s$h Lieu$ H. Tonken
Viper A. Sch$ $E. Pakenham
Cornwallis Galley — T. Spruy.
Several Tenders, Pilot Boats, Gun Boats, &c.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Friday 23rd January 1778—

Captain Maybury¹ is requested to deliver to Captain Conway² the spikes that were on board the Defence for the Sloop Molly. . . .

[Ordered] That the Commissary of Provisions deliver to Captain David³ 4 Barrels Pork 7 Barrels of Bread and 30 lbs. Candles for the Ship Lydia in Pot⁴ 5 Barrels Bread, 5 Barrels Beef and 3 Barrels Pork for the Galley Conqueror

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings) 1777–1779, SM 123-22, M3156-3.
2. Capt. Robert Conway, commanding Maryland State trading sloop Molly.
4. Probably an abbreviation for Potomac River. Maryland State trading ship Lydia was working its way down the Potomac River from Alexandria at this time.

STEPHEN STEWARD TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

[West River, Md.] January the 23 1778

Gentlemen,

I find the Dolphin¹ Eat with the worm like a Huney Come What we have dun to hir I am afraid will make hir leek worse She Cant be maid till without Nue Planking hir allmost all over or at lest Nine streks of a side must Cum out When she went out of my Hands She was in as good order as any boat & Vessell culd be She had twelve Sails viz main Sail fore Sail Jebb flying Jebb Watter Saile Ring tail Squar sail and Bonnet Stearing Sail and two Topsails and Try sail and now she has not got half the Number and what she has got is Rotten and Ratt Eaten I make no doubt but many of your vesels are in the sam way this shos you how Nesserey a Super Intendent would be to your Navey or marein afairs besides have your Business dun with So much Ease to your Selves I shud think a man that under Stands the hole Business of Ships would be a Saving to the State—I mean a man that understands Building Reparing Rigen loading maning and sending a ship to Sea—I am [&c.]

Stephen Steward

[P.S.] I send you a piece of the Dolphins Bottom by that you may Se what order She is in


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 23rd day of January 1778—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Lieutenant John Thomas for fifty Pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the Use of the Protector Galley.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 347.
General Orders—Parole Randolph—
... 1 Capt., 1 Subaltern, 2 Serjeants & 48 Rank & file from the 1st Regt. to go on board the Randolph tomorrow morning as was order'd before the Boats will be ready at the Market wharf for them. . . .

MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Savannah] Friday January 23, 1778

The following message was sent to the House of Assembly.

Mr. Speaker & Gentlemen

Application has been made to this board by Mr. Wereat,1 the Commissioner of trade, setting forth that the Brigantine Recovery belonging to the State is now nearly ready for sea, and that there is only a quantity of rice provided for her cargo, and submitting to our consideration whether it would not be of advantage to the State to put on board also a few casks of indigo.—We beg leave to recommend this matter to your honorable House & must observe that the addition of a few casks of indigo will add considerably to the value of the cargo & consequently produce larger returns in goods, which at the present time especially becomes very necessary, and will add nothing to the outfit and voyage of the vessel.—If the matter strikes your honorable house in the same point of view you will be pleased to order a quantity of indigo to be purchased & put on board this vessel at the public cost and for the public benefit. And we further beg leave to send you here-with a letter from commodore Bowen2 recommending several matters which appear to us of high utility to this state

JOHN HOUSTOUN

Council Chamber
January 23d 1778


1. John Wereat, Continental agent for Georgia.
2. Commo. Oliver Bowen.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston January 24th, 1778

Order'd, that Jonathan Balch for Sundry's for Brig'Massachusetts,1 & also for Brig'Mantes2 as p't account, be paid. . . . £22.14.6.—
Firing mechanism of a keg mine of David Bushnell’s design, made for use against British vessels in the Delaware River.
Order'd, That Jon'a Rogers for 107 feet clear Boards, & for nine days Work on board Brig' Nants as p' his Account, be paid

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Unit</th>
<th>Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Boards</td>
<td>107</td>
<td>feet</td>
<td>£1. 6. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Work on Board</td>
<td>9 days</td>
<td></td>
<td>£8. 2. —</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£9. 8. 9</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.

CHARLES WALLER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir

Having been appointed Commissary for Prisoners in this Department, I am in the absence of Sir Peter Parker to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letter of the 13th: Inst: relative to the Prisoners wrote for from Halifax and the Release of Messrs: M'h Hurd & Goodwin for whom two British Prisoners are said to have been already sent.

Being, by the neglect of the former Commissary1 who lately left this Country, not furnished with due Information on the Subject of those implied Engagements, I request to be favored with such further Particulars regarding them, as may enable me to return a more satisfactory answer to your Inquiries.

I can only inform you in General at this time, that a Cartel-Ship named Royal Bounty, lately Sailed to convey about 270 American Prisoners from Halifax to this Port, in Consequence of Sir Peter Parker's Direction: In order for their Release in place of British Prisoners received by Us from Providence and Boston. This Ship being by the violence of the Prisoners diverted from her destined Course will probably be conducted to some of the Northern Ports.2

Due Requisition will be made in consequence for Credit to be given in proportion to the Number of Prisoners released; after Notice has been received of her arrival. The Names of Messrs: M'h Hurd and Goodwin are not in the List of those Prisoners transmitted to me. And I therefore conclude that they were not carried into Halifax.

Credit will be given for the Surgeon3 three Seamen and a Boy late belonging to the Syren. The Master4 of the Hancock is supposed to be embarked in the missing Cartel. I am Sir [&c.]

Chat'a Waller.

1. John Read.
2. Cartel ship Royal Bounty was seized by the American prisoners on board and carried into Marblehead on 26 Jan. See Master's Journal of H.M. Brig Cabot, 13 and 14 Jan., above.
3. James Hellyar, Surgeon, R.N.

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO PRESIDENT THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Trenton January 24 1778

We are under Necessity of sending the Pay Master1 to your Excellency for some Cash there being now almost two Months pay due the Men. and Mr Crispin2 is in great Want indeed.
Some little Time Major Boys\(^3\) applied for the loan of Two of our Guard Boats, which he would Man & victual at his own Expence and take them down to Cohansey, thinking he could take some Vessels from the Enemy. We lent him two and put an Officer & Ten Men in each, to take them down as far as Cooper Creek, from whence he was to take them by land. They got to Cooper Creek in the Evening and when the Officers went to sleep the Crews ran of with the Boats and carried them to the Enemy. One other Boat we fitted out under the Command of Capt. Collins\(^4\) and he took her by Land from Burlington, and hope he is got down Safe. In case this Boat should take any Prize what part is the State to draw, and how is the Prize to be divided. We told Capt. Collins that the Commodore and all the Fleet must draw a part of all he should take. We pray your Excellency will send down by Billy Bradford\(^5\) how the Prizes, if any, should be divided.

The greatest part of the Powder is removed this, but the Cannon we cannot move, as there is no Waggon to be got that will bear them. however shall the best I can. I am left here alone, none of the Board being with me. I am also tired being here, had much rather be in action with the Militia. I am Your Excellencys [\&c.] Wm. Bradford

---

5. William C. Bradford.

---

**JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

[York, Pa.] Saturday, January 24, 1778

The Marine Committee, to whom were referred the letters of General Washington and General Smallwood, respecting the capture of several vessels and goods by detachments of the main army, brought in a report, which was taken into consideration; Whereupon,

Resolved, That the vessels and goods lately captured as aforesaid, ought to be libelled in the court of admiralty in that State where the capture was made; but if no such court should be erected in that State, then the prosecution should be in the court of such State as the captors may find convenient, the judge whereof, on condemnation, will order distribution to be made agreeably to the resolution of Congress; and that six printed copies of the extracts of the journals of Congress relative to the capture and condemnation of prizes, \&c. be transmitted to General Washington and General Smallwood.

---

**ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN JOHN ROGERS**

[Annapolis] In Council 24th. January 1778

Ordered. That the western shore Treasurer pay to Capt Rogers\(^1\) two hundred and thirty seven pounds fourteen shillings and six pence due to the Genl Smallwoods Crew \& Acc\(^1\) passed
May it please your Excellency

Having this opportunity by Mr. Backer do my Self the pleashure To Inform you that a briggenteen has ariv’d at Senepuxent With a Very Valuable Cargo from France among which I am Inform’d their is a Considerable quantity of Dry Good Sutable for the Army. The Oners is not yet Com’d down and there fore Cannot Informe you the Particulars. the Brigg Tuck Two Prises on her passage One of them a Brigg. with five thousand hhs Salt the other of them Laden with Fish. but neither of them is Yet ariv’d. The Capt. Made applycation to me to Receive the prisionars which I did and have Sent them to Cambridge Under guard, fifteen of them and one man Taken by a bote out of Senepuxent. I Shall be much oblige to you to let me know Wheather the Oners of the Vesils that Brought them in is not to pay The Expences, or wheather it is a Continental Charge—I am extreamly glad to heare of Capt. Walkers1 safe arival as we have bin much Alarm’d here on his Acct. And very fraid he was Taken, but am Since informd the Cannonade we heard was Cap. Nicholson2 Scaling his Guns—I have Recd. About five hundred pounds worth of Good, Which I Shall forward to Cambrig as soon as I Calect what shoes & stokins will be ready this Week from the people. I should have got a much Larger quantity of Shoes if the Disaffected Shoemakers would have made them up, but as Soon as they heard the Shoes was Wanted for the Armey, they Ras’d the price of Making from five shillings to fifteen shillings and those who has Leather plenty will not make a pare up for feare I should Seaze them—I am of oppinion a few Liens from the Govr. & Council on the Occation would have a good effect; the purchasors of Beef Cattle have Desir’d me to Inform you that Late as your Order has Com’d their is many more Bullocks to be bought in this County then their is money to pay for, and that if they Could Collect a large Drove that Less than Twenty men, would Do to Drive them up as these two Countys mean to Join their Droves if you aprove of it,—Should be exceding Glad to heare wheather the goods I Sent in Cap. Walker has mett your approbation as I shall be able from that to Regolate my Conduct.

I am exteamly Sorry to troble your Excellency on this head and do assure you that nothing but solisitation of a near Relation Should have made me attempt it. I have a frind a Mr. William Merrill, who was taken Coming from Burmuda pasanger, and is now on board the prince of Wales Prison ship at New York, where he has bin Very Illy Us’d this Eight months. If it Shou’d be in your power to git him Exchang’d I Shall always acknowledge it as a singalar favour done me & his Wife who is my sisters Daugtor, and a woman as Illy able to bear the Loss as any Woman Living—I have the leasure to Inform you that their is a Large Ship Cast away near Metomkin in Virginia, her Cargo which is Very Large will be al sav’d, and is a grate part of it fitt for the Use of the Armey. I heare Col. Simson3 has purchas’d it for the Armey.
there is Three or fore Thousand pare of Shoes & Stokins & a large Quanty of Cloth of All kinds—There is Briggn. off Senepuxent to day which we hope is the prise Loaded with Salt Taken by the Brigg, in Senepuxent. Colo. Simson is Ingaging all the Salt he can git for the Arney. if You want Any for any troops plese mention it that I may Ingage it, as we have abundance of Tidewaters here on errend. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Joseph Dashiell


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA HOUSE OF DELEGATES

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 24th of January 1778.

Resolved, that for the future the pay of the officers in the navy, in lieu of their former pay and extra rations, be as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Pay</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Commodore</td>
<td>£150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter</td>
<td>£060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>£0140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter's Mate</td>
<td>£040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>£0100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quartermaster</td>
<td>£036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master</td>
<td>£090</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armorer</td>
<td>£050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master's Mate</td>
<td>£060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master at Arms</td>
<td>£040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midshipman</td>
<td>£060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cook</td>
<td>£036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>£066</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steward</td>
<td>£040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunner's Mate</td>
<td>£040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>£030</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>£060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>£0110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain's Mate</td>
<td>£040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon's Mate</td>
<td>£076</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

And Pilot, 7s. 6d. per day.

Ordered, that Mr. Richard Henry Lee do carry the resolution to the Senate, and desire their concurrence.

Resolved, that in case of the death or resignation of any Commissioner of the Navy, the Governour and Council have power to fill the vacancy by appointing another commissioner, until the pleasure of the General assembly shall be known.

Ordered, that Mr. Richard Henry Lee do carry the resolution to the Senate, and desire their concurrence.


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 24th day of January 1778.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to John Boush for the use of Champion Travis esq' for forty seven pounds for his attendance as a Member of the Board from the second day of November one thousand seven hundred and seventy seven to the ninth of January 1778 inclusive.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 347.
Plan for proposed fire boat

Profile of the fire boat:
8 feet deep, 4 wide, 12 long

N. B. I find by calculations that one packet of 7 inches in diameter, 18 inches long, loaded with my composition, will move three hundred pounds, with velocity sufficient to move 1000 yards in five minutes... but as the calculation is inexact.
25 JANUARY 1778

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. _ÆOLUS_, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS

Jan'y 1778

Cape Coriantes WNW 5 or 6 Lgs— 

Satur'd 24th

at 7 AM. saw a Sail to the SE.—gave Chace—

D° NbE. 5 Lgs—

Moderate Breezes PM. still in Chace—at 3 fird 5 Shot—at ½ past bro* too the Chace—She proved to be a Brig belonging to Falmouth in New England from the Ocoysl—rec'd 11 Prisoners & took Possession of her—at 6 spoke a Spanish Brig from Martinico bound to New Orleans—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4107, part 1.
1. The Occoys, now Les Cayes, Haiti. See NDAR 7: 1053.

January 25 (Sunday)

JOHN LAURENS TO LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANÇOIS-LOUIS DE FLEURY

Sir


Both the Letters which you wrote, proposing different Plans for the destruction of the Enemys Shipping, were communicated to His Excellency. he applauds your Zeal for the Public Service and I have it in command from him to inform you, that he thinks employing some desperate fellows to use the sulphured Shirts would be the most likely way to succeed—he is afraid that the Scheme of the boats will be too easily frustrated; however as you seem to think so favorably of it, he gives you authority to make the experiment, getting such Advice and assistance from Commodore Hazlewood as may be necessary—the greatest Secrecy and Caution will be necessary, therefore the General does not require the formality of submitting your model to the inspection of any one, as the fewer the matter is communicated to the less likely it will be to fall into improper hands—prompt execution will likewise be advisable to give the less chance for discovery—if the Enemy have any notice of your design the guard-boats may without difficulty divert your fire-flats and render them harmless—

His Excellency desires me farther to observe to you that your rendering any important Service in this way, will entitle you to the farther notice of Congress—I sincerely wish you Success and remain with great regard Sir [&c.]

John Laurens
Aide de Camp—


CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE, R.N., TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

_Carysford_ off Charles Town S° Carolina

γ° 25 Jan'y 1778.

When cruising off the harbour of Charles Town I have observed several large french ships, & one Polacre therein—and by information received from prisoners,
& by other means, a numerous fleet of french and american vessels, designed for
different Ports in France & Holland, & laden with the produce of Carolina, are to
push out when opportunity may offer—it is impossible to assure that they shall not
escape the Kings ships on this station and therefore necessary to give you this intel-
ligence—I have reason to think that those going to France, are for the Ports of
Bourdeaux—Nantes—Rochelle—

I am, Sir, [&c.]
Robt. Fanshawe

Chat Town was sett on fire
on ye. 15 Jan'y abt. 20 minutes
after 4 in ye. morning—it burnt with
tolerable effect. upwards of
700 houses being destroyed.

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1790, Section 22, no. 20. Addressed: "on His Majesty's Service/To/Ph. Stephens
Esq'/Admv. Office/London." Endorsed: "Rec'd 6 July & Read."

GOVERNOR GEORGE JAMES BRUERE TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

No 21 Bermuda Jan'y 25th: 1778

My Lord

The family of the Goodrich's, of portsmouth in Virginia, were imployed and
Servisible, to my Lord Dunmore, before He left Virginia, but the Father and three
Sons were all taken in different Vessels, the latter End of the Year 1776. William,
and Bartlet Goodrich, on their Return from hence, to my Lord

Dunmore, and to
New York in Different Vessels with my Dispatches, and Captain Collins's letters to
New york, which they destroyed.

The three Sons made their Escape from the Rebels, but the Father I Suppose
is a Prisoner as Yet.

The Brothers return'd to Bermuda, one after the other, as soon as they got
their Liberty, and Mr Bridger Goodrich brought Your Lordships Dispatches,
forwarded to Me by my Lord Howe, with Mr Knox's letter of the 9th of april1777
covering the Copy's of Several Acts passed in the last Session of Parliament.
And the Act for enabling the Commissioners for Executing the Office of Lord
High Admiral of Great Britain to Grant Commissions to the Commanders of
private Ships and vessels employed in Trade or retained in His Majestys Service.

And Mr Bridger Goodrich and His Brother, having purchased a fine large
Bermuda Sloop, a prize to His Majestys Ship Galatea. He armed and duely
Qualified the Vessel, now Called the Hammond, with proper Securities, agreeable to
the Act of Parliament; before Me as Vice Admiral and Surrogate.

And Captain Bridger Goodrich, in His Sloop Hammond, hath taken five prizes
that were Trading to and from America.

And His Brother, an Owner, and the Said Captain very Generously and readi-
ly consented and desired: that the two Vessels belonging to Bermuda, loaded with
Indian corn should be given up by Me, in His Majestys Name, that the Captain and
owners of the Sloop Hammond, might not incur the penalty of their Bond, to
Appease the People,—Complaining of Starving, for want of the Corn. I have the
Honor to be my Lord [&c.]
Since the date of the above letter Mr Bridger Goodrich hath taken and made Prize four more North American Vessels one of which He hath Sent to New York and the others are brought into this Port.


January 26

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan 26th, 1778—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers pay Moses Shattuck for Sundry Disbursments for Ship Union, as per Cap' James’s Order, £30.—.-.—

Order'd, That Cap' Chapman pay Mr Ivers for one half the Passage of one Passenger to France in Brigt Nantes. £7.—.-.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes, 1777–1778), 184–86.

1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Massachusetts State trading ship Union.
5. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Nantes.

NEWS FROM NEW YORK CITY

NEW-YORK, January 26.

Friday se’nnight arrived here the ship Dragon, Monsieur Claude Bondie, master, with 338 hogsheads of tobacco, a snow with 195, and a brig with upwards of 250, the whole amounting to more than 800 hogsheads. They were taken the 5th inst. in Chesapeake Bay, by his Majesty’s ship the St. Albans, Richard Onslow, Esq; Commander; the Emerald, Benjamin Caldwell, Esq; and the Richmond, James Fielding, Esq; commander, &c but were sent in by Capt. Caldwell.

The number of rebel vessels taken by his Majesty’s ships on the Jamaica station, under the command of Vice Admiral Gayton, on the 7th of Sept. last, amounts to 162.

Of three vessels that attempted to get out of Providence a few days ago, one was taken, another burnt, and a third run ashore.

Rivington’s The Royal Gazette (New York), 31 Jan. 1778.
1. Ship Dragon’s prize papers give the master’s name as Claude Bondit. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/311/3.
2. Gaine’s The New-York Gazette; and Weekly Mercury, 26 Jan. 1778, reports “358 Hogsheads of Tobacco.”
3. Snow Elegante, —— Collenau, master.
4. Brig Alexandrine, Jean François Forand, master.
5. All three vessels were captured in the Rappahannock River. See Master’s Journal of H.M.S. Richmond, 3–6 Jan., and Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, 4 and 6–7 Jan., above.
6. H.M.S. Richmond was commanded by Capt. John Lewis Gidoin.
JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Monday 26th January 1778—

[Ordered] That the said Treasurer¹ pay to Captain John David one hundred and ninety seven pounds, ten shillings and ten pence per Account passed the Board—

That the Armourer deliver to Captain David² 12 pair of Pistols and 12 Cutlasses for the Conqueror Galley

That the said Armourer deliver to Capt. Bryan³ 6 Muskets, 6 Cutlasses and half a quire of Cartridge Paper for the Dolphin

That Major Fulford deliver to Captain Bryan 25 lb Cannon Powder and 80 Swivel Balls for the Dolphin

That the Commissary of Stores deliver to Cap1 Bryan 1 pr Shoes...

That the said Commissary of Stores deliver to Capt. David 24 pr Shoes, 12 yds Swanskin,⁴ 10 Hatts and 4 yds Check

That the Commissary of Provisions deliver to Capt. David 1 Box Candles for the Conqueror Galley


1. Western Shore Treasurer.
4. Swanskin: any of various fabrics resembling flannel and having a soft nap or surface.

GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY TO CAPTAIN JOHN YOUNG

Williamsburg 26th January 1778

You are to proceed with the May Flower and hir Cargoe to New Orleans¹ and there deliver your Letters to the Spanish Governor² and receive his Commands. I expect there are some Goods waiting at that place to be delivered you on Account of this State, if there should take in such as are most wanted Viz: Blankets, Musquets & Bayonets. Coarse Linens and Wollen Clothes and Tent stuff, and dispose of your Cargoe in a payment for them as far as it will go. If there are no Goods in return you may Dispose of the Cargoe there if you find it advantageous, and purchase with the amount of Sales such of the above articles as can be got, preferring Blankets and Arms. Take care to give no offence in any thing to the Spanish Governor and ask for Letters in answer to mine.

In case you see a certainty of being taken, You are to throw the Letters to the Governor over Board. I am [&c.]

P. Henry

[Endorsement]

Williamsburg 27th January 1778. On Examination I find the above to be a true copy of the Order or Instructions given me by his Excellency the Governor of the State, and do Oblige myself to follow them implicitly and according to the true intent & meaning of the same, and that I will with all convenient speed proceed on the said Voyage, and in every respect transact the affairs for the best and render to his Excellency the Governor, or the Agent for the State for the time being, a just and fair Account of all matters under my care. Witness my hand—

Test

John Young⁵


2. Don Bernardo de Gálvez.

3. Schooner *May Flower*, commanded by Capt. John Young, was captured on her return voyage by Capt. Bridger Goodrich. She was libelled in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York on 12 Aug. 1778, UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, 195, and was condemned as a lawful prize on 2 Sept. 1778, UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, 2045. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/401/4.

ORDINANCE OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA LEGISLATURE

AN ORDINANCE FOR THE MORE SPEEDY AND EFFECTUAL MANNING THE NAVY.

WHEREAS, there is good cause to imagine that many seamen and mariners have been prevented from entering on board Continental vessels of war and armed vessels in the service of this State, by reason of their having previously engaged to serve private persons under penal articles, for the breach of which they would be subject to actions at law; in order, therefore, to remove such inconvenience,

I. Be it ordained, by His Excellency John Rutledge, Esq., President and Commander-in-chief in and over the State of South Carolina, and by the honourable the Legislative Council and the General Assembly of the said State, and by authority of the same, That no seaman or mariner, who shall enter on board any Continental vessel of war, or any armed vessel in the service of this State, shall be sued or in any manner molested for or by reason of any article or agreement which he hath made or may make to proceed on any cruise or voyage, or to work on board of any private ship or vessel; but all such articles and agreements shall, as to such seamen and mariners, be absolutely null and void.

II. And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, That no seaman or mariner, for such entry, shall forfeit any wages or any share of prize money which shall be due to him for his service on board such private ship or vessel; any law, usage, custom or agreement to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

III. And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, That this ordinance shall be and continue of full force until the last day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-nine, and no longer.

HUGH RUTLEDGE, Speaker of the Legislative Council.

THOMAS BEE, Speaker of the General Assembly.

In the Council Chamber, the 26th day of January, 1778.

Assented to: J. RUTLEDGE.
Providence Chief of the Bahama Islands

26th January 1778.

My Lord,

In consequence of His Majesty's Orders signified to me by Lord George Germain last October, to repair to this place immediately, and to take on me the Charge of the Government (in the Absence of the Governor) by Virtue of my Commission as Lieutenant Governor, I embarked from England last December and arrived here the 20th Instant.

I am happy to find that many of the Inhabitants of these Islands are by their Principles loyal and Dutiful Subjects, at the same time I must acknowledge there are some who are not so well inclined, and who I fear do carry on a clandestine Trade with the Americans and amongst other Things do supply them with the very necessary Article of Salt, from some of the other Islands of the Bahamas, and which is not in my Power to prevent, as there is not any Naval Force within this Government.

I must therefore beg leave to make my Application to your Lordship to send some Naval Force, not only to protect these Islands against the American Privateers, but also to prevent the above pernicious Trade.

I think it necessary to acquaint your Lordship that there are not fourteen feet Water on the Bar of the Harbour of Providence at low Water, and that the common Tides rise between two and three Feet. I have the honour to be [&c.]

(Signed) John Gambier


1. Montfort Browne was captured by Commo. Esek Hopkins's squadron when they seized New Providence Is. in March 1776 and was taken to Rhode Island. See NDAR 4: 175, 386–88, 464–67, 1148.
Among the French adventurers there are some of them connected with men of family in France, and some old officers, who seem to have been greatly imposed upon in France by the commissioners from the Congress.

I have the honour to be with the greatest respect, My Lord; [&c.]

Pat. Tony

St. Augustine 26th January 78.


Docketed: "St. Augustine 26th Jan 1778./Governor Tonyn/(No. 51.)/R, 19th March./(11 Inclusions./Entd."

1. Charles-François Sévelinges, "Marquis" de Brétigny (Bréigny). Bréigny planned to raise a regiment in South Carolina from residents of French ancestry and in April 1779 was authorised by the state to raise a regiment of French volunteers with the rank of colonel.

2. Capt. Robert Fanshawe, R.N. For the capture of the "Marquis" de Bréigny on 14 Nov. 1777 on the schooner Mary Ann by H.M.S. Carysfort, see NDAR 10: 493, 494n.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO CONTINENTAL COMMITTEE FOR FOREIGN AFFAIRS

[Extract]

Gent

St. Pierre M/que Janv 26th 1778

... The open protection & assistance which the American privateers & their prizes receive in the Ports of this Island, joined to the new arrangement which I had the honor of mentioning to you in my last, have given rise to some spirited letters betwixt our general & the governor of Antigua;—the latter, in an illiberal & ungentlemanly manner, accuses the former of the most selfish & interested conduct & alleges that he has certain proof of his receiving 15 % to his own emolument on the sales of all prizes sold in the Island; & impotently threatens him with the resentment that may arise in the breast of his Britannic Majesty, when this affair is properly represented:

I come now to address you gentlemen on another subject which to me is of very serious importance;—during my residence here, I have been under the necessity of making some considerable advances on account of the Congress, & have entered into engagements for them far beyond my abilities to fulfill.

I have daily expected remittances from the continent, & have been daily disappointed—my sinking credit & embarrassed situation have become a subject of mirth in all the W India gazettes, & are circumstances, which in this place tend greatly to derogate from the respect due to the appointment with which you have been pleased to honor me.

I would take the liberty of drawing upon the commissioners at Paris, if I thought it would meet with either yours, or their approbation;—I have done myself the honor of writing you on this subject but have received no answer.—So that I remain in a state of perplexity, uneasiness, & suspense, & which your indulging me with this liberty, will alone relieve me from—

I have the honor to be with great respect Gent [&c.]

Wm Bingham

L. DNA, PCC, item 90 (Letters from William Bingham and Others, 1777–82), pp. 21–28 (M247, roll 118). Seven paragraphs are not printed. In them Bingham reports on speeches in the House of Lords regarding Burgoyne’s defeat and reflects on the debates’ implications on the continued conduct of the war. Bingham also enclosed a copy of his letter to the committee of 28 Dec. 1777.

1. See NDAR 10: 820.
2. Marquis de Bouillé.
3. William Mathew Burt.
January 27

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

January 1778.
Tuesday 27

Ditto [Sø part of Saint Georges Bank] SW ¾ Sø. 13 Lgs.
at [6] AM had 18 fath: made Sail, Venus SbW. at 9 had 24 fath:
at 11 saw a Sail in the NW. wore Ship and made Sail as did the
Venus—another Vessel in Sight to the SE. out 1st & 2nd reef of
Topsails, at Noon Venus in Company.

Ditto [Sø part of Saint Georges Bank] WSW. 20 Lgs.
First and Latter parts Fresh gales and Cloudy, middle Light
Airs. PM in Chace [of] a Schooner, at 1 the Venus fired 2 Shot
& brought her too, she proved the True Blue1 Privateer of 10
Guns & 45 men from Casco Bay, bound on a Cruize, had been
out 1 day & taken nothing. rec’d 21 Prisoners from her, close
reef the Topsails, at 4 made Sail, sounded 23 fath: at midnight
had 24 fath:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 4.

1. Schooner True Blue (Privr.), Lawrence Furlong, master, from Boston, on a cruise, fitted for war,
taken on 27 Jan. near St. Georges Bank, sent into Newport. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR,
Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. Massachusetts privateer schooner True Blue, Laurence Furlong, commander,
was commissioned on 16 Dec. 1777, mounted 10 carriage guns, had a crew of 65 seamen and was
owned by John Cushing and Samuel White of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7,
228, vol. 8, p. 1.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan’y 27th. 1778—

Order’d, That Thomas & Joseph Dakins Bill for Sundry
Iron Work for Schooner Stark

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Iron Work for Schooner Stark</th>
<th>£ 4.15.. 8</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>for dº for Row-Galley¹</td>
<td>5..12..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for dº for Brig¹ Nantz²</td>
<td>7.. 9..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for dº for Schooner Hannah³</td>
<td>19.. 2.. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>£36..19.. 5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

deduct for 1st..10th Iron

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>5. 1.. 7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

@ £15 p’ Hundred
be paid,

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£31..17..10</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

Order’d, That Ebenezer Batcheldors Bill for Sundry Iron Work for Ship
Adams,¹ be paid £19.. 6.. 6.—

Order’d, That Cap’t Wm. Fleet be paid Sundry Wharfage &c. as p’ Bill . . .

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£30..11.. 5.—</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

1. Massachusetts Navy row galley Lincoln.
3. Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.
JOSEPH LOCKWOOD TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir, Wethersfield Janr 27th: 1778—

I have lately purchased of Mr: Broome a small part of the Ship *Putnam*—& happening to fall in company with Mr: Thomas Lyman of Durham, last week, he desired me to enquire of you whether the Birth of Captn: of Marines was vacant & if so he would be glad to accept of it, he says he will engage to raise a Company in a little time, he thinks he can get, in Durham & its vicinity forty good stout men. I have a very good Opinion of him he is a man of property, Sense & well principled if the Birth is vacant & there is a prospect of his obtaining it he will wait on you at New London & I dare say both you & Captn: Allen will be pleased with him. I also saw Doct: Rosseter at the same time who seems inclined to take the Birth of Surgeon, I have but a slight acquaintance with him, however he tells me his character is Known at New London, he went one Cruize as Surgeon to the *Two Brothers,* you may learn his character, from Mr: Mumford Captn: Chester or Captn: Champlain he will also wait on you if there is a prospect of his obtaining the Birth, Be good enough to write me a few lines in answer by the return of the Post & you will oblige [&c.]

Jos Lockwood


1. Either John Broome of Hartford or Samuel Broome of Wethersfield.
2. Connecticut privateer ship *General Putnam.*
3. Capt. Thomas Allon, appointed to command the *General Putnam.*
4. Dr. Timothy Rossiter, surgeon of the *General Putnam.*
5. Connecticut privateer sloop *Two Brothers,* Thomas Chester, Jr., commander, which was commissioned on 18 July 1776.
7. Capt. Thomas Chester, Jr., of Groton.

GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO FRANCIS HOPKINSON

Sir Head Quarters Valley Forge 27th: January 1778

I rec'd your fav'r of the 22d. instant by Captn Alexander to whom I have given an order to take several pieces of Cannon with a proper supply of Ammunition, that he, in conjunction with the other Gentlemen of the Navy, may endeavour to interrupt the Enemy's shipping in their passage up and down the River—

Having never found an opportunity of conveying the letter which you some time ago sent to me for Mr: Duché, by such a channel as I thought it would reach him, I return it to you again. The Contents have not been made public. I am [&c.]


3. Delaware River.
The Committee on the Treasury report . . . .

That a warrant issue on the treasurer in favour of the Marine Committee, for twelve thousand dollars, in discharge of John Langdon, continental agent at Portsmouth, in New Hampshire, his draught on said committee, dated the 20th December last,¹ in favour of Stephen Hooper, Esq² for that sum; the said committee to be accountable:

JCC 10: 94.

¹ See NDAR 10: 759. This letter was referred to the Board of Treasury on 26 Jan. JCC 10: 91.

Francis Lewis To Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr.

Dear Sir, Baltimore 27th. Jan'y 1778.

Being indulged by Congress with a few days absence in order to visit my family at this place; As a member of the Marine Committee, I have been charged by that Board, to inspect the fitting out some Continental Vessels now in this harbour; of which one is a new Vessell built for a Packet Boat¹ destined to carry the Congress's dispatches to their Commissioners in Europe; This Vessell is ordered to be fitted for the sea with the utmost expedition, and commanded by Thomas Read Esq² of the Effingham Frigate now laid up at Borden Town.

As this Packet Boat is directed to be armed for defence, being pierced for Twelve Carriage Guns four pounders and as no such cannon can be procured here, induces me to apply to your Excellency for Ten pieces of Cannon for that purpose, being informed that there is now at Annapolis several such belonging to this state under your direction.

If the Cannon can be spared, upon the receipt please to let me know the terms on behalf of the state, and upon the receipt of your answer I shall return to Congress and report the same. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Fra: Lewis


Maryland Council to Richard Harrison

Sir. In Council Annapolis Maryland Jan'y 27th. 1778.

We have to acknowlege the Receipt of your Letters of [blank] and of [blank] the last inclosing your Account Current against this State, and are uneasy to find you under the Difficulties you mention, by being so considerably in Advance. By the Schooner Chance, you will find, we have purchased of Messrs. Vanbibber and Crocket,¹ one Half of that Vessel and Cargoe and refer you to Letters by her from those Gentlemen. You will receive this by the Schooner General Smallwood, Capt. Rogers,² with the inclosed Invoice. The net Proceeds of this Cargoe & Vessel, for which we hope you will be able to get a good Price, is to be carried to the Credit of this State. We have in View some further Means of making you speedy Remittances.
If the Schooner General Smallwood cannot be sold to advantage, we request you to send her back, ballasted with Salt.—We are [&c.]

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "M'. Richard Harrison," Harrison was agent for Maryland at Martinique.

1. [Abraham?] Van Bibber and John Crockett, merchants at Baltimore.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JOHN ROGERS

[Annapolis, 27 January 1778]

Instructions to Cap'n Rogers of the Schooner General Smallwood—You are to proceed from hence to Martinique Consignd to Mr Richard Harrison in that Island—In proceeding down the bay your utmost care & diligence must be exerted in avoiding the Enemies Ships—If by unforeseen accidents you shou'd not be able to make the Island of Martinique & shou'd be oblig'd to put into any French or Spanish Port, the sales of the Vessel and the Cargoe must be put into the hands of some Merchant of the first Caracter there, & the nett proceeds are to be remitted by him to M'. Harrison, after Ballasting the Vessel with salt, & you are to acquaint M'. Harrison of your proceedings, & send him duplicates of yr Letter—

LB, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-42.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JOHN DAVID

Cap't Davy [Annapolis] In Council Jan'y 27th. 1778.

You are to proceed with your Galley¹ from hence to Smiths Creek in the mouth of Potomack, there to take under your protection the Ship Lydia, which you will defend and secure from any attempts that may be made against her by the Enemies of the united States—Upon the Ships sailing you will receive further orders from the Council.

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-43.

1. Maryland Navy galley Conqueror.

THOMAS SMITH TO CAPTAIN JOHN YOUNG

Sir Virginia Wmsburg 27th. January 1778

The Instructions given you by his Excellency the Governor of this State,¹ tho couched in a very concise manner, is of such Importance when the nature of the voyage (of which I have informed you) is considered, that I cannot too warmly recommend to you care, attention and dispatch on the affair, as much depends on this matter being well conducted for the Interest of the State and I must observe I think your own Honor, Interest and welfare is ultimately concerned in the event. The assurances given you by his Excellency and his Honble Council are in my opinion a sufficient inducement for you to exert every Faculty you are Master of, and should the circumstances turn out agreeable to our wishes I shall express myself with thanks on your return. wishing you a safe Voyage and speedy return, I am [&c.]

Thomas Smith A. S [Agent of the State]
JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board .......................... [Charleston] Tuesday 27th January 1778—

The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present Edward Blake Esq first Commissioner—

Tho Corbett, Tho Savage, Josiah Smith, Geo Smith, Edw Darrell, Esq

The Captains Hall, Sullivan, Morgan, & Anthony, were Summon’d to Attend the Board this Evening & they attended Accordingly—

A Letter was wrote to Alex Moultrie Esq Attor General

Navy Board 27th January 1778—

Sir/

Capt Sullivan having Shipped on board his vessel in the Service of the State,

Nine Seamen belonging to Capt John Holmes of the Ship Brunswick who has absolutely refused to pay their Wages, we shall be glad that you will write to him to pay the same (an Acco of which is Inclosed) which should he refuse to do please proceed against him agreeable to an Ordinance passed Yesterday—

By Order of the Board

To Alex Moultrie Esq

Edward Blake first Commissr

Attorney General

[Agr]eed that the [undecipherable] of the before mentioned Mens wages when settled by the Cap & Attorney General shall be paid to Capt Sullivan by the Clerk, and to be repaid him when received by Alex Moultrie Esq—

A Letter to Capt William Hall—

Navy Board January 27th 1778—

Sir/

The Commissioners of the Navy direct that you deliver from on board the Brigg Notre Dame to Capt Sullivan of the Gen Moultrie Twelve of the Men belonging to the Notre Dame

Edwd Blake first Comissr

To Capt William Hall of the Notre Dame

A Letter to Capt Philip Sullivan—

Navy Board January 27th 1778—

Sir/

You are hereby directed to apply to Capt Hall of the Notre Dame for Twelve Men he has on board more than his Complement, and receive them on board the General Moultrie, Capt Hall is directed to deliver the Men when you apply for them—

To Capt Philip Sullivan of the General Moultrie

Orders were drawn on the Treasury in fav of Capt Philip Sullivan Amo of his Acco against the Ships Volunteer & Gen Moultrie .................. £1823. 5—

Capt Willm Hall his acco against the Brigg
Notre Dame

George Bowing for 9 Mth wages on board the Defence
Mrs. Lester for 2 Months wages for 3 Negroes—on board the Floating Battery to 19th January 20/
James Toussiger for Making 4 Six pound Carriages for the Notre Dame a £30 .
Tho Shubrick Esq for hire of his Negro Carpenters at State Ship Yard to 31st December Last

£3693, 2—

Adjourned to next Thursday Evening 6 oClock

5. See "An Ordinance for the more speedy and effectual manning the Navy," 26 Jan., above.
6. Words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

**ORDER BOOK OF 1ST SOUTH CAROLINA CONTINENTAL REGIMENT**

[Extract]

Head Quarters Charles Town Jan'y 27th: 1778

General Orders Parole

The Detachment that were order'd to hold themselves in Readiness to go on Board the arm'd Vessels, are to Imbark Imediately Capt. Blake 1 Subaltern 1 Serjeant & 34 Rank and file from the Second Regt are to Imbark on Board the Genl Moultrie, one Subaltern 1 Serjt & 24 Rank & file on Board the Fair American Commanded by Capt. Morgan, 1 Subaltern 1 Serjt & 15 Rank & file on Board the Notre Dame Commanded by Capt. Hall, for this Duty Lieut Proveaux & Lieut Blanyar, who Are to Draw lots for the Choice of the 2 Briggs—

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

January 1778.

Tuesday 27th

Charles Town Lighthouse WNW 14 miles
At 3 AM made the Signal & Tk'd Ship—At 6 Saw a Sail to the Eward Do made the Lizards Signal to Chace At 8 made the Lizards Signal to leave off Chace—At 11 Lighthouse NWBW ¼ W Do Saw a Sail Do made Sail & gave Chace—
D° Lighthouse N 78° W° 19 miles.
First part fresh breezes Middle & Latter Little Wind & Hazey. At 1 PM Spoke the Chace, a French Brig from S° Domingo for Charles Town 1 D° Shortn’d Sail & hove too At 3 hoisted the Cutter Out—At 5 hoisted the Longboat Out & sent her on board the Hinchinbroke for water. At 6 reciev’d from the Hinchinbroke 2½ Tons Water. At 8 hoisted y° Boats in—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/168, fol. 360.
1. French brig Flambeau, Jean Cas Major [Casamajor], master, a crew of fifteen seamen, owned by Cas Major [Casamajor] & La Coste of St. Domingue, laden with rum, sugar, molasses, and coffee, sent to St. Augustine, capture credited to Carysfort and Lizard. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 238–39.

LOG BOOK OF THE SHIP MARY, HENRY JOHNSON, MASTER

Janry
Tuesday 27
1778
Remarks at [New] Providence
Thick and Hazy With Rain Blowing fresh this Morning A Rebel Sloop 1 Came off the Harbour Sent 40 of her hands on Shore took possession of the fort 2 Which Obliged us to make the Best of our Way out of the harbour the Sloop Run in And Came too We Standing off Keeping in Sight of the Land— 3

D, DNA, Revolutionary War Prize Cases, Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Captures, 1776–1787, Case No. 67 (Rathburn v. the Ship Mary), Log Book of the Ship Mary (Aug. 1777–Feb. 1778), 25.
2. Fort Nassau.
3. From this entry on, the log is faked by her captors from the sloop Providence, in case she were to be examined by a British warship on her voyage north to New Bedford. See Journal of Marine Captain John Trevett, 31 Jan., below.

GOVERNOR PETER CLAUSEN TO CAPTAIN JOHN WATLININGTON

To Capt° John Watlington
I have receiv’d your Complaints against the Commander of the commission’d armed Sloop from Tortola call’d the Reprisal with the notarial Deposition of Capt° Walter Burk & Thomas Tatem, which I shall immediately send to the General at Antigua, 1 & therefore demand Satisfaction.—

P. Clausen.

St° Croix Januarii 27°. 1778

LB, DNA, RG 55, Government of the Virgin Islands, Box 1 (Copybooks, Letters sent by Gov. Peter Clausen to Foreign West Indian Officials, 1774–84), p. 35.

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING

Copy
Sir
By Mr° Clement this morning I had the honor to receive the Letter addressed to you from the Governor of S° Domingue, 1 for the perusal of which I am very much obliged to your Honor; I have an exact copy of that Letter addressed to me,
but shall not answer it by their Frigate,² as I intend to send a Man of War on purpose, of which your Honor shall have timely notice.

The reason I did not answer his dispatch of 15th December, was, I received it by a Spanish Officer, who I thought an improper Person to be sent with it.

I am, Sir, with great Respect, [&c.] (signed) Clark Gayton

Adml’s. Penn [Port Royal, Jamaica]
27th. Jan. 1778
1. Comte d’Argout. See Governor Comte d’Argout to Governor John Dalling, 16 Jan., above.
2. French frigate Inconstante.

January 28

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

January 1778.

Wednesday 28 Ditto [So. part of Saint Georges Bank] WSW. 20 Lg.
ad 8 AM saw a Sail to the Westd. out reefs, made Sail, and gave Chace, at noon the Chace broâ too.

Ditto [So. part of Saint Georges Bank] SW ¾ W. 11 Lg.
Fresh breezes and hazey for the most part, remainder Strong gales. PM sent a Boat on board the Chace, the Betty,¹ a Brig from Liverpool bound to Dominica, Lading with Provision & dry goods, had been taken by the Harliquin² Privateer of Boston in Lat de. 18.0 N° took out the Prisoners, & sent a Petty Officer & 6 men on board her, at 4 close reef’d the Topsails, at 7 sound¬
ed 20 fath., at 9 24 fath.

¹. Brig Betty, James Dawson, late master, owned by John Chorley, from Liverpool to Dominica, with provisions and dry goods, retaken near St. Georges Bank, sent into Newport. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486.
². Massachusetts privateer schooner Harlequin, Francis Bowden Dennis, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns, a crew of 60 seamen, owned by Jerathmeel Peirce and John Leach of Salem, which was commissioned on 12 Nov. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, 95, p. 95.
List of Bonds given on issuing Commissions for Privateers

(Vizt.)

In New-Hampshire

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bond dated</th>
<th>2d. Sept. 1776 from</th>
<th>Robt. Parker</th>
<th>Commander of the Schooner</th>
<th>McClary of Portsmouth</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>2d. Decr. D°</td>
<td>James Johnson</td>
<td>D° of the D°</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>6th. D°</td>
<td>Robt. Parker</td>
<td>D° of the Ship</td>
<td>Portsmouth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>26th. Feb. 1777.</td>
<td>Eliphalet Ladd</td>
<td>D° of the D°</td>
<td>White Oak</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>29th. May D°</td>
<td>Francois Burnyer</td>
<td>D° of the Brig:</td>
<td>Non Pariel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dievaurony</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>17th. May</td>
<td>Thos. Dalling</td>
<td>D° of the Schooner</td>
<td>McClary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>29th. May</td>
<td>Mendes Fits Cadits</td>
<td>D° of the Sloop</td>
<td>Wilks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>7th. June D°</td>
<td>John Hart</td>
<td>D° of the Ship</td>
<td>Portsmouth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>13th. D°</td>
<td>Nich. Fauruel</td>
<td>D° of the Ship</td>
<td>Amphitrite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>5th. July D°</td>
<td>Ja. Arnold</td>
<td>D° of the Schooner</td>
<td>Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>30th. D°</td>
<td>Mark Dennets</td>
<td>D° of the Brig:</td>
<td>La Maria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>6th. Augt. D°</td>
<td>Kinsman Paverley</td>
<td>D° of the Schooner</td>
<td>Friends Adventures</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>19th. D°</td>
<td>John Blackler</td>
<td>D° of the D°</td>
<td>Union</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D°</td>
<td>2d. Sept D°</td>
<td>Joshua Stacpole</td>
<td>D° of the Brig:</td>
<td>McClary</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. According to the bond for the brig Non Pariel, her commander’s name was Flecher De Berruyer Du Vanrouy of Portsmouth. DNA, PCC, Item 196, vol. 11, p. 36.
MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan'y 28th. 1778

Order'd, That Manasseh Marston for Sundry Work for Brigt. Massachusetts as p't Bill—be paid . . . £12.—...

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.

JOHN CRUDEN, JR., TO REVEREND WILLIAM CRUDEN

My dear Father

New York 28th January 1778

. . . . there is an amazing quantity of goods brought in to No Carolina, and that Virga. & Maryland are supplied from that quarter.

If Lord Howe would only grant Letters of Marque to the Merch of this Town. I am convinced much good would follow from the measure—the Rebell Army have received every Necessarry in that round about way, and the insignificance of the place (Oacrecock) prevented Lord Howe from Sending Vessels to cruize there—whatever it might be formerly—all the Tobb of James River in Virginia is Shippd from it now, and if they were prevented from having any kind of Trade—the good effects would soon be seen—Some Gent of Virga & Carolina applied to Lord Howe to send Vessels there. explained to him the Service they would render Gov—as well as the profit that would Arrise to themselves—his Lordships words were “Will you never give these poor people an opportunity of coming in[ ]”—If such measures are to bring them in farwell America it will never be my Country

I hope your Gov on the other side of the Water will think diffrently from his Lordship, and give every encouragement to the Mercantile Intrest to fit out Strong Vessels to cut of the Trade of the Southern Collonies, and if it is not the intention of Government to carry on the Warr in New England—I do think evry Town upon its Coast should be levell' with the ground, particularly Boston—desperate distempers requires desperate Cures—there is cruelty in destroying the property of your friends—but every Man who has anything at Stake and who is the friend of the King would cheerfully make the Sacrifice, and help to Burn his house rather than this Country should become independent—Those very towns are now gnawing the very vitals of the Nation, they are fitting out very respectable privateers and supplying their Army at our Expence, with the Cargoes of Vessells they make prizes of—Depend upon it the utmost exertions must be used but of their resources—let them have no Trade to the Southward, and no Privateers to the Northward—and send men who can plan and execute, and all will yet be well. . .

John Cruden Jr


AGREEMENT OF JEHU EYRE AND OTHERS TO FIT OUT ARMED BOATS AS PRIVATEERS

Trenton January 28 1778

Whereas Col. Jehu Eyres and Company have obtained leave to fit out two of the Armed Boats in private Service to anoy the Enemy in the River Delaware. We the Subscribers do hereby bind ourselves to pay our Parts in Victualling, Manning and all other Expences accruing to the said Boats in fitting for the said Expedition
We do also agree that the Crews are to have One Half of all Prizes, they paying for the Provisions out of the first Prize taken; The other Half to be divided between the Subscribers.

And it is further agreed that any Person refusing or neglecting, after being called on for that Purpose, to pay his part of the Expence, that on hearing of the Matter by a Majority of the Company, such Person so neglecting or refusing may be excluded the Company.

Jehu Eyre
Wm. Bradford
Joseph Blewer
Wm. Bradford for Paul Cox
Manuel Eyre
Wm. Bradford for John Hazelwood
James Loughead
Jo Marsh

DS, NHpR, Correspondence Regarding Naval-Maritime Matters, 1775–1783, nos. 65–66 (Jehu Eyre Folder).

1. To Eyre Commodore Hazelwood gave a copy of his own commission, to which he added the following: "Sir you are Herby authorised By This Copy to Take Burn and Sinke all Vessels Belonging to the Enemy of The united States of America given under my Seal Hand This 28th of January 1778 John Hazelwood."  
2. Chairman, Pennsylvania State Navy Board.
3. Member, Pennsylvania State Navy Board.
4. Member, Pennsylvania State Navy Board.
5. Member, Pennsylvania State Navy Board.
6. Member, Pennsylvania State Navy Board.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Captain James Nicholson  
Sir [York, Pa.] January 28th 1778  

We have received your favour of the 23rd instant¹ and are sorry that your Late effort to get to Sea had failed  The great service that might be done to the States by your Ship being out has urged us to wish much for that event and altho you have been unsuccessful in your late attempt yet we would not have that prevent your making an other trial and as we are perfectly satisfied that your best endeavours has been used, we doubt not a continuance of them will be kept up until the business is happily accomplished.

We observe what you say respecting the term of entry of some of your Crew being expired, we would have you if possible engage them again allowing them the bounty.

The Navy Board at Bordenton in a Letter of the 13th instant² writes that they had collected 19 or 20 Seamen belonging to the Navy and would send them forward to Baltimore as soon as a waggon could be had to take their baggage and provisions—These Men we expect are now nearly got down and you may order them on board your ship. This supply with such of your present crew as you may reinlist will keep the Virginia well manned.

We authorize you to provide a small fast sailing Tender to preceede your ship down the Bay to give notice of the situation and motions of the enemies Vessels as we formerly directed³ & we trust you will embrace the first opportunity of pushing out confiding in your vigilance & good conduct we wish you success & are [&c.]
224  AMERICAN THEATER

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 124 (M332, roll 6).
1. Not found.
2. Not found.
3. Nicholson was employing the Maryland Navy ship *Defence*’s tender *Amelia* as a scout boat. For the Continental Marine Committee’s previous authorization to obtain “a fast sailing Tender to precede the frigate,” see *NDAR* 10: 652.

**JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL**

*[Annapolis]* Wednesday 28. January 1778—

Commission of Letter of Marque and Reprisal issued to John Rogers Master of the Schooner called the *General Smallwood* mounting four Carriage Guns navigated by 10 Men belonging to the State of Maryland & dated 20 Oct. 1777.


**MARYLAND COUNCIL TO WILLIAM LUX**

Sir,  

In Council Annapolis Jan[^y] 28th. 1778.  

Please to furnish Cap[^t] Bryan[^1] with what Cordage he may want, for the Use of the *Dolphin* armed Boat. We are &ca.


**CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.**

Sir,  

Jan[^y] 28 1778 Piscataway Creek *[Maryland]*

The Ship[^1] has been froze up for five or six days past & is now likely to Break away & leave us Clear for Sailing only the want of a Pilot. I have Sent twice sent down to S[^t] marys for one but are not Come up. Judge they are Prevented by the Ice. We have different Reports that the British Ships are in the Bay above the mouth Potomack Shold that be the Case Am Affraid the Galley[^2] has not got down I am Disappointed in getting a hand from Alexandria that I had great dependance on & none of those that Cap[^t] Cooke[^3] Sent away Ever Came we Shall want two good Seaman more if they Can be got its likely Cap[^t] Ross or Cap[^t] Rogers[^4] may meet with Some Shold they be Disird to look out, Shold the polit Come up Shall push down Immediately unless ordered to the Contrary by next post I am [&c.]

Ignatius Fenwick

1. Maryland State trading ship *Lydia*.
3. Capt. George Cooke, commanding Maryland Navy ship *Defence*.
28 JANUARY 1778

"A PAY ROOLE OF MENS WAGES BELONGING TO THE HENRY. GALLEY—"

[Williamsburg, 28 January 1778]

(No. 1.)

From 28. Decemr. to Janu. 28.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rations</th>
<th>Amount Brought Forward</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert Tompkins, Capt.</td>
<td>31 D\text{\textsuperscript{3}}</td>
<td>8/ 12 8..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... for Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Singleton, 1st Lieut.</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>6/. 9 6..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher Tompkins 2d Lieut.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>4/6. 2 18 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>2/. 1 6..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Read 1st Midshipman</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1/. 1 11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Dobson Midshipman</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1/. 1 11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Dunford, Master</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>5/. 7 15..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1/. 1 11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Hall Masters Mate</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1/. 1 11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Swope Surgeon</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>8/. 12 8..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rations... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1/. 1 11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambrose Armando Gunner</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 9 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starkey Moss Carpenter</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>4/. 6 4..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Warton Boatswain</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>4/. 6 4..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Foster Carpenter's Mate</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Wollage Boatswain</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 6. 3 17 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Horn Sailmaker</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Brown Steward</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Lucas Clark</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Moss Armorer</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>4/. 6 4..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Willis Quarter Master</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>3/. 4 13..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nucomb Dodd... Ditto</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 6. 3 7 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Lucas Master Arms</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 6. 3 17 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Revell</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Minter</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bander</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Jarvis</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunford Moore</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Saunders</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip Brumley</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Pippen</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cleuverius</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wilson</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Moore</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2/. 3 2..</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Turn Over—

£ 166. 4.. 2

Amount Brought Forward

£ 166. 4..

James Peters | 31 D\text{\textsuperscript{3}} | 3/. 4 13.. |
Michael Donoven | 31 | 3/. 4 13.. |
Spence Hall 31 3/. 4 13..
Henry Donohow 31 3/. 4 13..
Hugh Bingham 31 3/. 4 13..
Jerry Malone 31 3/. 4 13..
Michael Cuningham 31 3/. 4 13..
Patrick Welch 31 3/. 4 13..
Samuel Cavener 31 3/. 4 13..
James Williams 31 3/. 4 13..
John Clark 31 3/. 4 13..
Enoch Edwards 31 3/. 4 13..
John Prosser 31 3/. 4 13..
John Fitzhugh 31 3/. 4 13..
George Hall 31 3/. 4 13..
Ayers Darbey 31 3/. 4 13..
Custis Harman 31 3/. 4 13..
John White 31 3/. 4 13..
Charles Lucas 31 3/. 4 13..
Stephen Wilkeson 31 3/. 4 13..
James Lucas 31 3/. 4 13..
George Edwards 31 3/. 4 13..
Fredrick Byrd 31 3/. 4 13..
Williams Williams 31 3/. 4 13..
Banister Pippen 31 3/. 4 13..
Voss Foster 31 3/. 4 13..
Nicholas Scarborough 31 3/. 4 13..
William Brumley 31 3/. 4 13..

£ 296. 8

Voss Foster Deserted Disall’d 4 13

£ 291.15

4 days additional Pay to the Officers from 24th. to 28 Jan^3

6 12

298 7

Robert Tompkins

[Enclosure]

Addition^1 Allowance 4 days pay from 24th to 28th Jan^3
to Captain .. 12. —
1st Lieut .. 8. —
2d. do. .. 14. —
Master .. 12. —
Masters Mate .. 8. —
2 Midshipmen .. 16. —
Gunner .. 12. —
Boatswain .. 8. —
do. Mate .. 6. —
Carpenter .. 8. —
D^o. Mate .. 4. —
Clerk & Steward .. 8. —
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

Jan'y 1778
Wednesday 28
D° [at Anchor off Cape Henry]
at 7 AM saw a Schooner coming up the River\(^1\) at 8 Weigh\(d\) & kept turn\(s\) towards her at 10 she ran aground, came too with B\(^c\) B\(^h\) hoisted the Boats out & sent them to her—

D° [at Anchor off Cape Henry]
Fresh Breezes & hazy at 2 PM the Boats Ret\(d\) having destroyed the Schooner Weigh'd and came to sail at 4 anch\(d\) with B\(^c\) B\(^e\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/909.
1. Hampton Roads.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN

Jan'y 1778
Wednesday 28
D° [Charles town] S 46°48' W 26 L\(^s\)
[AM] Saw a Sail in the NE Gave Chace \(\frac{1}{2}\) p\(^s\) 8 TK\(^d\) \(\frac{1}{2}\) p\(^s\) 10 fired a Shot & Bro\(^e\) too the Brig\(g\) Katy from Edenton N\(^o\) Carolina bound to Charles town S\(^o\) Carolina Laden with Tobacco & Staves William Bunker Master\(^1\) S\(^d\) 36 f\(^r\) Water
D° S 48° W 8 L\(^s\)
D° W\(^n\) [Mod\(e\) & fair] [PM] \(\frac{1}{2}\) p\(^s\) 5 wore Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4197.
1. Brig\(g\) Katy, William Bunker, master, 25 tons burthen, a crew of eight seamen, owned by William Hartshorn of Edenton, N.C., taken in lat. 33° 00', long. 78° 26', sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239-40.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

January 1778.
Wednesday. 28\(^{th}\)
D° [Charles Town] Lighthouse N 78° W\(^L\) 19 miles
at 5 AM Departed this Life Nich\(s\) Inch Seaman At 7 the Lizard made a Signal for Seeing a Sail D\(^o\) made Sail & gave Chace to y\(^e\) NW Lizard in Company. At 10 Saw a Sail to the Eward D\(^o\) hauled the Wind & gave Chace to her D\(^o\) Spoke the Chace found her a french Sloop from Mississippi for Charles Town D\(^o\) sent the Cutter on board her.\(^1\)

D° Lighthouse N 75° W\(^L\) 13 Leagues
First & Middle part Mod1 & Cloudy Latter Fresh breezes & Hazey—At 2 PM Dble Reefd Topsails—at 8 the Prize Sloop in Company.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/168, part 8, fol. 360.


**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP BADGER, LIEUTENANT MICHAEL J. EVERITT**

January 1778

Wednesday 28th

D° [Turks Island] N° 80°... 00' W° dist: 14 Leagues.—

[at] 6 A.M. Saw a Sail in the NE Quarṭ made sail and Gave Chace, [at] 9 Mod° Breezes & Clear Weath° Spoke the Chace which proved to be a Schooner from Cape Francois Bound to Virginia sent an Officer & Boat and took Possession of her.—¹

D° [Turks Island] S° 83°... 00' W° dist: 8 Leagues.—

P.M. Mod° Breezes & Cloudy Weath° People employ’d Making Points and Gaskets, [at] ½ past 4 Saw 2 Sail in y° SW Quarṭ made Sail and Gave Chace. Fresh Breezes & Cloudy Weath° [at] 8 Lost Sight of y° Chace Shorten’d Sail, In Reefs Topsails. Wore Ship D° Weath°

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/78, part 2.


January 29

**NEWS FROM BOSTON**

**BOSTON, January 29, 1778.**

The Treatment of Lieutenant Thaxter¹ and Lieutenant Hopkins,² and others, while in captivity.

The 5th of June, 1777, being on board the letter of marque brig *Lucy*,³ of 12 guns, (a prize to the United States, and within 15 leagues of Nantucket) was that day taken by the *Amazon, Juno,* and *Orpheus* frigates: the first Lieutenant of the *Amazon,* coming on board the brig, ordered every one of us on board the cutter, and were transported on board the *Amazon* frigate:—At our arrival there, we were treated with many insults, our chests searched, and deprived of every manuscript, (however so trifling) and also our commissions were taken from us:—We were afterwards sent on board the *Juno,* and there lodged and messed in the bay, amongst the foremost hands, where we were obliged to suffer the insults of such people, as a man of war’s crew consist of, (though we must say, the treatment from the foremost hands, was much better than what we received from the officers of that ship, as they took every opportunity of making use of insulting language, which was by us unnoticed.) We were kept on half allowance, which consisted of
burgoo, peas, pork, tainted beef, and some bread:—We must give credit to sundry
of the foremast hands, who would often-times, send us a small part of their
allowance, by which we made out to exist. We were denied speaking to any prisoner
on board, even to the foremast hands, that were taken with us, and also forbid
walking the quarter deck.

July 20. At 3 o’clock, P.M. there was an order for all the prisoners in the fleet,
to go on board the Amazon. we were immediately, with the rest of the prisoners, put
on board the cutter, and transported to the Amazon; and according to their usual
custom, were huddled under the half deck, without the least distinction to rank or
Station—and there messed and lodged all together, (being 25 in number) until we
arrived at Halifax. [There were sundry officers of States vessels, who shared the
same fate with us.] At our leaving the Juno, was deprived of a quadrant, and other
mathematical instruments.

July 22. arrived at Halifax, July 23d. at 10 o’clock, A.M. we were sent on shore;
at our landing, were delivered in custody of the main guard, who were ready for
our reception, and were huddled through the town to goal, with treatment, similar
to that which we received, while on board the frigates.

July 28. Thirteen of us, (the Continental officers) were sent to the barr-
racks, and there confined to one room, 14 feet square, with 2 centinals in the
room....

The Letter of Marque Ship,4 (mentioned in our last, to have been taken by the
Portsmouth5) is safe arrived in Port.

*Independent Chronicle* (Boston), 12 Feb. 1778.
2. Lt. Esek Hopkins, Jr., Continental Navy.

**THE CONTINENTAL JOURNAL, AND WEEKLY ADVERTISER (BOSTON),
THURSDAY, JANUARY 29, 1778**

BOSTON, January 29, 1778.

We hear from Marblehead that on Saturday last a Transport Ship,1 bound
from Halifax for New-York, arrived there with about 280 Continental Prisoners.
She sailed from Halifax about 10 Days ago, under Convoy, and parted with the
Convoy in a severe Gale a few Days after she sailed; and on the Prisoners’ discov-
ering they were separated they rose on the Crew, which consisted of 15 Hands,
and carried her into Marblehead as above. Some of the Prisoners came to Town
on Sunday last, and inform, they lost Twelve on the Passage, besides Two who accident-
ally fell overboard.

We also hear, That a Flag2 returned into Cape-Ann from Halifax on Friday last,
with upwards of 100 more, some of whom had been Prisoners above a Year.

with several vessels under convoy of H.M. brig Cabot bound for Newport. The Quebec Gazette, or La Gazette de Quebec, 23 Apr. 1778.
2. Cartel brig Favorite, which arrived at Halifax on 10 Jan. Ibid. See Independent Chronicle, 5 Feb.,
below.
At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford in and for the State of Connecticut on the 29th day of January, A.D. 1778.

... Voted, That an order be drawn on the Committee of Pay-Table to draw an order on the Treasurer for the sum of £250, in favour of Capt. John Cotton,¹ to be improved for procuring spars for the use of this State, to be in account.

Ord're del'd Jan'y 29th. 1778.

¹. Capt. John Cotton was supervising the building of the Continental Navy frigate Bourbon at Middletown, Conn.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN FOR CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP AMERICAN REVENUE

—This is the PRIVATEER.—

To all Gentlemen Volunteers, who are desirous of making their FORTUNES.

An Opportunity is now presented them (if they apply speedily) on Board the Sloop American Revenue, one of the fastest sailing Vessels on the Continent; fitted in the best Manner for a four Month's Cruise, and will sail immediately, SAMUEL CHAMPLIN, Commander; who may be seen at the House of John Owen, or on Board the Privateer in the Harbour of New-London.—None need apply but good clever Fellows.


Connecticut Gazette; and the Universal Intelligencer, 30 Jan. 1778.

THE ROYAL AMERICAN GAZETTE (NEW YORK), THURSDAY, JANUARY 29, 1778

NEW-YORK, January 29.

Since the 6th inst. The rebels have taken the following vessels, near Chester, in the river Delaware; the transport brigs John and Lord Howe, the schooners Hope and Industry, that lately sailed from this port. They were forced on shore by large bodies of ice.

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

The Council met Lancaster, Thursday, January 29, 1778.

Present. His Excell'y Tho' Wharton, jun'r Esqe President.

Hon'ble George Bryan, Esqe Vice President.


An Order was drawn on the Treasurer, in favor of Mr. Joseph Bradford, for the Sum of One thousand & five hundred Pounds, to be charged to Willm' Crispin, Esq' Commissary of Provisions for the Navy, & to be delivered to him by Mr. Bradford—An Order was also drawn on the Treasurer, in favor of Willm' Crispin, Esq' for the
further Sum of One Thousand & five hundred Pounds, to be charged to his account—The Council taking into consideration, the extravagant price of Spirituous Liquors & the extreme difficulty, if not impossibility of procuring a supply for our Navy, Ordered, That the Men of the Navy, be allowed One Shilling each Man ³ Diem, in lieu of their Rations of Rum, until the General Assembly shall otherwise order herein—An Order was drawn on the Treasurer in favor of John Tyler, Armourer, for the Sum of Two hundred Pounds, to be charged to his account. . . .

D, PHarH, RG 27, Minute Books of the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, vol. 6, p. 201.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, January 29, 1778

A letter, of the 19th, from F. Hopkinson,¹ one of the commissioners of the Navy Board, concerning the conduct of Captain Barry,² was read: Whereupon,

It was moved, that it be

Resolved, That Captain Barry be not employed on the expedition assigned to his conduct by the Marine Committee, till further orders of Congress.

It was previously moved to add after the word “conduct,” by the approbation of Congress, and the question being put, it was resolved in the affirmative.

The question was then put on the motion as amended, and the house being equally divided, it passed in the negative.

JCC 10: 99.

1. Francis Hopkinson; letter not found.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the Navy Board at Bordenton

Gentlemen

[York, Pa.] January 29th. 1778

We have directed Captain Barry to employ the Pinnace and Barges belonging to the Frigates¹ and the Barge taken by Captain Josiah² in annoying the enemies Vessels in their Passage up and down the Delaware and to employ such a number of Continental Navy officers now out of service, and collect such a number of men as he may think necessary to officer and man the Fleet of Boats under his command.

We desire that you would deliver to him such war-like Provisions and other necessaries as he may think necessary for equipping and victualling the said Boats.

As it appears to us that in this way we may greatly annoy the enemy and collect considerable quantities of Provisions and other necessaries for the use of the Army and the Country, and as every thing depends upon dispatch we earnestly request that you will give him all the assistance in your [power] in equipping and moving the Boats across the land and in every other thing that respects the execution of this business. As Captain Barrys station cannot from the nature of the business be fixed and he may occasionally by his distance and situation down the River want supplies, we would have you furnish him with such sums of Money as he may want during his Cruize—You will have the Barge taken by Captain Josiah valued before fitted to make her Continental property—We are [&c.]

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY

Captain John Barry

Sir [York, Pa.] January 29th 1778

We having agreed to employ the Pinnace and Barges belonging to the Frigates¹ and the Barge taken up by Captain Josiah² in the River Delaware on a Cruize in Said River under your command We hereby empower you to receive such war-like Stores, Provisions & other Stores from the Navy Board, and to employ such Continental Navy officers not in actual service and to collect such a number of Men as you shall think necessary for officering manning victualling and equipping said Boats. As you will have frequent occasion to land on each side of the Delaware during your Cruize you will take effectual care to restrain your officers & men from plundering, insulting or in any way treating ill the Inhabitants of the Country. Humanity good Policy and your reputation demand that they Should be treated with kindness—you may want supplies from them and their assistance in moving to a place of safety such effects as you may capture. you will therefore attend particularly to this Instruction. We have directed the Navy Board to furnish you with every thing necessary for equiping your little fleet and with money to procure supplies for your Crews as occasion may require. You will take account of all goods of every kind which you may Capture and prevent their being pilfered. As it will be necessary that you should take with you or appoint on Shore some honest faithful persons who are well acquainted with the Country and will undertake to procure waggons for the speedy removal to a place of safety and take care of such goods as you may Capture—you will attend particularly to this necessary point and employ such persons. You will give immediate notice to General Washington of such stores as you may Capture which are necessary for the use of the Army. We would have you Sink or otherwise destroy the Hulls of all such Vessels as you may take which cannot be removed to some place of safety. The Vessels w'h. you take and preserve and the goods which you Capture must be libelled in the Court of Admiralty in the State into which they are carried—you will therefore employ some suitable Attorney to libell for the same.

The Success of your Cruize depending upon your dispatch activity prudence and valour we hope you will exert the utmost of your abilities on this occasion. Write to us frequently and particularly of your proceedings. Wishing you success We are [&c.]

¹ Continental Navy frigates Washington and Effingham.
² Capt. James Josiah, Continental Navy.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARISFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

January 1778. Dº [Charles Town] Lighthouse N 75 Wº 13 Leagues
Thursday 29th
At 2 AM lost sight of the Prize
At 4 Veer'd Ship
At 8 Saw a Sail
D° made Sail and gave Chace
at ½ past 9 fired 2 Guns & br't too a Schooner from Port S° tonie\(^1\) for Charles Town in Ballast\(^2\)
D° punished Henry Connelly with 2 Dozen lashes for Drunkeness
At 11 Veer'd & Lay too. D° made Sail—At Noon the Lizard Joined Company.
D° Lighthouse S 86° W° 47 miles
Mod Breezes & fair W ea—At 6 PM made the Signal & Veerd to the NW.—At [blank] Tkd to the SW—

1. Possibly Port San Antonio, near Cabo San Antonio, Cuba.
2. Unidentified schooner, formerly a prize of South Carolina privateer Rutledge, Capt. John Porter, 25 tons burthen, destroyed. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40. This schooner may be the unidentified schooner taken by Rutledge's tender, sloop Pallas, in Jan. See Deposition of Peter Norris, 18 Feb., and Petition and Claim of Captain John Porter, 20 Feb., below.

CAPTAIN JOHN PECK RATHBUN TO ANY CONTINENTAL AGENT

States Sloop of War The Providence of[\(/)] the Harbour of New Providence Janur'y 29th. 1778

The Bearer hereof Capt John Cockram in the Sloop Trya[\(l\)] a Prize Taken by the aforesaid Providence We have Thought Fitt by and With the Consent of Cap° Officers and Sloop Crew To give Unto John Cockram & those assisten To Convey The Said Sloop and all and Every Part or Parts of our Shares that Shal Be Comming unto Us For and in Consideration of their Singular Courage and assist[a]nce During our Stay on the Island of Provid\(c\) Nott Doubting but the Congress Will ass Readily give their Part I remain S° yours

John Peck Rathburn

Given under my Hand in behalf of My Self and the Sloop Crew.


“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM MARTINECO DATED JAN. 29, 1778.”

“We sail'd in the Privateer Revenge,\(^1\) Captain Isaac Freeborn, from Marthas Vineyard Dec. 9[,] 1777. About ten Days after we fel in with a Privateer Schooner, gave her a couple of Shot, and she run. About 8 Days after, we fell in with and took the Slo[o]p York,\(^2\) from Glasgow bound to Barbados, laden with dry Goods, some Provisions, &c. which was sent in to Martineco. About 4 Days after fell in with a large English Ship of 18 Guns, which was too much for us. We afterwards came across a Fleet of about 100 Sail to Windward of Barbados, but they being convoy'd by 5 Frigates, and it blowing a hard Gale, we could do nothing with them. We then bore away for Martineco, sprung our Mast, and carried away our Topmast, but luckily got in and found our Prize safe. We are now making a Brig of the Sloop, which will be call'd The Saucy Revenge.”
January 30

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

[Boston] Friday January 30th. 1778

Capt John Lambert’s Roll of Brig Massachusetts¹ Crew for one months advance Wages amounting to Two hundred thirty eight pounds seven shillings & four pence—Read & Allowed & Ordered that Warrants be drawn on the Treasury in full discharge of each of the above Rolls—Warrants drawn accordingly—


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Jan’y 30th 1778

Order’d, That Ebenezer Fosters Bill for Sundry[s] for Brig Penet¹ £1.. 4..— be paid—

Also, That he be paid for Sundrys for Lincoln Galley £4..4..9

Order’d, That Messrs Bowdoin & Reed for Flaxseed for B’s Nants² & Casks for d° as p’ Account be p’d . . . £349..11..—³

Order’d, That Mr Ivers⁴ pay Col. Glover⁵ Cap’t James’s⁶ Bill of Disbursements for Ship Union⁷ £32..12.. 6—

Order’d, That John Chesman’s Account for repairing Fire Arms for Brig Massachusetts⁸ . . . £23..15..— be paid—

Order’d, That Cap’t Hopkins⁹ deliver Doct. Fudger¹⁰ for the Benefit of the Sick on board Brig Massachusetts 2 doz Bottles Port Wine.—

Order’d, That Jon. Glover Esq for Wharfage two Schooners (viz.) Glover & Savage, as p’ Bill, be paid £0..15 S../—

Order’d, That Gen¹ John Glover¹¹ in full for Schooner Hannah¹² be paid £1600.—


¹ Massachusetts State trading brigantine Penet.
² Massachusetts State trading brigantine Nantes.
³ "paid Feb—" is inserted below in a different hand.
⁴ Thomas Ivers.
⁵ Col. Jonathan Glover.
⁶ Capt. Richard James.
⁷ Massachusetts State trading ship Union.
⁸ Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
⁹ Caleb Hopkins.
¹⁰ Dr. Harris Ellery Fudger.
¹² Massachusetts State trading schooner Hannah.
CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE TO ROBERT MORRIS

Sir York [Pa.] January 30th. 1778

We have received your favours of the 19th, 22nd, 23rd & 24th instant and returning thanks for the Contents we shall reply to them in course.

In answer to yours of the 19th, we received the Letters Sent down to you for your opinion, and think with you that Mr. Steward is a very honest, Active man, we have wrote him to have the Brigantine chartered by Mr. Lux Surveyed, and should she be deemed insufficient to perform the voyage, of course the Charter party will be void—we have taken Steps which we hope will prove effectual for procuring materials for the new Brigantine at Baltimore, and as Cap't Thomas Read has taken the command and undertaken the fitting of her out, we expect she will soon be got ready for the Sea. in due Time we shall order Mr. Steward to Load her with Tobacco.

We Shall be glad to receive the Account of the Tobacco on hand in Maryland & Virginia

As you concur in Opinion with us that the Building of Small fast Sailing Vessels for Commercial purposes would be an eligible plan, we wish to have your sentiments, as to the Burthen, Construction Rigging &c of those Vessels, keeping in mind that the principal design is to ship with some degree of safety Tobacco from Chesapeake Bay. We think they might be built at the Continental Ship yards out of the small Timber that will be left from Ships of war.

Before receipt of yours of the 22nd, Mr. Lux had advised the arrival of Cap't Buffington and his having taken measures for bringing the Goods up to Baltimore—Mr. Lewis being now there he will give directions to have them sent forward. We have given the Board of War an Account of Captain Lambs Cargo, and we think it would be proper in future to furnish that Board with Lists of all articles that may arrive, suitable for the army, and they to communicate the same to the Officers of the different Departments.

We approve of your Selling the Eight casks Indico taken out of the Brigantine Andrea Doria and brought up to Lancaster if you think it best so to do.

To yours of the 23rd we shall only say that we shall do justice in everything respecting Mr. Sargentons Brigantine.

We come to reply to yours of the 24th we agree that it is of much Importance to furnish Mr. John Ross with the means of repaying the Money the Commissioners at Paris have advanced, as well as for his own advances and for that purpose we fully approve of your altering the Bills of Loading of Some of the Cargoes of Tobacco now on board Vessels in Maryland and Virginia (formerly consigned to Mr. Thomas Morris) and taking new Bills of Loading Consigned to Mr. Ross or his order to be disposed of by him and the proceeds applied to the purposes afd this we authorize you to do, and as Mr. Ross has transacted his business in A Satisfactory manner, you will please to write and Sign a Suitable Letter to him (which we will also Sign) directing him to dispose of those Cargoes &c and should any balance remain in his hands to invest the Same in Goods suitable for the army, and Ship them for the Continent, observing to him also that the Vessels which carry the Tobacco and are chartered to return to the States should bring back salt.

By Express yesterday we had Account of the arrival at Edenton in North Carolina of Two Vessels with 129 Bales of Cloth, Blankets Hose Shoes &c shipped by Mons' Currabasse at Cape Francois; and Captain Morrison from Martinico
touched at Edenton and landed 9 Bales of goods Shipped by Mr. Bingham. The Brigantine *Success* which we ordered round from Boston is also arrived at that port. We can see no better way than to order the purchase of Cargoes of Tobacco for those Vessels even at the high price it now bears, as waiting on that to be transported from Virginia would occasion great delay. We are [&c.]

William Ellery
James Forbes

P.S. Inclosed are the Coppies of A Letter from General Hand7 of an Estimate of Provisions of Col. Morgan8 and of A Letter from Mr Willing.9 The originals have been laid before Congress who were Startled at the Expence, which is like to arise on this Voyage or expedition and have postponed the Consideration thereof. As we were not in Congress when the Adventure was undertaken and know nothing about it excepting what appears by the Letters to the Governor of New Orleans & Louisiana,10 to our Agent there and the Instructions given to Mr Willing and are no Judges respecting Col. Morgans estimate of the Provisions we should be glad to have your Sentiments on this matter as soon as possible.

We hope you will be able to compleat the Books of the Secret Committee in a Short Time so that they and the papers may be laid before Congress, and a Commercial Committee appointed upon the Plan proposed by you or one Similar to it, for we are fully convinced from the little we have seen that such A plan is necessary and that we are unequal to the Important business Committed to our charge.

William Ellery
James Forbes

L, PYHi. Addressed at the foot: "The Honorable/Robert Morris Esq"

1. Not found.
2. Stephen Steward, shipbuilder at West River, Md.
5. Francis Lewis, member of the Continental Marine Committee.
7. See Brigadier General Edward Hand to Continental Commerce Committee, 17 Jan., above.
8. See Colonel George Morgan to Captain James Willing, Jan., above.
9. See Captain James Willing to Brigadier General Edward Hand, 7 Jan., above.
11. Oliver Pollock.

**MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK**

Sir,

[Annapolis] In Council Janx 30th. 1778.

Yours of the 18th. is just come to Hand. The Galley¹ left this some Days past to meet your Vessel,² according to appointment, with the Stores required. We would have you proceed to meet the Galley. We shall be under Difficulties in sending hands from hence & hope you will be able to procure them. We shall, in a few Days, send to you at Smith’s Creek where, we hope you will be. We are &ca.


2. Maryland Navy trading ship *Lydia*. 
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

January 1778

Friday 30th.

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia
Moderate & Cloudy [AM] Sent the Boats on b'd. y<sup>e</sup> Victualer for Provisions & employ’d Carry’d Staves Hoops & Casks on board the Jane Victualer
Moored in Hampton Road Virginia
Light Airs [PM] the Otter & Arm’d Schooner<sup>1</sup> went in Chace of a Ship that hoisted French Colours<sup>2</sup> At 8 PM came to anchor the Otter and Prize

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.
1. Dasher
2. Ship Fortune, Joseph Mass (or Masse), master, owned by Joseph Mass, a crew of 14 seaman, from Guadeloupe to Nantes, with rum and sugar, taken in Chesapeake Bay, sent to New York City as a prize of St. Albans and Otter. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240-41. Fortune was libelled on 12 Mar. by Capt. Richard Onslow in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and was declared a recapture on 10 Apr. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 33, 72-73. Her cargo was condemned as a lawful prize of St. Albans, and she was ordered to be appraised, with St. Albans receiving 1/8 of her value. Fortune had been taken in the West Indies by a French privateer fitted out at Martinique with a false Continental Congress commission and a crew of Frenchmen, and had been carried into Guadeloupe and sold. On 15 Apr. she was appraised at £1,092, and the Vice Admiralty Court ordered her sold. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/333/7.

---

A Bord de la Renommée, en croisière sur le mole st nicolas le 30 janvier 1778

Monseigneur

depuis le 10 de ce mois que je suis à ma croisière, sur le mole st nicolas, jai chassé et joint le 25, a trois lieues au nordouest de la pointe occidentale de la tortue une petite goélette anglaise, n’ayant que 10 pierriers et 17 hommes d’équipage, nommée le mosquito commandeé par le second pilote de la fregate le winchelsea nommé james seton qui ma fait voir son ordre du capitaine Bateman<sup>1</sup> commandant le winchelsea par le quel il lui est enjoint de chercher le bateau le palisser dans le debouquement entre mogane et les cayques pour le faire revenir à La jamaique et d’être de retour à port royal de la jamaique le 15 fevrier au plus tard; il ma egallement montré la lettre addressee a cet effet au lieutenant rye<sup>2</sup> commandant actuellement le bateau le palisser<sup>3</sup> qui est la mouche ou la decouverte de la fregate le winchelsea

jai enjoint a cette goélette de séloigner de la côte, et que si je l’y rencontrais une seconde fois je la conduirois dans l’un des ports de Cette colonie, et comme dans sa commission il lui est seullement ordonné de se defendre ni tout son pouvoir, en cas qu’elle soit attaquée par quelque pirate, ou batiment rebelle, je lui ai dit en consequence que si elle savisoit de fouiller quelque batiment francais, je la traitrois comme pirate

jai appris par cette goélette que la fregate le winchelsea devoit escorter, de la jamaique au angleterre; un convoi qui doit mettre a la voille le 10 de mars prochain, et qu’il croyoit que ce convoi n’auroit pas d’autre escorte

jai encor appris que le 20 de ce mois il a du partir de la jamaique un convoi pour l’angleterre sous l’escorte de la corvette le linn et du lord amherst batiment marchand armé en guerre pour le compte du roi
Le 26 de ce mois a la pointe du jour, etant a 2 lieues au nord de la pointe occidentale de la tortue j'apporçai un bateau, a qui je donnai chasse vent arriere, courant a l'ouest j'appris peu apres un batiment a trois mats par mon bossoir de bas bord a environ deux lieues et demie de distance qui parvissoit prolong la terre en courant comme le bateau, il mit un pavillon anglais a bout de sa vergue d'artimon et tira un coup de canon a poudre; je vis bien que ce signal etoit pour ordonner a sa mouche a qui je donnais chasse de se rallier; je mis allors mon pavillon et ma flamme que j'assurai d'un coup de canon a poudre, et je fis porter sur cette fregate qui etoit a moins de deux lieues de la cote; elle mit par apres pavillon et flamme anglaise; qu'elle n'assura pas et manœuvra de maniere a se rapprocher peu a peu de son bateau, en prenant chasse toutes voiles dehors; a midi elle fit signal a son bateau de venir lui parles, et mit en panne pour cet effet environ un demie quart d'heure ensuite de quoi elle reprit chasse vent large courant a l'ouest nord ouest toutes voiles dehors et son bateau prit chasse vent arriere courant au sud ouest.

Depuis le matin jusqu'a ce moment j'avois approché la fregate anglaise d'environ une lieué quand j'ai apporçai deux batiments dans l'ouest comme je ne pouvois pas distinguer ou ils faisoient route, et que je craignois qu'en chattant la fregate ces batiments ne fussent visités par le bateau, ou qu'en donnant chasse au bateau, ils ne le fussent par la fregate, jai pris le parti de diriger ma route sur ces batiments jusqu'a que j'ai distingüe qu'ils couroient a peu pres comme la fregate, et alors j'ai continué de lui donner chasse et je ne l'ai abbandonnée que lors que la nuit close me l'a fait perdre de vue etant allors a quatre lieués au nord ouest de lile de cuba. J'ignore quel est le nom de cette fregate qui n'est que de 18 a 20 canons et qui m'a paru tres bien marcher, je n'ai pas pu l'approcher plus pres qu'une lieué de distance.

Au coucher du soleil les deux batiments que j'avois vu dans l'ouest se trouvérent a environ trois lieués de distance de moi, l'un d'eux avoit un pavillon au haut de son grand perroquet dont je n'avois pas pu distinguer la couleur, mais pour en imposer davantage a la fregate anglaise j'ai mis un pavillon blanc au petit perroquet et j'ai tiré un coup de canon a poudre pour quelle imaginer que je répondois au signal de ce batiment.

J'ai encore rencontré dans cette derniere croisiere deux petites goelettes qui ont été prises sur les insurgents par des batiments marchands anglais ayant des commissions en guerre, pres des iles bermudes, et qui faisoient route pour se rendre a la jamaique, l'une delles manquoit d'eau douce, je lui en ai donné une quantité suffisante pour se rendre a la jamaique.

Il raigne depuis un mois des vents de nord et de nordest tres violents dans ces parages qui ont décherré presque toutes mes voiles les unes apres les autres; un batiment marchand francais nommé l'esperance parti du port de paix avec huit jours de vivres et d'eau pour se rendre au cap se trouvérent au bout de dix jours porté par le vent et les courantes sous le vent du mole s'nicolas ou la force du vent ne lui permettait pas d'entrer; je lui en ai donné eau et vivres dont il avoit besoin.

J'ai aussi donné secours a un bateau chargé de planches pour le roi, parti du port au prince pour se rendre au mole, ou il ne pouvoit entrer depuis plusieurs jours vu la force du vent, il avoit cassé son beaupré décherré ses voiles et faisoit beaucoup deau, je l'ai fait mettre en etat de gagner le mole, ou je l'ai même fait conduire par le petit canot de ma fregate et huit hommes de mon equipage.
30 JANUARY 1778

My Lord

Since the 10th of this month I have been on a cruise off of Môle Saint-Nicolas. On the 25th I chased and came up with a small English schooner having only 10 swivel guns and a crew of 17 men three leagues to the northwest of the western point of the island of Tortue. She was named the Mosquito, commanded by the 2nd mate of the frigate Winchelsea, James Seton, who showed me his orders from Captain Bateman, commanding the Winchelsea, directing him to search for the vessel Palisser in the passage between Mayaguana and the Caicos Islands, in order to have him return to Jamaica and be back at Port Royal, Jamaica, by the 15th February at the latest. He also let me see the letter on this subject addressed to Lieutenant Rye, commanding the Palisser, which is the tender or scout boat for the Winchelsea.

I ordered this schooner to keep away from the coast, and that if I met her a second time, I would take her to one of the ports in this colony, and since his commission merely states that he is to defend himself with all his might in case of attack by any pirate or Rebel ship. I told him, therefore, that if he had in mind searching any French ship, I would treat him as a pirate.

I learned from this schooner that the frigate Winchelsea is to escort, from Jamaica to England, a convoy which will set sail on the 10th March next and that he believed that it would have no other escort.

I also learned that on the 20th of this month a convoy was to have departed Jamaica for England under escort of the sloop Lynx and the Lord Amherst, an armed merchant ship in His Majesty’s service.

On the 26th of this month at daybreak, being 2 leagues to the north of the western point of the island of Tortue, I met a vessel which I chased before the wind. Running to the west, I soon sighted a three-masted ship on my port bow at a distance of approximately two and a half leagues which appeared to sail along the shore running as the vessel did. She hoisted an English ensign at the end of her mizzen yard and fired a blank cannon shot. I well saw that this signal recalled her tender that I was chasing which was hugging the shore. I then hoisted my ensign and pennant, which I confirmed with a blank cannon shot, and I ordered to close this frigate which was less than two leagues from the coast. Shortly after she hoisted the English ensign and pennant which she did not confirm and maneuvered to approach her boat gradually while sheering off under full sail; at noon she made a signal to her boat to come speak with her and hove to for this purpose. About half of a quarter hour later she resumed sheering off with the wind on her quarter, running to the west-northwest under full sail, and her boat sheered off before the wind, running to the southwest.

From morning until this time I had approached the English frigate within about one league when I sighted two ships to the west. As I could not distinguish their course and fearing that by chasing the frigate these ships would be searched by the vessel, or in chasing the vessel they would be searched by the frigate, I decid-
ed to set my course for these ships until I made out that they were running nearly the same as the frigate, and then I continued chasing her, and I did not give up until night fall made me lose sight of her, being then four leagues to the northwest of the island of Cuba. I do not know the name of this frigate which had only 18 or 20 guns and which seemed a very fast sailer. I could not draw closer to her than about one league.

At sunset the two ships which I had seen to the west were approximately three leagues away; one of them hoisted an ensign at the maintop; I could not distinguish its color, but to overawe the English frigate I raised a white ensign at the foretop and fired a blank cannon shot so that she imagined I was answering her signal.

On this last cruise I also met two small schooners, which had been captured from the Americans by English merchantmen having commissions for war, near the Bermuda Islands, and which were on a course for Jamaica; one of them needed fresh water, so I gave her enough to make Jamaica.

For two months very violent winds from the north and northeast have prevailed in these latitudes which have torn almost all my sails, one after the other. A French merchant ship named the Esperance which departed from Port-de-Paix with eight days supply of provisions and water to sail to Cap Français, was at the end of ten days carried by the wind and currents to the leeward of Môle Saint-Nicolas where the strength of the wind prevented her entering. I gave her the water and provisions she needed.

I also aided a vessel loaded with planks for the King, which sailed from Port-au-Prince for the Môle, which she had not been able to enter for several days because of the force of the wind. It had shattered her bowsprit, had torn her sails and she was making much water. I had her put in condition to make the Môle, where I had her taken by a small boat from my frigate and eight men from my crew.

I now have very few sick and my crew is in rather good condition. I have the honor to be with respect Sir [&c.]

Verdun de la Crenne—

L, FrPNA, Marine B4 140, fols. 205-6.
1. Capt. Nathaniel Bateman, R.N.
2. Acting Lt. Edward Rye, R.N.

GOVERNOR PETER CLAUSEN TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT

Sir

By your Excellency's Letter of the 27th. of Decemb. last I find that a mere naked Information, which You say to have receiv'd of a Sloop mounting fourteen Guns actually fitted out at St. Thomas, has not only alarm'd You, but also induced Your Excellency on the Strenght of this Information, to call upon me in the Name of the King, Your Master, not only to stop and disarm the said Sloop fitted out from St. Thomas, but also to prevent any Vessel, piraticallv taken from the King your Masters Subjects being brought into and sold within my Government—

I must beg leave here upon to animadvert, that I am at a loss to find any Probability for your Excellency's believing such Informations; as I am confident that your Informer has no other Proof than hear Saying; and I am amazed that
Your Excellency will on the Slight Strenght of Your Informers Tale, accuse me of Disobediencce of my Kings Laws and Ordinances, which I unavoidably must have committed if your Assertion had only the Shadow of truth—

I declare upon Honor, that there never was fitted out any armed Sloop or Kind of Vessel at St. Thomas; and I will have forfeited my Life, if ever any Vessel has been carried to Buck-Island belonging to His Danish Majesty opposite to the Harbor of St. Croix, there landed and sold her Cargo.

I call therefore upon Your Excellency in the Name of truth and honesty, to oblige your Informer to prove his Informations: and in failure thereof, to punish him, according to his committed Crime of falsehood: by which the Informers of every Grad[e] will be deterred from reporting false Stories—

Let me further beg of Your Excellency to establish an honest Agent here and an other at St. Thomas in whom You can have Confidence: and You will then not be importuned with false Reports, nor I troubled with their Vexations, which grieve me, as my Point, in them many Years I as Governor have served my King and Country, has constantly been Obedience to my Master and his Allies, joint with the Welfare of that Government which I have been intrusted with: and which now seems to be doubted with You by Virtue of your Informations.—

I am with due Regard Your Excellency’s &[c.]
P. Clausen.

St. Croix
Januarii 30th. 1778

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Saturday Jan’y 31st. 1778

In the House of Representatives. On the Petition of the Honb[e] William Seaver Esq[er].

Resolved, That the said William Seaver Esq[er] receive out of the Publick Treasury of this State Eight hundred forty One Pounds, Eight Shillings and four pence in full of his Account for building the Brigantine Independence and furnishing her with Sundry Stores for two Cruizes.

In Council Read and Concurred.

Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.


1. William Sever.
AMERICAN THEATER

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR
Board of War, Boston Jan'y 31st 1778

Order'd, That George Minot's Bill for Wharfage of Brig' Nants' am Jog to £6. 8s. be paid.—

Voted, That Jon'a. Glover Esqr be desir'd to procure a Master & Crew for the Brig' Favorite.—

Order'd, That the Ballance of Ebenezer Foster's Account for Sundry Iron Work for Brig' Massachusetts 8 £25. 9s. be p'd

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN JOHN LAMBERT

War Office
Boston Jan'y 31st 1778

Sir

You being Commander of the arm'd Brig' Massachusetts. Your orders are to proceed with the first fair wind on a Cruize from hence to the Coast of England Spain or Portugal,

In this Cruize you are to use your best exertions to Capture or destroy all Arm'd and other Vessells laden with British property

Should you meet with Fish or Lumber Vessells or Vessells from the Coast of Africa we advise your sending them to Martinico, consign'd to Mr Godfrey Hutchinson Merch[c] and our Agent there, suitable Cargoes of Fish & Oyl you will send to Messrs Gardeque & Sons Merch[e] in Bilboa, Vessells with Mahogany Lignum Vita[d] & other dying Woods send either to Nantz or Bourdeaux if to Nantz consign them to Messrs Morris Pliarne Penet & Comp[h], if to Bourdeaux consign them to Messrs Raimbeaux & Co. our Correspondents in those Ports, all other prizes, that may be laden with provision, Cloathing Ammunition &c our orders are that you send them immediately to this or the nearest port on the Eastern Shore of this State, ordering all prize Masters to send immediate intelligence to this Board by Land and be careful with all Prizes to send the Papers by the Prize Master—

If on your Cruise you expend all your Men before you get on the Coast of Europe Then proceed back for this State. If not, Upon the European coast where you are at Liberty to touch at Nantes Burdeaux or Bilboa to Refitt if need be, Where you may apply to the Gentlemen before mention'd.—

If at Nantes, apply for what Goods you can bring home as P't Schedule if at Bourdeaux or Bilboa you should send in any prizes & should touch there then you are to desire the Gentlemen as above to advance as nigh the neet proceeds of the prizes as P't Schedule and, bring home with you, make all the dispatch you possibly can from any port you should put into, at the port you put in at If you take a Cargo in, on your homeward passage you are not to Cruize but make the best of your way home. if you should see any Sail and you judge you can take & Man her you may, but run no risk as you may have a Valuable Cargo on Board—

You will by all means send or bring in as many prisoners as you possibly can to the united States for the purpose of redeeming our suffering Scamen in the hands of the Enemy. Recommending to you the giving us all possible intelligence from Time [to] Time & we wish you a good Cruize & a safe Return.—& are Yr Friends &c

By order the Board
Sam Phps Savage Prest. 
31 JANUARY 1778

War Office 31 January 1778.

The foregoing are Copy of my Orders which I promise to observe.

Jno: Lambert

Memo. of Sundries to be Shipt on Board the Brig a Massachusetts Capt. Lambert

Vizt.

50 Barrels Powder
1000 Blanketts 3 point
600 P. Linnen. ¾ fit for Soldiers Shirts
¾ d. for Officers
cost 1/6 to 2/6 Sterl.

Lead to Ballast
2000 P. Soldiers Yarn Hose
2000 d. Shoes large & Strong if not large & strong
send none


1. The firm of Reculès de Basmarein & Raimbaux, merchants at Bordeaux.

Massachusetts Board of War to Governor Patrick Henry

[War Office, Boston, January 31, 1778]

"We take the earliest opportunity to Acquaint you of the Arrival of a Prize Sloop¹ taken by Capt. Robert Herbert² in your Privateer Brigantine Liberty,³ the Circumstances of which as given in by the Prize Master Mr. Seth Cobb,⁴ are as follows, On the 5th of November the Sloop near the Rock of Lisbon on her Passage from Malaga to London laden with Lemmons and Raisins was Captur'd[,] the prize Man'd, keeping on board two persons belonging to her, and the Prize Master order'd to proceed to North Carolina, after keep-
ing Company Two days with the Brigantine, was by a Gale of wind Sepperated and after attempting to get to her Design'd port was forc'd by a Series of Misfortunes into Mount Desert,⁵ one of the most Eastern Ports of this State from whence he proceeded & with Difficulty got into a Town to the Eastward Call'd York, part of which time for Want of Suitable Provisions the people were obliged to eat Raisins for the Support of Life, not a Man [on] board Except the Master and Mate fit for duty and the Sails almost blown to Pieces, he there protested, and taking a Pilot on Board left that Port, Design'd for Boston, but was forced into Squam a back Port on Cape Ann where he had the Additional Misfortune to get on a Bar, which oblig'd him partly to unload his Vessel from whence the Master came to Boston by Land and apply'd to the Members of this Board for advice and assistance."

Samuel Phips Savage
President of the War Office in Boston

Robert Armistead Stewart, The History of Virginia's Navy of the Revolution (Richmond, Va.: Mitchell & Hotchkis Printers, 1933), 47-48. The original letter has not been found. It was probably addressed to Gov. Patrick Henry or the Council of State of Virginia.

1. Sloop Portland, T. Bayley, master, 100 tons burthen. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
2. Capt. Thomas Herbert.
3. Virginia Navy brigantine Liberty.
4. See Captain John Carey to Captain John Lamb, 16 Jan., above.
5. Mount Desert Island, Me.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. UNICORN, CAPTAIN JOHN FORD

January 1778  Moor'd as before [in Newport harbor]
Saturday 31 at 8 AM hove up and came to Sail, mod\textsuperscript{e} & hazey W\textsuperscript{c}.
Abreast the Lighthouse [at Beaver Tail Point]
PM fresh Breezes and thick hazey W\textsuperscript{c} at 2 the West End of
Block Island NE dist: 2 Leagues, at 3 saw a Sloop to the SW,
gave Chace, fir'd several Guns with round and Grape at her, at
5 brought too the Chace, she proved to be a Sloop\textsuperscript{1} from New
London bound to St\textsuperscript{e} Cruz.\textsuperscript{2} took the Crew on board Prisoners,
and put a petty Officer & 5 Men on board her to take Charge,
parted Comp\textsuperscript{e} with the Prize and sent her to Newport,

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/1017.
Croix, with provisions and lumber, taken on 31 Jan. off Block Island, sent into
Newport. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. She was libelled on 25 Feb. in the Vice Admiralty
Court of New York and condemned on 20 Mar. as a lawful prize of H.M.S. Unicorn. UklPR, H.C.A.
49/94, fol. 38. Her master is given as Thomas Clark in her prize papers. UklPR, H.C.A. 32/424/12.
2. St. Croix.

ROBERT MORRIS TO JOHN BROWN

Dear Sir

Manheim [Pa.] Jan\textsuperscript{7} 31\textsuperscript{st} 1778

I rec'd your favour by Cap\textsuperscript{i} Barry with its enclosures for which I thank you &
herewith send a packet for Mess\textsuperscript{e} Hewes & Smith\textsuperscript{1} which I beg you will forward by
their express and inform me first Conveyance whether the Committee send them
any Money. I shou'd also if agreable to the Committee be glad to see H & S.s letter
to them which shall be Returned again if you send it to me

Congress last Fall gave 100 Blank Commissions for Privateers or Letters of
Marque to the Commercial Committee to be sent abroad to their agents I beg you
will put six of them under a Cover to M\textsuperscript{e} John Ross to the care of Mess\textsuperscript{e} Sam\textsuperscript{1} & J. H.
Delap in Bourdeaux & put that letter under a Cover to Cap\textsuperscript{i} Patrick Barry & send it to
him at Mess\textsuperscript{e} Hewes & Smith by their express. M\textsuperscript{e} Ross will have opportunity to make
use of these Commissions agreeable to the designs of Congress and I have promised
him they shou'd be sent, your complyance will oblige D\textsuperscript{i} Sir Your Obed\textsuperscript{e} hble
Rob\textsuperscript{i} Morris

L, PHI, Dreer Collection (Signers of the Declaration of Independence). Addressed: “To/Mr John
Brown/at/York Town.” Docketed: “Manheim Jan\textsuperscript{7} 31. 1778/Hnble Robert Morris Esq”

1. Joseph Hewes and Robert Smith, merchants at Edenton, N.C.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

January 1778  Moored in Hampton Road Virginia
Saturday 31\textsuperscript{st} at 3 AM Came on board the Schooner\textsuperscript{1} M\textsuperscript{e} Athern fell from
on board the Schooner & was drownd'd
Moored in Hampton Road Virginia
Moderate and hazy [PM] sent the Schooner and Pinnace with
a Lieut\textsuperscript{e} in chace of a Sloop in the NE Q\textsuperscript{e} at 5 returned y\textsuperscript{e}
Arm'd Schooner & Pinnace from chacing a Rebel Sloop after
setting fire to her.\textsuperscript{2}
31 JANUARY 1778

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.
1. Dasher.
2. Not identified on Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 240-41. The schooner that appears in that list as having been captured by St. Albans on 31 Jan. was actually taken on 4 Feb. See Journal of H.M.S. St. Albans, Feb. 4, below.

JOURNAL OF MARINE CAPTAIN JOHN TREVETT

[Sloop Providence, New Providence Is., Bahamas]

[1-31 January 1778]

Now we are Agoing on a New Cruse¹ and a new Yeair Jan 1778 I have had A Long time to think of what I am A Going to undertake but I am Very well Satisfied that we Are in a Good Cause & we are fiting the Lords Battel and we are Getting under sail Runing Down from Georgetown the Next Day put to See Standing to the Southward the Next Day att Day Light Saw a Sail to the Eastward then Saw two More that Prued to [be] British one Ship Brigg and Sloop tha[d] Gave Chase the Ship Ganed farst on us by 2 PM the Ship we Could Discover her Tear of Guns Night Come on And Dark we Haled Down All Sail & put our Lights out of Sight and in a Few hours we Could See her and She pased and When She Gott out of our Sight we Alterd our Corse and the Next Morning we Could See no Sail Att all now we had hove over a Board So Much of Our Wood and Started So Much Warter that we Concluded to Make All Sail for Abaco [Island] we had a Short Pasage to Abaco we Come to Anker and went to fixing A Scailing Lader in Tew Days After [26 Jan.] we Stood over for New Providence we Sent Down our Top Mast and Top Sail Yard and Housed our Guns and New providence in Sight [27 Jan.] we kept all our men out of Sight and About 12 Aclock att Night we Got a Brest of The Harber and A Light are of Wind off[?] the Land I had now picked out my Lams better I Could never Wish All Smart but one was Lame he Says to Me I can not Run I Made him this Repilia You are the Man I would Chuse we Sune Embarked on Board fifteen Men first as our Barge would Take no More and then twelve besides My Selve that Made 28 All; we Carred Nothing with us to Eat or Drink but filled our Pockets with Carteredges we Landed About A Mile from the Fort² we Got our Scailing Lader and all in order and I Recolected When I was with Comadore Hopkins I Recolected one of The Pickets was out and I short itt would be faverable I Left our Men and Went My self I found the Picket had never bene put in a New I went thru Near the Ambezears [embrasures] I heard talking in the fort Emederaly one of the Sentres Came to the Corner of the Fort and Hallowed All is well tha [they] Anserd att the Other End of the fort All is well The Ship³ Lay Near the foort all is well I Lay a few Minets as I Expected tha ware Walking Round I went back and we Came on with the Scailing Lader and Lay Down Near the fort untill tha Should Come Round Agan for I Expected Every Half [h]our tha would Cry out which we had bene but a Short Time before tha Came Round and Cry All is well I waited a Few Minets and then we Plased the Scailing Lader near one of the Ambezae & Went over Every Man followed I Gave Positive orders for No Man to fire a pistel as I new itt would A Lam the town As I was a Turning Round the Corner of the Barrucks I met one of the Sentres full Butt I Took Hold of His Coler and ordenr him Rite into the first Barruck Door; he was much frightened and Said for God Sak What have I Dune the Next Man to Me fired a Pistel over My Sholders att the Man I had Hold of butt Did no Damege I Spoke a Sort Werd and put Him into the Barruck and Examend him I found there was only one More Sentinel att the Other End of the foort I Sune put him in a Nother Barruck And Examend them apart When I Gott into the fort I found Severel of the Eighteen
A particular plan of the Forts Nassau and Montagu and the two Batteries on the Island of New Providence. (New Providence Island) the Negritos lately made prisoner by His Majesty's Forces by Order of the Hon. Thomas Gage Esq. Lord General and Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in North America.)

Forts Nassau and Montagu, New Providence, Bahamas
pounders Loaded and Matches Litt by them I Examend the Men we took in the fort and them Each of them told one Story I found About three Tons of Pooder and that informed me that Govener Gambair had Sent into the Fort Every Arterkel Nesersary About three Weeks before we paid them these Visit; I Asked these prisoners the Reaison of Only Tew Sentres that informed me if they had only time to fire one or Tew of them Guns in Less then Ten Minets they would have fife Hundred Men in the forte we Emmedely ordered one of the prisoner to See what Cartreges were filled Took A Lanton and prosed to the Magazene of Pooder and finding Not So Many as I short Nesesary Sett Tew Men a filling Carterges now it w was Tew AClock in the Morning and we kept up thare Custom Crieng out All is well Every Half our and the Jamaic Ship Anserd and a Nother Vesel up the Harber we Emplon the Remainder of the Night in Placing Some of the Cannon on the Different Streets and on Ship Day Light now Appears we Sett our Thirteen Stripes A Flieng and you must remember we ware Landed Without A Singel Bisket or any thing to Eatt or Dring that gave me Now Consen as we had Tules to Work with in the fort the first Move I made was to send a Flag not to the Govener or Commandig officer but I sent it to Mr. James Gould A Merch and a Gentlemen formerly a Native of Newport Rhode Island he Emmedely came down to the Fort I had the Scalen Leder lanched out of one of the Ambenzeirs he New me Emmedely he asked me what our fleect consisted of I made Yuse of Commodore Biddels fleet informed him the fleet was off the island Abbaco and I was sent in see Some of my Old Frinds In a Tender and that we ware bound the North Side of Jamaic only hearing Capt Henry Johnson was in your haber & I came to wait on her and was determend to take her off and my orders from the commodore was not to molest or disturb any private property onless war like stores; Then I informed my frind Gould I had Tew hundred Men and thirty officers and I had plenty of provison for the men but I must have breckfast God for my thirty officers he Emmedely said itt should be god as soon as possible he Emmedely called on the Bakers and stoped a very large allowance of bread & down came butter corfea and every arterkel we wanted and a very good breck[e] & dubel allwence before our breckfast came; I sent Mr. Michel Molton fore miles thru the town to take the other forra with only Tew men I gave Perteckeler orders and I new there ware only 2 Sentres and to give them no time to parle and to inform them that we had possession of fort Nassau with Tew hundred Men and thirty officers and keep possesion until you herd from me he succeeded with out any difficulty the next after or bizness was to gett possession of the ship she mounted sixteen carrege Guns & was all most Redy for see she lay withen Pistel shot of the fort I sent a long side a boat I took from one of the wharfs with fore men and a midship man to bring to the forrt all the boarding pikes and muskets pistols &c the cap was sick on shore and the second in command refused to lett them come on board I was all redy to sett the affair with them I haled her with hard langege & some hard names and the admited them on board the midship man staid on board & sent thare crew and arms into the fort then our breckfast being Redy we sett down and made a very harte breckfast the town in grate confusion and we could see five or six legs att see and could not see nothing of our vesell after breckfast was over Mr. Gould came down and asked me wether we had had sufficient I informed him we had I then asked Mr. Gould if there was any turtel in the crorols he said there was I said I should like a turtel cucked he said itt should be done accordingly the ladies orderd thar servents to work and we had a grand turtel diner that day about 2 PM we saw a sail standing for the harber and a nother sail A runing down from harber island one was the sloop
and the Other was Cap't Chambers in a Private air of Sixteen Guns fitted out at Jamaica the Sloop Providence Gott Safe into the Harbor About Two Hours before Cap't Chambers Gott Neair the Barr I had informaiton of Cap't Chambers being Looked for I informed Cap't Rathbun [J] New [who] the Privater was we Concluded to Hall Down All our Cullers I Likewise Halled our flagg Down att the fort but the Devel was in the Men Wemen and Children for the Hills being Coverd Men a Waven Hatts wemen the Aprons and She Runnin in for the Bar and att Last tha Gott A boute out Side of the Harber and She Roing hard for her and Waving thare Hatts She bore A Way and Going out Side I Run our Flagg up and Gave her thre Eighteen Pound Shot one of the 18 pound Shot went into her Main Beame And never hert a Man She went Round the Island an Came in A Nother way and Came to Anker in Sight of us . . . . I Fore Saw I Could Give Mr. Molton Now Assistance att the other fort as itt was fore Miles from us I Sent a Mesage to him to Spike all the Guns & brake All the Ramers & Spunges and heve All the Powder in the Sea So as to Discomode them All he Could and Return Emeadetly to our foort Which he Did Compleat; and Arived with All His forse A Littel before Dark his forse[e] was Tew Men and himself; You Must Remember before our Sloop Got to our Assistance All this was Dune And A Good Diner of Turtel Reserved for them and then our Sloops Crew ware Quality that Day for the[y] Dined att 7 Aclock in the Evening Arfter Dining I may Say Sup[er]; Cap'l Rathbun had the Sloop Morred Abrest of the Town & Springs on her Cabel and likewise the Ship So that we ware All in good Order; Arfter Mr. Molton had Distroed All the Amanition and Spiked the Guns att the Other fort Cap't Chambers Came by that fort and Ankerd About Gun Shot fi-om us and thare he Now lays Now itt 9 Aclock in the Evening and as for our parts we are Very Eazea the inhabitaunts in Grate Constematon Moving thare Efects out of the Town and the Culerd people Very katus Are I May Say Culerd people for tha are of All Cullers from Cole Black to White—So Ends this first 24 Hours—

28 Jan. This 24 Hours begans with Pleasent wether All Hands on board The Vesels bizea in Getting the Ship Mary formerly Commed by Cap't Henry Johnson Redey for Sea and Lixwise A Brig[M] with A large Quanity of Indego and other Valuabel Goods on board This Brig[M] Danel Bearis[o]r thare Lielu is to take the Command; The Town of New Providence in Grate Confusion Many of them Moving back thare Valuable Goods Grate Numers of All Cullers onder Arms Round the Goveners House & All the Hills Round is aLive with hare Guns &c Glisening itt Gives Me but A Very Littel uneziness for I Have now in the foort Twenty five Men with My Self and All in Good Sperits as Many of them is Very U[ry] gent for Me to fire on What thar Call Black Berds; but I think I Know What Ground I Stand on and If I Can do without I am Determend in My one Mind not to Shed Blude . . . . this Morning Came withen Half a Pistol Shot of the fort Some of thare Culerd Trupes one of them Holloweng to Some Neair att Hand Seing me on the Walls of the fort Says thare is that Dam Buckener Come Again that Carred Away Govener Brown13 I paid no Attention to no Such Small Affairs . . . Sune Aftter the Colecter Mr. Hunt and Tew Gentlemen Came Down Neair the fort I Pursuede tha would wich to Speak to Me I orderd our Scailing Lader Lanchd over the Wals of the fort and went out to Meait them I found that Govenor Gambeair had Sent Down Mr. Hunt Colecter of the Custum House and these Tew Gentlemen to Enquir of Me What our Intenshons Ware I informed him that Commodore Biddel had Gave orders to Cap't Rathbun to take fort Nassau and All Armed Vesels and All Ameri[ca]n Properte we Could find in the Harber of New prov-idence and Likewise to hold Sacred All Privet Property Which I mean to Comply witt and the Govenor May Rest Ashured that He may Give himself and his frinds My werd
an oner as An American that His person & All the inhabitens I Shall Protect but that I under Stood that Cap['] Chambers' Agent had the Sails and Some Small Regen in his Store near his House and I want them Sent Down under the fort—and Likewise I hear the Agent Commands a parte of these Men that are under Arms on the hiles . . . I wated About one Hour and herd Nothing more from the Govener. . . . then I Informed M['] Mickel Molton that I would have the Scailing Lader Lanshed of[f] the Walls of the fort and Go up Amongst the Rabel as I have inform'd You thare was All Cullers and tha ware All in Sight of the fort and If he Saw any Confushon Amungs them to not Mind Me but to give them Tew or thre Eighteen pounders as we had them Redy Loaded with Grave and Langrege Shot I Gave My self one hour to go to them we Lanched the Lader and I took My Hanger1[4] in My Hand as a Walking Starf and then Set out I had Walked but a Few steps before I came Across Collecter Hunt he Asked Me Whare Bound I informed him he Says If itt is a Greabel to You I will go with You I anserd itt was Very Agreabel he says itt is All in Your Way to Stop Att the Agents Hou[se] first I informed him What orders I had Left att the fort and I had but a Short time to Spend he Anserd itt would take but a Few Minets Accordingly we Sune Went to the Agents House and the Lady Sune Made her Apperence and Semed not a very well Pleased I Asked her Whare her Husban was She Sune Informed Me he was on the Hills and had not bene att Home Since we had taken the fort M['] Hunt Asked Me to Sett Down and handed Me a Chair I Said I had no time to Sett the Lady Did not Seme to be Pleased I inform'd her I was Agong to See him and would or May Come home When he pleased for I would Protect him and his Property M['] Hunt Says to her Whare is Your Bottels of Wine A Serv['] Sune Brought them She Did not take any M['] Hunt & My Self Took a Glass Each and then Proseded up the Heall I Sune Saw this Gentlemen I informed him What I came for he Redely Complied and Dezired M['] Hunt to Walk with Me and Dezire His Wife to Send All the Sails & Regeing Down by her Servents which was Dune Now Every Arterkel that was Neseserry for the Tew American Scuners1[5] was Gott them I then Informed the Cap['] tha had but a Few hours to gett Redy as our Ship & Brigg would be Redey by the Next Night and tha most Luse no time and If tha Wanted any Arterkel that was to be had att New Providence My C['] was Good as Long as I had the Command of the fort . . . I should not have Made them that offer If itt had not bene for a Refuge Vesel Lay thare from George [Georgia] with a Valuabel Cargo of Goods & Provishens and we had put A Man on Board to Take Charge of Her and the Man or Merch[ant] that oned her Asked Me that Day What Cap['] Rathbun was A Going to Do with her I anserd him I Could not Say he then informed Me and Shew Me that the Onerabel Congress had Given Liberte to All that ware A Mind to Leve the united States that tha may Go I new All this; he Emeadely offerd me Anser we had Riche oners and we Wanted for Nothing we Did not Alltho we Kept A Man on board we Did not Entend bringing her of[f]—This 24 Hours Ends Pesabel—and Pesabel—[29 Jan.] Now Day Light Appears and A Plesent Morning; Cap['] Rathbun Came Ashore and Came to the fort and Informes Me tha will be All Redey for Sea the next Morning and that we Should Want thre Pilots one for the Ship one for the Brigg and one for the Sloop and the Scuners would be in Redeness to follow the Ship as it is a Bard Harber we concluded on one Way to Procure the Pilots and Expected itt would Make a Bone of Contenshon betwixt the Whig & Torre parte[s] that was I have About 25 Casks of Rice beloning to Cap['] Chambers & his Crew in the fort have them Turnd
250 AMERICAN THEATER

out under our Muskets and have a Vandue I have a man in My Eye I will Gett to be there and to Give Me a hint Hew the Pilots are; You have Your Barge Mand and Armd on the opersit Side from the Shore So as the Inhabitents Should not Discover Any of our Prosedings And I will have All but Tew Casks Rold out them I want to Give to the Tew Men that we have Prisoners in the fort as tha have famelys and are Poor; Cap' Rathbun Agreed to All this; the Next thing was When I Had My Vandue itt was to be Early Next Morning and When I had Gott My Pilots Marked out I was to take My Hatt of[f] & Screech My head that was the Signel, the Next Morning Twenty thrre Casks ware Rold out before Sun Rise A Short Time After Sun Rise I had our Drumer with his Drum I orderd him to beat with Me as I was A Going to Market Squair Whare most of the Gentleman Resorted and A grate Number Gott Round Me to hear What I had to Say I informd them I was well Convinsed of Brerd Kind being Very Scase and I had A number of Casks of Rice Rold out from the fort that I would Sell them Very Cheap and If tha would not Purshhes them I would have them Started in the Sea & I Should have My Vandue att 8 Aclock I then Returned with my Drumer and Sent him into the fort itt was not Long before A number of Men and Boys Came Round I had thrre Casks headed up and one head of Each Noked in then I Adressed My self to the Children to Run and Gett Some Baggs or Baskets and I would Give them What Rice tha wanted I told them to tell thare Mothers itt was Banyon Day16 and tha must have Rise Puden and Butter; I Kept Laughing and Talking with them the Same as If tha had bene Pertickeler Aquainted thare was Boys & Black Girls Came Plenty of them tha Sune went off with the thrre Casks Rice; All this time My frind was a fixing on the Best Pilots I Sune Gott the Marks & Numbers of them I Gos up to one of them in Some Movement I Says What Price will itt best to fix I intend tha Shall go Sune and Vere Cheap I Pules of[f] My Hatt and began to Scrash as If I had Some Crepers thare I Luked a one Side now our Barge was Making for the Shore as Sune as She Struck the officer Steped out I Pecked out My thrre Pilots and informed them and Gave them My Werd an[d] oner that as Sune as tha Carred the Vesels over the Bar I would have them Landed; one and All Declared tha ware not Pilots I order them Emeadelly in the Barge and Opened a Book of Hard Names upon one and All the Pilots tha Carred All over Safe I must Remind You the Artternune before we Sailed I Dined with My Frind Gould I had not Sett Down att Tabel Long before one of the Lades A Loockeng out of the Winder Saw a Man Runing for thare House I Steped up and Mett him on the Peazer [piazza] He Informd Me Cap' Chamber[s] was A Landing His Men I Sent him Back to the Fort and Sune followed him I had Spys All Round I Come a thort one Arfter he informed Me tha had Gott Some Peses of Cannon on the Goveners Hill and that Night tha ware Determined to Attack us I told My Good Frinds tha would have a hard time of itt If tha Did for I Should not Mind fore Times thare force I new All this Stoff I Said; would Sune be herd by them this Cap4 Chambers I was Emenetly Acquainted with Him in the Bay of Hondorus not Long Arfter this the Sun being About 2 Hours Hie frind Gould Came Neair the fort and his Famely Going over to Hog island I went out of the fort and Smilingly Said I Hope You are not Afraid No I am not Mraid but I Do not Expect to See You Any More for tha have All the Privaters Crew att the Goveners House and Makeing Every Preparation to Attack You to Night; for tha have Discoverd Your Strength; and If I thort as he Expresed him self that You had nothing Butt that Damd. Bumboat I would fight Against You My self I Smiled and told him itt Gave Me no Conserrn but If he Came over to Morrow Morning he would find Me in the fort we parted and he went to Hog island but You Must Remember I never invit-
31 January 1778

ed no one to Come into the fort but I Kept them out untill I was Redey to Leve the Place. After My Frind Gould Left Me I Returned And went into the fort. I Asked one Jack Scranton, a Rhode Island Young Man that was the Spryes Man I had into the fort wether he Could Shin itt up to the head of the Top Mast. So Spoke a herd Word and Sad Yes then I told him to Gett a harner and Nailes Redey untill I prepared A Flagg and Sent one Cap't Tower of New London with it. I Did not Right but a few Lines to the Govener informing him that the Men ware Very Numerus on the Hills and Made An apperance Horstile and undfrindly and If tha Should not Disperse in 15 Minets after the Flag Returns to the fort I Shall be Gin to Cananade the Town and he May Rely on itt that I will Give no Quarter nor take none. att this time of his Receiving this Billet Jack Scranton had Gott up the Top Mast head and was Nailing our flagg All in Sight and Within hearing the Flag Sune Returnd from the Govener and in Less than Twenty Minets Scarsly A Man to be Seen on the hills. Att Sunsett and the Evening Vere Still and Quairt this Night All Hands Employed Getting All the Poder and Cartridge out of the fort onboard our Sloop and then began to Spike our Guns & Breek all the Ladels Spunges and Destroing Every Warlike utensil. [30 Jan.] by Day Light we were All Redy to Embark. I must inform You that this is the S[econd] time of My being att the Taken of New Providence and that thare never was A Dollor Taken from Any of the Inhabitens but this one Arterkel that is to Say Mr. Dungcam Mercht Att New Providenc had fore Hundred Waite of Powder. As I was Inform'd by one of My Frinds I Sent a Billet to him and Demand'd that was All the Properte I ever herd of Being Taken from them. About ten Aclock this Day All our Peopl was out of the foort only My Self and that was no More then the Boat Could Take. I had the Tew Prisners in the fort Confind So as tha Should Give no Information untill we Got of[f] to the Sloop Providence we took our Scailing Leader with us & Toed itt part of the way and then Lett itt Go A Drift. All our Vesels over the Bar but our Sloop and She had her Mansel [main sail] up and our Anker Short a peke for Tew hours before I Could Gett all in Rediness. About ten Minets before I Gott into the Barge A Gentlemen Came with A Mesage to Me from Cap't Chambers that Comanded the British Privatear as he was Near Att Hand Att Mrss Bunches Tarvern with an invitaition to Drink one Glass of Punch before I went on board. Att the Same time Swaring that no one Should Hert Me and Profesed A Great Del of Frendship; not old Anuf or a Yanke Yet. I Sent by this Gentlemen Like Man an Anser to Cap't Chambers if he would Come over the Bar and take the Sloop Providence then I would take Some Punch with Him. But I new I had Left a bone of Contention betxxit the Whigs & Tore[s] So Caled for the 20 ord Casks Rice I Turned out to Trap My Pilots. After I Had them that was All the Vandue I wanted; then I Made out Bills Some one Cask and Some Tew and Sold itt without Money or Price to the Whig Parte and made them take them Away before I Left the fort. I anserd Every Point I Could wish for the Very Time we Got under way to Come over the Bar the Privatear Did the Same and Ancored Whare we Left and went on Shore ththa Goot All by the Ears a fiting with Each other and Confined Mr. Gould and Some Others we are over the Bar now and have Anserd Every Perpose I Could wish no Blood being Spilt the Ship Brigg & Tew Scuners a Leg a head Standing for Abaco we Released About thirty Ameri[c]ans that was thare Prisners Abaco or the Hole in the Rock in Sight. arter I had Dined this Day Cap't Rathbun and Lieut Vezea18 Dezired Me to Lay Down to Gett A Littel Rest as not one of our Men nor My Self Had any Sleep from the time we Landed untill now for When we Releved Gards we took them from ond part of the fort and put them on duty att A nother So as to Deceive the inhabitens and Make them think we had a grate Number
of Men in the fort the Most men I Ever had in the fort from the first to the Last was Twenty Eight besides My Self

. . . . Now itt is Allmost Sun sett Cap t Rathbun and the Liut t thinking I was a Sleep was in the Cabin & talking with Each Other I all this time was a Lising to hear What tha had to Say I found in a Short time tha ware ordering a Signull to be Hove out for our Ship10 to Bare Down to us and to take Lieut GEorge House20 out of Her and put Me in his Plase I then Turn out of My Cabin and Interfere'd in this and Said I had bene Acquainted with Lieut [House] Since the first of the War and A better officer tha was not in the Service Lieut House was Sune on board the Sloop And Side[d] in with Cap t Rathbun and our other Liut So I finerly went on board and I had one half of our Sloops Crew Amounting to thirty Men I had not Got on Board the Ship But for we saw a Ship Bearing Down on us I Got on Board the Ship and then we parted the Ship Standing for the Sloop we Allterd our Course in the Ship and the Next Morning [31 Jan.] we Gott by Abaco and See no More of Ship Nor Sloop and now we Makeing the Best of our way for Block Island I had the Log book Kept in the Same Maner as If Capt. Henry Johnson had the Command bound for New York this I had Dune in Case I had Come Acros any British Cruser and I Did not intend to Run out of My Way from Any Ship;

Journal, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44-18. John Trevett was born in 1747 at Newport, Rhode Island, and died there in 1823. There are two versions of Trevett's Journal in his hand, namely No. 44-16 and No. 44-18. No. 44-18 appears to be the original version, written in an earlier hand and in the Rhode Island vernacular, covering the period 1776–82. No. 44-16 is a more polished and corrected copy of No. 44-18, covers the period 1775–82 and appears to have been written later, ca. 1795. There is a third version in a different hand and attributed to his son, Eleazar. The No. 44–16 version of the Journal was printed incompletely as "The Journal of John Trevett, U.S.N., 1774–1782" in The Rhode Island Historical Magazine, vol. 6 (July 1885–Apr. 1886); vol. 7 (July 1886–Jan. 1887). Charles R. Smith prints the original version of the Journal and a short biography of Trevett in his Marines in The Revolution (Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1975), pp. 325–42, 472–73.

2. Fort Nassau.
5. Capt. Nicholas Biddle, who was forming a squadron at Charleston, including the Continental Navy frigate Randolph and four South Carolina Navy ships and letters of marque.
7. Fort Montagu.
15. Sloop Tryal and an unidentified sloop.
16. Banyan Day is a day when no meat is issued to the crew of a ship.
19. Ship Mary.
20. Lt. George House, acting third lieutenant of Continental Navy sloop Providence, who had been appointed a lieutenant on the Continental Navy brig Hampden in August 1776.

GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO GOVERNOR COMTE D'ARGOUT

Copy
Sir Jamaica 31st January 1778

I had the honor of your Excellency's dispatch of the 16th. Instant, by the Chevalier de Cuerville,1 to whom I shall, with pleasure, render every kind of civility.
The nature of your Excellency's complaints against the person commanding the Tender, called the Snail, relative to the Commission granted by Captain Garnier, and the Vexations your Vessels have received from him, made it necessary for me to lay your letter before the Admiral, he has informed me that you have written in terms exactly corresponding with those addressed to me, and that you will receive his Answer by a Ship of War, which he intends to send to you expressly for that purpose.

The impediments given to your Commerce, I am afraid considering the Times, and the Cloak so kindly lent to that of our Rebels, must occasion some little stoppage, now and then, to the fair Trader: but what are your disquietudes, and Vexations, to our real Captures and plunderings, to the ruin of many a wretched family by nominal Rebel Privateers? How have our Coasts throughout the whole West India Islands been infested by such piratical Interlopers? manned, not with our European Subjects, not with those Rebels who were our Subjects, but totally with French Men, French Negroes and French Molattoes; not fitted out in rebel Ports, but in French ones, not by American Rebels, but by French Merchants. I dare say, your Excellency will readily join with me in thinking, as there cannot be acts of higher Piracy than some of the abovementioned that it would have been justifiable, nay, that it would have been absolutely right, (as to both Nations) that these people should have been delivered over to the severity of our Laws and suffered the punishment due to such heinous crimes.—

I will again be proper to acquaint your Excellency, that the command of the Admiral here is totally distinct and separate from that of the King's Governor in whatever concerns the Ships of War, or the conduct of the Officers under him, and therefore I must wholly refer you to his Answer. Your Excellency's Astonishment will cease when I assure you, that I have not received the dispatch of the 15th. of December mentioned in your Letter, it is an Affair entirely unknown to me, and it would only have been doing me Justice, as no notice had been taken of it, to have supposed it must have miscarried. The Squirrel sailed on Wednesday the 6th. of November 1776, the Maidstone on Wednesday the 31st. of March 1777. They sailed then from hence for Europe, and have never since returned into these Seas.

Your Excellency has been pleased to say, "enfin je le previens pour le dernier fois, que sa reponse determinera bien decisement la conduite que je' dois ténir pour réprimer et arreter les vexations continuelles que'prouvent sur nos cotes nos Cabateurs &c."—These are words perhaps rather implying more than your Excellency can mean. Your Character for Humanity, and good Sense, seems to stand too fair to let small Evils light up in your mind that which may be productive of the most horrid of all Ills, a general War.

I do assure your Excellency, that no one can be more solicitous to preserve the Union now subsisting, or promote the continuance of it than I am, and it is my earnest Wish that you should have the fullest conception of the high Esteem and Regard with which I am Sir [&c.]

(signed) John Dalling

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 137/73, fos. 114–15. Addressed below close: "To His Excellency/The Governor of/St- Domingo." Docketed: "Copy of Governor Dalling's/Answer of 31st Jan 1778/to Count D'Argout's Letter/of 16th. Jan 1778./In Govr Dalling's (No 15) of/12th Feb 1778./(1)." Enclosure no. 1 in Governor John Dalling to Lord George Germain, 12 Feb., below.
1. Capitaine de vaisseau Louis Cavelier de Cuvenille, commanding the French frigate *Inconstante*.
3. See Captain William Garnier to William Richardson, 1 Jan., above.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP *CERES*, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES**

Jan[^v] 1778

Saturday 31  

| S^t eustatia Bore NW & by N 3 or 4 Leagues | at 7 A.M Came to Anchor in eustatia Road wth. the Best Bower in 11 fathm. water Veer’d away to Half a Cable found riding here the *Rattlesnake* Privateer Belonging to America[^1] [S]ent the pinnace on shore wth. an Officer to the Governor for [Intelligence] at 11 Weigh’d & Came to sail under Single Reeft Topsails the *Rattlesnake* riding in the road[^2]  
| St. eustacia N & By W Dist^c^t 2 or 3 Leagues | These 24 Hours Strong Gales with squalls of Rain  

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 191. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.


2. For another account of this encounter, see *The New-York Gazette: and the Weekly Mercury*, 30 Mar., below.

**WILLIAM AND GODFREY HUTCHINSON TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR**

(Duplicate)  

Sir  

| S^t Pierre M/que Jan[^v] 31[^n] 1778. | (Original by Davis & Dup[^k^] Capt Hill.  

We have Already had the pleasure of writeing you by this Conveyance, and are now Sorry to Acqu[^t^] you that we have rec’d Acco[^n^] of one of the fish Vessells mention’d in our last being retaken, & carried into Dominica, & the other we fear has met with the same fate, as She does not yet Appear. You will please for the future to Order all Captains in the Service who may send any Prize Vessells to our Adds to take all the People out belonging to them & put in the Same Number of their own, each Person answering to the Names Agreeable to the Shipping Paper. Several Vessells have passed British Ships by this method. You will Likewise furnish them with Blank Clearances, to be filled of as they are coming into this Port, as Vessells from America.

As this Avoids any Difficulties arising, & is a great Advantage, in regard to the Duty’s & Prevents any Advantages being taken from the Vessell being known to be a Prize, in w. Case Government Obliges them to an Immediate Sale. they will at the same time in the Clearane^t^ they fill up pay Attention to that part of G H Letter Carey,[^1] in regard to mention^&^ but one half the Quantity of Fish on Board; As this Vessell is just Geting under way; we Conclude, with tender of our best Services on every Occasion & are with Respect Sir [&c.]

Wm. & G Hutchinson


[^v]: January  
[^n]: November  
[^t]: to 
[^k]: by
PROPOSED ACT FOR THE BETTER REGULATION OF THE CONNECTICUT STATE NAVY

[Hartford, February 1778]

We your Honors Committee appointed to take into Consideration what measures ought to be come into for the better regulation and Government of the Navy or Vessels of Force fitted out by this State, and the Officers marines and Mariners employ’d on board of Said Vessels—

Take leave to Report That in the Opinion of this Committee The following Bill be passed into an Act of this Assembly viz An Act for the better regulation of the Navy, being Vessels of War belonging to this State

Be it Enacted by the Governor Council & Representatives in General Court Assembled and by the Authority of the Same; That

1. The Commanders of all Ships & Vessels of war belonging to this State are Strictly required to Shew in them Selves a good example of Honour & vertue to their under Officers & men, and to be very Vigilant in Inspecting the behaviour of all Such as are under them, and to discountenance & Suppress all dissolute & disorderly practices, and all Such as are Contrary to the Rules of discipline & Obedience, & to Correct those who are guilty of the Same, according to the rules & usages in Such Cases.

2. The Commanders of Ships where there is a Chaplain are to take Care that divine Service be daily performed, morning & evening & a Sermon preached on Sundays unless bad weather or other extraordinary Accident prevent.

3. If any person Shall be heard to Swear, Curse or blaspheme the name of God, the Commander is Strictly enjoind to punish them for every Offence, by Causing them to wear a wooden Collar or some other Shameful badge of distinction for so long time as he Shall Judge proper

4. He who is guilty of Drunkeness, if a Seaman shall be put in Irons until he is Sober, but if an Officer he shall forfeit two days pay

5. no Commander of any Ship or Vessel Shall inflict any punishment upon a Seaman beyond Twelve lashes upon his naked back, with a Suitable whip, without the Sentence of a Court martial, but if the offence require it he may apply for a Court martial & in the mean time confine the Offender

6. The Commander of any Ship or vessel is never by his own authority to discharge a Commission or warrant Officer nor to punish or Strike him but he may Suspend or Confine them for offences until a Court martial can be holden for the Trial of their offence

7. The Officer who Commands, by accident of the Captain or Commander’s absence (unless he be absent for a time by leave:) Shall not order any Correction, but Confinement, and upon the Captain’s return on board, he shall then give an Account of his reasons for so doing.

8. The Captain is to cause the Articles of War to be hung up in some public place of the Ship and read to the Ships Company once a month.

9. The Sea Men Shall, at their request be furnished with Slops that are necessary, by the Captain or purser who Shall keep an Account of the Same.
10 The Capt before he sails on a Cruize Shall make return & leave with the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State, or Such other person or persons as Shall be appointed for that purpose a Compleat list of all the Officers and men with the time and terms of their enlistment & entering: and during his Cruize Shall keep a true account of the desertion or Death of any of them: and of the entering of others, and after his Cruize and before any of them are paid off, he Shall make return of a Compleat list of the Same, including those who Shall remain on board his Ship, together with an account of the Slops & necessary articles deliver'd out to each man, which ought to be deducted out of their pay.

11 The Captain is to take care when any Inferiour officer or Voluntier Seaman are turned over into the Ship under his Command, from any other Ship, not to rate them on the Ships books in a worse quallity, or a lower degree or Station than they served in the Ship they were removed from, & for his guidance, he is to demand from the Commander of the Ship from which they are turned Over, a list under his hand of their names and qualitys.

12 Any officer Seaman or others, intitled to wages or prize money, may have the Same paid to his Assignee or Agent provided the Assignment or power of Agency be Attested by the Captain or Commander the Master or purser of the Ship or any Assistant or Justice of the peace.

13 The Captain is to discourage the Seamen of his Ship from selling any part of their wages and Shares, and never to attest a Letter of Attorney of any Seaman until he is fully Satisfied that the Same is not granted in Consideration of money given for purchase of his Shares or Wages when any inferior Officer or Seaman dies, the Captain is forthwith to make out a Ticket for the time of his Service & return the Same to the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State or other persons for that purpose appointed in order that the wages may be paid to the Executors or Administrators of the deceas'd.

14 A convenient place shall be set apart for Sick or hurt men to which they are to be removed with their hammocks & bedding when the Surgeon shall advise the Same to be necessary and Some of the Crew shall be appointed to attend & serve them & keep the place Clean.

15 It is left to the discretion of the Commander to Shorten the allowance of provisions when absolute necessity Shall require it, taking care that the men be punctually paid for the Same.

16 The Captain Shall frequently Order the proper Officer to Inspect into the Condition of the provisions of all kinds on board & take all due & necessary care to preserve the same good wholesome & fit for use.

17 The Captain or purser Shall Secure the Cloathing, bedding, & all other Articles & things of such persons as Shall die or be killed, with a true Inventory thereof, to be deliver'd to their Executors or Administrators.

18 All papers, Charter parties bills of lading passports and other writings whatsoever, found on board any Ship or Ships, which Shall be taken Shall be carefully preserved and the Originals sent to the Courts of Justice for Maritime affairs; and if any person or persons Shall willfully or negligently Destroy or Suffer to be destroy'd or willingly Conceal'd from the proper Officer any Such paper or papers he or they So offending Shall forfeit their Share of Such prize or prizes and Suffer
Such other punishments as the Offence Shall deserve by the Judgment of a Court martial.

19 When in Sight of the Ship or Ships of the Enemies & at Such other times as may make it appear necessary to prepare for an Action or engagement the Captain Shall Order all things in his Ship in proper posture for fight & Shall in his own person & according to his duty heart on & encourage the Inferiour Officers & men to fight Courageously & not to behave themselves feintly or cry for quarters on pain of Such punishment as the Offence Shall appear to deserve for his neglect.

20 Any Captain or other Officer, mariner or others, who Shall basely desert their duty or Station in the Ship or run away while the Enemy is in Sight or in time of Action, or Shall entice others so to do: Shall Suffer Death: or Such other punishment as a Court martial Shall inflict.

21 Any Officer Seaman, or marine who Shall begin, excite, cause or Join in any mutiny or Sedition in the Ship to which he belongs on any pretence whatever, Shall Suffer death, or Such other punishment as a Court Martial Shall direct. any person in or belonging to the Ship, who Shall utter any words of Sedition or mutiny, or endeavour to make any mutinous Assembly on any pretence whatever Shall Suffer Such punishment as a Court Martial Shall inflict.

22 None Shall presume to quarrel with, or Strike his Superior on pain of Such punishment as a Court Martial Shall order to be inflicted.

23 If any person Shall apprehend he has Just cause of Complaint, he Shall quietly and decently make the Same known to his Superior Officer or to the Captain as the case may Require, who Shall take care that Justice be done him.

24 There Shall be no quarreling or fighting between Shipmates on board any Ship nor Shall there be used any reproachfull or provolung Speeches tending to make quarrels & disturbances on pain of Imprisonment and Such other punishment as a Court Martial Shall think proper to inflict.

25 If any person Shall Sleep upon his watch or negligently perform his duty, which Shall be enjoined him to do, or forsake his Station, he Shall Suffer such punishment as a Court martial Shall Judge proper to inflict according to the nature of his Offence.

26 All murder Shall be punished with Death.

27 All Robbery and Theft Shall be punished at the discretion of a Court martial.

28 Any master at Arms, who Shall refuse to receive Such prisoner or prisoners as Shall be Committed to his Charge, or having receiv'd them Shall Suffer him or them to escape, or dismiss them without orders for so doing, Shall Suffer in his or their Stead, as a Court Martial Shall order & direct.

29 The Captain, Officers, & others, Shall use their utmost endeavours, to detect, apprehend, & bring to punishment all offenders and Shall at all times readily assist the officers, appointed for that purpose, in discharge of their duty, on pains of being proceeded against and punish'd at discretion.

30 All other faults, disorders, and Misdemeanours which Shall be Committed on board any Ship, which are not herein mentioned Shall be punished according to the laws usages & Customs in Such Cases at Sea.

31 That his Excellency the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State for the Time being be & he is Hereby fully Impowered to appoint a Court martial
for the Trial of all Capital Crimes Committed at Sea on board any of the vessels of war belonging to this State; which Court martial Shall Consist of nine members at least & as many of them as may be obtain'd, without delay Shall consist of Officers belonging to the Navy of this State.

32 That in Cases not Capital the Commander or Captain of any Ship or Vessel may appoint a Court Martial which Shall Consist of at least One Captain one Lieutenant with One Lieutenant of marines if there shall be such officer of the marines then present, & the Eldest Captain Shall preside when more are appointed—All Sea Officers of the Same denomination Shall take rank of the Officers of marines.

33 That in all Cases when the nature of the Case Shall require His Excellency the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State is Impowered to appoint a Court martial for the Trial of offences not Capital, Committed at Sea, on board any vessels of war belonging to this State. Every member of a Court Martial Shall Take the following oath viz. You Swear that you will well & truly try and impartially determine the Cause of the prisoner now to be tried according to the Rules & regulations of the Navy of the State of Connecticut, so help you God. which Oath Shall be administered by the president, to the other members, & the president Shall himself be Sworn by the officer in such Court next in Rank.

34 All witnesses before they may be admitted to give Evidence Shall take the following Oath viz.

You Swear the Evidence you Shall give in the Cause now in hearing Shall be the truth the whole truth and nothing but the truth, So help you God.

35 And it shall be the duty of the president of every Court martial to transmit to the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State every sentence, which Shall be given with a Summary of the evidence and proceedings thereon by the first Opportunity, and the Sentence of a Court martial for any Capital Offence, Shall not be put in execution until it be laid before the Governor or Commander in Chief of this State, who Shall have power to Confirm Such Sentence or respit and reprieve the Offender under Such Sentence until the next Session of the General Assembly.

36 The Captain or Commander of any Ship or vessel Shall receive & obey all such Orders & Instructions as Shall be given him from time to time by his Excellency the Governor and his Committee of Safety or Such other persons as Shall be appointed for that purpose.

37 There Shall be allowed to each man Serving on board the Vessels of Force belonging to this State a daily proportion of provisions according as is expressed in the following Table viz.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Bread</th>
<th>Meat</th>
<th>Vegetables</th>
<th>Other Items</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>1 lb potatoes or turnips</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb pork</td>
<td>half a pint peas or beans &amp; 4 oz. Cheese</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb beef</td>
<td>1 lb potatoes or turnips &amp; pudding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb beef</td>
<td>2 oz. butter &amp; 4 oz. Cheese &amp; half a pint rice or Samp.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb pork &amp; half a pint of peas or beans</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb beef</td>
<td>1 lb potatoes or turnips &amp; pudding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday</td>
<td>1 lb bread</td>
<td>1 lb pork</td>
<td>half pint of peas or beans &amp; 4 oz. Cheese</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Half a pint of rum pr man per day when at Sea & half that quantity when in port.
One pint vinegar for six men per week.

38 The pay of the Officers and men shall be as follows per Calendar month—

Viz.

<p>| | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Captain or Commander</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>Yeoman</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Quartermaster</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Quarter gunner</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mates</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Cook</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Coxswain</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain first mate</td>
<td>9½</td>
<td>Captain's Clerk</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto second ditto</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>Steward</td>
<td>13½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gunner</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Chaplain</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gunners mate</td>
<td>10½</td>
<td>Able Seamen</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>21½</td>
<td>Cap's of Marines</td>
<td>26½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto mate</td>
<td>10½</td>
<td>Lieutenant of Marines</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Sergeants</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto mate</td>
<td>10½</td>
<td>Corporalls</td>
<td>7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Fifer</td>
<td>7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midshipmen</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Drummer</td>
<td>7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armourer</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>privates or Marines</td>
<td>6½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sailmaker</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

39 If any person duly inlisted or engaged on board of any Vessel Shall desert the same he Shall forfeit all his wages due & Shares of prizes and shall Suffer Such other punishment as a Court Martial Shall Judge

40 That in Cases of re-captures, the recaptors Shall have and retain in lieu of Salvage one eighth part of the true value of the Vessel & Cargo or either of them, if the Same hath been in possession of the Enemy not more than twenty four hours, if more than twenty four hours & less than forty eight hours one fifth part; if more than forty eight hours & less than ninety Six hours, one third part; if more than ninety six hours the one half: unless the vessel hath been legally Condemned as prize in Some Court of Admiralty, in which Case the Recaptor to have the whole.

41 That all Captures, prizes & Shares in lieu of Salvage on the captures made by any Ships or Vessels belonging to this State Shall be & belong one half thereof to the use of this State: & the other half to the use of the Captors, the Necessary Charges of Condemnation being first deducted

42 That the Captain of a Single Ship or Arm'd Vessel have two Twentieth parts for his Share of the prize allotted to the Captors

That the Lieutenants of the Ship & of the marines Surgeons Chaplains pursers Boatswains, gunners, Carpenters, Masters, Mates, have three Twentieth parts equally divided among them Share & Share alike

That the midshipmen, Clerk, Surgeons Mate, Steward, Sailmaker Cooper, Armourer, Boatswain's mate Cook, Coxswain, & Serjeants of marines have three twentieth parts equally divided among them Share & Share alike

That the remaining Twelve Twentieth parts be divided among the rest of the Ships Company Share & Share alike.
provided that where more than one Ship or vessel are in Company & Concern'd in the Capture of any prize the part of Such prize which Shall be adjudged or accrue to each Ship or vessel Shall be Shared & divided among the Officers & Crew of Such Ship or vessel in the Same proportion as above Expressed in this Act.

43 That no Officer or man have any Share but Such as are actually on board their Several Vessels at the time any prize is taken, Excepting Such only as may have been Ordered on board any other prizes before taken, or Sent away by his or their Commanding Officers.

44 He who first discovers a Ship or Vessel which Shall be made a prize Shall be intitled to a double Share of Such prize.

45 He who Shall first board any Ship or other Vessel, making resistance, which Shall become a prize, Shall be intitled to a Triple Share of Such prize provided that this Act shall continue and be in force untill the rising of the General Assembly in may next & no longer.

all which is Submitted by your Honours most Obedient humble Servants
Sign'd p' Order
Sam'l Huntington

Pas[se]d In the Lower House
Test Benj' Payne Clerk
In the upper House
The further Consideration of this Report and Bill for An Act & is referred to this Assembly in its next Session—
Test George Wyllys Secrety
Concurred in the Lower House
Test Benj' Payne Clerk


1. Corn mush; a coarse hominy or a boiled cereal made from it.

RESOLVE OF THE CONNECTICUT HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

Whereas that one twentieth part of all ye prices belong captured by the Arm'd Vessells belonging to this State (which by ye Rules of Congress relative to all prizes taken by Continental Vessells is appropriated to ye Commodore or Commander in chief of ye Continental Fleet) in this State has not been appropriated but is now in ye hands of particular persons—

Resolved by this Assembly that ye Committee of Pay-Table be and they are hereby directed and impowered to call all persons who now have or hereafter may have any of ye said 20th part of said Prizes or ye avails thereof in their hands to Accr examine and adjust all Accr relative thereto & receive & lodge ye Money arising thereon with ye Treas' taking his Rec for ye same & lodge sd Rec with ye Secretary
February 1 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

[Boston]
1778 Feb. 1. The Ship\(^1\) fell down to Nantasket Road—


CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCTON HOWE

My Lord,

The breaking up of the Frost has so much cleared the River of the Ice, that the Liverpool is enabled to sail for New York for the Generals Dispatches arrived there in the three last Pacquets.—With the Liverpool goes also a Mail for England in the Despencer Pacquet convoyed by two Armed Vessels.—

Since your Lordships departure from hence no material event has happened except the loss of the Transport Brig Symetry one of the Baggage Vessels from New York,\(^1\) which run a shore near Wilmington, and by the Frost coming on fell into the Enemy's hands before any Assistance could be sent from hence.

Out of thirty Vessels that were taking in Forage at Tinnicum Island the 27th, Decemr when the Snow begun, only three (which were empty) failed of getting back to the Town; those drove up and down with the Ice for a day or two, and at last grounded on the Jersey Shore near Gloucester and were burnt by the Rebels.—

An Attempt was made some Weeks ago to get Six Gun-Boats past the Town, to lay in the Mouths of the Creeks on the Jersey Shore to prevent the Market Boats from passing; But as the two foremost of them deserted and came to Philadelphia,\(^2\) the design was layed aside, since which it is said they have been carried over land to Salem Creek.\(^3\) There are also two Gun Boats and a small Privateer Sloop at Wilmington, and the Deserters from thence say the Rebels are preparing some Fire Machines—

The Cannon left by the Enemy in the Wrecks of their Ships and floating Batteries have been destroyed, and a small Work on the Shore opposite to them, erected for the purpose of preventing it, as well as to annoy Vessels going up and down the River, with one Gun mounted in it was also destroyed by the Officer sent on that Service

The Flat Boats are all in repair and the Transports and Men of War in some forwardness with their Refitting. I have the honor to be &ca.

A. S Hamond.


2. For more on the two armed boats that deserted, see Journal of H.M. Armed Ship Vigilant, 8 Jan., Journal of H.M.S. Roebuck, 12 Jan., and William Bradford to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 24 Jan., above.

3. See William Bradford to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 24 Jan., above.

FRANCIS LEWIS TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Dear Sir

Cap' Nicholson1 of the Frigate Virginia, has applyed to me as a member of the Marine Committee, pointing out the necessity he is under, of having a Tender, in order to reconnoitre the Bay before he proceeds down with the Frigate.

He informs me that there is now at Annapolis armed boats belonging to this State, under your Excellency’s directions, and prays that one of the largest might be lent for that purpose; he intends to embrace the first fair wind to proceed with the Frigate to Sea, and which Congress has very much at Heart. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Fra. Lewis

Baltimore 1st Febry 1778

L. Monroe, Wakeman and Holman Loan Collection of the Pequot Library Association, Southport, Conn., on loan to the Beinecke Rare Book and Manuscript Library, CtY. Addressed: “His Excellency/Thomas Johnston Esquire/Governor & Commander in Chief,/at/Annapolis.” Docketed: “1 Feb 1778/Fra Lewis Esq” Note: “p’ Lieut/Barney.” Barney was first lieutenant of the Continental Navy frigate Virginia.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHawe

February 1778.

D° [Charles Town] Lighthouse N 15° W 19 Miles

Sunday 1st.

At 2 AM made the Signal & Veer’d Ship  At 6 made Sail  At 7 Saw a Sail to the N’ward & one to the NW  D° made the Signal & gave Chace Lizard in Company. At Noon Still in Chace the Lizard in Company.

D° Lighthouse S 65° Wt 11 Leagues

Fresh breezes wth Rain—PM Still in Chace  At 2 Tk & Stood off  At ½ past Tk & Stood on  At ½ past 3 Tk & Stood off in 3½ fa  D° the Lizard in Chace of the Ship  At 5 the Lizard bore NBW  D° Prize Brig in Company.1 At ½ past 10 lost Sight of the Brig—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/168.

1. Dutch brig Batavear, Samuel Darverck, master, a crew of ten seamen, owned by Peter La Pole of Amsterdam, from Amsterdam to Charleston, with salt &c., taken off Santee River, S.C., sent to St. Augustine, capture credited to Carysfort and Lizard. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DacRES

Febv 1778

St. eustacia N & By W—Dist° 2 or 3 Leagues
Sunday 1st. These 24 Hours Strong Gales with squalls of Rain P.M & A.M Employ'd Standing off & on S' Eustatia & Cruizing round the Island at Noon the Rattlesnake still in S't Eustatia Road

S'C. Eustatia ESE Dist. 2 or 3 Leag.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 192. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.


February 2

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Navy Board Eastern department
Boston N England February 2nd 1778

Gentlemen

Having presumed to draw a Bill on you in favour of Mr William Dennie a Merchant of this Town for one hundred pounds Sterling, it becomes necessary to appologize for this Step by Explaining the reasons of our Conduct, which otherways must Appear very extraordinary, as we have neither the Express orders of Congress for it or have the Honour of being Connected with you in any other way than as public Officers of the Continent—

Congress having directed us to furnish the Honble: John Adams Esq: (who they have Appointed one of the Commissioners at the Court of France) with Every Accommodation necessary for his Voyage among which is the Article of hard money which we have not been able to obtain any other way Seasonably for his passage in the Boston now nearly ready to Sail, without discovering his Intentions which require Secrecy, therefore by his Consent and Advice have taken the Liberty to draw on you on this Occasion We flatter ourselves the Bill will be duly honoured—We have the honour to be [&c.]

Wm Vernon
Jas: Warren


 MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir Council Chamber Boston February 2nd 1778—

Having received information that a demand has been made by a Flag from Rhode Island that a Number of Prisoners Equal to the Number that lately arrived at Marblehead in the Ship Royal Bounty bound from Hallifax to New Port after taking the Ship out of the Hands of the British Captain."

The Council of this State have thought Proper to send you Copy of a Letter from Sr George Collier to Commissary Pierpoint whereby it clearly appears that the said Ship was bound from Hallifax to New Port and Consequently notwithstanding Sr George calls her a Cartel she Could by no means be Considered as Such—And
therefore there can be no propriety in their Demand of a Number of Prisoners in Exchange for those who happily liberated themselves in passing from One Port of the Enemy's to another—

In the Name and in behalf of the Council I am Sir, [&c.]

Jer: Powell Presd

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 10. Addressed: "(On public Service)/His Excellency Nicholas Cooke Esq'r/Providence—" Docketed: "Jeremiah Powell Esq: enclosing a Letter/from S' George Collier respecting the Cartel/Royal Bounty Boston Feb' 24. 1778." Enclosure not found.

1. See Charles Waller to Governor Nicholas Cooke, 24 Jan., above. The master of the Royal Bounty was Thomas Compton.


NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

To The Honb: Mareane
Committe of Congress
Gentlemen,

New London February 2, 1778

I wrote you 24th Nov'r & 5th of January last Since that have not been favor'd with any Answer, the Continual Call on me for Money from the Ship Trumbull, for Provisions, Mens Wages Stores &c for more than Twelve Months Past, purchasing and fitting out the Brigg Resistance Sam'l Chew Commandr & no Prizes coming in to this Port that in Short I have advanc't my own Money to so great Am't that I am oblig'd to Send the barer Mr John Hertell on Purpose to Request that you would Send me at least Twenty Thousand Pounds Lawfull Money, which Sum I have drawn on you in his favor of this date, he will have Occasion to make use of Five Thousand Dollars before he Returns home, beg you will let him have that Sum in Continent' Dollars, and the Remainder give him an order on Mr Lawrence, the Treasurer of the Loan Office in this State—The Occasion of my not drawing as you desir'd me of yer Decem'r 1776 and yer 17th June last was that I Really Expected that their would have been sum Prizes Sent in hear by the Continent' Arm'd Vessells, and In that Case the Money would have come in to my hands, twelve months ago I paid all the Money in my hands belonging to the Contin't to Messrs. Levingston & Turnbull, by your order & no Prize is Come in Since & Mr. Dean who was to furnish the Ship Trumbull with what she wanted in the River, has Sent M't Ivis the Rope maker to me for payment of Two Large Cables Am't to One Thousand pounds and Cap't John Lamb who arived att Boston with a Large Quantity of Warlike Stores that was shipt to my care by Mr Bingham att Martineco Consisting of Seventeen brass Field peces, and Carriages Shott powder Arms &c which I orderd Cap't Lamb to Deliver to Mr Bradford the Contin't Agt & last Week Cap't Lamb Came up from Boston and Demands the freight from me as Bradford says he has no money and will not pay him, have also Rec'd orders from yer Commission's of the Navy Board att Boston to git a Quantity of Provisions in Readiness for Publick use att this Port, & have Cal'd on them for Money, but Cant git any—and I make no doubt but we Shall Soon have the Ship Trumbull out of the River and fitted out—I mention these Matters only that you might see the Nessesity of my having the Money and Cannot git Supplys without it—

we have a Report that Cap't Chew in the Resistance since Sending in the Prize into Boston, has been into Demarari River to Clean his Brigg and has Since taken
an Arm'd Schooner that was fitted out from Barbadoes, to Cruce on our trade, &
that he has Mann'd her and keeps her to Cruce with him it gives me Pleasure to
hear of his Success, as the fitting of him out was a Plan of my own, & I hope he will
Answer your Expectations, I am [&c.]

Nathl Shaw Junr.

NEW-YORK, February 2.

On Thursday last was brought in here by Sir James Wallace, of his Majesty's
Ship Experiment, a Dutch Ship of about 600 tons, called the Lady Margareta,1 Capt.
De Ruyter,2 laden with a very large and valuable Quantity of Salt, Medecines,
amongst which are between four and 5000 Weight of Jesuit's Bark, Wine, Brandy,
Cordage, Linens, Tea, and mercery Goods, bound from Cadiz, as they pretend, to
Coracoa, but more probably to South-Carolina, will turn out a valuable Prize to the
Experiment, and a great Loss to the Rebels. This is the fourth Prize taken, and arrived
in our Harbour, within the last twelve Days, by this vigilant and gallant Commander,
and we doubt not that this present Cruize off this Coast, will soon produce us many
more Arrivals of equal Importance with those now lying at our Wharfs.

The first Cost of the abovementioned Ship's Cargo at Cadiz, amounted to
84,000 Dollars.

Thursday last the Brig Hannah, Capt. Sybels,3 arrived here from Halifax, in 17
Days: He sailed from thence in Company with sundry other Vessels, some of which
were for this Port, and the Rest for Rhode-Island, under Convoy of his Majesty's
armed Brig the Cabbot.

Captain Sybels informs, That Prizes were daily brought into Halifax, by his
Majesty's Frigates, and that when he sailed the Blond, Milford, Orpheus, Scarborough,
Fox, and Albany, lay in that Harbour.

Thursday last the Ship Torn,4 Capt. Lee,5 arrived here in 8 Weeks from
Liverpool.

On the 28th. of December, in Lat. 48, 48. Lon. 37, 35. Capt. Lee fell in with
the Rebel Schooner Privateer Warren,6 Capt. Revel,7 from Beverly, in Massachusetts
Bay, of ten Guns, and fifty Men, which he took, after a short Engagement, carrying
away their Fore-Mast, killing one of their Men and wounding three, with no other
Loss on his Side, than one Lad wounded, named John Neal. Capt. Lee took the
Guns and every other necessary out of the Privateer, and then left them to shift for themselves.

The next Day Capt. Lee fell in with and took the Schooner Friendship, from Salem for Surinam with Fish and Lumber, and ordered her for Liverpool; and the 9th Ult. Lat. 35, 55. Lon. 61, 46. he also fell in with and took the Schooner Two Brothers, Isaac Elwell, Master, from Newbury, for Trinidad, with Lumber and Fish, which he ordered for this Port, but parted from her in a Gale of Wind.

The 16th following in Lat. 37, 57. Lon. 63, 45. Capt. Lee engaged a Sloop of 12 Guns and about 70 Men for a considerable Time within Pistol Shot, when she was glad to sheer off, with considerable Damage, and as Capt. Lee put one third Part of his Men on board his Prizes, he thought it most prudent to pursue his Voyage hither.

The Zeal and Loyalty of the Liverpool Merchants, in Favour of Government is eminently evinced by the Number of Vessels they have already armed and stationed for the Annoyance of the Rebel Commerce and Communication with the natural Enemies of Great-Britain; the following are now cruizing in the American Seas, The Sarah Goulbourn, Capt. Holland, of 20 six and nine Pounders; the Brilliant, Capt. Priestly, of 20 six and nine Pounders; the Belcour, Capt. Moore, of 18 six and nine Pounders; the Ellis, Capt. Jolly, of 16 six and nine Pounders; the Pole, Capt. Maddock, of 18 six and nine Pounders; the Marlborough, Capt. Dawson, of 16 six Pounders; the Fanny, Capt. Wignal, of 12 six Pounders, and the Sally Sloop, Capt. Powell, of 12 four Pounders.

Lieut. Wright, Commander of the Brig Dunmore, Tender to his Majesty's ship the Otter, sent in here Yesterday Morning, a Brig from Dartmouth, N.E. in Ballast, for Ocracock, in North-Carolina; and a French Sloop from Guadaloupe, for Virginia, loaded with Camp Equipage, Wine, Dry Goods, &c. &c.

1. Ship Vrouw Margarita (Lady Margareta), Geele Joches Ruyter, master. See Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, 14 Jan., above.
3. George Sibbles.
7. John Revell (Ravell).
10. Ship Sarah Goulburn (Goulbourn), N. Holland, commander, 400 tons burthen with three decks, mounting 20 six-pounders, built at Liverpool in 1777, owned by Brown & Co. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777-1778.
11. Ship Brilliant, Priestman, commander, 450 tons burthen, mounting 2 nine-pounders and 12 six-pounders, built in Liverpool in 1777, owned by J. Sparling. Ibid.
12. Ship Balcour, H. Moore, commander, 350 tons burthen with three decks, mounting 4 nine-pounders and 14 six-pounders, built on the Thames River in 1759, repaired in 1777, owned by A. Goodrich. Ibid.


15. Ship *Marlborough*, G. Dawson, commander, 250 tons burthen, mounting 14 six-pounders and 2 nine-pounders, built at Liverpool in 1754, received thorough repairs in 1776, owned by J. Backhouse. Ibid.


17. Ship *iambolgh*, G. Dawson, commander, 250 tons burthen, mounting 14 six-pounders and 2 nine-pounders, built at Liverpool in 1754, received thorough repairs in 1776, owned by J. Backhouse. Ibid.

18. Lt. John Wright, R.N.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Feb'1778

AM  Came down the Schooner *Willing Maid* which we fitted as a Tender. Boats Emp'd Watering. at 10 weighed and Came to Sail, running out from the Hook, passed by a Sloop from Bermuda and 4 Ships from London, Fresh Breezes and fair, Sailed over the Bar, PM at 2 Saw a Large ship ashore on Long Island; and Several small Sail, standing inshore, at 7 our Tender in C

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, 116.

1. On 3 Feb. *Experiment* ordered her tender *Hawk*, formerly *Willing Maid*, to cruize off Delaware Bay. Ibid. While in Delaware Bay off Maurice River on 6 Feb., *Hawk* captured sloop *Lee*, J. Bennett, master, from Maurice River, N.J., to Hispaniola, with tobacco and staves, and sent her to New York City. Her capture was credited to H.M.S. *Experiment*. Howe's Prize List, 30 October 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 485. *Lee* was libelled on 18 Feb. 1778 in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned on 11 Mar. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 16, 29. Her prize papers give the master's name as Jacob Bennett. Ibid., 32/387/24.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Monday the 2nd day of February 1778.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain James Markham for one hundred and eighty pounds upon Account, for the purpose of recruiting Men for the naval department who gave Bond and security for faithfully applying the said money, rendering a true and just acco thereof, and returning any surplus that may remain in his hands by virtue hereof.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Celey Saunders for three hundred pounds upon Account for the purpose of recruiting men for the naval Service, who gave Bond and security for faithfully applying the said money, rendering a true and just acco and returning any Surplus that may remain in his hands by virtue hereof.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Capt. James Markham for fifty pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Page Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Celey Saunders for fifty pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Lewis Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Magazine, deliver to Captain James Markham six muskets, and twenty six Cartouch Boxes for the use of the Page Galley.—


---

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE**

February 1778

**Monday 2d.**

D° [Charles Town] Lighthouse S 65° W 11 Leagues

At 5 AM bore down to the Prize Brig 1—at 6 lost sight of the Brig—At 8 Saw a Sail to the Eward gave Chace—At 10 Tk° Ship D° Lighthouse S 38° Wc 13 miles

First part light breezes wth Rain Middle & Latter fresh Gales wth. Rain—At ½ past 1 PM fired two Guns to bring the Chace too D° the Chace br° too found her to be a Snow from Bourdeaux for Charles Town 2 D° Shortn’d Sail, hoisted the Cutter out & Sent the Master, Midshipman & 7 Men on board the Prize—D° rec° on board all the prisoners D° Close Reefd Topsails—at 12 Prizes in Company

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/168.

1. Dutch brig Batavear.


---

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GALATEA, CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN**

February 1778

**Monday 2.**

D° [Charles town] S 77°.39' W 61 L°

at 8 AM Saw A Sail Gave Chace ½ p° 9 fired a Shot & Bro° too a French Ship on hailing him Said he was from Porto Prince bound to Charles town S° Carolina Laden with Sugar Wine & Dry Goods 1

D° N 72°.20' W 42 L°


D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4197.

1. French ship Rosiere D’Artois, D’Archambaut, master, [2]00 tons burthen, mounting four cohorns and four swivel guns, a crew of thirty-four seamen, from Port-au-Prince to Charleston, taken in lat. 32°.07', long. 76°.24', sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 299-40.

---

**JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD**

Navy Board . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . [Charles town] Monday 2d February [1778]

The Board Met According to Adjourn[ment]
2 FEBRUARY 1778

Present Edward Blake Esq first Commissr
Thos Savage, Thos Corbett, Josiah Smith
Edward Darrell Geo Abt Hall . . . . . . .

...1

A Letter to his Excellency the President—
Navy Board 2d Febrv1778—

Sir,

The Commissary for the Naval Department has applied to the Board for Salt, to pack and pickle the provisions purchased for the Navy, they will be glad if your Excellency will give an Order on the Commissioners for Salt, to Supply the Commissary with such Quantity as he may require for the above purpose—

To his Excellency By Order of the Board
John Rutledge Esq By Order of the Board

Edward Blake first Commissr

Orders were drawn on the Treasury for the following Sums in fav" of
James Bricken for 30 Spears for the Genl Moutrie a £6 £180 — —

James Stedman—
Making Carriages for the Brigg Polly £288—
for the Ship Genl Moutrie 246—
for the Brigg Notre Dame 180— 714 —
£894 — —

Adjourned to next Thursday Evening 6 oClock

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 137–38.
1. A letter to Commissary General William Vallentine concerning the exportation of rice is omitted.

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO GOVERNOR COMTE D’ARGOUT

(Copy)

Sir Antelope Port Royal Harbor 2d Febv 1778

I had the honor of your letter of the 19th december last with a declaration concerning the behaviour of some of the Officers under my Command,1 it was delivered to me by a Spanish Merchant, which was my reason for not answering it before, as I thought a letter on His Most Christian Majesty’s Service, ought to have been forwarded, by one of His Officers & not by a Gentleman who was not to return.

In answer to that Letter, I now beg leave to acquaint your Excellency that it is not in my power to do more than transmit those papers to my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty together with a true Copy of my Orders to the Officers in that instance which I have already done in Order to convince them that those Orders were not obey’d, & further that I am not to blame. The Ships you mention'd to have Committed the Violence you complain of, have not been under
my Command for 18 Months. I have however receivd a letter from one of the Captains, of my Squadron by which I am made acquainted with his proceeding[s] that letter I have likewise transmitted to the Admiralty & now enclose you a Copy thereof: I am myself of opinion that their behaviour is so unwarrantable that they will be dismissd the Service, being quite contrary to my Orders; indeed I shou’d have answerd your letter ere this by one of His Maj!’ Ships, had there been any one in port that cou’d have been spared.

In one of your Excellency’s letters you were so obliging as to inform me, you had taken up the Pirate, that seized the Sloop (coming from Africa) off the Isle of Vaché and that you intended to proceed against him by a regular Course of Law and advising me that you expected to restore the Slaves &c for which I am exceedingly obliged to your Excellency. I purpose sending one of His Maj!’ Ships soon with my Answer to your last letter of the 16th January by the Inconstant. I hope you will send me the property that was so unlawfully seized, or that you will inform me, whether His Brittanick Majesty’s Subjects are to have that property restord or not. I beg leave to Acquaint your Excellency that I am credibly informd that a Brigg of 16 Guns fitted out at Hispaniola and Mann’d by French Men except the Captain, is now Cruizing off the Isle of Vache, he has made several Attacks on Merchant Ships coming here, about a Week ago chasd one of the Kings packets but could not come up with her; I hope your Excellency will rest assured, that I am as much disposed, as you are to keep up the harmony & peace Subsisting between our Courts which I have often mentiond to you before. As I expect to be relieved daily by the Rear Admiral of the Blue, Sir Peter Parker Kn† your Excellency will please to direct your dispatches in future to that Officer

I am with respect & esteem [&c.]

Clark Gayton

2. H.M.S. Maidstone and H.M.S. Squirrel. See Governor John Dalling to Governor Comte d’Argout, 31 Jan., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES

Feb. 1778

S° Eustatia ESE Dist. 2 or 3 Leag°

Monday 2

D° Weath° [Strong Gales with squalls of Rain] P.M & A.M Continue Cruizing as Before People Employ’d working up Junk the Rattlesnake Still in S° Eustatia Road & Afraid to Come out!

S° Kitts Bore E Dist. 4 or 5 Miles

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 192. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.
February 3

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MILFORD, CAPTAIN SIR WILLIAM C. BURNABY**

February 3

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. UNICORN, CAPTAIN JOHN FORD**

February 3

**JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

[York, Pa.] Tuesday, February 3, 1778

The Committee of Commerce brought in a report; Whereupon,

Resolved, That the Committee of Commerce shall, from time to time, as occasion may require, recommend to Congress proper persons in the respective states to act as attorneys in each State for recovering all commercial debts due to the United States of America, and for claiming the continental share of all prizes libelled in the court of admiralty of the State where they may respectively reside; and upon such persons being approved, that the president execute letters of attorney to such persons respectively, to be transmitted to them by the Committee of Commerce.

THREE O'CLOCK, P. M.

The Committee of Commerce having recommended Abraham Livingston, Nathaniel Russel and Josiah Smith, Jun. as suitable persons to be appointed
attorneys for recovering all commercial debts due to the United States of America, and for claiming the continental share of all prizes libelled in the admiralty court in the State of South Carolina, the said Nathaniel Russel and Josiah Smith, or either of them, to act in case of the absence or death of the said Abraham Livingston: Whereupon,

Resolved, That the persons above mentioned be approved, and that the President be directed to execute a letter of attorney to them accordingly. . . .

Congress took into consideration the report of the committee appointed to devise effectual means to prevent persons disaffected to the interest of the United States from being employed in any of the important offices thereof; Whereupon,

Resolved, That every officer who holds or shall hereafter hold a commission or office from Congress, shall take and subscribe the following oath or affirmation:

I,——do acknowledge the United States of America to be free, independent and sovereign states, and declare that the people thereof owe no allegiance or obedience, to George the third, king of Great Britain; and I renounce, refuse and abjure any allegiance or obedience to him: and I do swear (or affirm) that I will, to the utmost of my power, support, maintain and defend the said United States, against the said king George the third and his heirs and successors, and his and their abettors, assistants and adherents, and will serve the said United States in the office of—which I now hold, with fidelity, according to the best of my skill and understanding. So help me God.

On this question, the yeas and nays being required,

New Hampshire, ay     Delaware, ay
   Mr. Frost ay| ay  Mr. M'Kean ay| ay
Massachusetts Bay, ay     Maryland, no
   Mr. Gerry, ay| ay  Mr. Forbes, no
   Lovell, ay| *  Henry, no
Rhode Island, ay| ay  Virginia, no
   Mr. Ellery, ay| ay  Mr. F. L. Lee, no
Connecticut, ay| ay  North Carolina, no
   Mr. Dyer, ay| ay  Mr. Penn, ay| ay
New Jersey, ay| ay  South Carolina, no
   Mr. Witherspoon, ay| ay  Mr. Laurens, ay| ay
   Clark, ay| ay  Georgia, no
Pennsylvania, ay| ay  Virginia, ay
   Mr. Roberdeau, ay| ay  Wood, ay
   Clingan, ay| ay  Mr. Langworthy, ay
   J. B. Smith, ay| ay

So it was resolved in the affirmative.

Congress proceeded in the report; Whereupon,

Resolved, That all officers of the army shall take and subscribe the foregoing oath or affirmation before the commander in chief, or any major general or brigadier general:

That all officers of the navy shall take and subscribe the same before one of the commissioners of the navy boards, or before a judge or justice of the peace of the State wherein they respectively reside, or shall receive their commissions or warrants. . . .
French cannon formerly mounted at Edenton, North Carolina, 1778
That every officer taking the foregoing oaths, or affirmations, or either of them, shall obtain from the person administering the same duplicate certificates specifying the time of his taking it, or them, and also his name and rank, or employment... 

That every officer in the navy shall deliver or send one of the certificates by him obtained to the navy board most convenient, who are required to transmit the same, and also a certificate of their own qualifications, to the Marine Committee, as soon as conveniently may be... 

That each deponent or affirinant shall retain and keep the other certificate by him obtained, as a voucher of his having complied with what is hereby enjoined him.

Resolved, That every officer, civil or military, now in office, shall take and subscribe the qualification above directed, within twenty days after notice hereof; and every person hereafter appointed to any office by or under the authority of the Congress of the United States of America, shall take and subscribe the same previous to his acting in such office; and every officer who shall continue or presume to exercise any commission, civil or military, under the authority of the Congress of the United States of America, without taking the qualifications in time and manner above directed, shall be cashiered, and forfeit two months’ pay to the use of the United States of America, and be rendered incapable of serving in the army of the said states, and of executing thereafter any office under Congress.

Resolved, That the resolutions passed the 21 day of October, 1776, prescribing the form of an oath or affirmation, and directing the same to be subscribed by officers holding commissions or offices from Congress, be, and they are hereby repealed.

Cornelius Harnett to Governor Richard Caswell

[York, Pa.] Feb 3. [1778]

Being disappointed in sending this forward at the time expected, I cannot help mentioning to your Excellency very shortly a matter which hangs heavy at my heart—Whilst all the States are fortifying every Creek & Inlet where Vessels can possibly enter, I fear Our State have Neglected Cape Lookout Bay and Cape Fear River. The latter is such a harbour, as may at all times be safe for the Enemy to Enter, & ravage the Country at will, more especially at this time, when all our Continental Troops are at the distance of 600 miles from that place. Cape Look Out is one of the finest Harbours on the American coast, & would be a noble Asylum for the Continental and Private Ships of war, to wood & water, as also a Place of Security for Trading Vessels chaced by the Enemy. I am distressed beyond measure to find Our Sea Coast so much neglected, to please (I fear) a few Individuals who may be interested in the matter, I am... 

Corn' Harnett

[P.S.] I am confined to my room by the Gout, & therefore can not with that Accuracy I could wish, answer your Queres, in regard to Major Genl Pay &c. I shall do myself the Honor of writing you in a Short time on that head—I could wish Your
Excellency would fall upon ways & means to procure all the Salted Pork in your State for the use of the Continental Army. Congress have every reason to believe the Army will be greatly distressed for that Article, I hope none will be Suffered to be Exported—Your Bills will be answered.


1. This letter is a continuation of one started on 31 Jan., which discusses the need for taxation, paper money, and the possibility of sending North Carolina militia to reinforce the Continental Army in Pennsylvania.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN THOMAS WALKER

[Annapolis] In Council 3rd February 1778

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Cap^ Thos Walker Seven hundred and sixteen pounds eighteen shillings due the Galley Baltimores Crew per payroll examined and passed

order

T Johnson Jun^

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-84/9.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 3rd day of February 1778—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Christopher Calvert for two hundred and fifty pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the South quay Shipyard.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Robert Tompkins for fifty pounds upon accot for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to John Jones for fifteen pounds fifteen shillings, as door keeper to this Board from the 20th day of November 1777, to the 31st day of January 1778 inclusive.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 350.


MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT HOWE TO GOVERNOR JOHN HOUSTOUN

[Extract]

Savannah the 3rd February 1778

Sir,

As I know nothing more esential to the safety of this State than compleating the Continental Battallions stationed in it, and Manning of the Gallies, I beg leave to give you my sentiments upon the subject, and if any thing I mention may be thought worthy the consideration of the Honble: the Council and Assembly you will do me the favor of laying my Letter before them.

The Bounty and pay allowed for entering and serving on board the Gallies will by no means induce Seamen to enlist at this time, when they can get so much more by serving on board Merchant Men; nor will it even prevail on Land Men to serve, when every common Labourer receives Wages at least equal to the pay of the
Gallies. The governing principle of most common Men being Interest it is to that we ought to apply; and as I cannot conceive but Men are to be had, when once they are convinced that becoming Galley Men is the best thing they can do, some temptation adapted to this Governing principle, should be fallen upon; and as in the present exigence, they can hardly be bought too dear, we must accommodate to the necessity of the case, and come up to their price.—A considerable Bounty upon this occasion will, I doubt not be attended with very good effects; the taking care that the accomodations on board are comfortable, their Clothing and Provisions good, and their pay be regularly given them, that not only the Bounty and Wages are such as to tempt them to serve, but that when they have entered they may be induced to like the service by every proper care and attention: This with a sufficient portion of Land after three Years or still more if they serve during the War, and with such other measures as the wisdom of your Legislature will I doubt not suggest and adopt, I am persuaded will soon procure you more Men for the Gallies. I cannot quit this subject without once more observing that the Men should be had at any rate; and that in my opinion, properly adapted inducements will most certainly obtain them.

(I)

(Signed) Robert Howe

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 73, pp. 149-56 (M247, roll 87). Addressed below the close: “His Honor, the Governor.” Docketed: “Letter Govr. of Georgia/February 3. 1778.” Three paragraphs are not printed. They concern the deplorable state of the Continental and Minute battalions in Georgia. Howe stresses the need for better barracks, decent hospitals stocked with adequate medicines, and proper clothing and blankets to prevent desertion.

1. See Minutes of the Georgia House of Assembly, 12 Jan., above.

GOVERNOR PETER CLAUSEN TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT

Sir.

Your Excellency has been pleased under the 12th of January last to transmit to me the Petition of James Potter, Attorney for John Adams Owner of the late Sloop Rose a private commission’d Vessel of War in Behalf of James Ledlar: in which I find he complains of, that the Crew saved were seized by the Guards and Dragged into a Dungeon where they now remain in a Devlorable Condition, one of whom died soon after being taken into Custody—

To which I must answer that those of the said Crew which the 26th of Decemb: last were picked up in the open Sea, were carried into Salt River Bay and from there without the least Guard brought in the Town here at Christianstad, when I order’d them to be arrested, not in a Dungeon but in the same Chambers where Burghers and other Inhabitants of this Island are secured and arrested for Debts, and where they all are in very good Health and not one died contrary to Mr. Potters Insinuation.—

The same day I ordered the Pilot to go with a Guard and others to Buck Island, to bring Captain Ledlar with two of his People then there, down to this Place, as said Ledlar had made his Station at Buck Island, being constantly to an Anchor there, and his Domicile the Mansion House on said Island, from whence he could see every coming or going Vessel, which he then brought to and forced them to go to an Anchor untill he had searched them.—
The same he did when at Anchor at Buck Island or some other Bay's at St. Thomas:—

He further attacked our own Vessels in the Mouth of the Harbour and within reach of our Guns, which several times were fired after him, chaced them by constantly firing at them both with his Guns and small arms, so that a Schooner belonging to this Place and coming from Puerto Rico with Mules was in the above Manner chaced by him and runned on Shore at the North Side of this Island, where she was lost—

These are neither Informations nor Narratives but Facts proved and asserted by himself and his saved Crew at a Polity Courts Examination which I have perused.—

I wonder if this is by Virtue of his Instructions (if ever he had a Commission) that he thus dared anoy the Trade and insult the Forts and Treaties of his King's Allies.—

I shou'd believe not; tho' one Mollineux from Tortola did the same before him: and he besides this killed a Man with a Musquet Shot on Board Ms's. Tennent & Ross's Vessel after he had hailed and brought her to, Killed Eight Sheep in the Pen at Buck Island, carried them on Board his Schooner, and pass'd close to the Harbour of this Town with them hanging quite fresh Killed over the one Side, so that no Body shou'd doubt his Violence: yea! when the Manager at Buck Island complained to him of his hostile Behaviour, acquainting him at the same time, that I had publickly forbid him and every Inhabitant here to supply them with fresh Meet from the Shore, but that they shou'd go in the Harbour where they cou'd get Refreshments: he then answered: I do not mind Your General, I wish, I had him and I wou'd hang him up by the Heels and I will take Sheep in Spite of him and the whole Island, also lay to an Anchor where I please.—

These gross Insults I must still forbear untill Satisfaction may be got from my Court, being tired of complaining in vain here: and I am likewise forc'd to suffer the daily Insults from the Commander of the Sloop call'd the Reprisal from Tortola; who has threatened different People of this Island and particularly Captain John Watlington, which Your Excellency will see by the following Deposition—

Your Excellency will judge by this whether I dare set James Ledlar on free foot, before I have received my King's Orders, or whether I am bound to secure him untill such time.—

As to his Crew, I have nothing against they having been under his Orders and obliged to obey his Commands: but in regard to him I think, that his Misconduct rather than the Sloop's Misfortune aggravates his Crimes.—

I am sincerely Your Excellency's [&c.]

P: Clausen.

Ste: Croix
February 3d. 1778.

LB, DNA, RG 55, Government of the Virgin Islands, Box 1 (Copybooks, Letters sent by Governor Peter Clausen to Foreign West Indian Officials, 1774–84), pp. 37–39. Addressed at top of first page: "To His Excellency/Governor Burt/ &c &c &c /Antigua."

1. See Governor Peter Clausen to Captain John Watlington, 27 Jan., above.
2. In the copybook this reads: "on free foot James Ledlar" with numbers written in above rearranging the text.
Sir

The Brigantine Ranger\(^1\) was Obliged to Return from a Cruise after being Out two Weeks on Account of a Leak She Sprung at Sea, have had her properly over-hal’d & this day She Sails on a Second Cruise with 95 Men—her disbursements is Considerable having had her Caulk’d from the keel up

Should She meet with no Sucess this Cruise Am determined to Send her to the Continent when She Returns, the St Peter is taken,\(^2\) also the Brig Washington,\(^3\) No alteration in our Markets Only a Greater Scarcity of Flour, Beef Very Plenty, two Prizes loaded entirely with that Article having arrived lately, I understand Lamb\(^4\) is arrived at Boston, Shall be Glad to hear from you when Convenient  I am Sir \[&c.\]

Patk Moore


2. See Journal of H.M.S. Aurora, 12-13 Jan., 14 Jan., and Captain James Cumming to Philip Stephens, 14 Jan., above.

February 4

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Navy Board Eastern departmt.
Boston 4\(^{th}\) February 1778

Sir

We have this day agreed with Mr William Smith of Fish kills to Supply you with twelve tuns of good refined Iron to be delivered to you at Norwich, with all possible Speed  The Teamsters who bring the Iron are to be paid for the Carting for which they will have an order from Mr Smith and if any of the Iron is wanting of the weight received it must be deducted from their pay at £250 \[\frac{1}{8}\] tun  If you have Supplyed your self with any quantity write Mr Smith how much you shall want that he may Send the Surplus of twelve tuns to Boston

We received a Letter from Mr Deshon dated the 16\(^{th}\) Ult. at N. London\(^1\) who informs us of your great necessity for money we desired him in ours of the 22\(^{nd}\) January\(^2\) to Supply you with what he could possibly Spare out of the sum he took with him which was Rhode Island & Connecticut money that he expected to get Exchanged at Providence for Continental  The duck and Cordage for the Ship\(^3\) we shall send forward soon as we can find Teams to carry it—

You will please to let us know what forwardness the Guns for the Ship at Salisbury\(^4\) is in and how soon they will be here  you will also Inform us the price of Shot at the Furnace and what the Expence of Carting will be—

If you can negotiate Loan office Certificates we will send you three or four thousand dollars  We are \[&c.\]
Wm. Vernon, on behalf of the Board

1. Not found.
2. Not found.
3. Continental Navy frigate Confederacy, building at Norwich, Conn.

JOHN BRADFORD TO ROBERT MORRIS

Dear Sir.
Boston 4th Febv 1778

My last inform'd you that I had put the Bark Nanny to your Acco't and had sent Orders to Mr. Jarvis¹ to fit her out immediately, this was in consequence of your Orders, provided I receiv'd no Counter Instructions from the Committe Commercial by the same post which I did not. But last Ev'ning by Express I had a Letter from them under 17th ultimo ordering Me to send the Dispatch² to Charlestown & also the Brig I lately bought at Boston which must mean that purchas'd at Bedford [in Dartmouth] as I have not bought one at Boston. their Letter is rather a Reprehension for not having sent away the Dispatch before, she being so fine sailing a Vessell. I detain'd at the Instance of the marine Board³ here, 'till they should hear from Congress, however it's a lesson which I hope I shall improve on. We hear Cap't Chew⁴ has taken a 12 Gun Sloop, & fitted her to cruize in Concert with him. It's probable, Sir, you have the Acc't of Cargo ship'd by the late House of Tılırne Penet & Co. on Board the Lynch Cap't Adams⁵ for Acc't of the public, the am't of which was 63454..1..2 the Am't of Disbursments 3103..2. if you stand in Need of them I can forward the Act" to you, I hope the Tryton⁶ has got near her Port, we may venture to say she went safe off this Coast. I'm sorry for your Dissappointment as the Nanny was a cheap Vessell but hope something may happen that may prove as beneficial to you⁷ having the Honor to be &c.

JB

¹. Leonard Jarvis, Deputy Continental Agent at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.
². Continental packet brig.
³. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
⁵. Thomas Morris.
⁷. Brig Triton, taken by Washington's Fleet schooners, Hancock, Samuel Tucker, commander, and Franklin, John Skimmer, commander, in Nov. 1776. See NDAR 7: 104, 105, 137, 139, 141n, 906, 1014, 1058.
⁸. As seen at John Bradford to Leonard Jarvis, 4 Feb., immediately below, Nanny would have been credited to Robert Morris's personal account.

JOHN BRADFORD TO LEONARD JARVIS

Dear Sir,
Boston 4th Febv 1778

Your Fav'r of 26th Ultio. was duly receiv'd, I find that you are likely to succeed in fitting out the Ship Mellish¹ with a Cargo, which gives Me Pleasure, as the com-mercial Committe were so desirous of sending her to France—may you succeed agreeable to your most sanguine Wishes, its lucky Mr Babcock² is with you, as
you’re had an Opportunity of striking with him for his Flax-Seed if to be sold, the Fustick I will engage Conditionally & you shall hear from Me before the next Post respecting it in my last I sent you a Copy of Mr Morris’s Orders to me respecting the Brig Nanny he had mention’d to two or three of the Commercial Committee that such a Vessell lay on hand and if that Committee did not take her he should place her to his own Acc⁶ they had the Matter under Consideration and wrote him if they took her, they would write Me by a certain Time, Mr Morris accordingly wrote Me what had pass’d, & added I had not receiv’d any Directions from you concerning her to put her to his Acc⁶ but yesterday by Express I receiv’d a Letter from the Commercial Committee of 17th Ultimo desiring that the Nanny without delay might be sent to Charlestown South Carolina to the Address of Messrs Clerkson & Livingston⁴ Continental Agents there to write those Gentlemen that they are directed to load her with Rice for France & consign her to Wm Lee Esq⁶ Contl Agent residing at Nantz—I rec’d a Letter last week from Mr Morris the Contents were melancholy It was to forbid my Corresponding with my⁶ Brother Thos⁶ in France being by his Desire discharg’d from the Agency owing to a profligate Life which he led lately in France, poor Burgoine is by a Resolve of Congress declar’d with his Army Prisoners of War yours &c

The Committee desires you will get the Schooner⁷ ready to execute their Orders, they are about purchasing 100 Tons of Iron & 2000 Barrells Flour, they also desire that we would send forward their Acc⁶ till the 31st December


2. Adam Babcock, merchant at Boston.
4. Levinus Clarkson and Abraham Livingston.
5. An error for “his.”
6. Thomas Morris, half brother of Robert Morris, and joint Commercial Agent with William Lee at Nantes, had become an alcoholic.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO SECRETARY OF THE NAVY
PHILIP STEPHENS

Eagle Rhode Island
Feb the 4th 1778

Sir,

The Store-Ships not being completely ready to proceed earlier with the Chatham, I have opportunity by that Ship, to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the first of November,¹ on the Subject of the papers of Intelligence therewith enclosed: The Ariel not arriving here until the 30th past.

I am much concerned that upon an occasion of so great importance to the King’s Service in this Country, I am unable to assure you, for the information of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that such sufficient precautions have been taken as promise those advantageous consequences, which from the circumstantial matter of the Intelligence, might be reasonably expected. Their Lordships advertling to the State of the Ships; The different objects to be necessarily attended to, in their arrangement; And the nature of the Services on which they have
been without intermission employed, as more particularly noticed in my former Letters; they will be fully apprised of the Grounds on which that representation is founded.

The appointment of the *Raisonable*, before ordered to Halifax for an opportunity to procure the requisite accommodation for the number of Sick still remaining in that Ship, has been altered. All the servicable Men being assisted, as far as it could be done from amongst those lately belonging to the *Syren*, she has sailed to cruize on the probable Tract of the Ships intended to disembark their Stores in the New-England Ports.

The *Orpheus & Greyhound* are supposed to be now upon the same Station. And the *Apollo* and *Venus* left this Port some time since, to occupy another part of the usual approach to the New-England Coast.

The *Renown* (in the State for such Employment as their Lordships will have seen in the Returns) accompanied by the *Mermaid*, will also put immediately to sea, under the same orders as the two Frigates last mentioned.

These Ships may be, in Number, adequate to the present circumstances of the required Service; But I am yet unprepared to offer an opinion, either with respect to the time they may be able to keep the Sea, or the possibility to furnish a suitable Relief for continuing the same Guard on the passage to the Northern Ports: The indispensible Services connected with the defence of the Posts here on these Coasts, and necessary attendance on the Motions of the Army, considered.

The total want of proper Deck Quarters, and every other Requisite for the care & Re-establishment of the Sick, at this Port (where scarce any Article of Subsistence can now be obtained, exclusive of those sent from England) obliges me to remove a considerable number of them to New-York. And the *Somerset* will be to proceed with the Sick and Convalescents of her Compliment to that Port also, when the Navigation is practicable; as the only means of deriving any advantage from their future Service.

I have further to observe, on the general State of the Fleet; That the Ships have been so much reduced with respect to naval Stores, that the large Supplies lately received, will not be more than equal to their immediate Demands. And the Slops, from the same cause, are deficient in Quantity for the present necessities of the Men.

The *St Albans* is recalled from Chesapeake Bay, to be substituted in place of either of the Two-Decked-ships lately ordered to Sea, from this Port; Or to be otherwise employed, according to the State of her Men, as the Exigencies of the Service may then require.

The Appointment of the *Centurion, Isis, and Experiment*, will be influenced by similar Contingencies; But the particular determination postponed, until I have learnt how far the attendance of those Ships may be requisite for co-operating in the Services dependant on the Motions of the Army.

Under these Circumstances, I trust their Lordships will concur in the necessity for relieving the Ships of this Fleet in quicker Succession, from England. And by those amongst the larger Classes; if any reliance is to be had on the part of the late
Intelligence, respecting the Aid in Ships of Force which the Rebels may expect to obtain from foreign Powers, in case the intention is prosecuted with success.

I presume to think that measures should then be taken to provide three Ships of Force for each of the four principal Stations, at Chesapeake Bay, New-York, Rhode-Island, and Halifax. But twelve Sail of Two-decked ships be assigned for those fixed & separate Appointments. Ten more will, I conceive, be equally requisite, for cruizing Detachments, & other incidental Services. Some of the Frigates (which from their much impaired State will otherwise soon become unfit to remain in this Country) might then be very suitably ordered to Europe.

These sentiments Submitted on the present call for the servicable Ships, will fully express my doubts of the possibility to furnish the Ships of Force, to form the occasional Detachment recommended for Newfoundland. Unless their Lordships shall have been induced, on further advices, to order a small Squadron from England; For the double purpose of intercepting the Capital Ships of the Enemy with greater probability of Success in these Seas, and facilitating the proof against the Captures made thereof, on these Coasts.

The same Impediment will occur on the probability of affording any effectual assistance from this Fleet, for the safer conduct of the Homeward-bound-Trade from the West-Indies, at the recited periods. It is not however explained, on what Meridian it is proposed that those Ships should cross any specified parallel, for determining the Route in which the Cruizers should be placed for their protection.

Since the receipt of Your said Letter of the first of November, I have thought it expedient to direct Captain Cornwallis, after he has seen the Store-Ships well into the sea, to make the quickest dispatch with these Letters to England.

I am with great consideration Sir [&c.]

Howe


1. Letter not found.
2. Capt. William Cornwallis, R.N.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Trenton Feb 4th 1778

I have received a Letter from the Adj' General wherein he informs me its Your Excellencys express orders that I shou'd send forward to Camp those few Troops Your Excellency was so kind to spare me for the use of our Fleet. I shall comply with the request as soon as possible. I expect our Pay Master in a few days & as soon as we can pay them for the time they have been with us, they shall be March'd off immediately. I shall also send Your Excellency the number of Men we have left, in the Fleet, as he in his letter desires—

We are about getting our Fleet in readiness, with all possible dispatch, but shall not be able to Mann above half of them: We had a great number killed & wounded, & a great many Run away since we came into Winter Quarters, & from
the weakness of our situation, I fear we shall not be of that service I could wish:—

I am fully of opinion, that if we could take possession of Billinsport & Fortify it, that we might soon stop the Pass of the River again; for the Pass they made through Billinsport is not above one hundred foot wide; and as to the inner Channel it can easily be blocked up, and while even we can hold Billinsport, nothing can pass up or down the River—I have sent Six Armed Boats down by Land, Mann’d with [some] of the Inhabitants that can be depended on, and am in hopes they will be of use [to] annoy the enemy below—if Your Excellency could spare me those Men that we have [now] trained to the Galleys, it would be of great use in keeping the Boats from carrying [in] Provisions to the enemy, and keeping their Craft from coming up to ravage this Shore. Having not to add, Am Your Excellency's &c.

John Hazelwood

---

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

Feb’ 78

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Wednesday 4th.

at 8 AM y’ Otter weighed & made Sail

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Light Airs and Clear [PM] sent y’ Boats Man’d and Arm’d with a Lieut in Chace of two Sloops, Coming out of Portsmouth at 9 PM the Boats returned after burn’ a Schooner load’d with Salt1

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/828.


MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

February 4th 1778

The Commissary General has informed me that agreeable to your order he hath enquired for a proper place for a hospital & finds the house lately occupied by John Patton very fit for that purpose—Under circumstances your honorable house will determine whether it will be necessary to appropri[ate] to that use by Law immediately

Council Chamber

February 4, 1778

JOHN HOUSTOUN.

The Revolutionary Records of the State of Georgia, 2: 23.

1. See Minutes of the Georgia Executive Council, 19 Jan., above.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES

Febv 1778

Wednesday 4

St. Eustatia Bore NNW Distce. 3 or 4 Leagues

at 10 A.M. saw a Sail in the NE gave chase half past 11 Spoke with Do. & Boarded her Prov’d to be the Betsy Schooner from Virginia Bound to St. Eustatia[1] Brought the Master & all the men on Board, sent an Officer with 4 men to take Charge of the Prize

St. Bartholomew SW Distce. 2 or 3 Miles

D° Weath[Strong Gales with squalls of Rain] P.M. took the Schooner in tow under Double Reeft Top[s].

[1. Schooner Betsy, Thomas Timpson, master, 20 tons burthen, crew of 7 men, from Alexandria, Va., with tobacco, flour and staves, sent into St. Christopher. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.]

GOVERNOR EDWARD HAY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]


My Lord

There has been no opportunity of writing from hence to England since last July. I have now that Three Victuallers returning home after having delivered their Cargoes sent out by order of the Lords of the Treasury. There are Eight Victualling Ships arrived, Six of which are loaded with Flour, Beans and peas, and Two Vessels from Whitehaven with Herrings: These Articles were much wanted, particularly The Flour and Herrings; and are a very agreeable Supply to the Inhabitants, who through the different Branches of this Legislature, will make their Acknowledgements in a Loyal and Dutiful Address to His Majesty, and in an Address of Thanks to the Lords of the Treasury for the Ease and Readiness with which they complied with the Request of the Barbados Planters in London.

...I am very much obliged to Your Lordship for your Directions how to dispose of my Prisoners. I have attempted it several times but to no purpose. I herewith inclose Copy of a Letter I wrote to Captain Pringle[1] after all the Convoys of last Year were sailed. I have however fallen upon a method of disposing of them, which I hope Your Lordship will approve of. As the Governor of Martinique reclaimed the French Prisoners, and as I had likewise been credibly informed, that He prevents as much as possible any of his people from going on board of American Vessels, and that even the French Frigates take out all French Men out of such Vessels; I sent all the Foreigners to the French Islands. Some few Scotch and English Europeans who had been taken at Sea, and confined in America, and who were found among these prisoners, I sent away; And as to the Americans which were belonging to the Mosquito Privateer,[2] I took the opportunity of the expiration of the Pyrate Act the 1st Jan[ry] to put them on board the Ships of the Convoy bound to Jamaica.

I have the pleasure to acquaint Your Lordship that the Convoy from Bristol consisting of 35 Sail under Convoy of the Hind, Capt. Hope[3] and two other Ships of
War arrived here on Monday the 12th January and the Convoy from London consisting of 81 Sail of Merchant Ships under Convoy of the Niger Capt. Lambert, and Four other Ships of War arrived here on Wednesday the 14th January. The Same day Capt. Cummings in His Majesty's Ship the Aurora brought in the St. Peter, an American Privateer of 22 Guns and 115 Men; Capt. Cummings with a great deal of Good nature dispersed his prisoners on board of the Ships in the Two Convoys, which both sailed to the several other Islands on Saturday the 17th—

On Monday the 19th January Capt. Colpoys in His Majesty's Ship Seaford brought into this Bay the General Washington Privateer of 18 Guns and 85 Men, Ten of which are Negroes and have been sold. As Capt. Colpoys was immediately returning to Sea, having advice of other Privateers to the Northward of this Island; His prisoners were an incumbrance to him, I thought it my Duty for the safety of the Island, as well as for the benefit the Inhabitants receive from these Captures, to receive these Prisoners and confine them; But I shall send them away as fast as Opportunities offer.

I shall now be able to make out the Account of the expences of such prisoners, as I received last Year, and shall send the same properly attested to the Lords of the Treasury, and draw upon Their Lordships for the Amount of These Disbursements.

I have omitted to acknowledge the Receipt of Your Lordship's Circular Letter of the 3rd October. In answer to which I have the honour to acquaint Your Lordship that on the 7th August last I received a Joint Letter from Lord Howe and the General dated 20th April to desire that I would grant no more licences for Rum &c unless the Contractors ordered them. Since that time I have refused licences for Cargoes for the Fleet and Army; and I will certainly now continue to refuse them, in Obedience to His Majesty's Commands. But many Cargoes have gone without Licences.

I have the honour to be with great respect My Lord, [&c.]

Edw Hay

---

[Extract]

My Lord!

Having done myself the honor of writing to the Lords of His majesty's Treasury, I have thought it my duty to transmit to your Lordship a copy of my letters and the
papers therein referred to requesting your Lordship's serious attention to them, and receiving his Majestys earliest directions. I will not now employ more of your Lordship's time on these, than just to observe that a bare perusal of these and other dispatches, which probably may be forwarded to your Lordship, will I trust make your Lordship fully acquainted with the disposition of the colonists here; with the pains, and temp' r I hourly take, and manifest, to prevent them from further breaking out into the utmost indecency, and refractoriness to every mode of order; and to repeat the absolute necessity there is, for his Majesty's Ministers to support his Servants here, and to send out the most decisive orders, and such as some of them at least may be openly shewn, to effectually curb the licentious turbulency of many leading people here, and to enable the carrying on his Majestys measures; and universal opposition to all of which, and to his Servants, seems to be the prevailing madness of the colony.

in respect of the conduct of the French in their Islands I have the honor to inform your Lordship, the 13th or 14th of last month a french Frigate in Saint Pierre harbor, weighed anchor, fired a gun for signal, for three american vessells, one bound for North Carolina and two for new London, as also for some others fitted out by Bingam, these unmoored, and the Americans hoisted French Colours and the Frigate convoyed them to the Northward of Anagada, one of the Virgin Islands as I learn, and in these vessells several young French Gentlemen Planters Sons sailed, avowedly to enter into the service of the Americans.

The Rattlesnake Privateer so much boasted of by the Americans, one of these two days also quitted Fortroyal in Martinica and came to St Pierres, and on doing it saluted that Fort it quitted and the Frigate there with twenty Guns and had the salute returned, with an equal number. but at St Pierres, saluting without putting up French Colours, the Forts there did not return it.

the messenger I sent to purchase privately the Gover Provision Sloop of this Island mentioned in my former letters to have been taken, did not Succeed, being told that the prize-master hearing of my reclamation, had run off with it (most probably sent away with it, by M' Bingham), and was positively assured that there were not any more English Seamen other than those I had released prisoners. and yet the Emissarys I have (one of whom well acquainted with french ways, was in all the apartments of their several Prisons, and places of confinement, and saw and spoke to, the unhappy wretches) assure me there were several, at least fifteen or Sixteen men confined, only because they wanted not to enter the service of the americans; and others because having no money to pay for lodgings, they were in the Streets. the design of confining these men was to compel them to enter on board American Vessells is obvious; since their Gov' try to secrete them from my enquiries, when I am ready to discharge any debts they may have contracted, and by bringing them over here, to free the police of St Pierre of the pretence of their being found in the Streets.

I have the honor to be with respect and Esteem [&c.] Valentine Morris
February 5

JOHN BRADFORD TO CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE

Honble Sirs.

Boston 5th Feb: 1778

Your favour the 17 Ultio: by express came to hand yesterday. the Reprehension it gives Me for detaining the Dispatch is just—I ask Pardon for Transgressing and it will teach me in future not to listen to the Sollicitations of any Body, to go beside my direct Line of Duty. the Dispatch has been laying up I have not employed a Single Man on board her, On Receipt of Your fav: I immediately engaged Cap: Brown who was formerly Lieut: in the Boston to take the Command of her hope to get her away in a Week. I have desird Mr Jarvis to get away the Bark Nanny, with utmost Expedition, wch is what the honble. Board Committee must mean when they Order me to get away the Brig I lately bot. at Boston, As no Vessell has been purchased at Boston by me—and only that bark at Bedford [in Dartmouth]. she is a fine Vessell and will carry a great Quantity Rice I have also desird MTJarvis to fit the Schooner for the Sea Ready to obey your Orders. how he goes on in loading the mellish: I know not, as we have had no post from that Quarter—

This hour the Signal Guns are firing below for a Fleet in Sight wch we suppose to be Transports the Wind having been favourable to them Some days past having nothing to add Am yours &c &c.

J B.

The Tryton Sailed 13 ultimo from below, she had a fine Time off—


4. Prize schooner Loyalty.
6. British transports intended to embark Burgoyne's Army at Boston.
7. Brig Triton, taken by Washington's Fleet schooners, Hancock, Samuel Tucker, commander, and Franklin, John Skimmer, commander, in Nov. 1776. See NDAR 7: 104, 105, 137, 139, 141n, 906, 1014, 1058.
Order’d, That Tho’s Lewis for Sundries for Ship Adams¹ as p’ Account, be paid £10.11..10.—


1. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams.

THE INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE, AND THE UNIVERSAL ADVERTISER,
THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 5, 1778

BOSTON.

The following is an account of the treatment that the Continental officers, taken in the frigates Hancock and Fox, and lately returned from a six months imprisonment, met with at Halifax, together with those officers mentioned in our last.

Being taken prisoners, on the 7th and 8th July last, by the Rainbow and Flora, they were carried directly into Halifax; and those taken by the Flora frigate, were well treated, the little time they were on board said Flora; from which they and their men were sent on board a prison ship, where numbers of their unhappy fellow-prisoners had been for a long time confined, and had the yellow-fever, the small-pox, and almost all disorders, to a shocking degree, without any physician allowed them, or any medicine, those that were taken in the Hancock, were put on board the Rainbow, and no distinction was made between the officers and men, but some took shelter in the hold, and under the half-deck; were for some time without any provision, and scarce any thing to support nature, while confined on board said ship;—upon our officers and people leaving the Hancock, their chests were searched, and all mathematical instruments such as quadrants, scales, dividers, together with all books, journals, &c. useful to navigation, were taken from them with a number of other articles, of value. After being in Halifax harbour 8 or 10 days, all the prisoners in the prison-ship, and in the Rainbow, were, on the Sabbath, in grand marine order, removed to the shore, and committed to the custody of the town-major, and all the British officers and soldiers in the place. The American officers were huddled in among the common men, and told, by the British officers, that they knew no distinction; and in this undistinguished manner, all the prisoners, 300 in number, were conducted, in the roughest manner, with unpardonable insults, into a large brick building, barracaded in by a very high fence, and under the care of the provost-guard. Thus the sick of the small-pox, yellow-fever, and other disorders, were drove into said building, indiscriminately with the well; and the American officers, thought a few minutes before, they were told that there was no distinction known between them and the men, yet, that American officers should be answerable, and suffer for all disorderly conduct that the prisoners should be guilty of: added to this, the surgeons were, the day after the prisoners were under said provost-guard forbid innoculating any person, on penalty of being confined in irons, &c. though much the greater part of the prisoners had never had the small-pox, and several among them were almost rotten with the disorder. The prisoners were told, that their weekly allowance, per man, was 4 pounds of pork, 3 pints of pease, 6 ounces of butter, 7 pounds of bread, 3 and
an half gallons of beer, and wood for cooking. All these articles were delivered out in pursers weight and measure, 12 ounces to the pound, &c. Even this small allowance was not only tainted, dirty, mouldy, &c. but often not even the pretended weight and measure was granted. Some considerable time after the poor American prisoners were under said provost-guard, an attempt was made, by a number, to dig out of the prison, which being discovered, numbers of them were put in irons, and confined in that manner, for the space of three months, and their irons kept on even after they were sent sick to the hospital; at the same time all the prisoners were deprived of their knives, rasors, &c. so that they were obliged to pull their pork to pieces with their fingers, and the like. It is also worthy of particular notice, that all the old countrymen and foreigners, that were taken prisoners, and almost every boy, were kept on board the British ships, some, through threatenings, persuasions, &c. were induced to enter into the British service; and often did the land and navy officers, come to the said provost-guard, and ordered persons to go on board the British ships, and, upon their refusing this, were kicked and banged, and hauled forcibly away; in particular, Mr. Adiscott,\(^1\) master of the schooner Lee, who was taken in a prize,\(^2\) Mr. John Milen,\(^3\) a midshipman of the ship Boston, Thomas Jarvis, of Boston, and a large number of others, were taken away in this inhuman and cruel manner. The small-pox, fevers, &c. being brought from the prison-ship, and being all turned in together, indiscriminately, and no possibility of keeping themselves clean, numbers soon became very sickly, and a hospital was prepared for them, built in the roughest manner, inclosed with poor boards slightly feather edged, and nailed on to unhewn timber, no fire place, store\(^4\) or glass. 'Till a considerable time after the cold weather came on, to this dismal place the poor miserable sick were conveyed, where they were poorly sheltered with miserable bedding, and more miserable attendance, together with a most miserable diet, viz. per day, 1 pound boiled rice, a boiled flour dumplin, as big as the palm of a man's hand, with 8 or 10 raisins in each, and sometimes a weak insipid broth, no milk or herb drink of any kind, having for drink only a small quantity of spruce beer and rice water, scarcely disclosed with the rice, and no fire to warm even the least thing. Thus the poor miserable suffered and died, often times 3 or 4 or half a dozen per day, of fevers and the small-pox, mostly through want of proper attendance, and immediately on their dying, were carried out of the hospital, and laid in a cradle in the open air, and here kept 3 or 4 days, and when they were buried, their brother prisoners were obliged to dig their graves and bury them. In about 8 or 10 days after the prisoners were put under the provost-guard aforesaid, the Continental officers were removed to an apartment in the soldiers barrack, where they, from 13 to 18 in number, were closely confined to one room, with their firelocks and bayonets, in the hottest season of the year, with the door locked, and only two small windows, where they had their cabins and chests, were obliged to have almost constantly a fire to dress their provisions, which they were obliged to cook themselves, not being allowed even one of their own men to cook for them, 'till after frequent petitioning. For about a month they were thus closely confined, permitted to go to the necessary, under guard, and that only from sunrise to sunset; at no other time were they permitted to go out of the room, let the calls of nature be ever so urgent;
add to this, that they had no person to wait on them, they were obliged, by
turns, to carry out their wash, &c. quite out into the open street, draw the water
they wanted, &c. after frequent petitioning, as aforesaid, they were allowed one
of the prisoners from the provost guard, to wait upon them, and the General,5
with much importunity, permitted them to walk 2 hours in the 24, in the bar-
rack-yard, which was picketed in, and guarded at all parts with armed soldiers.
During this, and for a long time after, they were almost suffocated with the heat
of the room, which was so hot, that even the centries, who had only two hours
to guard, before they were relieved, often fainted away. This, together with the
scantness of provision allowed, the pork often tainted, and so bad as not to be
eaten, the pease mouldy, and unfit for food, and any friends in town forbid
speaking to them, or supplying them, and almost always turned away when they
were bringing provisions, &c. Thus closely and cruelly confined, and so miser-
ably supplied, they were obliged, as they were poorly furnished with specie, to
sell some of their clothing, and many other articles, at little more than half
their value, in order to purchase necessaries; as they had no persons but sol-
diers to buy things for them, they were often imposed upon by them, in giving
them more than the articles cost, and paying them dearly for their service.
Many wearisome weeks were they in this deplorable situation, and no mortal to
make application to, for the least supply, 'till Capt. Salter arrived from Boston,
about the last of October, who, with great difficulty and risque, got to their win-
dow, and offered to supply them with what money they wanted for necessaries,
they drawing bills on their friends, and was so friendly as to tell them, that he
should ask neither commission or interest. In consequence of this they drew
bills upon their friends, in favour of Mr. Salter; but as all papers that went from
the prisoners being inspected by the officer of the day, it was a whole month
befor they received any intelligence relative to said bills, though they petitioned
the General in the mean time, to know what was become of said bills, or
whether he would permit Mr. Salter to advance them money upon them; at last,
with difficulty, and much formalism of parade, they were permitted to have some
of the bills negociated, with great complaints that they were two large; and at
one time, when the provost serjeant was actually paying one of their bills, Capt.
Eliot, the senior Captain, coming in, forbid the money being paid, and ordered
the serjeant to restore the money to Mr. Salter: These matters were conducted
with many disagreeable and insulting circumstances.

After the ship Royal Bounty began to prepare to carry the American prison-
ers to Rhode Island, to be exchanged, they were informed, by proper authori-
ty, that they were not permitted to purchase any articles at Halifax, on penalty
of being deprived of them when they went away. In consequence of this, they
made application to the General, for liberty to purchase a few articles of
clothing, and some necessary sea-stores; but this, it seems, lay with Governor
Arbuthnot,6 who was pleased, in his great humanity, to permit, supposing the
serjeant on guard, after proper examination, thought it necessary, to purchase
a common blanket, 1 pair common shoes, 1 pair coarse stockings, and 6
pounds brown sugar, for the use of the Doctor, in case any of them should be
sick on their passage. At length, on a very stormy day, in the midst of severe
snow, rain and cold, they were ordered on board the said transport Royal
Bounty, where they arrived with all their cloaths and bedding, extremely wet, in which condition the hold of the ship was the most convenient place allowed them, and accordingly they took their station, forward of the cable tier, in the cole hold, amidst wood, lumber and cordage, without either fire or light, where they continued four days, in a cold, wet and gloomy condition, with extreme scanty allowance, 'till they had the happiness of being removed to the cartel brig Favourite, from Boston.

The foregoing is but a faint specimen of the ill treatment they have received; they forbear to mention the many cruel and insulting speeches that have been made to them, representing all the Americans as rebels, and their officers as destitute of honour, and restrained from using the British prisoners ill, only from a principle of fear.—They would be far from being cruel to any of the human race and particularly to prisoners; but they apprehend that American prisoners will not be used well, 'till we retaliate in kind and degree; and the treatment above-mentioned will, in some measure point out the manner in which Americans ought to make retaliation.

4. Stove was probably intended.

Lieutenant Colonel Alexander Hamilton to Commodore John Hazelwood

Head Quarters Valley forge
February 5th 1778—

It is his Excellency's desire, that you have all the public boats below the falls removed as expeditiously as possible to Coryells ferry, or higher as you may think necessary for their safety. Their present situation exposes them to being destroyed or taken without much difficulty and we should feel the loss of them. I am Sir (&c.)

Alex Hamilton AD[C]

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Docketed: "5th Feb' 1778/to/Commodore Hazelwood/from/A Hamilton/ADC."

Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe

Roebuck at Philadelphia
5th. February 1778.

My Lord,

Lieutenant Walbeoff with your Lordship's Dispatches for the General,¹ arrived here the 1st Instant. He came into the Delaware at a fortunate time, as the Ice was then breaking up; However he met with much difficulty, and shewed both judgment and perseverance in getting up the River.
The Liverpool passed the lower Chevaux de Frize the 3d Instant. A Body of Militia appeared at Billingsport; perhaps with a view to be ready to take advantage of any accident, as they withdrew themselves upon the approach of the Ship, and She passed without any molestation.

A number of Army Victuallers are preparing to sail for Cork. They are all Ships of Force and will require no Convoy, but as more Frost is to be expected, it will not be proper to run the risk of their Sailing until towards the end of the Month. With them will also sail a Transport to carry home the Invalids of the Army.

Having so very lately had the Honor to write to your Lordship by Captain Bellew, I have little more to add by the return of the Sloop York than the account of the State and Condition of the Squadron entrusted to my Care. By the return which accompanies this your Lordship will perceive how much we have suffered from Fever and Flux. As the Cold Weather came on, the numbers of Sick increased so much, that besides an Hospital fitted up to hold One hundred and fifty Patients, each Ship had a small House allotted them near the Wharf they lay at, to hold such as could not be accommodated at the Hospital. All possible care, and every kind of nourishment, has been procured for them; and I have now the satisfaction to find a considerable change for the better.

The Number of Slops and Beds left here was very inadequate to the wants of the Men; I was therefore under the necessity of giving Orders to the Pursers of the Ships to purchase a quantity of the Articles most wanted. They will by that means come something dearer to the People than such as are Supplied by the Navy Board but that inconvenience is much over ballanced by the Relief obtained by it.

Several Vacancys having happened among the Officers, I have ordered others to act in their room, as no hinderance might happen to the Service on that account; and M' Charles Fletcher the Surgeon of the Roebuck has been allowed to return to England for the re-establishment of his Health, having been found on Survey to be incapable of performing his duty.

Two Row Galleys are upon the Stocks, which, with the rest of the Squadron, I hope your Lordship will find fit for Service on your arrival; at least nothing shall be wanting on my part to obtain it. I have the Honor &ca. &ca.

A S Hamond.


3. Marginal notation: "Vid. Pas 18."

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT THOMAS WALBEOFF, R.N.

By &c. &c.

You are hereby directed to receive all such Dispatches as shall be sent to You from His Excellency Sir William Howe, as also all such as you will receive from me, for the Lord Viscount Howe; and proceed with all convenient expedition in the
Armed Sloop under your Command to Rhode Island, and follow his Lordships Orders for your further proceedings.—

As the Dispatches with which you are charged are of great Consequence to His Majestys Service, They must not on any Account whatsoever fall into the Hands of the Enemy; They are therefore to be kept ready for sinking in case of Accidents, and should You be overpowered by the Enemy your first care must be to destroy the Dispatches.

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 5th Febry. 1778

A S Hamond.

[Extract]

Sir. Christiana Bridge [Del.] Febv 5th. 1778.

... As to Cloathing I have heretofore represented to your Excellency that it’s Manufacture within the State always was and still is inconsiderable. We lost many of our small Stocks of Sheep by the British Plunderers, and the last Year’s Crop of Flax failed very generally. Fortune threw some Cloths in our way lately that will be sufficient for more than our Battalion Consists of at present, if you do not Order otherwise; they were taken out of A Schooner, deserted by her Crew, and after forced on our Shore by the Ice. Several of our People as well as others from Jersey were busily employed in gutting of her, when A detachment of the Delaware Battalion, at the instance of Brigadier Patterson, was sent to take into Possession such of the Cargo as might be of Use to the Army. Cloth’s and Spirits were the only two Articles. A dispute arises between the State and those of its inhabitants, who saved the Goods from this Wreck, as to the Property, but in whomsoever it may be determined, I Apprehend our Battalion shou’d have the preference of such part of the Cloth’s as Suited for their Uniform, and at the Request of the Field Officers I wrote to General Smallwood making Claim to them. As he declines to allow the Claim until he shall receive your direction therein I have sent A Copy of my Letter to him and his Answer, least in the Multiplicity of Business he shou’d delay Stating that Claim to your Excellency, for if decided in our favour the Cloth’s may be immediately made up by A Number of Workmen, whom Col: Pope has collected at Dover. ... I am with great respect [&c.]

Geo: Read

THOMAS SAVADGE TO THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

Sir

pensylvania Saltworks, Feb'y 5 1778

Your letter of Jan'y 16th I duly rec'd by the hand of M'r Davidson—Com'd Hazelwood does not think proper to furnish the Men you are pleased to Mention therefore the same cause still subsists as ever as done since the Calling out of the Militia and that prevents these Works being carried into execution and I do not see any prospect of a remedy Altho I had Seven Journeys to the different Councils and Assemblies to get a law passed for the exemption of my people from the Militia and With the greatest difficulty Obtained it and it his now entirely Neglected Such Men as Com'd Hazelwood Could furnish are not the Men I want Neither Will I pretend to Carry on the Works With Such Men....

I am Sir with all due respect [&c.]

Thomas Savadge

NB....

L, PfHrH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence (loose) of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed: "To/The Honble. Thomarto Junr Esqr/President of the HonbIe Council/of State for the State of/Pensylvania/P favr of James Davidson Esqr." Docketed: "1778 February 21st From/Thomas Savage." Five paragraphs of the letter are omitted. In them Savadge states he must be given complete authority over the works or he cannot continue to run them. A postscript states the need for wood.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

February 1778 [Back River Point SWBS]

Thursday 5 AM, read the Burial Service & Committed the body to the Deep weigh'd & came to Sail as did the Solebay at noon Cherry Pt. WNW 3 Leagues

Cherry Pt. WNW 3 Leagues

Mod'd & Hazy PM at 1 Saw 2 Sail to the SW, at 3 weigh'd & gave Chace at 5 made the Solebays Sig't to chace one of them that was to ye South'd ½ p't anch'd with BB in 7 f'm. W. Entrance Wighomoco E ¾ S, Sent the Boats & Set fire to the Sloop who had run aground, Load'd with Tobacco

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.

GOVERNOR RICHARD CASWELL TO JAMES COOR


It being certified to me that Capt: Roberts in the Schooner [blank] and Capt: Hutchins in the Schooner Race Horse, both from Bermuda, with Salt, on the faith and credit of the Resolutions of Congress—have disposed of their Cargoes for Corn and Pork, which they have now ready to Ship and return to their Island.

They are both small and will not carry more than 120 or 130 barrels of pork. I find a pretty large quantity of that article is to be purchased for the public, and by no means wish to discourage the bringing in of Salt—nor would I wish to have the Resolutions of Congress called in question.

I therefore recommend your permitting the said Captains to carry out the above quantity of Pork, my proclamation to the Contrary notwithstanding. If any
more Bermudians arrive with Salt, let them report to me their Cargo, and 'tis probable they will receive the same treatment, and 'tis very necessary as perhaps more Salt may be wanted for public use. I am [&c.]

R. Caswell.


JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board Thursday 5th February 1778—

The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present Edward Blake Esq' first Commissioner
Josiah Smith Geo Smith Esq'—

Navy Board Feb' 1778—

Ordered that the Clerk of the Board¹ do go on board Each of the Vessels in the Service of the State now fitting out on an Expedition, and take an Exact List of all the Men on board, belonging to Each Vessel, that the purser of Each Vessel be directed to send an Exact List of all the provision Supplied by the Commissary² for the Cruize, and what has been Expended as well as what remains on board, of the Sea provisions, and that they do not make use of any of their Sea provisions while in port, as the Commissary has directions to furnish a Daily Supply of Fresh Beef That the Captains of the different Vessels be directed to go and remain on board, & see that the Men are Regularly Quartered & Exercised at least twice Every day while they remain in port and that no more Men be Enlisted for the present Expedition till the above [lists] are laid before the Board

By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commissioner

Ordered that the Commissary be directed to purchase as much Rum as will be Necessary for the present Expedition

Adjourned to Next Monday Evening 6 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 159.
1. John Calvert.
2. Elisha Sawyer.
3. Words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

DON JOSEF PETELY TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

[Extract]

S°E Gov° General
Mui s°e mio y de mi ma°e Veneraz°n. Acabo de tener noticias ciertas de la entrada en el Lago¹ de una Balandra Guarda costa de S. M. B. montada de 4 canones 12 pedreros y 25 à 30 hombres,² y para que en un todo, pueda yo caminar arra alado a la voluntad de VE, le vengo tenga à bien remitirme las ordenes por el escrito de lo que devo ejecutar en caso que sus oficiales soliciten desembar-
carse, ó que en las inmediaciones de este Fuerte³ ye baso de su Artillería, pre-
tienda el Capitan reconoser las embarcaciones que entran y salen por el Bayu,⁴
segun y como acontecio el año pp⁵⁶ y de cuio proceder haviendo dado parte al
superior Gobierno rezibi las dos adjuntas ordenes.... Estero de Sº Juan 5 de
Febrero, de 1778. [&c.]⁵

Josef Petely

[Translation]
Governor General

My dear and most Venerated Lord: I have just received certain news of the entrance
into this Lake¹ of a Guarda costa Sloop of His Britannic Majesty, mounting 4 guns
and 12 swivels, with a crew of 25 to 30 men,² and so that in everything I can act
according to Your Excellency's will, please send orders in writing as to what I should
do in case their officers ask permission to disembark, or if in the immediate vicini-
ty of this Fort,³ or under its guns, the Captain presumes to examine the vessels that
enter and leave this Bayou,⁴ as happened last year and of which, having informed
the superior Government, I received the two attached orders.... Bayou St. John, 5
Feb. 1778. [&c.]⁵

Josef Petely

printed relate to supplying the Choctaws with provisions.
1. Lake Pontchartrain.
3. Fort St. John, which overlooked Bayou St. John where it meets Lake Pontchartrain. Petely com-
manded Fort St. John.
4. Bayou St. John, which connects Lake Pontchartrain with the Mississippi River.
5. For the draft of Gálvez's response, which was written on the left side of Petely's letter, see below
at 26 Feb.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HOUND, COMMANDER JOSEPH NUNN

February 1778
Thursday 5

Abrest of the Keys off Port Royal [Jamaica]
at 10 AM Port Royal Harbour bore NNW distant 4 or 5 Leagues
at 11 fired a Gun and made a Signal for a pilot  bore away for
port Royal  Running down for Port Royal
Running down for Port Royal
Fresh Breezes and fair W⁶ at ½ past 12 Saluted Vice Admiral
Gayton with 13 Guns and at 1 Came to in Port Royal Harb⁷ with
Our Small Bower Moored with Our Best Bower to the
Northward w⁸ a Whole Cable each Way Came in the
Diligence's Tender with an American Sloop laden with Rice
Tobacco &c¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/463.
1. Sloop Brothers, master unknown, from Virginia, with tobacco, rice &c., taken by Diligence. Gayton's
Prize List, 26 Feb. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, fol. 506.
6 FEBRUARY 1778

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

Feb' 1778

Moored in Old Road S' Christophers Town bore NNW Easternmost Fort ESE ½ S Brimstone Hill NW ½ W

Thursday 5th

at 5 AMd weigh'd and came to sail, at 9 Pass'd thro' ye Road of S' Eustatia found that the Rattle Snake Privateer¹ had sailed the night before. Steered towards S' Martins.—

S' Martins bore North Distance abt 6 Leagues Fresh breezes and cloudy Weather Came by S' Martin's, at 4 PMd. Passed and came thro' the Dog and Prickley Pear Passage took 2nd. Reef in Topsails, at 5 Anguilla bore EbS ½ S 4 or 5 Leagues

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/711, part 4.


February 6

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. UNICORN, CAPTAIN JOHN FORD

February 1778

D° [Nantucket South Shoal] S 78° W dist: 28 Leags.

Friday 6

AM D° W° [fresh breezes & clear] sounded in 34, 35, 37 & 39 fine brown sand & black Specks, at 10 saw a Sail in the NE Q° gave Chace to D°

D° [Nantucket South Shoal] S 71° W dist: 32 Leagues.

PM mod° and cloudy W° in Chace at 8 fir'd several Guns at the Chace & brought her too, she prov'd to be the M° Clary ² a Brigg Privateer of 8 Guns from Piscataqua on a Cruize, took the Crew on board Prisoners & put a petty Off° with 8 Men on board her to take Charge,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1017, fols. 233–34.

². Brig M° Clary (Priv°), John Gregory, master, owned by Jacob Tredwell & Co., from Portsmouth, on a cruise, with provisions &c., taken on 6 Feb. off St. Georges Bank, sent into Newport. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 486–87. New Hampshire privateer McClary, mounting 8 carriage guns, a crew of 50 seamen, was commissioned on 28 Jan. She was owned by Robert Furnis and others of Portsmouth and was bonded by Jacob Treadwell and Thomas Martin of Portsmouth. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 9, p. 108. McClary was libelled on 15 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned on 8 May as a lawful prize of H.M.S. Unicorn. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 97–98. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/401/9.

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

[Frigate Boston at Boston]

1778 [Feb.] 6 A heavy Snow Storm from N by E which drove ashore several Vessels—

In the House of Representatives. On the Petition of Simeon Samson and Jonathan Harraden.

Resolved, That the Prayer of the Petition be granted and that after the present Cruizes are out, all Commanders of Armed Vessels in the service of this State be allowed Eight Shares of all Prizes and Prize Goods which shall be Captured by them.

Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]

6th Feb’ry Fine mild weather. Wind E.

Lord Howe has made but few changes in the disposition of the Ships in the Bay since his arrival. The Somerset lies in the Naraganset passage, in place of the Renown. The Nonsuch lies above Gould Island, between Conanicut and Prudence. The Lark off Greenwich; the [blank] above Dyer’s Island; the Flora above Popasquash; and The Mermaid in the Seconnet. The last ship relieved the Kingsfisher, which came in to the harbour to clean & refit. A Frigate always lies at Single anchor in the Channel, a little to the Northward of The Dumplings, ready to slip after any vessel upon the Signal being made. The Galley is stationed under our Battery at Fogland.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 241.
1. Conanicut I.
2. Prudence I.
3. East Greenwich.
4. Popasquash Point.
5. Sakonnet Passage.
6. The Dumplings (rocks).
7. H.M. galley Alarm.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety held in Lebanon the 6th day of February, 1778.

... Voted, To draw on the Committee of Pay-Table in favour of Capt. James Day of the ship Oliver Cromwell for £120, to be improved in inlisting men for said ship; to be in account. Order d’ Feb 5th, 1778. ...

Voted and resolved, That his Excellency the Governor be advised and he is desired, to give orders as occasion may require, that the privateers now lying in the harbour of New London be not allowed a let-pass to pass the fort until the several commanders have respectively given bond to the Treasurer of this State in the sum of one thousand pounds, conditioned that they will not carry out on board said privateers any person or persons concerned in the late riot or mob and breaking the goal in New London. . . .

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Feb\(\textsuperscript{5}1778\) Ditto [Sandy Hook] NWbN 201 Miles

Friday 6th AM at 7 Wore Ship; at 8 out 2\textsuperscript{nd} & 3\textsuperscript{rd} Reefs Tops\(\textsuperscript{a}\) at 10
Unbent the main Tops\(\textsuperscript{b}\) & Bent a New One;—
Ditto NW ½ W 207 Miles
Mod\(\textsuperscript{b}\) & fair W\(\textsuperscript{c}\) PM at 5 Squally with rain in 3\textsuperscript{rd} Reefs Tops\(\textsuperscript{a}\):
at 6 Bent the Main Sail, at 8 Mod\(\textsuperscript{b}\) Breezes with rain; Handed the
fore & Miz\(\textsuperscript{c}\) Topsails at 10 Saw a Sail SW; made Sail tk\(\textsuperscript{d}\).
Ship, at 11 fired 5 Guns & brought too the Chace, a Sloop from
Hispaniola to Boston,\(^1\) sent 2 petty Officers & 4 Men Onbd\(\textsuperscript{d}\) her,
D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, 116.

\(^1\) Sloop Montgomery, P. Potter, master, from Cape Fran\(\textsuperscript{c}\)ois to Boston, with molasses, coffee, &c., sent
to New York City, Howe's Prize List, 30 October 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 485. She was libelled on
27 Feb. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned on 20 Mar. 1778, UkLPR, H.C.A.
49/94, fol. 24, 43-44. Her prize papers give her master's name as Phineas Potter. UkLPR, H.C.A.
32/404/3.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO RICHARD CLARK

[Annapolis] In Council 6 Feb\(\textsuperscript{y}1778\)

Ordered. That the western shore Treasurer pay to Richard Clark one hundred
pounds one Shilling and six pence on Acc\(\textsuperscript{e}\) for work done to the Galley Independence
and the further Sum of twenty three pounds twelve shillings and six pence for work
done to the Galley Conqueror \$ two Acc\(\textsuperscript{e}\) passed—

by order
T Johnson Jun\(\textsuperscript{r}\)

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-84/18.

RICHARD HENRY LEE TO LANDON CARTER

[Extract]

Dear Sir Chantilly [Va.] 6\textsuperscript{th} Feb\(\textsuperscript{y}1778\)

...P. S. My Servant is returned from Leeds[town with letters]\(^1\) from Congress.
Inspector General Loyeaut\(\textsuperscript{e}\)\(^2\) informs me that a Gentleman just from Charles Town
tells him that a french man of war of 74 guns had engaged and beaten an English
Frigate that had taken a French merchant man bound to Charles Town and that the
M. of War afterwards convoyed the merchant Ship into Charles Town and that she
immediately sailed to drive away another English Frigate that lay in the Road of
Charlestown—Mons\(\textsuperscript{e}\) Loyeaut\(\textsuperscript{e}\) further say that he has other information that the
French put war down for certain in the month of March—...

R. H. Lee

\(^1\) Water stained.

\(^2\) Anne-Philippe-Dieudonné de Loyeaut\(\textsuperscript{e}\) was Virginia's inspector general of artillery and military
stores from 27 Jan. to 20 May 1778. Letters of Delegates, 8: 84. This report is false.
Dear Sir [Norfolk]

6th Feb. 1778—

I Rote you some days ago by M’s Waire since that I have View’d. The Boat & think has avery fine one but am afraid we shall be a good while In fitting out as hands are Scarc & this draught has made Most of the young Carpenters Run off. Tho am in hopes we Shall Launch in 4 or 5 weeks—The Man of war² at present Block up the road that there is hardly any gitting Out I Expect we shall load in James River as there is no craft to bring down a Load I shall go to Surinam If nothing happens more than I at present No off. as the Vesel that has Lately Arived from s’ Eustatia brings good Acc² from that Quarter flour we shall want if we go there & we Shall partly Load with that & M’t Potts thinks off righting to you to gitt what You can of good [flour] for if you can not get it across it will be very High No its Very high here allready I Wish, if any hands should come by you Will try to Make them come this way you may tell them they Nead not be affraid for if we Ever get out of gun Shot of the man of war We shall not be caught as the very Sole of Keel is plain’d as smooth as a smothing ram will make it I hope you will come and see us before We go as I think It would be greatly to your advantage—If you could have An Interview with M’t Phripp as he has Express’d a great desire of seing You & the Partnership of P & B³ will dissolve in a year more you May Right Mes² J & T smith⁴ that its Impossible to gett a boat here on any Price & the carpenters at Pres’ have from £18 to £20 £ ton for building I will send them a draught for a boat by first opp’⁵ I hope my Frend You will right me by Every opp’ & give me the [Current?] news as We Seldom gett any here from the Army My Best Respects to Mrs. Hunter & tell her I wish she was here to Eate good roasted Rock fish as I think it Would cure her If she was Living here Lotts in Norfolk sell High I wish you had a few off them I am [&c.]

William Lewis

[P.S.] If any young Lads would come down I will give them good Encouragement ther is Z Lucas I believe would come down if he New it pray Send all you can you shall heare from me by Every opp’ don’t send my Quadrant but want my Sea Bed I wish you could send it Petersburg

WL

1. During the winter of 1777-78, the Virginia Legislature adopted a draft of single, childless men, for one year’s service in the Continental Army. John E. Selby, The Revolution in Virginia, 1775-1783 (Williamsburg, Va.: Colonial Williamsburg Foundation, 1988), 135-36.


4. Probably John and Thomas Smith, merchants at Norfolk.
Chace at 10 Brought too the Chace prov'd to be the Sally Sloop of 6 Guns & 8 Swivels with 17 Men a Letter of Marque Belonging to Egg Harb† Bound to St. Eustatia, D° Brought the Master & Men on Board sent an Officer with 5 Men to take Charge of the Prize†

St. Eustatia SW Dist°c. 4 or 5 Leagues

These 24 Hours fresh gales & Cloudy weath° P.M nothing Material

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fols. 192-93. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.


February 7

WILLIAM HOSKINS TO COLONEL JEREMIAH WADSWORTH

Dr' Sir Boston Feb° 7th. 1778—

I Should according to my Promise have wrote you from Windham, but finding Colo. Trumbull° to be better than had been Represented, also that he had himself wrote you, thought it Needless, on my Arrival here found Colo. Sargent° was gone for Salem I wrote him, as you desired, to have your Part of the Prize in the Origional Effects—But whether thro hurry, or he had forgot the Purport of mine when he answer me I Cant Say, for he writes me thus—Col° Wadsworth shall have what Wines he wants Advise me how much, I shall Eigther see, or write him again, & Impress him with your Intentions

The Cumberland° has Sent into Martinico a Ship from Africa, above 3. or 400 Slaves, this Privateer will make you a Fortune, Sargent is no ways pleased with my Selling my Birth Right—However he has obliged me in Sparing 1/16. of the Privateer Gen° Lee° now fixing out. I believe I Shall get another sixteenth for your Account before I Leave this—do think of the flour for me—I expect to Leave this, Next week, if I Can Safely Leave my Family so near Burgoin & his Hell hounds—I am in Haste, Very Cold Post is Seting off. best Regards Attend all Friends [&c.]

Wm Hoskins

2. Paul Dudley Sargent.
3. Massachusetts privateer ship Cumberland, James Collins, commander. She was commissioned on 12 and 13 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Paul Dudley Sargent and others, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 112, 115. Cumberland is described in the petition for her commission as a ship of about 296 tons burthen, mounting 20 six-pounder carriage guns, 4 three-pounder carriage guns and 14 swivel guns, and navigated by a crew of 150 seamen. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 167 (Council Papers, 1777), p. 226.
4. Massachusetts privateer schooner Lee, John Hyer, commander. She was commissioned on 4 May 1778 and was owned by Paul Dudley Sargent, Joseph Barrell, Thomas Adams and Daniel Martin, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 174, 175. Lee is described in the petition for her commission as a schooner of about seventy-five tons burthen, mounting 10 four-pounder carriage guns, 10 swivel guns, and navigated by a crew of 50 seamen. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 168 (Council Papers, 1777-1778), p. 238.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN

Febry. 1778

At Single Anchor in Seacconnett Passage,

Satyrday 7

½ past 12 AM Weighed and Worked higher up the Passage,
At Single Anchor in Seacconnett Passage,

Mod' and Clear first part Remd' Calm and heaey [PM]

Working to Windd Obs'd a Rebbl ship at Anchor, of[f] Goulds Island¹ which Determined me to Anchor more in the Stream,

And higher up than the former Station ½ past 2 PM Anchored

w'd ye B B in 3 fath. veered to ½ a Cable, Seacconnett Rocks SBE ½ E   flint Rocks SBW ½ W¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.


2. The Journal notes on 10 Feb.: “Observed the Rebel Sloop and Brig to be still at Anch of Goulds Isl” UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.

PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

In Council

Gentlemen, Lancaster Feb' 7. 1778

It has been suggested that it is practicable to annoy the enemy in the River below Philadelphia with our Barges, call'd Guard boats—A spirit of enterprise in this Way, has discovered itself in Capt. Barry & other officers in the Continental Navy, and other persons, particularly in the Delaware. This state promises considerable advantage to the adventurers, as well as to the public. Application has been made to Council by Captain Dougherty¹ and Mr. John Naghton requesting to be permitted to have two of the boats to fit out for this purpose. Their request would have been readily granted, if they could have thought it consistent with the respect due to the officers and men of our Fleet who have distinguished themselves in the service of our Country—been readily granted, but that Council waited to find Captain Barry’s example inducing the officers & men of our fleet for a time specified. Public exertions we would wish to encourage & reward, asking the use of those Barges on the same footing, that others offer to take them— that is to say, to give security for the safe return of the boats, find men & victuals, & take all they get from the Enemy; giving security, and acting under Commis² as privateers² For if any benefit can arise from a plan of this kind it ought to be to the officers and men who have signalized themselves in the time of danger—Council therefore direct you to permit as many of the Boats as may be Spared to be fitted out immediately on the terms aforesaid, by our officers or others.

If all the boats cannot be manned by the officers and men now in the Pay of the State—we recommend that Capt. Dougherty and

For this Purpose, Blank Commissions from Congress are now enclosed to you.—They are to be filled up for Lieutenants and security taken agreeable to the enclosed order from Congress and the bonds sent to Council—with the names of the Commanders of the Barges; but it may be inconvenient to term them Captains, because of the difficulty of finding suitable exchanges, in case of Capture. Perhaps Skipper, Midshipman, Boatswain, Coxswain, or Commander, have been suggested.
Admiral Sir Richard Onslow, R.N.
You will accommodate this with the Gentlemen, whose ease we consult in this caution. They may at the same time wear what titles they chuse.

Council suppose that your board will think it advisable before long to fit out 2 or 3 of the gallies to restrain the efforts of the Enemy up the Delaware. Farther instructions concerning the fleet will be given after the Assembly meets.

M' Bradfords letter of the 24th Janv is received and the forgoing, apprehended, will be considered as a reply.

N.B. Bonds are to be given with surety in the penal sum of 5,000 Dollars, & the bond sent to Council to be forwarded to Congress—

Df, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence (loose) of the Supreme Executive Council. Docketed: "1778 February 7th. To the /the Navy Board at Bur-/lington."

2. The section of this paragraph from after the strikeout to this point was inserted in the margin in the course of revising the draft.

**Journal of H.M.S. St. Albans, Captain Richard Onslow**

**Feb 78**

**Saturday 7th.**

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

AM Saw a Sail in the offing at anch. Sent the Schooner Man'd and Arm'd with a Lieutt to the Sail in the offing

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Fresh breezes & Clear [PM] Open'd a Cask of Pork No. 3811 Cont. 306 Short 2 pieces at 6 PM the Schooner Returned found the Sail to be a French Brig which had got on Shore & lost her Rudder & main mast took the men & Some goods out of her & then set her on fire She was load'd with all Necessarys for ye Rebels

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.

1. Dasher.


**Bridger Goodrich to Commodore William Hotham**

**Copy.**

[ Bermuda] Sloop Hammond Febry 7th. 1778.

Sir,

According to your Desire I make free to acquaint You of the proceedings of the people in Bermuda. On the 10th day of January 1778 I received a Commission from Governor Bruere, empowering me to seize, Attack and surprize all Vessels trading to the Colonies now in Rebellion, contrary to the Act of Parliament. I sailed from Bermuda bound on a Cruize and in Latitude 32°.10' No. fell in with and took possession of a Sloop called the Ranger, Captain Dunscomb and Sloop Dorothy Captain Higs from Carolina loaded with Corn, pease, pork &c. both belonging to Bermuda. Knowing them to be lawful Prizes, put onboard Prize Masters, with Orders to proceed to Bermuda with an Intention of having them condemned according to Law; But on my Arrival the people of that Island came down to Town in a Body, about 400 Men headed by the Tuckers and one Hinson; demanded the Vessels of me and
Robert Shedden, who is a part Owner in the Sloop *Hammond*, which we refused to deliver; They then threatened to take our Lives and destroy our property in the Island, if we did not immediately give up these Vessels. Robert Shedden and myself waited on the Governor, to consult his Excellency on this Matter. They then came up to the Governor’s House, and demanded from the Governor myself and R. Shedden, and again declared that we were pirates and had no Authority to take their Vessels; threatening our Lives in very severe Manner. I then thought myself so much in Danger, it being then Night, that I was under the Necessity of sending for 6 Marine Soldiers that I had then onboard, and went down with them onboard my Vessel. The next Day they got a Number of Boats and Ammunition from the Country with an Intention of boarding and destroying my Vessel and people. They also manned the Forts with an Intention of stopping me in their Ports. My Situation then was such, that I was obliged to go onshore, where I was immediately surround-ed by a numerous Mob, and in order to save my Life, was under the disagreeable Necessity of giving up the Prizes.\(^1\) They then made me promise them not to take any of their Vessels. In short they used their utmost Endeavors to injure me all that lay in their power. They stoned my Centries and cut away my Fasts as I lay at the Wharf in hopes [of] destroying my Vessel: upon the whole their Behavior is such that I do not think any Subject’s property safe in their Island, as many of them have openly confessed themselves Friends and strong Advocates [of] America, and do at present carry on a very brisk Trade to Carolina. And it is generally believed by the Friends to Government in the Island, that since Captain Collins\(^2\) left the Island, that there has been sent to the Continent not less than thirty thousand Bushels of Salt, and is still daily going out of the Island.\(^3\) I am Sir [&c.]

Bridger Goodrich


1. See Governor George James Bruere to Lord George Germain, 25 Jan., above.

February 8 (Sunday)

**COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO PRESIDENT THOMAS WHARTON, JR.**

Sir,

I received your Excellency’s two letters of the 24\(\text{th}\) Dec\(\text{r}\) & 8\(\text{th}\) Jan\(\text{r}\), & note the Contents. We have done every thing in our power for the safety of the Fleet & their Stores, & have been as carefull as we could to keep the People together, notwithstanding all, there is a number of them deserted. We have got the Cannon on board the Galleys again, & the Stores, & are making ready the Fleet as fast possible, & hope shall be able to proceed down the River in a few days, as there is no Ice now in it, & the weather pretty moderate, & I hope our People will be better satisfied, for I am teazed to death with one complaint or other, in particular for their pay.

I should have wrote to your Excellency long ago, but my perplexity with the People, & the short notice I have had of any opportunity going your way.
I am much obliged to your Excellency & Council’s thought of the great expence I have been at, & hope your Excellency & Council will fix something for me that will be equal to it, for my pay only will not half support me in my station—

I have received orders from General Washington to send to Camp all the Men that we received as a reinforcement from him when down at Fort Island. I have wrote him about it, & inclosed you have a copy of the letter wrote him, but have not received any answer as yet. If we are to send them to Camp we cannot pay them what is due for this two months past.

I have been informed by Capt. Blewer & some others That a Coll Smith, who was in Fort Miffln for some time, has made free with my character, which surprizes me much. He received some hurt in his arm in the Fort, came over to Red Bank, & another officer sent to take the Command at the Fort in his place. One day Genl Varnom sent for me on shore to meet him at Col. Green’s, at Red Bank Fort. I went, & after doing my business with him, Col. Smith mention’d something to me about the Galleys that I knew to be false. I told him he was a lying scoundrel, with that he made a stroke at me, & nothing prevented me for treating him as he deserved but Gen’l Vernom & a number of other officers who interfered, & I was determined to take an opportunity to call him to account for it, but Gen’l Vernom constantly begging me to make the matter up, & even brought him on board the Province Sloop one night after dark, where part of our board was present, & insisted that we should be friends. After a great deal of persuasions of both sides, the matter was settled; we drank together & parted friends. I heard no more of it until lately, but I cannot find any person who heard him say it, or I should call him to a proper account for it. Cap. Blewer likewise informed me that a number of People blames us for burning the Ships. I wrote your Excellence & Council fully on that head before, which I thought was satisfactory.

I have now to inform your Excellency That we have had several applications for the borrowing some of our armed Boats, by the Inhabitants of our own State, & that they would Mann & Victual them themselves, & would haul them down to Salem by Land, & annoy the enemy down the River. With the approbation of the Navy Board I have lent them. I should have sent them down ourselves, but I was afraid to trust our People with them, as they had run away with two Boats to the enemy, that we had sent down some time before. If your Excellency do not approve of the Boats being lent, we will call them in immediately. We have one Boat down that is on the Fleet’s account; with a pickt crew on board that I think may be depended on, & Cap’n Collins in her, which I hope will take something before he returns, having not to add, am your Excellency’s [&c.]

Trenton, Feb’ 8th, 1778. JOHN HAZELWOOD.
7. Col. Christopher Greene, 1st Rhode Island Continental Regiment.
10. For more on this incident, see William Bradford to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 24 Jan., above.

REWARD OFFERED FOR DESERTER FROM MARYLAND NAVY GALLEY INDEPENDENCE

TWENTY DOLLARS REWARD.

Baltimore, Feb. 8, 1778.

DEserted, last night, from the galley Independence, lying at Fell’s-Point, Edward Freeman, a marine, born in England, about 27 years of age, 5 feet 10 inches high, dark complexion short brown hair, stoops much in his walk, has a down look and sour countenance Had on when he went away, a new felt hat, one outside coarse white cotton jacket, one whitish coloured sailor’s under ditto, blue cloth breeches, with a white patch in the seat, one pair of coarse white yarn stockings, new shoes, and one new Oznabrug shirt. All the above mentioned clothes is much blooded, occasioned by a large cut which he received on the left side of his head, in an affray a few nights ago. As he enlisted with a recruiting officer in Baltimore Town, on the 3d instant, by the name of Edward Hill, perhaps he may endeavour to enlist again and change his name likewise. As the above fellow is an old offender, the subscriber is in hopes all masters of vessels, and others, who are friends to the States will endeavour to detect such a villain—Whoever secures the said deserter in any gaol, so that he may be had again, shall have Ten Dollars; or the above reward including what the law allows, if brought on board said galley, paid by Bennett Mathews, Capt.

Maryland Journal, and Baltimore Advertiser, 10 Feb. 1778.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO CONTINENTAL COMMITTEE FOR FOREIGN AFFAIRS

[Extract]  
Gentleman,  
St. Pierre M/que Feb'8th 1778  
There have been Several Captures made by American Privateers amongst the Islands, & brought into this Port, attended with Circumstances which leave a Doubt in regard to the Rights of appropriating them to the Benefit of the Captors.—  

Before I enter into this Matter I must promise to you, that there is no Method by which we can distress the Enemy’s in these Seas more than by preventing the Intercourse betwixt one Island & another, & making Captures of their small Vessels, that carry occasional Supplies of Provisions & Produce.  

A Number of them have been taken by our Privateers, but the English Merchants have availed themselves of an Expedient to cover their Property under Neutral Colors, at a very small Expence & Trouble;—They have only to solicit, & they are sure of obtaining a Burghers Brief at St. Eustatia, which entitles them to the Privileges of Dutch Subjects, & to the Right of navigating under Dutch Colors;—The facility with which they procure these Briefs, has made it become a general Practice, & the office Perquisites of the Governor seem to be the principal Inducement that urges him to grant them.—
Altho many of these Vessels escape our Privateers under the Sanction of their Dutch Pass, yet Several of them have been brought into Port, when impartial Persons whose Interest will not affect their Testimony, have evidently made it appear that they were the Property of the English. When the Case has not been so clear, as to the Matter beyond the Reach of Contradiction, they have been released; but more from the principle of a cautious Adherence to the Rules of political Prudence, than from a sufficient evidence of their not being lawfull Prizes—

I am convinced that it is our Interest to be upon a friendly footing with the Dutch, & that we should carefully avoid every Subject of Quarrel or Complaint with any Neutral Power, but at the same Time we must do Justice to ourselves, in the Capture of the Enemy's Property, wherever we find it, which makes it absolutely necessary to give a Check to this growing Evil, which is of a most alarming Tendency, as the Practice will become more general, in proportion as it meets with the desired Success.

I Should be happy to receive your Instructions in regard to the Line of Conduct which I Should pursue in the Management of Such Affairs, & what Method would be most adviseable to put a Stop to Such fraudulent & collusive Acts;—A Case in point was adjudged here some time ago respecting a French Vessel, consigning English Merchandize; in which the General acquiesced—The Vessel was restored to the Owner, & the Cargo given up to the Captors, without any Consideration being made for the Freight, or any Damages allowed for the Detention of the Vessel, & Disappointment on the Voyage; So much is the General our Friend & Protector—

I have the honor to be with great Respect Gentn [&c.]

Wm Bingham

L, DNA, PCC, item 90 (Letters from William Bingham and Others, 1777-82), pp. 29–32. Docketed: "From Wm Bingham/Feb. 8th. 1778/see the files." The last three paragraphs are not printed.

1. Marquis de Bouillé.

February 9

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

[Frigate Boston at Boston]

1778 [Feb.] 9 Sold 1 Share of my Cruising Prize money to Willm Spooner for £33.6.8


1. William Spooner, merchant at Boston.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, [Boston] Feb'y 9th. 1778.—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers pay Jonathan Gardiner's third Account for bringing up Brig King George from Salem.—

Order'd That Cap' Hopkins deliver Robert Lamb from Brig Favorite.

31 Barrels 10 Jackets paid Mr Ivers £30..—..
Order’d, That Col’ Crafts deliver Cap’ Bass for Ship Boston by the desire of the Navy Board, three hundred Swivel Shott they to return a like number.—


1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Caleb Hopkins.
7. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.

**VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.**

By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and Commander in Chief of His Majestys Ships & Vessells employed, and to be employed in North America.

Having seen the Store Ships & Transports under your Convoy, three hundred Leagues into the Sea, Eastward of this Port; You are then to make the best of your Way for landing the Dispatches with which You have been charged, at the Port you can first most conveniently gain in England. But You are previously to direct the Commanders of the Store Ships to keep Company together, if possible, during the Remainder of the Passage to England; And to allow the Transports the Benefit of their Protection, whilst it can be done without Retardment to the Diligence they are respectively to use in Case of Separation, for proceeding to their destined Ports without loss of Time.

Given on board His Majestys Ship the Eagle at Rhode Island the 9 day of February 1778.

Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral

Josh Davies.


**THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY,**

MONDAY, FEBRUARY 9, 1778

NEW-YORK, February 9.

Saturday Afternoon, the Ship George, Captain Askew; and the Ship Martha, Capt. Hutchinson, both Letters of Marque, arrived here from Whitehaven, in 8 Weeks, owned by Samuel Martin, Esq; of that Place. The 29th ult. in Lat. 34, they took the Schooner Little-Betsey, Capt. Sparks, from Boston for South-Carolina, with some Oyl and Lumber.

1. Snow George, 200 tons burthen, mounting 16 six and four-pounder guns, built in Virginia in 1775. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
2. James Askew.
The Committee of Commerce laid before Congress sundry letters, which were read and returned to the Committee; Whereupon,

Resolved, That the Committee of Commerce be empowered and directed to write to the commissioners at the court of France, desiring them to appoint one or more suitable persons to be commercial agents for conducting the commercial business of the United States in France and other parts of Europe.  

JCC 10: 139.


CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN, R.N., TO COLONEL VERNON HEBB

Sir

I trouble you with a Proclamation¹ to prevent the Inhabitants being uneasy, or Removing their Effects from hence, and have also to acquaint you, that there are two Americans on board the Richmond, which I will take an Opportunity of sending and hope that you’ll be pleased to return an equal Number, if you have any prisoners in your possession.² I am [&c.]

John Lewis Gidoin

Richmond [Md.]
9th. Febry. 1778

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4587-15. Addressed: “To/Colonel Varvel Ebb/of the Malitia of St’ Mary’s County/Maryland, or the Commanding Officer.”

1. See Proclamation of Captain John Lewis Gidoin, 9 Feb., immediately below.

2. Col. Richard Barnes informed Hebb that he did not have any prisoners in his possession. Col. Richard Barnes to Col. Vernon Hebb, 9 Feb., MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4587-12.

PROCLAMATION OF CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN, R.N.

[St. Mary’s River, Md.]

By Captain John Lewis Gidoin Commander of His Majestys Ship the Richmond, and Senior Officer, of his Majestys Ships in St’ Marys River.

Proclamation

I do hereby Declare that it is not my Intention to Disturb the peaceable Inhabitants of this Neighbourhood, by Landing of men from either of the Ships, or Destroying their Habitations, provided that they do not interfere with the Duty of His Majestys Ships. Given on board His Majestys Ship the Richmond in St’ Marys River the 9th. of February 1778

John Lewis Gidoin

February 1778

Smiths P’t SW 2 or 3 Lg’s.

Monday 9

AM Bent a new T. Sail & F T Gall Sail

S’t End of St. Georges Island WSW 2 Miles

Mod’ & Clear PM at 6 saw a Ship coming into S’t Marys River, at 8 weigh’d & gave Chace as did the Solebay at 9 B’t her too, she proved to be f’m. Alexandria Load’d w’th Tobacco, took the prisoners out & sent a L’t & 12 men into her, Anch’d with BB in 8 f’m. W’d as did the Solebay & prize

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.

1. Ship Lydia, Ignatius Fenwick, master, owned by the State of Maryland, a crew of 4 seamen, from Alexandria to Bordeaux, with tobacco, taken off St. Marys River, sent to New York City, prize credited to Richmond and Solebay. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240-41. Lydia was a Maryland State trading vessel. On 1 Apr. 1778 the Vice Admiralty Court of New York declared her a recapture. She was originally owned by Messrs. Rawlinson & Chorley. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 53. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/302/25.

MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

February 9th 1778 [Savannah]

William Bennett appeared before the Board and represented on oath, that Some persons in Saint Andrews parish unknown to him were daily Sending off boats loaded with provisions to Saint Augustine and that some persons supposed to be the Florida Scout[s], had lately robbed several people in Saint Johns parish of their horses.

ORDERED, That a copy of the above be immediately furnished Commodore Bowen and that he be requested to man one of the Gallies by drafts out of the others And to Station her so as to intercept the Said Boats passing & repassing to & from the Southward and that he be required to renew his application to the commanding Officer of the Continental Troops for men to man all the Gallies as recommended by the honorable House of Assembly, & that so soon as they shall be man’d they repair to their Several Stations there being in the opinion of this Board an absolute necessity for every exertion to have them immediately and constantly upon actual duty.

ORDERED also That a Copy of the foregoing be furnished the Commanding Officer of the Continental Troops in Savannah.

The Revolutionary Records of the State of Georgia, 2: 26-27.

1. Possibly the British provincial unit, the East Florida Rangers.

2. Commo. Oliver Bowen.


February 10

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

to CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

Sir

Navy Board Eastern departm’t

Boston February 10th. 1778

Notwithstanding the General Instructions Given you, You are now to Consider The Hon’ble John Adams Esq’ (who takes passage in the Boston) as one of the
Commissioners with the Honble. Benjamin Franklin and Arthur Lee Esqs, and therefore any Applications or orders received from him as valid as if received from either of the other two, you are to afford him on his passage every accommodation in your power, and to Consult him on all occasions with respect to your passage and General Conduct, and the port you shall Endeavour to get into; and on all occasion have great regard to the Importance of his Security and Safe Arrival. We are [&c.]

Wm. Vernon
Ja² Warren

I., MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am812), vol. 1, p. 27.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

To Samuel Tucker Esqr Commander on board the
Ship Boston at Boston in State of Massachusetts Bay—
Sir Feb 10 1778

As soon as these Instructions get to hand you are to get to Sea as soon as possible, When there you are to proceed on a Voyage to Some Convenient Port in France, and on your arrival there Apply to the Agent if any in or near said Port for such Supplys as you may stand in need of, you are at the same time to give immediate Notice by Letter to The Honorable Benjamin Franklin John Adams and Arthur Lee Esqs or any of them at Paris of your arrival, requesting their Instructions as to your future destination, which Instructions you are Strictly to Obey as far as it shall be in your power, If however in the Course of your Voyage a favourable opportunity should offer of doing Service to the States by taking or destroying any of the Enemys Ships you are not to omit taking advantage of it, but may go out of your Course to Effect so good a purpose, in this we trust to your Zeal and discretion—

You are to take particular Notice that whilst on the Coast of France, or in a French Port, you are as much as you Conveniently can to keep your Guns Covered and Concealed, and to make as little warlike appearance as possible—

On your Arrival in France Send one of your officers with the Letter you are to write to the Commissioners to prevent its falling into improper hands.—We are [&c.]

Wm. Vernon
J Warren—

Navy Board Eastern departmt
Boston February 10th 1778


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Feb 10th 1778—

Order’d, That the Comr Gen deliver Cap Turner for the Brig Dolphin two Cords Wood.—

1. David Devens.
2. Capt. Israel Turner.
3. Massachusetts State brigantine Dolphin.
Dear Sir Providence Feb’y 10th 1778.

Since my arival hear I have Rec’d Letters from the board at Boston, in which they inform me the Hon’d Marine board at York Town\(^1\) disapproves of Raising the Wages of the Carpenters to 15\(^2\)/ per Day, being of Opinion that when the United States have agred, and Completed that Agreament, Respecting the Stating the prices of Goods Labour etc. there will be no more Difficultys arise, but all things will go on well, it is my Sincere wish it may be so. I have Recomended to the board to Send you Certifycates for 10000. Doll’s there being no Cash to be had at Boston. it may Posably Enable you to Send forward Teems for the Cannon at Salsbury, and these may Return with Riging etc. for the Ship under your Care.\(^3\) I forgot to ask you what forwardness the Cannon where in for the Ship at Salsbury. wish a line from you soon. am Sir your Humble Serv’t

John Deshon.

---

John Deshon to Joshua Huntington

Connecticut Historical Society *Collections* 20: 82.

2. For more information on the problem, see *NDAR* 10: 55, 56, 136, 137.
3. Continental Navy frigate *Confederacy*.

---

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain Walter Griffith, R.N.

Copy. By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and Commander in Chief of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed &c. in North America

Whereas the Ships named and stationed as in the List herewith delivered, are intended to be employed in conjunction with the Land Forces under the Command of Major General Pigot\(^4\) for maintaining possession of Rhode Island and defeating the hostile Attempts of the King’s rebellious Subjects inhabiting the adjacent Colonies, As well as to prevent the Success of their Endeavors in other respects, for continuing their opposition to the re-establishment of His Majesty’s Authority and Government in this Country: And whereas the chief direction of the said Ships will devolve on you, in the Absence of a Senior Officer: You are therefore to have regard in the Conduct of those Services, to the following General Instructions.

You will be to take your Station in the Nonsuch at the Port of Rhode Island. In such Parts thereof for co-operating with Major General Pigot (or the Commanding General Officer for the time being) in defence of the Island,\(^5\) And for communicating with the Ships of your Division anchored off of the Creeks and Harbors contiguous to the Port, as you deem most effectual for the several purposes as aforesaid. Being also to give the General every other assistance you can render for the Support and Accommodation of the Troops.

Having made the Dispositions requisite for these principal Objects of your care, within the Limits of the Port, it will become necessary to provide for the establishment of the same Restrictions on the New England Coasts; And for giving Protection to the Transports sent with Supplies for the use of the Fleet and Army to this Port and New York.

You will be to appoint the Ships with which you may be provided according to the Number, that can be spared from other less urgent Services, to such Stations as
from Intelligence procured, or the Information the Captains so employed you deem most likely to be productive of the intended Effect, More especially with regard to the Ships of the Enemy, designed for Boston and the other New England Ports. But having reason to believe from late advices obtained, that the Rebels are meant to be furnished by foreign Powers, with Ships of more considerable force than they have yet possessed; And that they are constructing One, or more of Dimensions equal to a third Rate (the first to be finished in the ensuing Month of May) at Portsmouth and Boston, for which proper Artillery and other Stores are daily expected to arrive at those Ports, in large Armed Ships from Europe, probably under French Colours. It will therefore be expedient to station the Frigates on the New England Coast (two at least keeping always together) that they may join in greater force occasionally when not supported by any two decked Ships which I shall endeavor to appropriate in Succession for such Service.

Conformable to this Intention, the Senior Officer at Halifax is directed to Apprise You as he has opportunity of the Stations assigned for the Ships under his Orders, And you are to acquaint him in like manner, with the Arrangements proposed by you, for your mutual accommodation.

You are also to correspond with Commodore Hotham at New York, Both in respect to Supplies of Provisions and Stores that can be consistently furnished from thence, when wanted for the Ships of your Division, and for communicating such necessary Information respectively, as will enable you better to conduct the parts of the King's Service, with which you have been separately entrusted.

The Captains stationed as beforementioned will be to avail themselves of the Knowledge they may gain, respecting the most probable means for intercepting the Ships of the Enemy passing to and from the New England Ports, And also regarding the use to be made of such places of Anchorage, as may be found on the Coasts of the Northern Provinces, in case it should become necessary to have recourse thereto on any emergency, or for preventing the disadvantage of being forced from their Stations in the Winter Season.

Returns of the Disposition of the Ships under your Orders (employed at Sea or within the Limits of this Port) are to be transmitted to me from time to time, as any change is made therein, under the Heads as in the Form annexed.

A Correspondence having some time subsisted with Mr Nicholas Cook, chosen by the disaffected Inhabitants of the Colony of Rhode Island to be their Governor, And also with the Inhabitants of New England, by a Commissary of their Appointment, for negotiating an Exchange of Prisoners, meant to be chiefly confined to this Port; The further Conduct thereof will remain to be transacted under your Inspection, assisted by Mr Charles Waller Commissary in that Department, On the former Plan of rendering Officer for Officer, claiming equal Rank in the Armed Vessels of the Enemy, and Sailor for Sailor of Ability to serve in the Fleet. Persons of other Descriptions made Prisoners by the Rebels, are also to be exchanged in like manner, for those in similar Characters. But all British Seamen taken in the Service of the Rebels (not having deserted from any of the Ships of War) may be retained involuntarily to serve in the Fleet. And Deserters are to be reserved for being tried at a Court Martial for such breach of their Duty and Allegiance.

In the Distribution of any able Seamen procured in this manner, care is to be taken that the Less qualified Men, belonging to Ships furnished with such able
Seamen, are not selected and discharged from those Ships Books, to the Supernumerary Lists, for being turned over into other Ships, as is too frequently practised on similar occasions to the great prejudice of the general Service. If therefore when you Muster and Inspect the Qualifications of the Men, in the Ships of your Division, you should find that any Supernumeraries have been so improperly transferred, you are to order the replacing of them to the Complements of such Ships respectively, the intention being in all Instances, when it is necessary to complete the Complements of the Ships from such Drafts, to have the Men so assorted, amongst the several Ships, that the number of the more or less serviceable Men, may be the most equally divided.

Complaints having been sometimes made that the Men in particular Ships of the Fleet were much inferior in Quality to the Rates given with them, when received in England, the Captains deeming themselves restrained from the Liberty of altering those Rates, according to the actual pretensions of the Men: You are on such representations signified to you, to examine (in conjunction with the Captains or other Officers, whom you shall see proper to call to your assistance on that occasion) into the Circumstances thereof, and to cause such change to be made in the disproportioned Rates of the Men (pursuant to the Intentions and Orders of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty thereon) as upon due inquiry touching their respective Abilities you judge fit.

The Agent Lieutenant Knowles is instructed to inform you concerning the state of the Transports, preparing and fitted for occasional Service. Also of the Batteaux and Flat Boats which can be employed for the Embarkation or conveyance of the Troops posted on this Island, as Major General Pigot may desire; And of every other particular in his charge; As the Deputy Agent Victualling and Surgeon having the care of the Sick are directed to do, in the matters of their respective Departments.

You are to transmit to me, by every suitable conveyance, an Account of your proceedings regarding the several Objects of your present appointment: With Returns of the Captures made by the Ships under your Orders, according to the Form subjoined, And of the state and Condition of the Ships, from time to time, as any change occurs therein: Distinguishing only on the back of the last, in what manner Supernumeraries belonging to no Ship were procured, with their Qualities and the Names of the Ships to which those being part of the Complements of other Ships belong. And you are further to acquaint me, at the same time, with the particulars of any Intelligence you have obtained concerning the Operations and Designs of the Rebels for strengthening themselves in their illegal resistance, With the measures you deem most effectual to prevent the Success of their Endeavors therein, and every other Information necessary to be communicated for promoting the Benefit of His Majesty’s Service, which you may have then acquired.

Given on board His Majesty’s Ship the Eagle at Rhode Island the Tenth day of February 1778

Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral Josh. Davies
Copy, U.k.LPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 392-97. Addressed flush left below signature: “To./Captain Griffith/Commanding a Division of/His Majesty's Ships, Or the Senior/Officer for the time being at/Rhode Island.” Docketed: “No. 6.//Copy of Orders given to Captain/Griffith for his Conduct in the/Command of the Division of the Fleet stationed at Rhode Island./Dated 10th Feb. 1778./In Vice Adm'L. Howe's Letter/Dated 25th Octr. 1778—.”

2. See Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens (No. 51), 20 Jan., above.
3. Island of Rhode Island.
4. The 74-gun ship of the line America at Portsmouth and an unnamed 74-gun ship of the line at Boston. See Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens (No. 50), 5 Jan., and enclosure, above.
7. Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners.
8. Lt. John Knowles, R.N.

BILL FOR MAKING FLAGS FOR CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP AMERICAN REVENUE

New London feb'y ye 10. 1778
Nathn' Shaw To Sam'n Bill
To Making Colors for ye Sloop Revenue 4 .. 0 0
To fine thread for ye Starrs 0 .. 4 0
To Grinding and Polishing doctors Instrmnts 2 .. 8 0
£6 .. 12 0

Errors Exc'd
$ Sam'n Bill


RECEIPT OF MONEY FOR CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE TRUMBULL

[Norwich, Conn.]
Rec'd Norwich 10 Feb'y 1778 of Seth Harden' Esqr by Me' John M'Breed One Hundred & Twenty Pounds on Acco' of Brig'c Trumbull—

Howland & Coit agents

2. John McClaren Breed.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT; CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Feb'y 1778 Ditto [Sandy Hook] NbW 192 Miles
Tuesday 10th. AM at 7 Moderate & Cloudy set the Tops' at 8 out 2 & 3 Reefs Tops' and got up TopGall' Yards, Sail'm repairing the Mizen

Ditto NbW 218 Miles
Little Winds Sailmaker Repairing the Mizen PM at 2 Saw Several Guns fired in the SE made Sail Saw a Vessell dismasted; at 6 Spoke ye Brigg Rowley; 7 Days from N' York, Bound to Granada: Sent our Boats on'b'd & Rec'd the Master Ja'c Tweed; and 23 Men with Some Small Stores, She had Lost her Masts
and 8 Guns in the late Gale the 9 Instant. She belonged to R't Yates and Several other Gentlemen Merchants in New York. Saw a Sloop WnW. made Sail & Gave Chace.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, 117.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract] Wilmington February 10th: 1778

Dear Sir,

I am much obliged by your favor received last Evening, and shall take every necessary precaution to obviate any design formed against this Post—but I am induced to think the Information was groundless, as we have now seven Prisoners taken on the Evening of the 7th, part of them taken by the mouth of Derby Creek going up with Provision, & the others above that, coming down from Philadelphia after having sold their Provisions, also a Deserter from the Roe Buck a New-England Man, who was taken some Time ago, who have heard nothing of an Embarktion—the Deserter is an intelligible Man, has been detained upwards of 12 Months on board, & has never had a secure Opportunity of escaping before Saturday afternoon, he informs there was not then a Man embark'd, & that no Ships were ready to receive them, but that he understood 30 Sail of Transports had received Orders to get ready to sail to England (this indeed may indicate something) I also have certain intelligence of p't of the Hessian troops being posted on this side the Schuylkill—Sunday; all which serves to shew the Quakers information was False. . . . I have [&c]

W Smallwood


ADVERTISEMENT FOR THE SALE OF THE MARYLAND NAVY SHIP DEFENCE

[Annapolis, 10 February 1778]

Now lying at Annapolis and to be sold there on Tuesday—the Tenth—Day of February next for the Benefit of this State the Ship Defence with her Tackle Apparel and Furniture an Inventory of which may be seen at any Time at Capt Mayberrys. She is quite clean ready to receive a Cargo or to go on a Cruise.2

# Order T Johnson Jun Co1

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers, (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-54.

COLONEL RICHARD BARNES TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

D't Sir, Leo'd Town [Md.] the 10th. Feb 1778

By the inclosed Letters you will find the Enemy have again paid us a visit, and taken Cap'n Fenwick.1 Cap'n David2 was here yesterday and returned to his Vessel at the mouth of this Bay3 a few hours before I rec'd. information of the Enemys being
Dear Sir,

I rec'd your favour & James and am glad to find you think the Answer I gave was Consistant with my duty, the Ships last Night changed there Station round to back part of S° George Island, near off pinepint, so here they now Lye and am sorry to inform you that Capn Fenwick fell in there hands last Night, I have ordered down Smoot & Watts, which I think will be men enough but shou'd be glad to have 20 or 30 Gun's down as what arms we have is very bad, and I fully expect they will make some tryell to get Smith Brig out, you may depend that no Communication shall be permitted to the Enemy, and I am [&c.]

Vernon Hebb

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4587-14.
1. Piney Point.
2. Capt. Ignatius Fenwick, commanding Maryland State trading ship Lydia.
GOVERNOR RICHARD CASWELL TO THOMAS OGDEN


Capt Parker from Bermuda is permitted to take on board 80 or 90 barrels of pork that quantity being short of the price of salt he brought in. The naval officer I have written to, who will clear him out. I still want some salt, for the public and will take the quantity you mention and furnish a proportionable part of the cargo, on your signifying what the same is. I can do nothing with the Frenchman respecting the powder, until the meeting of the council which will be in a few days. I am [&c.]

R. Caswell.


1. Caswell wrote to James Coor, Naval (or Port) Officer at New Bern, on 10 Feb. Ibid., p. 299.

LIEUTENANT WILLIAM LEEDS TO WILLIAM BINGHAM

Sir

I have just fell in with & been aboard the ship Waddell,1 a prize belonging to the Enterprize Cap't Je ne Scai quoi out of which I have taken 6 firkins of butter, one cask potatoes, & 2 dozen beer, which I shall esteem it a favour you woud pay for— I have the honour to be Sir [&c.]

Resistance at Sea

Feb'ry 10th 1778

Pour acquit² a S't pierre Le 6 Mars 1778

P't Décane

6 fk a 80³ — 480⁴
1 Bouct⁵ potate — 100
2 dne. b' ierre — 96

= 616

L, PHi, Simon Cratz Autograph Collection, Case 5, Box 27 (American Navy in the Revolution). Addressed: “To Will Bingham Esq' Martinique—.”

1. Ship Waddell, William Scott, master, 200 tons, from Bermuda to New York, built at New York City in 1772. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–78.

2. “Paid.”


4. Abbreviation for “boucaut,” or “cask.”

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SEAFORD, CAPTAIN JOHN COLPOYS

February 1778 At Sea   Lat'ie. 12 : 45 N°.  Observ'd:

Tuesday 10th. At ½ Past 2 AM Saw a Sail   Att 3 D° fired 1 Shott bro't too a Brigg, proved an English Brigg from Newfoundland to Barbadoes,1 taken by a Rebel Privateer,2 Exchang'd the Prisoners and Sent the Brigg to Barbadoes—

At Sea   Lat'ie. 13..45 N°.  Observ'd:

Fresh breez³ & Squally W. with rain   At 12 PM. tacked Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/880, part 3.
1. Brigantine *Free Briton*, John Drayton, master, 120 tons burthen, crew of 8 men, from Newfoundland to Barbados, with fish, sent into Barbados, taken on 8 Feb. by American privateer *Fair Play*, retaken by *Seaford*. Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

2. Probably Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Fair Play*, Isaac Somes, commander, mounting 12 guns, with a crew of 60 men, owned by Tristram Dalton of Newburyport, which was commissioned on 17 July 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 4, p. 113. See *NAAR* 10: 89, 90n.

**February 11**

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

A Journal of a Cruze by god’s permishon in the Good Ship Cauld the *Boston* apertaining to the United States of America

[Nantasket Roads, Mass.]

1778 on the Eleventh of february Embarkd on board a Pilot boat att Boston and went Down to Nantasket Roads on board Said *Boston* Frigate the Ship being Ready for Sea the wind and Weather Prevented my going this day the former being SE & Latter Very thick and full of Rain.— Nothing more Remarkable this Day

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).

**MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR**

Board of War Boston Feb’ 11th 1778

Order’d, That Pearson Jones’s Bill for Sundry Expences for Isaac Collyer a Seamen on board the *Tyrannicide*1 Cap’ Harraden,2 put on Shore under his Care, sick at Falmouth, be paid, £7..12..—

Order’d, That Cap’ Mc-Cluer3 permit Jotham Bush to go on board the Guard-Ship,4 under his command, under proper Restrictions.—


1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine *Tyrannicide*.
4. Massachusetts State prison ship Rising Empire.

**MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO MORRIS, PILARNE, PENET & CO.**

Gentlemen

War Office Boston Feb’ 11th 1778

The foregoing is a Copy of ours1 by the Brig* Nantes* Capt* Chapman,2 we have only now to confirm the same, and desire you would send us in each of the Ships, ordered back with Salt, and by the *Nantes* 5 or 6 Tons of good Cordage from 4 Inches down to a Ratlin—We are [&c.]

By order the Board
Sam’ Phips Savage
President


1. See Massachusetts Board of War to Morris, Piliarne, Penet & Co., 20 Jan., above.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Feb'y 1778

Ditto. [Sandy Hook] NbW 218 Miles

Wednesday 11th.

AM at 4 Brought too the Chace a Sloop from New haven for Martinico with Provisions Lumber & live Stock, took the Master and 4 Men out of her & put 2 petty Officers & 7 men Onb'd her. at 8 Close Reefed the Tops½ Dark & Cloudy with rain Prize in Cº

Ditto NbW ¼ W 182 Miles

Fresh Gales and Rain, PM at 3 handed the fores½ & Tops½ & Lay too under the Main & Mizen Stays½ at 4 Orderd the Prize for New York, Carried away the forem½ Main shroud; at 7 Set y½ fore & Main Tops½ at 9 Brought too again Strong Gales; Sounded 50 fms no Ground

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO COMMANDER JAMES WATT, R.N.

By &c. &c.

Whereas it is judged expedient to [Fit] and Arm the Philadelphia Galley for the Defence of this City, and the better executing the King's Service on the River Delaware; and a Complement of Seamen will be wanted for the purpose of navigating the said Galley. You are hereby authorised and directed to Enter for Wages and Victuals on a Supernumerary List on the Books of His Majeº Ship under your Command thirty Seamen as the Complement of the Philadelphia Galley for the abovementioned purpose, until further Order.

Given &ca [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia]

11th. February 1778.

A S Hamond.


CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO ROBERT ATCHESON

By &c. &c.

Whereas it is judged expedient to fit, and Arm the Row-Galley named the Philadelphia, as well for the Defence of this City as the better executing occasional Services in the River Delaware; and I have thought fit to appoint You to Command the said Galley; You are hereby authorised and directed to repair forthwith onboard the Row Galley Philadelphia, and take upon You the Charge and Command of the said Galley until further Order accordingly. The Officers and Company serving onboard the said Galley, being hereby strictly enjoined to behave themselves jointly and severally in their respective Employments with all due respect and obedience unto You, their Commander for the Time being; And You likewise to observe, and
execute all such Orders and Directions which You may receive from time to time from me, or any other your Superior Officer for His Majesty's Service.

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 11th. Febry 1778

A S Hamond.

LB, ViU, Hamond Papers, Orders Issued (1778-1780), pp. 16-17. Addressed at foot: "Mr Robert Atcheson—/hersby appointed to Command/His Majesty's Row-Galley/Philadelphia."

RECRUITING POSTER FOR H.M. GALLEY PHILADELPHIA

ALL
Loyal Seamen
OR
Able-Bodied Landmen,
Desirous of Serving his Majesty
KING GEORGE THE THIRD,
And willing to enter on Board the GALLEY
PHILADELPHIA,
Fitted for the better Defence of the CITY, and
River-Service only;
Now Lying at the NEW-FERRY WHarf;
Will meet with every Encouragement they may merit, and will not be required to serve in any other of His Majesty's Ships or Vessels, contrary to their Inclination.

GOD save the KING.

[Philadelphia] PRINTED by JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNR. in Market-street, between Front and Second. [11 February 1778]^1

Broadside.

1. For date, see Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., to Commander James Watt, R.N., 11 Feb., and Captain Andrew Snape Hamond, R.N., to Robert Atcheson, 11 Feb., both above.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO FRANCIS LEWIS

Sir.

In Council Annapolis 11th. Feb'y 1778.

We have six four Pounders which belonged to the Defence, we believe, very good, and their Carriages compleat. The Congress may have them with the Carriages, for the Price such would sell for at Baltimore, of which, we presume, you may be easily ascertained. We have no other four Pounders that we can spare with any Convenience. We had some Guns made at Dorsey's Works for fours, but they carry a Shot of 5lb. and upwards. Perhaps we could make out your Number with them, if we can, the Congress may have four of them, but, 'tis likely they are too heavy for your Purpose—We are &ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777-1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "The Honble. Francis Lewis."

1. Maryland Navy ship Defence.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

February 1778 At Anchor in the Potowmack
Wednesday 11 Var'd W'd PM a Rebel Galley came down the River & run within 2 Miles of the Solebay who Slpt & stood towards her, the Galley fir'd 2 Shot at her, & several were Exchanged in the Course of Chace, but the Galley always kept in Shoal water & at last run into St. Marays D. UklPR, Adm. 51/784. The 10 Feb. entry in the Richmond's Journal reads: "PM saw 3 Sail coming down the River, at 6 Veerd 1/4 a Cable."

1. Maryland Navy galley Conqueror, Capt. John David, commander, which had been sent down from Annapolis to the mouth of the Potomac River to escort Lydia down Chesapeake Bay. See Maryland Council to Captain Ignatius Fenwick, 30 Jan., above. For background, see Colonel Richard Barnes to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 10 Feb., above, and Deposition of Captain Ignatius Fenwick and the Crew of the Maryland State Trading Ship Lydia, 12 Feb., below. Richmond, Solebay and prize Lydia set sail down the Potomac on the morning of 13 Feb. for Hampton Roads.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

February 1778 D's [at Anchor off S' George's Point]
Wednesday 11 Fresh gales & hazy 1st part, Mid. & latt' C's at 1 PM saw a Rebel Galley thro the Haze coming down the River, 1 slpt the small B's & got under sail & gave chase, the Galley soon after fired a shot at us, began to fire at her & continued doing so for about 11/2 an hour, when not being able to get nearer to her on acc' of a shoal, wore ship & stood for the Richmond, at 4 Anch'd with B's B's in 10 P, fired 65 nine pounders Shotted on this occasion, Struck T: G's masts—

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/909.

1. Maryland Navy galley Conqueror, Capt. John David, commander. For another account of this action, see Journal of H.M.S. Richmond, immediately above.

February 12

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Nantasket Roads, Mass.]

Remarks on Thursday February 12th 1778

This morning after overhaullng my Ships Stores found Several Necessary articles Omitted by being So much hurred for which I Sent to town for Imediatly by M't Barron my first Leiu' & Richard Palmes Esq' Capt of Marines Which Proceeded in the Same boat that brought me Down but the wind being Strong from the NW they Could not Reach the town Untill midnight and I Could not Possibly Unmore Ship—Here Ends this 24 hours—

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (FMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Feb 12th 1778

Order'd, That M' Ivers\(^1\) pay Cap'T Turner\(^2\) on Acc' Brig' Dolphin\(^3\) Sixty Pounds.—


1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Capt. Israel Turner.
3. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.

NEWS FROM BOSTON

BOSTON, February 12, 1778.

Certain Intelligence is received, by the Owners of the private armed Ship Revenge, James Tracy, Esq; Commander, of her safe Arrival at Bordeaux, in France, and all Hands on board well, notwithstanding what our implacable Enemies in New-York and elsewhere, have published, of her being captured by such and such a Ship, belonging to the King of Britain, and carried into such a safe Port.

_Independent Chronicle, and the Universal Advertiser_ (Boston), 19 Feb. 1778.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL SMEDLEY TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Honoured Sir Boston 12 Feb’ 1778

Permit Me to Trouble your Excellency with a few Lines more Concerning the Ship Defence She Now Lying at hancocks Wharf with all her Provisions on board Excepting bread and flour and Small Stores her sails bent with One hundred men on board Includeing Officers Your Excellency Doubtless knows the Expences She is attended with therefore my Reasons for Troubleing your Excellency at this time Is to beg the Authority to Suppley Our Agent with Cash Sufficient to Send us to Sea Immediately—

your Excellency Cannot think how Exceeding Expencive Ships are fitted Out at this Day Notwithstanding their are about fourteen sail of armed Vessels In this Harbour at Present but none so forward with men as Our Ship For which I have taken unwearied Pains Sent to Falmouth Cape-Cod Marthes Vineyard and several Other Sea Port Towns which makes it Veary Expensive but better then to have the Ship Lye in Port all the Season for it would be Impossible to man from this Port as I have Not entered above three or four here since I begun to Recrute I have Advanced the Greatest Part of the money you sent for Articles for the Ship that was much wanted and therefore beg your Excellency to Send by the bearer M' Rob' Wasson a Sufficient Sum of money to M' Eliot to Compleat the Ship and Pay the men their Wages Due the Same he wants Perhaps he will Mentain to you in his Letter—

I Likewise shall be Glad of my Orders and if your Excellency thinks Proper to send New Commissions, as I see Nothing but What is here mentioned to hinder Sailing in ten Days—

therefore for the Public Good make no Doubt your Excellency will Comply With my Request the Cannon I Expect every hour therefore hope soon to Pay the State threefold for all her Expences. Conclude your Excellencys [&c.]

Sam' Smedley
N.B: Mr Robt Wasson is a Young Gentleman of a Good Character and one of my Officers who your Excellency may trust with aney Sum you think Proper—

L, Ct, Jonathan Trumbull Papers, vol. 8, pp. 75a–b.
1. See Samuel Eliot, Jr., to Governor Jonathan Trumbull, 12 Feb., immediately below.

SAMUEL ELIOT JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Hon'd Sir Boston 12th Feb'y 1778

By Mr Wasson1 who is sent by Capt Smedley2 to Hartford, I take the liberty of mentioning the difficulties in which I have been involved since I wrote to your Excellency—The bread which I had belonging to the State (taken in the Brig Honor)3 has all been condemn'd, its put me back one day, but the next day a Gentleman was kind enough to lend me about 10,000lbs which was sufficient to stow in the Vessells, upon my promising to repay him in a short time—I must request the Councils attention to it, and that I may have flour forwarded to make good my word, and to compleat the bread for the Vessells, who have all their provisions, Wood & Water (except bread) in—Agreeable to your Excellencys order I reserv'd a Nine & half Inch Cable, it was adjudg'd insufficient for the Ship, which oblig'd me to lay 2 Cables (belonging to Coll Trumbull)4 into one of 11 & ½ Inches.—I have been oblig'd to purch[ase] an Anchor for her—which with the other great expen[c]es attending fixing out the Ships, has so drain'd me of Mon[ey] that I am reduc'd to the necessity of requesting a Supply.—I intended to have forwarded the bills by Mr Wasson, but am prevented by the Workmen being all call'd to a Muster for drafting Men to Serve in the Army. Capt Parker5 will sett out for Hartford on the Morrow, I shall write by him and send them forward—I remain [&c.]

Sam Eliot J

1. Robert Wasson. See Captain Samuel Smedley to Governor Jonathan Trumbull, immediately above.
3. Honor was a prize of the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell. See NDAR: 242, 772, 786, 786–87, 879, 879n, 972.
5. Capt. Timothy Parker, commanding the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.

CAPTAIN THOMAS MAYHEW TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Gent'mn Plimoth Feb'y 12 1778

I wrote you last week Concerning my getting A Crew for the ship Adams.1 Am very sorry to Inform the Hon'ble Board I am like to be disapointed. the man who was to be my mate is put in Master of A Brig2 and some of the men I expected to get, have ship'd in different Vessells. Others are going up to Boston to look out for Voyages, as they hear 60 dollars A month is given for hands. I have gone so far as to Offer 55 dollars for mate & 45 for men P' month. I shall make further trial, as there is seamen (sufficient in this Town to man a ship) who have not engaged, however would not have you keep the Vessell for me if A master & seamen should Offer for her. I shall be at Boston in A few days when I shall wait on you—I am Gent'mn [&c.]

Tho' Mayhew jr

1. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams. See NDAR 10: 476, 484.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL CHAMPLIN, JR.'S RECEIPT FOR PRIZE MONEY FOR THE CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP AMERICAN REVENUE

New London February 12, 1778 Received of Nathaniel Shaw Junr thirty three hundred pounds Lawfull Money on Acco' of my Prize Money due for two Cruises in the Sloop American Revene Under my Command—the Ballance to be paid as Soon as the Law Suit depending att Congress is Settled—1

Samuel Champlin

£3300:0:0—

DS, CtY, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Papers, packet 19, no. 27.

1. Brigantine Sally, Barry Hartwell, master, bound from London to Tobago, was captured by the Connecticut privateer American Revene on 22 Jan. 1777. NDAR 8: 68. When Sally was condemned as a lawful prize by the North Carolina Admiralty Court at New Bern in late March 1777, her owner, Samuel Mifflin of Philadelphia, appealed to the Continental Congress. JCC 9: 1052. See also NDAR 8: 275–76. For the outcome of the appeal see Henry J. Bourguignon, The First Federal Court: The Federal Appellate Prize Court of the American Revolution (Philadelphia: American Philosophical Society, 1977), 229–30.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the Navy Board at Boston

Gentlemen [York, Pa.] Febr 12th 1778

We have lately paid a bill drawn by John Langdon esq'r on this Committee dated the 20th December last in favour of Stephen Hooper Esq' for 12,000 Dollars1 and have charged the same to your Account. you will please to debit M' Langdon with the amount of the said Bill and direct him to apply to you in future for any money he may want as it is proper the Marine Agents in your Department should make their applications to your Board.2 We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 126 (M332, roll 6).

1. See NDAR 10: 759.

DEPOSITION OF CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK AND THE CREW OF THE MARYLAND STATE TRADING SHIP LYDIA

St Mary's County [Md.] 12 February 1778

Then came Cap't Ignatious Fenwick late Master of the Ship Lydia John Ridgely Mate Stephen Gough Pilot, and Thomas Lawson Seaman and made Oath that on coming down Potomack River when they got off the mouth of St Mary's River, on Monday the Ninth Instant Between Eight and Nine OClock at Night they saw two Ships1 lying in St Marys River, and takeing them to be the Enemy they then Tacked the Ship and Stood up Potomack in order to get out of sight, but by the time they wore aboute the Enemy was under Sail, and gave chase, and come up with them so fast that they thought proper to leave the Ship to get a shore as the Enemy was then near them at not more than three Quarters of a mile off, and these Deponents fur-
ther declares that in coming down Potomack River when there were off Buttons Bay they saw a Vessel which they took to be a Galley, but heard no Gun, or saw no Signal from her,

Sworn to before Vernon Hebb

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-1064.
2. Breton Bay.
3. Maryland Navy galley Conqueror.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 12th day of February 1778.—
Ordered that John Scott, Michael Comer, and William Richardson, marines on Board the Brigantine Northampton, be discharged from the service they having served the time of their enlistm—a—
John Bouch is appointed Clerk of this Board in the Room of William Drew who hath resigned that office.
Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Lieutenant Stratton, one seven inch Cable, one Coil of two and three quarters of an inch Rope, one ditto of two inch, and fourteen fathom of four Inch for the Use of the Hero Galley.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 352.

ACCOUNTS OF VIRGINIA NAVY BRIG NORTHAMPTON

[Williamsburg]

Brigg Northampton to Wm. Frazer Dr
1778.

Jan
5. To 2 Barrels Bread Wt 264 lb
6. To 124 lb fresh Beef
8. To 3 Barrels Bread Wt 328 lb Nt
  " To 1 Barrel White Bread 156 lb Nt
  " To 2 Bushels Potatoes
13. To ½ Bushel ditto
  " To 52 lb Spunyarn 168 lb Beef
15. To 4½ Gallons Whisky ½ Bush Peas
16. To 4 Gallons Whisky
17. To 4 Gallons ditto
18. To 1 Bushel Potatoes
  " To 4 Gallons Whisky
  " To 1 Coil Cordage 42 lb
  " To 1 ditto 2 Inch Rope Wt 100 lb
  " To 1 ditto 1½ Inch ditto 82 lb
19. To 4 Gallons Whisky 1 Bush Salt
20. To ½ Gallon peach Brandy 82 lb Beef
  " To 4 Gallons Whisky
21. To 4 Gallons ditto 22 nd 43 lb Spunyarn
23. To 2 Barrels Tarr 4 Gallons Brandy
24. To 108 l. Beef
   " To 4 Gallons Brandy 25 l. 4 Gallon d.'
26. To 4 Gallons Brandy
27. To 160 l. White Bread 2 Gallons Brandy
28. To 2 1/2 Gallons Brandy 1 Gall. Brandy
   " To 247 l. Beef 8 l. Iron Worke
29. To 325 l. Bread 4 Gallons Brandy
   " To 5 l. Iron Worke
30. To 4 Gallons Brandy
   " To 116 l. Iron 31 l. 8 l. Iron worke
31. To 4 Gallons Brandy
Feb. 1. To 4 Gallons Brandy
2. To 78 l. Bacon 4 Gallons Brandy
   " To 86 l. Iron
3. To 105 l. Beef 4 Gallons Brandy
   " To 4 Gallons Whisky 10 l. Hoggs Lard
   " To 5 Gallons Cyder
4. To 25 Gallons Whisky 8 1/2 l. Iron work'd
   " To 3 Gallons Brandy 30 l. Salt pork
   " To 1 Firkin Butter 1 Barrel Tarr
Carried forward
Amount brought forward
Feb. 12. To 4 Barrels Bread
   " To 2 Barrels Fresh Pork
   " To 205 l. Salt Pork
   " To Cash paid Francis Graves for wooden Gun T Crg
The above Articles Reciev'd for the use of the Brigg Northampton
Francis Bright

DS, Vi, Papers Concerning the State Navy, vol. 2, Papers Concerning the Brig Northampton. Docketed:
"Brig Northamptons/Acco'-/Enter'd in the Book."
1. Traveling carriage.

MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Savannah]

Thursday February 12, 1778

ORDERED, that a Letter of Marque be granted to Cap'n John Latreyte of the Sloop Le Vengica he giving security and otherwise complying with the regulations of Congress.

The following resolves were sent from the house of Assembly Viz't
House of Assembly Wednesday February 11, 1778

RESOLVED That his Honour the Governor and Council be empowered to procure the house at Thunderbolt commonly called the Oyster house for the reception of the Sick of the Continental Naval, and Land forces and treat with the proprietors of the same for that purpose as soon as possible.
A Letter from General Howe\(^2\) containing the opinion as to the manning the Gallies with Continental Troops, and suggesting many reasons why it could not be done was laid before the Board.\(^3\)

*The Revolutionary Records of the State of Georgia*, 2: 30-33.
1. See Minutes of the Georgia Executive Council, 19 Jan. and 4 Feb., above.

**Journal of H.M. Sloop Badger, Lieutenant Michael J. Everitt**

February 1778  
Thursday 12\(^{th}\)

D° [Turks Island] N 82°. 00' W\(^\circ\) dist. 29 Leagues.—
[at] 6 A.M. Saw a Sail in the NE Quart\(^c\) made Sail and Gave Chase. [at] Noon Fir'd Eight Four Pound\(^a\) Round and Grape. Bro\(^1\) her too, she proved to be a Schooner from Boston Bound to Cape Francois. sent an Officer and Boat & took Possesion of her.—

D° [Turks Island] N 86°. 00' W\(^\circ\) dist. 40 Leagues.—

P.M. D° Weath\(^c\) [Squally Weath\(^c\) with Rain] In 3\(^{d}\) Reef Topsails. [at] 8 D° Weath\(^c\) Prize in Comp\(^p\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/78, part 2.

1. Schooner Tryall, — Smith, master, from Boston, with fish and lumber. Gayton’s Prize List, 26 Feb. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240.

**“Extract of a Letter from a Gentleman in Antigua, dated February 12.”**

“Two days since his Majesty’s frigate Greyhound,\(^1\) Capt. Dixon,\(^2\) sent in here a brig from Boston, Jonathan Blodget, Master, laden with lumber and fish. Thomas Russell, of Charlestown, was her owner.—The *Aurora* has lately sent into Barbados, the rebel vessel St. Peter, of 20 guns and 107 men;\(^3\) and the *Seafrd*, Captain Colpoys,\(^4\) has sent into the same island the Brig General Washington, of 18 guns and 80 men.\(^5\) Advice is received that the *Ariadne* has taken a rebel frigate of 36 guns.\(^6\) The officers and men belonging to the Royal Navy, on this station, merit the highest encomiums, they are enriching themselves and doing essential service to their country, by the valuable prizes they take from the American rebels and send in to the different ports of his Majesty’s West-India islands. The number they have already taken is almost incredible, as very few vessels that appear in those seas who are, or have on board, the property of rebels, elude the vigilance of our cruisers.”

Rivington’s *The Royal Gazette* (New York), 21 Mar. 1778. The quoted letter probably ends after the third sentence, since the remainder of the “Extract” refers to events subsequent to 12 Feb.

1. See Vice Admiral James Young to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 13 Feb., below.
2. Capt. Archibald Dickson, R.N.
4. Capt. John Colpoys, R.N.
AMERICAN THEATER

GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

(Jämla 12th February 1778
My Lord,

The reason of your Lordship's not having received any dispatches by a particular Convoy, must have been occasioned by the Pacquet's having sailed much about the same time. No Man can rejoice more at an Increase of the august House of Brunswick than I do, so that I announced it to His Majesty's Subjects here with equal Joy, and Satisfaction.

I have the Honor to enclose to your Lordship, a Dispatch of the Governor of S. Domingo addressed to me;¹ a Letter of mine to the Admiral here;² his Reply³ and my Answer to Mons⁴ D.argout, which I flatter myself your Lordship will approve of.

The forming a Judgement of such matters, totally out of my Sphere, may be presumption, at the same time it may be my duty and your Lordships wish, that I should give an Opinion. I have then, my Lord, my Fears about me as to Vessels fitted out in the manner that these Tenders are; commanded perhaps by young unexperienced People, or which may be worse, by those low people unknowing in either rights, propriety, or Conduct, and furnished only with a kind of Warrant from a private Captain, although a superior Officer is on the Spot. This Warrant may be competent as to Rebels, but, whether as to the French Commerce, is the great question: I could say a great deal more upon this Subject, but your Lordship's better Judgement will at once determine upon the propriety, or impropriety of these Vessels, and their Commissions. I have the honor to be with the greatest respect my Lord [&c.]

John Dalling


1. See Governor Comte d'Argout to Governor John Dalling, 16 Jan., above.
2. Enclosure not printed, being the transmittal letter for Governor Comte d'Argout to Governor John Dalling, 16 Jan.
3. See Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Governor John Dalling, 27 Jan., above.
4. See Governor John Dalling to Governor Comte d'Argout, 31 Jan., above.

February 13

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Nantasket Roads, Mass.]

Remarks on Friday febry 13th—1778

This Morning Still Continues fresh Gales from the NW Which Prevents me from Unmoreing Still I haveing Some Capatal business att Brantre¹ Send my boat on Shore to Georges Island and brought off a Pilot to Conduct me their att 10 AM Proceeded their finisht my business and Returnd on board by 5 PM Where I found my Offercers to my Satistfaction Returnd from Boston with all my Necessarys I Indented for Except it was Pistols I thought Proper to Send my Ships master
M' Bates\(^2\) on board of a Schooner for wood which lay in the Road. M' Bates not likeing the wood Returnd & acquainted me. So Ends this Day—Still Blowing from the NW—Hard gales.

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (MS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).

1. Tucker went in the ship's boat to Quincy Bay near Braintree to embark John Adams and his son, John Quincy Adams, for a voyage to France. See Diary of John Adams, 13 Feb., below.
2. Benjamin Bates.

**JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON**

**[Frigate Boston at Boston]**

1778 [Feb.] 13 Cap'n Tucker\(^1\) went to Braintree in his Barge & brought the Hon'ble John Adams and suite on Board—


**DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS**

**[Extract]**

[Quincy Bay, Mass.] 1778 February 13. Fryday.—Captain Samuel Tucker, Commander of the Frigate Boston, met me, at M' Norton Quincy's, where We dined, and after Dinner I sent my Baggage, and walked myself with Captain Tucker, M' Griffin a Midshipman, and my Eldest Son, John Quincy Adams, bet. 10 and 11. Years of Age, down to the Moon Head, where lay the Bostons Barge. The Wind was very high, and the Sea very rough, but by Means of a Quantity of Hay in the Bottom of the Boat, and good Watch Coats with which We were covered We arrived on board the Boston, about five O'Clock, tolerably warm and dry.—On board I found M' Vernon,\(^1\) a Son of M' Vernon of the Navy Board,\(^2\) a little Son of M' Deane of Weathersfield, bet. 11. & 12. Years of Age,\(^3\) and M' Nicholas Noel, a french Gentleman, Surgeon of the Ship, who Seems to be a well bred Man. . . .

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), p. 3.

1. William Vernon, Jr.
2. William Vernon, Sr., member of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.

**PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO COLONEL JOSEPH KIRKBRIDGE**

In Council Lancaster February 13\(^{th}\) 1778

Sir

The enclosed is copy of a letter which the secretary wrote to you yesterday. M' William Crispin Commissary of provisions for the boats Crews as well as the paymaster M' William C Bradford have occasion for a considerable sum of money. CoJo. Coats\(^1\) by his Letter to Council a day or two before he was unfortunately captured mentions that he had collected to the amount of four or five thousand pounds—this money I much wish was deposited in the hands of the above mentioned gentlemen or into the hands of the State Navy board for the abovesaid purposes—I beg your attention to this matter—You have hereby full power and authority to call
upon any person or persons who Colonel Coats may have left the money with, and receive it of them, and pay the same, one half to Mr. William Crispin, the other half to Colonel William Bradford, or any other member of the State Navy board, for the use of the fleet—if the money has been left by Colo. Coats with you, which is not very improbable, it may save you some trouble. I am with much respect [&c.]

Thomas Wharton junr
Pres't.


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Friday, February 13, 1778

The Committee to whom the letter of W. Aylett, deputy commissary general of purchases in Virginia, was referred brought in a report, which was taken into consideration; Whereupon, Congress came into the following resolution:

Whereas, there is great danger of the armies of the United States being very much distressed, if the exportation of beef and pork from the State of North Carolina be not immediately prohibited; Therefore,

Resolved, That the legislative and executive powers of the State of North Carolina be earnestly requested immediately to lay an embargo on all beef and pork, except so much as may be necessary for the vessel's use for the voyage, and to take the most effectual measures to prevent the embargo from being evaded....

The committee on the state of Georgia brought in a report which was read:

No. 1

The Committee appointed to take into Consideration the Situation of the State of Georgia, beg leave to Report as follows, viz:

Whereas the State of Georgia has laboured under many and great difficulties in throwing off the Yoke of British Tyranny and acceding to the Continental Union, and being but a weak State, and almost surrounded by Enemies, it will be necessary for their Protection and Assistance to maintain on the Continental Establishment, at least two thousand Men. And whereas there are now in the State of Georgia four Battalions of Infantry, one of Horse, three Companies of Artillery, and six Row Gallies, which will be a considerable Expense in Officers, while there are but few Privates under their Command, and as there is great Need of retrenching all superfluous Charges;

Resolved.... There shall be two Row Gallies, with the usual Officers and fifty Privates each, together with one large or two small armed Sea Vessels, to cruize constantly on the coast and protect the Trade. These Vessels to be instead of the Gallies already built there, which shall be sold, and the money appropriated for the use of the Sea Vessels aforesaid....

No. 3

.... Resolved, That Major General Howe and three of the eldest field Officers in South Carolina shall immediately repair to Georgia and consult with the Commanding officer there and the field Officers of the said State, on a Plan for reducing the Province of East Florida, and when the said Plan shall be agreed on it shall be at the Option of General Howe either to carry it on in person, or to com-
mit the Execution thereof to Colonel Samuel Elbert, and that General Howe shall order of the Continental Troops in South Carolina, to be employed in conjunction with the Troops now in Georgia to carry on the said Expedition, and that General Howe be empowered and required to send on the said Expedition, such Continental Artillery, Arms, Stores, &c, either in South Carolina or Georgia, that may be found necessary. And further that General Howe, or the Officer Commanding on the said Expedition, be empowered to borrow of the states of South Carolina and Georgia, all such Artillery, Arms or any other Military Stores necessary for the forwarding this Expedition, and that the Continent will make good the loss or damage.

No. 4

Whereas at the first of the Dispute with England, the Planters and Lumber Makers in the State of Georgia had large Quantities of Rice and Lumber by them, the greater part of which has perished for want of Exportation; And also now the Planters have a large share of two Crops of Rice on hand which must soon be good for little, and the Lumber Makers are entirely without any Sale or demand for their Labour, as there is little or no Exportation, but by Strangers who are mostly French, and seldom take any thing but Indigo. The mercantile part of the State being in general inimical to Independence, many of them have left the State of themselves, others have been sent away, and the few remaining have declined all Trade. And whereas the Continent is in want of remittances to France, and the Islands, and it being well known that nothing makes a surer remittance, than Rice, Deer Skins and Lumber, and also that the Ports of Georgia are less disturbed by the Enemy than most other Ports in America, The Delegates of Georgia hope that some mode may be adopted, in the Continental Commerce to take off the Produce of that State, whereby the distresses of the Inhabitants may be much lessened, and they be enabled, as readily as they are willing, to pay the Taxes necessary for the support of Government.

Resolved, Therefore that the Continental Agents, in France, be ordered immediately to purchase a Number of Prizes sent in there, especially Vessels from one hundred and fifty to three hundred Tons Burthen, and send them to Georgia with Cargoes, suitable for the Inhabitants, or Soldiery, consigned to one or more Agents to be chosen by the State, who shall give security for their Conduct which Agents Shall load the said Vessels back to France, &c, or the Islands, as they shall be ordered by your agents in France. And also if the State can procure Vessels themselves and will load them with Rice, Indigo, and Deer Skins to France, and consign them to the continental Agents, or to the West Indies, with Rice, Corn or Lumber, consigned to the Continental Agents there, that on the Vessels sailing so loaded, and a Bill of Lading from the Captain, and an Invoice of the Cargoes being sent to the Commercial Committee, the said State Shall be entitled to draw on the said Committee for the amount of the Cargo and necessary Charges. A Duplicate of the Bill or Bills for the said Amount coming with the Invoice and Bill of Lading, on the receipt of which the said Committee shall be empowered to pay the said Bill, and the Cargo as aforesaid shall be deemed Continental, and be at the Risque of the Continent from the time of Shipping.
Resolved, That when Prizes are taken by any Continental Vessel in the West Indies that some of them be ordered into Georgia for sale and the proceeds to be shipped in the produce of the Country to such ports as may be ordered.

The Commercial and Marine Committee having lodged a sum of Money in Georgia for the purpose of Importing Arms Ammunition, Cloathing &c, for the use of the Troops: And whereas the State has likewise established a fund for that purpose, and appointed Commissioners to carry on the same, and the State has ordered their Delegates to apply to Congress, that whatever Money, goods &c may be in Georgia belonging to the Continent be put under the Management of the State in order that justice may be done in the Transacting thereof, and no Interference happen between the State and the Continent.

Resolved, That all money’s goods, wares, and Merchandize, belonging to the Continent and sent to Georgia by the Marine or Commercial Committee, be delivered over to the order of that State, the said State to be accountable, and that the Marine and Commercial Committee be desired to give Orders accordingly.

Ordered, That the consideration thereof be postponed till to morrow.


1. Georgia Navy galleys Washington, Lee, Bulloch, and Congress, built at the direction of the Continental Congress on 5 July 1776. NDAR 5: 937. There were also two unnamed galleys built by the state.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO COLONEL RICHARD BARNES

Sir In Council Annapolis 13th. Feb* 1778.

We received yours of the 10th. last Night. Nothing is left in our Power, with Respect to Cap¹ Fenwick, but to endeavour to get him and his People back again. We have got Prisoners enough taken in Merchant Vessels, to exchange for the Lydia’s Crew, but they are at a Distance from hence and it will be several Days before they can be sent down. If the Men of War¹ are not already gone down, we request you to send a Flag on board and desire the Captain to send Fenwick and the Crew on Shore, for whom we will send a like Number of Prisoners of equal Rank, on board the Man of War and you are empowered to pledge our Faith for the Performance, or, if the Cap² will not send them on Shore, to desire his Promise that they shall not be sent away ’till we have an Opportunity of sending a Flag, with Prisoners in Exchange. We do not know the Number or Rank of Fenwick’s People on Board, if you can ascertain them, please to advise us. Cap¹ David’s Galley² wants heaving down and several Things to be done to her: we wish her to come up as soon as she can with Safety. The Arms we sent, we designed should be and thought were, effective: many of the Public Arms, some of them since returned, were then out. It was out of our Power to then send you Arms of one sized Bore or fitted with Bayonets; we had a few with Bayonets but wanting Belts and Scabbards; those you have may be returned and we shall contrive you as many others, though it is next to impossible to get Scabbards and Belts at present. We have seen a Gent¹ lately from Wilmington but we have nothing new from thence, the Army or from Congress. We inclose Cap¹ David’s Orders which we wish you to send him and by which you will see that he is to come up or stay, as you may judge best—We are &c.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "The Col¹ Rich¹ Barnes."

1. H.M.S. Solbay and H.M.S. Richmond.
MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JOHN DAVID

Capt David.

In Council Annapolis 13th. Feb: 1778.

As Capt. Fenwick has fallen into the Enemy's Hands, we imagine your Stay in Patowmack will be of no Service and therefore desire, as soon as you think you safely may, you will proceed up to Annapolis, to get the Galley fitted, but if the Men of War continue in Patowmack and Col. Barnes should think your Stay usefull, on which you are to advise with him, we would have you continue whilst the Men of War remain in Patowmack. We Are Sir &ca.

2. Maryland Navy galley Conqueror.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 13th day of February 1778—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Mr Thomas Cary for one hundred and twenty pounds upon acco for the purpose of recruiting men for the Naval service, who gave Bond and security for his faithfully applying and accounting for the same.—DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 353.

NEW BERN, Feb. 13, 1778.

On Sunday last arrived here from the island of Providence, Mr. Wright Stanly, who was lately taken in the Letter of Marque sloop the Lydia, belonging to this port, and carried to Jamaica, where all the Americans that are taken are confined till they can be sent to England, but Mr. Stanly, with several Captains of vessels, were fortunate enough to make their escape to Providence. Mr. Stanly, who himself, with Captains Cockran, Annibal, Moor, and some others arrived with him, were in the action, brings us a very particular account of the taking of the forts on the island of Providence, and cuting out of the harbour 7 sail of vessels, one a very large Jamaica ship richly laden, with only a single privateer, and about 60 or 70 Americans. The account is as follows.

“ABOUT a 11 o’clock at night, on the 27th of January the continental sloop of war Providence, mounting twelve 4 pounders, carrying 50 men, commanded by John Pech Rathburne, landed 25 of her crew under command of his captain of marines on the island of New-Providence. They were joined by 18 or 20 Americans who had been prisoners on board different ships of war, and made their escape from Jamaica and were there waiting for opportunities to their respective homes.

They took possession of fort Nassau with the cannon, ammunition, and 300 stand of small arms. A ship mounting 16 guns and 45 men, Johnson commander, with rum, sugar and coffee, from Jamaica to New-York, lay there in the road, as also five vessels captured by the privateer sloop Gayton, Captain Chalmers of Jamaica and sent in there for condemnation.
At day break 4 men were sent on board the 16 gun ship to take possession and send the officers and crew into the fort, the commanding officer being shewn the 13 stripes hoisted in the fort and informed that it was then in the hands of Americans, who would sink the ship if the order was not instantly complied with, thought proper to submit, they were carried to the fort and there put in irons. Other parties were sent to take possession of the five prizes which they soon effected and secured their prize-masters in the same manner.

This being done, a party marched to the Governor's and demanded the keys of the eastern fort, which, after being informed what had happened (it being then only sun-rise) he delivered. They took possession of that fort also, removed some powder and small arms, spiked up the cannon and returned to fort Nassau.

All this was effected by ten o'clock, by which time the inhabitants were in the utmost surprise and confusion, and were removing their effects out of town, but were informed by the Americans that they did not intend to molest the person or property of any inhabitant of the island unless reduced to the necessity in their own defence.

About 12 o'clock a motley crew of negroes, molattoes, and whites to the number of 150 to 200 appeared armed, and threatened to attack the fort, but on being told that if they presumed to fire a gun, the town should be laid in ashes, and seeing preparation being made for that purpose, they dispersed.

The Providence now came into the road and anchored near the ship, and very soon after the Gayton also appeared. Continental colours were immediately struck, and the guns on board the Providence housed, in hopes the Gayton would come to an anchor, but signals being given by a number of persons from the beach and hills adjacent, she tacked and stood off, on which the fort began to play on her with 18 pounders, from which she received considerable damage, but under cover of night made her escape.

No attack was made this night on the fort, but next day at 3 o'clock, two bodies of men consisting of about 500 with several pieces of cannon marched within sight of the fort, and summoned it to surrender or that they should storm it and give no quarter. The garrison nailed their colours to the flag-staff in the presence of the messenger, cut away the haulyards, and returned for answer that they would not surrender while a man survived.

Until twelve at night the garrison expected to be attacked, but their enemy being more disposed to sleep than fight, retired to rest.

Next morning early the prizes were manned, the guns of the fort spiked, the ammunition and small arms carried on board the privateer, and the whole garrison with their prisoners embarked, and put to sea. Two of the prizes being of little value were set on fire, the rest stood for New-England, except a sloop called the Tryall, which on the 7th instant safely arrived here with Captains Cockran, Moor, Annibal, Mr. Stanly and some others belonging to this place. [""

1. John Wright Stanly, ship owner at New Bern, N.C.
2. North Carolina privateer sloop Lydia, Benjamin Appleton, commander, which was captured on 20 Oct. 1777 by H.M.S. Daphne. See NDAR 10: 290.
3. New Providence I.
5. Ship Mary, Henry Johnson, master.
7. Ship May, Henry Johnson, master.
10. Fort Montagu.

**CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE**

Copy
My Lord,

_Carßsfort off S^t_ Augustine 13^th_ February. 1778

The Galatea being in want of Water, and encumbered with Prisoners, joined me here on the 11^th_ Instant, and from Captain Jordan I have the honor to receive your Lordship's Letter of the 17^th_ December, with your orders of the 13^th_ and 18^th_ of the same Month, respecting the employment of the Galatea and the alteration in the Signals to be made by Ships meeting at Sea.

No suitable opportunity has hitherto offered to transmit to your Lordship any Account of the proceedings of the Ships acting under my Orders on these Southern Coasts, but present circumstances seem to require special means whereby to inform you of them; and Governor Tonyn concurring in such opinion, his Excellency is pleased to provide a Vessel for the purpose.

The accompanying reports will inform your Lordship of the state and condition of the King's Ships on this Station, of the disposition of them, of the prizes made by them, of the provisions remaining in Store here for their use on my arrival and of some other particulars.

It remains further for me to give account of my conduct in the Execution of your Lordship's orders, and Instructions to me dated the 13^th_ October last.

Leaving the Victualling Brig in Chesapeake Bay under care of Captain Elphinstone, with orders, that as soon as the Perseus could be ready (she then wanting Provisions and Water) he should convoy her to S^t_ Augustine, and if he should find it expedient, land the Stores and order [the] Transport to return to England. I proceeded with the Carßsfort and Lizard off Charles Town, South Carolina, and soon learnt from Prisoners taken, that in that port several Armed Vessels were preparing for Sea, together with a Fleet [of] French and American shipping laden and designed for different foreign Ports in Europe, among others a Schooner, having on board Monsieur De Bretigney with his Suite of ten French Officers, some other foreigners with Arms, accoutrements, clothing and necessaries for a Corps of French Chasseurs to be raised for the Service of the Rebels, fell into my Hands, they were going from Charles Town to some Northern port from which they might most conveniently join the Rebel Armies—concluding that by this time (the 15^th_ November) the Perseus would certainly be on her return from S^t_ Augustine to the appointed Rendezvous off Charles Town, I left the Lizard cruising there, and went with our prisoners (upwards of Eighty) to S^t_ Augustine. Copies of such papers, found [on] the foreign Officers, as seemed to be most material, were delivered to Governor Tonyn, the originals are herewith transmitted to your Lordship.

On my arrival I found that an accident had necessarily detained the Perseus at S^t_ Augustine, the Victualler, going into the Harbour was cast on the Bar, and with difficulty got off, it was owing to the personal attendance of Captain Elphinstone with assistance from the Perseus that the Vessel and Stores were not entirely lost, the
Captain Robert Fanshawe, R.N.
Stores were lodged in the care of Mr. William Alexander, Merchant, and the Transport ordered to return to England, but it will probably be many Weeks before the damage she sustained will be sufficiently repaired for her to proceed accordingly.

It was the 28th. November, before the Perseus could get off from the Shore her necessary Supplies, and it was not till the 5th. December that the Carysfort was in condition to follow her, so difficult and precarious is the communication between St. Augustine and the Ships in the Road, it is very seldom practicable to get off any Supplies in the Ships Boats and the expence of Craft is most enormous, even such Means are not always to be procured.

I joined the Perseus and Lizard off Charles Town on the 8th. December, by that time the latter wanted Supplies, I ordered her to St. Augustine, as well to obtain them, as to keep communication with Governor Tonyn, from the 11th. December to the 12th. January the Carysfort and Perseus cruized in Company off Charles Town, the Lizard then rejoined and till the 22d. the three Ships cruized generally in sight of each other between Port Royal and Cape Romaine.

On the 20th. December, I observed the Randolph Congress Frigate,7 drop down from Charles Town and joined a large French Ship and a Pri[ivateer] in Rebellion Road—All Accounts obtained [of] the Enemys intention concurred in that they were busily equipping as great Naval Force as they could, and that an embargo was [laid] on all Shipping—such Intelligence led me to think that our chief attention should be given to that place, in order to prevent the Fleet getting out, or supplies going to them. I thought it probable that want of Seamen was one cause of the embargo, and therefore that any overture from me, for an Exchange would be improper; more especially as I had heard that on a late Cartel sent by Governor Tonyn to Charles Town, Mr. Rutledge the President, either could not or would not produce an adequate number of British Subjects.

By the 22d. of January, the Perseus was in want of Water, encumbered with Prisoners mostly french, taken in Vessels of that Nation, two of which seized as they were going to Charles Town8 where then in Company and on which it was expedient that the judgment of a Court of Admiralty should be had as soon as possible, I sent her to St. Augustine, and the Carysfort and Lizard continued to cruize in Company 'till the 3d. February, it was on the 23d. January I had intelligence that the Galatea had been seen, and that she was coming to join me off Charles Town.

By the 3d. February I found the Carysfort under Circumstances nearly similar to those which a few days before made it necessary to send the Perseus to Port, I was not quite so short of Water, but I had 26 Men Sick on board and Seven on Shore, and 35 absent in prizes; 83 prisoners, and encumbered with three foreign Vessels seized off Charles Town, one of them the Lenore french Snow from Bordeaux,9 having a Letter of Marque Commission from France and carrying 44 Men, with a valuable Cargo on board.10 I left the Lizard off Cape Romaine, concluding that she must soon have been joined by the Galatea, and that by the time of my arrival at St. Augustine, the Perseus would be ready to Sail, if not before gone from thence—On the 10th. I found her in the Road, she had a very tedious passage, and had hitherto been unable to gett off the necessary Supplies—to my very great Mortification the Galatea also arrived here two days after, being in great want of Water, Sickly and encumbered with Prisoners and Prizes. I thereupon dispatched the Perseus, though scarce half compleat, to join the Lizard, and the most earnest endeavors are using
to get the Carysfort and Galatea to sea also. Captain Jordan's not joining me sooner, was owing to his pursuit of the Chance, a Congress Brig of 8 carriage Guns, George Stevens Commander, the Chace led him a good distance off the Coast before he took her, and bad Weather, contrary Winds and the Gulph Stream made it difficult for him to regain it.

By M's Alexander's report of the Victualling Stores remaining in his charge there is a great deficiency, and upon examination, there is found no Beef, Pork, Spirits, Oil or Butter, and but little Bread fit for Use, the accident to the Transport caused great damage and Loss, and such was some time ago the reduced state of Provisions at St. Augustine, that of necessity recourse was had to our Stock, to prevent the Prisoner's starving. Governor Tonyan applied to me for an Order for this purpose. I did not however, think it proper to give such Sanction for distressing the King's Ships, they would now experience great want if Providence had not afforded means of supplying. I hope to find in the prizes now here, Bread, Beef, Pork, Flour, Spirits and Calavances sufficient with the remains of the King's provisions to victual the Ships for three Months from hence; and by the same means to furnish them with Naval Stores to prevent distress, unless we have the misfortune to lose more ground Tackling. The Carysfort and Perseus have each only two Bower Anchors.

I have occasionally employed the Hinchinbrooke in bringing water to the Ships off Charles Town, but both her lower Masts were lately found to be too bad for her to keep at Sea with them. She is now at St. Mary's as well to get new ones (which I understand she can there do) as to guard the frontier of East Florida—The Rebecca provincial Armed Sloop is there with her.

In my way to St. Augustine (on the 6th. of February) I met a Vessel dispatched by Governor Tonyan, to advise me of Intelligence he had received of an intention of the Rebels to invade East Florida—I send your Lordship a Copy of his Letter. I have since had an Interview with his Excellency, and I do not find that there is certain reason for the alarm. It seems to me probable that the Rebels had Intelligence of the late Scarcity of provisions at St. Augustine, and that they did there upon contemplate an attack, and perhaps surmise that in such case the Frigates would be withdrawn from before Charles Town, and an opportunity then present itself for their Fleet to push to Sea and for supplies to get in.

I had formerly signified to Governor Tonyan that one of the Frigates would be on the Coast of Florida at some time in every Month, and that he might always be sure to find another off Charles Town—His Excellency concurs with me that present appearances do not require any immediate alteration of this Plan. I understand that St. Augustine is now supplied with Provisions and necessaries sufficient to last till a required relief may arrive, and to remove the incumbrance of a great number of foreigners taken in Prizes I appropriated two of those Vessels, but one of them was unfortunately lost on the Bar.

The Province has for its defence about 1,500 Men, Regulars, Rangers, and Militia, but it unfortunately contains many disaffected persons from whom the Rebels obtain constant intelligence, there seems too much reason to doubt the fidelity of some who hold Office under Government.
What Force the Rebels could bring against the Province cannot be easily ascertained, An enclosed paper will give your Lordship the best account I can obtain of the state of South Carolina, In Georgia seems to be scarce any regular Corps,—but one composed of about 300 Hessians, but their Banditti are numerous.

I can only conjecture the design of the Fleet of Rebel Armed Ships, to be to cover the escape of the Merchantmen, and then attempt some place against which they flatter themselves with hopes of Success.

Bermudia is in my opinion, an object for them, the intercourse between that place and Charles Town affords some reason to suppose that they have there many friends to encourage and assist them.

I have wrote to inform the Secretary of the Admiralty of the Fleet of Merchantmen preparing to Sail from Charles Town and supposed to be bound to different Ports in France and Holland.15

Early on the Morning of the 15th. January a fire broke out in Charles Town and con’d burning till the next Day.16 an enclosed paper contains all the particulars of the damage which I have yet learnt.

The Comett, Congress Brig of 16 Guns, [is] carried into Pensacola by the Daphne.17

Your Lordship will observe that neither of the three Ships have hitherto cruized [to] the Northward of Cape Romaine, and consequently that the several Inlets of North Carolina have been unguarded by them, for this seeming neglect, I beg leave to submit to your Lordship the following reasons.

Intelligence early obtained, and frequently till the Embargo was laid, confirmed by different means, convinced me that Charles Town was the great emporium of the Southern Colonies, to which foreigners bringing supplies chiefly resort-ed, that from thence a considerable Fleet of Merchantmen, on whose safety future Supplies in a great measure depended, was preparing to Sail, and that to compleat the Lading of this Fleet, some hundreds of Waggons were constantly employed bringing the produce of the Country even so far distant as Virginia. That there also was the Rendezvous of Rebel Armed Vessels, and that they were preparing for Sea—Such Circumstances induced me to think that that place required the utmost attention, and I did not judge that a single Ship was suitable to the object, it has therefore been my endeavour to keep two on that Station every Month it became necessary that one should go to Florida; as well for Supplies as with a view to the defence of that Province, such Ship in her Passages to and from St. Augustine ranged the Coast of Georgia. Our wants and incumbrances have sometimes been such that before the Ship sent to the Southward could return, it became expedient for another to go for Relief.

The most considerable of our prizes being [from] foreign Nations, it behoved the Captors to be very careful of their safety to the nearest Court of Admiralty, St. Augustine was convenient in this and other respects.

When the Carysfort was last at New York, she received from the Hospital a number of Men, for different Ships, and with them, [it] is apprehended, infection of a fever which [in] several Instances has shown itself to be of [a] putrid kind, it still continues but with less malignant Symptoms. Capt. Jordan imputes the Sick on board the Galatea, a[re] to infection taken at New York. The Perseus and Lizard have been very healthy.
Present Circumstances require that the Ship to be relieved by the *Galatea* should immediately leave this Station. I purpose [in] about a Fortnight to order the *Perseus* to New York, and the three Ships then remaining will have provisions for about three Months, but no store for a longer time. I hope and persuade myself that the Schooner which conveys this to your Lordship will arrive in time for any Supplies which may be thought proper to send to us, or for a Relief of Ships to come to us, before our necessities compel us to leave the Station.

I am with very great Respect Your Lordships

Robert Fanshawe.


2. Enclosures not found.
4. Bracketed portions are in the gutter and not readable.
5. South Carolina Navy squadron fitting out for an expedition to clear the coast of British frigates.
6. Charles-François Sélèniges, "Marquis" de Brétigny (Brétiigney).
7. Continental Navy frigate *Randolph*, Capt. Nicholas Biddle, commanding, which was to lead the South Carolina Navy squadron. See *NDAR* 10: 716, 751, 789.
10. The other two French ships were Bourbon and Réfléchi.
13. Calavances or garabances (akin to garbanzo) are a type of chick-pea.
14. Enclosure not found.
17. See *NDAR* 10: 786, 786n.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ**

Feb 1778  D'o [Anguilla] bore S ½ W  Distance 93 Leagues
Friday 13th [at] ½ past 7 AM* Saw 2 Sail in y* NW Q* made sail as did the Tenders at 10 Pass'd our Weather beam a Sloop standing to y* Eastward, fired six six pounders at y* Chace she brought too—she proved to be an American Sloop, swifted [shifted] y* Men.¹
D'o [Anguilla] bore SSW  108 Leagues

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/711, part 4.

1. Sloop *Swallow*, Joseph Davidson, master, 57 tons burthen, crew of 7 men, from America, with horses and lumber, sent into Antigua. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

**VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE**

(Copy)  Antigua 13th Feb 1778.—
My Lord

His Majesty's Ships *Greyhound* and *Vulture* belonging to your Squadron, having been drove off the Coast of America, put into this Island; the former much
14 FEBRUARY 1778

Damaged, which has been repaired as well as we can do it here; the Latter proved very Sickly and will I fear leave some of her Men behind.

I detained the Greyhound to Convoy some Victuallers and Store Ships from Europe to Philadelphia, and New York; who according to Custom make this Island their Route to America, most of them without any apparent reason of distress; but all of them having Letters of Marque become Cruizers instead of proceeding on their Voyage which has now happened with some of these, who had Success, and knowing this a better market for their Prizes come here; this I apprehend will always be the Case so long as Government Continue giving them Letters of Marque and I doubt not were these Transports Suffered to go from hence alone, they would, if Successful return back; I have therefore put them under the Charge of Captain Dickson\(^1\) of the Greyhound accompanied by the Vulture in Order to prevent their doing so.—I have likewise sent prisoners (on board the Vulture One Edgcumbe late a Midshipman belonging to the Hinchenbrooke Schooner (who I am Informed deserted from said Schooner, and carried off with him some others of the Company; also a Boat, and some Arms.) He was taken in an American Privateer Schooner of Twelve Guns and forty Men from Savanna in Georgia;\(^2\) Acting as first Lieutenant on board said Privateer. Lieutenant Douglas\(^3\) who Commanded His Majesty’s armed Brigantine Antigua, when she took the aforenamed Privateer, knew Edgcumbe well; whilst a Midshipman in One of the Kings Guard Ships at Plymouth; I have therefore sent him to your Lordship to be dealt with as you may think proper; I have also sent some others of the Company of the Privateer, that were taken with him, in Order to prove Edgcumbe being first Lieutenant of the Privateer; I am with great Regard.—My Lord [&c.]

/Signed/ James Young


1. Capt. Archibald Dickson, R.N.
2. Georgia privateer schooner Nancy, John Brown, Commander.
3. Lt. Billy Douglas, R.N.

February 14

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Nantasket Roads, Mass.]

Remarks on Saturday febr 14th 1778

att 5 AM began to Unmoor Still blowing fresh gales att 2 PM got one Anchor on board after a hard and heavy peace of work att 3 do put my Pilot for Brantre on Shore Very Clear Weather with fresh gales—
So Ends this day—Nothing More Meterial—

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

[Frigate Boston at Boston]

1778 [Feb.] 14 Unmoored Ship—

State of Massachusetts Bay  [Boston] Council Chamber February 14. 1778.—

Mr. Joseph Henderson.

Whereas you have been appointed by the General Court Commissary of Prisoners of War for this State. You are hereby directed to Demand & Receive of Robert Pierpont Esq' late Commissary of Prisoners of War for the Same, the Prison Ship Rising Empire & all such Prisoners of War, belonging to same, as he may have in his possession and then take under your Immediate Care. You are also hereby Authorized & directed upon the arrival of any Vessells of War or others belonging to this State, to Enter on Board the same & Demand of the Commanders of such Vessells, a List of all prisoners they may have on board; their Names, & Rank, with the Names of the Master & Owners of said Vessells of War; and you are to take care that such prisoners are Immediately sent on board the Guard Vessell or Vessells in this Harbour Belonging to this State, and to keep a particular Acco* of the Names Rank &c. of all such prisoners.

You are not to suffer any prisoners put on board the Guard Ship to come on shoar or leave the same Vessel, nor suffer any persons to go on board said Vessells (but such as may be Employed for the Supplying the Said Vessells with provisions &c), without an order from the Council.

You are to take Special care to Employ Faithfull men to Command the Guard Ships, with a Sufficient number of hands as may be Necessary to take care of the Vessell & prisoners

You are to apply to the Commissary General for such provisions &c as may be Necessary from time to time for the prisoners and the Vessells Crew, taking care every one has their proper Rations, and that nothing is wasted or Embezzeld by those that have the distribution of the Same.

Whatever may be wanting for the use of the Guard Ships, and whoever may be Employ'd in doing any Work on board said Vessells you are to take care to have done at the lowest Rates, laying your Acco* once a Quarter before the Council.

You are carefully to Inspect & See that all persons you may Employ on board the Guard Ships do their duty, and make Weekly Returns to you—and you are on the first Monday of every Month to make a particular Return to the Council, the State of the Guard Ships with the Number of Prisoners their Names & Rank &c

Read & Accepted

Jno Avery Dr Secy


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb' 14th 1778

Order'd, That David Spear for sundrys for Brig* Nantes† as P* acc† be paid £25.17..—

1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Nantes.
VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

Eagle Rhode Island
February the 14th 1778.

Sir,

Twelve french Seamen, being part of the Crew of a Snow called the David, late-ly stopped by His Majesty's Ship the Juno in attempting to pass into the Port of New London, are put onboard the Buffalo, and the same Number onboard the Tortoise, for being conveyed to England. And the Captains of the Store-Ships are directed to give You Notice thereof on their Arrival, that they may receive the Commands of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty for the further Disposal of those Foreign Seamen.

I am, with great Consideration, Sir, [&c.]

Howe

L. UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 179. Addressed at foot: "Philip Stephens Esq/Secretary of the Admiralty."

PETITION OF CAPTAIN ROBERT HARDIE

To His Excellency The President of the Executive Council of the State of Pennsylvania.

The appeal of Robert Hardie, late Commander of the Burk Galley, from the Judgment of a Court Martial held at Bristol, the 9th of Decr ult., for the Tryal of sd Robert Hardie, for disobeying the Commodore's orders. May it please your Excellency,

I was ordered, with three more Gallies, to lye guard at Burlington; after remaining five or six days on constant Duty, with the Boats at Point-no-Point during the Day, & returning every Night, the officers & Men complained that they were not relieved according to Custom, nor the Promise that had been given to them by the Commanding officers. I accordingly applied to the Commodore to know when we were to be relieved, He told me if the Galleys were to lye there six Months, they should not be relieved. I remonstrated to the Commodore that his Treatment was contrary to all order & Regularity, in the highest Degree arbitrary & oppressive, & that without a regular Rotein of Duty through the whole Fleet, & a total Impartiality, Anarchy & Confusion would ensue. That I thought it my duty to myself & crew, to deviate from such absurd orders, & that I would immediately order my galley to Bristol. This was put into Execution, I was arrested of consequence, the Court set & I was broke & ordered to be confined as a dangerous Man to the American states. My Tryal was equally unjust & cruel. Instead of being tried according to our Regulations, by the galley officers—the Men that fought, guarded & did every other Duty with me. The Court consisted of many of the officers of the Fire Vessels & Guard Boats, Men that had never been on the like Business, some not of age, particularly the Commodore's son, who from his Father's accusation, had no right to a seat. The Judgment showed the Inability of the Court, for without any Evidence, on other grounds, than the visionary Phantoms of their childish Brains, I was to be confined as a dangerous Enemy to the states. My constant & uniform
Behaviour ever since the Beginning of this Contest gives their suspicions the Lye. To serve my Country I have sacrificed a private Fortune sufficient to have supported me with ease & affluence. Considerable sums are now in the state Funds, to sink or swim by the Issue of our arms, &c., myself risking my Person equally with my fellow sufferers to banish Tyranny from our shores. Under these peculiar Circumstances, to have my character thus stigmatized, after giving up my Possessions in Philadelphia to the Hands of the Enemy, to be deprived of the Pay & subsistence necessary for one at this Juncture, to supply the wants of a wife & a large Family of Children, is distressing to the highest Degree. I acknowledge I was too rash & hasty in my Proceedings, but I, at the same time think the Commodore’s Behaviour was much more so, & had no Failure happened on his Part there would not have been any Rupture. I have applied to the Commodore to reinstate me, but he says he has it not in his power, desiring me at the same time to make application to your Excellency, & that he does not doubt but I shall be satisfied. Relying, therefore, on your Excellency’s Favor & Good Will, I flatter myself I shall have it once more in my Power to shew my steady & firm attachment to this state in particular, & to the whole United States of America. I am your Excellency’s [&c.]

ROB: HARDIE,

Bristol, Febry. 14th, 1778.


DEPOSITION OF CAPTAIN PATRICK BARRY

YORK-TOWN [Pa.], February 14.

The deposition of Capt. Patrick Barry, introduced with an absurd bombastical declaration in a late Philadelphia Evening Post,1 shews to what poor and mean evasions the enemies of our peace are driven to support their sinking credit. That same Patrick Barry having escaped from their tyrannic influence, voluntarily gives the following deposition, by which it appears that the great Superintendent-General of Pennsylvania, without any charge brought against the captain, orders him to be dragged out of his bed at night and clapped under guard without informing why or wherefore. A notable instance of the so much boasted clemency of the British government—and some of the first fruits of the unbounded goodness and justice of the new Superintendent-General. But the aim was evidently to strike awe and terror into the Captain, and prepare him for swearing to any thing Governor Galloway pleased to dictate. After this course of preparation the Captain is examined—Mr. Galloway draws up the deposition, taking care to tell the truth but not the whole truth; he leaves out all the Captains declarations of the great preparations for war making in France—inserts the trifling circumstance respecting the Seaflower—writes an introductory harrangue, and then runs with it to Mr. Towne2 for publication. If these great men Howe and Galloway have no better proofs of the pacific dispositions of France and Spain than what they got from Captain Barry, their hopes must hang by a very slender thread indeed. Mr. Galloway having formerly practised the law, knows how to ask what is called a leading question—Was not the Seaflower SEIZED at France. The Captain says she was only STOPPED. But let the following deposition, speak for itself—
Burlington County, ss.

Captain Patrick Barry, being duly and voluntarily sworn on the holy Evangelists, doth depose and say, That he arrived at Edenton in North Carolina about the 10th of November last, immediately from France and Spain—That he saw in several ports both of France and Spain the greatest preparations for war: That the general opinion of those he conversed with in those countries, particularly in Spain, was, that a war in Europe would, speedily commence. That about the 5th of October, being on his voyage, he spoke Capt. Cunningham in a cutter called the Revenge, who told him he had that day spoke a French twenty gun ship, the Captain of which informed him, Capt. Cunningham, that he believed war was already declared between France and England. That he, this deponent, after his arrival at Edenton came to Germantown in Pennsylvania, and sent into Philadelphia to his wife, who came out to him with another woman, and assured him he might safely go into Philadelphia and come out again when he pleased: That he accordingly went into the city, and the second night after, being in his bed about 10 o'clock, a party of soldiers came with an order from Joseph Galloway, and took him to the guard-house, where he was kept all night: The next morning he was taken before Mr. Galloway, who seemed much out of humour with him for not waiting on him at his first arrival in town, and threatened to put him in the provost, obliging him to give security for his appearance when called upon: That in the evening of the next day Enoch Story came to him, and putting him under charge of an officer, sent him up to Mr. Galloway, who, examined him upon oath, asked him what they were about in France? That this deponent replied that they were making great preparations for war.—He then asked if the Seaflower had not been seized in France?—To which he answered that she had been stopped and some guns taked out of her—that the Liberty had also some guns taken out of her, but they were restored again: And that the Seaflower and Liberty sailed from France together. And further this deponent saith not.

Patrick Barry

Taken and sworn before me, one of the Justices of the Peace for the county of Burlington, at Bordentown, this 10th day of January, 1778.

Joseph Borden

Pennsylvania Gazette (York), 14 Feb. 1778.
1. The Pennsylvania Evening Post.
2. Benjamin Towne, printer of The Pennsylvania Evening Post.
5. See N DAR 10: 882-84, 884n-85n, 894, 894n.

Journal of the Maryland Council

[Annapolis] Saturday 14th. February 1778

[Ordered] That the Commissary of Stores deliver to the Defences People 4 pair of Shoes to be charged at 20s. pair—

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings) 1777–1779, SM 129-22, M3156-3.
Maryland Council to Governor Patrick Henry

Sir. In Council Annapolis 14th. Feb'y 1778.

Just before your Letter of the 26th. Jan came to Hand, we received the Resolutions of Congress of the 19th. for establishing a Communication for transporting Provisions to the Army and sent the Letters to you and the Governor of North Carolina, from Congress, on the same Subject, by Express. The Congress having adopted Mr. Buchanan's proposed Mode will we imagine, induce you to concur in it, rather than pursue that which you at first intended. The Board of War had mentioned to us a Scheme of transporting Provisions by Water, nearly similar to what had occurred to you and that our Gallies might be useful in the Execution of it. We had no Objection to risking the Gallies but it appeared to us, that it would have been very expensive and very uncertain, as our Gallies draw upwards of eight Feet, with their Provisions, Water and Ballast, and have but little Room for Stowage when but tolerably manned. The Number of Men of War in the Bay and their Activity, confirms us in Opinion, that the Communication by Water will be too uncertain to rely on and, in all Probability, when the Enemy discover that the Army draws its Supplies through this Bay, the Number of Men of War will be still increased. It appears to us, that the keeping this Bay clear or obliging the Ships of War to keep together, is an Object worthy the Attention, not only of these States, but of Congress, and that, if the Virginia Frigate was laid up and her Crew employed in Gallies for that Purpose, they would be much more usefully employed than they are at present. We have five Gallies now fitted, the Hull of a sixth & seventh almost finished, all very stout but we cannot compleatly mann two. The Assembly, seeing no Likelihood of manning the Whole, directed the two unfinished Gallies to be sold, and, if your State or the Congress incline to purchase, we had much rather dispose of them for the Public, than for private use. The Enemy took a fine Tobbacco Ship belonging to this State, in Patowmack the other Day; they grow more venturesome than heretofore, and we are apprehensive if not checked, will put an End to the little Trade we have.—We are Sir &ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "Governor Henry."

1. In his letter Henry urgently requests that the Head of Elk be fortified and that a Maryland Navy galley assist in carrying provisions for the Continental Army from Virginia to the Head of Elk. Official Letters of the Governors of the State of Virginia, vol. 1, Letters of Patrick Henry, July 1, 1776–June 1, 1779, edited by H. R. Mcllwaine, (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1926), 236.


5. Maryland Navy galleys Baltimore, Chester, Conqueror, Independence and Plater.

6. Maryland Navy galleys Annapolis, building at Baltimore, and Johnson, building at West River.


Journal of the Virginia Navy Board

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 14th day of February 1778—

Ordered that Mr James Southall, deliver to Mr Robert Ferguson, ten fathoms of Match Rope for the Use of the Page Galley.—
Captain John Barret received orders to proceed with the *Hero* Galley under his command to Newports News for the protection of the trade and Inhabitants and to follow such directions as he may receive from time to time from the Board.—
Cap’n James Maxwell received verbal orders to purchase two hundred bushels salt for ye navy.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *ST. ALBANS*, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

Feb’ 1778

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia—

Saturday 14

AM  hove up the Small Bower anchor and hove Short on the

B’ B’ found the small B’ Cable very bad; unbent the Small

Bower Cable & b’ ye Sheet Cable to ye Small B’ Anchª

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia—

Light Airs  [PM] saw a Sail off the Capes from the M’ head at

7  Sent the Boats Man’d & Arm’d with two Lieutenants with an

Intent to Cut out the Vessels out of the Channel within the Bar;

found them on ground; burn’d two Sloops load’d with Tobacco

and took 12 Prisoners.¹ Two of our people dangerously

wound’d. lost Six Cut Lashes and 5 Pistols in last Nights

Expedition—Moored Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828, fol. 9.

1. Sloop *Shore*, George Rogers, master, owned by the State of Virginia, mounting 4 guns, a crew of 9 seamen, from James River to Cape François, with 82 hogsheads of tobacco, taken off Hampton Creek, burned; and sloop *Defiance*, John Rogers, master, owned by the York River Company of Williamsburg, mounting 4 guns, a crew of 9 seamen, from James River to Martinique, with 93 hogsheads of tobacco, staves, &c., taken off Hampton Creek, burned. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41. George Rogers had been commissioned captain of the Virginia State trading sloop *Shore* on 19 Dec. 1777. *Journals of the Council of the State of Virginia*, edited by H. R. McIlwaine (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1932), 2: 50.

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

*Antelope* Port Royal Harbor 14th: Feb’ 1778.

Sir,

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that agreeable to their Orders I have sent His Majesty’s Sloop *Sylph* with as many of the Indian presents as she cou’d stow, after shaking several of her Water Casks; 15 of the Bales were so large that the *Sylph’s* Hatchways were not Wide enough to admit of their going down, as was three Casks nearly twice as large as a Jamaica Sugar Hogshead; those with some other Articles remained to be sent, a part of which was put on board the *Southampton* whom I appointed to Convoy the St *Andrew!* and *Mariann!* to Pensacola, and there still remains 15 Bales, 3 Casks 3 Bbls and 6 puncheons which I purpose putting on board the *Hound* & which Sloop shall be dispatched as soon as possible with them.

I also beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that the Rear Admiral of the Blue Sir Peter Parker Knº arrived Yesterday in His Majesty’s Ship *Bristol* to relieve me and take upon him the Command of His Majesty’s Squadron stationed at this Island: The *Antelope* is getting ready for Sea as fast as possible and I expect to proceed in
her to England in fourteen days at farthest, when I intend to take the Diligence with me as she has been out Six Years. She has been hove down and I hope will do very well to go home.

I further beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that His Majesty's Ships Niger, Hind, Sylph, Hound & Camileon arrived with the London and Bristol Convoys the 30th Ultimo. By the Lynx I enclosed to their Lordships, a Letter dated the 19th: December addressed to me by the Governor of Hispaniola. I now beg leave to enclose my answer together with a duplicate of my last letter—as to the Squadron nothing particular has occur'd since my last. I am with great respect Sir, [&c.]

Clark Gayton

P.S. I omitted to inform their Lordships that agreeable to their direction I have delivered to The Admiral, Sir Peter Parker a Copy of my instructions together with attested Copies of all the Necessary orders and directions I have received since, as also a Copy of all the stationed Ships Orders for his Guidance.


1. Ship St. Andrew, T. McMinn, master, 200 tons burthen, mounting four 4-pounders and six 3-pounders, owned by Clark & Co., built in Georgia in 1771, from London to Pensacola. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777-1778.

2. Ship Mariam, J. Mackenzie, master, 180 tons burthen, mounting four 3-pounders and two 4-pounders, owned by Clark & Co., built at Newburyport in 1775, from London to Pensacola. Ibid.


4. See Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Governor Comte d'Argout, 2 Feb., above.

February 15 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

February 1778

Sunday 15

at 9 AM saw a Sail SSW, made Sail and gave Chace, at noon 17 fath. water; still in Chace. The Venus not in Sight.

The Shoal on S° G[eorges] Bank WbS 3 Lg

Fresh breezes and thick dirty W at 1 PM fired a Shot at the Chace and brought [her] too, a French Ship, called La Felicité, from Beverly in Boston Bay, bound to St Domingo, in Ballast. took out the Captain, Mates & some of her people & sent a Petty Officer & men on board her, made Sail and gave Chace to a Vessel bearing East, but not nearing her, at ½ past 5 Shortned Sail & left off Chace. Sounded 32 fath water, fine sand & Shells,

D, UlkPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 6.

1. Ship Felicité, Bertrand Olivier, master, owned by M. Barron, from Beverly to St. Domingue, in ballast, taken on 15 Feb., sent into Newport. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UlkPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. Felicité was libelled on 11 Mar. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York. The ship was reclamed on 8 Apr. by Walter Franklin for Peter and John Berthon, but her cargo was condemned as a lawful prize of H.M.S. Apollo on 8 Apr. UlkPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 54-57. Her prize papers are in UlkPR, H.C.A. 32/350/17.
Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker

[Nantasket Roads, Mass.]

Remarks on Sunday febry 15th 1778

This Morning att 6 AM began to heave a head att 8 d° Got Under Way and Proceeded to Marblehead for Some of my Offercers & men att 2 PM Came to Anchor after firing Several Signal Guns att 4 PM Sent my Large Boat on board a Coaster and furnishd the Ship with three Cords of wood So Ends this day

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (MS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).

Journal of Marine Lieutenant William Jennison

[Frigate Boston at Boston]
1778 [Feb.] 15 Sailed with a WSW wind, & put in to Marblehead at 2 pm—


Jared Tracy to Colonel William Aylett

[Extract]
Sir

Boston 15th. Feb'y. 1778.

Your favour of the 24th of December has come safe to hand by Capt'n Perkins. Colo. Trumbull had also favour'd me with yours to him P'r the same Conveyance, also yours P'r post December 12th... Am Verry glad you Prevail'd on Capt'n Sargent to Sail at last, he has arriv'd Safe though his Cargo is much damag'd through his negligence in lying so long there, it is so much here that it will be of Great Service too us. We have had the Good fortune to get in fifteen out of Eighteen Sail that Sail'd from Virginia, though we have lost so many Vessels in this trade, it has been of great Service to the Continent. The flour will Not Stand us in one half so much as it would Sell for here, after paying all Expences, Including the Vessels lost in Elk, which by the by is not a fair charge to that acct besides the Troops & prisoners here would not be supply'd from any other Quarter. I was Oblig'd to Send Many Vessels that was not so well fitted as I would have wish'd, As I wanted Such a number, it was very Difficult to Obtain them. I was under the same difficulty with Masters, Men was very Scarce, & was Oblig'd to Send such as I could get. They were a troublesome Set, but I did the best I cou'd, have just Received orders to furnish a number more Vessels, to Send to your place, as you will see by the inclosed Copy, had those orders came last October they would have been Easily Comply'd with, but the season is now so far advanc'd that I don't expect to make but a small hand of it. The Interruptions that has been in the Commissary Gen's Department this way I fear will be Atten'd with very Ill Consequences. I am Sir [&c.]

Jared Tracy

N.B. Copy of The Letter sent By Schooner Liberty Nath'l Low is added.

3. For Capt. Sargent’s inactivity, see NDAR 9: 739.
5. For the flour trade with Virginia, see NDAR 8: 947–48; 9: 739–40.
6. Elk River, Md.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD K. MEADE TO MAJOR JOHN JAMESON

[Extract]

Dr. S” H’d Q’s [Valley Forge], Feb’ 15th 1778

. . . A M’ Putnam formerly as he says in our Navy,1 & dress’d in blue, & Buff, or white, Uniform, has been more than once in this Camp; acknowledes also his having been in Philadelphia, this, with many suspicious circumstances collected in the examination of him, Induces the Genl as we hear he lodges in the House where you do, or are often, to desire that unless you are well convinc’d he is to be trusted, that you will if in your power secure him that he may not carry any ill design into execution I am Yours [&c.]

R K M.2 ADC

1. No officer named Putnam served in the Continental Navy.

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

Bristol Port Royal Jamaica

15th: Feb’y 1778

Sir

I sailed from Rhode Island in the Bristol the 15th of last Month—the 5th. instant I called off English Harbour, and by Desire of Vice Admiral Young went in There that Evening, and proceeded the Morning following with the Nottingham Ordnance Ship,1 and the Eliza a Ship in Ballast, which brought out Naval Stores for the Squadron at Antigua—I arrived with Them Here the 13th. instant, and shall agree-able to Their Lordships orders, take upon me the Command of His Majesty’s Ships on this Station, as soon as Vice Admiral Gayton Sails for England—I am Sir [&c.]

P: Parker

1. Ship Nottingham, L. Bowden, master, 600 tons burthen, mounting 28 guns, owned by Durand & Co., built in 1764. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG ENDEAVOUR, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS TINSLEY

Feb’y 1778 Standing off & on in Guave Bay1

Sunday 15 at 10 AM Saw a Ship under Eng’y Colours under the Isl: of Roan2 Standing to the NW’d.

Isl. Roan East 4 Leg’e.
Fresh Breezes & Clear at 10 PM Saw a Ship to the East\(^d\) bearing down\(^3\) ½ past hawld her wind to the Nord\(^b\) Spoke the Pelican & TK\(^d\) to the Nord\(^b\) the Chace in Sight to windward all Night

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/4181, part 11, fol. 51.
1. Gouyave Bay, Grenada.

February 16

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

*Marblehead*

Remarks on Monday febry 16—1778—
this Morning the wind being NE and blowing Quick I waid my Anchor and Dropt farther up the harbour Very full of Rain I then Seeing no Probability of going to Sea give two midshipman two matts\(^1\) and my Purser\(^2\) Liberty to go on Shore att 2 AM\(^3\) the wind Got Round to Northward I desired Preparation to be made for geting Under way fired Several guns to bring my Offercers off but finialy I was Obliged to go and bring them on board the wind in the time had raisd So high that I Could not get Under way Untill 7 PM on tuesday 17\(^h\) d\(^4\) then waid Anchor and Came to Sea firing Seven guns for a Salute

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).
1. Mates.
2. Purser Nathaniel Pearce (Peirce).
3. Probably means "PM."
4. See Diary of John Adams, 18 Feb., below.

**JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON**

*Frigate Boston, Marblehead*

1778 [Feb.] 16 We had great Difficulty in getting under way—At 7 pm in passing halfway Rock, a distance of 5 or 6 miles from the Harbour, Mr Barron\(^1\) the 1st Ship’s Lieutenant fell overboard, & by catching hold of the Flukes of the Anchor, which he was trying to fish—was haply caught & got on board—Course ESE—


**DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS**

*Extract*

*Frigate Boston, Marblehead*

1778

Another Storm for our Mortification—the Wind at N.E. and the Snow So thick that the Captain\(^1\) thinks he cannot go to Sea. Our Excursion to this Place, was
unfortunate, because it is almost impossible, to keep the Men on Board—Mothers, Wives, Sisters come on bord, and beg for Leave for their Sons, Husbands, and Brothers to go on Shore for one Hour &c So that it is hard for their Commander to resist their Importunity.

I am anxious at these Delays. We shall never have another Wind So good as We have lost.—Congress, and the Navy Board, will be Surprized at these Delays, and yet there is no Fault, that I know of.—the Commander of the Ship is active and vigilant, and does all in his Power, but he wants Men—he has very few Seamen indeed.—All is as yet Chaos on board—His Men are not disciplined.—The Marrines are not. The Men are not exercised to the Guns.—They hardly know the Ropes.

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), pp. 5-7.

JOHN BRADFORD TO ROBERT MORRIS

my dear Sir

Boston 16 feby 1778

Your favour of the 15th. ultimo reach'd me last Evg in wch you acknowledge Sir Patrick Houstons Rec\(^{1}\) for 300 Dollars. & that you have noted it accordingly. I wrote under the 4th. Instant acquainting you with Orders I had Recd from the Marine Board\(^{1}\) respecting the Nanny. I am sorry they happen to thwart You in that Vesell as she is a great Pennyworth. however Sir I shall endeavour to make it up in the purchase of the Mermaid\(^{2}\) which is a very good Ship of about 200 Tons & well found. tho the amazing difficulty of getting hands Added to the Extravagant wages we are under the Necessity of giving renders it almost Presumpstion to attempt a Concern in Navigation I note you[\(r\)] Reliance on my doing your business with as much Caution as if it was for my self You may rely on it Sir when I transact anything for you, if I Err it will be too Cautious. I have lately Rec\(^{d}\) an Admonition from the Marin[\(e\)] Board which felt very Sensibly it being the first Reproof I have deserved from them the Case was simply this. the Commercial Committee ordered me to fit out the Dispatch\(^{3}\) for Charlestown S\(^{o}\) Carolina. I began to equip for that Errand, when the Navy Board\(^{4}\) here apply'd to me to let hir go into the Naval Department being so fast Sailing a Brig, and being so well furnishd in france for that Purpose at a Grat Expence. I objected to their proposals being under such Orders from the Committee who had the immediate direction of that Vessell. But they at last prevailed on me to Suspend send\(\&\) her away till they should write the Committee on the Subject, which they did & I Recd for Answer that both they & I had gone out the Line of duty which was certainly true, and I am determined not to do the like again. she is not yet Saild for ten days past we have not had two working days, the Weather being so bad. Mr. J. Adams\(^{5}\) has been several days on board the Boston and Yesterday Morning She Saild from Nantasket Road.\(^{6}\) am fearfull she will return again as the wind has been all this day Contrary you know Sir who Commands that Ship.\(^{7}\) I heartily wish he was equal to it. I'le venture to predict he will make a miserable figure in that Command. this I beg Sir may Remain inter nos as I dont give my Sentiments Officialy. pity it is so fine a Vessell shou'd not be under a man of a different Cast—
I rejoice to find you have accepted and are going back to Congress. I hope this present Era, will bring proud Britain to acquiescence of our Independence that you may apply to your mercantile matters the next without being disturbed—

Capt. Skimmer has got a fine Brig with 16. 4th. Cannon he will get away in about a month, and I have great Expectations from him as has Every one who know him I am [&c.]

J. B.


4. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
5. John Adams.
6. Adams came on board the Boston on 13 Feb., and the frigate sailed on 17 Feb. for France.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb 16th 1778

Order'd That materials be immediately provided for building equipping & arming a Frigate to carry 20 nine pounders. Also for a Brig to carry 16. six pounders with a long quarter Deck


1. See Acts and Resolves of the Massachusetts General Court, 17 Jan., above.

LIEUTENANT'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LARK, CAPTAIN RICHARD SMITH

Feb 1778

D° [Att Single Anchor off Pine Hill.]¹

Monday 16th

AM. Clean'd between Decks Vent' working.

D° [Att Single Anchor off Pine Hill.]

The first p° fresh breezes & hazy with Snow, the midle. & Latt' p.° fresh breezes with sharp frosty weather. PM att ½ p° 11 saw a sail in the NW² fired several shott att Her to Alarm ye Somersett.

the Tender Continued after Her Firing att Her & burning False Fires att ¾ p° 11 made the Tenders sign' to come within hail at Midnight the Somersett fired great guns & Small Arms—³

D, UkLNMM, ADM/L/L/62.

1. Pine Hill on Prudence L.
2. Continental Navy frigate Warren, Capt. John Burroughs Hopkins, commander, breaking out through the Narragansett or West Passage. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 17 Feb. and 24 Feb., below.
3. Lt. Charles Knatchbull of H.M.S. Lark remarks: "At 11 PM Saw a Ship pass us about a Mile to the W'd ward. going down the Harbor. fired several Shot at her in passing." UkLNMM, ADM/L/L/62.

MEMOIR OF ELIAS WARE

[Providence, 16 February 1778]

... as the warren a thirty six Gun frigate lay in providence harbour & had never been to sea it was proposed to Sail her through the British fleet that lay at Newport
& fetch her into Boston Harbour & one Capt Peck\(^1\) undertook the Voyage, he sails out in the month of February One Very Dark Knight with wind & tide Down Providence river I was then walking the beach with a gun & bayonet on my shoulder as a sentinel. The first Discovery I made of it I took it to be a black cloud but I soon found my mistake it past by me Very quick & under full sail. She was discovered by the men of war\(^2\) that Lay in the harbour, two of them Lay partly the south west of Newport the other\(^3\) Lay on the other side in Bristol bay; when she was discovered by the men of war; they made all preparations to give her a broad side for which Capt Peck was jealous of—he had laid his plan to run in between the Island\(^4\) & the British ship when he had saild right against the Seventy four\(^5\) he fires a broad side in to her; they said it was a damned Yanky trick the British ship had made no preparations on that side to give them a gun General Pigot\(^6\) had the command of Rhode Island & he gave orders with out delay to immediately cut their cables & give chase one frigate & one armed Schooner obeyed the orders & gave chase two days but found it in vain to pursue any farther & returned to their station. the Warren was safely landed in Boston—

Memoir (ca. 1814), pp. 33–35. Private Collection, Mr. B. Thomas Hynson, Simpsonville, Maryland, 1975. Ware was a member of Capt. Thomas Pettee's Company, Rhode Island Militia.

2. Tender of H.M.S. Lark. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 17 Feb., below.
3. H.M.S. Lark.
4. Conanicut I.
5. H.M.S. Somerset, 64 guns.

**CAPTAIN HENRY BILLINGS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.**

Sir, Inclosed is Mr. Cahoon\(^1\) letter who was prizemaster of ye brig George which I first took & was retaken in Boston Bay last June and was carried to Halifax\(^2\) and been in prison Ever since he came in ye ship\(^3\) that got in to Marblehead that ye prisoners retook. that piece of Shelone\(^4\) I will send you by ye first opportunity, the mony I toock of Capt Lam\(^5\) on my acco\(^6\) you must consider me & what hard luck I have met with I dont know how to get ye hard money no more than ye dead nor how to replace it in marteno As lamb talck of ye oners are to meet when lamb returns from Boston and settle on honorable terms Sr I forgot to mention to You when I was out ye first cruide I went in at Pint Peter\(^6\) to land a man that broak out with Small pox & made youse of your name for 408 livers french money of Mr constant\(^7\) which is chargd in ye bill of disbursments to ye Sloop\(^8\). I am [&c.]

Henry Billings\(^9\)

Norwich February ye 16 Day 1778

1. Joseph Cahoon. See NDAR: 129m.
2. Brig George was recaptured by H.M. frigates Orpheus and Amazon on 17 June 1777. See NDAR: 129, 129n.
3. Cartel ship Royal Bounty.
4. A lightweight twilled fabric of wool or worsted used for linings of coats and uniforms.
6. Pointe-à-Pitre, Guadeloupe.
7. William Constant of Pointe-à-Pitre, Guadeloupe.
16 FEBRUARY 1778
THENEW-YORKGAZETIE:AND THE WEEKLY
MERCURY,
MONDAY,
FEBRUARY
16,1778
NEW-YORK, February 16.
The last Accounts from his Majesty's Ship the Liv@ool,l are, That she lays at a
Place called Old Rockaway; at low Water, she is dry as far as her Fore Chains, and there
is 11 feet astern: Her Rudder is knocked off, and 'tis thought she will not be lost. . . .
Friday arrived here the Lee S l o ~ pCapt.
, ~ James Lowe, loaded with Staves, Flour,
and Tobacco; she was cut out of Morris's River3 in Delaware Bay, by the Hawke
S ~ h o o n e ra, ~Tender belonging to the Experiment Man of War, the ever vigilant and
brave Sir James Wallace, Commander. This is the fifth Prize sent in here within this
Month by the Experiment. The Lee spoke with the Dispatch Sloop of War, with a Brig
Prize, both bound to Rhode-Island.
1. On 11 Feb. H.M. frigate Liverpool ran aground in a gale on Long Island and was bilged.
2. Sloop Lee, J. Bennett, master, from Morris River [Maurice River], N.J., to Hispaniola, with a
cargo of tobacco and staves, taken on 6 Feb. in Maurice River, sent to New York City as a prize of H.M.S.
above.
3. Maurice River, N.J.
4. H.M. schooner tender Hawk was formerly Experiment's prize Willing Maid.

JOURNAL OF THE

SOUTHCAROLINANAVYBOARD

Navy Board . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .[Charleston] Monday 161hFebruary 1778The Board Met According to Adjournment
Present Edward Blake EsqEfirst CommissE
Josiah Smith, Geo. Smith, Edward Darrell EsqmThe' first Commr.informd y" Board that he had wrote & ordered the Clerk to deliv,~
& A n t h ~ n y&their
,~
warrant offier Instructions to Capts.Hall,2S ~ l l i v a nMorgan4
cers respectively,- which the Board approved.
Ordered that the Clerk of the Board6 do Enquire of M" Isaac Da Costa what Sum of
Money has been subscribed by the merchants & others of Charles Town for the purpose of Inlisting Seamen for the several Vessels lately fitted out on an Expedition in
the Service of the State, and that he do request Mr Da Costa will pay said Moneys into
the Trea[s]ury and that the following Certificate be given to the Treasurer of the
Charles Town Insurance CompanyNavy Board 161hFebruary 1778These are to Certify that Three Hundred Men & upwards have Entered into the
Service of the State and Sailed on a Cruize against the Enemy, in four Vessels, Vizt
Ship GenWoultrie & Briggts Notre Dame, Polly, & Fair American, to whom have been
paid a Bounty of Thirty Dollars Each & which includes the Ten Dollars Granted by
the Charles Town Insurance Company as per their Resolution of December 15*
1777By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commissr
The following Orders were drawn on the Treasury in favourJohn Bonniet for work on board the GenWoultrie . . . . . . . . . . . . .
&293. 10Wheeler & Smith . . . . . for the Volunteer. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .
160. .. -


Adjudged to next Thursday evening 6 oClock

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 139-41.
1. Words in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776—March 1, 1779.
2. Capt. William Hall.

President John Rutledge of South Carolina to President of Congress

[Extract]

D$ Sir/

. . . The British Cruizers having done much Damage on our Coast, it was determined, about the 17th. of December, to fit out some armed Vessels, to act in Concert
with the *Randolph & Notre Dame*, against them. In order to man those Vessells, & prevent the Enemy's obtaining Intelligence, our Ports were shut, till this Squadron sailed. The Preparation's for the Expedition, (like all our other Works,) took up much more Time than was expected, & unfavourable Winds prevented it's getting to Sea, till last Thursday. Inclosed is a List of their Force, with which, I hope Cap't Biddle will give a good Account, of some of the Enemy's Vessells. . . .

I am with great Esteem d're Sir [&c.]

J: Rutledge

P.S. I have paid the Bearer one hundred & Eighty five Continental Dollars.

Seamen Officers-Marines included

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Ship</th>
<th>Cap't</th>
<th>Officers</th>
<th>pd.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gen't Moultrie</td>
<td>Sullivan²</td>
<td>Hall³</td>
<td>12-6 &amp; 6-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig' Notre Dame</td>
<td>Hall³</td>
<td>Morgan⁴</td>
<td>8-4 &amp; 6-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>__ Fair American</td>
<td>Morgan⁴</td>
<td>Anthony⁵</td>
<td>14-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>__ Polly</td>
<td>Anthony⁵</td>
<td>74-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

360 AMERICAN THEATER

**JOHN LEWIS GERVAS TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS**

[Extract]

Dear Sir

Charles Town 16. Feb’l 1778—

... I mentioned to you in a former letter¹ that we had laid an embargo & were fitting out a Small Fleet, our little Squadron, went out I think last Friday,² consisting of the *Randolph, Notre Dame*, & three other Vessels³—Steering Southwardley, next day two Ennemy's Frigates were in Sight again,⁴ from which we conclude they had not seen them, the report is they are gone to Turks's Island to take a twenty Gun Ship that lies there to prevent us from getting Salt, & several Vessels loaden with that necessary Article—probably we shall not Know their real destination till they return. Last Saturday it was moved to send a message to the president⁵ to know the reason of this embargo & why the house were not informed of it in a parliamentary way—the president returned an answer the Same Morning by the Master in Chancery acquainting the house, that the measure had been determined during the recess of the house, that contrary Winds & other circumstances had prevented the Squadron to sail Sooner, that this armement was made to put a Stop to the deprivations of the Ennemy—that the night before he took off the embargo contrary to the Opinion of a Majority of the privy Council, as he thought a longer continuance was injurious to trade—that this embargo was so notorious, that he thought if the house had disapproved of it he should have heard from them—... I remain truly Dear Sir [&c.]

John Lewis Gervais
JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG ENDEAVOUR, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS TINSLY

Feb'y 1778

Isl. Roan East 1 4 Leg 2

Monday 16

at 6 AM She B ore up under Eng 3 Colours, let fly her Top G 4 Sheets fired a Gun & hawl'd her Wind to the Nor 5 d at 10 Carried away the Main Top G 3 Mast, find the Chace to Out Sail us, at 11 Pelican Wore to the Nor 6 d. D 7 Stood after her Suppose the Chace to be the Cumberland a Rebel Privatier of 22 Guns, 2 Heavy Gales & rain

NE: End of Granada SEBE 8 Leg 2 Hard Gales & rain Beating up the NE Side of Granada

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4181, part 11, fol. 51.

2. Massachusetts privateer ship Cumberland, James Collins, commander, mounting 20 guns, crew of 180 men, was commissioned on 12 and 13 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Paul Dudley Sargent and others, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 112, 115.

February 17

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]
[Frigate Boston, Marblehead]

1778.

17. Tuesday. [February]

... The Weather is fair, and the Wind right, and We are again weighing Anchor in order to put to Sea.—

Capt 1 Diamond 1 and Capt 2 Inlaker, came on Board, and breakfasted, two Prisoners taken with Manly 3 in the Hancock and lately escaped from Hallifax.

Our Capt 1 a is an able Seaman, and a brave, active vigilant officer, but I believe has no great Erudition.—His Library consists of Dyche’s English Dictionary, Charlevoix’s Paraguay—The Rights of ye Xitian Church asserted vs. ye Romish and other Priests, who claim an independent Power over it—The 2d Vol. of Chubbs posthumous Works. 1 Vol. of the History of Charles Horton Esq. and 1 Vol. of the delicate Embarrassments a Novell.—I shall at some other Time take more Notice of some of these Books.


1. Probably, John Diamond, sailing master of the Continental Navy frigate Hancock.
MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb\textsuperscript{17}th. 1778

Order'd That Joseph Ruggles be paid for sundry Work for Brig\textsuperscript{a} Massachusetts\textsuperscript{1} as P' Aco\textsuperscript{1}...£27.14.10

Voted, That Captn. Phillips\textsuperscript{2} be a committee to hire Stores on Grays wharf sufficient to contain the Cargo of the Sloop Republic\textsuperscript{2} order'd to unload there—

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
3. Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic.

MAJOR GENERAL JOSEPH SPENCER TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir, Providence 17\textsuperscript{th} Feb\textsuperscript{2} 1778

By Mr Strong I have recd your Excellency's letter of the 16\textsuperscript{th} Instant.—I have hopes of Cash from Congress Soon to relieve me from my Distressing wants.

I heartily Rejoice to hear that there is Such hopes of the recovery of Col\textsuperscript{o} Trumbull.\textsuperscript{1}—Last night the Ship warren\textsuperscript{2} passed by the Enemies Ships and we Suppose She has Safely Escaped them.—

I fear this Army will Soon be in distress for want of provisions.—I enclose the Kings Speech in Parliment on the 20\textsuperscript{th} Novr 1777. I am [&c.]

Jos Spencer

L, Ct, Jonathan Trumbull Papers, vol. 8, p. 84. Addressed at foot: "His Excellency Governor Trumbull."

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]
[Newport. Rhode Island] 17\textsuperscript{th} Feb\textsuperscript{3}—Some Snow last night. Cold weather, and hard frost. Strong N.W. wind all last night and this day.

... A Rebel Ship\textsuperscript{1} escaped last night by way of the Naraganset passage. She was first discovered by the Lark's Tender, which lay about half a mile ahead of the Lark. As soon as the tender saw her she slipt her Cable, but before she could get under way the ship was near on board of her. The tender then followed her and kept firing small arms. The Lark having everything in readiness gave the ship a broadside as she passed, but without any apparent effect. The Somerset being also prepared in the Naraganset passage gave her a broadside from both Decks, notwithstanding which she got clear to Sea. The tender followed her as far as the Lighthouse.\textsuperscript{2} Neither the Lark or Somerset attempted to pursue her, nor did any Frigate go out of the harbour after her. It is probable she went into Bedford [in Dartmouth]; as the wind would not admit of her going round Point Judith. She did not fire a Shot.

Came in this Evening a Privateer Brig of 8 Carriage guns,\textsuperscript{3} 6 Swivels and 51 men, taken by the Unicorn. She had been out but a few days from Portsmouth, New Hampshire, when taken, was bound to the West Indies, and had made no capture.
Mackenzie, Diary 1: 244-45.

2. Rhode Island lighthouse at Beaver Tail Point, R. I.

**FRANCIS LEWIS TO SAMUEL AND ROBERT PURVIANCE**

Gentlms.

York Town [Pa.] 17 Febry 1778.

The day before I left Baltimore, it was reported there, that a large French ship was on shore on the Coast near Chingoteague, and that they were taking part of the Cargo out in order to lighten her. The Agent from France arrived here yesterday and informs us that a 50 Gun ship laden for the Congress may be abt this time expected at the Capes from St. Domingo, and is anxious to know if that ship reported to be on shore may not be the same, of which please to get the best information you can and inform me—also whether the *Virginia* has embraced the opportunities of these fair winds to put to Sea, which I am very anxious to know I am [&c.]

Fra: Lewis Chairman of Commercial Committee


**ROBERT MORRIS TO CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE**

Gentlemen, Manheim [Pa.] Febr. 17th. 1778—

Agreable to my promise you will find inclosed herein a Manifest of all the Tobacco that has been bought by the Secret Committee shewing what has been exported what quantity arrived, how much taken & lost and what remains except that it is not in my power to ascertain the exact quantities in the hands of Mr J. H. Norton of Williamsburg, Mr Benj’n Harrison junr Carter Braxton Esquire Messrs. James & Adam Hunter and Tho’ Jett Esquire the latter I think did send me an Account of his purchase but if he did it is mislaid this Gentleman had not the Money sent him, time enough to lay the whole out before prices rose above his limits he therefore must account for the Balance in Money unless you choose to order him to Invest it now in Tobacco, the other Gentlemen have Tobacco to nearly the Amount of their balances as the deficiency only arises by the breach of bargains they made for it, several not delivering the full quantities they agreed for, I have employed myself a few days in entering up & adjusting a very long accot. between the Committee & my House W. Morris & Co.1 which was employed to Conduct their purchases & find a balance in their favour of about £5000 Curr2 several articles of account however are not included therein as I cannot at present ascertain them exactly but when the whole are included I believe the Committee will be still more indebted to them, besides £6000, they are to be paid for the ship *Lord Camden* taken on her Return from France & Insured by the Committee—

Enclosed herein you will receive a letter I have written to Mr John Ross which I have signed agreeable to your desire by which you will see I have directed 142 hhds Tobacco on board the Snow *Speedwell* Capt. Kent (indeed this was ordered to him last spring) 120 hhds P the Brig' *Braxton*, 476 hhds P the Brig’ *Governor Johnston*, & 269 hhds by the Brig' *Morris* Capt Gunnison, to be Consigned to him or his order
on acco of the United States Amounting to 1007 hhds in all & if it arrives safe will over pay his advances, but we cannot Count upon the whole to arrive, I have desired each Vessell to [blank] out the first opportunity. there Remains—

492 hhds on Board the Chase under care of Messrs Purviance—

117 hhds on Board the Snow George
ditto on Board the Ship Virginia, under care of Mr Braxton
ditto on Board the Brig [blank] under care of Steph Steward
ditto in the hands of the Gentlemen mentioned in the general Manifest all unappropriated and of course I suppose will be applied towards satisfying the demands or Claims of Mons Francy,

You will also find herein a paper of Entries proper to be made in the Books of the Commercial Committee for the purpose of transferring the balances therein ascertained from the Books of the Secret Committee where in I have made Correspondent Entries and did intend to have continued this practice as fast as I settled any accounts therein, had I been left to pursue this business agreeable to the offer made in Congress. I thought it essentially necessary to settle these as the foundation of your present operations & would now send you the Books but the Crossing of Susquehannah is yet too dangerous before they shall wait your orders which you may depend shall be instantly complied with

The Charter Party for the Brig Governor Johnson is amongst the Committees papers but as her voyage is transferred to your care had best be deposited with yours, the Brig Morris belongs to the Continent she was bought by Jn Langdon Esquire in New Hampshire & her Cost & charges must be transferred to your Debit. The Snow Speedwell Capt Kent was valued at £2000 Virginia Curry by persons appointed for the purpose, she is my property & no Charter party has ever been made but the Committee must in this as in all other Cases Insure the value of said Vessell, in proportion as their part of the Cargo is to the whole, and the same with the Brig Boston in which I am interested with Mr Braxton & Mr Ross, this Brig might have been sold both before & since she loaded for £3000—which I deem her valuation and should be glad you would either order Charter parties to be made out for these Vessells or Enter on your Minutes that you are Insurers thereon against all Risques until the Cargoes are landed, at the Valuations—I have mentioned in the proportions that your part of the Cargoes bears to the whole on board. The letting these Vessels take in Goods for the public has been of great prejudice to the Owners as they could long Since have sold them if disengaged to good profits but instead of that they have been long detained on heavy expenses; part whereof they think you should pay & respecting which I shall speak to you when I come to York.

I am now at the 19th febry & find myself disapointed by Messrs Hunters, of Fredericksburgh who promised our Acco Curr with them by the last post but it is not come therefore I will leave the Sum a blank for the present—

that they are accountable to you for, it is however above £9000 this Currency & soon as I receive their account the proper Entries shall be made in the Secret Committee Books for transferring that balance also to you I must observe however, that a part of this balance has come into their hands from the Sales of Goods saved from Ship Esther & Brig Gen Mercer since that price of Tobacco was above the purchasing limits consequently these Gentlemen will have some Money & some
Tobacco to accot for, they are Men of honour & good Merchants and will deliver every hogshead of the Tobacco they bought. I have ten Hogsheads of Tobacco on Board the ship Chase & ten Hogsheads on board the Snow George for which I was to pay Eighteen Guineas @ Ton freight, but as it is probable the destination of these Vessells must be altered and that the Cargoes will be assigned to Mons Francy, you may have these twenty hogsheads also at the first Cost & charges if you choose it. if not they may go forward on my account as first intended and you'll please to give me an answer to this offer. I have just received a letter from M. J Brown dated the 15th Ins desiring me to return Messrs Hewes & Smith's letter to the Committee, this I did by Mons Francy he also says you wish for an extract of their letter to me on the subject of the Patty's Cargo of Salt & it shall be enclosed herein. I cannot help remarking that Col Aylett seems fond of raising his own reputation at the expense of other peoples, he made last Summer several attacks on Coln Braxton by insinuation as he does now on M Hewes & I believe both these Gentlemen to be Men of as much honor & honesty as Coln Aylett or any others upon Earth. I believe at the same time that Coln Aylett is an active Commissary but he seems too full of Suspicious & too free in writing them and Congress should guard against giving in too readily to the belief of such things or they will not get any Men who value their Characters to serve them, on the 13th Novemr last I wrote Messrs Hewes & Smith if any Salt arrived there belonging to the Public not to Sell, but Store it until they should receive the Committees orders as it would all be wanted for the use of the Army &ca they acknowledge the receipt of this letter in theirs to me of the 11th. Decemr from which the enclosed extract is taken by which you'll find they had sold the Patty's Salt previous to the Receipt of my orders & that Coln Aylett himself was in some measure the cause of it.

Soon after the Patty arrived in North Carolina with her Salt on Public Account, a Snow Nancy Capt Forster belonging to M Ross & myself arrived there also with a Cargo of Salt on our Account & Messrs Hewes & Smith with equal precipitation & without orders proceeded to make Sale of it for which they justify themselves in the Same manner as they do for the Sale of the public Salt, however this Cargo arriving latter than the Patty's they had not sold the whole of it when my orders respecting it reached them soon as I heard of this Snows arrival in No Carolina I offered the Cargo of Salt to ME Buchanan (not suspecting Messrs Hewes & Co. would make any Sale untill they heard from me) and he told me M Aylett being Depty Commissary of purchases in that Department he would buy it, but M Aylett being distant from me & the price of Salt low in No Carolina Compared to what it was here I determined not to lay mine & my Friends property at his Mercy—

Therefore I wrote to Messrs Hewes & Smith proposing that they should measure the Snow Nancy's Cargo of Salt value it at the then Current price & then make a large purchase of Green Pork on the best terms in their power; Cure & Barrell it, ready for Sale to those that should want, and the concern in this Pork to be in thirds one of which their Accot 1/3d M Ross & 1/3d mine, by this mode M Ross & myself gave up one third of our Salt at a low price for the sake of being 1/3d interested in the Pork, this proposal reaching M Hewes & Smith before all the Nancy's Cargo of Salt was Sold but long after the Patty's was gone, they adopted the plan & executed it as far as the remains of the Nancy's Cargo enabled. I have mentioned this matter in order to clear M Hewes of any unworthy suspicion being confident he does not
deserve them and I hope Congress will never countenance them by gratifying Col. Aylet with orders to make the enquiry he offers, what I have mentioned about the Nancy's Cargo of Salt & the Pork scheme may probably be remembred by M's Brown, by M's Gerry M's Peters & some others in York as I told them last Winter the orders I had given and added that I expected the Pork to be put up in consequence would some day or other prove a Seasonable Supply to the Public the Price of £18. A Barrell is very high but I should have made more of the Salt if it had not been so applied for I Sold another Cargo that arrived since for £7—this Curry bushl. and the purchaser is gone down from Pennsylvania to receive it there & bring it up at his own risque & expense. whereas the Nancy's Cargo Sold at 60s to 70s that Curry bushel & the Green Pork Cost 100s to 120s 100th besides Barrells, Salt Cooperage &ca. &ca and you well know that all kinds of charges are raised to a most enormous pitch, M's Hewes also writes me that if M's Aylet had not wanted that Pork for the Public Service he could & would have had above £20—Virg. Curry for every Barrel of it—

M's Brown says you have wished I would recommend M's Ross for one of the Commercial agents in Europe, I have told you Gentlemen his deserving Character but I am too sick of recommending agents ever to do it again, he says also that Col's Harrisons plan is approved except the Commissions of one P C't. on return Cargoes in which I agree with you & think if instead of one P C't. he were allowed one quarter P C't on a certain sum on every Cargo that returns to him for his care & trouble herewith it might do very well.

I think there is no points mentioned in any of your or M's Browns Letters that this and my preceeding Letters has not answered.

last Night I rec'd. A letter from M's William Wilkinson of Wilmington of which I take the Liberty to enclose you a Copy and if you were not previously informed the arrival of those Stores you will now give the necessary orders respecting them or rather let the Marine Committee do it as these articles are more properly in their department—With much Respect & Esteem I remain [&c.]

Rob't Morris

P.S. I am this moment informed by a Gentleman that saw a person lately from the City of Philadelphia that the report of a Riot in London is well founded as he heard Bill the Bookseller read an Account of it in an English paper—He says Gen'l Howe offers (in hand Bills) free passages in the Transports to any persons or Families that desire to remove to England—


2. James Hunter, Jr., and Adam Hunter, merchants at Fredericksburg, Va.
4. Joseph Hewes and Robert Smith, merchants at Edenton, N.C.
5. William Aylett, Deputy Commissary General of Purchases, Continental Army.
7. Letter not found.

PETITION TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

To His Excellency Tho's Johnson Esq' Governor of Maryld.
May it Please y' Excellency

We the under written with many others being Concerned in Vessals arrived at the Different Inlets of the Eastern parts of Maryld. and Virginia Beg leave to
Represent to your Excellency, that a large part of the Trade Carried on by this State is by way of those Inlets and from thence down the River Pokamoake and thro the Tangier Sound to the Differ parts of this State, And that the Carriage that way has of late been Very precarious and Dangerous by Reason of the Boats & Tenders of the Enemy Continually Cruising in and about those places, And that we are of opinion that if one or Two of the gallys were Stationed in the Sound and about the Mouth of the River Pokamoke that it would Render the Commerce thro that Channel much Safer and be of much advantage to the publick as well as private property, All which is Humbly Submittd by the under written to ye Excellency Dated at Balt. Town Feb' 17th. 1778

Ben Crockett
Isaac VnBibber
Ben Crockett
Sam'l & Rob't Purviance
Henry Sheaff
Charles Garts
John Phile
[William] Lux & [Daniel] Bowly
Jesse Hollingsworth
John McLure
William Neill

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4585-1. Docketed: "Feb' 17th. 1778/Petition from sundry Inhabitants of Baltimore/for a Galley to protect the Trade in the Sound./Isaac VnBebber."

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO ARCHIBALD BUCHANAN AND ALEXANDER COWAN

[Annapolis] In Council 17. Feb' 1778.

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Tho' Sim Lee Esq' Seven hundred & seventy four pounds five shillings & eight pence half-penny to be deliv- ered over to Buchanan & Cowan for building the Galley per Acc' passed

T Johnson Jnr.

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-15-182E.

1. Archibald Buchanan, shipbuilder at Baltimore.
2. Alexander Cowan (or Cowen), shipbuilder at Baltimore.
3. Probably Maryland Navy galley Annapolis, which was being built by Buchanan and Cowan.

WILLIAM AND GODFREY HUTCHINSON TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

(Copy) S' Pierre M/Que. Feb' 17th. 1778

Original S' cap' Freeborn.1

Sir,

Our last to you wass 31st Ult°. Since which the Master of the two Vessells taken by Captain Harraden,2 have got to this Island, one of them wass carried into Dominica,3 & the Other into Antigua.4 the former mistook Dominica for this Island
& by that means was taken, the Latter was owing to the Stupidity, or Villainy of the Mate of the Vessel, Cap' Harraden had taken the method mentioned to you in our Last. there was not a prisoner left on Board & every precaution taken. the Cap' pass'd well on his Examination, but, when it came to the mates he told his own Name instead of the one he had assumed, wth. immediately condemned them. we are very sorry for this Misfortune.—The Masters cannot be too careful as they are if met wth. Examined very Closely.—It will be best to order the masters of any Vessells Coming to this Island, to run for Dominica & to cross the Latitude in the Night. We have finished the Sales of the Other Vessell & Cargo, wch. will furnish you with by the next Oppertunity. Interim we are very Respectfully Sir &c.


1. Capt. Isaac Freeborn, commanding Massachusetts privateer sloop Revenge.
2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Tyrannicide.
3. Brigantine Alexander, James Waddie, master. See Captain Simeon Samson to the President of the Massachusetts Board of War, 5 Mar., below.
4. Schooner Good Intent, William Dashpar, master. Ibid.

GOVERNOR LORD MACARTNEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]

Grenada

My Lord

S' George's February 17th 1778

...Having dispatched all the public business of Tobago, I sailed from thence on the 12th. of January, & arrived at Carriacou the principal of the Grenadines, on the 13th, I returned here on the 16th, and had the pleasure of seeing the London fleet, destined for these Islands, arrive all safe on the next day. The Deal Castle, under whose protection the ships for Grenada came down, is to remain here for our particular protection.—The Aurora intended for the Tobago station, having lost her Mizen Mast and sprung her Boltsprit, was obliged to bear away for Antigua to refit, but I presume will speedily return.—

I imagine, the Adventure Transport¹ (with the 24 Eighteen pounders and a detachment of Matrosses on board, intended for Tobago, as mentioned in your Lordship's dispatch of the 4th. December,) could not get down the River in time, to join the West India Convoy, as We have not yet received any account of her.—

I beg leave to express how very sensible I am of your Lordships constant attention to the security, & wants of this Government & have the honor to be with the highest Respect My Lord [&c.]

Macartney

¹ British ordnance storeship Adventure, R. Salmon, master, 300 tons burthen, mounting twenty 9-pounders, owned by Thompson, built on the Thames River in 1764. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
February 18

Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker

[Marblehead]

Remarks on Wednesday, Feb. 18th, 1778—

At 7 AM—fresh Gales & fair weather, the Main Geers broke, then I had the Yard slung with a Chain. The People Employed as usual.—

att 7 PM waid Anchor and Came to Sea with a Pleasant gale from the NW att 8 do Cape ann bore of us NNE Distance about 3 Leagues from which I take my departure. Pray God Conduct me Safe to France & Send me a Prosperous Cruze Midle & Latter parts of this 24 hours Very Clear & Pleasant Gales Latt'd of Cape ann 42°:46′ North Long'd 69°:45′ west

\[ \begin{align*}
8 & \quad \text{Latt'd in 42:38} \\
5 & \quad \text{Long'd in 69:50 west}
\end{align*} \]

Latt'd by OBS' 41°:53′ N

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt</th>
<th>Depa</th>
<th>Latt in</th>
<th>X Long</th>
<th>Long in</th>
<th>Mr'd Dist</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S° 69°E</td>
<td>127m</td>
<td>45m S°</td>
<td>116; E</td>
<td>41:53 N</td>
<td>2°:36; E</td>
<td>67:14 m</td>
<td>116; E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Although the date is actually 17 Feb., Tucker adjusted it to sea time as he expected to be at sea by day's end.
2. Jeers are a combination of tackles for hoisting and lowering the lower yards.

Diary of John Adams

[Frigate Boston, Marblehead]

1778.

Feb. 18. Wednesday.

Last night, about Sunnett We Sailed out of Marblehead Harbour, and have had a fine Wind from that time to this 24 Hours. The constant Rolling and Rocking of the ship, last night made Us all sick—half the Sailors were so. my Young Gentlemen, Jesse and Johnny were taken about 12 O Clock last night and have been very Seasick ever since. I was Seized with it myself this forenoon. My Servant Joseph Stevens and the Capt'n Will have both been very bad.


1. Jesse Deane and John Quincy Adams.
3. Perhaps William Goss, Jr., a boy on board the Boston.

Minutes of the Massachusetts Board of War

Board of War Boston Feb. 18th 1778

Order'd That the Comm. deliver Mr. Barrett one Bolt Duck for Ship Adams

Order'd That the Comm. Gen. deliver Capt. Turner for Ship Adams one Cord Wood.—


1. David Devens.
2. Probably Samuel Barrett.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a Meeting of the Deputy Govr & Council of Safety holden at Hartford in and for the State of Connecticut on ye 18th Day of February AD 1778—

Resolved By this Board that the Com of Pay-Table be & they are hereby directed to Draw on ye Treas in fav of Sam Eliot Jun Esqr of Boston for ye Sum of four thousand pounds Lawful Money for the purpose of fitting out (as soon as possible) ye Ship Defence & ye Ship Oliver Cromwell &c: and to be in Acc as Agent for this State.—Said Order to be Deliv'd to Mr Rob Wasson takeing his Rec for ye same—

[Resolved, That his Excellency the Governor be desired to give the necessary and proper sailing orders and all the necessary directions to said ships.]

A true Copy

Attest: Andw Adams Clerk

Hartford 18th Feb 1778 Rec'd from Com of Pay Table an Order on John Lawrence Esqr Treas for the State of Connecticutt in favour Sam Eliott Jun Esqr for the Sum of Four Thousand Pounds L Money

Rob Wasson


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Wednesday the 18th day of February 1778.—

Mr Foster Webb junior, appointed Paymaster and Muster Master to the Gallies, and other Vessels belonging to the Navy stationed on the western side of Chesapeak Bay, appeared and entered into Bond with George Webb esqr his Security for his faithfully performing the Duties of his said Offices; justly expending and disbursing all Sums of money as may come to his Hands; rendering exact accounts upon oath when required, mustering the Men on Board once in every two Months; and returning any surplus money that may remain in his Hands by Virtue of the said Appointment; and in consideration of the said Services and expenses, this Board doth agree to give him two hundred and twenty five pounds per year.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 355.

DEPOSITION OF PETER NORRIS

South Carolina./.

Peter Norris, Mariner, maketh Oath, that on or about the Third day of October last past he sailed from the Port and Harbour of Charles Town on board the private Sloop of War called the Rutledge in the Quallity, and Station of a Prize Master bound on a Cruize that in about a fortnight after their Sailing from Charles Town afore-
said, the said Sloop of War took a Sloop Called the *Pallas*, which was Armed and fitted out as a Tender to the said Sloop *Rutledge* for the more Successfully Cruizing against the Enemy; That after some time Cruising together, the Sloop parted from her said Tender in pursuit of a Fleet; That in about a fortnight after, the said Sloop *Rutledge* again fell in with the said Tender She (the said Sloop *Pallas*) then having with her a Prize, a small Schooner on board of which prize, Captain Porter¹ the Commander of the said Sloop *Rutledge* put this Deponent as prize Master; That in a few days after, in a Gale of Wind, the *Rutledge* parted from her Tender and said Prize, in which this Deponent was, and in two days after the Tender again fell in with the Vessell in which the Deponent was, and Continued in Company with him four days when they descried a Sail, to which the Tender gave Chace, and in about an hour afterwards took her; that She proved to be a Schooner Called the *Polly and Nancy* Commanded by Captain John Davis from Mobille bound for Jamaica laden with Staves and heading—That Captain Matthew Smith Master of the said Tender ordered the Deponent out of the Prize which he then Commanded into the said Schooner *Polly and Nancy* and desired him to proceed, in her for Charles Town—that whilst proceeding on, in Company with the said Tender and the other prize Schooner, the Seamen and Mariners, on board the Tender, as this Deponent is informed, Mutin[ed], and Joining Capt. Davis former Master of the Schooner *Polly & Nancy* and who was then a prisoner on board the said Tender took her from the said Captain Matthew Smith—That the said John Davis, then being with his Mutineers in full possession of the Tender the only Armed Vessell of the three bore down Upon and re-captured the other Schooner and then gave Chace to the *Polly and Nancy*, in which this Deponent was, who hearing some small Arms in the Night, had made all the Sail in his power from an Apprehension in his own Mind of some mischief and on the next day after soon Came up with the Schooner of which this deponent was prize Master and made prize of her. That Captain Davis ordered this Deponent on board the Tender, and on his Obeying and Coming up to her in a boat, he was threatened with the loss of his head if he should open his Mouth to Speak,—That the Deponent informed said Davis, that being a Prisoner he meant to behave as such. That the Deponent was then Called down into the Cabbin, where, after some discourse and drinking, the Deponent Consented to go as Master in the *Polly and Nancy* to Jamaica, That Davis believing he would do so, put him on board as Master, and also put on board Mr. Williams the English Owner of the Schooner *Polly and Nancy* and one man more. That immediately after, to wit, on the Nineteenth day of January last they all three hauled the Wind for Jamaica, and that the[y] Continued for about the space of Twenty four hours to make the best of their way thither, when Capt. Davis, then Commander of the said Sloop *Pallas* (fitted out as a Tender to the *Rutledge*) Ordered this Deponent to alter his Course for Mobille, which he accordingly did, and for about four days following made sail for that place. That during the time this Deponent was in Company with Capt. Davis, who Commanded the said Tender, Capt. Davis frequently spoke with this Deponent and with imprecations and menaces threatened to blow out his Brains in Case he should attempt to run away and again fall into his hands. But this Deponent on the Evening of the fifth day after being recaptured by Capt. Davis (having previously determined to take the first Opportunity to make prize of the said Schooner *Polly and Nancy* & to proceed for Carolina) again took the Schooner as prize and bore
away for Charles Town. That William Thomas, Patrick M'Lean, James M'Daniel & Daniel Russell were the Seamen who Assisted the Deponent in making Capture of the Schooner a second time. That the Deponent hath brought the said Schooner into the Port and Harbour of George Town where he arrived on Wednesday last, having on board the said M' Williams and one James [blank] a Seaman as prisoners. That he apprehends himself with the said other persons who have as aforesaid assisted in making the Prize to be intituled, under the Resolutions of Congress & Laws of this State, to the said Schooner Polly and Nancy her Cargo &c or some part thereof, and means to Libell her, if permitted, in the Court of Admiralty of this State as lawful Prize.

Sworn before me the 18th: day of February 1778.

Peter Norris.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SNAKE, COMMANDER WILLIAM YOUNG

feb 1778 [off S' Martin]

Wednesd 18th: Mod<sup>e</sup> & fair. Chaced three sail. found them to be two letters [off] Marque & a prize they had taken while we were in Chace, sent an Officer to take charge of the prize.<sup>1</sup>

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/906, part 1, fol. 29.


LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

Remarks on Wednesday Feb<sup>ve</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>. 1778

Latt<sup>d</sup> P<sup>c</sup> Observ<sup>v</sup> 12..44 [N]

Middle Part pleasant Weather—at 4 AM Saw Barbadoes bearing North at 8 AM Saw a Sail which was the Schooner we saw before saw a Sail to the Leeward bore down for her She proved to be a <sup>Ship</sup> Frigate<sup>1</sup> she gave us two Broadsides without doing us any damage except a Shotts passing through our Fore Sail haul'd our Wind and then we left her fast Barbadoes bore NNE Distance 10 Leagues—

[At noon] Latt<sup>d</sup> P<sup>c</sup> Observ<sup>v</sup> 12..37 N<sup>e</sup>

[PM] These 24 hours begins with a Moderate Breeze and Clear Weather—at 6 PM the Island of S' Vincents bore NW

D, MSaE, Log of the Brigantine Tyrannicide (November 1777-May 1778).

1. H.M.S. Deal Castle (20 guns). See Journal of H.M.S. Deal Castle, 18 Feb., immediately below, Captain Simeon Samson to the President of the Massachusetts Board of War, 5 Mar., and Captain Jonathan Haraden to the President of the Massachusetts Board of War, 8 Mar., below.
19 February 1778

**Journal of H.M.S. Deal Castle, Captain William Parker**

**Feby 1778.**

**Wednesday 18th**  

Latt° 12°. 38′ [off St. Vincent]  
Mod° & Cloudy at 10 AM Two Sail in Sight in the NNE  
Coming Down before the Wind our Main Top Gallt. Sail Set,  
The fore & Mizen Top Gallt. Yds Down.  
Lat° in 12°. 31′

Moderate Breezes & fair some times but little Wind, at 3 PM the  
two Strange Sail hoisted English Colours, which we Answr’d taking  
them for English Vessels & Tack’d towards them. Soon after  
we were a bout Discover’d them to be Rebel Vessels by their  
Closing the Wind & making all the Sail they Could, & hauling  
Down their English Colours. As they Stood athwart us (& being  
no great Deal of Wind) we Discharged three Broadsides at  
them, but they not being not within Point Blank did them no  
material injury. When abaft our beam we put about after them  
& made all the Sail we Could pack they Seemingly keeping a little  
more than a point from the Wind. When about and all  
trim’d they were little More than Gun Shot from [us], but within  
the Space of ½ hour t’was very evident they had Considerably  
the heels of us, which they finding, display’d their Rebel  
Colours out of derision. The One Mounted 18 & the other 16  
Guns, we Continued the Chace until 7 PM when they were hull  
Down, then Tack’d to the Sward


1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Tyrannicide. See Captain Jonathan Haraden to the President of the Board of War, 8 Mar., below.

2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Hazard. See Captain Simeon Samson to the President of the Board of War, 5 Mar., below.

February 19

**Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker**

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Thursday the 19th of Febry—1778

This 24 hours begins Very Pleasent & a Prosperous gale WNW my people Employd Clearing Ship & other necessary Duty att 6 AM Saw three Large Ships bearing East they Standing to the Northward I mistrusted they where a Cruizing for me I hauld my wind to the Southward found they did not Persue I then Consulted my Offercers to Stand to the Northward after them we agreed in opinions Wore Ship Run one hour to the Northward then I Discoverd that one was a Ship Not Less than ourselfs one out of Sight to the Northward & the other appeared to me and offercers to be a twenty gun Ship the man att the mast head Cauld out a Ship on the weather Quarter—att that time the other two Under our Lee and Under Short Sail I then Consultted the Honble John Addams Esq’ and my
officers what was best to do not knowing how my Ship may Sail one and all Consented to Stand to the Southward from them att 10 AM I then wore Ship to the Southward and Stood from them the two that were Under my Lee before I wore; Immediately wore and Stood after me att 12 on Meridian Lost Sigh[t] of the Small Ship\(^2\) and the other\(^3\) was about three Leagues Under my Lee Quarter So Ends this 24 hours—

Latt\(^d\) by OBs 41\(^d\):28" N

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt(^d)</th>
<th>depart Latt(^d) by OBs(^s)</th>
<th>X Long(^d)</th>
<th>Long(^d) in</th>
<th>Merd Dis</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S(^o)</td>
<td>81(^d)</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>156</td>
<td>25(^m) S(^o)</td>
<td>154; E</td>
<td>41(^d):28&quot; N</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (AMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).
1. H.M. frigates Apollo (32 guns) and Mermaid (28 guns) and the prize ship Felicité. See Journal of H.M.S. Apollo, 19 Feb., below.
2. Prize ship Felicité.
3. H.M.S. Apollo.

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

[Frigate Boston at sea]
1778 [Feb.] 19 Discovered a Sail to the Eastward at 5 am—At 10 am discovered 2 others supposed to be Cruizers\(^1\)—Stood for them till noon. At 3 pm One of the Ships\(^2\) in Chase of Us—Course SE by S—

1. H.M. frigates Apollo and Mermaid with prize ship Felicité. See Journal of H.M.S. Apollo, 19 Feb., below.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]
[Frigate Boston at sea]
1778.

Arose at 4 O Clock—The Wind and Weather still fair.—The Ship rolls less than Yesterday, and I have neither felt, nor heard any Thing of Sea Sickness, last night nor this Morning

....

The Mal de Mer, Seems to be merely the Effect of Agitation. The Smoke and Smell of Seacoal, the Smell of Stagnant, putrid Water, the Smell of the Ship where the Sailors lay, or any other offensive Smell, will increase the Qualminess, but do not occasion it ....

In the Morning We discovered three Sail of Vessells ahead.\(^1\) We went near enough to discover them to be Frigates, and then put away.—We Soon lost Sight of two of them: but the third chasd Us the whole Day.\(^2\)—Sometimes We gained upon her, and Sometimes She upon Us.

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), pp. 8–9.
1. H.M. frigates *Apollo* and *Mermaid* with prize ship *Félicité*. See Journal of H.M.S. *Apollo*, immediately below.


**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL**

February 1778

Thursday 19.

½ past 2 AM saw a Sail SW. with the Night Signal out, which we answered, on which she bore down and Spoke us, His Majesty's Ship *Mermaid*, from Rhode Island on a Cruize—½ past 7 saw [a] Sail¹ to the Westward, coming down, a little after She hauled her wind to the Southᵈ and finding we did not chase her, she bore down again, on her making us more [pl]ain, She again hauled her wind to the Southᵈ. Tacked and made all the Sail [we] could after her, at Noon Prize in Company²—*Mermaid* in Sight.

Ditto W ½ S. 35 Lgˢ

Last part Moderate Gales and clear Wᵉ remainder Light Winds and hazey, at [1] PM Lost sight of the *Mermaid*, set Studding Sails, at 4 Still in Chace, besterling her little or none, at 8 She bore South, a Short Ship with 3 Top gallant Masts, and Sails well, at Midnight the Chace out of Sight, down Studding Sails.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 6.

1. Continental Navy frigate *Boston* bound to France.


**JOHN BRADFORD TO CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE**

Honbl Gentlemen, Boston 19 Febr² 1778

I had the Honour to write you under 5th Instant acquainting you that I had forwarded your Orders to Mr Jarvis¹ respecting the Bark *Nanny*, as also to have the Schooner² in Readiness to obey your Orders, the Weather has been such for a Fortnight past as to prevent the Post passing till last Ev'g I receiv'd a letter from Mr Jarvis pointing out the Impossibility of providing a Cargo for the *Mellish*³ but says he is getting her rigg'd & ready for Sea to comply with any future Orders that may arrive, he can purchase but a very small Quantity of Flax-Seed in his Neighbourhood, & there is no Ashes to be come at, the Risque of importing the Seed from Connecticut is so great in crossing the Harbour of Rhode-Island and the Charge so high in sending it from hence it would enhance it to 30/ Pr Bush⁴ & after the most vigorous Efforts I could [not] engage any person to fix any certain time to deliver it here, The[y] would not risque the Convenience of bringing it to Markett, indeed if they had contracted, they could not have comply'd, the Roads being so extremely bad that neither Carts or Sleighs could pass—I am preparing the *Dispatch*⁵ for the Sea, but am much impeded by the bad Weather having scar[c]e had a fair Day, since I receiv'd your Orders to send her away—My exertions shall
not be wanting to get her to Sea, & in future no Sollicitations shall biass Me from strictly conforming to your Orders — being with the greatest Respect yours &c

J B

1. Leonard Jarvis, Deputy Continental Agent at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.
2. Schooner Loyalty, prize of Continental Navy sloop Providence.

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT


In the House of Representatives. On the Petition of John Bradford, Continental Agent, and George Olney Agent for Samuel Chew Esq Family and Company of the Brigantine Resistance, belonging to the United States, shewing that the said Chew hath sent into the Port of Boston a Prize Ship with a mixed Cargo, a large quantity of which is much wanted by the Public, and which the Agent for the Company cannot consent to give up, if they come to a Division—therefore praying for liberty to sell said Ship and Cargo at Public Auction.

Resolved, That the Prayer of the Petition be granted, and that the Petitioners hereby have liberty to sell said Ship and Cargo at Public Auction; Any Act of this Court to the contrary notwithstanding.

In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb° 19th. 1778

Order’d That M° Ivers pay Joseph Fairbanks the balance of Flaxseed dld M° Harris for Brig° Nantes . . . £6.12.—
Order’d That Capt° Hopkins receive all the small Stores belonging to the Brig° Favorite from Comm° Peirpoint—
Order’d That M° Ivers pay M° Tho° Maccarty for hire Store No. 12 on the long Wharf improved by the Board . . . £16. 0. 0.
Order’d That M° Ivers pay M° Daniel Sargent, Lewis Simpson & Ja° Clarks order in his Favor for their wages on board the Schoo° Boston Alex° M°Lellan Master being the Balla° of their wages £22.16.—
Order’d That M° Ivers pay Capt° Turner for advance wages . . . £90. 0. 0.
Order’d That the Comm° Gen° receive 10 Hhds Molasses from the Republic° q° as follows

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gall°</th>
<th>106 . . 9 on°</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>102 . . 11.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>117 . . 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>103 . . 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>99 . . 10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
BOSTON, February 19, 1778.

Yesterday se’nnight, arrived here, the armed Sloop Adams,1 Edward Beeke,2 Commander, from a Cruize, all well. On the 28th of January, in Lat. 35. 18 Long. 65. 10 spoke with the Sloop Catharine, David Arnold, Master, from Providence, bound to the Cape,3 all well. January 29, in Lat. 36. 20 Long. 67. 10, spoke with a Sloop from Newbury-Port, — Boles Commander, out 10 days, all well.

1. Connecticut privateer sloop Adams, mounting 14 guns, a crew of 80 men, was commissioned on 30 July 1777. She was owned by Samuel Broome, of Wethersfield, and John Broome, Andrew Rowland and Jeremiah Platt, of Hartford, Conn. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 1, p. 21.
2. Edward Beebe of Wethersfield, Conn.
3. Cape François, Saint-Domingue.

Advertisement for Sale of the Armament of the Massachusetts Privateer Sloop Trenton

To be viewed any time before Sale.

(WHICH will be next Tuesday, at 3 o’clock P.M. on the wharf of Joshua Ward, Esq; by applying to Mr. John Dutch, Agent for the privateer Trenton,1 viz. 3 most excellent double-fortified CANNON, with carriages, tackles, crab-handspikes, cartridges, shot, ladles, worms, spunges, rammers, waddings, tampions, aprons, lanthorns, match-rope, priming-horns, and wires, compleat.

ALSO,

Swivels, blunderbusses, muskets, pistols, half-pikes, tomahawks, cutlasses, cartridge-boxes, powder, hand-cuffs, a quantity iron-bound water butts, &c. &c. &c.

Salem, February 19, 1778.

Independent Chronicle, and the Universal Advertiser (Boston), 19 Feb. 1778.

1. Massachusetts privateer sloop Trenton, Thomas Colony [Conolly], and later, John Conolly, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns, a crew of 70 men, owned by Samuel Page & Co., of Salem, was commissioned on 9 May 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7, p. 227. She received a new commission on 11 Mar. 1778, commanded by Joseph Leach and owned by Aaron Wait and John Dutch, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7, pp. 239, 240.
Charles Waller to Governor Nicholas Cooke

Sir Newport Rhode Island. 19th: February: 1778—

The American Prisoners under my Care suffering greatly by Sickness and other Effects of the inclement Season, And as no adequate means of Relief can be had at this Port; I am directed to advise You of their distressed Situation; and to propose the landing of them at Bristol or Warwick-Neck if that Expedient is approved: On condition however, that such of them as were taken in Arms, do not Serve again in any Military Capacity, until they have been duly Exchanged for British Prisoners of the same Qualities.

I troubled You with a Letter dated the 24th: January: on the Subject of the particular Persons you demanded in Consequence of an Engagement subsisting with Sir Peter Parker; And mentioned at the same Time, the expected Arrival of the Royal Bounty Cartel Ship, with several American Prisoners which were to be released in Exchange for British Prisoners received here and at Halifax.—

It is reported that those Persons taking Possession of the Cartel, had put into Salem; and that the Ship was deemed a Capture and detained. I am therefore to request the favour of being informed; Whether the Claim to the immediate Release of the Ship (unarmed and fitted in every Respect as a Cartel) together with her Furniture and Crew; and also of a suitable Allowance for the Number of Prisoners embarked in Her, is to be addressed to You; or in what other manner that just Claim is to be prefered. I am, Sir [&c.]

Cha^n Waller.


Master's Journal of H.M.S. Raisonable, Captain Thomas Fitzherbert

Feb% 1778 D° [Block Isl'd] S 72°.46' W 91 Lg°
Thurs'd 19th. AM at 4 Tack'd at 6 Let the 3d & 2d reefs out at 7 Saw a Sail
W ½ S Tack'd & Chacd her Made Sail
D° [Block Isl'd] S 78°.6' W 92° Lg°

Fresh Gales and Cloudy PM ½ past 3 fir'd a Shot at the Chace
½ past She brò too D° we brò too a schooner1 from Cape
Ann to Bilboa took possession of her took the 2d reef in the
Topsı at 7 made the signı & wore

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1938, fol. 137-38.
1. Schooner William, J. O. Serjant, master, Serjant, owner, from Cape Ann to Bilbao, with tobacco and rice, taken off St. George's Bank, sent into Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 487. She was libelled on 27 Feb. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and condemned as a lawful prize of H.M.S. Raisonable on 19 Mar. CN shapes, Vice Admiralty Court Register, 1777-1782, vol. 6, p. 112. According to the Vice Admiralty Court's records, her master's name was Osborn Serjeant.

Journal of H.M.S. Unicorn, Captain John Ford

February 1778 D° [Block Island] N 23° W dist: 101 Leagues
Thursday 19 AM Light Airs and Variable at 6 saw a Sail in the SE Q°
gave Chace to D° at Noon came up with the Chace fir'd a
Gun & brought her too, she prov'd to be a Privateer Brigg, (the Reprisal) of 10 Guns from Boston on a Cruise, took the Prisoners on Board, and put a petty Off: with 8 Men on board her to take Charge

D< [Block Island] N 22° W dist: 137 Leagues

PM light Airs and Cloudy W<

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1017, fol. 235.

1. Brig Reprisal (Priv'), James Brown, master, owned by Charles Signy, from Boston, on a cruise, with provisions &c., taken by Unicorn on 19 Feb. off St. Georges Bank, sent into Newport. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 486-87. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Reprisal, mounting 10 carriage guns, a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 28 Jan. and owned by Charles Sigourney and others of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7, pp. 34, 35. She was libelled on 15 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned on 8 May as a lawful prize of H.M.S. Unicorn. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 98. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/439/8.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

February 1778

Martha's Vineyd No. 32 West Dist< 236 Leag<

Thursday 19th.

At 1 AM Squally shortend Sail At 5 made Sail Sailmaker employed repairing the Fore Sail

Martha's Vineyd No. 30 West Dist< 280 Leag<

Mod< and Cloudy Wea< Read the Articles of War &c. to Ship's Company at 2 PM saw a Sail to Southward made Sail and gave Chace, cut up for Firing for the Ship's use a Jibb Boom and Mizen topsail Yard at 5 Came up with & took a Sloop1 from Dartm< in New England bound to Curaçao,2 Bro< too Main Topsail to the Mast, sent a petty officer & 4 Men to Navigate her to Antigua At 6 Bore away & made Sail

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

1. Sloop Sally, Luther Burges, master, owned by Leonard Jarvis of Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass., from Dartmouth to Curaçao, with fish and oil, a crew of 4, taken by H.M.S. Phoenix at sea, sent into Antigua. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 239-40.

2. Curaçao.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, February 19, 1778

A letter, of the 12, from Brigadier General Hand, at Fort Pitt, to the Board of War, was laid before Congress and read;1 Whereupon,

Resolved, That Brigadier General Hand transmit to the Arkansas, so much of the provisions which were demanded of him by Captain James Willing, of the armed boat Rattletrap, as he can spare, and judges necessary and proper for the purpose.

Ordered, That the letter be returned to the Board of War, to do therein what they judge proper and necessary.

JCC 10: 184.

1. In his letter of 12 Feb. to the Continental Board of War, Brig. Gen. Edward Hand explained that Col. George Rogers Clark, leading an expedition against Kaskaskia, could provide protection for Willing's provision boats for part of their way to the Arkansas Post. DNA, PCC, item 159, pp. 402-4 (M247, roll 178).
MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Sir In Council Annapolis 19th. Feb 1778.

We have immediate Occasion for the Schooner *Dolphin* and should be glad you would return her as soon as possible—We are Sir & ca.


MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN BENNETT MATHEWS

Sir In Council Annapolis 19th. Feb 1778.

If your Galley* is ready we request you to bring her down without Delay, if she is not, we would have her finished with the greatest Despatch as her immediate Service is required—We are & ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "Cap' Matthews."

1. Maryland Navy galley *Independence*.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK

Sir In Council Annapolis 19th. Feb 1778.

We had an Account of the Capture of the *Lydia* and supposed you had fallen into the Hands of the Enemy. We shall be glad to see you up as you propose. There can be no Justice or Colour for the Claim of the Sailors, to the Things saved; those we would have sent to us by Cap* David or, if he cannot bring them, have secured. We do not know what Contracts you made with the Seamen, from what passed, we expected you would be obliged to give River Pay; if so, we think them entitled to their Wages or if they had not contracted, they will be entitled for the Time they were in our Service, wherefore we would have you, unless they contracted for the Voyage and had their Advance—and were not by Contract, excluded from River Pay, to settle their Accounts and pay up to the Time of the Capture—We are & ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "Cap' Ignatius Fenwick."

1. Maryland State trading ship *Lydia*.
2. Capt. John David, commanding Maryland Navy galley *Conqueror*.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 19th day of February 1778.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public store, deliver to Cap* Richard Taylor two claw hammers, eight hundred pump tacks, five hundred ten penny nails, five hundred eight penny ditto, two hundred four penny ditto, ten horn lanterns, four tin ditto, & eight Gimblets for the use of the ship *Tartar*.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Magazine, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor sixteen powder horns, forty pound of sheet Lead, and two hundred flints for the use of the ship *Tartar*.—

Resolved that for the future, the pay of Mr Charles Smallwood and Mr John Smallwood and the negro smiths of the said Charles, be as follows to the said
Charles and John twelve shillings and sixpence each, and to the negroes six shillings each per day to commence the 24th decem' last.—
Resolved that for the future, the pay of Mr Richardson Henley in Lieu of his former pay be seven shillings and sixpence in full of his services and expences of every sort, to commence from this day.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Richard Hobday Davis for the use of Captain Christopher Calvert for three hundred Pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries, and paying the Carpenters at the South quay shipyard. see Davis's rec' in Calverts letter.—
DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 356.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE,
THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 19, 1778

CHARLESTOWN, February 19.

The sloop Henry, of 10 guns,¹ commanded by Capt. Munro,² was taken the 19th of December, and carried into Grenada, by the Government sloop fitted out there,³ after a very obstinate engagement, in which Capt. Munro was killed, and every officer on board the enemy's vessel wounded: Mr. Connor, the Captain of her, is since dead.

The Portsmouth, of 26 guns, commanded by Capt. Hart,⁴ has taken the ship New Duckenfield, Capt. Forster,⁵ from London and Madeira for New-York, mounting 20 guns. Capt. Hart very generously allowed the 1st and 2d mates and 6 sailors to take their longboat, with a sufficiency of provisions, and proceed to Antigua, where they arrived six days after.

A London paper of November mentions, that Rice had risen from 21s. to 30s. the cwt. and that tobacco had also risen considerably.

Stocks fell two and a half per cent. the day after the accounts of Burgoyne's surrender were received in London.

The British and Irish December fleet is arrived in the West-Indies.

The prize sloop Tom, Thomas Alloway late master, bound from St. Christopher for Tortola with a cargo of dry goods, &c. and taken by the Scorpion privateer of Salem, Capt. Thorndick,⁶ is arrived in this State.

1. American privateer sloop Henry was condemned as a recapture in the Vice Admiralty Court of Grenada on 21 Jan. 1778. See “A List of all Captures which have been Condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of Grenada since the Commencement of the present Rebellion in North America,” 11 Mar., below.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR THE SALE OF VESSELS AT CHARLESTON

On Tuesday next, February 24, precisely at 12 o'Clock, will be sold at Auction before the Exchange,

THE following VESSELS, viz. The Ship HOPE, formerly called the True Briton,¹ together with the cargo now on board; she is British built, well found, a prime saile,
pierced for 20 guns, well calculated for a letter of marque, and is now ready for sea: The Brigt. SWIFT, with the cargo of rice now on board, consisting of 444 barrels; she is a remarkable fast sailer, well found, and now ready for sea: The Sloop TOM,\(^2\) burthen about 300 barrels of rice, a prime sailer, in thorough repair, her sails and rigging entirely new, and now ready to take in a cargo. The above vessels are in the stream opposite Rose's wharf, and their inventories may be seen in Messrs. WEBB and BENTHAM's hands.

*At the same Time will likewise be sold,*

TWO very large Anchors to be viewed on Gadsden's wharf, and a fine large Sailing Boat with sails, in the dock at Champney's wharf.

*South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, 19 Feb. 1778.

2. Prize of Massachusetts privateer schooner *Scorpion*, Israel Thorndike, commander.

**February 20**

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

*[Frigate Boston at sea]*

Remarks on Fryday the 20th febr—1778:

This 24 hours begins Very Pleasent the Ship Still in Chase\(^2\) I being Poorly mand dare not at tack her and many other Principal Reasons att 2 PM Satt fore and main topmast Stearing Sails found I Left the Ship att 6 PM it being dark Lost Sight of the Ship in Small Sails & hauld my wind the Cruzer Supposing I bore away to Stear the Course I was going When She Saw me first Bore away and run ESE while I for Six or Eight hours had being Runing four Points more Southerly att the Rate of Seven knots brought her in my oppinion to bear of me ENE Distance about Eleven & half Leagues then the wind headed me I fell off to ENE then Runing att the Rate of 6 knots for three hours Saw the Same Ship Direct a head Standing to Southward & westward about 5 Leagues Distance hove in Stays after makeing of her Plain and Stood to the westward because I Could not Weather her on the former tack after Runing three hours to the westward the wind favoured me I then hove in Stays and Came to windward of the frigate about four miles and was Intirely Sattisfyd it was the Same Ship about four Miles Under my Lee Quarter they again Tackt Ship and Continued Chaseng that day—but I found I Rather Left my Enemy—

Latt\(^d^\) In by Observation To Day 40\(^d^\):02\(^m^\) N

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>dist</th>
<th>X Latt</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Latt Per OBs</th>
<th>X Long(^d^)</th>
<th>Long(^d^) in</th>
<th>M Dist</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>So</td>
<td>43(^d^)</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>118.</td>
<td>86. So</td>
<td>80m E</td>
<td>40(^d^):02 N</td>
<td>1(^d^):46m E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of *Boston*).

1. This entry runs from noon of 19 Feb. to noon of 20 Feb., following sea time.
2. H.M. frigate *Apollo*. See Journal of H.M.S. *Apollo*, 20 Feb., below.
The Ship still in Chase of Us—In the latter part of the day it became very Cloudy with Rain & exceedingly dark—About 1 at night it began to blow strongly with Squalls—A Clap of Thunder with sharp Lightning broke upon the Main Mast just at the upper Wouding—which burnt several of the Men on Deck—a most terrible Night—The Capt. of Main mast was struck with the Lightning which burnt a place in the Top of his head about the bigness of a Quarter Dollar—he lived three Days & died raving mad—It was supposed by Officers and Men, that the Lightning striking the Mast had descended down to the Hold of the Ship & forced its way along the Keelson & found its passage thro’ the Counter of the Ship—

The horror of Darkness, Our imminent Danger, & it blowing almost a Hurricane, filled All with apprehensions not communicable to every One—The apprehension was expected to be from an Idea entertained that Lightning was always exhibited as following the Grain of Wood—Such a Crisis may be conceived of, but Relative Ideas can not equal—In such a conjuncture the Mind, the Soul is absorbed in the Abyss of Reflection—

At 2 pm or perhaps later—The Ship in Chase of us—we making from her as fast as we could—Cap’t Tucker having placed Me at the Main Hatchway to communicate the Result of the Soundings in the Well Room—the first report was 4 feet Water in the Hold, the second 5 feet, the 3d. more, which confirmed Us in the Idea as “above mentioned, (that is) That the Lightning had passed from the step of the Main Mast to the keelson, & continuing along the Keelson thro’ the Transum and made its Exit thence” but Providence ruled, In 10 or 15 minutes the Carpenter told me that there was but three feet this great Impulse to the force of self preservation, viz. Capt. Tucker went on the Quarter Deck and ordered the Quarter master at the Helm to Alter the Ship’s Course two points to the Eastward—The Officer on Deck was ordered to set the Fore Stay sail—in the interim the Ship was in pursuit—but on this Alteration of our Course and no Lightening for some Minutes, We passed from the usual View of the Ship pursuing Us so that she lost sight of us, and thus we escaped being captured, as we surely should have been in the morning following—as she was a heavier Ship than the Boston & directly from Halifax, a large Frigate of 36 Guns, well mann’d & by some information from Boston knew of the Ship’s Destination with Mr. Adams on board—Cap’t Tucker had Instructions not to risque the Ship in any Way that might endanger Mr. Adams, & was ordered to land him safe in France or Spain—


1. H.M.S. Apollo, 32 guns.
February 1778

Ditto [South part of Saint Georges Bank] W ½ S. 35 Lgs.

Friday 20

AM saw the above Ship,¹ gave Chace, ½ past 9 She Tacked to the SE and a [br] est of us was dist. about 4 miles to Windward, at 11 Tacked and every Sail set that could be of Service. filled Salt Water—at Noon the Prize Missing.²

Ditto [South part of Saint Georges Bank] NWbW ¼ W 53 [Lgs.]

First and middle parts Modĕe gales and hazey, Latter a Strong gale of wind & a great Sea from the NE. PM in chace, but rather loosing ground, at 4 Set Studding Sails [the] Chace SEbS. at 7 the Chace in Sight with Night Glasses, at 10 Lost sight of the Chace, at 11 close reefd the Topsails, it coming to blow very hard, ½ past wore Ship

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fols. 6-7.

LIEUTENANT JOSEPH ADAMS TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

honorable Gentlemen of Thee honorable Navy Bord

This is To certify That John Brick a Negro man on Bord Board Thee ship hancock on Thee Seventh of June Last past In Thee Engagement with Thee frigate fox on fortunetly Lost his Left Legg Gentlemen from your most obedent most humble servant

Joseph Adams 2Lt

Boston feb 20th 1778

1. This claim was substantiated by Samuel Curtis, surgeon in Continental Navy frigate Hancock, on 6 Mar. 1778. The Commissary of Pensioners, John Lucas, sent Brick’s petition to the Massachusetts General Court on 7 Nov. 1780. In May 1781, the Massachusetts House of Representatives granted John Brick a pension of half his pay to commence from his discharge date of 7 Aug. 1777. MA, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 137, 366, 366%, and 366%.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board [of] War Boston Feb 20th 1778

Agreed

With Capt'n Nicholas Bartlet to proceed in the Brig¹ Favorite¹ from Boston to South Carolina & France to have 5 Ton & not to exceed 6 Ton privilage and to have at ye port in France the customary primage & to have ¾ P' day while in port & half the passage Money

1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN LUTHER TURNER

Sir

You being Master of our Ship Adams¹ your orders are to proceed to Charleston South Carolina and apply to Messrs. John I Cripps & Mease² Merchants there to whom you are consign'd who will give you a Cargo of Rice & also supply you with money to pay all necessary disbursments

As the Letters you have delivered you for those Gentlemen contain the first sett of a Bill of Exchange for ten thousand Doll's you will, if you should be so unfortunate as to be taken on your passage to South Carolina, either burn them or throw them overboard but not untill you find you must be captured—When you have compleated your load you are to proceed for Nantes in the Kingdom of France & deliver your Letters & Cargo to our Friends Messrs. Morris Pliarme Penet & Comp'y who will furnish you with a proper Cargo homeward & also supply you with money to defray your charges & pay your Men such advance as have been agreed, but you will be as frugal as possible—

Upon your return you are not confin'd to this place but may make the first port to the eastward of Boston you can, from whence you are to give the earliest notice to this Board by express. We wish you a good Voyage & are—Your assured Friends

By order the Board
Sam'l P. Savage Pres't

The foregoing is a Copy of my orders which I promise to observe—

Luther Turner

1. See Captain Thomas Mayhew, Jr., to Massachusetts Board of War, 12 Feb., above.
2. John S. Cripps and Florian Charles Mey.

JOHN PECK TO SAMUEL ADAMS

Honoured Sir

The Subject of Ship building having very early engaged my mind, I at length adopted a plan which appear'd an improvement in the art & much wanted, and by a long Course of experiments (in small) attended into considerable expence I was confirm'd of the truth of it

Thus encouraged I offer'd my services to the Gent'n of the Committee of Donation here for building one of the Vessells as Yourself Sir may remember being of that Com'n and then the first & only patron.

This failing, in the Year 1776 I appllyd for building one of this States Vessells. failing here in July of the same Year I took the liberty to address the Hon. House of Assembly then siting at Watertown on this subject, in Oct. following their Committee reported in favour of my method & a resolve passed to build a Vessell under my direction and in Decem' a Com'n of Council concurrd & materials were provided accordingly.

A recapitulation of said address may be useful here as it will bring the substance thereof into one view—
Therein the Hon. Assembly was inform’d that I had taken up the Subject of Ship building & pursued it in a manner altogether new.

That instead of constructing a Ship such an one as should exhibit a pleasing appearance & merely from thence to be pronounced a prime sailer, I had consider’d it mechanically, as a power to divide, and a Body fit for motion; & that a ship thus constructed would possess the following qualities preferable to another of like dimentions & midship side, built in the usual manner—vizc

1st. Shall be stiffer than another
2d. shall hold the wind
3. shall steer easier
4. shall scud safer
5. shall rise & fall with longer, easier motions
6. shall be stronger
7. less liable to Hog either light or in loading
8. will easiest steer herself afore the wind
9. will move headwise in some circumstances of Tides & wind when others will move stern foremost
10. shall sail fastest
11. shall be the best sea-boat.

The proof of the foregoing articles (chiefly) were to the said Committees explain’d by diagrams & otherwise to their satisfaction.

And further were set forth, That the trim of a ship should be determin’d while she is only on paper—

That she should possess the Qualities of Stiffness & swiftness as aforesd and Burthen

That by continuing in a plain mathematical track a ship may be produced having a Body perfectly harmonizd, possessing the above and many other qualities, which grow, as it were, one out of another—

That there’s a certain fore & aft stiffness requisite in Vessells which has not been much attended to.

That Vessells built on the plan in practice, want this quality which occasions their pitching in a Sea & at Anchor—by this means a tier of Guns is greatly affected.

That the Trim of such a Vessell will be effected by a small alteration in her loading, oftentimes with the necessary expence of provisions so as to affect her sailing materially—

That such Vessells are liable to agitation from little force, motion of the Sea, Power of any kind.

That the mechanism of such a Vessell (intended for fast sailing) is destroyed & resistance increased; & that this will be in proportion to the heterogeneity of curvatures, & the frequency of them.

And contrarily, that in my Method, Vessells necessarily possess this quality vizc fore & aft stiffness. & the uses of it—

That Vessells being stiff in this fore & aft direction, will be necessarily stiff sideways.

That stiffness gives easy motions, easy motions give accommodation to Wounded, the sick. & the well as it respects ease.

That Figure gives capacity, this gives accommodation as it respects room.
That Figure gives stiffness, contributes to fast sailing, to steering easy, to easy motions, to the best sea-boat &c. & that it was considered of great materiality. The foregoing & many other qualities depending upon it, &c. &c.

A due consideration of the Subject treated in the manner hitherto set forth induced the aforementiond Honble Committees to a favourable report. and in April last the Brigantine call'd *Hazard* was produced—

How far the Performance accorded with the expectation of the public, may be best learnt from the Gentn. of sd Corntees whose attention was (and may yet be) to the predictions, & the fulfilment of them: to whom I must beg leave to refer: for such I apprehend were by some Gentn. in a manner reckon'd the concurrence of so many prime Qualities, seeming incompatible; & thence pronounc'd impossible. However in my said Address I had been sparing on that head.

But notwithstanding this Method has been favoured with the approbation of several worthy Gentlemen of whom permit me Sir to account Yourself, and the success that has attended it in this first essay exemplified in the instance of The *Hazard*; it is now in a state of inactivity; & the Action of other power is necessary to put into new motion: to this end I ask the continuance of your kind patronage, and the instance aforesaid which encourages me to ask, I am confident, as far as it shall appear an improvement in useful science will as besides your beneficent disposition encourage You Hon. Sir the more readily to gr[ant] it—

Here permit me to add respecting advantages that attend this method.

It has been said before that "Vessells constructed in my method are stronger["] here it is so meant particularly on acco. of Figure, hence it is that their sailing quality is preserved for the longest space of time; in other words small alterations in their trim, shall make the least possible alteration in their figure. But of Vessells built on the Plan in practice, tis usual to saw their wastes & Beams, & otherwise weaken them, & by such means they are found to sail faster. the reason is plain. they wanted Figure, to which by weakness they more & more accommodate themselves: & hence from greater fitness render'd more equally supported—

This leads to consider its effects (Figure) in large Ships, which being weak from magnitude, would be greatly strengthen'd by a strict adherence to my method of construction. But magnitude gives Power, & it is easy to conceive with what amazing swiftness, & steadiness, such a large Body must move, compar'd with The *Hazard*; especially with the advantage of proportionate dimentions.

Besides the ease & stillness of such a Vessell at Anchor & the like in a heavy sea, admitting of the exercise of her Guns, perhaps her lee tier, when another shall be necessitated to house her weaker ones: & further when another shall be overborn by stress of weather, that this (construct) shall be alive, as it were, in its proper element, are all advantages of no small account—

Moreover the saving in Expence of Cables, Anchors & Cordage is much favour'd by my method of construction—

After all Sir it remains (with me I confess) to proportion the several directions of length, breadth & depth, in such manner as shall (as far as these are concern'd) produce a Vessell sailing the Swiftest possible, & at the same time preserve


Number 54. 
Sir, 

Eagle Rhode Island
February the 20th 1778.

Commodore Hotham acquainting me in his last Letter received the 18th Instant from New York that there is a great Deficiency of Powder as well as several other Species of Ordnance Stores in the Care of the Store-keeper in that Department; And as I have not yet received Notice of any Supplies being prepared for the Fleet; I am to request the Interposition of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty therein: Also that Attention may be had, more particularly to the Quality or Stowage of the Match sent here; a considerable part of the former Supply proving damaged and unfit for Use.

The Powder, the Commodore informs me, may be procured from Captures made on this Station; there being 1400 Barrels in the Care of the Ordnance-Store-keeper, which he reports to be equally good with that furnished by the Crown.

I am, with great Consideration, Sir, [&c.]

Howe

NEW-LONDON, February 20.

A Boat from Long-Island, bound into Connecticut-River, with sundry Articles of British Manufacture, was a few Days ago seized by a Boat from the Ship *Trumbull*.1 ‘Tis hoped this may give Check to a Trade which has already been too long carried on with Impunity—and very detrimental to the fair Trader, as well as contrary to an express Law of the State.


CRUISING ORDERS FOR THE CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP *WOOSTER*

[New Haven, ca. 20 February 1778]1

Sir you being Commander of the Privateer Sloop *Wooster*2 now lying in this Harbour & fitted for a Cruize against the Enemies of these States, Our Orders to you are to embrace the first fair Wind and get to Sea—As to the Cruising Grounds shall Leave it to your Discretion and Judgement—if you are fortunate Enough to take any of the Enemies Vessells on the Coast, order them into the nearest & safest port, with Directions to have the Owners Immediately Advertised of her, or their Arrival—and the Vessel or Vessells libelled without loss of time—if you take any Provision Vessells send them into Boston or some Eastern Port—if you should take any Prize or Prizes that you Judge would sell to good Advantage in Martinico, you will send them thither—and after the Cruize is performed put into Martinico to Refit—if you have it in your power you are at Liberty to purchase a fast Sailing Brig3 & transfer the *Woosters* Guns & Military Stores on board her & to Continue your Cruize in such Brig4—in which case you are to send the Sloop home with such Cargo as you may be able to purchase—Let her be furnished with a new set of Sails or at least with Cloth to make an entire new set when she gets home.—You will be very Carefull in Searching any Vessells that come in your Way least you may be imposed on by false papers, wherever you find British property, tho on Board Foreign Vessells make prize of it—in case the Cruize should prove unsuccessful (which God forbid) & you are obliged to put into the West Indies to Refit, you are to Draw Bills on the Owners for such sums as you may find Necessary for that purpose—if possible take up Money of some person who will Receive his pay here, as You well know the Difficulty of Remiting Money thither—in case you send any Prize into Martinico Direct the Prise Master to Apply to Mr Bingham3 the Continental Agent, for his Advise & assistance in Disposing of the Vessel & Cargo—

Ebenezer Peck Comander

Peter Colt

Ebenezer Peck

Agents


1. Based on the date *Wooster* was commissioned by Gov. Jonathan Trumbull.

2. Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster* was commissioned on 20 February 1778 and was owned and bonded by Pierpont Edwards & Co. of New Haven. *Wooster* mounted 10 carriage guns and was manned by a crew of 60 seamen. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 16, p. 48 (M247, roll 204). She was named for Brig. Gen. David Wooster who was mortally wounded at the battle of Ridgefield, Conn., on 27 Apr. 1777.

PRIZE SHARE LIST FOR CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP WOOSTER

[New Haven, ca. 20 February 1778]¹

A List of the Officers Mariners & Marines & Boys On Board the Sloop Wooster for the Present Cruize—Feb's 1778—

Capť Eben Peck  Seven shares
Lieut Major Lines    Four shares
Dо. Timо White    Four shares
Mastо Sam Dunwell    Four shares
Doctо Abel Catlin    Do Do
Amos Sherman 1st Prize Master    Three shares
Richard Sill Doctо Mate    two shares
James Howel Lieut Marines    two shares
Isacc Hotchkiss 2d Prize Master    two shares
Jedediah Andrews 1st Mate    two shares
Ebenezer Smith Gunner    two shares
Timо Andrews Boatswain    two shares
Ichabod Barnes Carpenter    two shares
Abrм. Pinto Captо Clark    1½ shares
John Thompson Gunners Mate    1½ shares
John Taylor Carpentars Mate    1½ Dо
[blank] Cook    1½ Dо
Abijah Bradley Steward    1½ Dо
Eli Hotchkiss Armourer    1½ Dо
Abrм Dickerman Master at Arms    1½ Dо
Joseph Smith Qо Master    1½ Dо
Joseph Hulse Qо Master    1½ Dо
Henry Yorke Serjо Marines    1½ Dо
Nathaniel Kimberly Drummer    1½ Dо
Daniel Northrop Fifer    1½ Dо

People —— of 1 Share

Chandler Pardy    Moses Moses
Joseph Hotchkiss    Timо Huffman
Isacc Granis    David Barker
Elijah Bradley    John Ilses
Asher Moulthrop    Bishop Dodd
Elisha Mayo    Banabas Palmar
Roswell Bradley    Sandry Truby
Edward Gudfell    Alexander M'Donanld
Isacc Pardy    George Ledgyard
Isacc Brady    Timо Hudson
Zachariah Davison    Sam' Jones
Dan' Goodfell    Sam' Woodruff
Joseph Pardy
Abijah Pardy
Robert Procter

Boys of half a share

John Walker
Jessee Mallery
Isacc Chidsey
Medad Slauder
Sam'l Hotchkiss
Wm. Alling

D, DLC, Marine Miscellany, Accession 5114 A. Docketed: "List of People on/Board the Sloop Wooster/Capt E Peck Commandr."

1. Based on the date Wooster was commissioned by Gov. Jonathan Trumbull. See Cruising Orders for the Connecticut Privateer Sloop Wooster, 20 Feb., n. 2, above.

JOHN PENN AND CORNELIUS HARNETT TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Sir

York [Pa.] Feb 20th. 1778

Having heard that Joshua Hampstead,¹ is now in Maryland, we take the liberty to inclose to your Excellency, a Copy of a Resolution of the General Assembly of the State of North Carolina,² relative to his Conduct, requesting that you would be pleased, to give such directions as you may think proper for securing the said Hampstead, in order that Justice may be done that State, and transmit an account of what is done to Governor Caswell. We have the Honor to be [&c.]

J. Penn
Cor* Harnet

P. S. If not too Troublesome we shall be much obliged to your excel* To let us know if this man is in Maryland & what is done in regard to him.

J P
C. H.

1. Capt. Joshua Hampstead had commanded the North Carolina Navy brigantine Pennsylvania Farmer from 1776 to 1777.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 20th day of February 1778.—

Mr Isaac Mercer received orders to proceed to Mr Holts¹ and take on Board such articles as are there for the Gallies Hero and Norfolk Revenge, which he is to carry and deliver, and then go to Suffolk for a Load of Salt.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 357.

1. William Holt.

WILLIAM LEWIS TO JAMES HUNTER, JR.

Dear Sir

Norfolk Feb. 20th. 1778—

Your Obliging favours I have Recd so often Since I have Bin here that I Blush when I think of it. Therefore shall apologize no farther But Procead to give you the News here.

Our Vesel is not yet Launchd, Owing to our Carpenters And the confution the draught has made in this Quarter.¹ Nor nether can I tell you when she will but am
in hopes in three weeks we are makeing sails but have no rigging For Shrouds, but am in hope all will be ready by the time That the Hull is done, this is Now one of the worst Places in Virgin[ia] to gitt out of for two man of war Blocks up the Place[2] there was two Sloop burnt of Hampton Creek the Other day[3] & the third narrowly Escaped Which Fielding Lewis & C[o. Own] half off which was Sold by George Kelley & C[o. For £3800 she is a very Fine Sloop & Commanded by a Very Cleaver Fellow she got in the Creek after a Very hot Engagement attacked by 6 Barges—I Expect to be Compleatly fitted shall mount twenty Swivels if can gett them I gave £302 for two Parr[4] that came from the Man off warr the Other Day, so that if you come a Cross any Pray Buy them It will take a most enormous sum to Fitt us out My Compts. To M[o. Hunter] & Believe me to be [&c.]

William Lewis

A List of schooners spares
M Ms[1] 64 feet Long  } 16 Inches in Partners
Fore D[o. 62 D[o. ]
M boom 43 D[o.
Bowsprit 13 D[o. with the stem head
Gaufs 17-
Jibb boom 19
Square sail yd. 36 boom D[o.
Top sail yd. 24.
Steering sail booms 15
Ring Tail D[o. 15
Cross Jack yd. 32—
So that you May Guess what a Quty of Canvass it will take for our sails I recon it will Tak at Least 25 Bolts.

If you could send the [illeg.] catt here/you would make a Good tripp. [5]

1. On the draft, see note 1 in William Lewis to James Hunter, 6 Feb., above.
2. One is certainly H.M.S. St. Albans, Capt. Richard Onslow, commander.
4. I.e., two pairs of swivel guns.
5. This sentence, written to the right of the list of spars, appears to have been added as a postscript.
her Tackle, furniture and Apparel, Goods, Wares and Merchandizes on the part and behalf of Peter Norris, William Thomas, James McDaniel, Daniel Russel and Patrick McLean.

SHEWETH,

That on the third day of November last, He the said John Porter as Captain and Commander of the Said Sloop Rutledge, under and by Virtue of a Commission signed by the Honourable John Hancock Esquire and Dated the thirtieth day of October last, Sailed on a Cruise against Enemies of the United States of America, having on board the said Peter Norris, William Thomas, James McDaniel, Daniel Russel and Patrick McLean, that previous to Your Petitioners sailing Articles were entered into between the Owners, Officers and Seamen of the said Sloop Rutledge, whereby it was agreed that all prizes taken on the said Cruise, should be divided between them in such proportions as were Settled by the Articles, which said Articles are filed herewith & marked A: That shortly after, they sailed from the Harbour of Charles Town, they took a Sloop Called the Pallas, that Your said Petitioner put Matthew Smith on board the said Sloop Pallas, and Armed and fitted her out as a Tender to the said Sloop Rutledge, That the said Tender took a prize Schooner on board of which he the said John Porter put the said Peter Norris as prize Master, that the said Tender as the said Claimant is informed and believes, some days after took the Schooner Polly and Nancy Libelled in this Cause, and that the Captain of the said Tender put the said Norris on board the said Schooner Polly and Nancy as prize Master, and that he the said Norris hath brought the said Schooner into the Port of George Town where She now is as prize, but Claims the same to his own use, and that of the said William Thomas, James McDaniel, Daniel Russel and Patrick McLean in Exclusion of Your Petitioner and the Owners, Officers, and Mariners of the said Sloop Rutledge.

WHEREFORE Your Honor's petitioner & Claimant in behalf of himself the Owners, Officers & Mariners of the said Sloop Rutledge doth Claim the said Schooner her Tackle, furniture & Apparel & the Goods, Wares and Merchandizes taken on board of her and prays that the same may be decreed to be divided by and between them in such Shares and proportions as if the same had been taken by the said Sloop Rutledge and that Right and Justice may be done in the premises, according to the Stile, usage and Practice of this Honorable Court, and Your Petitioner as in Duty bound will ever pray.

E: Rutledge.

Sworn in Court
20th. February 1778.
Hugh Rutledge J: A:/.

The aforesaid John Porter being duly Sworn upon the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, maketh Oath and declareth, that the facts in the foregoing Claim and answer set forth within his knowledge are true, and those facts without his knowledge he believes to be true.

John Porter.

Sworn in Court 20th. Feb: 1778.
Hugh Rutledge J: A:/.
On 27 Feb. the jury found for the claimants and decreed that the prize shares be distributed according to the articles of agreement. On 10 Mar., under the provisions of an act of the South Carolina General Assembly that established the Court of Admiralty’s jurisdiction, Jacob Read, attorney for Peter Norris, et al., filed an appeal. Because the schooner Polly and Nancy had been recaptured and remained in British hands for over four days, Read argued that the owners, officers, and crew of the privateer sloop Rutledge forfeited all claim to the prize. The Standing Committee on Appeals of the Continental Congress reviewed the case and affirmed the jury’s verdict on 14 Aug.

### Journal of H.M.S. Daphne, Captain St. John Chinnery

February 1778

Charles town Bar N 12°E Dist° 71 Leagues—

Friday 20

at 6 AM, more [moderate] set the Main & fore Topsails at 10

Clean® Between decks

D° North 31 leagues Cape Hattrass sholes N 39° E 96
leagues

Mod° Cloudy [PM] the Commet in C° Employ° occasionally

Sound° 100 fathoms no Ground ½ past 5 Saw a sail to

the NE made sail & Gave chace Got up top C° Y° at ½ past

6 came up with D° she Proved to be a Schooner from Charles
town for Cape Franseway [Cap Francais] took Possession of

her at 7 Gave chace to the E°ward ½ past 10 came up with D°

fired a Gun & brought her too She prov° to be a Sloop from

Charles town for Cape Franseway took Possession of her & 11
made Sail & Joined the Commet—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/227, part 2, fol. 74.


3. H.M.S. Daphne escorted Comet and her two other prizes into New York on 6 Mar. UkLPR, Adm. 51/227, part 2, fol. 75.

February 21

### Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Saturday the 21st Feb—1778

This 24 hours begins with fresh Gales & Cloudy Still Chased by that
Ship° att 4 PM Variable winds att 6 do Calm att 7 Sprung up a Breeze from

the NE Run Untill 10 PM SSE attended with Sharp Lightning and hard thun-
der in Small Sails Cleard Ship Ready for an attackt att 12 mid Night the Lightning Struck the Ships mainmast & topmast d° wounded three men Struck Several others Down though We Wair in great danger Receivd but Little Damage—Latter Part fresh gales & Rain Saw no more of the Ship the Sea being Very Cross and high forced me to Scud before the wind under my fore Sail a Very dangerous Sea Runing—So Ends this 24 hours With hard Gales Scuding—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt°</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Latt° P acc°</th>
<th>X Long°</th>
<th>Long° in</th>
<th>M Dist°</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>So 37°; E</td>
<td>110m</td>
<td>89m So</td>
<td>66°; E</td>
<td>38°; 33° N</td>
<td>85°; E</td>
<td>60°; 39 W</td>
<td>416°; E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (FMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 20 Feb. to noon of 21 Feb., following sea time.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb° 21° 1778

Order’d That the Comm° Gen° deliver Capt° Turner° for the Ship Adams° Viz°
1 Barrell Pork
3 d° Beef
6°. Bread
1 Bushell Pease & Beans

Order’d That Mr° Ivers° pay Nicholson Broughton for Freight Sundrys for the Ship Gruel°... £35°. 0°. 0°

Voted That Col° Glover° be desired to proceed to Marblehead to Assist Capt° Bartlet° in procuring hands for the Brig° Favorite°—

Order’d That Capt° Hopkins° deliver Jn° Scollay Esq° 8 P° old Sheets out of the Favorite°—

Order’d That the Comm° deliver Capt° Sam° Barrett 2 Bolts Duck for the Brig° Dolphin°—

Order’d That Mr° John Darts’s bill for a Top gallant Sail 66 yards for the Ship Adams° be paid Amo° @ 9/6 £31°. 7°.—

1. David Devens.
2. Capt. Luther Turner.
4. Thomas Ivers.
5. Massachusetts State trading ship Gruel.
7. Capt. Nicholas Bartlett, Jr.
8. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
10. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.

JOURNAL OF MARINE CAPTAIN JOHN TREVETT

[Ship Mary, at Nantucket and Martha’s Vineyard]  [18–21 February 1778]

we Saw a Number of Sailes on our Pasage but never Spoke with Any the first Land we Made was the Vinyard° we are now Runing Down for Nantucket itt is now 18 Days Since we Parted with the Sloop Providence° and we have had Very Cold
Wither and hard Gailes out of thirty Men thare is not more then ten but Who has thare Hands & feet froze one Man froze to Death his Name was James Dark he informed Me When he took him att New Providence that he had bene taken by a British Privatear and that He belonged to Vergenea this Day [18 Feb.] we Ankerd under Nantucket the Wind Still blowing Very heard So that we Can not Gett on Shore we firing Signul Guns the Next Day [19 Feb.] the Wind Continues Blowing So no boat Can come on Board I thort itt Nesere to bure James Dark and we Did itt in a Decent Maner the third Day [20 Feb.] Several Borts from Shore Came on Board being Very Short of Provision Sent on Shore and Purchesed fife [five] Sheep So we ware well Provided with Fresh Perk; the Wind Abates now A Sail in Sight Runing Down the South Side of Nantucket; the Nantucket Men not Less then Twenty on board our Ship She Stood Down for our Ship these Men Agred one and All that itt was the Harlem Privatear from New York Now we Got under Way I Made the Nantucket Men an Offer to Sheair All Equal A Like for I Shoud take her; out of the 20 I think thare was Tew Stood by us we Stood for Each Other and before we Goot up with her we Discverd her to be the Sloop Providence that we had parted with of[f] Abaco As we Pased her we ware Rece[i]ed to See them we had not time to Drar our Shot and we Gave them A Salute and tha [they] Returnd in the Same Maner we hove About and followed the Sloop in; the Wind Moderrates Run under Nantucket and we Came to Anker as the Wind would not Admit of Going over the Shouels this is the 20 of feb 1778 A Light are of Wind att N. Eeast and Lukes Lik[e] A Storm Runing by the Round Shoule the Snow begins to fly Quick & the blow Encreses; now a Snow Storm and So thik we can not See but a Short Distanc Runing for Cape Poge About 12 A clock our Ship Struck very hard on a Shole Neair the Horse Shue we had Vely hard Time A Considerabel of a Sea we Kep1 All Sail on her until we Got Acrost the Shole and Depended our warter and then we Lett go our Ruder and Stove our Boat on Deck the Next Morning [21 Feb.] we found the Sloop Providence Gott on Shore Going into Old Town5 but Sune Got of[f] Again the Next Day by the Asistance of Boats we Got Safe into Old Town thare we Discharged our Cargo Consisting of Rum Molase[s] Sugers Corfeas Some Indego & Cotton a Valuabel Cargo Some part of our Cargo Sent Down to Hie anners6 Some to Boston but the most Sent to Bedford7 So Ends this Cruse——

Journal, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44–18.
1. Martha's Vineyard.
3. "Pork."
5. Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard.
7. Bedford in Dartmouth, now New Bedford.

ELIHU COFFIN TO CAPTAIN JOHN PECK RATHBUN

Edgartown February ye 21st 1778——

Cap't John Peck Rathbon to Elihu Coffin

To Carring of men to your Prise Ship1 and Asisting

with my Sail Boat and two men ........................................ £18-00-00

To one freight to Betfordef with S6 Boat and
Asisting in Caring the Prsners ............................... £36-00-00
Errors Except'd P mee—Elihu Coffin
To M'r Anthony Bill for Board ................................. £3-13-00

Rcd: the Contents In full Elihu Coffin

DS, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44-11.


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Saturday, February 21, 1778

The Marine Committee, to whom was referred the complaint of the navy board in the middle department, against Captain [John] Barry,¹ report, as their opinion, "That Captain Barry hath treated the said board, in the person of Mr. Hopkinson, one of that board, with indecency and disrespect, and that he ought, within twenty days after this resolve shall have been notified to him by the said board, make such acknowledgment as shall be satisfactory to them."

On the question put to agree to the report,
Resolved in the affirmative.

JCC 10: 189.
1. NDAR 10: 832.

CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE TO ROBERT MORRIS

Commercial Committee

We acknowledge the Receipt of your favours of the 7th, 8th, 12th and 17th instant.¹

In answer to that of the 7th respecting our misterious Commerce we laid it before Congress together with mons' Hortalez's Letters, (one of which was a highly finished Political performance) who have added two members to the Commercial Committee to take the same into consideration. They will enter upon the business this afternoon, and when Congress Shall have determined upon this important matter, we will give you the Result.

In answer to that of the 7th respecting the New Brigantine at Baltimore² &c. we have some Time Since ordered her to be loaded with Tobacco for France. She is to go as a Packet to be armed and Commanded by Captain Read.³ We have ordered the Two Vessels which last arrived at North Carolina from Hispaniola to be loaded with Tobacco and Consigned to M'r Carrabasse.⁴ The Brigantine Success Captain Harris now at Edenton was ordered before her Sailing from Boston to proceed from Carolina to Bilbao to the address of Messrs. Gardoqui & Sons.⁵ Congress have ordered General Hand⁶ to send Provisions to the Arkansaws.⁷

In Answer to the 8th would observe that we think M'r Duer⁸ would have been very illy employed in telling you any thing that might have passed in Congress in
which you were concerned; especially we think him highly culpable in representing
to you that the Commercial Committee had complained to Congress that their not
having the Books in their possession was a grievance to them; because it was a gross
misrepresentation. Messrs Forbes & Ellery who were the only members of the
Commercial Committee then present, laid before Congress General Hands Letter
&c respecting the Rattle Trap. Some of the Members were dissatisfied with that
undertaking and asked a Multitude of questions about it. The Instructions given to
Captain Willing were read; but still they wanted more light, when accidentally it was
mentioned that the Books and Papers of the Secret Committee were in your hands.
This occasioned a Conversation about them, which, if we could, we should think it
not worth our while to relate. Let it suffice that so far from complaining against you
on account of the Books, the Members of the Committee were for your retaining
them 'till they should be settled.

We laid this Letter before Congress who desired us to inform you that they would
have you still keep the Books in your possession and settle them as soon as you could.

We have asked your advice frequently and freely, and have as often and as
freely received it and shall continue to trouble you while we remain of the
Commercial Committee (which we hope for reasons we have already mentioned to
you will not be long) whenever we find ourselves embarrassed.

In answer to yours of the 12th we leave the disposition of the Indies intirely to you.

Yours of the 17th is now before Congress and will be answered in due Time
We have the Honor to be [&c.]

Fra: Lewis
William Ellery

L, NjGbS. Stewart Collection. Addressed at the foot: "The Honorable/Robert Morris Esq" Docketed:
"York 21 Feb. 1778/Commercial Committee/to R Morris."

1. An extract of the 7 Feb. letter, regarding Caron de Beaumarchais's firm Roderigue Hortalez & Co., is
in the Lee Papers, MH-H. The letters of 8 and 12 Feb. have not been found. That of 17 Feb. is printed above.
8. William Duer, New York delegate to the Continental Congress.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 21st day of February 1778.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the public Magazine, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor
one six Pounder in his Possession for the use of the ship Tartar.—
Mr William Steele is appointed a Lieutenant to the Tempest.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 357.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

February 1778
Saturday 21st [AM] at 9 saw two Sail Stand. In towards the Bay at 10 Saw
another Sail, the two headmost Ships appeared large, made the
Private Sig\textsuperscript{1} which they did not answer, but Showed French Ensign & Pendant, the Wind and Tide not permitting the getting under Sail got a Spring upon ye B\textsuperscript{1} B\textsuperscript{2} Cable & prepared for Action

At Single Anchor in D\textsuperscript{2} Mod\textsuperscript{2} and Cloudy \textit{[PM]} unmoored Ship took up the Small Bower Anch\textsuperscript{2} & hove Short on the Best Bower Anchor at ½ past 2 the two French Ships haled to the South wd\textsuperscript{d} and Stood out towards Cape Henry, they being then just to the E\textsuperscript{d} wd of Wilobys Shoal. they had a Tier of Guns \& appeared Armed discovered the Ship Coming In to be a Man of War Sloop made the Private Sign\textsuperscript{1} which She answered at 6 anch\textsuperscript{d} H.M: Sloop \textit{Senegal} Capt\textsuperscript{n} Molloy Inform'd me he passed within hail of the two French Ships, the one had 44 Guns the other 26 Guns that they were full of Men \& prepared for Action.\textsuperscript{1}

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.


\textbf{JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP \textit{SENEGAL}, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY}

\textbf{February 1778} \\
\textbf{Saturday 21.} \\
\textbf{Cape Henry W\textsuperscript{0} 30 S. 29 Lea\textsuperscript{e}}

At 4 AM let the reefs out of the courses, \& set the Foresail \&c. At ½ past 6 saw the Land Smiths Island WbN 7 or 8 Lea\textsuperscript{e} At 7 saw two sail ahead, made the private signal with 2 Guns (the ship ahead showing french colours \& standing in for the Capes) which was not Answered, the largest bearing after the other up James River, they seem large ships \& arm'd.

Cape Henry SS.W\textsuperscript{e} 2 or 3 Miles.

Moderate \& cloudy wea\textsuperscript{c} Stood up for Hampton road, the two ships ahead, At 2 P.M. they tacked, as we did expecting the St\textit{Albans} to move but finding she did not, Tacked \& stood up for them, when they hauled down their french colours \& pendants, hoisting vanes, ½ past 3 passed them (the largest of 44 Guns, the other of 24 guns, full of Men, \& under Arms, \& seemed prepared for Action \& Tompions out, without shewing colours\textsuperscript{[]}),\textsuperscript{1} At 4 Answered the St\textit{Albans} private signal with 2 Guns, At 5 Anchored in Hampton road in 12 f\textsuperscript{m}. \textit{[Old]} point comfort NEbN Willoughby P\textsuperscript{c} SEbE 4 M:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885. Part of the entry for 22 Feb. reads: "At break of day saw the two Ships in the bay under sail."

1. See note at Journal of H.M.S. \textit{St. Albans}, immediately above.
No Carolina Newbern 21st February 1778

The Subscriber Cornelius Anabil, John Cochran,1 Nahon Moar & Isaac Mackey, all from this Port, in different Vessels, were taken and Caried down to Jamaca, after makeing our escape from the men of War, got a passage to the Island of Providence2 after our Stay in that twenty Six Days when in the 25 Ult. the State Sloop of War3 Capt Rothbarn4 landed twenty three Men & took possession of Fort Nassau & soon was reenforced by us, We & one Officer belonging to said Sloop,5 Boarded a Ship of Sixteen Guns,6 belonging to Jamaca, which we kept, Sent the Prisoners to the Fort Likewise, one Sloop loaded with Rice & Indigo,7 & one other Sloop which they Caried off besides this we got [()] which will Shew in Cap Rothbarns letter to us) Before the arival of Said Sloop we all had got Vesels to Come to this State Some loaded with dry goods & others with Salt, & after this Sloop came in & took the Fort, & we being Active in there Assistance dare not Stay after her departure, to come in those vessels we had engaged to bring to this State.—

As Cap Rothburn & his Crew has freely resigned to us there part of sd. Sloop,8 we flatter ourselves the Congress will do the Same as we are known to be Men long in business & Some had Commissions in Armed Vessels in this State & Acquitted ourselves with honours & now have lost our All.

Cornelius Anabil,
John Cockrom
Nathan Moar
Isaac Mackey

DS, DNA, PCC, item 41, vol. 10, pp. 21–22 (M247, roll 52).
1. Probably John Cockrom, master of the Peggy, from North Carolina with Indian corn, which was captured by H.M.S. Galatea on 25 Mar. 1777. See NDAI: 1061.
2. New Providence I., Bahamas.
7. Sloop Washington.
8. Sloop Tryal. See Captain John Peck Rathbun to Any Continental Agent, 29 Jan., above.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN MATHEW PHELPS

[Natchez, February 21, 1778]

Our settlers were, with very rare exceptions, well disposed to the American cause. Willing was a good speaker, and he represented the case for the colonies, and the certainty of their ultimate success, in very persuasive terms. He assured us that five thousand American troops, under Gen. Clarke,1 were on their way to this quarter, to take possession and bring us under their jurisdiction, and all that Congress and he, their agent, required of us, was the oath of neutrality; which oath, when he concluded his address, was duly administered and freely taken; our people not being disposed to compromise themselves at that period of uncertainty and transition, by any overt act, on one side or the other, which might, in certain contingencies, be construed to their disadvantage.


"**Extract of a Letter from Rio Nova Bay, St. Mary's, in the Island of Jamaica, Feb. 21, 1778.**"

"Tuesday, the 17th instant arrived from the Island of New-Providence the schooner *Recovery*, Thomas Costart, master, with dispatches from the Lieutenant-governor of that island to his Excellency the Governor and Admiral; by her we are informed, that in the night of the 27th of last month, the Fort of Providence was taken by the crew of an American privateer, who were joined by a number of Americans then in the place. That they continued two days in possession of the fort, during which time they also possessed themselves of the ship *Mary*, Henry Johnson, master, of 16 guns, belonging to Kingston, bound on a voyage to New York, who had been obliged to put in there the 25th of November, to unload, and repair damage sustained by running on a reef of rocks at Crooked Island; she was refitted, and the last of her cargo along-side to be taken in; her powder was still in the magazine of the fort, where it had been lodged when she hove down, and the master sick on shore; of all which, it appears, the rebels had received full information, previous to their landing.

"They likewise possessed themselves of five prizes which had been sent in there by the letter of marque sloop *Gayton*, Captain Chambers. On the 28th, the *Gayton* came in over the bar, in expectation of the ship *Mary* being ready for sea, and to have proceeded with her as far to the northward as Cape Hatteras, it being suspected that privateers would be in waiting for her. Captain Chambers had been only out from Providence on a short cruise of seven days. The first intimation he received of the change which had taken place, was by a shot fired at him from the fort, the privateer, and the ship, which had by this time been manned, &c. by Americans. With much difficulty he again got out over the bar, with his rigging considerably damaged, and an 18 pound shot from the fort through his hull. The following day he attempted the eastern channel, and got possession of a small fort there of four 9 pounders, where he was joined by a very few loyal inhabitants, who, with a considerable number of Negroes, agreed to attack the fort that night, whilst the *Gayton* should run down along-side the privateer, and board her. At eleven o'clock at night they got under way for that purpose, when, by the darkness of the night and the unskilfulness of the pilot, the sloop was run a-ground, which retarded their plan. Next morning they got under way, and proceeded very near the privateer, when she cut her cables and got away, having about half an hour before sent away the ship *Mary* with three of the prizes, and set fire to the other two."


1. John Gambier.
2. John Dalling and Vice Adm. Clark Gayton.
3. Fort Nassau.
5. Fort Montagu.
February 22 (Sunday)

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarkable Observations on board the *Boston*—Sunday 22d Febr 1778

This 24 hours begins with heavy gales and a Dangerous Sea Running; one thing or another Continually giving away on board Ship our Ship made a great deal of water in Several Places which Causd the Chain Pumps Continually to be Kept at Work att five PM hove two Under foresail and Lying Very Uneasy and Dangerous att 2 AM Bore away and Run before the Wind to Prevent any farther Damage if Possible att 2 the above Mentioned time Receivd a Very heavy See but Sustaind Little Damage att half Past 3 AM Discoverd our foresail was Split in the Larbourd Leach but Could not Prevent it att that time for the Distress we wear at that time in; I Little Expected but to be Dismasted as I was almost Certain I heard the mainmast Spring below the Deck afterwards Discoverd the truth of it Still Continues an Extremity of Weather So Ends this day Pray god Protect Us and Carry us through our Various troubles

Latt[d] Obs[d] in 37° & 1° North

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S° 29°; E 106m</td>
<td>92° So</td>
<td>53° E</td>
<td>37°=01 N</td>
<td>1°=08 E</td>
<td>59°=31 W</td>
<td>469. East</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. This entry runs from noon of 21 Feb. to noon of 22 Feb., following sea time.

**JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON**

[Frigate Boston at Sea]

1778 [Feb.] 22 Discovered a Vessel to Windward—At 7. am.

At 12 she fired a Gun to Leeward & hoisted Danish Colours, upon which we fired a Gun to Leeward & hoisted American Colours, & in making Sail, had a heavy Squall which carried overboard our Main Top Mast—which gave her An Opportunity to escape—Course NE

**Muster Roll of Continental Navy Sloop Providence**

A Muster Roll of all the Officers, Seamen & Mariners belonging to the Continental [torn] Providence Commanded John Peck Rathburn Esq' From January ye 6th To February ye [22?] 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Stations</th>
<th>Time of Entry Year</th>
<th>Wages P' Month:</th>
<th>Promotions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>John Peck Rathburn Esq'</td>
<td>Cap'</td>
<td>1777</td>
<td>— 48 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>[Joseph Vesey]</td>
<td>1 Lieutenant</td>
<td>Nov' ye 13</td>
<td>— 24 —</td>
<td>Prize Ship Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>[Daniel] Bears</td>
<td>2 Do</td>
<td></td>
<td>— 24 —</td>
<td>D° Sloop Washington</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>George House</td>
<td>1 Do of ye Hampden</td>
<td>Octbr ye 4th</td>
<td>— 24 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>George Nich[olson]</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>— 24 —</td>
<td>Prize Ship Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>John Trevett</td>
<td>Cap' Marines</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>— 30 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>James D[torn]</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Nov' ye 1st</td>
<td>— 21½ —</td>
<td>Prize Ship Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Thomas Alexander</td>
<td>1 Mas' mate</td>
<td>D° ye 13</td>
<td>— 15 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>John Ern' Kesler</td>
<td>Surgon' Mate</td>
<td>D° ye 13</td>
<td>— 21½ —</td>
<td>[torn]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Nicholas E Gardner</td>
<td>2d mate</td>
<td>Novbr ye 5</td>
<td>— 15 —</td>
<td>Prize Ship Mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Lillibridge Worth</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>Octbr ye 6</td>
<td>— 13 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>James Kennedy</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>Novbr ye 1</td>
<td>— 13 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Joseph Burgis</td>
<td>1 Boat' mate</td>
<td>October ye 20</td>
<td>— 9 —</td>
<td>Prize Ship mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>James Morton</td>
<td>2d Do</td>
<td>D° ye 6</td>
<td>— 9 —</td>
<td>Wounded at georgeTown¹</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>James Adamson</td>
<td>Midshipman</td>
<td>Novbr ye 7</td>
<td>— 12 Turnd Over</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>John Scrantum</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D° 17</td>
<td>— 12 —</td>
<td>Prize Ship mary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>James Campbell</td>
<td>Sail[maker]</td>
<td>Octbr ye 4</td>
<td>— 10 —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Robbert Jackson</td>
<td>[Torn]</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>— 10 —</td>
<td>Sick [at the] Vineyard²</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Isaac Harrington</td>
<td>Carpen' mate</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>— 9 —</td>
<td>[torn]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Revolutionary War (1776–1781), p. 183. There is a copy of this muster roll in R-Ar, Transcripts of Military Records, vol. XL, 676.
1. South Carolina.
2. Martha's Vineyard.
CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO
CAPTAIN ABRAHAM WHipple

Sir,

Providence Febry 22d 1778

You are hereby Directed to enter Men on board your Ship, on the same terms they were entered on board the Continental Ship *Warren*—which was fifty Dollars Bounty over and above what is allowed by the Honble Continental Congress, the Mens allowance Rum Provisions &c must be punctually delivered them, you are to get your Ship Ready for Seas as soon as possible, and to apply to Coll® D. Tillinghastl our Agent for whatever Supplys you stand in need of I am [&c.]

Per Order Navy Board
John Deshon—


GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

(Copy.)

Dominica Sunday Morning 22d February 1778

Sir

I have the honor to send you inclosed an information which I received this Morning upon Oath—A Rebel Sloop called the *Revenge* mounting 12 four pounders, was brought in here the Night before last, by five Seamen who Confined the Captain and took possession of her the Day she left St. Pierres Road; in sight of the Shiping and under the fire of three Battery's. The Vessels mentioned in the inclosed List I am told will be Convoy'd by one or two French Frigates, which I do not in the least Doubt; as I am persuaded they have been carrying on this unjustifiable practice for some time; for I have seen several Convoys under French Colours pass by close under this Island. — — has beged that his name may not be made publick which I have promised shall not, unless the Service requires it, in hopes that I may get information from others.

I am also informed that another Fleet of about 15 Sail bound for America will take their Departure in three Weeks from Martinico.

If this Intelligence will be of any use to His Majesty's Service my purpose will be fully answered, and I shall not fail to communicate any further intelligence, which I may receive.

The Vessel which I send express with this will wait for your Answer, and I beg leave to request you'll inform me when you dismiss her. I have the Honor to be With the Highest Esteem & Regard Sir [&c.]

(Signed) Thomas Shirley

[Enclosure]

A List of Vessels bound from Martinico to North America. Viz'
A Schooner bound from Baltimore, Laden with dry Goods, mounting 8 Carriage Guns, 25 Men a very fast Sailor.—
A Sloop bound for Boston Laden with dry Goods English manufacture taken from Prizes; mounting 10 Guns, 50 Men, a dull Sailor.—
A Brigg about 120 Tons, Laden with dry Goods bound for Casco Bay, no Guns, tar-r'd sides and no head.—
A Virginia Pilot Boat Laden with dry Goods bound for Virginia no Guns.—
Two Briggs about 120 Tons each Cargoes unknown, French property & bound for
Boston.—
The above Vessels are to Sail from Martinico the 23rd or 24th of this Month.
—— ——— maketh Oath upon the holy Evangelists of Almighty God that the above
is a true list of Vessels lying at Saint Pierre Martinico and on the Eve of their
Departure for North America to the best of the knowledge and information which
he the Deponent could get.

(Signed.) ———

Sworn before me this
22d day of February 1778
Cha[.] Winstone
A Member of his Majesty’s Council
and a Justice of the Peace for the Island
Dominica—

(The above is a true Copy.)

Jam[.e] Young.

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed at foot: “Admiral Young.” Docketed: “Dominica 22d February 1778./Letter of Intelligence from/Governor Shirley Concerning/Sundry American Vessels/at Martinico, bound to/America, and inclosing/a Deposition thereof. And/my Answer thereto—/Dated 26th February 1778./In Adm[.] Young’s Letter/Dated 13 March 1778.” Enclosed in Vice Admiral James Young to Philip Stephens (No. 1), 13 Mar. 1778, below.

February 23

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarkable Observations on Monday Febr’y 23d 1778

This 24 hours begins with hard gales and Close weather Running under foresail
att 2 PM I thought Propper to haul the foresail up handed it Lay by under Mizen
att 3 de got down T Gallant yards att 4 de Carred away the Slings & Chain of the
Missen Yard furld the Mizen and Sat the Mizen Staysail Midle Part Continues fresh
gales att 4 AM Something moderate made Sail and began to Repair the Riging in
being much Shatred in the gale att 6 de Saw a Sail to the NE Running to the
Southward and westward I Stood on to the Southward & Eastward about half an hour
She Crost me about a League to windward I Suposed her to be a french marchant-
man bound to america I then Wore Ship made Sail and Persewed her for fear She
Should not be one of them I found I Came up with Chace Very fast I Perceivd She
had Sat all the Sail she Possibly Could I then Crow[ed] Sail about 11 AM it Came
full of Rain and I Lost Sight of her for two or three hours—Here Ends this day—
No Observation

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>South</td>
<td>miles</td>
<td>South</td>
<td>East</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>miles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9d E.</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>55 South</td>
<td>9d East</td>
<td>36d=06 N</td>
<td>11 E.</td>
<td>59d=20m</td>
<td>478 MilesE</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 22 Feb. to noon of 23 Feb., following sea time.
MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir Council Chamber Boston Feb'y 23d 1778—

This State having a Considerable Number of Men now Prisoners of War at Newport which are, as we apprehend, unreasonably detained there, we have appointed Col'o Gabriel Johonnot to proceed to the Place beforementioned in order to obtain their Release, we therefore Request that your Excellency would give him Liberty to proceed to Newport with a Flag for the purpose aforesaid.

Capt' John Manly late Commander of the Continental Frigate called the Hancock has been for a long time Confined as a Prisoner of War, he is a brave and Active Officer, and the Public would be greatly served if his Liberation from Captivity could be spedily Accomplished; The Measures that have already been taken for this Purpose have failed; we beg leave therefore to Propose that the Captain of the Syrene Frigate¹ should be given in Exchange for Cap't Manly, we hope this Proposal will be agreeable and if it should, we request that you would make proposal thro' M'o Johonot to the Commanding Officer at Newport for this Exchange & we would further Request that in Case your State should not have any Marine Officers in Captivity that you would permit any other of the Officers of the Syrene Frigate to be exchanged for Cap't Waters² and Cap't John Foster Williams;³ & that your excellency would thro' M'o Johonnot make the proposals Accordingly.—

In the Name & behalf of the Council, I am, Sir [&c.]

Jer: Powell Presid¹

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 25. Addressed at foot: "Gov'r Cooke—"
1. Capt. Tobias Furneaux, R.N.
2. Capt. Daniel Waters, Continental Navy, was captured on board frigate Hancock. See NDAR 9: 181, 273, 284, 326.
3. Williams was a captain in the Massachusetts State Navy and was captured commanding Massachusetts privateer brigantine Active. See NDAR 10: 528n.

THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, FEBRUARY 23, 1778

BOSTON, February 23.

Friday last Captain Thorndike¹ returned to Salem from a Cruize, during which he took a Brig of 140 Tons, laden with English Bale Goods, out of which he took as many as his Vessel could well hold, with which he arrived as above. The Prize is suppos'd to be arriv'd at some Port at the Eastward, as she was left well Mann'd 10 Days ago.

¹. Capt. Israel Thorndike, commanding Massachusetts privateer schooner Scorpion, mounting 2 carriage guns and 14 swivel guns with a crew of 40 men. She was commissioned on 8 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Joseph White and Miles Greenwood, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7, pp. 135, 138.

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts Bay. To all whom it may concern.

Middle District.

NOTICE is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz. In Behalf of Daniel Parsons,
Commander of the armed Schooner *Gloriosa*,\(^1\) and all concerned therein, against the Ship *Oxford*, of 130 Tons burthen, John Stewart, late Master: In Behalf of Joseph Pitman, Commander of the armed Schooner *Blackbird*,\(^2\) and all concerned therein, against the Schooner *Dolphin*, of about 40 Tons burthen, Jeremiah Allen, late Master: In Behalf of John Guliker and others, against the Ship *Royal Bounty*,\(^3\) of about 300 Tons burthen, — — —, late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Truxtun, Commander of the armed Ship *Mars*,\(^4\) and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Margaret and Mary*, of 180 Tons burthen, George Izatt, late Master; and against the Sloop *James and Betty*, of about 90 Tons burthen, Thomas Grant Denwood, late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Herbert, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Liberty*,\(^5\) and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Portland*, of about 70 Tons burthen, Thomas Baily, late Master: In Behalf of John Connaway, Commander of the armed Schooner *Terrible*,\(^6\) and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Industry*, of about 90 Tons burthen, Jacob Elchy, late Master. All which Vessels and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle District aforesaid. And for the Trial of the Justice of said Captures, a Maritime Court for the said District will be held at Boston, on Tuesday, the 27th Day of March, A. D. 1778, at Ten o'clock in the Forenoon, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and all concerned therein, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same or any of them should not be condemned.

N. CUSHING, Judge of said Court.

---

**Boston-Gazette, and Country Journal, 23 Feb. 1778.**

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Gloriosa*, mounting 8 carriage guns, a crew of 45 men, owned by Joseph Laughton, of Boston and John Tracy, of Newburyport, was commissioned on 17 Sept. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 357, 358.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Blackbird*, mounting 8 swivel guns, a crew of 20 men, owned by Edward Norris, of Salem, was commissioned on 24 Oct. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 86, 89.


4. Massachusetts privateer ship *Mars*, Thomas Truxtun, commander, mounting 22 carriage guns, a crew of 150 men, owned by Isaac Sears and Paschal Nelson Smith, of Boston, was commissioned on 24 May 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, p. 311.

5. Virginia Navy brigantine *Liberty*, mounting 6 carriage guns, was returning from a trading voyage to Nantes. The sloop *Portland*, from Malaga to London, with raisins and lemons, was taken off Lisbon on 5 Nov. 1777. See Massachusetts Board of War to Governor Patrick Henry, 31 Jan., above.


---

**VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT Howe to Captain Richard Braithwaite, R.N.**

*Secret*

By the Viscount Howe Vice Admiral of the White and Commander in Chief of His Majestys Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed &c in North America.

Whereas several Transports under the Conduct of Cap'\(^1\) Dalrymple,\(^1\) Commander of His Majesty's Ship the *Juno*, with the *Cerberus* and *Haerlem* Armed Sloop, have been order'd to assemble in Cape-Cod-Bay, to be in Readiness for receiving the British and Foreign Troops made Prisoners under the Command of Lieutenant General Burgoyne; In order for their Conveyance from Boston to
England, pursuant to a Convention executed at Saratoga the 16th of last October. And whereas I have since been advised that the Persons in the chief Authority amongst the King's rebellious Subjects in these Colonies, have declared their Refusal to perform the Conditions of the Convention with Reference to the Release and Embarkation of the said Troops, as expressed in the Copy of their resolutions annexed; Whereby the longer Detention of the Transports on the New England Coasts, becomes unnecessary for the purpose of their previous Appointment: You are therefore hereby directed to proceed in the Centurion with the utmost Dispatch You are able, to join the said Ships of War, Armed Sloop and Transports, in Cape-Cod Harbour, and to take the Command for the future Disposal of them, as hereinafter expressed.

The Transports having been Originallau destined for England, it is still meant to persevere in that Intention, as far as may be consistent with a necessary Regard to the future Use of the Provisions embarked in them for the Subsistence of the Troops; You are (as the Nature of the Anchorage in Cape Cod Harbour will admit) to cause the said Provisions to be the [more] speedily removed into any, the smallest Number of Transports best adapted from their State and Condition to receive the same; For being brought under Convoy of the Frigates and Armed Sloop back to this Port: Either to the Southward of the Nantucket Shoals, or by the Channel through which they proceeded for Boston, as judged expedient. The Provisions are to be disposed of, as the General commanding at this Port shall appoint; And the Captains of the Frigates and Lieutenant in the Armed Sloop, to take Orders from the Senior Captain of His Majesty's Ships remaining here, in Case of my Absence at the Time of their Arrival.

You will be yourself to put to Sea at the Same Time in the Centurion with the rest of the Transports which You are to attend until they have passed to [the] Eastward of S' George's Bank, And then leave them to be conducted by the Agent on their further Passage to England: Sending a Copy of these Instructions, and of the Resolutions beforementioned, together with an Account of your Proceedings in consequence, to the Secretary of the Admiralty for the Information of the Board, in the Agent's Care. And having parted with the Transports, You are referred for your future Governmt to the Contents of the Sealed Orders deliver'd herewith.

But in Case, upon your Arrival at Cape-Cod Harbour, you find it impracticable to remove the Provisions with any Dispatch as above expressed; Captain Dalrymple is to repair with the Ships of War and Transports before under his Conduct, for lodging the Provisions at this Port. And having seen the Convoy in Safety, until the Transports have entered the Nantucket Channel on their Return, Or past the Southern Part of the Shoals without the Island, You are then to open the Sealed Packet delivered for your future Guidance as aforesaid. Given on board His Majesty's Ship Eagle at Rhode Island 23rd February 1778

(a Copy) Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral

Josh. Davies

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1838, part 9, no. 23. Addressed flush left below signature: "To/Cap' Rich'd Brathwaite/Commander of His Majesty's Ship/Centurion." Docketed: "Copy of Lt' Howe's Order/to Capt' Braithwaite/No. 9." Enclosure no. 9 in Captain Walter Griffith to Philip Stephens, 9 Apr. 1778.
1. Capt. Hugh Dalrymple, R.N.
2. This fleet of transports was ordered to Boston to embark Gen. Burgoyne's army, captured by the Americans at Saratoga on 16 Oct. 1777, and return them to England. A short time later, the Continental Congress, suspecting bad faith on the part of the British, suspended the embarkation. As a result the troops, known as the Convention Army, remained in America as prisoners until war's end.

3. Enclosure no. 6 is not printed. See JCC 10:29-35 for the resolution of 8 Jan.

**JOHN DENISON'S ACCOUNT WITH THE CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER SLOOP AMERICAN REVENUE**

Stonning town Feb* the 23* 1778
To Opining A Randivouze at
John dennisons For 4 days—
from Febru* the 19* to Februe* the 23* for the American Revinue Liquer For
the Inlisters Victuils for the Officers

Levi Youngs First Lieut
Recd the above for John Denison
John A Christophers


**ADVERTISEMENT FOR SHIP CARPENTERS AT NORWICH**

Ship-Carpenters may find good Employ by applying to the Continental Ship-Yard, Norwich River.

Norwich, Feb. 23, 1778.


1. The Continental Navy frigate to be named *Confederacy* (36 guns) was building at this yard.

**THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY, MONDAY, FEBRUARY 23, 1778**

NEW-YORK, February 23.

On Friday last was sent in here by his Majesty's Ship *Experiment*, Sir James Wallace, Esq; Commander, the Rebel Sloop *Montgomery*, Felix Potter, Master, from Hispaniola for Boston: She was taken the 7th Instant, in Lat. 39, Lon. 72, and is loaded with Coffee, Molasses, &c. &c. This Sloop was formerly a Privateer out of Providence, in Rhode-Island Government.


Continental Marine Committee to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department

The Commiss’ of the Navy Board at Boston

Gentlemen

The French Ship Flamand now in Portsmouth New Hampshire is directed by the Committee of Commerce to proceed forthwith to Charles Town in South Carolina there to be laden’d with Rice &c for France. This Ship mounts 18 Six pounders and is navigated with 70 Seamen and fast sailer. The Committees intention is to give this Ship a Commission in expectation of picking some Prizes on the passage to Charles Town, and for that purpose you are requested to send out of your department a Captain and two Lieutenants in the Continental Service who have not at present an Actual command together with Eight or ten Seamen in order to conduct any prizes that may be taken into Port. In navigating the Ship as a merchant ship the french Captain is to have the command but in giving chase or in an engagement the Continental Captain and his officers are to have the sole direction. The Captain & officers appt’d to this service Should be persons who have some knowledge of the Carolina Coast. They are upon their Arrival at Charles Town to return as soon as may be to their former station in your department. Should they be so fortunate as to take Prizes on the Passage—One half will be set apart for the Continent—The Continental Captain and his Officers will draw One Eight and the french Captain and his officers and Crew will be intitled to the other 5ths. If you should or should not be able to procure a Suitable Captain officers and seamen, you will give seasonable notice thereof to the Continental Agent at Portsmouth that the ship may not be unnessarily delayed.

We have given orders to our Agent in Maryland to purchase 2000 Barrels flour and 30 Tons bar Iron and to have the same transported to the Inlet of Senepuxent on the Sea Coast in Maryland about 50 Miles to the southward of the Capes of Delaware

You will immediately on receipt hereof despatch the Continental Schooner at Bedford, and charter as many small fast sailing Vessels and despatch them for that Port as you shall think will be sufficient to carry the above quantity of Flour to such Ports or places in the Eastern States as you shall think proper to direct. Our Agent William Smith Esq will give the necessary Orders for having the Vessels loaded immediately on their arrival. You will endeavour to get Masters for those Vessels who are acquainted with the Coast and Inlet above mentioned and if you cannot Charter Vessels without Insuring them we empower you So to do having them properly valued. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 127 (M332, roll 6).

1. Continental trading schooner Loyalty.

Continental Commerce Committee to John Langdon

Commercial Committee

John Langdon Esq

Sir

York [Pa.] February 23d 1778

We have agreed with Mz Francey that the Flamand shall go to South Carolina and there take in A load of Rice for France.
Sword belonging to John Barry
The Ship will be upon our risque to Carolina and the Captain of her\(^2\) being unacquainted with the Coast, and there being a possibility of her taking a Prize on her Passage, we have agreed with Mr. Francey to send in her a Continental Navy Captain and two or three officers and Eight or Ten Seamen if to be had.

We write to the Navy Board in the Eastern Department for that purpose, if they should not be able to furnish them in season you must put on board a proper Person who is acquainted with that Coast. You will give the Flamand all the dispatch in your power. We are [&c.]

Fra: Lewis  
William Ellery  
James Forbes

---

***BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY***

Sir,  
Selem 23\(^{rd}\) Feb' 1778

You are to pass up the River, with your Boats and Burn all the Hay along the Shore from Billings Port to this place—taking an Acc\(^t\) of the Persons Names to whom it belongs together with the Quantity—

On one John Kelleys place at the Mouth of Rackoon Creek there is near One Hundred Tons—and up Mantua Creek there is a Considerable Quantity—it is His Excellencies Wish to Deprive the Enemy from Recg. the Benefit of the forage—and at the Same time for such persons as are friends to their Country—to Receive Recompence at a future day—for Altho’ it is a Maxim that Private Property must be Sacrificed to Publick good—Yet it is not His Excellencies Intention to Distress the Individual for the benefit of the Publick; but where Prudence and Policy, joined to Necessity will justify the Measure—and not even then but with a full Intent that Restitution be made to that Individual.

You will by the first Opportunity Transmit to Head Quarters, the Names of the Persons together with the Quantity of forage belonging to each that you may have Distroyed pursuant to this Order

By His Excellencies Command  
Ant\(^{b}\) Wayne BG

---

***BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE TO SECOND LIEUTENANT SIMEON JENNINGS***

Sir  
Salem 23\(^{a}\) Feb' 1778

You are to proceed with the Detachment under your Command being nineteen in number (Belonging to the Reg\(^{e}\) of Angle,\(^1\) Chandler,\(^2\) Durkee,\(^3\) Prin\([\text{tis}]\)\(^4\) And Bradley\(^5\)) on board Capt\(^{n}\) Barreys Boats and after Executing the duty on which he is Sent\(^6\) (which he will Communicate to you) you will be landed on the Penns\(^{a}\) Shore, when you will Immediately march to Camp and Report at Head Quarters as soon As You Arrive—I am Sir [&c.]
Ant° Wayne BG

Capt° Barrey will land Lieut' Jennings on the Pennsa Shore, as Soon As the Capt° has Effected the Business on Which he is Ordered

AW


6. See Brigadier General Anthony Wayne to Captain John Barry, 23 Feb., immediately above.

CAPTAIN BENNETT MATHEWS TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Sir

I make know Dout but you have expected me down with the Gally¹ At Annapolis before now but if you will Look back at the weather we have had for three weeks past their have been but A few days fit for Caulking And Cleaning of Vessalls for we have mist now oppurtunity to get the Gally ready as fast as possible. I have her now Hove down and A Clean bottom And am makeing all the dispatch posible to have Her fitted Which As soon as it is done I Shall Come down with you and do expect it will be in Seven or Eight days from this date I remain [&c.]

Bennett Mathews—

Baltimore
February 23rd: 1778

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-75. Addressed at the top: “His Excellency Thomas Johnson.”

1. Maryland Navy galley Independence.

CAPTAIN BENNETT MATHEWS TO CUMBERLAND DUGAN

Sir

I am Desired by the Governor and Councill to take as much ship Bread in Casks as we can stow the quantity I have left to M° Hanson¹ which you will have Pact ready for Calling for

Bennett Mathews

[Baltimore] Februr° 23rd. [1778]


1. John Hanson.

“MEMORANDOM OF SUNDRY ARTICLES DELIV° CAPT° DAVID OF THE CONQUEROR.”

[Viz—
one fore top Sail
two Ryalls—
three Coils New Cordage ab' 3°

[Baltimore, 23 February 1778]
three Compases
one tin Lanthorn—
one hand pump
Some Nails Sorted, & Scupper
1 Bucket
1 Can
1 Cooks AxXs
2 tin potts—
1 Copper Sauce pan
3 Canvas Hammocks / a box with Candles
2 gang Casks 1 New lead line a Deep Sea line & hand lead
Continental Ensign & Jack—

Rec’d the above Articles of Ignatius Fenwick for the use of the State of Maryland
this 23d of Feb’ 1778.

John David

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-76.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO COLONEL HENRY HOLLINGSWORTH

Sir In Council Annapolis 23d. Feb’ 1778.

We send you, for the Use of the Continental Army, by the Bearer, upwards of
600 Bushels of Salt. Receive, measure and pass your Receipt for it. Delay the Boat
as little as may be. We desire you’ll return the Baggs, if you can possibly do without
them, if not, mention them also in your Receipt. One of the Virginia Gallies is on
its Way for the Head of Elk, with Salt, but is likely it will be some Time before she
gets up—By a Letter received yesterday from Gen’l Washington, you cannot be too
diligent in forwarding Provisions to him and in purchasing. There are yet some
Cattle in Worcester County; the Money we advanced was short, and we cannot
advance more—Is any Body gone down, on that Business—We are &c.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777-1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot:
“Col’l Henry Hollingsworth.”

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

Feb’ 1778 [In Tangier Sound.]
Monday 23d Ditto Weather, [Fresh breezes & Cloudy] made our Sloops
Signal to Chace to the Northward, at 9 AM anchored, here a
Sloop from New York; at Noon came alongside a Sloop loaded
with flour,1 Taken by our Tender.2

[In Tangier Sound.] Moderate & Clear Weather, [PM] Anchored here our Tender
with a Sloop loaded with Tobacco;3

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
1. The Journal entry for 24 Feb. reads: “at 6 AM Unmoored Ship and hove short on the Small Bower,
took the flour out of the Vessel & let her go.” UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
2. H.M. tender Polly.
3. Sloop Friendship, with tobacco, sent to New York City. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR,
set sail down Chesapeake Bay. UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

February 78

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Monday 23

Light Airs & hazy at ½ past 8 [AM] Sheet ed home the T: Sails at 9 got under way at ½ past 9 two Sail in Sight to the Eastw[d].

The Solbay brought too and made the private Sign[1] to the Solbay the Chace being French, made the Sig[1] for a Gen' Chace to the Eastw[d].

The Senegal with the Victualer and Prizes Moored to an Anch[e] below old point Comfort when I got under way, Agreeable to my Orders.

Cape Henry SW 1½ Miles—

Mod[e] Breezes Clear [PM] the Solbay fir'd a Shot at the Chace and hoisted her Colours The Chace hoisted French Colours at ½ past 7 the Solbay brought too the Sternmost French Ship,2 Capt[e] Symonds hailed me, and told me, She was from St[e] Maloies & that the other Ship bore E ¼ S

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.
1. French ships Ferdinand, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master, 44 guns, and Vicomte de Veaux, 24 guns.
2. French ship Vicomte de Veaux, Pierre Donat de La Garde, master. For more details on her capture, see Journal of H.M.S. Solebay, 23 Feb., and "Extract of a Letter from Captain Onslow to the Viscount Howe," 2 Mar., below.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

Feb[e] 1778

off P' Comfort

Monday 23

at 9 AM saw 2 Ships off the Cape, chaced p[e] Sig[1] to the SE St[e] Albans in Company—

Cape Henry WBS 2 or 3 Miles

Little Wind & f[e] at ½ past 4 PM fired 8 Shot at one of the Chace, at 6 fired 4 Shot at the Chace & b[e] her too, a French Ship from Port L'Orient bound for Virginia,1 St[e] Albans in Chace of the other2

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/909.
1. French ship Vicomte de Veaux, Pierre Donat de La Garde, master, owned by the Vicomte de Veaux of Paris, mounting 24 guns, navigated by 89 seamen, from L'Orient to Chesapeake Bay, with salt, woolens, cordage &c., chased out of Lynnhaven Bay, sent as prize to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41. She was declared a lawful capture on 10 Apr. 1778 by the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and credited as a prize of the Solebay. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 67. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/471/10.
2. French ship Ferdinand, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master, 44 guns.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

February 1778

[Old] Point Comfort NEbN

Monday 23

Light airs & showery wea[e] At 9 AM. weighed with the St[e] Albans who made sail after the two ships in Lynnhaven bay[1] we laying to for the Victualler & two prizes (seeing two Armed Vessells coming from Hampton) to pass us. At 11 anchored in Lynnhaven bay in 6 fth three Ships in Company. Saw the Solebay
Running down the bay & joined chace with the S. Albans, after
the two ships now in sight & passing the Capes for sea—
[Old] Point Comfort WBS. 2 Leas.
Fresh breezes & cloudy wea. At 4 P.M. saw 4 Armed Vessells
coming round p. Comfort sent the Tender to observe their
Motions heard guns frequently in the SE quarter.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885.
1. French ship Ferdinand, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master, 44 guns, and French ship
Vicomte de Veaux, Pierre Donat de La Garde, master, 24 guns.

February 24

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

Remarkable Observations on Tuesday Febry 24th 1778

This day begins with Close Weather and Rain att 2 PM Got Sight of our Chase
which Strove to Cross me a head about one League but as Soon as they Discoverd
me they kept by the wind I then Came up with her Very fast when I Came up within
a mile & a half I hoisted american Colours I then took a Squall from the west
Very heavy Carred my M T Mast over Board Lost nor wounded no man thanks
to god She Seeing that hoisted Normendy Colers fired a Gun to Leward I
answerd one do I was obliged to go before the wind Untill the Squall was over
the Ship Seeing my distress bore after me and Run NE for about half an hour but
Could not Come up with me though I was Under Short Sail She then kept the
wind and Stood to the Northward I had the good fortune to Save my Sails and
Riging though Very much Shatred midle and Latter Parts of this 24 hours my
People Employd Cleareng Riging Somthing moderate with Rain
Latitude OBservd in 37d=10m North

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Lattº Per Obs</th>
<th>X Longº in</th>
<th>Longd in</th>
<th>Meridian D</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N 40º E</td>
<td>84m</td>
<td>64º N</td>
<td>54 East</td>
<td>37=10 N</td>
<td>1º=05; E</td>
<td>58º=15º W</td>
<td>552; E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log Book of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 23 Feb. to noon of 24 Feb., following sea time.

PETITION OF JEAN BAPTISTE HUGOUNENE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

Au trez honorable
trez honorable Conceil
Superieur et Souverain
de la province de la nouvelle angleterre

Suplie trez humblement jean Baptiste Hugounene Cap. des navire marchant en
france, de l’isle de la Martinique. disant que desirant armer un Corssaire d’environ
quatorze pieces de Canon, equipe de soixante dix hommes. il plaise aux messieurs du Conseil luy faire accorder une Commission en guerre pour defendre les inter-
est des treze provinces unies Offrant pour Caution Mm. price & macarty, il ne cessera de faire des voeux pour la prosperité et L'heureux succes de la liberté

Hugounene

[Contemporary Abstract]

The Petition of John Baptiste Hugounene Master of Brigë. little Betsey of Martinico—

humbly prayeth

That the honble Council will grant him a Commission or letter of Marque for the sd. Brigë burthen about One hundred & fifty Tons & mounted with fourteen Guns four Pounders & manned with seventy men, has on Board all Provisions Sixty Bls Beef & Pork & four thousand Wt. Bread & Ammunition for a Six Months Cruize & your petitioner as in duty bound &c. &c.

signed

Hugounene

Officers on Board are as follow Vizt
Jean Bap: Hugonene Commander
Clr Gregory 1' Lieut.—
NB: Y' Petitioner proposes to give for his bondsmen Missrs. James Price & Wm M'Carty—Merch—

In Council Feb 24: 1778 Read & Ordered. That a Commission be issued out to John Bap: Hugonene as Commander of the above mentioned Brigë he complying with the Resolves of Congress

Jn. Avery D' Sec —

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board [of] War Boston Feb 24th 1778

Order'd That Henry Alline's Bill for Gauging 83 Hhds Molasses & 14 Hhds Rum from the Sloop Republic be paid £3.12.—

Order'd That M' Ivers pay Capt. Turner on account of Brigë Dolphin £60.. 0.. 0

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes, 1777–1778), 251–32.
1. Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic.
2. Thomas Ivers.
4. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.

SUSANNAH SOMES TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Gent/ Glouster Feb 24, 1778

Understanding that you are agents for the Brig Liberty on board of which Vessel my Husband M' Nehemiah Somes is first Leitentan as I am informed as he has been absent from his family a Considerable time and I and his Children are in great want of the necessaries of life I pray you to send me something in money or
Goods on his Account for my Support I am well satisfied that you will greatly oblige him in so doing as well as Your Hum Serv

Susanah: Somes

Test sam Leighton
Edmô: Grover Leighton
This Certifies that Susanna Somes above Mentioned is the lawful wife of Sd. Capt. Nehemiah Somes and that her Circumstances are as above described and I have no doubt but it will be agreeable to hir Husband to let her have some Support

James Porter Town Clerk

"The Honbl The Board of War.—"

RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR TO CHARLES WALLER

State of Rhode Island & Providence Plantations
In Council of War Providence February 24th. 1778.

Sir,

We have received yours of ye 19th. instant proposing to dismiss the Prisoners in your Hands.—Humanity forbids us to Reject the Proposal.—It will be as convenient to you to put them ashore at Bristol, and as the Prisoners may more easily be land-ed, and sooner meet with Refreshments and Accomodations, there than at Warwick-Neck you will send them to that Place. You may be assured that On our Part we will do every Thing we can to prevent those taken in armed Vessels from taking up Arms until they shall be duly exchanged and for that Purpose desire you to furnish us with an exact List of them. As a further security we advise that you cause them to give their Paroles.

The Ship Royal-Bounty arrived at Marblehead in the State of the Massachusetts-Bay w'h is not within our jurisdiction.—To the authority of that State we must refer you for Information respecting that Matter, as we are not possessed of The circumstances attending s'd Ship to determine thereon.—We send by this Conveyance all the British Prisoners taken in the Sea-Service who are in our hands excepting Capt. Furneaux of the Syren, and inclose you a List of them.—We are willing to exchange Capt. Furneaux for Col. Ethan Allen who was taken in Canada and is now a Prisoner upon Long-Island; and desire you to propose it to Ld. Howe.—Upon his Lordship's agreeing to the Exchange Capt. Furneaux shall be immediately discharged. We have also received yours of the 24th: of January; and some Time since gave Orders for the making out and stating the Account of the Exchange of Prisoners with Sir Peter Parker.—As soon as they are completed we shall transmit them to you.

We propose that M'I William Smith late Captain's Clerk of the Syren who goes in this Cartel upon his Parole be exchanged for M'I John Sprague late Doctor of the Active Privateer who is now here upon his Parole and hath been detained here by Sickness ever since he left Rhode Island; and that Lieut. Samuel York of the Sloop Sachem an armed Vessel in the Service of the United States now on board the Prison Ship be exchanged for Lieut. Otway of the Lark, who also goes in this Cartel upon his Parole. We also propose that L'I Muirson who was a L'I of Marines in the Continental Service and was taken upon the Lake in the Year 1776, in the
Engagem‘ where Genl Arnold Commanded & suffered to pass upon his Parole be discharged from his Engagement for Lt. Meredith of the Syren who likewise is sent if that is agreeable. Mr. Muirson being discharged from his Parole it will be considered that Lt. Meredith is likewise discharged.

In Behalf and by Order of the Council I Subscribe Myself Sir [&c.]

[Enclosure]

Prisoners sent in the Cartel. 25 Feby 1778.—

William A. Otway Lieut
Francis Brooks Midship‘a
Charles Vaughan Lieut
Ja‘ Meredith Lt. Marines
Wm Smith Clerk
Richard Hardy Midship‘a
John Maston Midship‘a
James Quelch Marine
Jn‘ Destond
Jn‘ White
Jn‘ Primus
Mem‘ Otway is exchanged for York

Smith . . . . . . . . . . . Sprague} and their Paroles discharged
Meredith . . . . . . . . . . . Muirson

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Newport. Rhode Island] 24th Feby Fine weather. Wind W.

Six men came in last night from Swansea. They say it was The Warren, Rebel Frigate, which escaped down the Naraganset passage the night of the 16th Instant. This is confirmed by some of the Rebel papers, but with this addition, that “she almost destroyed one of The Ministerial Frigates which attempted to oppose her.” The fact is that she was suffered to escape, but did not fire a gun. . .

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 252.

GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE COMMANDING OFFICER OF THE HADDONFIELD MILITIA

Head Quarters Valley Forge

24th Feby 1778.

I have sent over [blank] to take the charge of some pieces of heavy Artillery, with which I have directed him, to give the Enemy’s shipping near the City all the annoyance in his power, while the river continues in its present situation. He will stand in need of a body of infantry to cover the Artillery in this operation and to
aid in throwing up some little work that may be necessary to give them greater security and enable them to act with more effect.—I have therefore to request, you will give him all the Assistance you can afford, from the militia under your command.—He may possibly have it in his power to do something to advantage by means of red hot shot or otherwise. I am Sir [&c.]

Gn Washington


GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO CAPTAIN-LIEUTENANT JONAS SIMONDS

Sir,

You are to proceed forthwith into the State of New Jersey, and apply to Capt Alexander1 of the navy who is hereby directed to deliver you the pieces of heavy artillery at present under his care; with which you are to give all the annoyance, in your power, by means of red hot shot or any other that may appear to you effectual to the enemy's shipping near the city of Philadelphia. The most eligible mode of proceeding to effect this, as to the choice of position, the construction of any necessary work, or other matter whatever, I must leave to your own discretion, to be governed by circumstances.

But I must observe to you the necessity of guarding against a surprise or the loss of your cannon and party, in case of any attempt for that purpose being made by the enemy: in order to which I have written to the commanding officer of the Jersey Militia at Haddonfield to afford you all the aid he can, from the militia under his command as a security for your cannon and to assist in raising any little work you may find requisite.2 You will apply to him accordingly, and enter upon the purposes for which you are sent as speedily as possible.—One thing you will have particularly to attend to is that as you will have to act on a point of land, or kind of peninsula, there will be great danger of the Enemy throwing parties above and below you and getting into your rear in which case your retreat would be intercepted. This will require a good look out pretty far on both your flanks.

Given at Head Q at Valley Forge, by command of his Excell', this 24th day of Feby 1778


2. See General George Washington to Commanding Officer of the Haddonfield Militia, immediately above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

February 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]
Tuesday 24th.  

[AM]  Mod\(^e\) & Clear \(W^c\). Boatswain employ'd overhauling the Rigging
Thick hazey \(W^c\)  

PM  at 3 Employ'd Fitting out the \textit{Pembroke} (Tender) & half Galley's with arms Provisions &C\(^1\) at 11 the \textit{Pembroke} with the two Galleys left the Ship in Comp\(\^3\) with a Great No\(\circ\) of flatt Boats, Carrying the 2 Batt\(\^a\) of Light Infantry to be landed at Billingsfort from Whence they were to march to Salam & the Boat's to follow them Down the River\(^2\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4311.

1. Tender \textit{Pembroke} was probably the Pennsylvania Navy armed boat \textit{Thunder}. The half galleys were two of the Pennsylvania Navy armed boats that deserted to the British on 12 Jan. For more on this defection, see Journal of H.M.S. \textit{Roebuck}, 12 Jan., above.

2. This expedition was in response to the rounding up of cattle by Brig. Gen. Anthony Wayne's brigade in Salem County, N.J., from 19 to 23 Feb. 1778. Surmising that the British had learned of his movements, Wayne asked Capt. John Barry to create a diversion with his force of six armed boats to cover the brigade's withdrawal to Haddonfield. Barry's force rowed up the Delaware to Mantua Creek on 24 Feb. and then worked its way down the river to Alloway Creek, N.J., burning about 400 tons of hay enroute before retiring to Port Penn, Del., on 25 Feb. See Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 26 Feb., below.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. \textit{ROEBUCK}, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

Feb\(\^x\) 1778  

[alongside Cuthbert's Wharf, Philadelphia]  

Tuesday 24\(\text{th}\)  

[AM] Moderate and fair weather employ\(\text{d}\) in cleaning the Ship and overhauling the rigging—  

Light airs and dark cloudy weather  

PM the \textit{Zebra} dropd down at 10 the \textit{Pembroke} Tender dropd down the River with two Gun boats some Flat boats & Arm'd Vessels\(^1\) under the Command of Capt. Linzee\(^2\) with 2 Battallion\(\text{[s]}\) of Light Infantry\(^3\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964, 89.

1. For more on the tender \textit{Pembroke} and the two gunboats, see Journal of H.M.S. \textit{Roebuck}, 24 Feb., esp. note 1, above.

2. Capt. John Linzee, R.N.


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO WILLIAM SMITH

William Smith Esq\(\text{e}\)  

Sir  

[York, Pa.] February 24th 1778  

We request you will immediately on receipt hereof purchase 2000 Barrels of Common Flour with 30 Tons of bar Iron and forward the same as soon as may to Senepuxent\(^1\) with directions to a proper person there to receive and deliver the same to such masters of vessels as shall arrive there for that purpose—We have by Express this day directed the Navy Board for the Eastern Department to send from
thence round to Senepuxent small fast sailing Vessels that may be sufficient to take off the above quantity.\textsuperscript{2}

We shall apply to Congress for money to enable you in the execution which we shall send you by the first safe conveyance. We shall rely upon your care and expedition in this affair & are \&c.

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 128 (M332, roll 6).
1. Senepuxent, Md.
2. See Continental Marine Committee to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 23 Feb., above.

**JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL**

[Annapolis] Tuesday 24\textsuperscript{th}. February 1778

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Benjamin Chambers one hundred and twenty nine pounds twelve Shillings for 144 Gallons Whiskey furnished the Galley Conqueror and the State Boats by order of this Board—

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings) 1777–1779, SM 123-22, M315&3.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW**

February 78

Cape Henry SW 1\frac{1}{2} Miles—

Tuesday 24\textsuperscript{th}.

at 5 AM Saw a Sail to the SE from the Mast head,\textsuperscript{1} out Studding Sails. left off Chace, it being little Wind, and no Chance of Speak\textsuperscript{e} the Chace not Judging it proper to be lead off the Coast with only 35 Tons of Water on board.

D\textsuperscript{o} [Cape Henry] N 33 W 12 Leagues.

Mod\textsuperscript{t} and fair  [PM] Saw two Sail One bearing NWbW the other bearing SWbW. at Same time saw a Smoak to the EbN, which we took to be two Ships engaging at 2 Sett the T M: & T: G\textsuperscript{c} Studding Sails

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.

\textsuperscript{1} Probably, French ship Ferdinand, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master, 44 guns, which St. Albans had been chasing the previous day.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE**

Feb\textsuperscript{y} 1778

Tuesday 24\textsuperscript{th}.

D\textsuperscript{o} [Ch\textsuperscript{e} Town Lighthouse] NNE 7 or 8 Leagues.

at 5 [AM] Saw a Sail in the SW\textsuperscript{c} which proved the Lizard, at 6 AM Saw the chace again, and standing in for Ch\textsuperscript{e} Town Bar; gave chace, as did the Lizard; at 8 almost calm hoisted out the Boats and Towed the Ship; [al] 11 the chace altered her course to the S\textsuperscript{o}ward.

D\textsuperscript{c} NNE\textsuperscript{b} 4 or 5 Leagues.

Light breezes and hazy: at 2 PM the Lizard brought too the chace, the Ship Glanure from Rochell\textsuperscript{1} to Charles-Town laden with dry Goods and Salt; at 4 brought too and took charge of
her, brought all her men on board to the Number of forty eight;\(^2\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.
1. La Rochelle, France.

"MEMORANDUM OF AMERICAN PRIVATEERS IN MARTINIQUE & THE CONDUCT OF THE FRENCH TOWARDS THE AMERICANS"

Saint Vincent 24\(^{th}\) Feb: 1778.

On monday the 9\(^{th}\) Feb. a french 64 Gun Ship fired a signal Gun, when Six loaded american vessells and two french Snows and several others of mix’d property unmoored, but all hoisted french Colours. the Man of War convoyed these to the northward

On the 13\(^{th}\) there remained in S’ Pierre Road twenty two armed brigs either Americans or owned by the French and called Americans

Among these was a Captain Tew\(^1\) in a Congress vessell who kept the American Colours flying all the time he remained in Harbor, his vessell pierced for 18 Guns but mounts only 16,\(^2\) tolerably well manned, but exact number not known on board of him a french guard conducted fourteen British Seamen from the places of confinement where they had been kept & who were all cruelly whipped as soon as put on board because the honest Tars had said they might force them onboard but nothing should make them fight against their King and Country.

Another Privateer of 14 Guns, all the crew except only one, foreigners mostly french from Martinica. this had lately brought in a rich prize, Captain Scott bound to Antigua

A Captain Dalling\(^3\) owned in America, in a 14 Gun brig 6 pounders & 113 men.\(^4\) A Capt. Hendrickson owned intirely in Martinica, 14 Guns, exact number of men unknown. he sailed out to Demarara to protect some vessells with valuable cargoes expected there from America

A Captain Hovey\(^6\) Owned Mostly in Martinica, a 14 Gun brig 170 men, most of them French men.\(^6\) A Captain Billing\(^7\) owned in Martinica about 14 Gun brig well manned.\(^8\) A Captain Staunton, owned in Martinica about the same number of guns & men.\(^9\) A Captain Ord,\(^10\) mostly owned in Martinica, a 14 Gun brig manned intirely with French men & other foreigners\(^11\)

the Cumberland a Congress vessell, a Ship of 22 Guns,\(^12\) a compleat vessell compleatly manned and a prime sailor.

A Capt. Coit\(^13\) or Moit in a large hermophrodite brig.\(^14\) besides these many Congress Schooners, 22 armed Brigs in all, and between 20 & 30 vessells of inferior Size, all the small ones owned in Martinica. Mr Bingham\(^15\) dines very frequently and lives in great intimacy with Mons\(^*\) Perier\(^16\) Commandant of S’ Pierre.

Generally when a Guineyman is taken the Captains of the Privateers make presents of several of the negroes first to the General & then to most or all of his inferior officers before he is allowed to sell the rest, but after this Step he has the fullest indulgence.
A French Officer strongly recommended to the French General sailed to America with those vessels which sailed the 9th of February with Mr. Bingham's recommendation for a commission from the Congress Army.

It is expected that Mr. Bingham will be succeeded from the complaints made against him to the Congress of there being too good an understanding between him and the French General to the prejudice of the captors of prizes in the disposal of them. To counterbalance these complaints, he has just thrown into the Loan Office in America what, or greatest part of the money he has made during these troubles.

The Americans meditate Seriously an attack on Dominica & Tortola or without fail on one in case they shall think it impossible to make both.


2. Continental Navy brigantine Resistance, 10 guns.
3. Capt. Thomas Dalling.
5. Capt. James Hovey.
6. Rhode Island privateer brig Fairfield, 14 guns.
9. American privateer brig General Howe (or Howe), 10 guns.
12. Massachusetts privateer ship Cumberland, James Collins, commander.
15. William Bingham, Continental Commercial Agent at Martinique.
16. —- La Perrier, commandant of the fort and town of St. Pierre and lieutenant governor of Martinique.

February 25

RICHARD BULKELEY TO COLONEL CREIGHTON

Secretary's Office
Halifax 25th February 1778

Sir

I am to acquaint you that in Consequence of the Representation you have made of the Mischiefs done to the Settlement of Lunenburg by the New England Privateers, The Lieutenant Governor¹ has Order'd the Loyal Nova: Scotian² (Just now return'd to this Harbour from the Bay of Fundy) to be gott ready for Lunenburg. She mounts eight Carriage Guns, but she must be mann’d from Lunenburg, as it cannot be done from hence, and this may be done without any great difficulty, as she may lay in the Harbour untill Occasion may call her out.

Please to inform of the State of your Ammunition that if there is any want, Application may be made for a Supply. I am Sir. [&c.]

Rich'd Bulkeley
Remarks on Wednesday February 25th 1778 on board the Boston Frigate

Moderate gales with a tumbling sea Employed about getting a New main-topmast to hand & fixing the rigging—att 2 PM Reeft the fore and Mizen topsail Under Moderate Sail—Middle & Latter Parts Moderate gales & Cloudy—

Latitude Observed in 37°48' North

Course Dist X Lattd Depart Lattd per Obs X Longd Longd in Meridian D
N° 64°, E 88 38° N° 79; E 37°48' N 1°39'; E 56°36' W 611 miles E

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 24 Feb. to noon of 25 Feb., following sea time.
2. The crew got the main-topmast up and rigged it during the afternoon of 25 Feb. Ibid.

JOURNAL OF MARINE LIEUTENANT WILLIAM JENNISON

1778 [Feb.] 25    Got up a New Main Top Mast, Main Topsail Yard & Top Gallant Mast & yards and bent their Sails—Lat. by Obs. 38.35 N.


COLONEL JONATHAN GLOVER TO MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Dear Sirs,

    Marblehead Feb° 25: 1778

I am very Sorry to Inform your Honours that I am very Sick of my voyage, as soon as Cap° Bartlett¹ Return from Boston & it was known, that he was Bound to South Carolina & France. the crew that had agreed to go in the Brigg, purchased of Col° Orne,² all Left to go with him. Soon after, the Cap° followed them, he is Shipt to go Capt Bartlett Mate, they are to have one Months pay advance³ hear one Months at Carolina & one Months in France, I have given Cap° Bartlett thirty pounds L Money, as his people wanted Some Money Before they Set off, they all Sett out for Boston to Morrow Morning, where I hope you¹ See them Soon—Since the Master & crew Left the Brigg, I have Shipt a New Master, & have the promies of A Mate & three hands, & am in Search of More, Shall do all in my power, which will not be Much I fear, while we have Vessels in our harbour that is in want of hands for Bilbao or France, Capt Bartlett can Inform you More Particular Respecting the getting of Seamen at this time, then I write you—I have Been this day to Beverly & Manchister after two Schrs which I heard of their—but could Not Obtain Either of them, I have Sent two Men off to Newbury to get the Brigg, on Shore in order to grave—I purpos[e] to follow them to Morrow or Next day without the weather Should prevent Me I am Gentlemen [&c.]
Sunday Morning 8 OClock. I now Sett of for Newbury, I due Not Expect to get Seamen that will go without the Brigg in this Harbour—


1. Capt. Nicholas Bartlett, Jr., commanding the Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. Azor Orne.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO MORRIS, PLIARNE, PENET & CO.

Gentlemen

War Office Boston 25th Feb 1778

This, please God, will be deliverd you by Cap’ Luther Turner in our Ship Adams, by whom you will receive Letters from our Mutual Friends Messrs John I Cripps & Mey Merchants in Charlestown S Carolina Inclosing Invoice & Bill Lading of a Cargo of Rice, which we wish safe to your hands.—You will please to dispose of the Cargo to our best Advantage and dispatch the Ship directly Back. ballast with Salt to which you will Add an Assortment of such Articles as mentiond below. You will be kind eno’ to send us the Masters Receipts for such Moneys as you may furnish him with to his men, & other disbursemants.—We are very Respectfully

[&c.]

Sam Phips Savage Presd’t
By order of the Board.—

to the Adams

Cap’ Luther Turner

Three Point Blanketts
Blue Cloth
White do proportioned ⅔ blue ⅓ Red ⅓ White
Red do for Soldiers Cloths,—
Stout large Shoes & Stockings of a Good Quality for Soldiers—
Linnen for Shirting for do. from 30° to 50° sols
Ravens Duck
Ticklenburghs
Cordage of Different Sizes from 1 to 4 Inches,—


1. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams.
2. John S. Cripps and Florian Charles Mey.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a Meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford in and for the State of Connecticut on the 25th Day of February, 1778.

 Whereas the Honble Congress of the United States have authorized and requested his Excellency the Governor and this Board to cause the continental frigate Trumbull, now lying near the mouth of the river Connecticut and there detained by reason of an apprehended difficulty of getting over a bar of sand, cal-
I'd Say Brook Bar, to be removed and got over said bar ready to proceed to sea &c. Therefore,

Resolved and ordered by his Excellency the Governor and this Board, That Capt. John Cotten of Middletown be and he is hereby fully authorized, impowered and directed, forthwith to endeavour by all proper and practible means in his power, to cause the said continental frigate to be remov'd and got over said bar and into the harbour of Newlondon, and for that end to employ such help and assistance of men and materials as he shall find and adjudge proper and necessary. And Dudley Saltonstall, Esq', commander of said ship, and all other officers and men belonging to said ship, are hereby requested, ordered and directed, to afford said Capt. Cotten every aid, help and assistance in their power, to effect this important and necessary object and which Congress have so much at heart. And said Capt. Cotten is to use his best prudence and discretion in prosecuting this important business to prevent the said ship falling into the hands of the enemy, or any other misfortune; and to make report as soon as may be to his Excellency the Governor of his doings in the premises together with the expence attending the execution thereof, that the same may be defrayed and proper information immediately made to said Hon'ble Congress.


1. See Captain John Cotton to Governor Jonathan Trumbull, 26 Feb., below.

BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Haddenfield 25th Feb'y 1778—

I landed in New Jersey the 19th: and proceeded to Salem the same Evening—the next Morning I sent out several Detachment to Collect Cattle &c: pursuant to the within Order; at the same time Dispatched the enclosed Letter to B. Gen' Ellis—

It was difficult to meet any Cattle; Altho the Country abounded with them; as the Inhabitants had Secreted all such as were fit for our use in the Swamps—however I have got together upwards of One hundred and fifty Head, which will be at Mount holly this day at 3 oClock—there is a Number more in the Vicinity of Coopers ferry & the River between this and Dunck's ferry, which we shall also drive, and doubt not but I shall send to Camp in the course of four days more at least 250 head exclusive of about thirty Capital Horses for Lee's Troop2—Upon hearing that the Enemy were about to land at Burlington, I attempted to pass the Cattle over at New Castle with Capt. Barry's Boats, but this failing have sent them by the way of Mount holly—passing with the main detachment between them and the River; and In order to amuse the Enemy and Effect the Destruction of the Forage on the River—I Directed Capt. Barry with a Detachment in Boats to execute the Order, of which the Enclosed is a Copy—he began the Business yesterday at the Mouth of Racoons Creek at 10 oClock in the morn falling down with the tide—this drew the Attention of the Enemy that way—and at one oClock this Morn twenty flatt bottomed Boats with a Number of other craft full of Troops, rowed down the River by Glochester Point—but where they have landed I am not yet Informed—but expect every moment to here—as I have Detached horse Men both up and down the
River—least they should amuse us below, whilst they are passing at Dunck's ferry, in this Case I shall out flank them—

If the Jerseys should not be their Object I fear for Smallwood—he is in a fee

ble Condition—he has not Carriages sufficient to move his Baggage—

I Shall push the Cattle for Trent town, and in Case the Enemy have landed in this State will Remain, with the Militia and part of the Detachment to prevent the Enemy from Maroding too far—until I receive your Excellencies further Orders on the Occasion—General Ellis the Commanding Officer here informs me that the whole of the force he can Collect dont exceed three Hundred—I am Your Excellencies

Ant' Wayne BG

NB I have sent you the

Originals—not having time to Copy the Different Orders


**Master's Journal of H.M.S. Roebuck, Captain Andrew Snape Hamond**

Feb'ry. 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

Wednesday 25th. AM some hands employd Wolding a New Main Mast—

First part Do. Weather [Light airs and dark cloudy weather] latter Do. and rain PM at 10 Mann'd some Flat Boats to carry the 42 Regt. & Queens Rangers to Coopers Ferry

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964, 89.

**Master's Journal of H.M. Galley Cornwallis, Lieutenant Thomas Spry**

Feb'ry. 1778 at Single Anchor between philadelphia and Coopers ferry

Wednesday 25 

½ p.m. 1 AM, weighd and came to sail Down the River in Company With the Pearls Tender Half Galleys and flatt boats with Troops1 at 4 Anchord in 5 fathom water above the Cheaveux de frize Close to the Zebra at 6 weighd and rowd through the East Chanal to Billings port and Anchord in 4 fathm. water a Cables Lenth from the shore

At Single Anchor at Billings port The two lower Chimneys SW ½ W

Light Arts inclinable to Calm at 1 PM came to sail Rowd and Towd with flatt boats down the River ½ p.m. 6 Anchord in ¾ 3 fathm. Water of the High land off[f] Christeen2 in C° with Cap't Lindsey in his Tender Zebra and flat boats3

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1676, pt. 2, fol. 35.
Continental Navy sloop Providence
2. Christiana Creek, Del.

**NOTICE OF SALE OF PRIZE SCHOONER**

_To be SOLD, by decree of the Hon. the COURT of ADMIRALTY, on Thursday the 12th of March next, in the town of Hampton,_

_A SCHOONER boat about twenty five or thirty tuns burthen, with her rigging, tackle, apparel, &c. also a quantity of SALT, RUM, SAIL DUCK, and several other articles, lately taken by Capt. James Barron carrying supplies to the British ships of war._

_BEN. POWELL, Marshal._

_WILLIAMSBURG, Feb. 25, 1778._

Purdie’s *Virginia Gazette* (Williamsburg), 6 Mar. 1778.

1. The Virginia Court of Admiralty’s 20 Feb. order for the publication of this notice states that there was also a Negro man named Gawin on board the small schooner when captured by Capts. James and Richard Barron. Ibid.

**NOTICE OF SALE OF PRIZE SLOOP FORTUNE**

_To be SOLD, by decree of the Hon. the COURT of ADMIRALTY, on the 6th of March next, at East warehouses in, Gloucester county,_

_A SLOOP¹ about forty or fifty tuns burthen, together with her rigging, tackle, apparel, &c. taken up in Chesapeake bay by Capt. Richard Billups and the company under his command in September last, in which vessel was a quantity of FLOUR and BREAD. The said sloop, rigging, &c. may be seen by applying to Richard Billups, who lives near the place._

_BEN. POWELL, Marshal._

_WILLIAMSBURG, Feb. 25, 1778._

Purdie’s *Virginia Gazette* (Williamsburg), 6 Mar. 1778.

1. *Fortune* was libelled on 10 Mar. in Williamsburg. See “At a Court of Admiralty held in the City of Williamsburg, the 10th day of March 1778” below.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>February 1778</th>
<th>Cape Henry</th>
<th>ESE¹</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Wednesday 25 | Light winds & clear wea² | AM. saw two Ships at anchor within C Henry, one with french colours, & one at sea plying, sent the Tender to reconnoitre & them to be the Solebay with a french ship of 24 guns.¹ At 11 the Solebay & prize Anchored by us. And _St. Albans_ standing up for the ships—
|              | Ditto      |      |
|              | Moderate & clear | Anchored by us the _St. Albans_ at ½ past 1 P.M. Empd receiving & stowing provisions from the victualler |

_D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885._

LEETENANT GOVERNOR JOHN GAMBIER TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Quadruplicate

Nassau in New Providence
the Chief of the Bahama Islands
25th Feb: 1778.

My Lord

I am extremely sorry to acquaint your Lordship that a very unfortunate Accident happened here a few Days after my Arrival, and before I had Time to make any Disposition for the Safety and Defence of the Island.

On the 27th of January in the Night a Party of Marines were landed from a Vessel of War belonging to the American Congress[1] [to] the Westward of this Town, who marched silently to Fort Nassau and took Possession of it; very unfortunately there were many Americans here (who had gott Passages from the West Indies) who went into the Fort and joined them, they then pointed the Guns on the Town, and sent a Flag of Truce to acquaint the Inhabitants, if there was the least attempt made to raise any Force to attack the Fort, they would fire immediately on the Town, and at the same Time to assure them that none of the Property of the Inhabitants should be injured, which Threat and Promise prevented many of the Inhabitants from joining me, and thereby the Americans considerably outnumbred the Assistance I could gett.

In the Morning early their Ship entred the Harbour and seized on a large Jamaica Ship[2] laden with Sugars and Rum (that putt in here to refitt) and also on three small Vessels[3] that were Prizes to a Jamaica Privateer.[4]

The Americans kept Possession of the Fort two Days, at the End of which Time they spiked up the Guns, destroyed the little Powder that was in the Fort, and sailed with their Prizes.

Since the above Accident I have formd an Association which most of the Inhabitants have entred into, and have agreed to do Duty in the Fort, till we can gett some military Assistance, from Lord Howe or Sir Peter Parker to whom I have wrote for that Purpose, or else some Assistance from England.

I am sorry to say there is a very considerable Trade carryed on, between the Americans and some of the Inhabitants of these Islands and that large Quantities of Salt are sent to America, which it is not in my Power to prevent for want of some Military Assistance to support the Civil Power.

The foregoing Accident points out the Necessity there is for some Naval Force to be stationed here, as well as some Detachment of Soldiers, and without which whenever the Americans can spare Troops to garrison this Place, they certainly will take Possession of it and keep it.

I am sure I need not point out to your Lordship the many Disadvantages that must attend the Jamaica Trade, as well as that to West Florida and East Florida, was this Place a Rendezvous for American Privateers. I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Jnô Gambier.


2. Ship Mary, Henry Johnson, master.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES

Febxa 1778  Lattg 18°.. 19 No  [In Anegada Passage]
Wednesday 25 at 12 [AM] saw a sail to the Nw ward at 2 AM fired 2; 6 pound shott to Bring her too prov'd to be a sloop from New haven Bound to Santa Cruix Do sent an Officer & 5 Men to take Charge of her1
Lattg 18°.. 37 No

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 195. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.

GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]
My Lord. St Vincent 18th February 1778.

... a very few days ago a french Man of War of sixty four Guns took under convoy and proceeded with Six American Vessells from St Pierre, bound to America. French troops conducted onboard these american Vessells, and from prisons, and other places where they had been kept, between Sixty & Seventy English Seamen who when received onboard were most cruelly whipped on pretence of either having attempted to escape from or refusing to enter onboard the american Privateers.

I firmly hope My Lord, I, or some other of his Majestys Governors, may receive some early directions to remedy that practice of the french Governors or to have it openly avowed by them, in order to have such avowal transmitted home. should I be honored with his Majestys commands herein these shall be executed with whatever precision and firmness I shall be directed to use.

their privateers have since my last arrived in Martinica with many valuable English prizes; might I My Lord presume to hint an easy redress to this; it would be to remark that three or at most four of his Majestys Men of War cruising close round the french Islands, would more effectually cut off the possibility of American Cruizers coming out, or their carrying prizes there than four times that number cruising more largely, nay even ten times that number cruising about his Majestys own Islands; for without access to Ports to go into & refit, victual, or man, or into which to carry their Captures, there would be immediately an end in these seas, to those audacious and by the French so much countenanced, nay authorized depre-dations committed on the commerce of His Majestys subjects.

With these Asylums left open to them all remonstrances, reclamations, &c your Lordship may depend upon it is only time thrown away, paper uselessly blotted, his Majestys honor insulted, and his subjects continue to be daily dreadfully pillaged. With these Cruizers of Force sufficient to command respect, the French ports must be open to them as allies, & thus certain intelligence at least, would be constantly acquired by the Captains of the Men of War. the measure recommended does not appear to me to be in the least likely to be Productive of a French War, but on the contrary preventative, by depriving the french of those funds they now obtain, towards carrying on one. Should this become unavoidable, and at present the French not acknowledging avowedly the Americans as independant States, dare...
not obstruct that chastisement, his Majestys Ships of War may give these rebells, when not within the actual protection & limits of the French Islands.

Your Lordship will I hope pardon the freedom of a hint probably unnecessary, yet which has been dictated by the Zeal for his Majesty, and that intellignce of facts obtained by

Your Lordships most obedient Humble Servant
Valentine Morris

PS: Feb. 25th I have the honor herewith to transmit to your Lordship copies of one of my letters of the 17th, & one of 23d of this month, to the Lords of the Treasury, having done the same to their Lordships by this letter, both your Lordship & they will more fully know the unaccountable conduct of the Colonists of this Government, I shall take the freedom in my next of offering what appears to me a short & effectual method of checking it.

PS I have sent to Admiral Young & to Governor Birt copies of those I trust useful informations relative to the Americans & the conduct of the French which under cover of my copies of my letter to the Lords of the Treasury your Lordship receives.

February 26

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]
[Frigate Boston at sea]
1778.
Feb. 26. Thursday. I have made many Observations, in the late bad Weather, Some of which I do not think prudent to put in Writing—a few I will Set down. 1. I have Seen the inexpressible Inconvenience of having So Small a Space between Decks, as there is in the Boston.—as the main Deck was almost constantly under Water, the Sea rolling in and out at the Ports and Scuppers, We were obliged to keep the Hat[ch]ways down—Whereby the Air became So hot and so dry in the ’Tween decks that for my own Part, I could not breathe, or live there.—Yet the Water would pour down when ever an hatchway was opened, so that all was afloat.—2. The Boston is over metalled,—Her Number of Guns and the Weight of their Metal is too great for her Tonnage.—She has 5 Twelve Pounders, & 19. Nines.—We were obliged to sail, day & Night during a Chaise with the Guns out, in order to be ready, and this exposed Us to certain Inconvenience and great Danger.—They made the Ship labour and roll, So as to oblige Us to keep the Chain Pumps as well as the Hand Pumps, almost constantly going—Besides they Wring, and twist the Ship in such a Manner as to endanger the Starting of a Butt, but still more to endanger the Masts and Rigging.—3. The Ship is furnished with no Pistolls, which She ought to be, with at least as many as there are officers, because there is nothing but the Dread of a
Pistoll will keep many of the Men to their Quarters in Time of Action. 4. This Ship is not furnished with good Glasses, which appears to me of very great Consequence. Our Ships ought to be furnished with the best Glasses that Art affords. Their Expence would be Saved a Thousand Ways. 5. There is the Same general Inattention, I find on Board the Navy to Economy that there is in the Army. 6. There is the Same general Relaxation of order and Discipline. 7. There is the Same Inattention to the Cleanliness of the Ship and the Persons & Health of the Sailors, as there is at land of the Cleanness of the Camp and the Health, and Cleanness of the soldiers.—8. The Practice of profane Cursing and Swearing, So Silly as well as detestable, prevails in a most abominable Degree.—it is indulged and connived at by officers, and practised to in such a Manner that there is no Kind of Check against it.—and I take upon me to Say that order, of every Kind will be lax as long as this is So much the Case.

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), pp. 11–12.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO JOHN LANGDON

Navy Board Eastern department
Boston 26 February 1778

Sir

We are favoured with yours of the 15th: and regret our inability to Supply you with money as much as you possibly [torn].—

Since our last of the 12th: John Deshon Esq: has been in Town and took with him all the Loan office Certificates that we were possessed of except 2500 dollars in order to get Exchanged for Continental money in the States of Rhode Island and Connecticut to pay the officers and men belonging to the Warren that Escaped from Providence last Monday night was a week thro' the Fire of the Enemy's Ships that lay in the passage—

M' Deshon sat out last Saturday morning in expectation of meeting the Warren at New London.

We have (being truly Sensible of your necessitous calls for money) Sent you by M' Noble in Certificates Fifteen hundred dollars of what remains with us being every hour in expectation of a Supply of money which we shall not fail giving you Notice thereof soon as comes to hand—We are [&c.]

Wm Vernon, on behalf of the Board


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb'y 26th 1778

Ordered That Capt: Isaac Freeman be paid the Ball of his Acc't for Piloting & sundry expences for the Sloop Republic . . . £37..13.. 4

Orderd That the Comm: Gen: deliver Capt: Luther Turner for the Ship Adams 20th Butter—

Order'd That Capt: Hopkins receive from the Brig: King George now ye: 23 Barrels Tar 11 d° Pitch—
Order'd That M\textsuperscript{c} Henry H. Williams's Bill for 30 Tons Water supply’d the Brig\textsuperscript{c} Freedom\textsuperscript{6} Capt\textsuperscript{n} Clouston be paid £ 3., 0.. 0
Order'd That M\textsuperscript{c} Ivers\textsuperscript{7} pay M\textsuperscript{c} John Owen's Bill for Buckets for the Brigantine[s] Massachusetts\textsuperscript{8} & Favorite\textsuperscript{b} £ 6.. 0.. 0
Order'd That M\textsuperscript{c} Ivers pay Capt\textsuperscript{n} Turner on account Ship Adams £67.16.—

1. Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic.
2. David Devens.
5. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.
7. Thomas Ivers.
8. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.

LIBEL FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

STATE of MASSACHUSETTS—BAY.

Middle-District. To all whom it may concern.

NOTICE is hereby given, That a Libel is filed before me, in Behalf of Capt. Marine,\textsuperscript{1} Commander of the armed Schooner Congress,\textsuperscript{2} and all concerned therein, against the Sloop Elizabeth, of about 70 Tons burthen, James Littlefield, late Master. Which Vessel, with her Cargo and Appurtenances, is said to have been taken and brought into the Middle-District aforesaid; and for the Trial of the Justice of said Capture, the Maratime-Court for the said District, will be held at BOSTON, on Wednesday, the 18th Day of March, 1778, when and where the Owners of said Capture, or any Persons concerned therein, may appear, and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same should not be condemned.

N. CUSHING, Judge of said Court.

Independent Chronicle, and the Universal Advertiser (Boston), 26 Feb. 1778.
2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Congress, mounting 6 carriage guns with a crew of 30 men, owned by John Farrey and Henry Newhall, of Boston, was commissioned on 24 Oct. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, 121, 122.

ISAAC SEARS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir Boston Feb\textsuperscript{y} 26\textsuperscript{th}. 1778

I have now an opportunity to send off\[f] the articles purchesed for the Putnam,\textsuperscript{1} to the Care of M\textsuperscript{c} John Perit at Norwich, I have Sent but 78 muskets, Cou’d git no more, I think 60 is plenty for the Putnam, I am Sorry it was not in my Power to procur a harth & Copper for the Ship & the other articls Cap\textsuperscript{n} Allen\textsuperscript{2} gave me a minet of, they are not to be had here, I Shell Still be on the lookout if Can git the articls defisant Shell do it, the Copper Cap\textsuperscript{n} Allen desierd me to git for the Smoke hole Cou’d not be had the man that he expected to have had it of, Could not let me have more than about 25\textsuperscript{th} which was all he had, will not Sheet Iron do,
Such as they make the Salt pans of I sopose that may be had with you Inclosed is My acco' against the Ship Putnam except the Cartage I am Sir [&c.]

Isaac Sears


2. Capt. Thomas Allon.

RECEIPT OF CAPTAIN SAMUEL SMEDLEY

Received Boston February 26th. 1778 of M' Daniel Umphry¹ Sixteen Pieces of Six Pound Cannon Belonging to State of Connecticut One of which Being Rendered Unfit for Service by having one of the Truneons Broke off for Ship Defence

Sam'l Smedley


1. Daniel Humphry.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a Meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden at Hartford in and for said State on the 26th day of February, A.D. 1778.

Resolv'd, That Capt. Rob' Niles¹ be and he is hereby directed to deliver to the Hon' Wm. Pitkin, Esqr,² or order, two hogsheads of sulphur,³ taking his receipt for the same.

Resolv'd, That Capt. Rob' Niles be directed to deliver to Mr. Isaac Doolittle,⁴ of Newhaven, and Company, or order, one hogshead of sulphur, taking a receipt for the same.

Resolv'd, That Capt. Rob' Niles be directed to deliver to Colo. Jedidiah Elderkin⁵ or order, one hogshead of sulphur, taking a receipt for the same.

Resolv'd, That Capt. Rob' Niles be and he is hereby directed to deliver to Nath Wales junr', Esqr,⁶ or order, one hogshead of sulphur, taking a receipt for the same...


2. Member of the Connecticut Council of Safety.
3. This sulphur had just been imported from the West Indies by Niles in the Connecticut Navy trading sloop Dolphin. See Pay Roll of Connecticut Navy Trading Sloop Dolphin, 6 Mar., below.
5. Elderkin was a colonel in the Connecticut Militia who had been responsible for guarding the powder magazine at Windham.
6. Member of the Connecticut Council of Safety.

CAPTAIN JOHN COTTON TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Honerable Sir

I Received your Directions with Regard To the Ship Trumbull¹ I Shall Sett out for N London on Monday in Order to See Capt' Saltonstall² on the Buiness and See the Situation of the Ship I Shall Use all Means possible in Order to Effect the the
Gting her Over the Barr butt in the Mean Time would be Informed where I am to Gett A Supply of Money to Carrey on that Business as the Men Must be hired by the Day there.\(^3\) Being butt Sixteen Now on board IncluIng Officers, Your Ans\(^3\) Pr Bearer will Oblige [&c.]

John Cotton

\[\text{Middletown, Conn.} \text{ Feb}^{y} 26th 78.\]


2. Capt. Dudley Saltonstall, commanding the frigate Trumbull.


NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., \& CO. TO CAPTAIN SAMUEL CHAMPLIN, JR.

\[\text{New London Feb}^{y} 26^{th} 1778\]

Sir You are now Command\(^4\) of the Private Armd Sloop American Revenue fitted and Man\(\^d\)d for a four Months Cruse Against the Enemys of the United States and I hope you will have good Success, I have given you a letter of Credit on my Friend Mr. Patrick Moore Merch\(^1\) in St. Pierrs Martineco, for Such Nessesary Stores you may have Accassion for, and would Recomend Frugality.—In Case you Send any Prize to the West Indias I would Recomend your Sending her to Mr. Moores Address and if you Should be so lucky as to take any Dry goods, I would Recomend your takeing them on Board the Revenue, but as Matters may be Circumstancd I must leave the matter with you to do the best in your Power for the Benefit of the Concern\(\^d\), so wish you a good Cruse and Safe Return to your Friend \& Owners [&c.]

Nath\(^1\) Shaw Jun\(\^r\) \& Co.

a True Copy of the Original

\(\&\) Samuel Champlin Jr.


NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO PATRICK MOORE

\[\text{New London February 26\(^{th}\) 1778—}\]

Sir I Received your favours of ye 28\(^{th}\) of Nov\(^c\) and 10\(^{th}\) January last, the former by Cap\(^r\) Lamb, who Arived att Boston, and is fiting his Brigg.\(^1\) for a Privateer, and Imagine by this he has her in great forwardness—I Observe that he has left in your hands (att my disposal) Godfrey Hutchinsons Obligations to the Amount of Sixteen hundred pound Sterling, and that he has taken a Concern of \(\frac{1}{3}\) in the Sloop Trumbull\(^2\) (now the Brigg Ranger) for a Privateer for my Acco\(^u\). I hope she will have Success, and should be Glad you would Send me the Acco\(^v\) of ye Charges, Prizes &c, When an Oppertunity Pressents. Samuel Champlin Command\(^v\) of the Privateer Sloop American Revenue\(^v\) will Deliver you this, and as the Vessell belongs to me Should be Glad you would Supply him with such Stores as he may have Accassion for, and Charge the Am\(^u\) to my Acco\(^u\) & Send me his Bill, have Given
Cap' Champlin Orders In Case he takes any Prize, whose Cargo may suit at St. Pierres to Send her to your Address; the Proceeds of which would have Ly in your hands Untill further Orders, have also given Cap' Jos. Conkling in the Ark'd Sloop Revenge, a letter of Credit on you for Assistance &c and have Recomen'd to him to send such Prizes as may be Suitable for your Markitt to you, and would have you follow his Directions In Regard to the Proceeds—Cap' Lamb this moment came from Boston, and writes you by this Opportunity, and Suppose he has Mentioned my purchasing One Eighth of the Brig. I am Sir [&c.]

Nath'l Shaw Jun't

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Favourite, formerly Irish Gimblet, John Lamb, commander, was commissioned on 27 May 1778. She was bonded by William Shattuck, merchant of Boston, John Lamb, mariner of Norwich, Conn., and Patrick Moore of Martinique. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 139, pp. 172, 221 (Bond not to enlist any man in New England outside of Massachusetts).
2. Connecticut privateer sloop Trumbull, Henry Billings, commander.
4. See Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to Captain Samuel Champlin, Jr., immediately above.
5. Connecticut privateer sloop Revenge.

BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

8 o'Clock PM
Mount Holly [N.J.] 26th Feb' 1778

Sir

The flat Bottomed boats which I mentioned to have passed down the River landed yesterday morning about two OClock at Billings Port—about Two thousand in Number—fifteen Hundred of which Encamped last Night within Seven Miles of Selem—and I doubt not but that they are now Employed in Collecting the Cattle &C which the Inhabitants in that Quarter took great pains to hide from us—finding means at the same time to give the Enemy exact Intelligence of our Numbers and Rout—in Consequence of which that body were thrown over below—but in Order to leave Nothing to chance, and in full Confidence of securing my Detachment and the Militia under Col Ellis—they landed about Two Thousand more at two OClock this Morning at Coopers Creek, Coopers ferry and Glocester Point, with four Pieces of Artillery and a Considerable body of Light Horse—and Surrounded Haddonfield in all Quarters before day Light—I had been at the ferries Opposite the City the preceeding Evening—and from their Motions Apprehended a Maneuver of this Nature—which was also Mentioned to me by an Old friend—who Observing me through his Glass across the River—found means to Convey—the Intelligence

The Militia having made a Custom of beating tattoo at Nine OClock—I made it answer for the Signal to Decamp—sending off all the Publick Stores at the same time to this place—where I also found Forty Barrels of Powder &C &C these I have sent on to Trent Town with One Hundred and Fifty Head of Cattle taken from Selem—under the Conduct of Lieu't Col Sherman with about 140 men who will be at Trent Town tomorrow afternoon

It's Probable they will now Effect a Grand forage—a Prodigious Number of Cattle and Horses can be had from the Country that they now possess from Haddonfield to Selem—the forage Immediately on the River is for the most part
Destroyed and I intend to Effect the Destruction of that Situate on Mantua, Timber and Coopers Creeks

But we shall not be able to Prevent them from passing thro' the Country at pleasure—their Numbers being Eight to one—but in Order to Circumscribe them as much as Possible—I have taken the Liberty to Call on Genl Polaskie for such part of His Horse as can Conveniently be spared and fittest for duty

The Country being in a Naked Condition and abounding with Cattle &c. has Induced me to use every exertion to Cover it as much as possible until I receive your Excellencies further Orders

I this Moment learn that four or five Waggon belonging to the Comm of which were on a back Rout from Selem loaded with Spirits Brandy &c. have fell into the Enemies hands—and in all Probability we have lost a small guard of Seven men left to Conduct them

From the Supineness and Disaffection of every part of this State which I have passed through (on my Present tour)—I don't expect a Single man of the Militia to turn out more than those already under Col Ellis, which don't amount to three Hundred—the People in this Quarter being (if Possible) more toristically Inclined those in the State of Pens. I am with every Sentiment of Esteem [&c.]

Ant Wayne


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. DELAWARE, COMMANDER JAMES WATT

Feb' 1778 Moor'd to a Wharf [at Philadelphia]
Thursd' 26 Thick hazey W
AM Embarked the 2d Battalion of Light Infantry in Flatt Boats & Gally's & Landed them at Billing[s] fort, from whence they were to march to Salim & the Boats to follow them down the River

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239, fol. 9.

1. The galleys were Cornwallis and Pembroke. For more on this expedition, see Journal of H.M.S. Roebuck, 24 Feb., esp. note 2, Brigadier General Anthony Wayne to Captain John Barry, 23 Feb., and Brigadier General Anthony Wayne to General George Washington, 26 Feb., above, and Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 26 Feb., below.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, February 26, 1778
Resolved, That it be an instruction to the captains or commanders of privateers, to annoy the enemy by all the means in their power, by land or water, taking care not to infringe or violate the laws of nations, or the laws of neutrality . . .

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report; Whereupon,
Ordered, That a warrant issue on the treasurer in favour of the Committee of Commerce for twenty thousand dollars, advanced upon their application, for the purpose of loading with rice the ship Flaman, ordered to South Carolina; the said Committee to be accountable.

JCC 10: 196, 199.
1. See Continental Commerce Committee to John Langdon, 23 Feb., above.


Feb\textsuperscript{r} 1778

\textbf{Thursday 26}

At Single Anchor at Billingsport The two Chimneys SW

\frac{1}{2} W [anchored off Highland of Christiana Creek]

At 2 AM weighd Rowd and Towd Down the River at 8 Anchord in 5 fath\textsuperscript{m} water off the peapatch [island] Reedy point bearing SW 3 miles in Company as above Except the Zebra at 11 Saw 6 boats\textsuperscript{1} weighd and Gave Chace \frac{1}{2} p\textsuperscript{t} 11 fired two 24 pound shot at one of them at the same Time Saw a Ship and swoop the ship had a Schooner in Tow She proved to be the Nautilus at Noon Anchord a Gain

At Anchor Below the peapatch

First part Dark Cloudy weather Latter snowy at 1 P:M. Cap\textsuperscript{i} Lindsey\textsuperscript{2} took a boat loaded with rum \frac{1}{2} p\textsuperscript{t} 3 Cap\textsuperscript{i} Lindsey Orderd Us to go And Anchor off a Creek and Batter a Rebel Schooner that lay there which we did at 5 weighd by his Order \frac{1}{2} past 5 Anchord off Sealam Creek in 5\frac{1}{2} fathom water

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1676, pt. 2, 35.
1. This was Capt. John Barry's force of six armed boats, returning to Port Penn, Del., from New Jersey where they had burned about 400 tons of hay from Mantua Creek to Alloway Creek. See Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 26 Feb., immediately below.
2. Capt. John Linzee, R.N.


Sir

According to the Orders of General Wayne I have Destroyed the Forage from Mantua Creek to this Place the Quantity Destroyed is about four Hundred Tons & Should have Proceeded farther had not a Number of the Enemies Boats appeared in Sight & Lining the Jersey Shore Deprived Us of the Opportunity of Proceeding Farther on the Same purpose, Shall Remit to Your Excellency the Names of the Persons Whose property was Destroyed & Likewise the Quantity of Each, have thought Proper to Detain four of Your Men to assist in Getting the Boats away as Some of my Men are Rendered Incapable of Proceeding thro Fatigue But Shall again Remit by the First Order Of Your Excellency having no farther Occasion for the Remaining Part of the Detachment under my Command have thought Proper to Discharge them & am Sir With Due Respect [&c.]

John Barry

Port penn Feb\textsuperscript{r} 26. 1778
MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CHRISTOPHER LOWNDES

Sir.

Capt. Courseyl waits on you about the Remainder of the Rigging for the Chester Galley. We are very desirous of getting her fitted and wish you to expedite it and send it to Elk Ridge. The Delay and Risk in sending a Boat round, we wish to avoid. We are &c.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075–6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "Christopher Lowndes Esq"


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 26th day of February 1778.

Mr Isaac Mercer received orders to proceed to Warwick, and deliver two hundred Bush' of salt to Cap't Charles Thomas, from whom he will receive some Cordage and Swivel shot which he is to bring down and Land at Mr Holt,¹ and then wait on the Board for further Orders.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 359.

1. William Holt.

DENIS-NICOLAS COTTINEAU DE KERLOGUEN TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

My Lord Washington Generalissimo of the American Forces.

My General,

Deign to accept the humble respects of a Stranger, who has taken every method to land near your Camp—in order to offer you the more readily such succours as his Cargo may afford—the inclosed contains a list of the Articles which compose it and I shall wait for your orders before I begin to sell any thing—

I dare flatter myself that you will be pleased to accept my respectful Compliments of Congratulation upon the Success of your Arms—I regret that I was not bred to the Land-Service, as I would in that case have solicited the honor of serving under you—I should esteem myself very happy could I be of the number of Victims, in your glorious cause—If I should be judged worthy of being employed in the naval Service, and my Vessel could be made useful to the Continent, I shall always be ready—and I flatter myself that if I should not fulfill the end of my Mission, it would appear that any other man would have failed—Having been forced to anchor in Cape Look out bay (my Vessel drawing too much water to go into Beaufort)—where I was not sufficiently guarded against attacks from the enemy—I established a battery of Six twelve pounders on Shore—and posted a guard at the point—The Chevalier de Cambray, an Artillery Officer, who is going to offer his Service to you—directed the work with all the Skill of his profession—when the Cargo is Discharged, I propose to go into Beaufort and erect another Battery—I intend to name them Forts Washington and Hancock—I flatter myself
that you will not take it amiss, and that you will consent that one of these Forts should bear your name—it is too good an Omen to a Battery placed for the Defence of Vessels, to allow of your refusing your assent. The name alone will be more formidable to the Enemy, than the Cannon of the Fort—

Deign to accept the assurances of profound respect with which I have the honor to be [&c.]

D Cottineau.

Capt. of the Frigate Ferdinand—
Cape Look out [N.C.] 26th February 1778.

[Enclosure]

List of The Cargo of Ship Ferdinand Capt Cottineau

Nails of every sort
Superfines, half fines and
Cloths of every sort
Common Blankets—
Tamies of all sorts
Woolen, thread, & Silk
stockings
Woolen and thread Caps
Cards for Wool & cotton
Baskets of Superfine oil of
olives
Drinking glasses
Thread for Sails and Sewing
Twine
Writing & Paper for Impression
Superfine & common Tea
Yellow Nankan
Various merceries
Boxes of Drugs
Fine & Royal Cloths
Sail Duck & small Canvas
Black Pepper
Loaf Sugar in Barrels
Green Coperas
Ready ground Paint with oil in
Barrels—
Paint Oil
Fine & ordinary Salt
Silk & thread handkerchiefs
Silk Stockings of various Sorts
Hats of every quality
Coniac Brandy in Keggs.
Mens Shoes—
French Rum—
Superfine Holland paper
Leather for Shoes

Files of different Sorts
Chissels &c. &c.
Painted India Callicoes
New fashion, lace & head
Dresses
Cotton & Woolen lineings
Needles & Pins of all sorts
Thread & Silk of different
Sorts
Epauletts for Officers, Plumes
for Hats
Uniform Butts for the Navy
officers
Cordial of all Sorts
Watches of Silver & Gold
Silk for Ladies of different
Sorts
Cambricks—
Moreover there are many other
articles—
One Cable 170 fathom for a
large Ship.
Salt in sacks & Casks
Coffee
Burgundy in Bottles
Madeira & Barrels
Claret, superfine
Cables & other Ropes for the use of ships—
Shirting & Sheets for the Hospital
Umbrill's—

Cape look out 26 Feb 1778.


JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board .......................... [Charleston] Thursday 26th February 1778—
The Board Met According to Adjournment
Present Josiah Smith Junr in the Chair
Geo Abt, Hall, Tho' Savage, Tho' Corbett, Edwd Darrell Esqn—
The following Order of the Privy Council dated the 12th Inst. was Received by the Board this Evening the purport of which is as follows—

Viz

In the Privy Council

February 12th 1778—
The Board recommended to his Excellency to direct that the Vessel now building at the Ship Yard & Intended for a Galley, be Built for a sea Vessel By his Excellency the president
Ordered Accordingly
(Signed) John Colcock

The following Orders were drawn on the Treasury in fav' of Robt Cochran for 3 Months rent of the Ship Yard & Four Negroes to the 28th Ultim. ............. £305 — —
Willm Wilkins Making Sails &c. for the Defence ........................... £75 — —
ditto .................. for the Eagle pilot boat 295 .
ditto .................. for the Tryal ditto ...... 54.15 424. 15 — —
Leger & Greenwood for rum Supplied the Commissary 7199„15 — —
Nath' Russell & C' for rum supplied ditto 5432 — —
Elisha Poinsett Medicines for the Notre Dame £850..2. 6
ditto .................. for the Fair American 118.15 968„17„6
Edward Stiles for the .................. Comet £ 7 — —
for the ............ Volunteer 38. 7. 6
AMERICAN THEATER

for the . . . Gen' Moultrie 58.10 —
for the . . . Fair American 6 — —
for the . . . . . . . . . Polly 51.15
for the Rattle Snake 4 — — 165,,12. 6

M'p Lester for 1 Month wages for 3 Negroes
a 20/ & day on board the floating Battery
Ordered to be p'd by J:C2

£14,589— —

Adjourned to next Monday Evening at 6 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 141-42.
1. John Rutledge, president of South Carolina.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE,
THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 26, 1778

CHARLESTOWN, February 26.
Mr. Samuel West arrived here a few days since from New-Providence, by way of North-Carolina, and has favoured us with the following intelligence.

"On Jan. 25th, 1778, the Continental sloop Providence, of 14 guns and 75 men, commanded by Capt. Rathburn, arrived at the west end of New-Providence, where, in the evening, he landed Mr. John Trevitt, his captain of marines, with 23 men. This party immediately proceeded to Mr. James Gould's plantation; from thence to Fort Nassau, which they took possession of, and secured 3 men who were in it. In the fort were also ten American sailors (among whom was our informant) who joined Capt. Trevitt. At day-light the inhabitants of New-Providence were not a little astonished to observe the American colours displayed on the bastion; every thing having been so quietly conducted, that not the least alarm had been given during the night. Capt. Trevitt, early in the morning, sent 5 men in a boat to a Jamaica ship that had put in there in distress; she was called the Mary, mounted 16 guns, had 30 men on board, was owned by Mr. Alex. Ross, merchant in Kingston, and commanded by — Johnson; her cargo consisted of rum, sugar, wine, coffee, &c. destined for New-York. The ship was immediately given up, and the Captain and crew carried to the fort, and there secured. Capt. Trevitt then sent 6 men to Governor Gambier, to demand the immediate surrender of Fort Johnson, which, after some little hesitation, he agreed to; the party thereupon took possession of the fort, spiked the cannon, and then rejoined their comrades at Fort Nassau.

"The townspeople, to the number of near 200, were now in arms: But a message from Capt. Trevitt to the Governour, threatening to fire from the fort on any number of men exceeding 9, he should see together, soon occasioned them to disperse very peaceably. At 4 o'clock in the afternoon of the 26th, the Providence came into the harbour, affecting to run from a privateer sloop of 16 guns, commanded by one Chambers. Capt. Rathburn came close under the guns of the fort, and Chambers was following him, but observing an unusual commotion in the town and neighbourhood, and a boat attempting to go out to him, hove in stays, when he received two 18 lb. balls from the fort, in which the American colours were there-
upon hoisted. Capt. Rathburn sent his boat in chase of that which had attempted
to go to Chambers, which they took, and made two men who were on board pris-
noners. Immediately afterwards near [3]00 men got under arms, and Chambers
came up to Fort Johnson (about two miles from Fort Nassau) where he had his crew
reinforced to upwards of 100 men. Chambers left his sloop under the command of
his lieutenant, and headed the inhabitants that were in arms. Capt. Rathburn, at 8
o'clock in the evening, ordered Capt. Trevitt, with five men, a drum and fife, to go
into the town, requiring all the friends of America to repair to him, under pain of
being treated as enemies. This produced a reinforcement of 15 New-England
sailors. Governour Gambier hereupon came to the fort, demanding the reason for
this notice: Trevitt answered, "He apprehended the inhabitants proposed attacking
the fort, and that if they did, his intention was to lay the town in ashes; that the
colours were nailed to the flag-staff, and that it was the determined resolution of all
his men, as well as himself, never to surrender." The Governour retired, making no
reply; and no attack was made. The 27th was employed in rigging three American
sloops, which had been taken by Chambers, and condemned, but not sold. In the
evening notice was given to the poor to come and take what they pleased of
upwards of 60 barrels of rice that were unheaded; they had been taken in
Chamber's prizes, and were his property. Numbers partook of this unexpected
bounty.

"On the 28th in the morning, Capt. Trevitt evacuated the fort, having previously
spiked upwards of 50 pieces of cannon. He gave Capt. Johnson and three men that
he found in the fort their liberty; the other prisoners, 32 in number, he carried with
him on board. Capt. Rathburn burnt two American sloops that had been taken by
Chambers, and then set sail, having with him the ship Mary and three sloops,
besides the Providence.

"Chambers, as soon as he observed Capt. Rathburn get under weigh, did the
same. When Capt. Rathburn had got over the bar, he hove too, challenging
Chambers to action, which however the latter thought prudent to decline, and
Capt. Rathburn proceeded to sea with his prizes. Capt. Rathburn gave the five men
who boarded the sloop (of whom Mr. West was one) the sloop Tryal, in which they
arrived at Newbern in North-Carolina, on the 7th of this month.9

"Capt. Ranking,10 of the privateer sloop Elbert, that was cast away some months
ago on Abaco,11 was with his crew, near six weeks on that island: They were taken
off by a Bahamian wrecker, and carried into Providence,12 where Capt. Johnson
compelled the sailors to take the oath of allegiance to George III, and enter on
board his vessel. They were part of the crew, when Capt. Rathburn took possession
of the ship. Capt. Ranking was released from close confinement by Capt. Rathburn;
being sickly, he was sent to Mr. Gould's plantation, but could not be found when the
Providence left the island."

3. Henry Johnson, master of the ship Mary.
5. Fort Montagu.
8. Sloops Washington, Tryal, and an unidentified sloop.
9. Samuel West was not one of the five men listed as having received Tryal See Memorial of Captains Cornelius Anabil, John Cockrom, Nathan Moar, and Isaac Mackey to Continental Congress, 21 Feb., and Captain John Peck Rathbun to Any Continental Agent, 29 Jan., both above.


GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON JOSEF PETELY

[New Orleans]

[Extract]

Enterado del Contenido de su carta de Vmd de 5 de Feb°, debo decirle qe si alguno de los oficiales de las Balandras Inglesas1 quisieren saltar en tierra para venir á la villa se lo permitira con tal de qe hayan de venir á presentarseme, á cuyo fin hava que les acompañe un soldado de ese Puerto

Por lo qe toca á qe los Ingleses quieran Reconocer las embarcaciones qe entrán y Salen p° el Bayu2 bajo el tiro de nuestro cañon, les havía Vmd. conocer con toda la prudencia, y politica posible la ninguna facultad qe tienen para practicarlo, y si insisten en executarlo me dara Vmd. parte p° tomar la providencia qe me pareca conveniente. . .

26 de Feb°.

[Translation]

In Response to your letter of 5 Feb., I ought to tell you that if any of the officers from the English Sloops1 want to land in order to come into the town, it will be permitted provided that they come and present themselves to me, to which end have them accompanied by a soldier from this Port.

In regard to the English wanting to Examine ships that enter and Leave from the Bayou2 within the reach of our cannon, inform them with all prudence, and politeness that they have no right to do so, and if they insist on doing it, inform me so that I may take whatever measures I think fit. . .

26 Feb.

Df, SpSAG, Papeles de Cuba, Legajo 1. This draft was written to the left of Petely's letter, printed above at 5 Feb. Portions not printed relate to supplying the Choctaws with provisions. Petely commanded Fort St. John overlooking the Bayou St. John which connects Lake Pontchartrain with the Mississippi River.


VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY

(a Copy) Antigua 26th February 1778.—

Sir

I have just received the favour of your Excellency's letter of the 22th Instant, inclosing me information of sundry American Vessels then lying at Martinico;1 which were expected to Sail from thence to North America at the times mentioned in said Paper of Information: it is now too late to endeavour to intercept any of those that were to sail with the first convoy: But at all events (if I have Ships here at the time mentioned for the others Sailing) I will try in what manner the French will behave (should our Ships meet with them during the time the American Vessels are in Company.)
Should you obtain any further Intelligence concerning the French Ships of War Convoying the American Vessels to and from their Islands: I shall be much obliged to You to communicate it to me as early as possible; that I may try to intercept them. The Vessel your Excellency has been pleased to send express on this occasion arrived here about 5: O.'clock this afternoon, and I dispatch her immediately with this. Captain Bruce being gone from hence, I send back the Letter addressed to him.

I have the honour to be Sir [&c.]

(Signed.) James Young.

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed at foot: "His Excellency Governor Shirley/Dominica." Docketed: "Dominica 22nd February 1778./Letter of Intelligence from/Governor Shirley Concerning/Sundry American Vessels/at Martinico, bound to/America, and inclosing/a Deposition thereof. And/My Answer thereto/Dated 26th February 1778./In Adm' Young's Letter/Dated 13 March 1778."

"A LIST OF REBEL VESSELS, TAKEN BY THE SQUADRON, OF HIS MAJESTY'S SHIPS & VESSELS, UNDER MY COMMAND AT JAMAICA, BETWEEN THE 21ST DAY OF DECEMBER, 1775 AND THE 26TH DAY OF FEBRUARY, 1778.—"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. of Vessels Taken</th>
<th>Vessels Names.</th>
<th>Maste' Names.</th>
<th>where Belonging.</th>
<th>Lading.</th>
<th>By which of His Majesty's Vessels taken</th>
<th>Commanders Names.</th>
<th>Agents Names.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>Schooner Nancy</td>
<td>Salmon</td>
<td></td>
<td>Molasses, Sail Cloath &amp;c</td>
<td>Maidston</td>
<td>Alan Gardner</td>
<td>Mal: Laing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>Sloop Betsey</td>
<td>Blackmore</td>
<td></td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>Sloop Pacificat</td>
<td>Dry Goods &amp;c</td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>Brigg Yarmouth</td>
<td>Folger</td>
<td>Nantucket</td>
<td>Lumber, Fish, Oil &amp;c</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>Williamborough Packett</td>
<td>Osborn</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Flour, Bread &amp; Staves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>Schooner Marianna</td>
<td>Will D'Grave</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>Flour &amp; Staves</td>
<td>Maidston</td>
<td>Alan Gardner</td>
<td>Mal: Laing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>Sloop L'Juno Bale</td>
<td>Will D'Grave</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>Flour, Corn, Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Racehorse</td>
<td>Lieu' Jones</td>
<td>Watkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>Sloop Postillion</td>
<td>Serron</td>
<td>S Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp; Indigo</td>
<td>Maidston</td>
<td>Alan Gardner</td>
<td>Mal: Laing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Schooner Ipswich</td>
<td>a Dutch Mas</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Fish, Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>Brigg Friarature</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>Schooner John</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish &amp; Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>Sloop S' Esprit</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Racehorse</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Schooner Tho. &amp; Anne</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto &amp; Sugar</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>Schooner Betsey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Antelope</td>
<td>Will Judd</td>
<td>Peter &amp; Charles Ramsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>Schooner Peggy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>Sloop Stordy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rice &amp; Indigo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>Sloop Polly</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber &amp; Stock</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Flour &amp; Bread</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter &amp; Charles Ramsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>Brigg Hazard</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Molasses, Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>Maidston</td>
<td>Alan Gardner</td>
<td>Mal: Laing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>Sloop Prosperous Polly</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Salt &amp; Dry Goods</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>Cha: H: Everitt</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>Sloop Reliance</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>Horses, Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Maidstone</td>
<td>Alan Gardner</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>Sloop Sandwich</td>
<td>John Elkins</td>
<td></td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>Sloop Ann</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
<td>Ditto &amp; Coffee</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Molly</td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>Cha H: Everitt</td>
<td>Male: Laing</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Molly</td>
<td>Lumber &amp; Horses</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Will</td>
<td>Molasses, Coffee &amp;c</td>
<td>Borras</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>St Ann</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Lidia</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Hawk</td>
<td>Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Sea Nymph</td>
<td>Powder, Wine &amp;c</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Juno</td>
<td>Antelope</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Hannah &amp; Elizabeth</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Liberty</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Burley Castle</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>S Ann</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Suckey</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Fortune</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Fortune</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Lowest</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Warren</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Friendship</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Victory</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Betsy</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Victory</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Locas</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**A LIST OF REBEL VESSELS, TAKEN BY THE SQUADRON, OF HIS MAJESTY'S SHIPS & VESSELS, UNDER MY COMMAND AT JAMAICA, BETWEEN THE 21st DAY OF DECEMBER, 1775 AND THE 26th DAY OF FEBRUARY, 1778.**

Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No of Vessels Taken</th>
<th>Vessels Names</th>
<th>Master Names</th>
<th>where Belonging</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>By which of His Majesty's Vessels taken</th>
<th>Commanders Names</th>
<th>Agents Names</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>107</td>
<td>Schooner William</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Lumber, Horses &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>108</td>
<td>Schooner French Town</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>Gask &amp; Dry Goods</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Cha H Everitt</td>
<td>Mal: Laing</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109</td>
<td>Sloop Unity</td>
<td>Guadelope</td>
<td>Rum &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Gelbraith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>Schooner Cannon</td>
<td>Bona</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111</td>
<td>Schooner Farmer</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>112</td>
<td>Schooner Juliet</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>113</td>
<td>Schooner Happy-Return</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>114</td>
<td>Sloop Juliana</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Flour &amp; Staves</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>115</td>
<td>Schooner Volante</td>
<td>Molasses</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>Sloop Betsey &amp; Ann</td>
<td>Ding &amp;c</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>117</td>
<td>Brigg Aurora</td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>118</td>
<td>Sloop Sally</td>
<td>Ditto &amp; Dry Goods</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>119</td>
<td>Sloop Dick Cole</td>
<td>Diligence</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120</td>
<td>Sloop Dolphin</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>121</td>
<td>Sloop Henry</td>
<td>Amos Weeks</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>122</td>
<td>Schooner Providence</td>
<td>Molasses</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123</td>
<td>Schooner Nancy</td>
<td>Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124</td>
<td>Sloop Hornet</td>
<td>Arms &amp; Indigo</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>Tho Cadogan</td>
<td>Bowes</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>125</td>
<td>Brigg St Louis</td>
<td>Provisions &amp;</td>
<td>Diligence</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>126</td>
<td>Schooner Magdalene</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>Tho Cadogan</td>
<td>Bowes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>127</td>
<td>Brigg Ann</td>
<td>Powder, Ammunition,</td>
<td></td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td>Peter &amp; Charles Ramsey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>128</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>Tho Cadogan</td>
<td>Bowes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>129</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Bona</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130</td>
<td>Ship Lamulan</td>
<td>Dry Goods &amp;c</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Peter &amp; Charles Ramsey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>131</td>
<td>Sloop James</td>
<td>Salt</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>132</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Silk &amp; Dry Goods</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>Tho Cadogan</td>
<td>Bowes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Flour</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>Port Origin</td>
<td>Goods</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Owner</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Adventure</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg Dubin</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>Boreas</td>
<td>Cha Thompson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Hornett</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Salt, Rum &amp;c</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Niemhre</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Salt</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Betsey</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Molasses</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Dolphin</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Dry Goods</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg Dolphin</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Fish, Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Swift</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Rover</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Rice</td>
<td>Southampton</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Mary</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Molasses &amp; D. Goods</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Fish &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Southampton</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antonio</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Lumber, Pitch &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Tryall</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Staves &amp; Tobacco</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Wine, Cordage &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polacra La Providence</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Carolina</td>
<td>Turpentine</td>
<td>Antelope</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Ann</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco, Staves &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Hope</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Porpoise</td>
<td>Tho Haynes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Georgia Packet</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Lumber &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Murphy</td>
<td>Fish, Oil &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Geri Thompson</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Corn, Flour &amp;c</td>
<td>Winchester</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Dispatch</td>
<td>S Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>Will Locker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Mary Angel</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Pitch, Tarr &amp;c</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Burford</td>
<td>Rhode Island</td>
<td>Fish, Oil &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Swallow</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Rice, Indigo &amp;c</td>
<td>Winchester</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Esperence</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Molasses, D Goods</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>Will Locker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Fish &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Southampton</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Tryall</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Beauford</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco, Hogsland &amp;c</td>
<td>Antelope</td>
<td>Cha H. Everitt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Papillon</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Elizabeth</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg L'Creetia</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>Dry Goods</td>
<td>Antelope</td>
<td>Cha H. Everitt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg Sunberry</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Industry</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**A List of Rebel Vessels, Taken by the Squadron, of His Majesty's Ships & Vessels, under My Command at Jamaica, between the 21st Day of December, 1775 and the 26th Day of February, 1778.**

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. of Vessels Taken</th>
<th>Vessels' Names</th>
<th>Mast' Names.</th>
<th>where Belonging</th>
<th>Lading.</th>
<th>By which of His Majesty’s Vessels taken</th>
<th>Commanders’ Names</th>
<th>Agents Names.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Sloop Sunbry</td>
<td>Rhode Island</td>
<td>Oil &amp; Pearl Ashes</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td>Southampton</td>
<td>Her Ross</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>170</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>Rice &amp; Coffee</td>
<td>Southampt</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td>Will Locker</td>
<td>Campbell &amp; Robinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>172</td>
<td>Sloop Phenix</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>Her Ross</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>173</td>
<td>Sloop Independence</td>
<td>Flour &amp;c</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Hornett</td>
<td>Rob Haswell</td>
<td>Hornett</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Schooner Gen. Washington</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>Rice &amp; Indigo</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175</td>
<td>Schooner Ferret</td>
<td>N Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco, Staves &amp;c</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176</td>
<td>Brigg Freindship</td>
<td>Rhode Island</td>
<td>Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Southampt</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td>Southampt</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>177</td>
<td>Snow Washington</td>
<td>Rhode Island</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Glasgow</td>
<td>Tho Pasley</td>
<td>Snow Washington</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>178</td>
<td>Schooner Bessey &amp; Anne</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mississippi</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>179</td>
<td>Schooner Dove</td>
<td>Smith</td>
<td>N Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp;c</td>
<td>Lord Amherst</td>
<td>F. J. Hartwell</td>
<td>Peter &amp; Charles Ramsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180</td>
<td>Sloop Lida</td>
<td>Ue</td>
<td>N London</td>
<td>Molasses, Rum &amp;c</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>181</td>
<td>Brigg Delaware</td>
<td>Kirby</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>Salt, Brandy &amp;c</td>
<td>Hornett</td>
<td>Rob Haswell</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>182</td>
<td>Sloop Sucy &amp; Polly</td>
<td>W. Shine</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Indigo</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>Mich: J. Everitt</td>
<td>Badger</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>183</td>
<td>Schooner Adventure</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco, Staves &amp;c</td>
<td>Stork</td>
<td>Fra: L'Montais</td>
<td>Stork</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>184</td>
<td>Sloop Washington</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco, Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>Chris Atkins</td>
<td>Æolus</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>185</td>
<td>Schooner Dorothy</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Staves</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>186</td>
<td>Brigg Resolution</td>
<td>Merideth</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>Will Locker</td>
<td>Lowestoffe</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>187</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>More</td>
<td>Charles Town</td>
<td>Tobacco, Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Diligence</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>188</td>
<td>Schooner Wild Catt</td>
<td>Dussau</td>
<td>Charles Town</td>
<td>Tobacco, Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Diligence</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>189</td>
<td>Sloop Horn Snake</td>
<td>More</td>
<td>Charles Town</td>
<td>Tobacco, Rice &amp;c</td>
<td>Diligence</td>
<td>Tho Davey</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190</td>
<td>Ship Argo</td>
<td>Cockran</td>
<td>Cape Nichola</td>
<td>Sugar, Coffee &amp; Molasses</td>
<td>Porcupine</td>
<td>Tho Cadogan</td>
<td>Robinson &amp; Wair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>191</td>
<td>Sloop Boston</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>Porpoise</td>
<td>Tho Haynes</td>
<td>Porpoise</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192</td>
<td>Schooner Adventure</td>
<td>Cockran</td>
<td>Salt &amp;c</td>
<td>Stork</td>
<td>Fra L'Montais</td>
<td>Stork</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193</td>
<td>S. Joseph</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Lumber</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>N. Bateman</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>195</td>
<td>Schooner Hazard</td>
<td>John Smith</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Flour</td>
<td>Southampt</td>
<td>Will Garnier</td>
<td>Southampt</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>196</td>
<td>Sloop Betsey</td>
<td>S. Hood</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
<td>Sugar, Molasses &amp;c</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Sloop</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Harbour</th>
<th>Cargo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>197</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Defiance</td>
<td>Bartlet</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>198</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Molasses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>199</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Success</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>200</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Speedwell</td>
<td>Thrift</td>
<td>S. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>201</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Baltimore</td>
<td>Shingles &amp;c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>202</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Lark</td>
<td>Sully</td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>203</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Matontkin</td>
<td>Elisha Gain</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>204</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>Speculation</td>
<td>Pike</td>
<td>New Port</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>205</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>Parsons</td>
<td>Cape Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>206</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Minerve</td>
<td>Agborn</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>207</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
<td>Babson</td>
<td>Gloucester</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>208</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Morton</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>209</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>Minerva</td>
<td>Babylon</td>
<td>Salem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>210</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Unity</td>
<td>Hilton</td>
<td>Salem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>211</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Happy Return</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Salem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>212</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Liberty</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>213</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Brother</td>
<td>Dean</td>
<td>Cape Nichola</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>214</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td>Vckry</td>
<td>Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>215</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Oxford</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>216</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Cartharine</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>217</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Tryall</td>
<td>Smith</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>218</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>Dailey</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>219</td>
<td>Brigg</td>
<td>Hirant</td>
<td>Dailey</td>
<td>N. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>220</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Belsey</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>221</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Victory</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>222</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Defiance</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Flour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>223</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Active</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Flour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>224</td>
<td>A small Privateer</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>225</td>
<td>Rebel Vessels taken at Pensacola</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>226</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Eze: Woodbury</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**26 FEBRUARY 1778**

**Glasgow** | **Tho Pasley** | **Campbell & Gelbraith**
---|---|---
**dito** | **dito** | **dito**
**Southampton** | **Will Garnier** | **Campbell & Robinson**
**dito** | **dito** | **Peter & Charles Ramsey**
**Chris: Atkins** | **Will Judd** | **Campbell & Robinson**
**Southampton** | **Will Garnier** | **Campbell & Robinson**
**dito** | **dito** | **Her: Ross**
**dito** | **dito** | **Campbell & Gelbraith**
**Badger** | **Mich: J. Everitt** | **Mal: Laing**
**Southampton** | **Will Garnier** | **Campbell & Robinson**
**Glasgow** | **Tho Pasley** | **Campbell & Gelbraith**
**dito** | **dito** | **Mal: Laing**
**Winchelsea** | **N. Bateman** | **Robinson & Wair**
**ditto** | **ditto** | **Peter & Charles Ramsey**
**ditto** | **ditto** | **Mal: Laing**
**Badger** | **Mich: J. Everitt** | **Campbell & Robinson**
**Antelope** | **Chris: Atkins** | **Her: Ross**
**Winchelsea** | **N. Bateman** | **Robinson & Wair**
**ditto** | **ditto** | **Peter & Charles Ramsey**
**Racehorse** | **Jas: McNamara** | **Mal: Laing**

**Bale Goods & Iron** | **Antelope & Diligence** | **Charles H. Everitt & Tho Davey**
---|---|---
D, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 498–507. Gayton’s Prize List, 26 Feb. 1778. This completes the list which was first printed in NDAR 4: 517 and continued in NDAR 6: 1169–71.

1. Captured on 10 Nov. 1776. NDAR 7: 102.
2. Captured on 10 Nov. 1776. NDAR 7: 102.
3. Captured on 12 Nov. 1776, probably from Cape François to Carolina. NDAR 7: 122.
7. Captured on 15 Dec. 1776, from Rhode Island to Cape François. NDAR 7: 489.
12. Captured on 20 Mar. 1777, from South Carolina to Saint-Domingue. NDAR 8: 175.
13. Captured on 8 Feb. 1777, from Charleston probably to Saint-Domingue. NDAR 7: 1149.
15. Captured on 2 Apr. 1777, from Guadeloupe to Philadelphia. NDAR 8: 259.
17. Captured on 1 Apr. 1777, from Virginia to Cape François. NDAR 8: 259.
22. American privateer sloop, captured on 19 Apr. 1777. NDAR 8: 382.
23. Captured on 2 May 1777. NDAR 8: 898.
27. Captured on 19 May 1777, from Cape Français to America. NDAR 8: 998–99.
28. Captured on 19 May 1777, from Cape Français to South Carolina. NDAR 8: 998–99.
29. Captured on 22 May 1777. NDAR 8: 1020.
40. Captured on 4 Nov. 1777, from Georgia to Cape François. *NDAR* 10: 400.
45. Captured on 18 Nov. 1777, from Virginia to Cape François. *NDAR* 10: 481.
46. Captured on 18 Nov. 1777, from Virginia to Cape François. *NDAR* 10: 536.
47. North Carolina privateer brig, Joseph Meredith, commander, captured on 20 Nov. 1777. *NDAR* 10: 553, 563.
February 27

RICHARD BULKELEY TO JAMES MORDEN

Sec'y's Office
Halifax 27 February 1778

Sir

The Stores of War found on board the Armed Ship the Hancock fitted out by the Rebells be now to be Sold for the benefit of the Captors of said Ship, the Lieut' Governor requests that you would purchase all said Stores Agreeable to the Resolution in Council of the 17th July 1776.—The Lieut' Governor further desires, that in Case any other Stores of War during the Rebellion shall be Order'd to be Sold agreeable to the Act of Parliament for the Benefit of the Captors, that you will purchase the same on the behalf of the Principal Officers of His Majesty's Ordnance, as the Publick Sale of such Stores would probably be attended with the most dangerous Consequences. I am Sir &c

Rich'd Bulkeley

[Continental Navy frigate Hancock was captured by H.M.S. Rainbow on 7 July 1777 and carried into Halifax on 12 July.]

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]
1778.
Feb. 27. Fryday.

A Calm.—As Soft and warm as Summer.—A Species of black Fish, which our officers call Beneaters, appeared about the Ship. One Source of the Disorders in this Ship, is the Irregularity of Meals.—There ought to be a well digested System, for Eating, Drinking & sleeping. At Six, all Hands should be called up. at Eight, all Hands should breakfast.—at one all Hands should dine.—At Eight again all Hands should Sup.—It ought to be penal for the Cook to fail of having his Victuals ready punctually.—This would be, for the Health, Comfort and Spirits of the Men, and would greatly promote the Business of the Ship.

I am constantly giving Hints to the Captain concerning Order, Economy and Regularity, and he seems to be Sensible of the Necessity of them, and exerts himself to introduce them.—He has cleared out the Tween Decks, ordered up the Hammocks to be aired, and ordered up the Sick, such as c’d bear it, upon Deck for Sweet Air. This Ship would have bred the Plague or the Goal Fever, if there had not been great Exertions, since the storm, to wash, sweep, Air and purify, Cloaths, Cots, Cabins, Hammocks & all other Things, Places & Persons.—

The Capt'n Yesterday went down into the Cock Pit, and ordered up every Body from that Sink of Devastation and Putrefaction—ordered up the Hammocks &c. this was in Pursuance of the Advice I gave him in the Morning “if you intend to have
any Reputation for Economy, Discipline, or any Thing that is good, look to your Cock Pit.—[7]

Yesterday the Capt brought in, a Curiosity which he had drawn up over the Side in a Bucket of Water, which the Sailors call a Portuguese Man of War, and to day I have Seen many of them Sailing by the Ship.—They have Some Appearances of Life and Sensibility.—They Spread a curious Sail and are wafted along very briskly.—They have something like Guts, hanging down which are said to be in a degree poisonous to human Flesh. The Hulk is like blue Glass. I pierced it with the Sharp Point of my Pen Knife & found it empty. the Air came out, and the Thing Shrunk up almost to nothing.


1. Bonitas.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Feb. 27th 1778—

Order'd That M' Joseph Hall deliver Capt. Turner 15 Gall Rum for the Ship Adams

Order'd That Capt. Roger Bartlet's Bill for his attendance
9 Days @ 18/. £8.. 2.—
& 6 Mens Labour
1  d. @ 18/
5.. 8.—
on board the Brig Favorite
be paid—

Order'd That M' Ivers pay Capt. Luther Turner the Ball of his portlidge Bill & disbursments for the Ship Adams

amo £52..14.. 4

1. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams.
3. Thomas Ivers.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. DELAWARE, COMMANDER JAMES WATT

Feb. 1778

Moor'd to a Wharf [at Philadelphia]

Frid. 27

Light Airs with Rain at times,

Employ'd Manning Boats to Carry Troops to Coopers Ferry.—

D. Landed the 42d. Regmt. & Queens Rangers

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239, fol. 9.

1. On the morning of 28 Feb., flat boats were sent over to Cooper's Ferry with reinforcements for a foraging party. The British also used boats to withdraw the foraging party from Cooper's Ferry on 2 Mar. UkLPR, Adm. 51/239, fol. 10.

BOND FOR PENNSYLVANIA PRIVATEER BOAT LIZARD

KNOW all Men by these Presents,

That WE, John Campbell & John Harvie

are held and firmly bound to The Honorable Henry Laurens Esquire President of Congress and to his Successor and Successors in the said Office for the Time
being—, in Trust for the United States of New-Hampshire, Massachusetts-Bay, Rhode-Island, Connecticut, New-York, New-Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North-Carolina, South-Carolina, and Georgia, in North-America, in the Penalty of Five Thousand Dollars to be paid to the said Henry Laurens his Successor & Successors in Office as President of Congress for the Time being or to their certain Attorney, Executors, Administrators or Assigns: To which Payment well and truly to be made and done, We do bind Ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents. Sealed with our Seals, and dated the Twenty Seventh Day of February in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred & Seventy Eight.

THE Condition of this Obligation is such, That if the above bounden ___________ who is Commander of the Boat— called Lizard— belonging to John Campbell & Co. mounting ___________ Carriage Guns, and navigated by ___________ Men, and who hath applied for a Commission or Letters of Marque and Reprisal, to arm, equip, and set forth to Sea, the said Lizard— as a Private Ship Boat of War, and to make Captures of Vessels and Cargoes belonging to the Crown and Subjects of Great-Britain, shall not exceed or transgress the Powers and Authorities which shall be contained in the said Commission, but shall in all Things observe and conduct himself, and govern his Crew, by and according to the same; and shall make Reparations for all Damages sustained by any Misconduct or unwarrantable Proceedings of himself or the Officers or Crew of the said Lizard— Then this Obligation shall be void, or else remain in Force.

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of

John Campbell (Seal)
Jno. Harvie (Seal)

DS, DNA, PCC, Item 196, vol. 9, p. 91. This is a printed form with blanks left to be filled in, indicated here by the underlined sections. An identical bond was executed for the boat Otter on the same day. Ibid., vol. 11, p. 46.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear Sir,

Wilmington February 27th, 1778

On Wednesday Evening the Enemy in a Sloop of war, one Galley, and about 40 Boats fell down the Delaware, and Anchor'd off this Place at Dusk. The Boats were full of Troops & upward of 30 said to be Flat Bottomed from the best intelligence I received, I cou'd not distinguish from this Place, as they came down under cover of this shore, and at Dusk made over to the Jersey Shore, & came to an Anchor opposite to some Fires which had been made there in the afternoon, The Stores & Baggage were immediately sent a small distance on the Lancaster Road, and the Garrison rested on their Arms all Night prepared to receive them, the Morning proving hazy the Boats were not discernable, but the Ship & Galley moved down with the Tide, some eight Horse who had been ordered the Evening before to scour & patrol on the Shore above & below Newcastle, to discover their motions, brought Intellegence the Boats had gone up Salem Creek, but this is not to be depended on, as I think it was too hazy for them to be seen; nor have I yet discovered whether they have Landed in Jersey, or gone down below, tho I have had several Scouts out
for that purpose, but no Boats can be had here proper for such discoveries. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W Smallwood


COLUMEN JOSEPH DASHIELL TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

[Extract]

Snow Hill [Md.] 27th Feb'y 1778

May it please Your Excellency

. . . I am Sorry to Inform you that a Ceartin John Starling with Sundary others of our owne people have Taken three Vessels in our Sound & at Annemesex and Care'd them to the Enemy if you Could posably Send a galley to that Station, she Would be of grate Use in keeping the Annemesex Gentary In order, who are Continuly Saplying the Ennemy—I was at Accomack a few days ago where I saw a man Come to give Col'n Simson Information, that he had a letter from you for him Relotive to Starling being at Annemesex a Recruiting, but that he was Chas'd in the Bay by one of Capt Nicholas Tenders and Sunk your Letter: So that we donot know what your Commands may be on that head. . . .

Joseph Dashiell Lieut

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 458-120. Addressed: "on public service/His Excellency/Thomas Johnson Esqr/Gov'r of/Maryland." Docketed: "27 Feb'y 1778/Col'n Jos Dashiell." Col. Dashiell was County Lieutenant of Worcester County.

3. The remainder of the letter concerns the purchasing of clothing and cattle, and other matters relating to the Maryland militia.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 27th day of february 1778.—

Ordered that Mr J. Rollinson, deliver to Capt Jno. Barret two hundred two pound shot with as much Langret—and double headed shot as he may want for the use of the Hero Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Mr Robert Ferguson for the use of Capt James Markham for One hundred pounds on acco't for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the Page Galley.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Mr Robert Ferguson for the use of Lieutenant Stafford Lightburne for one hundred pounds on acco't for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Lewis Galley.—these warrants were issued by the advice of the Governor.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 360.

1. John Rollinson.
**CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO LIEUTENANT JAMES ELLIOT**

[Manchac, West Florida]

Mr James Elliot  
Dear Sir  
Feb’7 1778

You are hereby authorised to recruit Men as Soldiers &c in the Service of the United States to serve three years or During the War, or if you cant recruit for so long two years, Twenty Dollars bounty and Arms Accoutrements & Cloathing fitting a Gent’ Soldier, all those who inlist must take the follow’ Oath of which you have a Copy you’ll Comply with these Instructions and push for Orleans I am [&c.]

Jas. Willing


**GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

[Extract]  
(N° 16.)  
Jamaica 27th. February 1778

My Lord,

... There is every reason to think that the appearance of His Majesty’s Ship the Diligence, at the Mosquito Shore, has been attended with good effects, for I have not received any Complaints, nor heard of any further depredations committed by the Spaniards on the property of His Majesty’s Subjects there since the accounts which were first transmitted to Sir Basil Keith by Mr Lawrie;’ I shall therefore represent to the Admiral the utility of sending one of the Ships of his Squadron to visit that Coast as often as it can be done with convenience. . . .

I have the honor to be with the greatest respect My Lord, [&c.]

John Dalling


**February 28**

**DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS**

[Extract]  
[Frigate Boston at sea]  
1778.

Feb. 28. Saturday. last Night and this Day We have enjoyed a fine easy Breeze. the Ship has had no Motion but directly forward.—I Slept as quietly and as Soundly as in my own Bed at home....

The Ship is now in very good order, cleaned out, between Decks, on the Main Deck, in the Cabin and Quarter Deck.—The Masts, Yards, Sails and Rigging are well repaired.
The Capt'n. has just now Sent written Orders to the Steward of the Ship, to make weekly Returns to him of the State of Provisions and to be very frugal of Provisions and Candles, which appeared to be very necessary as near one half of the Ships Stores of Candles are expended. . .


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board [of] War Boston Feb. 28th 1778

Order'd That Capt'n. Hopkins deliver Capt'n. Bartlet one Bbl Tar for the Brig Favorite.

Ordered That the Comm'y deliver Capt'n. Bartlet for the Brig Favorite 1 Iron Pot 6 cwt. 0 qr. 0 lb Bread
6 lbs Coffee 2 quintals Fish
0.2 qr. 0 lb Bread 1 Box Candles
7 lbs Sugar 1 Bush' Beans
5 Bbls Beef 1 Firkin Butter
3 do. Pork 3 cwt Sugar
1 do. Flour 20 lbs. Coffee—

Voted That Capt'n. Williams be desired to send up all the old Sails & out of the Capt'n. Fisk & Harreden.

2. Capt. Nicholas Bartlett, Jr.
4. David Devens.
6. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts, commanded by Capt. John Fisk from February until November 1777.

CHARLES WALLER TO MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS

Sir Newport Rhode Island 28th February 1778.—

Having been advised that the Cartel-Ship named the Royal Bounty engaged and fitted for the removal of several American Prisoners from Halifax to be Exchanged at this Port, has been forcibly carried into Marblehead; And the customary Exemptions from restraint in the Case of Vessels of the same description, denied in this Instance: I am in my Duty as Commissary of Prisoners in this Department to Claim the Release of the said Cartel-Ship, with her Crew, Furniture and Stores; And Credit to be allowed on Account for the number of Prisoners by that means obtaining their Liberty.—

The Ship having been prepared in all Respects conformable to the Character in which she was employed; And the Prisoners left free from every other Restraint, excepting with regard to the Port of destination where the Exchange was appointed to be made; Full assurance is entertained of receiving due Satisfaction in this Respect.—
But if (as reported) the Ship has been Sold for the benefit of the released Prisoners, and the equity of the claim in the Extent now prefered shall be denied; I am then to request You will let me know the Resolution taken thereon, that I may report the particulars as by my Station required. I am Sir [&c.]

Cha\(^{c}\) Waller.


1. Thomas Compton, master.

CHARLES WALLER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Newport Rhode Island 28\(^{th}\) February: 1778—

Sir

The same principle of Humanity professed in the Letter I have received from You of the 25\(^{th}\): Inst: and the just adherence to Engagements in the Correspondence with M\(^{c}\) Cooke regarding the Exchange of Prisoners transacted under his Direction, were the motives for the proposal in my last of the 19\(^{th}\)—

A List will be transmitted with the Prisoners to be Landed, as soon as the Weather will admit of sending them to Bristol; And the Paroles of the Officers will be taken; But as little Credit is generally speaking to be placed in the Assurance of the ordinary Seamen, it is hoped M\(^{c}\) Cooke's interposition will be used to procure a suitable observance of the Conditions, that they do not serve again in any Military Capacity, until they have been duly discharged from this Engagement.

The Release of M\(^{c}\) Smith\(^{1}\) against M\(^{c}\) Sprague\(^{2}\) tho' not perfectly consistent with the original Conditions of Exchange with respect to parity of Rank is agreed to. Also of M\(^{c}\) York\(^{3}\) for M\(^{c}\) Otway;\(^{4}\) And M\(^{c}\) Muirson\(^{5}\) for M\(^{c}\) Meredith;\(^{6}\) And it is understood that those Officers are respectively Disengaged from their Paroles given.

I am directed to add that the Exchange of Coll: Ethan Allen, being a matter regarding the Department of the Commander in Chief of the Land Forces, Lord Howe has not authority to concur in the proposition.

I am also to take this opportunity of Stating the Impropriety in granting conditional Paroles for British Prisoners to come to any of the Ports occupied by the King's Forces under an Engagement to return at a limited time, if not able to procure the Release of some specified American; And to desire the Practice may be discontinued.

The favour of a safe conveyance for the enclosed Letter respecting the detention of the Cartel Ship Royal-Bounty at Boston,\(^{7}\) is requested. I am Sir [&c.]

Cha\(^{c}\) Waller.

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 28. Addressed at foot: "Nichs Cooke Esq."  
1. William Smith, captain's clerk of H.M.S. Syren.  
2. John Sprague, surgeon of Massachusetts privateer brigantine Active.  
7. See Charles Waller to Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 28 Feb., immediately above.
### Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.'s, Accounts with Continental Navy Vessels

**[New London, 28 February 1778]**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Details</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>1776</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>April 10</strong></td>
<td>To Amo Ship <em>Alfreds</em> Acco</td>
<td>1843.17. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sloop <em>Providence</em> d°</td>
<td>36.18. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ship <em>Columbus</em> d°</td>
<td>6. 6. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brig <em>Cabot</em> d°</td>
<td>30.14. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sloop <em>Fly</em> d°</td>
<td>116.18. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brig <em>And Doria</em> d°</td>
<td>357.12.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>June</strong></td>
<td>To Amo Brig <em>Cabots</em> d°</td>
<td>2392. 8. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Brig <em>Hampden's</em> d°</td>
<td>3320. 3. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Sloop <em>Schuyler's</em> d°</td>
<td>317.15.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo d° Davd Hawley Commdr</td>
<td>16.13. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo d° John Kerr Commdr</td>
<td>2236. 9. 3½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Ship <em>Alfreds</em> d°</td>
<td>416.14. 7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Ship <em>Trumbulls</em> d°</td>
<td>7187. 8.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Brig <em>Resistance</em> d°</td>
<td>11019. 4. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Amo Schooner <em>Mefflens</em> d°</td>
<td>1698.17. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Mes'n Levingston &amp; Turnbills Bill for 10,000 Dollars</td>
<td>3000. 0. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To the sloop <em>Providences</em> Bill</td>
<td>337. 0. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Contra</strong></td>
<td>By N° proceeds of Sales Brig <em>Boulton</em> Schooner <em>Hawk</em> &amp; <em>Glasgous</em> Tender</td>
<td>837. 2. 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By d° of Schooner <em>John &amp; Joseph</em></td>
<td>688. 4. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By d° of Ship <em>Nath° &amp; Eliza</em></td>
<td>1849. 3. 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By d° of y° <em>True Blue</em></td>
<td>689. 3. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Amount</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1778</td>
<td>By d° of ye Ship <em>Clarendon</em></td>
<td>8509.17.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb 28</td>
<td>By a Warrant on the Loan Office of this state for</td>
<td>35000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By Cash of John Hartell</td>
<td>5000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>40000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By the N° proceeds of the <em>Schylers Prizes</em></td>
<td>880.17.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1037.10.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By the N° proceeds of the <em>Miffins d°</em></td>
<td>106.6.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By the N° proceeds of ye Schylers &amp; Miffins d°</td>
<td>605.10.4¾</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, Cty, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Papers, ledger no. 39 (1776-1778).
New London Feb 28 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Cost</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Making Bowsprit</td>
<td>£1.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one Fermer¹</td>
<td>0.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Making 9 Catrig Boxes Tops at 2/6</td>
<td>1.2.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 Blocks at 3/6</td>
<td>1.1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 Mallets at 2/6</td>
<td>0.7.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 Falls Fire Stocks 4/</td>
<td>1.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one Large deadeye</td>
<td>0.3.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one Surviving Mallet²</td>
<td>0.4.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 18 Tompkins at /6</td>
<td>0.9.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Reming 2 Pumps at 12/</td>
<td>1.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 Sets of Pump boxes at 10/</td>
<td>3.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Fixing Rammers</td>
<td>0.1.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one Set of Burton Blocks</td>
<td>2.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Making Sq' Sail Yard out of Old Boom</td>
<td>3.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>three Days work at 20/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 2 Blocks at 5/</td>
<td>0.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one Duble Do 10/</td>
<td>0.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Making Jibboom</td>
<td>0.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Making Studingsail Boom 6 Inch 2/</td>
<td>0.12.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 16 Carrig Trucks at 6/</td>
<td>4.16.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sheveing³ Main Sheet Blocks</td>
<td>0.6.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 Small Fermers at /4d</td>
<td>0.2.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 Bit handels at /4d</td>
<td>0.2.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Making Sq' Sail Boom 2 Days work</td>
<td>2.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 12 Tomkins</td>
<td>0.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 20 Spare Blocks of Difrent Size 4/6</td>
<td>4.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Errors Excepted Per Joshua Starr</td>
<td>£29.9.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

From 20 Feb Resid at Difrent Times 6 Gallons of Rum Towards the Above at 2.14.0 £16:4:0

To March 1

Received the Above Contents Pe Joshua Starr £13:5:3 due

Sum Brot over £29.9.3

Brig Nancy¹ Boom 9.—.—.

Sq' Sail Boom £51.4.3

a Main Mast Cut up for a Bowspreat £101.0.0

1 Hand pump 9.—.


1. A thin-bladed chisel or gouge used in shaping and finishing wood.
2. A serving-mallet used in the serving or winding marline around rope as a means of protection.
3. To sheave is to add a wheel or rim to something, used as a pulley.
NEW-YORK, February 28.

We are informed, that his Majesty's ship Phenix, Capt. Hyde Parker, commander, was forced by the late violent gales of wind, which have been fatal to several vessels at sea, to bear away for the West-Indies, on the 6th instant, she was spoke with by the Experiment man of war, and had then taken two prizes.¹

On Wednesday last arrived a schooner,² she is said to be one of seven vessels, which lately sailed from New-England, for Carolina, and West-Indies, and was taken by his Majesty's Ship Experiment, Sir James Wallace, commander, who has also secured two more of this same fleet,³ and was left in pursuit of a fourth. The Experiment took up at sea about 25 men, the whole company of the armed brigantine Rawleigh, Capt. Tweed, of this port, for Grenada, which was in the very article of foundering, when Sir James Wallace providentially perceived the firing of their guns, with signals of distress, and instantly bore down to their relief.

Yesterday arrived from a cruise, the Levant,⁴ Capt. Martin, a letter of marque of 28 guns, and 130 men, on which she had taken three prizes, and retook a vessel from Oporto for London, laden with 300 pipes of wine, and sent her into Bristol, where she is said to be safely arrived.

2. Schooner Newport, J. Caines, master, from Boston to South Carolina. Her master's name is given as Roger Keane in her prize papers. UKLPR, H.C.A. 32/410/12.
3. Sloop Dolphin, J. Miles, master, from Salem (or New Haven) to St. Eustatius, and brigantine Polly, John Saunders, master, from Boston (or Newburyport) to South Carolina.

GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE

[Extract]

Head Quarters Valley Forge 28th. Feb: 1778

Dear Sir

...I sent a party of Artillerymen to attempt to annoy the shipping that lay at Philad⁴ while there was Ice in the River,¹ but as that must be all destroyed by the late thaw and no great chance of any more during the remainder of the Season, I think you had best order them to return to Camp except you find they can be any how usefully employed... I am &c³

Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Docketed: "28th Feb 1778/to/Genl Wayne." The remainder of this letter concerns the collection of cattle and a postscript on the removal of cannon to keep it from falling into the enemy's hands.

Saturday 28th

AM  Sent some Flat boats to Coopers Ferry to a Foraging Party there

Fresh gales and cloudy with some Snow the Fore part

[PM]  the Flat boats under Capt Linzee's Command returnnd

1. The flat boats with two light infantry battalions that went down to Salem, N.J., on 24 Feb.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Saturday, February 28, 1778

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report;¹ Whereupon,

Ordered, That a warrant issue on the treasurer in favour of the Marine Committee, for five thousand dollars, to be transmitted to Nathaniel Shaw, Esq.

continental agent in Connecticut:

That a warrant issue on John Lawrence, Esq. commissioner of the continental loan office in the State of Connecticut, in favour of the Marine Committee, for thirty-five thousand dollars, to be transmitted to the said Nathaniel Shaw, for which two sums the said Committee is to be accountable.


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD

OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

To the Commissioners of the Navy Board at Boston

Gentn.  [York, Pa.] February 28th 1778

We have received your Letter of the 2d instant. We have now to advise you that we have this day paid to Nath¹ Shaw j² Continental Agent at New London the sum of Forty thousand Dollars in part of the balance of his Account against the Marine Department which you will please to charge him with and we have ordered him to place the same to your Credit. we have also directed him to make up his accounts and produce them to your Board in order that they may be examined and settled. This we desire you will have done without loss of time and when he furnishes his account Current you will please to transmit to us a Copy thereof for our Inspection before we order payment of the balance  We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 129 (M332, roll 6).

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Nathaniel Shaw j² Esq'

Sir  [York, Pa.] February 28th 1778

We have received your Letter of the 2d instant¹ & in consequence of your demand for money you have advanced for the Marine Service we have paid Mr John
Hertell whom you sent for that purpose Five thousand Dollars and have delivered to him a Warrant on the Loan office of your State for Thirty five thousand Dollars making 40,000 Dollars to your debit. Since the appointment of the Navy Board at Boston it has been our determination that all applications for money and other Matters relative to Marine affairs should be made to them, for which reason we have charged that Board with the above sum and you must Credit them for the same. As it is high Time your Accounts with the Marine Department were settled, we request that you will with all expedition produce them to the Navy Board who will settle and pay the balance that may be due to you and in future you are to be governed intirely by thier directions in Marine Affairs. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 128 (M332, roll 6).
1. See Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to the Continental Marine Committee, 2 Feb., above.

---

**MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY CORNWALLIS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS SPRY**

**Feb. 1778**

At Anchor of Sealam Creek

**Saturday 28**

First Pst. Snowy middle and Latter fair weather

at 8 AM Rowd till the Vessel took the Ground let go the small Bower at 9 the Troops Embarked[1] at 10 weighd and came to sail in Company with Cap[2] Lindsey[2] and the Troops

[at Noon] Abrest of Christeen Creek[3]

---

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN**

February 1778

Saturday 28th.

Working in between the Capes.

Mod[1] & hazy AM at 6 saw the Land, of Cape Charles bearing West 5 or 6 Leagues, let the Reefs out, up TGt Yards, set TGt Sails, Departed this Life James Quint Seaman Working in between the Capes.


---

1. Danish ship Good Hope, Jurgin Lassin, master, owned by Niel Ferguson of Albany, from Cadiz to St. Thomas, with salt, mounting 3 guns, a crew of 22 seamen, taken off Cape Henry, prize credited to Richmond, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 239–40. Good Hope was condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York on 10 Apr. 1778. UklPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 66. Her prize papers are in UklPR, H.C.A. 52/344/2, in which her master's name appears as Jurgen Larsen.
Lat’d. 18°, 55 N / Navassa [Is.] bore NNE. 6 Leagues.

At 7 (AM) Cape Tiberoon ENE. 7 Leagues. At 10 Cleand and Wash'd between Decks with Vinegar, At 11 Issued Slops and Tobacco to the Ships Company. Employed Occasionally.

Cape Tiberoon ENE ½ N°. 5. Leagues.

Light Breezes and fair, intermixd with Calms. At 4 (PM) saw 4 Sail to the SE. At 6 Arm’d the Pinnace and sent the Master in Chase, who spoke one of them, a French Schooner from Aux Coyes to Porto Prince. At ½ past 10 Saw 2 Sloops and a Schooner to Norw, Arm’d the Cutter and sent an Officer to speak them, who upon firing a Musquett to bring them too, the Schooner and one of the Sloops Fired on the Boat and wound-ed one of the people, the Cutter return’d; when we fired 20 Round, 3 Double Headed, and 5 Grape Shott 9 Pounders, besides small Arms, whereupon they took to their Oars in the 2 Arm’d Vessels and Sheer’d in Shore, leaving the other Sloop Deserted by the People, Man’d the Cutter & sent her to take possession, The Pinnace at that time joining her, they pulld after the other two, and endeavored to board the Sloop, but was obliged to sheer off, having 3 of the Pinnace Men Wounded, At Midnight the Boats returned, Man’d the Prize and sent her to Jamaica.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.
1. Tiburon Peninsula, Saint-Domingue.
2. Sloop Abigail, master unknown, 100 tons burthen, bound to Boston, with molasses and rum.
Parker’s Prize List, 21 June 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241.

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO COMMANDER ROBERT HASWELL, R.N.

(Copy) By Sir Peter Parker Kn↑ Rear Admiral of the Blue &c &c

Having received information from Jas. Gambier↑ the Lieutenant Governor of the Bahama Islands, that the American Privateers are very troublesome, continually keeping the Inhabitants of those Islands in fear and apprehension of Invasion, and that on Monday the 26 of last Month, one Privateer↑ landed a large Party of Men at the West end of the Island of Providence↑, who march’d by land to the Metropolis, and took the Fort by surprizing at 2 oClock in the Morning, and turned the Guns upon the Town, then took possession of a large letter of Marque Ship↑ lying in the Harbour belonging to Jamaica laden with Sugar, Coffee & Rum—as also some Sloops↑—destroyed all the Gunpowder, spiked up the Guns and then sail’d for Carolina—

And Whereas the Lieutenant Governor of the said Islands has applied to me for assistance and sent here M↑ Thomas Collard to purchase Gunpowder, to replace what has been destroyed.—
You are therefore hereby Authorizd and required to receive Mr Thomas Collard on board His Majestys Sloop under your Command and Give him a passage to Providence, together with such Gunpowder as he may have procured for the use of the said Fort, or as much of it as can be conveniently stowed in your Magazine

On your arrival at Providence you will deliver the dispatches you will receive herewith to the Lieutenant Governor, and concert with him the most probable means for intercepting and destroying any American Privateers that may be lurking thereabouts—

You will then proceed to Turks Island and co-operate with His Majestys Governor of the Bahama Islands together with the Agent, in concerting & carrying into execution such further plans and regulations as may be thought best for His Majestys Service, for the protection of His Majestys Subjects at Turks Islands, and for promoting the Salt Trade carried on there—agreeable to the Extract of a report of the Board of Trade respecting the said Islands (a Copy of which you will receive herewith) And it is recommended to you to be very particular in the account of your proceedings, that I may lay the same before the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty

You are to remain on this Service as long as your provisions will conveniently last, or till you have fully answered the purposes for which you were sent there, in either case you are to make the best of your way to rejoin me at this Port—

Given on Board His Majestys Ship the Bristol Port Royal Harbour Jamaica the 28 Feb 1778

P. Parker


1. John Gambier.
3. New Providence I.
5. Sloops Washington and Tryal and an unidentified sloop.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AURORA, CAPTAIN JAMES CUMMING**

Feb 1778

Moored at the Wharf in English Harbour Careening—

d° Wea° [Fair Weather] employ'd occasionally. Arriv'd his Maj° Ship Phoenix S° Hyde Parker Comm° from N° Amer: also our tender¹ with a Prize, laden with Tobacco & naval Stores.²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/65, part 4, fol. 135.

1. Schooner Libra.
2. Sloop Fly, Timothy Toby, master, 12 tons burthen, crew of 4 men, from and belonging to North Carolina, with tobacco, tar and turpentine, taken on 21 Feb., sent into Antigua. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SEAFORD, CAPTAIN JOHN COLPOYS

February 1778
Saturday 28th.

At Sea Latit\textdegree; 13.50 N\textdegree; Obs\textdegree; \textit{off St. Lucia}

At 8 AM Saw a Sail to the S\textdegree;w\textdegree; Gave Chace At 12 Left off Chace—

At Sea Latit\textdegree; 13.50 N\textdegree; Obs\textdegree; Ditto W\textdegree; [Moderate breez\textdegree; and fair W\textdegree;] At 1 PM Saw a Sail in the NW Gave Chace, At 4 PM Abreast of Fort Royal Martinico, At 5 D\textdegree; the Chace Run a Ground on Martinico \\frac{1}{2} Past D\textdegree; the Ship Struck, Armed the boats and took the Chace, Proved the Ship Hampden, an American Privateer of 12 Guns;\textsuperscript{1} At 6 the Prize got off. Emp\textdegree; getting out the Kedge Anchor & Warps, to get the Ship off. At 10 D\textdegree; got the Ship off, The French Fort kept Continualy firing at us, which obliged to leave two Hawsers, which were fast on the Rocks,

\textsuperscript{1} Massachusetts privateer brigantine Hampden, John Bartlett, commander, mounting 12 guns, crew of 64 men, 120 tons burthen, from Martinique, belonging to Salem, sent into Dominica. Young's Prize List, 14 Mar. 1778, below.

March

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO CAPTAIN ABRAHAM WHIPPLE

Navy Board Eastern Department [Boston] March 1778

To Abraham Whipple esq\textsuperscript{e} Commander of the Ship Providence

at Providence in the State of Rhode Island

Sir

As soon as these Instructions get to hand you are to get to Sea as soon as possible,\textsuperscript{1} when there you are to proceed on a voyage to some convenient port in France, and on your Arrival there Apply to the Agent—if any in or near said Port—for such Supplys as you may stand in need of—

You are at the same time to give immediate Notice by Letter to the Honble Benjamin Franklin Arthur Lee & John Adams Esq\textsuperscript{e} or any of them at Paris of your Arrival—Respecting their Instructions as to your future Destination which Instructions you are Strictly to Obey as far as it shall be in your power if however in the Cours of yr Voyage a favourable Oppertunity should Offer of doing Service in the States by taking or destroying any of the Enemies Ships you are not to omit taking advantage of it. But may go out of yr Course to effect so good a purpose In this we trust to yr Zeal & Discrition, You are to take particular Notice that whilst on the Coast of France or in a French Port you are as much as you Conveniently Can [to keep] your Guns Covered and Concealed and to make as little warlike appearances as possible—

On your Arrival in France send one of your Officers with the Letter you are to write to the Commissioners to prevent its falling into improper hands we are &c.}
William Vernon
On behalf Navy Board

L, MiU-C, Abraham Whipple Papers.

JOURNAL OF MARINE CAPTAIN JOHN TREVETT

Now is March 1778 we are Arrived with the Sloop Providence att Bedford the Ship we Left att Old Town Repairing and Getting a New Ruder then we are A going to Bring her to Bedford

... Cap Rathbun and My Self Sett out for Boston to Call on the Board of Warr Setting thare we Spent part of Tew Days and Returnd to Tarnton Capt. Rathbun Sett out for his Home and Left Me Att Tarnton to Go to Plimouth with lawyer Paine of Tarnton to the Triall of the Ship

Journal, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44–18.
2. Bedford in Dartmouth, now New Bedford.
4. Edgartown, Martha’s Vineyard.
5. Ellipsis in manuscript.
6. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
7. Robert Treat Paine, a lawyer and resident of Taunton who represented it in the Massachusetts House of Representatives.
8. The ship Mary was tried on 19 May at Plymouth in the Massachusetts Maritime Court for the Southern District. Capt. John Peck Rathbun was not satisfied with the verdict of the court, which divided the prize between the Congress and the captors rather than to the captors alone, and in June sent Trevett to York, Pa., with an appeal to the Continental Congress.
**ACCOUNT OF SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., FOR CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL**

**Ship Oliver Cromwell’s Account—**

**Ship Oliver Cromwell To Saml Eliot Jn**

**[Boston March 1778]**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>To</th>
<th>State of Con. for sundries viz.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jan'y</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 doz. Housline ..........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>22th. Worming @ 5/ .........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 doz Marline 36/ 1 d^o Housline 36/ 36/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32. gal. N. E. Rum dld at Sundry times in Decv @ 35/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>p^d for Sundries viz. ..........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1—barrel Rozin ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1—d^o Pitch ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. d^o Tierces Tar £9,—— 1 bl. Pitch £4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 Tierce Tar ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 quire paper 4/ ½ peck fine Salt 10/ ................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10 yd^c Russia Duck for Capt Parker's Cott @ 24/ ..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 quire Paper ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6^th. Sugar ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>11 Sheets Tin at 3/ ..........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 quire Paper ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6^th. Sugar ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7th. d^o ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2 quire paper ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6 plates ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12th. Bohea ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paints 1°w. 0..14 .........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Crane Irons 2.. 0.. 1 ..........................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1 quire Paper ................................</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>...........................................</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Dr:** 66..18..—
## Account of Samuel Eliot, Jr., for Connecticut Navy Ship Oliver Cromwell—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Deck Nails</td>
<td></td>
<td>6lb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24d. Nails</td>
<td>2lb</td>
<td>4/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>3/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 quire Paper</td>
<td></td>
<td>4/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>4/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6d. Nails</td>
<td></td>
<td>6lb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7th. Sugar</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>6/7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14th. Coffee</td>
<td>1 lb</td>
<td>78/76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>3 lb</td>
<td>73/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffee</td>
<td>1 keg</td>
<td>5/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>1 quire</td>
<td>4/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th. Nails</td>
<td></td>
<td>3d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th. Paper</td>
<td>2 lb</td>
<td>10/3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 quire Paper</td>
<td></td>
<td>4/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 large Bowls</td>
<td>3 lb</td>
<td>20/3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 keg white lead</td>
<td></td>
<td>57/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 doz Plates</td>
<td></td>
<td>20/3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 small Bowls</td>
<td></td>
<td>45/7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 doz Plates</td>
<td></td>
<td>20/3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 keg white lead</td>
<td></td>
<td>57/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 doz Plates</td>
<td></td>
<td>20/3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sum carried over**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1778 To Sum bro’t over</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash paid J. F. Osgood for 25 f. knees @ 3/</td>
<td></td>
<td>3/15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid M. Bourke for Truck</td>
<td></td>
<td>3/18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid Rosman Lawrance for Cap. Parker’s order</td>
<td></td>
<td>6/1-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid T. W. Foster for</td>
<td></td>
<td>4/5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid for % of Bread</td>
<td></td>
<td>1/10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid Cap. Parker</td>
<td></td>
<td>3/1-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid</td>
<td></td>
<td>3/1-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid</td>
<td></td>
<td>3/1-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid</td>
<td></td>
<td>54/1-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid</td>
<td></td>
<td>18/1-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>paid</td>
<td></td>
<td>298/1-6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Paid do**

1778 **£193. 7. 6**
Mr. Frisby to buy Crockery for the Cabin .................. 9. — 9. —
Mr. Holman ye Steward. 5 to buy Necessaries ................ 9. — 9. —
the Mason’s bill .......................................................... 4.10. —
Dyer . . . for float .................................................. .. 8. —
to F. Shaw. for Wharf6 while graving .................. 2. — 2. —
for 2 loads Wood .................................................. 7. — 4. —
the Carvers. bill .................................................. 20.16. —
Richd. Gridley’s bill ................................................. 15. — 8. —
Mc Ede’s6 bill .......................................................... 8. — 8. —
Cap’ Parker .............................................................. 40. — 4. —
the Steward for Necessaries .................................. 2. — 2. —
for 1 bl Cyder ...................................................... 4.10. —
Cap’ Faggin for a Sail ............................................. 35. — 3. —
for 1 load Wood .................................................... 4.16. —
Mc Frisby ............................................................... 10. — 4. —
the Steward for Necessaries .................................. 4. — 4. —
Thomas Hudson’s bill .............................................. .. 6. —
William Higgins7 ...................................................... 12. — 12. —
Jos. Hunt. for Wood ................................................ 4.10. —
a Frenchman for Blankets ...................................... 126.12. —
William Higgins ...................................................... 12. — 12. —
Chase Roger’s8 board .............................................. 2. — 2. —
William Higgins ...................................................... 12. — 12. —
do ................................................................. 30. — 30. —
James White’s bill of Board .................................. 10. — 1. — 2
John Goddard’s bill ................................................ 3. — 1. — 3
William Higgins ...................................................... 12. — 12. —
William Cunningham’s bills .................................... 29.11. — 3
### Account of Samuel Eliot, Jr., for Connecticut Navy Ship Oliver Cromwell—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer Chandlers bill</td>
<td>3. -</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carried forward</td>
<td>3. -</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sum bro't forward</td>
<td>3. -</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1778 March**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cash paid M'. Osgood's bill</td>
<td>15..12..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Curtis Reeds bill</td>
<td>19..17..9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d[^c]</td>
<td>19..2..8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Ebenr. Chandlers d[^c]</td>
<td>3..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d[^c]</td>
<td>4..11..8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Joseph Webb's d[^c]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] the Rendezvous bill</td>
<td>42..4..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Chapman's[^o] bill</td>
<td>100..5..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marg^[g] Bagnals bill</td>
<td>11..10..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose Stephen's bill</td>
<td>4..16..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marg^[g] M^[c]Kinney's bill</td>
<td>6..12..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d[^c]</td>
<td>1..7..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will^[a] Fanals d[^c]</td>
<td>2..8..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Bossenger Foster —2 p[^k] Ticklinburgs</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] the Steward</td>
<td>7..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Cap^[k] Harding's order to Lieu^[k] Chapman.</td>
<td>20..14..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Domminique Tausin[^10]</td>
<td>14..8..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] John Badgers. bill</td>
<td>28..16..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Mons^[k] Tallemon</td>
<td>3..12..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Cash for 26 P^[e] Mens Shoes</td>
<td>26..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d[^c] for a Match Cask</td>
<td>18..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p[^d] Cap^[k] Parker</td>
<td>305..15..-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>£1061..15..2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>£1061..15..2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Description</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Butler for Boards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cap's Day for a fife</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cap's Lamb for Taffier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hemmenway for a Boat attending the Ship, and Pilot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Green for Wood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sam's Townsend’s bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to 3 Seamen enter’d in</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cap's Parker’s book's to them</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>for Scales &amp; Weights</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah Owens bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sum carried over</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>To Sum brought forward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cash paid for 1 groce Corks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid Mr Byles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hunt &amp; Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Henry Roby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Andrews</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jon's Balch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph Clark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Harris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1st bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Greenough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2nd bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Hootons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Green</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Abraham Hayward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To</td>
<td>Description</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Winter Calef.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Joseph How.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. John Matchet's</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Samuel Harris.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. William Cordwell.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. John Owen.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. John Butler.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Benja Burts</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Bossenger Foster's</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Joseph Webb's</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. James Burt.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Thomas Mayo.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Joseph How's</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Samuel Barretts.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. John Andrews</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Job. Prince J.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Saml Whitwell</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Waters, &amp; Stanbridge</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To. Parker, &amp; Bradshaw</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ellis Grays.</td>
<td>bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>carried forward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sum bro't forward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Brown, &amp; Emmes 1st bill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Jon Balch's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d°</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To Edward Carnes ............. d^o ........................................
To John Ballard ................ d^o ........................................
To John Lamb.................... d^o ½ hhd. Rum cons 108 gal^o @ 42/-

To Cash paid Cap^e Parker. 12th Feb. ........................................
To Will^e Stone for ballast ........................................
To Cash paid Gardner Truck^e Pitch &c. ........................................

Ship Oliver Cromwell to Sam^e Eliot^e for Stores viz:

1778 March

To State of Conn^e
15. bls. of Beef out of the Honor
22. bls. of Pork ............ d^o
3. bls. of Flour ............ d^o
36. bls. of Beef from Avis &c
16¼ d^o of d^o in 11 Tierces d^o
3. d^o of Pork ................ d^o
38. d^o of Pork from Hayley
1 Cask of Tobacco ............ 603lb. N^e
11 firkins of Butter .......... 685lb. N^e @ 2/.
6 scains Housline .............. @ 3/ ........................................ 18...
3 bls. of Hams
3 Casks flour N^e
3. Casks d^o
3 Casks Beans
12 bags. Bread.

Paid for sundries. viz.
1 Cask Porter Gal^o at 7/.
1 Cask Oatmeal No. 420.
3 Casks Rice ...... 14.1..24 N^e

729.. 2.. 7
113. 8.—
6082..17.. 9
0.. 0.. 0
3.—.—
... 9.—
£6086.. 6.. 9
Dr
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 keg. Barley</td>
<td>.............</td>
<td>....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 lb. Sugar 49/</td>
<td>.1 q' paper 4/</td>
<td>.............</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 lb. Coffee</td>
<td>.............</td>
<td>at 6/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 bl. Sugar</td>
<td>.............</td>
<td>2...2.4 N'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 q' Paper</td>
<td>.............</td>
<td>....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60 lb. Coffee (best)</td>
<td>.............</td>
<td>....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100 lb. do. do</td>
<td>inferior</td>
<td>at 6/</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To. Cash p' Bright for 1 bl. Vinegar 4..16.—
To Duncan Ingraham Jr. —25½ Cheeses 487½ lb. 7.10.—
To John Langdon's 13 bill 4..16.—
To. ½ quintle Fish. 5. Hhds Bread ............. 16.. 2.. 0
To. 5. Hhds Bread ............. 16.. 2.. 0
To. J Lamb. for. 28 Gall's W. I Rum @ 42/ 58.14.—

D, Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 9, pp. 244a-f. This document is incomplete.
1. Capt. Timothy Parker, commanding the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.
2. Seaman, Oliver Cromwell.
3. Thomas Wait Foster, gunner, Oliver Cromwell.
5. Samuel Holman, steward, Oliver Cromwell.
7. Midshipman, Oliver Cromwell.
8. Cooper, Oliver Cromwell.
10. Dominique Tausin or Tawsin, surgeon of Oliver Cromwell.
11. An inferior rum made from distilled sugarcane juice in the West Indies.
March 1 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

March 1778

Ditto [South Part of Saint Georges Bank] WSW dist. 30 [Lgs.]

at 6 AM saw the Mermaid and Schooner to Windward,1 gave chase to the Schooner as did the Mermaid, at noon Coming up with the Chace very fast—

Ditto [South Part of Saint Georges Bank] West dist. 25 Lg*

First part Fresh gales and clear, middle Lightning, Latter Hard gales of Wind and Snow, and a great Sea from the SW at 1 PM the Mermaid fired at the Chace, at ½ past we fired a Shot at the Chace, who hoisted Rebel Colours & brot [too] a Schooner called the Rebecca, from Newbury Port, bound to Hispaniola with Lumber & Fish,2 the Mermaid sent men on board her & received her people likewise sent 29 Rebel Prisoners on board the Mermaid, her Cruise being [exp]ired & She going into Port. at 6 wore Ship and made Sail;

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 8.

1. Mermaid began chasing the schooner Rebecca on 28 Feb. in the afternoon. UklPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 8.

2. Schooner Rebecca, master unknown, from Ipswich to Hispaniola, with lumber and fish, taken on 1 Mar. off St. Georges Bank, sent into Newport. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. She was libelled on 15 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York by Capt. James Hawker of H.M.S. Mermaid and was condemned on 8 May 1778 as a lawful prize of Mermaid. UklPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 96–97. Her prize papers give the master’s name as Thomas Dodge. UklPR, H.C.A. 32/437/6.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]

1778.

March 1. Sunday. discovered that our Mainmast was Sprung in two Places—one beneath the Main Deck, where if the Mast had wholly failed in the late Storm it must have torn up the main Deck and the Ship must have foundered.—This is one among many Instances, in which it has already appeared that our Safety has not depended on ourselves.

A fine Wind, all day and night.—Somewhat Sea Sick.—The Ship was very quiet and Still—no Disturbance—little noise.

I hope for the future We shall carry less Sail, especially of night, and at all times when We are not in Chase.—

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), p. 15.

GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

Gentn.

Head Quarters Valley Forge 1st March 1778.

I am informed that a number of the continental flat Boats still remain at Bordentown. I wrote to Commodore Hazelwood to have them removed higher up
Sir, Head Quarters Valley Forge 1st March 1778

I am very anxious to have all continental flat Boats below Trenton carried up the River as far as Easton or near it, that they may be entirely out of the Enemy’s reach—I have desired the Gentlemen of the Navy Board to order Commodore Hazelwood to collect all those and carry them up as far as Trenton and when he has got them there to let you know it. I shall therefore be exceedingly obliged to you if you will collect a proper number of hands who are used to carry Boats thro the Falls and go down for them when you have notice. Or if you do not receive such notice in a few days, the Men may as well go down to Bordentown where the Boats are and bring them up from thence. There are a number of Cannon and some Stores there which I want carried to a place of safety. If you think the Boats can be taken thro the falls with the Cannon in them, it will save much expence and secure them perfectly. You are to apply to Messrs Hopkinson and Wharton of the Continental Navy Board at Bordentown for the Cannon, if they can be carried up in the Boats.
I see by a letter of yours to Col. Lutterloh that you want Money for these purposes. You may hire the Men for doing this service upon an assurance of their being paid the moment it is performed. And you will therefore make out the account when you have finished and apply directly to me for the Money when it shall be paid with thanks. I am [&c.]


1. Francis Hopkinson.
2. John Wharton.
3. Col. Henry Emanuel Lutterloh, Deputy Quartermaster General, Continental Army.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir/ From Co[ ] Nixon's Continental Navy Board March 1st 1778

We are just now favoured with your's respecting the flat Bottom Boats &c. supposed to be at Borden-Town. In answer to which we would inform your Excellency that all the Flat Bottom Boats we know of, being at or near Borden Town, were removed from thence up the River above two Months ago—if we find any there on our Return we shall not fail punctually executing your Desire. With respect to the Gallies, we are so far from having any Command over them, that we do not know how even a Recommodation from us to Commodore Hazlewood would be received, but if your Excellency will be so good as to write a Line on the Subject to the Commodore; or, which we think would be more effectual, to the State Navy Board, we will take Care to convey it safe. We shall exert ourselves immediately for the Security of the Guns & Stores under our Charge, & use our utmost Influence with Individuals at Borden Town who have Guns or Stores there to remove them immediately. You may depend on our earnest Efforts to remove & secure every thing at that Place in the best manner we can—the procuring waggons for this Purpose will be our principal Difficulty. We have the Honour to be [&c.]

Fras° Hopkinson
John Wharton

P: S: We propose proceeding on our Journey Tomorrow morning.—


1. See General George Washington to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department, 1 Mar., above.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY CORNWALLIS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS SPRY

March 1778 Abrest of Christeen Creek
Sunday 1 First part fresh Breezes and Cloudy with some snow midle
And latter moderate [AM] Sailing up the River and Anchord
Occassionaly in Company as above2

Runing thro. the Cheaveux de Frize
First and middle part fair weather Latter Snowy
At 2 P.M. Anchord off[ ] the North End of philadelphia
Disembarked the Troops3 Read the Articals of war to the Co.
Dear Governor

your Favr of the 23 with the plater Galley and Salt came to Hand, I was absent with the Board of war at the time the weather being so Bad it was impossible to unload the Salt—on my return yesterday I found our Neighborhood had been allarm'd by some advances of the Enemy down the Delaway in boats, but Gen Smallwood informs they were not Landed on our Side the Delaway, yet this Indus'd me to think it most prudent to send the Salt to Charles Town as we have great quantity of publick Stores hear already, and the Road so very bad that tis impossible to remove them should we be Surpris'd, and being ordered by the Board of war to put up a quantity of Herring I thought it best to send it into the Neighbourhood where the fish were to be caught if the Virginia Galley should not be sent off[J]. I would advise that She be sent into the Mouth of Susquehanah where I have a Store provided for the salt and I have a plenty of Salt at Elk for any Immediate Demand—as to the Cattle below I should have sent for them ere now, but yesterday only Recd Cash, with an order from the Board of war to purchase all the provisions that can be Spar'd on the Eastern Shore from those that will not Sell at a proper price to seise, this I am Loth to undertake at any rate, but more so without your approbation, nor could I attemt it, till I had Cash to offer them, I take the freedom to Inclose one of the Honbl Boards Letters to me on that Subject, craving your assistance as I shall send down two Discreate persons to purchas in the peninsula tomorrow Morning, should your Excelency in Council think it necesary to assist my Indeavours with any Credentials to Strengthen me, they may be sent to Mr James Huchingses on Kent Island, where I shall Direct my Brother who I shall send down to call for them (with some Cattle which he has)

—I have found some Inconveniency in my purchas, and fear I shall finde more from Some of the purchasers appointed by the Executive Council of Pennsylvania, who rais the price to no real advantage, I meant to give 10/ for good wheat at Elk 7/6 for Corn and oats, £5 for pork and Beef or £18 pr Barell for pork, and 15 for Beef, but those Gentmen have raisd wheat to 12/6 $ Bush. Corn 9/ and if they are permitted it will have no Eand. The Board of War have been pleas'd to appoint me to Supervise the purchas on this Shore, and Harford earnestly soliciting my Hurrying all the provisions and forage out of the peninsula first, but if I am to be Interrupted and Clashed with by purchasers from the other States, would wish to decline, though I have had the Honnour of the Thanks of Gen Washington and the Board of War, for sarvises in my Purches, my intent is to get all the Spare produce from the Eastern Shore first, and at the same time to Lay up part of that in Harford as Magazeans according to the Directions of the Board of war as that in Harford is much clearer of Fley, and will keep much longar sweet of cours fiter for Laying in in the Magazeans, but if while I am at much Hazard and
fateague getting the produce from the Eastern Shore, those Gentlemen are permitted to come down and raise the price on me, and drain that country in which I am to Establish Magazines, to the great Cost of the States, I would rather decline, as my utmost endeavours will fail to give Satisfaction, though attended with the greatest expense, I submitt the whole to your Honourable Council, and would be happy in receiving your Directions on the premises and am Dear Sir [&c.]

H Hollingsworth
Superintended to purchase

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4585-75. Addressed at the foot: "His Excellency/Thomas Johnson Esq" Docketed: "1 March 1778/from Henry Hollingsworth."


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

1778 Ma5 Cape Tiberoon1 ENE ½ N°. 5. Leagues.

Sunday 1  At 4 (AM) saw a Sail to Eastward, Fired a Swivel1 and brought her too, proved a French Brig from St Louis to Honfleur.—At 7 Saw 3 Sail at Anchor in Irish Bay, stood in for them, found 2 of them to be the Vessels we had engaged in in the Night. The Schooner Mounting 12 Guns and the Sloop 10. both wearing French Colours.2

Donna Maria3 NNE. 3 Leagues.

Moderate Breezes with Rain at times. Employed on sundry necessary Duties.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.
1. Tiburon Peninsula, Saint-Domingue.
3. Cap Dame Marie, Saint-Domingue.

March 2

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Monday March the 2d 1778 on board the Boston1

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with Fresh Brezes & Haizey Weather at 1 PM. found our Main Mast Sprung, down M T G. Yard,2 the Carpenters, the Carpenters Employed in Fishing the Main Mast: The middle & latter part. Fresh Brezes & cloudy Weather. nothing else Remarckable this Day.—

My People imployd as usual about Necessary Duty.

Monday March 2d.

Latt. P Obs: 41°38' N°—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt°</th>
<th>Depart Latt° P Obs</th>
<th>X Long°</th>
<th>Long° in</th>
<th>Meridian Distance</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>North</td>
<td>62°; E</td>
<td>156 72. N</td>
<td>137: E 41°=38' N</td>
<td>3°=00'n; E 47°=09'm W</td>
<td>1053m; East</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]
1778.

March 2. Monday. a fine Wind still and a pleasant Morning.—The Colour of the Water which is green, not blue as it has been for many Days past, the Appearance of large Flocks of Gulls, and various other Birds, convinced the knowing ones, to Say that We were not far from the Grand Bank of N. Foundland. The Captain however thinks it 35 Leagues to the N. West of Us.—Our Mast was Yesterday repaired with two large Fishes, as Y [they] call em, i.e. large oaken Planks cutt for the Purpose and put on. it Seems now as firm as ever.—The Sailors are very Superstitious. They Say the Ship has been So unfortunate that they really believe there is Some Woman on board.—Women are the unluckyest Creatures in the World at Sea &c.

This Evening the Wind is very fresh, and the Ship Sails at a great Rate.—We are out of the Reach I hope of the Gulph Stream and British Cruizers, two Evils, which I have a great Aversion to.

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), p. 15.

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

[Boston]
Monday, March 2, 1778.

Jabez Fisher, Esq; brought down a Report of the Committee of both Houses on the Letter from General Putnam, viz.

"That they were informed by General Putnam,¹ that the United States had Occasion for forty Pieces of Cannon from 18 to 32 Pounders—thirty Cables of about 13 Inches, and thirty Anchors weighing about ten Hundred each, for the obstructing and keeping Possession of North River—and that he now applied to this State to furnish him with as many of the Articles aforesaid as they could well spare."

Read and thereupon Ordered, That Mr. Wendell,² Mr. Gray³ and Col. White⁴ be a Committee to enquire what of the above-mentioned Articles can be procured.

A Journal of the Honorable House of Representatives, [January 7 to March 15, 1778], (Boston, 1777 [1778]), 198.

2. Oliver Wendell of Boston.
3. Ellis Gray of Boston.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
2d March—Strong gale of wind from the W.N.W. after 11 o'Clock last night, which continued most part of this day. Snow during the night, about 3 Inches deep. Very cold day.

Lord Howe has kept up the strictest discipline in the Navy since his arrival here, and business is carried on with the utmost secrecy. The Ships of War receive sealed orders, and instructions to be ready to sail on the first Signal. Their signal is frequently made suddenly, and they go immediately out of the harbour without knowing their destination till they are fairly out of the Port. His Lordship applies
himself with the utmost assiduity to the public business, and is very seldom seen on shore. A Conduct highly praiseworthy in a man who has the chief direction of affairs of such great consequence to the Nation. If he indulged himself after the fatigues of the Campaign, in even the most innocent recreations, it would give room for the malicious spirits at home to say he neglected the public concerns.


**GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD**

Headquarters Valley Forge March 2d. 1778

Gentlemen

As the Gallies can now be of no service in the River, and the enemy have it in their power to get them into their possession, with all their cannon and stores,—I beg your leave strongly to recommend it to the Board, without delay, to evacuate them of their cannon and stores; and—removing these to a place of security, in some interior part of the country—to carry the Gallies up into some of the creeks, and have them sunk.—If there should be any other vessels, belonging to the state in the river, I would mean to comprehend them; and if there should be any stores at Bord[en]town, or other places on the river—these also ought to be removed to a place of safety. We can reap no advantage from keeping the Gallies, cannon and stores in such an exposed situation, and if they should fall into the hands of the enemy, which they would in all probability do, the gallies would be useful to them, and the cannon and stores would be no inconsiderable loss to us. I am Gentlemen [&c.]

Go: Washington


**MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND**

March 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

Monday 2d

Fresh gales and Snow at Noon cleared the Decks of Snow

Fresh gales and squally with Frost and Snow [PM] sent the Gun Boats, Tenders &c to assist the *Vigilant* in covering the embarkation of the Troops at Coopers Ferry after which the *Vigilant* halld to the Wharf and the Gunboats & Tenders return’d”

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964, fol. 89.

1. Tender *Penbroke* and two armed boats (half galleys) had been assisting H.M. armed ship *Vigilant* in covering the embarkation of the 42nd Regiment and the Queen’s Rangers.

**CONTINENTAL FOREIGN AFFAIRS COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT**

To the Honble Navy Board at Boston.

Gentlemen

York Town [Pa.] 2 March 1778

The Committee of Congress for foreign Affairs, directing letters from time to time to your care, doubt not of your attention to forward them to our
Commissioners and agents abroad, or to others as they may happen to be directed. you will be pleased to attend to the character of the person who may take charge of Packetts or letters, to any public Officer beyond seas, and to give direction for sinking the papers, when in imminent danger of falling into the hands of the Enemy. You are desired also to take the trouble of sending to the printers in Boston for the Gazettes in course, as you happen to have opportunities of enclosing them to our Commissioners in France either directly or thro’ M” Bingham, our Agent at St Pierres, Martinique. By ordering each printer to keep one course of papers, you can never be in want of a number proper for a packet, if you send for them to the Offices alternately, as vessels offer. The printers may make a charge to the Committee of Congress for foreign Affairs or to your board on our account—

We are &c.

(Signed) James Lovell
for the Committee

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPTAIN ONSLOW TO THE VISCOUNT HOWE”

Dated—St. Albans off Willoby’s point 2d. March 1778.

“The Ships we chased, were the Lyon of 44 Guns and 250 Men and the Count de Veaux of 24 Guns and 89 Men. The latter was the Ship that the Solebay took, in every respect fitted and prepared for Action. By what I have since learned from the Prisoners, they came from Port L’Orient the 1st of January, determined to force a Trade, and to oppose inferior Force. The Ship I before mentioned that the Richmond and Senegal chased, was the Ferdinand of 44 Guns, 250 Men, with 50 Volunteers from St Maloes. They are loaded with Salt, Cordage, Woolens and Supplies for the Rebels. They frankly own, that upwards of 40 Ships from 1000 to 200 Tons, all armed, are now loading and equipping from the Ports of Dunkirk, St. Maloes, Nantz, Bourdeaux and L’Orient. They are all cleared out for the French West Indies: After they sail, they change the Names of their Ships, keep false Journals and Reckonings.—There are no Papers to be found; indeed they do not scruple saying, that they have destroyed their Letters and papers; and that the Ships now coming, will come by Fours, and Six together, to force past our Frigates and small Ships. That they are mostly intended for the Chesapeake Bay and Charles Town. Being drove from off those Ports, to attempt Boston. The Ships of any Force they wish to dispose of to the Rebels, and to purchase smaller Craft, for to make their Returns in Tobacco. Two Rebel Frigates of 32 Guns sailed from L’Orient the 23d December 1777, loaded with Arms, Ammunition and Cloathing.”

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 200–201. Docketed: “Extract of a Letter from/Captain Onslow to the/Viscount Howe./Dated 2d: March 1778./No. 7/In Lord Howe’s/Letter No. 55.” This extract is enclosure No. 7 in Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens, 16 Mar. 1778 (No. 55), below.


2. Continental Navy ship Alfred (24 guns), Elisha Hinman, commander, and Continental Navy frigate Raleigh (32 guns), Thomas Thompson, commander, set sail from L’Orient on 29 Dec. 1777.NDAR 10: 1158.
The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present—Edward Blake Esq* First Commissioner
Thomas Corbett Geo Abt Hall Edw Darrell Esq*

The following Orders were drawn on the Treasury in favor of—

- Nathan Legare for 10 Barrels Beef . a £40 .......................... £400,- — —
- John Waren for 12 Barrels Pork a £50 .......................... 600 — —
- Capt Philip Sullivan for the Gen' Moultrie .......................... 400 — —
- ditto . . . ditto for the Volunteer .......................... 975 — —
- Elisha Sawyer Commissary his Acco* of Disbursements .......................... 14234. 6. 8

Agreed that the Rattle Snakes Cargo of Rice now in Store at Gadsdens wharf be forthwith Advertized and Sold at Public Vendue by the Clerk of this Board—

Adjourned to next Thursday Even* 6 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 143.

1. Letters and numerals in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.


BRIGADIER GENERAL AUGUSTINE PREVOST TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

 Duplicate.

S* Augustine 2d March 1778,

Sir—

... The Reports of the preparations of the Rebels against this place have subsided lately, I can not think that as long as their Ports are shut up by our Frigates, they can design any attempt against this place. The distressing the Settlements on the river S* John is not so easily prevented, as small straggling parties could effect it, and cannot be so easily discovered, but the Parties of Indians which now and then go to War against them and pass that way, deter them from the attempt. . . .

I have the honor to be with the greatest respect Your Excellency's [&c.]

A Prevost

P.S. I this moment received information that Rebels are Arming their Gallies in order I suppose to prevent our Men of War from taking in water at S* Mary’s river, where they can do it with more expedition than here.—

AP.
MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR’S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

[Extract]

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Monday the 2d. March 1778

The Minutes of the last Council day (11th. February) were read & approved.

His Excellency the Governor Acquainted the Board that he called them together in Consequence of some Accounts that he had just received from the River Mississippi purporting that a Party of the Rebels had come down the said River Seized on a Merchant Ship called the Rebecca John Cox Master then laying at the Settlement of Manchack and had also taken Possession of the said Settlement making several of the Inhabitants Prisoners on the Parole—which Intelligence he thought proper to lay before them And as the advice of the Kings Military Servants might be necessary upon this Occasion he had requested William Garnier Esquire Captain of His Majestys Ship Southampton Lieutenant Colonel Stiell Commanding officer of the Troops here and John Fergusson Esqr Commander of the Sloop of War Sylph to assist at the Board who accordingly came into Council—whereupon Mr Thomas Walters Super Cargo of the said Ship Rebecca who had brought the Intelligence referred to having been Summoned to attend for that purpose was called before the Board and gave the following Information upon oath

Information upon oath of Thomas Walters late Super cargo of the Ship Rebecca taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida &C in Council

This Informant saith that on Monday the 23d of February about Eleven oClock in the forenoon he arrived at Manchack from the River Amit & went into Hickey’s Tavern Where he was told by said Hickey, by Mr Swanson, the Two Mr Monsantos and Mr Heckshaw that the Ship Rebecca Cap Cox of which Ship this Informant was Super Cargo mounting Sixteen Carriage Guns (four Pounders and Six Swivels—Navigated by 25 Men) but had then only fifteen on Board and laying at the Levee opposite said Town was that morning about seven oClock Seized by a Party of Americans (Supposed to be between fifteen or Twenty in Number) Commanded by one Mr Intyre That upon this Intelligence and being fully Convinced that the ship was in their hands as he saw a Number of Strange Men Walking the Deck dressed in Hunters Froks He Consulted with Mr Hickey and Mr Swanson what was best to be done in this Emergency who advised him to make
his immediate Escape as they were themselves all Prisoners upon Parole. That he was in the same Company informed that Each of these Rebels was armed with a Rifle Gun a Cutlass and a Pair of Pistols—also that there were four hundred more Expected down every Minute. Among whom was James Willing formerly an Inhabitant of this Province and further that Anthony Hutchins Esquire a Magistrate at the Natchez was brought down by them and put on Board the Ship in Irons. That Messrs. Hiorn, Blommart & McIntosh all of the Natchez District were coming down as Prisoners with the other party. And this Informant farther saith that he thought there was no time to be lost. He made his Escape over the Garden Fence into the Cane Brake and thence to the River Amit from which place he arrived here last night and farther saith not.

Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola this 2d day of March 1778—
before His Excellency in Council
Attest: Richd Combauld D. Cler. Concii.

William Burns Master of a Drogger who also arrived last night from the River Amit being then called before the Board gave such Information as fully Corroborated the above.

His Excellency then desired the opinion of the Board what measures were necessary to be adopted for the protection of the Province in Consequence of the Intelligence now before them.

The Board after deliberating thereon recommended to His Excellency the Governor that application be made to William Garnier Esquire Captain of His Majestys Ship Southampton to order one of the Kings Ships under his Command to proceed to the River Mississippi in order to Intercept the Ship Rebecca and the Captain of His Majestys Ship so ordered to receive on Board of him such Loyal Subjects with their properties as may apply for protection and also that Captain Garnier be requested to give such assistance to Lieutenant Burdon of the Armed Sloop West Florida in the Lake Pontchartrain as may enable him to secure the passes into the Lakes gain Intelligence of the Strength and designs of the Enemy and afford assistance & Protection to the loyal Inhabitants of the Western parts of the Colony Whereupon His Excellency Immediately wrote a Letter to Capn. Garnier making the above requisitions... 

The Bord were unanimously of opinion that an assembly should be called—but that the Writs of Election be delayed until farther Intelligence is received respecting the operations of the Rebels in the Western part of this Province...
Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Secretary of the Admiralty
Philip Stephens

Bristol Port Royal
Jamaica 2d March 1778

Sir

Vice Admiral Gayton intending to sail to morrow morning, has given me up the Command of His Majesty's Ships on this Station, together with all the Necessary Papers and Instructions.—

The State of the Squadron and the Arrangement of the Ships, their Lordships will be fully informed of by the Vice Admiral—

I shall be enabled by the next opportunity to lay before their Lordships a particular State of the Wharfs and Store Houses, some of which appear to me, to be in immediate want of repair, and will, if speedily undertaken, save much expense to Government. You will receive herewith my Journal from the 1st Nov. 1776 to the 14th February 1778. I am Sir [&c.]

P: Parker


Journal of H.M.S. Seaford, Captain John Colpoys

March 1778

Roseau Bay Dominica

Monday 2nd.

Ditto W. [Moderate breez' and fair W'] At 1 PM the Sloop Harlequin belong' to Antigua, bro't in a Prize Brig from Surinam to Boston, At 2 the Brig Liberty, belonging to Dominica, bro't in a Prize Sloop from Georgia to Martinico

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/880, part 3.

March 3

Diary of John Adams

[Extract]

[Frigate Boston at sea]

1778.

March 3.

Tuesday. our Wind continued brisk and fresh all the last Night, and this Morning our Course is abt. N.E.—Showers in the Night and this Morning.—The Flocks of Gulls, Still pursuing Us.

This Morning, M' Parison¹ breakfasted with Us.—Our Capt.² in gay Spirits, chattering in French, Spanish, Portuguese, German, Dutch, Greek, and boasting that he could Speak some Words in every Language.—He told Us he had ordered two more Fishes upon the Mainmast to cover the Flaws, above Deck.

The Captain, Lt³, Master, Mates and Midshipmen, are now making their Calculations, to discover their Longitude, but I conjecture they will be very wild.

The Life I lead is a dull Scene to me.—No Business: No Pleasure; No Study.—our little World is all wet and damp: there is nothing I can eat or drink without nau-
seating.—We have no Spirits for Conversation, nor any Thing to converse about.—We see nothing but Sky, Clouds and Sea, and then Seas, Clouds and Sky. . . .

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), p. 16.

1. François Parison, brevet captain of artillery in the Regiment d'Auxonne under Du Coudray, who was returning to France.

JOHN LANGDON TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

Portsmouth New Hampshire

Sir.—

I've wrote several Letters to the Honble. Marine Committee, which I fear have miscarried as I've had no Answer, I've for a long time waited for a Supply of Money to pay off the Several Debts which I had Contracted for the Continent, but have received little or none, the Marine Board at Boston¹ are doing every thing in their Power to Supply me, but hitherto they have not been able to accomplish it, there is now large Sums due to several Tradesmen on the Ranger, a large sum due to my Carpenters who have been at work all Winter in the Woods procuring Timber for the 74² have had large number of Teams employed hawling Timber all which is now at the Landings unpaid for all these matters must be immediately discharged, even if I am obliged to Sell my own Estate for the purpose.

It gives me great pain & it is not a little humiliating to me, after I've pawn'ed my own Credit for Payment not to have it in my power to comply with that punctuality I could wish, I've long Since payed away my Stock of Cash for the Service those Debts which have been Sometimes Standing the money having—Depreciated so amazingly makes the people very uneasy.

Knowing the great difficulty the Honble. Congress are at in procuring money for the different Departments I've done every thing in my power to put off the payments hoping Some Continental Prize might come in by which I should be furnished but as that has not happened the time is now come that I must make payments at all events, nothing prevents my arranging the Yard with Carpenters & I could go on next Month (building the 74) with Spirit but want of Cash will prevent it unless immediately Supplied I need not mention the many other Demands I have upon me for Supplies of the French Ship³ & for Transporting the Warlike Stores &ca the Committee must be Sensible of it.—It makes me a little unhappy to be thus Strengthened for Money to carry on the Building of Ships here as it's a very disadvantageous to the Continent. tho' I believe may Say without Boasting it has been carried on with as much advantage to the Continent as elsewhere—as it's not in the power of the Board of at Boston to Supply me, I must in-treat an immediate Supply by some means or other, otherwise the business must totally Stop.—I'm under the necessity of asking an immediate answer to this from the Honble. Committee that I may know how to Conduct myself in the Business of engaging Carpenters & other matters.—I have the honor to be [&c.]

John Langdon
Agent

P.S. Should be glad that the Navy Board at Boston were impowered to Settle my Acct⁴ both for the
3 MARCH 1778

Marine & Commercial Committee if it shall be agreeable.—


Docketed: "John Langdon/to/Henry Laurens/3* March 1778."

1. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
2. The 74-gun ship of the line, later named America.
3. French ship Flamand, M. de Fassy, master.

LIBEL OF THE SHIP MARY IN MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT, SOUTHERN DISTRICT

Masquisset Bay ———
Southwold District

To the honourable Nathan Cushing Esq'r Judge of the maritime Court for said District. ———

Be it remembred that the third day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & seventy Eight John Trivett1 of Providence in the State of Rhode Island & Providence Plantations—Mariner—cometh into Court and on behalf of John Rathburn2 commander of the Armed Sloop of war called the Providence duly commissioned & set forth to cruize upon the Enemies of the United States of America and in the service & Employ of and owned by the said States and of the officers marines & mariners on board the same for all whom the said Trivett is agent libels propounds and gives the said Court to understand and be informed that the said commander officers and marines & mariners in said Armed Sloop did on the twenty seventh day of January last past on the high Seas within the Jurisdiction of this Honourable Court attack conquer and take possession of and afterwards on the twentieth day of February last past bring into the Port of Old Town3 so called within the District aforesaid a certain Ship called the Mary lately command'd by Henry Johnson burthened about two hundred & fifty Tons laden with sundry goods wares and merchandize as p't Schedule—and said Trivett avers that said Ship and her appertenances together with her said Cargo were at the time of Capture aforesaid the property of Some of the Subjects of the King of Great Britain (Other than the Inhabitants of Bermuda [New] Providence or Bahama Islands—that said Ship was then bound & employed to carry Supplies to the fleet and Army employed against said States & that the master & Supercargo of her then had such Supplies—that said Ship at the time of her capture aforesaid was a Vessel of war employ'd by the Subjects of Said King enemies of these States to annoy infest and make depredations upon the Sea Coasts & navigation of America & was set for that purpose and duly commissioned by the Said King for that purpose and to Cruize upon the Subjects of Said States and mounted Sixteen carriage guns & was armed with a large quantity of Swivels muskets pistols blunderbusses Swords & Cutlasses and of Cannon Swivel musquet & Pistol Powder and ball and manned with thirty men—By force of all which & of the laws of this State & the resolves of Congress said Ship her Cargo & appurtenances are become forfeit & are to be distributed to and amongst the said commander officers marines & mariners.—
Wherefore as this is of a maritime nature and within the Jurisdiction of this Honourable Court the said Trivett prays the advice of the Court thereupon & that by a due course of Proceedings said Ship her Cargo & appurtenances may be deemed to be & remain forfeited & to be distributed to and amongst the said Command Officers marines & mariners according to Law & the resolves of Congress.

John Trivett Agent as aforesd.

True Copy attest Bartlett LeBaron Reg

D, DNA, Record Group 267, The Revolutionary War Prize Cases: Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, 1776-87, Claim No. 67 (M162, roll 8). Docketed: "No 5/Libel/Ship Mary."

3. Now Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard.

CAPTAIN JOSEPH GARDNER TO ROBERT STEVENS & CO.

Gentlemen.

Onboard the Greenwich 3rd Mch. 1778

This is to Acquaint you the Third day after the Sloop1 Left Bedford [in Dartmouth] we came a Cross a Ship of Fourteen Guns and Fifty men we Engag'd her and fought her three Glasses but being Cutt and much shatterd to pieces was oblidg'd to Quit her. we had the misfortune to Loose poor Moses Casey in the Fray & four more Wounded this is Likewise to acquaint you the Eighteen of February we tooke a Schooner Transport from Hallifax bound to Newport Loaded with Codfish & Coal but was blown off the coast and was bound to Antigua we put a Prize Master on board and sent her to Martinico this is Likewise to acquaint you that the third of March we tooke another Schooner from Hallifax bound for Tobago her Cargo Consists of Sixty four Hogsheads & Eight Tierces of Codfish Eighty five Barrells of Pickled Fish & Seventeen hundd feet of Lumber & Staves we Likewise put a Prize Master onboard of her & sent her to Martinico this is Likewise to Acquaint you we are now Cruising in the Latitude of Barbadoes and shall Cruise back and forth about Six Weeks Longer with the provisor we shoud not take any thing else till then and with the provisor we shoud take another Hallifaxman we shall go with her to Martinico if we should take a Britainer we shall proceed direct for America. This is to Acquaint you that I have Orderd one half the proceeds to be laid out in Produce & the other half to be Shipt home in Cash I am Gentlemen Yours &c

Joseph Gardner


1. Rhode Island privateer sloop Greenwich was fitted out at Bedford in Dartmouth during Nov. 1777. See NDAR 10: 567.

THE NEW-YORK PACKET, AND THE AMERICAN ADVERTISER, THURSDAY, MARCH 5, 1778

FISH-KILL, March 5.

Extract of a letter, dated March 3.

Last Wednesday night, a party of thirty volunteers, from Col. Meig's regiment, in four whale boats, under the command of Major Humphrys,
Lieutenants Lay⁴ and Burret,⁵ made a descent upon Long-Island, in the neighbourhood of Smith-Town for the purpose of destroying several of the enemy's shipping, particularly a large ship of 20 guns aground near that place: The ship was unfortunately got off the preceding day, but they set fire to, and destroyed a brig of about 200 tons burthen, a large schooner and an armed sloop. All were employed in the enemy's service: They brought off two Captains, and several seamen, together with as many sails, rigging and furniture as the boats could contain; all was affected without loss, and the party returned to the main next morning. The enterprize was well planned and conducted; and such an one, as in Gaine's and Rivington's papers, would have filled a column with immences and infinites, and exhausted Johnson's dictionary of all those terms which express, enterprize, conduct and resolution.

The Warren, of 36 guns, commanded by young Captain Hopkins,⁶ a few days ago, got out of Providence river safe, notwithstanding the vigilance of the enemy's ships to prevent her. She got off, tis said, in a snow-storm; ran past the guard-ship⁷ almost unobserved, without damage, took her course through the enemy's fleet, where they could not fire on her, without risque of damaging their own ships: While she was in the midst of the fleet, she gave them a broadside, and made the best of her way, while the ships continued their fire on her, to little purpose, till she was some miles off.

2. 6th Connecticut Continental Regiment.
4. 1st Lt. Asa Lay.
5. 2d Lt. Charles Burritt (or Burret).

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Tuesday, March 3, 1778

Resolved, That a member from Connecticut be added to the Marine Committee:

The member chosen, Mr. Huntington.¹

JCC 10: 217.
1. Samuel Huntington.

JEAN-BAPTISTE-LAZARE THÉVENEAU DE FRANCY TO JOHN LANGDON

Copy of my letter of the 21 of february to the Hble. John Langdon.


I am at last arrived here after the most tiresome Voyage; my being Such a long while on my journey has detained rather too much Le Flammand into your port;¹ the first thing which I would have Settled, was to determine, if that vessel should be purchased or Sent back; the Hble. the Commercial Committee had received your answer upon the information they did ask from you, therefore it was unani-
mously agreed to Send that Ship to Charles-town South Carolina to take her loading; the gentlemen of the Commercial Committee have wrote to the navy-board in Boston that they give orders to Some of the Continental captain of navy not employed, to go to Portsmouth & Embark upon Le Flammand with Some few men if that captain finds it necessary; he will go as far as charles-town with M° Fassy & in case he meets with Some Vessels he may be able to take, then he Shall have the Command of the Ship for the time of the fighting only, & the prizes Shall be divided in the following manner, viz 1/8 to the public, 3/8 for the French crew, & 1/8 for the American. in case a Captain Could not be got, the navi board is directed to Send at least a good pilote well acquainted With the Coasts of the Southward to go along with M° Fassy. i beg of you not to let go that vessel without at least thir pilote. & as the Season is Very much advanced now, I intreat you to order the Captain to make all the haste possible; the vessel must be under Sail a week after the reception of the order.

I directd M° Fassy to prepare his papers as if he was going from St Peter of Miquelon to St Domingue; as you have been in that island, I Shall be very much obliged to you if you will give him some proper directions about it, inform him with the names of Some merchants there &c.—

I am Very much pleased with all the members of Congress, & I do not expect to meet with the least difficulty; however I cannot Settle nothing as the different invoices concerning what is arrived of our goods upon the Continent, have not been Sent yet to the Commercial Committee; it Seems to me you had told me that you Sent last year the amount of what you did received by the Mercury & Amphithrite, it was never received; I beg of you to have a copy of it made & to Send it directly along, with the amount of what is come in the packet Mere Bobie & upon le Flammand.

As it is very important that this vessel may Sail the Soonest possible, it was thought more prudent to Send a duplicate of our letters, I have altered Something in this of the first I wrote you the 21th. of last month, because then I had not been yet acquainted that those amounts I Speak you of were never received here.

my plan of going to Settle in Virginia is altered for the present however I shall proceed from here to the Southward Very Soon, but I Shall come back to Settle the whole of my business.

I did not heard yet from the Vessels I expected; what begins to make me very much uneasy.

Will you be So good to Send directly by your Servant the inclosed to M° Gardner;⁴ in his letter there is one for Captain Fassy.

I beg you will present my most Hble. requests to your lady & M° Patty;⁵ my respectfull Complements to General Whipple.⁶

I have told to the Commercial Committee that I have left Some money with a merchant in Portsmouth to pay the Expences of the Flammand. I have the honour to be [&c.]

De Francy


ORDER OF CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING

[Manchac, West Florida]

Permitt M' William Dunbar and his Property to Remain unmolested until further orders he being a freeman to America

March 3. 1778

Wm Garnier—
Pensacola March 3rd 1778.

His Excellency also laid before the Board a Letter which he had just received from Lieut: Burdon Commanding His Majestys armed Sloop *West Florida* dated at the pass of Massiac Lake Pontchartrain which being read was ordered to be entered on the Minutes as follows

Sir

I'm sorry its not in my power to give you any farther Accounts of the proceedings of the Rebels then which I hope you have received by Mr Leviston & Mr
Chrystie, That they have taken Mr Walters Ship & have dropt down about a League from the Town, the party by the best accounts is fifty in Number & about four hundred to follow. on Thursday night there was a Number of Guns fired from the ship which I believe the other party is arrived at Manchack I shall take all opportunities to get the best Intelligence. I have sent one Smith upon that account & I expect him tomorrow night or the next Morning who I shall send directly to Pensacola. I have taken 10 Cask of the Kings Powder from on Board of Mr Mitchells Sloop for the good of His Majestys Service for fear it should fall in the hands of the Rebels and give the Master a receipt for it till I shall hear from you or Captain Lloyd which I hope you will approve of my proceedings & am in hopes Sir by the time this arrives to You that you have sent me some assistance which I do not doubt if the Rebels comes down the Amit but I Shall give you some good accounts of them my not writing to Cap Llloyd by this opportunity I hear he is not at Pensacola I am Sir [&c.]

G. Burdon

James Cheeseborough Master of the Sloop Hilsborough who arrived this morning from the River Amit was then sent for and being called before the Board gave the following Information upon Oath.

Information upon oath of James Cheeseborough Master of the Sloop Hilsborough taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida in Council

This Informant saith that on Thursday evening last (the 28th. Ultimo) about six oClock he was laying in his Sloop at the lower Indian Village on the River Iberville when John Tyner who resides at the Forks of the Iberville came on Board his Sloop with a Letter from Mr Philip Barbour (who had gone Passenger with him from Pensacola and had shipped some goods on Board) and gave this Informant the following Account That the Ship Rebecca had dropped down about a league below Manchack but had left Mr Hutchins3 at Manchack who desired this Tyner to put him on Board the Ship saying that as they had taken all his property he would go to the Ship in hopes of recovering it That as they were rowing to the Ship Mr Hutchins told Tyner that he could not hear of any more than fifty Men in the whole of the Rebels—That they had taken Messrs Blommart4 Hiorn5 and MrIntosh6 Prisoners who were coming down with the remainder of the Party among whom was James Willing who was understood to have the Command Tyner further told this Informant That Mr Henry Stuart the Deputy Superintendant7 had taken refuge in the Spanish Fort that the Rebels had been to demand him and offered a large Sum of Money for him, and that the officer Commanding at the Fort refused to deliver him up.

Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola this 3d day of March 1778.
before His Excellency in Council
Attes Richd Combauld D Cler Concii

Whereupon His Excellency desired the advised of the Board what Steps farther were necessary to be made for the Security of the Province
The Board were of Opinion that application be made to Lieutenant Colonel Stiell\(^9\) Commanding Officer of the Troops to Detach an Officer and Twenty five Men from the Garrison to Lake PontChartrain to Act in Conscert with Lieutenant Burdon on Board of the Armed Sloop \textit{Florida} to defend the Passes of the Lakes in Case the Rebels if in Force should attempt to Penetrate farther into the Colony—

Lieutenant Colonel Stiell was thereupon applied to by His Excellency at the Board who readily acquiesced in the demand

The Board also recommended to His Excellency to apply to Colonel Stuart the Superintendant\(^9\) for A Detachment of His Corps of Rangers to be sent to the Lakes and afterwards to the River Nitabanielo\(^10\) there to protect the Inhabitants or to assist them in bringing off themselves and their property as occasion may re-quire

Colonel Stuart being present in Council Promised to send off Twenty men under the Command of Captain Pearis.\(^11\)

The Board farther recommended to His Excellency the Governor to take two Small Vessels into the Service of Government for the purpose of Transporting the Troops with their Ammunition and Provisions to the Lake PontChartrain whereupon Mr. John Mitchell a Merchant of this Town owner of the Sloop \textit{Hillsborough} and Adam Chrystie Esq\(^\prime\) a Magistrate of Manchack District who arrived here Yesterday in his Sloop the \textit{Florida} were sent for and being applied to at the Board for their respective Vessels Immediately engaged them in the Service upon the Faith of the Council that should either of their Vessels be taken or lost they should be paid for by Government. Mr. Chrystie being requested by His Excellency and the Board to proceed himself in his said Sloop \textit{Florida} with Captain Pearis & the Rangers under his Command to the intent that the Service upon which they were sent might be more Effectually performed under the Care of a Magistrate of the District and was so well Acquainted with the Country He readily Consented to go His Excellency therefore by the advice of the Board gave him the following Instructions.

Sir

In Consequence of the Information which I have received of a Party of the Rebels having taken Possession of Manchack I have ordered an Officer with a Detachment of 25 of the Kings Troops on Board the Sloop \textit{Hillsborough} taken into the Service of Government to proceed Immediately to Lieut. Burdon who Commands His Majestys Armed Sloop \textit{West Florida} now lying in Lake Pontchartrain opposite the Pass of Massiac which Troops with their Provisions are to be put on Board Mr. Burdons Vessels in order to Act in Consert with him to defend the passes of the Lakes in Case the Rebels if in Force should attempt to penetrate farther into the Colony You will also take on Board your Sloop the \textit{Florida} now taken into the Kings Service Captain Pearis with a Detachment of Colonel Stuarts Rangers and some Seamen to be furnished You by Captain Garnier of the \textit{Southampton} with whom you will proceed to Lieutenant Burdon and after the Troops are disem-barked from the \textit{Hillsborough} on Board of Mr. Burdon the \textit{Hillsborough} will proceed with You to the River Nitabanie where You & Captain Pearis will act Jointly in order to protect or if the Enemy is in Force & Circumstances require it of which you must be the Judge from the Information you receive upon your arrival at the
Nitabanie

Captain Pearis with his detachment will assist in bringing off to Lake Pontchartrain under the Protection of Mr. Burdon such of His Majesty's Subjects with their Negroes and other properties as you may find in that part of the Country and you will as soon as in your power after your arrival at the Nitabanie if you have not the most certain and positive Information of the Strength of the Rebels proceed from the Nitabanie to the Settlements on the River amit or to Manchac if possible in order to obtain the most certain and positive Information of the Number of the Rebels who have come into the Province of their Strength and designs and after having obtained certain Information thereof you are to communicate the same to me as soon as possible. If you find their Numbers small and think it practicable with Captain Pearis his Rangers and such other Assistance as you can procure in the Country to dispossess them you will attack them and drive them from Manchack after which you will return here with such Prisoners as you may be able to take. If you find that they have abandoned the place in that case you will also return here endeavouring first to obtain the fullest Information of all the proceedings of the above party since they came into the Province.

P: Chester

Council Chamber

3rd March 1778—

P: S You are not to suffer any Person or Persons to embark on Board your Sloop or the Hillsborough but such as will put themselves under your Command & obey Your orders—P: Chester.

And then the Board was adjourned—

2. Amite River.
3. Anthony Hutchins, magistrate at Natchez.
4. John Blommart, magistrate of West Florida.
5. William Hiorn, commissioner at Natchez.
6. Alexander McIntosh, planter at Natchez.
7. Henry Stuart was Deputy Superintendent of Indian Affairs, Southern District.

PROCLAMATION OF GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

[Nueva Orleans, Marzo 3, 1778]

Don Bernardo de Galvez cavallero de la Real distinguida orden de Carlos tercero, Coronel de los reales Exercitos, Intendente, Inspector, y Governador General Interino de esta Provincia por Su Magestad, &c. — Como há venido a mi noticia que un Destacamiento de los Ingleses Americano haya por el Rio Mississipy, he pensado en esta circunstancia advertir al Publico que las Intenciones de Su Magestad (que Dios guarde) son de observar una perfecta Neutralidad en las diferencias que estos tienen con la grande Bretania a fin que ningunos de sus Vasallos se Inquiete, y Altere sus ocupaciones por esta Novedad, Y Para que sepan estos Vecinos estantes y havitantes que les es permitido como lo
permito en consecuencia de la Neutralidad Declarada conceder Indistintamente á unos y otros el sagrado derecho De Hospitalidad cada y quando se presenten Necessitados á Reclamarlo: Y para que á todos conste mando que se haga saver á son de Caxa de guerra y qe se ponga testimonio Del presente en los lugares Publicos acostumbrados de esta Ciudad; Dado en Nueva Orleans á tres de Marzo de mil Sette Cientos Setenta y ocho años; Bernardo de Gálvez; Por Mandado de Su Señoria Juan Baptista Garic Es°C de Gobierno.—

Certif.

Dn. Juan Baptista Garic Escribano de Gobierno de la Provincia de la Luisianna como mejor Puedo y Devo certifico y doy quel Bando antecedente se publico por Voz de Nicolas Jurdin Pregonero Publico en los Parajes accostumbrados de esta Ciudad al toque de Caxas de guerra con el Acompanamiento de dña. Mauricio hoconor haciendo funciones de Ayudante, Phífanos tambores, y una Compañía de Sargentos, y despues fixado en la Plaza y en la puerta del Principal y otros parajes y lugares acostumbrados de esta Ciudad, y para que conste pongo la Preséntes en la Ciudad de la Nueva Orleans á tres de marzo de Mil Setecientos Setenta y ocho años: Juan Baptista Garic Es°C de Gobierno.

Es conforme a Su original que queda en mi poder y archivo a qe me Remito de ordén de Su Señoría el Señor Gov° general, Doy el prescé escrito en dos foxas con esta de pap° comun por no estar en practica el Sellado en esta Ciudad de la Nueva orleans á treze de Marzo de mil Setecientos Setenta y ocho años—

[Translation]

Don Bernardo de Gálvez, Knight of the Royal Distinguished Order of Carlos III, Colonel of the Royal Army, Intendant, Inspector, and Acting Governor General of this Province for His Majesty, etc.—As it has come to my attention that a detachment of American Englishmen is proceeding along the Mississippi River, it has occurred to me in this circumstance to notify the public that his Majesty's intentions (may God keep him) are to observe perfect neutrality in the differences that the latter have with Great Britain in order that none of his subjects may become worried and change their occupations because of this new occurrence, and in order that these permanent residents and inhabitants may know that it is permissible for them, as I permit it as a consequence of the declared neutrality, to grant without distinction to one and all the sacred right of hospitality whenever they need to claim it, and in order that it may be clear to all, I am ordering that it be announced to the sound of a military drum and that an official copy of these presents be placed in the customary public places in this city. Given in New Orleans on the 3rd of March of the year one thousand seven hundred seventy-eight. Bernardo de Gálvez. By order of His Lordship. Juan Baptista Garic, Government Clerk.

Certificación.

Don Juan Baptista Garic, Government Clerk of the Province of Louisiana, as best I can and should, certify and attest that the foregoing order was published through Nicolas Jurdin, Public Crier, in the customary places in this city to the
sound of military drums, accompanied by Don Mauricio Hoconor, acting as Adjutant, fifes, drums, and a company of sergeants, and afterward in fixed position in the square and at the main gate, and in other customary localities and places in this city, and in order that it may be a matter of record I am posting these presents in the City of New Orleans on the 3rd of March of the year one thousand seven hundred seventy-eight. Juan Baptista Garic, Government Clerk.

It is in agreement with its original, which remains in my possession and file to which was given to me, and by verbal order of His Lordship the Governor General, I am issuing these presents written on two sheets with this one on ordinary paper, because stamping is not practiced in this City of New Orleans, on the 13th of March of the year one thousand seven hundred seventy-eight.

In testimony of the truth.
Juan B. Garic
Government Clerk

Copy, SpSAG, Santo Domingo, Legajo 2596.

March 4

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston March 4th 1778—

Order'd, That Mr Otis deliver Messrs Kemble & Thomas 200 yards light Sail Cloth, for Brig Favorite—

Order'd, That the Com' Gen deliver Messrs Kemble & Thomas [blank] yards English Duck, for the Brig Favorite—

Order'd, That the Com' Gen deliver Capt Turner for the Brig Dolphin—

6 Barrels Beef
2 do. Pork—
7Cwt Bread—
1 Bbl Flour—
1 Cwt. —— lb Rice
1 Firkin Butter—
1/2 Cord Wood—

1 1/2 Bushel Beans—
1 Box Candles—
15 Gall Rum—
1/4Cwt Sugar—
14b Coffee—
6 Bushels Potatoes—

3. David Devens.
5. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.

JOHN BRADFORD TO LEONARD JARVIS

Sir, Boston 4th March 1778

Your Favour of the 23d Ultimo is before Me in Answer to which on turning to your[s] respecting the Mellish, I believe I misapprehend you, I wrote to Congress you had fitted her ready to obey their future Orders—Cap' Wood was previously engag'd therefore the Cap' you formerly mention'd I hope will remain on Board—an
Act has pass'd our gen'ral Court that Goods & Staves of all Kinds whatever belonging to the public which may be at Bedford [in Dartmouth] be immediately moved from thence. The Commissioners of the Navy acquainted Me with this Matter two Days ago & was rather inclinable that I should send you an Express to inform you of it. On receipt of this I think it will be best to move ev'ry Article belonging to the public from Bedford. the Merchandize may be sent to Boston where it may soon be chang'd for Money which is at present extremely wanted in the naval Department. You will please also to order the Merchandize landed at Bedford out of the Ship Mary Capt Rathburn's prize, to send her without delay, That Ship by no means comes within the Description of entitling the Crew to the whole of her, which I believe he is convinc'd off; after the Conversation which pass'd at ye navy office between ye Capt & Commissioners—I've applied to Mr Lowell to take up the Matter, We have employ'd Sturges Gorham to get the Remainder of her Cargo over to the Hiannes provided the Ship has not got there which he supposes She has as he left Orders for that purpose—The generous Disposition of Mr Abraham Livingston is just as extensive as I judg'd it was. Capt Rathburn before the Commissrs told Me that L inform'd him he would have given a third more for the Mellishes Cargo, if Mr Jarvis had ask'd it, & that he had paid Mr Jarvis £900 more than he had accounted with the Captors for. I reply'd just in that Manner as I would wish you or any other person on the like Occasion to vindicate an injur'd Character, the Commissioners agreed with Me in Sentiments—how base it was! if the Army were favour'd in the purchase, that he should take that low Way of informing Rathburn with it; however his Drift is very evident to Me, as he is fix'd in the Agency at Charlestown with Clerkson, it was with a Design to bring Grist to his Mill—you ask what Wages I gave to Master & Men, I gave the last Master £20 £80 L mo. In France—I gave the men from £8 to £15 three of which I was oblig'd to advance £45 hard money too, in short, the difficulty of getting Vessells to Sea, from this port is almost insuperable, I'm now fitting away a Brig for Charlestown but when I shall man her I know not, its the Dispatch which I detain'd at the Request of the Board to fit out as a Cruiser nothing new yours &
c

J B


2. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.

3. She was captured by Continental Navy sloop Providence, at Nassau, Bahamas, on 27 Jan. See Libel, 3 Mar., above.


8. Continental Agent at Charleston, S.C.


11. Levinus Clarkson, Continental Agent at Charleston, S.C.

12. Rathburn was first lieutenant of Continental Navy ship Alfred, when she captured Mellish, and therefore had an interest in her prize money.


CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPLE, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL JOHN BURGOYNE

Juno Cape Cod Harbour—

4th March 1778—

Sir

I take the earliest opportunity by Lt. Carter1 in the Haerlem2 Cartel, to inform you of the Arrival of the Transports under my Charge, & that I am appointed by the Viscount Howe, to receive you & your Suite on board the Juno, under my Command, for your Conveyance to England, when you shall be at liberty to embark, seperately or together with the Troops, as you will let me know in Return, to be the Intention, And I am to acquaint you that I will move the Juno, to Nantasket Road, for facilitating your Embarkation. If you will please to inform me of your having negotiated an Agreement to such Effect, upon faith duly pledged, that no Insult shall be offered in the mean time to any of the Ships of War, or other Ships & Vessels appointed for fulfilling the purpose of the Convention, & Distinguished by Flags of Truce, in Testimony of the Restriction they are under from committing any Acts of Hostility; You are otherwise to take your passage in the Haerlem, in order to your being received on board the Juno, in Cape Cod Harbour.—

Inclosed is a List of the Transports with their Tonnage,3 that you may be able to settle the proper Arrangement of the Troops destined for Europe; for every thing else I refer you to our Meeting on board the Juno, where I have a number of private Letters for you, General Phillips4 & Col. Kingston,5 & a large Box of Letters for the Army—I am Sir [&c.]

Hugh Dalrymple


2. H.M. sloop Haerlem.

JOHN DESHON TO CAPTAIN DUDLEY SALTONSTALL

New London March 4th 1778

Sir

The Honob' Continental navy Board at Boston having Directed me to adopt Such Measures and means as Shall appear most likely and Expedient to get the Ship under your Command1 out of Connecticut River and bring her in to this port, in our former Conversation on this matter you may Remember it was and Still is my Oppinion the most likely method to Succeed is to lighten the Ship as much as Posable bring her to an Even Keel, and a full tide, when the Coast is Clear take our Chance to run her over the Barr. I am now Going to Providence to Dispatch the Ship Collumbus, and Expect to Return in Ten Days, when I Shall give my whole attendance in the ab' sd. Business. in the meantime wish you would Engage men for the Cruise fill up the vacanceys of your Petty Officers as will best Suit you, and your Ship in all Posable forwardness, and if necessary hire such men by the Day as you have Okation for. no time must be lost, as this is the Proper time for getting out the Ships, we Can not Expect Very full tides after this month. I have Desired Nath1 Shaw Esq4 to Suply the Ship with Every thing you may have Okation for. you may Rely on my Return as soon as Posable I am [&c.]

John Deshon
JOHN DESHON TO LIEUTENANT JOHN KERR

Sir New London March 4th 1778

You are Ordered to take Command of the Schooner Mifflin untill further Orders from the Honobl Continental Navy Board at Boston, you are to Rec{Orders from time to time from Dudley Saltonstal Esq} Commander of the Continental Ship Trumbull Respecting the Ground you are to Cruise over, untill Such time as the Ship Trumbull is Got Safe out of the River. you are to Render Every Service in your Power to Capt{Saltonstal in assisting to get this Ship out. you Shall have a Commission as Lieut in the Continental Navy forwarded you from Boston as soon as I Return to the Board, Same date as the one taken from you by the Enemy.} Call on Nathl Shaw Jun{Esq}, Our agent for suplys that are Necessary,

Your Humb{l} Servant
Pt{Order the Board}
John Deshon

you will Observe Strict Discpline useing your Ship's Comp{e} and those whom the fortune of warr may throw into your hands with Generousaty and Tenderness. I wish you Success and am in behalf of the board your Humbl Sen'

J. D.

THE BATTLE OF THE KEGS

For the PENNSYLVANIA PACKET.

BRITISH VALOUR DISPLAYED: Or, The BATTLE of the KEGS.

GALLANTS attend, and hear a friend

Trill forth harmonious ditty;
Strange things I'll tell, which late befel

In Philadelphia city.

'Twas early day, as Poets say,

Just when the sun was rising;
A soldier stood on a log of wood

And saw a sight surprising.

As in a maze he stood to gaze,

The truth can't be deny'd, Sir;
He spy'd a score of kegs, or more,

Come floating down the tide, Sir.

A sailor too, in jerkin blue,

This strange appearance viewing,
First damn'd his eyes in great surprize,
Then said—"some mischief's brewing:

"These kegs now hold the rebels bold
"Pack'd up like pickl'd herring,
"And they're come down t' attack the town
"In this new way of ferrying."

The soldier flew, the sailor too,
And scar'd almost to death, Sir,
Wore out their shoes to spread the news,
And ran 'til out of breath, Sir.

Now up and down throughout the town
Most frantic scenes were acted;
And some ran here and others there,
Like men almost distracted.

Some fire cry'd, which some deny'd,
But said the earth had quaked;
And girls and boys, with hideous noise,
Ran thro' the streets half naked.

Sir William he, snug as a flea,
Lay all this time a snoring;
Nor dreamt of harm, as he lay warm
In bed with Mrs. Loring."

Now in a fright he starts upright,
Awak'd by such a clatter;
First rubs his eyes, then boldly cries,
"For God's sake, what's the matter?"

At his bed side he then espy'd
Sir Erskine at command, Sir;
Upon one foot he had one boot
And t'other in his hand, Sir.

"Arise, arise," Sir Erskine cries,
"The rebels—more's the pity!
"Without a boat, are all afloat
"And rang'd before the city.

"The motley crew in vessels new,
"With Satan for their guide, Sir,
"Pack'd up in bags, and wooden kegs,
"Come driving down the tide, Sir.

"Therefore prepare for bloody war,
"These kegs must all be routed,
"Or surely we despis'd shall be,
"And British valour doubted."

The royal band now ready stand,
All rang'd in dread array, Sir,
On every slip, in every ship,
For to begin the fray, Sir.
The cannons roar from shore to shore,
The small arms make a rattle;
Since wars began I'm sure no man
E'er saw so strange a battle.
The rebel dales—the rebel vales,
With rebel trees surrounded;
The distant woods, the hills and floods,
With rebel echoes sounded.
The fish below swam to and fro,
Attack'd from ev'ry quarter;
Why sure, thought they, the De'il's to pay
'Mong folks above the water.
The kegs, 'tis said, tho' strongly made
Of rebel staves and hoops, Sir,
Could not oppose their pow'rful foes,
The conqu'ring British troops, Sir.
From morn to night these men of might
Display'd amazing courage;
And when the sun was fairly down,
Retir'd to sup their porridge.
One hundred men, with each a pen
Or more, upon my word, Sir,
It is most true, would be too few
Their valour to record, Sir.
Such feats did they perform that day
Against these wicked kegs, Sir,
That years to come, if they get home,
They'll make their boasts and brags, Sir.


2. Elizabeth Lloyd Loring, the wife of Joshua Loring, British commissary of prisoners.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Captain James Nicholson
Sir

[York, Pa.] March 4th 1778
Your letters of the 25th & 26th ultimo per Lieutenant Barney¹ are now before us. We are concerned to find your last attempt in getting the frigate Virginia to sea had been fruitless; but as your letters inform us such is the fondness your officers and Seamen retain for the Ship that you think they will cheerfully make another
treat. This has induced the Committee to resolve that another treat be made as soon as possible and to expedite the same they have this day requested Governor Johnston to continue to you the use of the Tender, as well as to furnish you with, or empower you to procure an able and skillful Pilot.—

By information from Lieutenant Barney we have reason to apprehend our late Agents will not supply the Ship unless more Money is put into their hands. this we are restrained from doing until the large sums already placed there is accounted for, and least this should throw embarrassments in your way the Committee have this day appointed Stephen Steward Esq'r of West River their Agent for supplying the Virginia and have put money into his hands for that purpose, we shall rely upon your giving him all the Assistance in power. We assure you that we retain a tender regard for your Character, and hope you will by this succeeding attempt be enabled to wipe off any malicious reflections (if any there be for we know of none) on your character.—

Enclosed you have Lieutenants Plunket's and Barneys Commissions. wishing you success We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, pp. 129-30 (M332, roll 6).
2. See following document.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Thomas Johnston Esq'r
Governor of Maryland

Sir

[York, Pa.] March 4th 1778

We have been honoured with your Letter of the 11th ulto addressed to M't Lewis A Member of this Committee.¹ The offer you therein make us of furnishing the Brig Baltimore with Six Pieces of Cannon four pounders with their Carriages. Rammer Rods, Spunges &c or as many thereof as may be compleat, we accept and will order payment for the same as soon as the value is ascertained agreeable to the mode you propose. We beg leave to request your Excellency to Order those Cannon to be sent up to the point at Baltimore in the manner most convenient.

As we have hitherto been unfortunate in our attempts to get the Frigate Virginia to Sea, the Committee have this day resolved that Captain Nicholson be Ordered to make one other attempt.² We are informed it will be necessary that he be furnished with a Tender for giving him intelligence in the Bay also a proper Pilot to carry the ship out as the want of a Pilot rendered his last attempt abortive—for these reasons we must entreat your Excellency to permit Captain Nicholson to a further use of the Tender, he was lately furnished with³ as well as to impower him to procure a good Pilot in such manner as you shall think fit for we are informed he cannot procure one without your sanction. We have the Honor to be [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 130 (M332, roll 6).
1. See Maryland Council to Francis Lewis, 11 Feb., above.
2. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain James Nicholson, immediately above.
3. Maryland Navy schooner Dolphin.
CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO STEPHEN STEWARD

Stephen Steward Esq
Sir

[York, Pa.] March 4th. 1778

We have this day determined that Captain Nicholson should make another Attempt for proceeding with the Virginia Frigate to sea, and having reasons to believe that the late Agents will demure to the supplying her, unless we put more money into their hands which we are restrained from doing until the account for the large sums already delivered them. From these and other motives the Committee have appointed you their Agent for supplying the said ship with Stores, Provisions &c and to enable you thereto you are to call on Mr Francis Lewis jr at Baltimore for four thousand Dollars giving him duplicate receipts for the same. From the knowledge we have of your Zeal for the service of your Country we flatter ourselves this business will be executed under your direction with alacrity. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 129 (M332, roll 6).

CHARLES BONDFIELD TO GOVERNOR RICHARD CASWELL

Sir,

Edenton 4th. March 1778.

I have sent up to Mr Henry Montfort for the purchasing Tobacco, to load the Brig Pennsylvania Farmer, the amount of the proceeds of the public Salt in Edenton, except what I have advanced for the vessel. The proceeds of the Salt being very short of what will be sufficient to purchase the Cargo, Mr Montfort and myself have agreed to put on board, and the Assembly having made no provision in the resolve, in that case, I have in order the Vessel may be despatched sent the Bearer William Coltrain express to your Excellency, for an order on both or either of the Treasurers' for such a sum of money as may be wanted for the above purpose, which will be at least, including the Disbursement and outfits on the Vessel £4000. Should it be in your power, I would be glad to have the order by return of the express, as it will not be in my power to advance such a sum as will be wanting, being already in advance. I shall endeavour to have the vessel soon Complete for Sea, altho' she is much out of repair. I am [&c.]

Chas Bondfield.

1. Henry Montfort was joint commissioner for purchasing with Charles Bondfield at Edenton.

ALEXANDER GILLON TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

Sir

A few days ago I was favourd with a Letter from your Commercial Board Acquainting me that the Honourable Congress had passd an order for half the Sum to be advanced me on my Contract but deferred sending the Money till it was known if I continued my engagement with them in Consequence of an Appointment Proposd for me during my absence by his Excellency the President
and the Honourable the Council of this State 25 days before my Contract with you as Appears by his Excellency's letter to me of the 3d Novr which I received on the road about 300 Miles from York town on my way here permit me to observe to you my conduct thereon which I trust will be favourably thought of by Congress on my Arrival here I waited on his Excellency and thank'd him for the Honour intended me of Appointing me to the command of the Navy of this State but that I was not at my own disposal in Consequence of my Contract with you that this was the only Reason why I did not Accept of his friendly offer as I have held myself ready to Act in that Line when called on so that I was not only bound by Gratitude but led by Inclination to give this State a Preference of my very few abilities if I had been disengaged on which his Excellency propos'd writing you but the Letter from the Commercial Board seems to imply a desire on your Part for me to prefer this appointment to your Contract wherefore I have taken the Liberty to Accept of the Command of the Navy of this State provided You approve of it for which purpose I wish to set off for France the 1st May to procure the 3 frigates (for here) where I must tarry some Months during which or any other time I shall be happy to execute any of your Commands but if you prefer my Complying with your contract it will give me pleasure to compleat it. permit me therefore to request you will favour me with an early Answer ere I leave this that if Necessary I may Appoint Attornies here to Ship the purchases I shall make and that on my arrival in Europe I may Apply for and Procure the Credit wanted as I propos'd in Case the property from America should be Captur'd or that I cannot effect the Insurance on the Exports and imports should you Accede to my Appointment here the President concurs with me in Opinion that it will not interfere with my other business if I should make your first Annual purchases as the building and fitting out the 3 frigates will detain me 6 Months there and that I must go to Holland to adjust my Old concerns there I will only add that I very much esteem the continuance of your favourable Opinion condescend then to grant it me and to believe that no offer on earth could have induced me to waver even a Iota from your Contract except the one of being Called forth by the General Voice of the worthy people of this State be assur'd that neither Rank nor Intrest had any sway for if it could your Contract by far exceeded any Income I could expect here tho they propose providing very bountifully for me and the other Officers I am with all due Respect—Sir

A Gillon
Charles town 5th Carolina 4 March 1778

(Copy)

The Original went p' M' Gray As Return'd Express

AG


1. Continental Committee of Commerce.
2. For his contract with the Committee of Commerce, see NDAR 10: 550–51, 626–27.
3. John Rutledge, president of South Carolina.
Monseigneur

Monseigneur St. Domingue 4 mars 1778

depuis le compte que jay eu l’honneur de vous rendre a la fin de decembre concernant ma croisiere, et le colloque que jay eu avec une frigate angloise, elles discontinuent de tant aprocher nos cottes et des qu’elles nous aperçivent elles virent de bord au large. le trois fevrier a neuf heures du soir, une gaulette vint a nous a toutes voiles qui nous ayant aproché de tres prés nous hella dabord en anglais, et ensuite d’un ton fort imperieux, nous demanda par deux fois en bon francois, qui nous etions. ma reponsse fut de luy sinifier que s’il ne m’envoyoit son canot sur le champ j’allois tirer dessus, ce qu’il exécuta a la lettre fort deconcerti de sa meprise; il m’avoit pris pour un marchant et se priparoit sans-doute a le traiter suivant leur usages journalier c’est a dire fort durement; c’ettoit un corsaire de dix pierriers nommé le vixen comandi par un officier de la frigate le Soubtanton, il se name M. Sterlina il vint luy-meme a bord avec un autre; aprèz leurs avoir reproché leurs vêhemences je demanday au Capitaine sa Commission qui n’ettoit autre-chose qu’une lettre Sous Sing privé du capitaine gar- nier montant le Soubtanton; la défectuosité de cette Commission joint a ce qu’il n’ettoit qu’a deux lieux de terre, et que la route qu’il faisoit l’en aprochdit encore, tout me déssida a l’arreter, elles ont été souvent avertye de n’en pas aprocher; je la menois au môle St nicolas pour pouvoir Concerter Sur le party a prendre a ce Sujet; le général passant au môle m’invite a la mener au port au prince ou l’inconstante revenant de la jamaique pour pareil sujet, luy aportoit une riponse de l’amiral, la gaulette a ité renvoyée pour recevoir dorinavent elle et toutes les autres des commissions en regle; je n’ay pas moins signifié a celle-cy en la renvoyant que si je la trouvay tres prez des terres francoises qu’elle seroit bonne prise et confisquée. jay traité de mon mieux les trois officiers qui y etoient les ayant eu a diner et a souper pres de trois semaines qu’a durée leurs detentions, ce qui n’a pas dependu de moy. 

Chacune des frigates en croisiere dans ces parages ont au moins deux de ces mouches qui désolent nôtre commerce par leurs mauvais traitements, et souvent même leurs brigandages les marchants qui ont été rencontrés a [illeg.] mer nous en portent des plaintes journellement. a l’un on luy a pris sa boussole, a l’autre sa carte, et a beaucoup differentes espece de vivres: mais toujours des retards de cinq a six heures, et il est rare qu’ils n’en rencontrent qu’un; voicy Monseigneur, la dernier déposition qui m’a été fait: une espece de petit batiment pour Cabotage, que nous nommons houary, allant d’un port a l’autre, ses papiers bien en regle, est force par une tempete de se refugier dans un port de l’isle de Cuba, ou les espagnols le traiterent parfaitement, et pour la Sureté de sa navigation et pour sa Subsistance, car on luy donna des vivres et tout ce qui luy etoit d’absolue neces- sité, le tout gratis. le lendemain il fut encore jeté sur la même terre, et dans une petite baie non habitéé pour attendre un temps favorable. Un instant aprèz un corsaire anglois de quatorse canons y mouilla aussi, qui envoya aussi-tot des gens armés a bord du francois lesquels aprez avoir dépouillé batû les gens de l’équipage emportèrent presque tous leurs vivres et aprèz mainte insultes dechirèrent son pavil- lon français. le capitaine de ce houary se nome jean farouche né maltais; il n’a pu me donner d’autre enseignement concernant ce corsaire dont le capitaine nomoit
dit-il Guillaume. Des traits de cette nature sont indignes et malheureusement très frequents, les plaintes qu'on porte à la Jamaïque sont inutiles, on y renie tout, même l'incursion avéré, de Jean Rabel, je tiens cependant des officiers anglais qui étottent dans la guaule que Jay arêté, que c'étoit la frégate l'Winchelsea de trente deux canons Capitaine Bateman; le convois arrivé en janvier à la Jamaïque n'est presque rien de frégates et deux corvettes faisoient seules leurs escortes; et elles n'ont en toutes que deux cent hommes de troupes de recrues.

Jay fourni, pour le travail de l'inconstante, mes charpentiers tous mes califs et même de l'équipage ce qu'il en a demandé, nous étant rencontrés M. de Cuverville et moy de l'avis de n'employer les gens du commerce que dans les cas d'absolue nécessité, ce sont la je pence, Monseigneur, vos intentions: il seroit bien avantageux que les frégates qui viennent passer un an dans les colonies fussent caremées de frais en partant de France, pour éviter en outre de plusiers evenements qui en peuvent resulter, celuy d'être obligé de les faire carenner ici, ou l'on fait payer au roy tres cherement encore ne trouve-t-on pas toujours ce dont on ne peut se passer: aussi suis-je bien occupé à prévenir et à éviter a sa majesté aucun frais que ne soit forcé, et jusqu'à present jay été assez heureux pour n'avoir aucun evenements facheux que la force du vent et de la mer, m'ont fait craindre plusiers fois; et mon équipage Continue à se bien porter: Nous sommes tous ici dans l'attente du supplément de vivres qui doit nous etre envoyé, jay encore dans la dédaigneuse des vivres jusqu'au neuf avril, on m'a sinifié que si sous ce tems-là il n'en arrivoit pas, on seroit obligé d'en acheter; jay représenté a M. l'intendant, combien ce double emplois seroit onéreux au roy l'achetant ici tres cher, il est persuadé ainsi que moy qu'il m'en sera arrivé sous ce tems-là:

M. de Beaumont à des-armée de la dédaigneuse le premier mars, il passe en France pour un mariage avantageux:

M. Dargout m'a invité à employer dans mon état-major M. de St Julien, Enseigne de 3° resté malade après le départ de la frégate du roy l'Indiscrete ou il etoit armé, je n'ay pas crû devoir m'y refuser, l'ay compris, si vous l'approuvez, comme surnuméraire, ainsi que vous aviez employé M. de Beaumont:

je finis, Monseigneur, en vous suppliant de vouloir bien me continuer vos bontés et agréer les sentimens de reconnoissance du plus proffond respect avec lesquels je suis Monseigneur [&c.]

Chê de Keroulas de Cohars à bord de la frégate du roy la dédaigneuse en rade du port au prince, partant pour sa croisière sur le môle St Nicolas, ce 4 mars 1778.

[Translation]

My Lord

St. Domingue 4th March 1778

Since the account which I had the honor to convey to you at the end of December concerning my cruise, and the encounter that I had with an English frigate, they discontinue to approach our coasts as much and when they discover us they change course toward the open sea. On 3 February at nine in the evening and at night, a schooner came to us under full sail, which, having approached very near, hailed us in English, and then in a very imperious tone demanded twice in good French who we were. My response gave her notice that if she did not send her
ship's boat immediately, I would fire upon her, which she executed to the letter being very disconcerted by her mistake; she had taken me for a merchant ship and was prepared without doubt to treat me according to their daily practices, that is to say very harshly; she was a privateer of ten swivel guns called the *Vixen* commanded by an officer of the *Southampton*; he was named Mr. Sterling; he came on board himself with one other; after reproaching their vehemences, I asked the captain for his commission, which was nothing other than a signed letter taken from Captain Garnier on board the *Southampton*; the imperfection of this commission together with his ship being only two leagues from land, and her course which made her approach closer brought me to determine to seize her, they have been often warned not to approach so near; I took her to Môle Saint-Nicolas, whence I sent a courier to the general, in order to be able to confer on the course of action to take on this matter; the general, then staying at the Môle, invited me to carry her to Port-au-Prince where the *Inconstante*, returning from Jamaica, carried a response to him from the admiral concerning a similar subject; the schooner was sent back to receive, from henceforth, she and all the others, proper commissions; I nevertheless signified to him, in sending him back, that if I found his ship very near the French coasts that she would then be a lawful prize and condemned. I treated as best I could the three officers who were here, having provided them dinner and supper the nearly three weeks that their detention lasted, over which I had no power.

Each of the frigates cruising in these waters has at least two of these tenders which distress our trade by their bad treatment, and often even their acts of plunder. The merchants who have been boarded at sea complain of it daily. From one, his compass was taken, from another, his chart, and from many, different kinds of victuals: but always delays of five or six hours, and it is rare that they meet no one; here is, My Lord, the last deposition made to me: a type of small coasting vessel, which we call a wherry, going from one port to another, its papers in good order, is forced by a storm to take refuge in a port of the island of Cuba, where the Spanish treated him perfectly, both for the safety of his ship and for his subsistence, for they gave him victuals and everything that was absolutely necessary, and all without charge. The next day, she was again cast onto the same shore, in a small, uninhabited bay, to await more favorable weather. A moment later an English privateer of fourteen guns anchored there also; she immediately sent armed men on board the French vessel, who, after having plundered and beat the crew took away almost all their victuals and after many insults tore up the French flag. The captain of this wherry is named Jean Farouche, Maltese-born. He was not able to give me any other information concerning this privateer, whose captain's name he said was William. Acts of this nature are infamous and unhappily very frequent, the complaints that are carried to Jamaica are useless, they deny everything, even the confirmed incursion at Jean Rabel [Bay]. I learn, however, from some English officers who were in the schooner that I seized, that it was the frigate *Winchelsea* of thirty-two guns, Captain Bateman. The convoy which arrived in January at Jamaica is almost nothing, two frigates and two corvettes comprising their sole escort; and they have only two hundred soldiers on board.

I furnished, for the work on the *Inconstante*, my carpenters, all my caulkers, and even some crewmen which he requested, we having met M. de Cuverville, and I advised him to employ the people of trade only in cases of absolute necessity; these are, I think, My Lord, your intentions. It would be very advantageous for the
frigates which come to spend a year in the colonies to be freshly careened before sailing from France, in order to avoid further events that could happen to them, among them to be obliged to be careened here, where the least need costs the King dearly, still one does not always find what one cannot do without: also, I am very concerned to prevent and preclude from His Majesty any expense that is not required, and up to the present I have been rather happy not to have had any inopportune events which the force of the wind or sea have several times caused me to fear; and my crew continues well; we are all here in eager expectation of a supplement of victuals which ought to be sent to us; I have still in the Dédaigneuse victuals to last until the ninth of April; I have been told that if within that time none has arrived, we shall be obliged to buy some; I have represented to Monsieur the Intendant how onerous this double employment would be; buying it here is very dear; he is persuaded as much as I that some will arrive within that time.

M. de Beaumont left the Dédaigneuse the first of March; he is going to France for an advantageous marriage.

M. d'Argout has invited me to employ on my staff M. de St. Julien, Enseigne de Vaisseau, who remained here ill after the departure of the King's frigate the Indiscrète did not believe I should refuse; I have enrolled him, if you approve it, as supernumerary, in the same way that you employed M. de Beaumont.

I conclude, My Lord, in asking you kindly to continue to me your goodness, and accept the sentiments of gratitude and of the profoundest respect with which I am, My Lord [&c.]

Chevalier de Keroulas de Cohars
On board the King's frigate the Dédaigneuse in the road of Port-au-Prince, departing for a cruise off Môle St. Nicolas, this fourth day of March 1778.

L, FrPNA, Marine Bª 140, fols. 74–75. Notation at top of first page: "M de F[leurieu]; "Ch' de Keroullas de Cohars/La Dédaigneuse."

1. H.M. frigate Southampton.
5. Vice Adm. Clark Gayton, commanding the Jamaica Station.
6. See NDAR 10: 618, 629, 636–38, 719–21, 741–42; and Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Philip Stephens, 14 Jan., Governor Comte d'Argout to Governor John Dalling, 16 Jan., Governor John Dalling to Governor Comte d'Argout, 31 Jan., and Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Governor Comte d'Argout, 2 Feb., above.

March 5

THE INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE, AND THE UNIVERSAL ADVERTISER (BOSTON), THURSDAY, MARCH 5, 1778

Boston, March 5, 1778.

Arrived at Dartmouth [Bedford in Dartmouth], some Time last Week, the Sloop Providence, John Rathburn, Esq; Commander, with a valuable Prize Brigantine,
mounting 14 Guns, cut out of the Harbour of New-Providence; where he landed with 28 Men, marched up to the Fort, in Sight of 300 Men under Arms, took Possession of it; from thence, went to the Prison, released from their Confinement, about 30 American Prisoners, captured about as many British, tarried in the Town\(^4\) three Days, then made good his Retreat, without any Loss, after spiking up the Cannon, striping the Magazines of all the Powder, being about 1600 wt. &c.

1. Continental Navy sloop *Providence*.

**ADVERTISEMENT OF A LIBEL FILED IN NEW HAVEN MARITIME COURT**

[New Haven]

A Libel being preferred to the Honorable Elihu Chauncey, Esq; Judge of the Maritime Court for the County of New-Haven, in Favour of Peter Griffing, and his Company of Rangers, commissioned by his Excellency Jonathan Trumbull, Esq; Governor of the State of Connecticut, against the Schooner *Parker*, William Cole, late Master, burthen about 10 Tons, taken from the Subjects of the King of Great-Britain, in a Harbour of Long-Island by said Griffing and his Company in February last, and afterwards brought into the Port of New-Haven, with her Cargo. The Court for the Trial of the Justice of said Capture, will be holden at New-Haven, in New-Haven County, at the State-House, on the first Tuesday of April next; of which this Notice is given to all concerned, by Order of the Judge of said Court.

John Whiting, Register.

March 5, 1778.


**THE CONNECTICUT COURANT, AND THE WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,**

**TUESDAY, MARCH 17, 1778**

**FISH-KILL March 5.**

By a gentleman from the Eastward, we are informed that the week before last, Colonel Symes of New Jersey with four men, in a whale boat crossed over from Guilford to Long Island: When understanding a number of vessels were cast a way on the Island, they formed a design to seize some of the goods belonging to one of them, accordingly they five, with fixed bayonets, in the dead of the night surprised the house where the freight of one of the vessels were stored, made the master[\(^{\text{3}}\)] mate, three sailors, and two tories prisoners and loaded their whale boat with part of the vessels cargo: they took 9 gold and 9 silver bound hatts, 60 pair of English shoes a chest of medicine a box of glass and earthen ware 24 steel plate cross cut saws a barrel of cofee, another of rum 1 doz. silk handkerchiefes 1 doz. buckskin gloves and many other valuable articles, and returned safe to Guilford with their prize.
Sir

Trenton March 5th 1778

The Board received a letter from General Washington, desiring us to take out the cannon &c, from the gallies, and then carry them to a creek and sink them, a copy of which letter your Excellency has enclosed.—¹

The gallies are now fitted and some fallen down as low as Bordentown, and had not a spel of bad weather come on they would have been at Burlington. The people on both sides the river are very uneasy, and fear they shall be plundered if the gallies do not protect them, and as we can compleatly man six or seven of the gallies we think they will protect the river and prevent any of their craft from coming up to plunder the towns and inhabitants along the shores, which they certainly will if the gallies are totally laid by. If they are laid by all the vessels at Bordentown will soon be destroyed as two or three small boats may easily do it. The Generals letter we shewed to Governor Livingston² who advises by no means to sink the gallies. We have sent this of by express to your Excellency praying your advice and order on this matter. How we shall remove the cannon I cannot tell, as we can find no carriage to carry them. M¹ Pancass³ was here some time ago, and said he would send some travelling carriages to us, but we have never heard any thing more from him. If your Excellency would send to Colonel Flower,⁴ and ask him to forward the carriages down, we could then easily remove the cannon I am by order of the Board [&c.]

Signed Wm. Bradford


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, March 5, 1778

The Committee on the Treasury, to whom [was referred] a letter of the 25 February, from the Board of War and Ordnance, relative to the allowance of clerks for the said office, report, "that considering the unavoidable expences of the officers attending Congress, and that capable and confidential persons should be obtained for the purpose, they are of opinion,

"That seventy-five dollars a month be allowed to the clerks in the secretary’s office; the same to the first clerks in the offices of the Board of Treasury, of War and Ordnance, and the Marine Board; and that sixty-five dollars a month be allowed to second clerks in the said offices:

"That Belcher P. Smith and John Thaxter, clerks in the secretary’s office, receive the pay of seventy-five dollars from the 6th of February last:"

Resolved, That Congress agree to the said report. . . .¹

FOUR O’CLOCK, P.M.

Resolved, That the Marine Committee be instructed and directed, to revise the commission and instructions heretofore ordered to be given to the commanders of privateers and letters of marque and reprisal, and the resolutions
heretofore passed, relative to captures by sea, and report such a form of a com-
mission, and such instructions, as they judge proper and suitable to our present
circumstances.

JCC 10: 223, 225.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

March 1778

Thursday 5

Do. [Cape Henry] N 68:26 W 24 L.

at 2 AM gave Chace to a sail to leeward fired a nine pound
Shot & b too a Schooner from Boston to Virginia took her in
tow having Exchanged her Men1

Do. N 68:42 W 33 L.

Fresh Breezes & C at 5 PM wore Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/909.

1. The schooner is not named but was taken into Hampton Roads on 6 Mar. in company with
Senegal. She is probably schooner Newport, John Groce (Gross), master, which was condemned on 10
Apr. 1778 by the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and credited to Solebay. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol.
68. Newport's prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/410/11, which describe her as being from
Massachusetts bound to Virginia.

NOTICE OF REWARD FOR DESERTERS

Beaufort, March 5.

Notice is hereby given that the commander of the ship Ferdinand promises a
reward of twenty five dollars to any person or persons who will take up any French
sailor or sailors that may run away twelve miles from said ship, and deliver them to
the commanding officer at Beaufort, who will likewise pay the necessary expence.

D. Cottineau.1

North-Carolina Gazette (New Bern), 27 Mar. 1778.

1. Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master of ship Ferdinand.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE,
THURSDAY, MARCH 5, 1778

CHARLESTOWN, March 5.

Last week a brig from Boston for this port was chased ashore a few miles to
the northward of Sullivan's Island by a ship and a sloop. Three of the enemy's
ships have of late been frequently seen from town.1

Capt. Steele informs us, that the schooner Lewis, Capt. Rowan, from this port
for the Mississippi, was carried into New-Providence by the crew on the 17th of last
month. One Diamond was then master, and had been the principal ringleader.
They gave out, that they had put Capt. Rowan and Capt. Pickles2 (who they said
was supercargo) ashore at the Matanzas, on the coast of Cuba.

1. H.M.S. Carysfort, H.M.S. Lizard and H.M.S. Perseus.
Map of the western part of the United States
MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR'S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Thursday the 5th day of March 1778—

His Excellency acquainted the Board that he had Convened them in Consequence of farther Intelligence he had received respecting the Transactions of the Rebels on the Mississippi Whereupon John Watkins of the Walnut Hills (about 35 Leagues above the Natchez) who came express with the particulars was called before the Board and gave the following Information upon Oath

Information upon Oath of John Watkins of the Walnut Hills in the Natchez District Yeoman taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida in Council

This Informant saith that on Wednesday the 18th. of February last about 10 oClock at night Two Small Barges came to the landing place belonging to His Plantation Situated on the River Mississippi about 35 Leagues above the Natchez at a place called the Walnut Hills and landed a party consisting of about Forty men Commanded by one Strodder Supposed to be a Lieutenant and one McIntyre said to be an Ensign in the Rebel Service. that these men came directly to his House and Seized four Persons named Robert Welsh, John Richmond Marshall Henry Earnest and John Earnest who were all in the employ of Colonel Stuart the Superintendent. That the Rebels bound these people with Cords and repeatedly Swore that they would put them all to Death as they were in Mr Stuart's Service in the Indian department and in particular Robert Welsh he being an American Born They then Seized this Informant & Examined him whether he received any Kings pay and upon being answered in the Negative they told him it was the better for him That they informed him the River was full of Boats: That they afterwards compelled him to take the Oath of Neutrality as they termed it threatening otherwise that he should share the same fate with the other men—that he accordingly did take the oath in the following Words (or as near as this Informant can Recollect) “You do Swear that you will not take up arms against the United States that you will give no bad talks to the Indians and that you will not send any Letters so help you God.” Upon his taking which Oath the Ensign McIntyre gave him a Certificate in the Words following “I do hereby Certify that John Watkins hath taken the Oath of Neutrality in the dispute between the United States and Great Britain” Tho. McIntyre That they next sent for an old Chactaw Indian who hunted for this Informant who was encamped at a Short distance from his said House and upon his coming to them Strodders the Lieutenant gave him the following Talk “We are come down to take Possession of these Lands and we must look upon each other as Children from the same breast for we alike till the earth Tell this to your Nation and also that we desire them by no means to kill a white Brother be he of what Country he may Whether English French Spaniard or American and in particular tell them that if they lift the Hatchet against us Rifle men of America, we never will Bury it,” that they soon after went away with their Prisoners having first Plundered this Informant of his Rifle Gun two Smooth bored Fusils & one Pistol, That their whole stay at this Informants place was about Two Hours
And this Informant farther saith that on the next morning (the 19th) about day break a Second Party Consisting of about Sixty Men in one large Batteau mounting Swivils and four Canoes under the Command of James Willing (formerly an Inhabitant of this Province who Ranked as Captain and also another Captain whose name this Informant does not Recollect passed his House laying upon their Oars and drifting with the Current. That Willing hailed him asking whether he had any Indians or any People in the Kings Pay at his House and threatened to hang him upon the highest Tree in the Woods if he should be found to Harbour such people. That a Canoe then came on Shore with five Men who walked up to his House among whom was one Michael Hoopock a Man well known to this Informant as a Trader in the River Mississippi who had been taken by this party at Aux Arcs with all his property and had joined them in hopes to Recover it at New orleans. That this Hoopock told this Informant that the party said they had Embarked at Fort Pitt as did also the first. That these Two parties consisted of one hundred Men who gave themselves out as an advanced party of Two thousand men who were to come down the River in May. That this advanced party when they arrived at New orleans intended to Try their Prisoners and that he (Hoopock) was in hopes he should be enabled to recover his property there—And farther that they declared that all those Prisoners whom they Should take Employed in the Indian department or who had been deserted from their Service Should be put to Death without reserve. And this Informant farther saith That the said Canoe after laying about half an Hour went away And that the next day he set off through the Chactaw nation for this Town and arrived here Yesterday. And farther saith not—Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola this 5th. day of March 1778 before his Excellency in Council.

Attes Richd Combauld D Cler. C:

His Excellency then desired the advice of the Board whether he should apply to Cap' Garnier of His Majestys Frigate Southampton to remain here with his said Ship for the defence and Protection of the Province untill such farther Intelligence can be obtained of the Strength and designs of the Rebels as may render that measure unnecessary—

The Board were unanimously of Opinion that His Excellency should make that Application and the following Letter was then wrote by the Governor—

Sir

In my Letter of the 2d Instant I acquainted you with the Information which I received from M' Walters & William Burns respecting the Party of Rebels who Surprized the Ship Rebecca at Manchack and made Several of the Inhabitants at that Place Prisoners on their Parole—Since which I have obtained farther Information of their Numbers and proceedings from a M' Watkins an Inhabitant of the Province who lives at the Walnut Hills about 35 Leagues above the Natchez & have Inclosed to you His Information this day taken upon Oath before His Majestys Council I also send you an Extract of a Letter from Lord Germain to me dated 25th. January 1776 together with a Copy of His Lordships Letter dated Whitehall 22d January 1776 to the Lords of the Admiralty also the Extracts of Lord George's Letter to me of the 7th. February and the 2d July 1777.
The above mentioned Inclosures will Convince You that it is my Duty from the Information received to apply to you, which I do by the advice of His Majestys Council, to remain here, with the Southampton for the defence and Protection of the Province, untill such farther Intelligence can be obtained of the Strength and designs of the Rebels, as may render that measure unnecessary. I have the Honor to be &c.

P. Chester—

To which Letter his Excellency soon after received an answer as follows—

Sir.

I beg leave to acknowledge the receipt of Your Letter of Yesterdays date, inclosing the deposition of John Watkins together with four Extracts from Letters of Lord George Germain & a request to me to remain here with His Majestys Ship Southampton under my Command for the defence and Protection of the Province

After having maturely considered the said Deposition together with those of Mr Walters & Wm. Burns, I cannot find the Number of Rebels to consist of more than one hundred, & those in two different Parties; from the Steps that your Excellency (together with Mr Stuart Superintendent of Indian Affairs) has already taken of Sending one Thousand Indians together with a Party of his Rangers to the Nitabani4 reinforcing Lieut. Burdon with an officer and 25 Men from His Majestys 16th. Regiment, to Guard the Pass of Manchack and His Majestys Ship Sylph commanded by Captain Ferguson up the River Mississippi, I cannot think You have any thing to fear from such a Party of Men—at all Events His Majestys Ship under my Command drawing near Seventeen feet Water, coud not act unless the Province was attacked by Sea—if Your Excellency has any Suspicion of that or can point out to me in what the Southampton can be of any Service, I will readily Comply with your Request, on the other hand as I know Ships to be much wanted at Jamaica unless you can give me such Information, I must proceed to put my former orders in Execution—I have the Honor to be &C.

Wm Garnier—

Southampton

Pensacola March 7th. 17785

But I would recommend it to you to get a Small Vessel drawing little Water & as the Florida Sloop is unfit for Service I will put her men and Guns on Board, and send her up the Lake to the Pass of Manchac—

And then the Board Adjourned—

1. Probably Continental Army boat Rattle Trap.
2. Thomas Walters, supercargo of ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.
5. Evidently an error for March 5th.

[Extract]

Duplicate N 22.

My Lord

Pensacola March 5th 1778

... Some of the Principal great and small Medal Chiefs of the Chactaws have just left me, this Nation is extreemly well attached and much devoted to the Kings
Interest. Whilst they were here Mr Bethune\(^1\) my Commissary received the letter a Copy of which I have the Honour to submit to your Lordship, the Intelligence contained in it I immediately communicated to Governor Chester,\(^2\) I am sorry to say that it did not prove entirely groundless, for on the 1st Instant Mr Walters,\(^3\) a young Gentlemen concerned in Trade arrived here in five days from Manchac, on the Mississippi by whom we were informed that two Rebel Batteaux under the direction of Mr Willing\(^4\) came down the Mississippi so rapidly that they reached the Settlements without being discovered.

The Chactaws as mentioned in Mr Perry's Letter had returned to their Villages and were to be replaced by a fresh Party consisting of about fifty Mr Perry and Welsh\(^5\) their Conducters remained at their Station at the House of a Mr Watkins\(^6\) about 30 Leagues above Natchez, a man extremely well affected to Government and upon the Night of the 18th Ultimate they were Unfortunately surprised and made Prisoners together with two others employed along with them. On the 19th in the Morning the Rest of the Party arrived at Mr Watkins's house consisting in the whole of about One hundred men, At Natchez they seized several Persons well affected to Government, from thence they proceeded down the River seizing & Plundering in their way all those whom they understood to be friends to Government, they arrived the 24th Ultimate at Manchac in the Morning, so Rapid was their Descent that they surprised the Village and made the Inhabitants Prisoners before they had any information of their approach. My Deputy Mr Henry Stuart was then there with a few Indians on their way to this Place, the first object of the Rebels was to seize a Ship then Lying at the Bank (Loading for London) with Sixteen Guns and a number of Swivels, which they effected without the least opposition.\(^7\) Their next Object was to apprehend Mr Stuart of which they happily failed, for he found means of making his Escape, and is said to have taken refuge [refuge] in the Spanish Fort where he is protected. But of this I expect a very particular Acc\(^e\) from himself by the first opportunity.

The Rebels fell down the River with their Prize to New Orleans, Governor Chester will inform your Lordship of the steps he has taken in consequence of this intelligence; and I have the Honour of submitting to your Lordship the orders which I sent to Mr Charles Stuart my Deputy and Mr Bethune my Commissary in the Chactaw Nation, I do not doubt but every step will be taken by them to recover the Settlements upon the Mississippi.

The Party of Rebels who are come down give out that they are to be followed by a Body of Two Thousand in May next.

Capt Pearsig\(^8\) of the Loyal Refugees with Twenty five Men which is as many of his Company as are at Present fit for Service, is embarked to give what assistance he can to the Settlers upon the Amit,\(^9\) who have abandoned their Plantations and are retired to the Nitalbani,\(^10\) and upon his arrival there I hope he will be joined by such a body of Chactaws as will enable him to recover Manchac, for further particulars with respect to this invasion I beg leave to refer your Lordship to Governor Chester. Upon the whole I think it rather to be lamented that the Inhabitants in the Mississippi District have not been formed into A Militia, under the Direction of such Persons as could be confided in...
I beg leave to assure your Lordship that no attention or exertion in my Power shall be wanting totally to Defeat the present invasion of the Rebels upon the Mississippi; and to forward His Majestys interest in every part of my Department.

I have the Honour to be [&c.]

John Stuart

L, UkLPR, C.O. 5/79, 112-15. Eight paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They relate the activities of Indians in Col. Stuart’s district. Addressed at the foot of the first page: "The Right Honorable Lord George/Germain His Majestys Principal Secretary/of State for the American Department. &c&c."

Docketed: "Pensacola 5th March 1778./M Stuart./[No 22.]/R, 6th July/(Dup-Orig not recd/(4 Inclosures.)/Ent#."

1. Farquhar Bethune, Indian Deputy and Commissary.
2. Gov. Peter Chester.
3. Thomas Walters, supercargo of ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.
7. Ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.

GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON BALTASAR DE VILLIERS

[March 5, 1778]

I have received the communication of the 25th of last month from which I learned of the arrival at that place of Mr. Willing with a party of Americans after having captured the English post of Concordia.¹ I trust in your zeal and prudence in knowing what measures to take to prevent the attacks of the Chickasaw Indians, on account of the aid you gave those Americans.

As soon as I see Francisco Farg Jones and Antonio Generaces, I shall punish them because they misused the passport that you gave them in that they were dealing with the foreigners, thus betraying the confidence you had in them.

God guard Your Lordship many years.

NEW ORLEANS, March 5, 1778.

BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

Señor DON BALTASAR DE VILLIERS.


1. Concord, or Concordia, to be distinguished from the settlement called Concordia on the Spanish side of the Mississippi across from Natchez, was apparently on the English side in Illinois Country, for on 2 Feb., fourteen English settlers wrote Gálvez from the Spanish Arkansas Post petitioning for protection, stating that they "upon their arrival at the English side found the Place called Concord abandoned and understood that Captain Willing left Orders that nobody should remain there." Quoted in Charles R. Smith, Marines in the Revolution: A History of the Continental Marines in the American Revolution, 1775–1783 (Washington: History and Museums Division, Headquarters, U.S. Marine Corps, 1975), 184.
Copy of a Letter from Mr. Alexander Ross to the Honorable John Stuart Esq., dated at New Orleans March 5th, 1778.

Dear Sir,

I did myself the honor to write to you some time ago from this Place, to which I beg your Reference. The following Intelligence is of so much Importance that I have thought it my Duty to send it to you by Express, in Conjunction with Mr. Campbell, least you have not yet had a true Account of the matter.

The 19th of February a Party of Americans supposed to be about two hundred arrived at the Natchez under the Command of a Mr. Willing. They seized the Inhabitants who being without Protection were obliged to Capitulate; a Copy of the Capitulation will be herewith sent you.

The Inhabitants lower down the River have not been so fortunate; they have seized and destroyed all of their Properties that they could find, and obliged them to fly for Protection to the Spaniards. Your Brother had a very narrow Escape being obliged to fly in his Shirt to the Spanish Fort at Manchac where he now is very safe; They offered a considerable Reward for him, some say a thousand Dollars, but altho’ the Commanding Officer there was only a Corporal he behaved nobly, and told them since he was under Protection of the Spanish Flag he would defend him with his last drop of Blood; the Governor has approved much of his Conduct on this Affair and is determined to promote him.

They have cleared all the English side of the River of its Inhabitants, and nothing to be seen but Destruction & Desolation. By mere Accident I escaped with my few Negroes, but I shall lose every thing else; a Party has been sent after me some Days who will I suppose play the same Game on the Lakes, that they have done on the Mississippi. So that this flourishing Province may be said to be abandoned for want of Protection. It's truly shocking to behold so many worthy People who have been ruined by a Banditti for no other Crime than their Loyalty. They were promised Protection in your Province and they fled to it. But I cannot help saying they have been most shamefully neglected. But I am persuaded you & Colonel Dickson will exert yourselves on this particular Occasion to prevent these Robbers escaping with Impunity.

One or two hundred Regulars with as many Indians would in my Opinion be very sufficient to give a very good account of them.

They give out, and it is pretty generally believed, that above five thousand will be down in the Spring May, & that they are determined to have Pensacola, so that it will be necessary to have a pretty strong force on the Mississippi and well fortified.

They have taken several Vessels in the Rivers and those that escaped are under the Protection of the Governor here, who I believe feels on this occasion for the unhappy English.

I have got a few Negroes here and wish to have your Advice what to do with them.

I know not what to do. I am really in a very unhappy and a disagreeable Situation.

The hurry I am in will I hope apologize for the Inaccuracy of this Scrawl.

In the mean time I beg leave to assure you that I am [&c.]

Signed. Alexr Ross.
CAPTAIN SIMEON SAMSON TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Port S° Pears Martineco
5th March 1778.—

Sir

This being the first Opportunity I have had of Writing your honor since I saild from Townsend this may serve to Acquaint you of the small success of the Brig° Hazard & Tyrannicide during our Cruise we have taken three Prizes laded wth. Fish & Lumber &c the Particulars of which you will see by the Inclosed Memo° wth. we sent for this Port but were so unlucky as to have the two first of them Retaken the last is Arrived here and is Disposed of by the Agent M° Hutchinson[1] who has treated me very kindly and in my Opinion is much of a Gentleman and deserving of the Commission he has from the state—After we took the last Prize above Mentiond we steard for the Western Islands and then for the Coast of Portugal and Cruised there untill we found the weather so Bad and having nearly lost my Rudder wth. I with much difficulty saved as the head was split and it other ways much damaged that I was obliged to quit the Station and stear for Madaera where we Cruised some time & meeting with no success put away for the Windward Islands & Cruising there sevral Weeks with the like success and our Vessells being Verry Foul and our Water & some species of our Provisions nearly Expended I thought Proper to stear for this Port where we Arrived 22d Feby last and have not seen but one British flagg flying during our Cruize wth. was a Frigate that we fell in with a few days before our Arrival here, wth. we bore away for and discoverd her to be a Six and thirty gun Frigate wth. we not thinking proper to Engage sheard from her wth. she perceiving gave us Chase but we run her out of sight in three or four hours I have since learn’d she was the Deal Castle.[2] The Hazard prooves to be an Excelant Sailor and is a good Sea boat and Works kindly every way. During our Cruize we spoke with and Boarded a number of Vessells wth. all Prooved to be French Spanish Dutch Portagee and Deans &c all of which we examined strictly

We are now Prepareing to heave down to clean and Expect to be Ready to Sail next Week my Intention is to Recruit wth. Provisions & Water for a three Months Cruise dureing wth. time I hope to make up for our Bad success hitherto—as I never have lost sight of my Consort the Tyrannicide dureing our Cruize we expect to keep Company untill our Return to Boston

I do not think it best to acquaint you where we Intend to Cruise for fear of my Letter being Intercepted—but Remain Sr. [&c.]

Sim° Samson

[Enclosure]

Mem° of the Prizes taken by the Brigantines Hazard & Tyrannicide belonging to the State of the Massachusetts Bay

—Viz

13th Dec° 1777 Took The Brig° Alexander James Waddie Master from
Halifax bound for Jamaica... abt 120 Tons

Cargo—Viz—
140 Hh. Fish
22 Tierces ditto
106 Shook Hh.
3 Hh. Herrings
2,600 Staves
2390 feet Boards
15 bb. Mackrell
3 Tierces & 2 bb. Salmon
6 bb. Herrings
50 bundles Hoops
4 Casks qt. 1 Ton of Oil

22d Dec. 1777. The Schooner Good Intent Will™ Dashpar Master from Harbour Grass Newfound Land bound to Dominica... abt. 45 Tons—Cargo—Viz—
75 Hh. Contg. Six hundred Q. Fish
169 Bundles Hoops—18 Shook Rum Puncheons

23 Decem. 1777. The Brig Polly Walter Stevins Master from St. Johns Newfoundland for Barbadoes abt. 180 tons... Cargo—Viz—
284 Hh. Cod Fish 50 bb. Herring 4,250 feet Boards
20 Casks Oil... 24 Bundles Hoops—
6 Bags Contg. 360 lb. Feathers—

S' pieres M/Que March 5th: 1778.

The foregoing is Copy of ours. The Capt Freeborn. 1 We have now to acquaint you the Brigan Hazard & Tyrannicide 2 arrived here the 21st instant & that we are giving them the needful Assistance & shall Dispatch them as speedily as possible. they are in want of many Articles & their Supplies we fear will far exceed the proceeds of the prize they have taken. 3 After their Departure we will render you regular Acco 5 of our proceedings. In the meantime we remain very respectively Sir./

Wm & G Hutchinson

1. Capt. Isaac Freeborn, commanding Massachusetts privateer sloop Revenge.
2. Massachusetts Navy brigantines Hazard and Tyrannicide.
March 6

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 6th 1778

Order'd, That the Com' Gen deliver Cap't Bartlett for Brig Favorite, one Cord Wood & ten pounds Tallow.—

Order'd, That M' Joseph Hall deliver Cap't Bartlett for the Brig Favorite all the New-England Rum in his hands & return the quantity.—

Order'd, That Cap't Fisk of Salem deliver Cap't Bartlett for Brig Favorite, a Boat from Brig Massachusetts.—

Order'd, That M' Ivers pay Mary Reed Thirteen Pounds Ten Shillings, for advance Wages to Nathl Couzens a Seaman on Board Ship Adams.—

L.B, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes, 1777–1778), 244–45.

1. David Devens.
2. Capt. Nicholas Bartlett, Jr.
5. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.
6. Thomas Ivers.
7. Massachusetts State trading ship Adams.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN CHARLES FEILDING, R.N.

Copy, By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed &c. in North America.

Whereas His Majesty's Ship under your Command, together with the several Ships of War and Armed Vessels named in the Margin, is intended to be employed for the better Security of the Port of Halifax, and necessary restraint upon the rebellious Inhabitants of the New England Provinces attempting to put to Sea from the different Ports thereof, with intent to distress the Trade or otherwise to injure the property of the Kings well affected Subjects, And also to prevent the Assistance attempted to be furnished by Foreign Powers, in Ships, Arms, Ammunition and other Stores requisite for enabling them to continue their opposition to the re-establishment of His Majesty's Authority in those Colonies. And whereas the chief direction of the said Ships will upon your Arrival at Halifax, devolve on you, in the Absence of a Senior Officer; You will therefore have regard in the conduct of those Services to the following General Instructions.

You will be to appoint the Stations and suitable Employment of the Naval Force under your orders, for the annoyance of the Enemy, which you are by every means to pro[mote] with Effect, to the utmost of your Power. And as upon consulting and advising with the Lieutenant Governor, or other Chief Magistrate for the time being in the Province of Nova Scotia for the Defence thereof (or for cooperating with the Commander in Chief of the Land Forces in what relates to his Department) you shall judge to be most advisable in those respects; But in the Disposition of the Ships for these purposes, the Port of Halifax should not, but
upon the best assured propriety of the measure, be left without one of the two
deked Ships, for the occasional protection of the Magazines and Stores.

A particular Attention will be necessary in these Views, to any preparations
the Enemy may intend on the Western Shore of the Bay of Fundy, for making in-
cursions on the opposite Coasts of Nova Scotiá, Or on the Settlements at Fort
Cumberland, and the parts adjacent thereto, And to the more considerable
Armaments, the Rebels are reported to have in contemplation at Boston and
Portsmouth: In each of which Ports credible Advice has been received, that they
are building a Ship of Dimensions equal to a third Rate, That, at Portsmouth, it is
supposed will be finished in the ensuing Month of May: But, the other (in all
probability) not until a long time after, if it is meant ever to perfect the
Construction thereof: The Guns and principal part of the Furniture of the first, are said, to be daily
expected to arrive in a French Ship from Europe.

You will be to appoint the Ships with which you may be at any time provided,
to such Stations, for intercepting the Ships sent with Supplies to be landed at
Boston and the New England Ports as from Intelligence procured, or the
Observations of the Captains employed, you deem most likely to be productive of
the intended Effect. And regard being had to the number of Ships the Rebels are
endeavoring to procure from Europe, It will be expedient, so to regulate your dis-
position of the Ships stationed on the New England Coasts, that the Frigates so ap-
pointed (two at least keeping at all other times together) may be supported by ei-
ther of the larger Ships, under your Orders, Which it will be requisite to
appropriate alternately for the same Service.

Captain Griffith or the Senior Officer for the time being at this Port, is di-
rected to apprise you, as he has opportunity of the Stations assigned for the Ships
under his Orders, with the same Intention. And You are to acquaint him in like
manner, with the Arrangements proposed by you, for your mutual accomodation.

The Captains stationed off of the New England Coasts, will be to avail them-
selves of the Knowledge they may gain respecting the most probable means for in-
tercepting the Ships of the Enemy passing to and from those Coasts. And also re-
garding the use to be made of such proper places of Anchorage as they may
discover on the Coasts of the Northern Provinces, in case it should become neces-
sary to have recourse thereto, on any emergency, or for preventing the disadvan-
tage of being forced from their Stations in the Winter Season: Being to inform me
of the Reports made to You from time to time in those respects.

With regard to the Stations to be taken in the Bay of Fundy and other Parts of
the Province of Nova Scotiá, as well as the Island of St. John’s; the regulations in
the concerns of the Victualling, Hospital, and other Civil Duties of the Port of
Halifax; In matters either still in progress, or conditional to take place; You are re-
ferred to the Instructions which have been given thereon at different times to the
Senior Officers commanding there in Succession, for your information and guid-
ance. You are to correspond with Commissioner Arbuthnot and furnish him with
the most seasonable Intelligence, You at any time acquire, regarding the different
Branches [of] the King’s Service, committed to his direction. And when you shall
have occasion to apply for Stores for the Ships under your Orders, in any repairs
and refittings necessary thereupon, You are to conform to the requisitions of the
Commissioner regarding the Dispatch and regulation of those Services, appertain-
ing [to] his department, acquainting him moreover with the notice you have re-
ceived therein; and apprising the Captains of the Ships not before acquainted with 
this Injunction, that they may likewise have due regard thereto under the same 
Circumstances.

In case by the Capture of any trading Ships of the Rebels or Ships Armed for 
War, you sho’ed be encumbered with a number of Prisoners not inclined to enter 
for the King’s Service, you are permitted to Exchange them against any British 
Prisoners, Officer for Officer claiming equal Rank in the Armed Vessels of the 
Enemy, and Sailor for Sailor of Ability to serve in the Fleet, as on a proffered com-
munication for that purpose, with the disaffected Inhabitants of the Colonies hav-
ing British Captives in their Possession, you find them disposed on those condi-
tions to release. But if being then at Sea and unable to make such advantageous 
Exchange, you are likely to be compelled to quit your Station unseasonably on 
that Account; Or that the Commanders of any of the Ships under your Orders, 
should ever be in the same Situation, You are respectively permitted to land such 
Prisoners (not being His Majesty’s European Subjects or taken in Arms) in the 
Provinces most convenient with reference to the general purpose of your appoint-
ments, endeavoring however to obtain an Engagement, that an equal Number 
under the same Circumstances shall be released, when claimed in future: Persons 
of Descriptions other than as before mentioned made Prisoners by the Rebels are 
also to be exchanged in like manner, for those in similar characters. But all British 
Seamen taken in the Service of the Rebels (not having deserted from any of the 
Ships of War) may be retained involuntarily, to serve in the Fleet. Deserters are to 
be reserved for Trial at a Court Martial, for such breach of their Duty and 
Allegiance.

In the Distribution of any able Seamen procured, care is to be taken, that the 
less qualified Men, belonging to Ships furnished with such able Seamen, are not 
selected and discharged from such Ships Books to their Supernumerary Lists; For 
being turned over into other Ships as is frequently practised on similar occasions, 
to the great prejudice of the general Service.

If therefore when you Muster and Inspect the Qualifications of the Men 
(which you are at seasonable opportunities to do) you shall find that any 
Supernumeraries have been so improperly transferred in the Ships under your 
Orders, You are to direct the replacing of them to the Complements of the Ships 
respectively: My Intention being in all Instances, when it is necessary to complete 
the Complements of Ships from such Drafts, to have the Men so assorted amongst 
the several Ships, that the number of the more or less serviceable Men, may be the 
more equally divided.

Complaints having been some times made that the Men in Ships arriving 
from England, are much inferior in Quality to the Rates given with them, when 
they were first received, The Captains deeming themselves restrained from the 
Liberty of altering those Rates according to the actual pretensions of the Men; You 
are on such representations signified to you to examine (in conjunction with the 
Captains or other Officers whom you shall see fit to call to your assistance on that 
ocasion) into the circumstances thereof. And you are to cause such change to be 
made in the disproportioned Rates (pursuant to the Intentions and Order of the
Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty thereon) as upon due inquiry touching
their respective Abilities, you judge fit.

You are to transmit to me by every suitable conveyance, an account of your
proceedings regarding the several Objects of your present Appointment; A Return
of Captures made by the Ships under your Orders, and Disposition or Service, on
which they have been appointed as in the Forms annexed; Together with the
Condition of them, as any change of circumstances happening from time to time
thereof may require: Distinguishing on the back of the last, in what manner
Supernumeraries belonging to no Ships were procured, with their Qualities and
the Names of the Ships to which those being part of the Complements of other
Ships belong. And you are further to acquaint me, with any Intelligence you ac-
quire, concerning the Operations and Designs of the Rebels, for strengthening
themselves in their illegal resistance, with the measures You deem most effectual
to prevent the Success of their Endeavors; And every other Information you have
procured, by which the benefit of His Majesty's Service may be promoted in any re-
spect. But if any occurrences in the Division of the Fleet under your Command;
The particulars you obtain respecting preparations making by the Rebels, for fit-
ting or putting to Sea with Armed Ships in Number and Force; Or any other
Advice regarding their measures and conduct, coming to your knowledge, appear
of sufficient Moment to merit the speedy Notice of the Lords Commissioners of
the Admiralty; You are not to neglect any favorable opportunity to communicate
the same immediately by Letter to the Secretary, for their Lordships earliest
Information. When you shall proceed to Sea in the Ship you Command for the
purpose of carrying any part of these Orders into execution, you are to leave with
the Senior Officer remaining in the Port of Halifax, for the time being, attested
Copies of such parts hereof as may be necessary for his Instruction and
Government in the several Instances as before recited, during your Absence.

Given on board His Majesty's Ship the Eagle at Rhode Island the 6th day of
March 1778.

By Command of the Vice Admiral
Josiah Davies

Howe

Copy, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 400–406. Addressed flush left below signature: "To/Captain Charles
Feilding/Commander of His Majesty's Ship/the Diamond, Or the Senior Officer/for the time being
at/Halifax." Docketed: "N.a. 8./Copy of Orders given to Captain/Feilding for his Conduct in
the/Command of the Division of the Fleet stationed at Halifax./Dated 6th Marth. 1778./In Vice AdmL
Ld. Howe's Letter/Dated 25th Octr. 1778." Enclosure no. 8 in Vice Admiral Viscount Howe's letter to

1. The ships named in the margin are Centurion, Raisonable, Rainbow, Ambuscade, Blonde, Scarborough,
Vulture, Hunter, Albany, Hope, and Cabot.
2. A 74-gun ship of the line, later named America and completed in 1782.
3. An unnamed 74-gun ship of the line, building at Boston, which was never completed.
5. Rear Adm. Marriot Arbuthnot, commissioner of the Royal Navy dockyard at Halifax and lieu-
tenant governor of Nova Scotia.
**Pay Roll of Connecticut Navy Sloop Dolphin**

_Sloop Dolphin to Robert Niles for Sundry Persons Wages by him Paid “Viz”_

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Dates</th>
<th>Wages</th>
<th>Dr.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert Niles Master</td>
<td>from Sept 27th to March 6th 1778</td>
<td>5 mo. 7 Days @ £20</td>
<td>£104.13. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick Calkins Mate</td>
<td>from Oct 12th to Feb 25th</td>
<td>4 mo 13 d @ £10</td>
<td>44. 6. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Jeffers Carpent</td>
<td>from Nov 14th to Mch 2d</td>
<td>3 mo 16 d — @ £10</td>
<td>35. 6. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Leseur</td>
<td>from Oct 3rd to Dn 5th</td>
<td>5 mo 2 d — @ £9</td>
<td>45.12.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Paterson</td>
<td>from Nov 15th to Feb 24th</td>
<td>3 mo 9 d — @ £9</td>
<td>29.14.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelius Savage</td>
<td>from Oct 6th to Mh 6th</td>
<td>5 mo 0 d — @ £9</td>
<td>45.—.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zefeniah Hatch</td>
<td>from Nov 14th to Dn 2d</td>
<td>3 mo 16 d — @ £9</td>
<td>31.16.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abner Bebee</td>
<td>from Dn 13th to Dn 2d</td>
<td>3 mo 17 d — @ £9</td>
<td>32. 2.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Webb</td>
<td>from Dn 26th to Dn 2d</td>
<td>3 mo 4 d — @ £4</td>
<td>12.10. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Treet</td>
<td>from Dec 26th to Feb 24th</td>
<td>1 mo 28 d — @ £6.12</td>
<td>12.15. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawdin Higgins</td>
<td>from Dn 29th to Dn 18th</td>
<td>1 mo 20 d — @ £2.8</td>
<td>4.—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

By one Months Pay in West Indies

£397.16. 7
101.—.—
£296.16. 7

_D, Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 12, p. 332._

Honoured S' 
I Rec'd yours of the 1st instant the third at night & am Determined to serve you according to your Directions If Possable the Badness of the weather has hindered me to proceed on with any more Boats Since my Last but Expect to Start the Remainder in two or three days that I now have at my Ferry & when they are gone I will go after the Rest I am afraid I Cant Bring up any Cannon in the Flat Boats If Ther should be any Durn boats below as I Expect There is I Kno I Can Bring up Cannon in Them and will I have ingaged a number of Brave watermen for the Purpose & I am d' S' [&c.]

Jno Coryell
Coryells Ferry March 6th 1778

PS There was a number of peaceis of Duck Left at My place I had to press Sleds to move them to Reading & I Kept one for the use of My Self & men: If it Cant be Spared it is not Cut I will send it on

J C


1. Durham boat: A flat-bottomed boat, from forty to sixty feet in length, with a beam of eight feet and a draft of twenty inches, originally designed to carry iron ore and freight on the Delaware River. They were fitted with two masts and sails, and were propelled by poles. Alfred Hoyt Bill, The Campaign of Princeton, 1776–1777 (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1948), 28–29.

Advertisement of Sale of Imported Goods

ADVERTISEMENTS.

Just arrived in Cape Lookout bay, from France, the frigate FERDENAND, mounting 36 guns, with 200 men, Monsieur de Gatinau,1 one of the king's officers, commander, who has imported the following goods, which will be sold at the town of Beaufort, Carteret-County, on the 12th day of March next, viz.

Nails of all sizes, blankets of all qualities, woollen cloth of all sorts, woollen, thread, and silk stockings, woollen and thread night caps, woollen and cotton cards, sweet oil, window glass, wine glasses, sewing thread and silk, twine, paper, green tea best quality, nankins, mercery ware, medicines of several kinds, linnen, sail cloth, black pepper, loaf sugar, fine and common salt in hogsheads and bags, silk and thread handkerchiefs, hats, Burgundy, Madeira, and Bordeaux wine, Coniac brandy, shoes, rum, leather, rope and cables, shirts and sheets for hospitals, umbrelloes, calicoes, coffee, milinary ware, pins and needles, buttons for uniforms, cordials, harpsichord and violin strings, gold watches, silk gown paterns, cambrick, copperas, hard ware, plumes for ladies and officers, paintings of all colours, gold and silver shoulder straps for officers, &c. &c.

North-Carolina Gazette (New Bern), 6 Mar. 1778.

1. Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen.

Captain Thomas Jordan, R.N., to Governor Patrick Tonyn

(Copy).

Galatea off S' Marys 6 March 78

Captain Fanshawe1 having thought proper to order the Galatea under my Command to remain upon this Coast, to act in consort with the Hinchinbrook and
Rebecca, in order to prevent the Rebel force from advancing by the inland navigation towards St. Augustine.

On consulting Lieutenant Ellis,² and Mowbray³ I find the Galatea cannot be got into St. Mary's without the utmost risque, but they inform me Frederica⁵ will afford much more Water, and she if got into that port may be placed so as to prevent the advance of any Force to the Southward, for this reason I think it right to take the Hinchinbrook, or both with me for a few days as circumstances may require, as they inform me should the Rebels be passed Frederica before we get there, that they together can scour the inland Navigation down to St. Mary's, and the Galatea be placed so, that if possible to get them between us.

I shall consult Colonel Brown⁶ upon this head, and collect every information I can relative to them, and request your Excellency will give me as early as possible any intelligence, that may enable me to defeat the designs of these Invaders.

I think if we can stop them at Frederica it will be much better than suffering them to advance so far on as this. I beg leave to assure your Excellency my endeavours shall not be wanting upon this or any other occasion, and I am upon all Your Excellency's &c

(Signed) Tho Jordan

---

OLIVER POLLOCK TO THE CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE

(Copy)

Sirs

New Orleans 6th March 1778

I had the Honor of receiving Your's by Express sent by Cap't James Willing the 4th. Inst, dated the 21st Nov, covering Copies of a Letter from the Secret Committee of the 12th June, as also of Your's 24th October. The whole of which I have perused, and take this Opportunity of returning You my sincere thanks, for the Honor you have done me in placing Your Confidence in me as Your Publick Agent in this Part of the World. And You may depend there is nothing in my power but shall be done to perform my Duty in that Station. I have delivered Your Letters to the G— [Governor], and am now getting them translated properly, but as this Vessel is just going off, I have read them over & Communicated the Contents to him, which he is well pleased with, and still disposed to serve You, therefore rest assured every thing You desire shall be put in Execution immediately. I have now proper hands upon the look out for Goods & Boats, but you have omitted inclosing the List for the former, & for this I must be governed by Cap't Willing who I expect in a Day or two. I have the pleasure of inclosing You Copy of the Capitulation the chief of the Inhabitants made with him at the Natchez,¹ and since this, Lieut. M'-Intyre has taken a Ship mounting 16 Guns, at Manchack,² as also several Boats

---

1. Capt. Robert Fanshawe, R.N.
2. Lt. Alexander Ellis, R.N.
5. Probably St. Simons Sound, Ga., into which the Frederica River flows from the northward.
with Indigo & Peltries & Negroes, which are arrived here, & which I have got the Go-s leave to dispose of—

McIntyre has also taken a Brig\(^3\) below, loaded with Lumber for Jamaica.\(^3\) I cannot now possibly give you an exact Account of The Prizes, as they are not yet unloaded, and some not yet arrived; but I believe upon the whole they are considerable, and be assured I shall make the most of them for Your Interest.

With respect to the Bills you got from Messrs Willing Morris & C.\(^3\), I have now wrote their R[obert] M[orris], and furnished him with the Acco\(^3\); by which he will find I have reduced the Balance largely by Remittances to France & Cape Francais, but this shall not prevent your being supplied with what You call for, as the G.\(\ldots\) has promised to assist me with some Cash tho' he has not as yet received any orders for so doing; the Remainder I shall make up out of the Prizes, & my own Stock & Credit shall be immediately employed. I do not now yet whether I can get the Boats dispatched under Spanish Passports, or not. If I cannot get this done, I will have them Manned & Armed as you order, as in all Probability they will be attacked by a Party of White Men & Indians they may send from Pensacola, but we shall be provided to receive them, as I am now engaging a parcel of resolute Batteau Men well attached to the Cause, and shall make all the Expedition possible. Pickles's Brig\(^6\) is here,\(^4\) but I am afraid it will not answer to send anything by Sea, as I expect a Frigate round from Pensacola every moment, which will search all Vessells outward bound, but this I shall determine on, & consult with the Gov— about, and do the best for Your Interest. I am happy to find you have been so successful in this last Campaign, and hope you have obliged Howe to surrender before now, or leave the City of Philadelphia, After this is done I think it will be highly necessary, to establish Forts on the Mississippi, with a proper force to support your Trade up the River, otherwise you cannot expect Boats to go back & foreward unmolested after this Expedition. I observe the Carriage of Your Flour comes high, but notwithstanding this, if once a proper Trade is fixed, & that you are sure of its coming safe, and getting the necessary Returns as you want them, this inconveniency or extraordinary Expence, must be put up with during the present times, as You cannot depend on any Supplies you order by Sea. Flour is now worth 12 Dollars \(\$ 200\)\(^b\), and I can dispose of very large quantities at this price, and the sooner in my opinion you fix Your Correspondance in France (so as to order all the Light Goods you want this Way) the better. Even Liquids, such as Claret, Taffia & Rum, may be sent up on very good Terms. This being the needfull till I get the Batteaus dispatch'd, by which I shall write you fully; Permit me to have the Honor of assuring You Sirs, to be with the greatest Respect & well wishes for your Safety.—

Yours &ca.


1. For the text of the capitulation, see Minutes of the Governor's Council of West Florida, 13 Mar., below.
2. Ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE

March 1778

Barbados S

8 Leagues—

Friday 6

First & latter parts squally, middle Fresh Breezes.

At 7 AM saw a sail bearing ENE, made the Signal & gave chace.

The Ceres in Company—

Barbados NW ½ N 25 Leagues

First and middle parts squally with showers of Rain, latter moderate & fair. at 3 PM came up with the Chace, proved to be the Grenville Packett from Falmouth who had an Engagement on the 4th Inst. with a Rebel Brig Privateer of 16 Guns,¹ during which the Mail with Letters shott away.—² The Ceres in company.—

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/60.

March 7

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 7th 1778—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers¹ pay Cap² Bartlett² his Portage Bill and Account of disbursments for the Brig² Favorite³—

£234..11.. 7—

1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Capt. Nicholas Bartlett, Jr.

RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR TO CAPTAIN NATHANIEL CODDINGTON

In Council of War

Providence March 7th. 1778.

Sir,

You being appointed Master of the Sloop Diamond in the Service of the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations and now fitted for Sea and ready to Sail, Our Orders to you are to embrace the first favourable Opportunity of Wind and Weather and Proceed to Sea and make the best of your way to such Port or inlet in the State of Maryland as by getting all possible Information you shall find is safest, and least infested by the Enemys Ships of War, and on your arrival at such Port you are to value yourself upon some Merchant of eminence and Reputation and to request that they purchase for you on Account of this State a Lading of Flour or other Provisions; and for the Amount of such Cargo as they may purchase and lade on board said Sloop you are hereby authorized and fully empowered in behalf of this State to draw Bills upon the Honble William Ellery Esqr. a Delegate for this State in Congress in favour of any Person or Persons for the Amount of
such Sums as they may furnish You with for the Purpose aforesaid, agreeable to a Letter of Credit furnished you by this State bearing even Date herewith.

Having finished your Business in Maryland in which you are to make all possible Dispatch you are then to make the best of your Way to such Harbour in Bosworths Bay or Boston as by getting all possible Intelligence you shall find is most safe, and on your arrival at such Port you are immediately to inform this State thereof by Express.

We earnestly recommend to you to be very frugal in your Expences and Disbursements, make all the Dispatch you can and above all be very vigilant in keeping a good look out against our common Enemy.

And for your Care and trouble in this Behalf we agree to allow you 90 Dollars per Month as Wages and Twenty barrels Privilege. We Wish you a prosperous Voyage and safe and Speedy Return.

Signed by Order & in Behalf of the Council by

PROCEDNE, March 7.

Last Week arrived at a neighbouring Port the Providence Sloop of War, of 12 Guns, in the Service of the United States, John Rathbun, Esq; Commander. About a Month since Capt. Rathbun entered the Harbour of New-Prosvidence, in the Night, where he landed 30 Men, 15 of which scaled the Walls of the Fort, by means of Rope-Ladders, and got Possession, where they found only one Centinel; the Remainder of the Party possessed themselves of Hog Island, opposite the Town. The Inhabitants were informed next Morning, by a Flag, that their Property would be safe, provided no Attempt was made against the Sloop or her Crew. The same Day the Sloop was driven to Sea by a Gale of Wind, and remained out 16 Hours. On her Return Capt. Rathbun took Possession of a large Ship from Jamaica, bound to New-York, richly laden, mounting 16 Six and Four Pounders, that had put in there to stop a Leak. A Privateer from Jamaica, mounting 16 Guns, which had sent several Prizes to New-Providence, arrived in the Harbour, but on receiving a few Shot from the Sloop, she immediately weighed, and went round to another Part of the Island, where her Guns were landed, and placed before the Governor’s House. Capt. Rathbun afterwards released 30 Americans from Prison, took about the same Number of British, and burnt a Sloop and Schooner that had been carried in there; he also took Possession of three Sloops, one of them with a valuable Cargo of Indico and Rice, that had been captured by the Privateer above mentioned. After wooding and watering the Sloop and her Prizes, spiking the Guns in the Fort, and taking out a Quantity of military Stores, Capt. Rathbun quitted the Island, having remained there three Days, and arrived safe in Port in Company with the Ship. One of the Sloops is also arrived.

1. Bedford in Dartmouth (now New Bedford), Mass.
2. Fort Nassau.
3. Nassau, Bahamas.
CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM

Roebuck at Philadelphia
the 7th March 1778.

Sir,

I have been favored with your Letter of the 14th ulto. by Captain Collins\(^1\) of the Nautilus, who arrived here with the Dispatches on the 26th. of last Month. He now has my Orders to return to New York, and is charged with Convoying two Ordnance Transports and several other Vessels bound thither.

The accident that has happened to the Liverpool is most severely felt here;\(^2\) it has so much weakened this Squadron, that the remaining Ships are but barely sufficient to preserve an open Communication with the Sea, and execute the necessary Attendance unavoidable to the particular Situation of the Army. It is therefore that I am obliged to request that you will please to send back the Nautilus or some Frigate with the Baggage and Hay Ships which Sir William Howe expects are prepared at New York for this place, it not being in my power at present to send a Ship from hence on that Service.

I do not write to the Admiral by this Conveyance, as I expect his Lordship will have left Rhode Island before the Letter would reach that place.

The Delaware which for some days before the Arrival of the Nautilus had been quite clear of Ice, has by the last Frost been again so much filled with it, that the Fleet of Army Victuallers and other Ships going down the River, are still detained at the Wharfs on that account. I am with all possible respect

A S Hamond.

---

1. Capt. John Collins, R.N.

ARTICLES OF SURRENDER OF THE BRITISH ARMY Schooner ALERT

Copy of the Articles of Capitulation agreed upon Between Cap\(^4\) Moore of the Schooner Alert in His Britanick Majesty's Service \& Cap\(^4\) John Barry on the Part of the United States
Every Lady in the Ship is to have their Baggage \&c Belonging to their own Private Property—

The Lady's are to Be Sent to Philadelphia By the first Conveyance

The Men to Remain Prisoners of War 'till Exchanged

Dilworth the Pilot to Be held as a Prisoner of War

On these Conditions I Deliver up the Schooner Alert

We the Subscribers Do Severly agree to keep the above Articles Sacred
AMERICAN THEATER

March 7th. 1778

A True Copy from the Original


Daniel Moore Master of Alert
Luke Matthewman Lieut. —
      Ratified By Capt. John Barry

CHRISTOPHER LOWNDES TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Bladensburgh [Md.] March 7, 1778

I rece'd your Excellency's favour of ye 26 ulto by Capt. Coursey, & am much concern'd I have it not in my Power to furnish ye cordage want'd for ye Chester galley, as I have no Hemp, I have taken every then in my Power to get some, but all were ineffectual, ye ten Tons that were offer'd last Fall, I have heard nothing of lately, but will try what I can do to procure it; ye season for purchasing Hemp is not far off, but ye Price I can form no Judgement of, ye Cordage & Cables want'd, agreeable to Capt. Coursey's List, will not be much under six Tons, if your Excellency depends upon me for ye above articles, I will use my endeavours to get Hemp, & likewise on ye most reasonable Terms, & when a resolution is fix'd, I shall hope for ye favour of a Line, for fear any other Engagement shou'd be enter'd into;

In ye Book I kept for ye purpose of taking ye oaths of allegiance, I made a small mistake, it arose from ye following cause, in this neighbourhood, there are three men of ye name of James Wilson, ye name of one of them is in my Book, who stands there as James Wilson son of Hugh, but it ought to be Ja Wilson, son of Joseph, this I wish to have rectify'd accordingly in ye Book I sent to Annapolis I am [&c.]

Chris Lowndes


ORDER OF GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY

[Williamsburg]

The commander of the Sloop Congress is desired to deliver Mc Stewart Holt two good Swivel Guns for public use. Let him not be detained & have four Musquets

P. Henry
Mar 7th. 1778

L, Vi, Executive Papers, 1777-80. Docketed: "1778/March 7th."


JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 7th day of March 1778.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Store, deliver to Lieutenant Michael James for the use of the sailors on Board the Brigantine Northampton the following arti-
icles viz. one ounce of thread, nine shirts, one Jacket, five yards stript Cottons, five Caps, six and half yards Cloth, two pair shoes, trimings for a coat and Jacket and cloth for a pair Breeches on his paying for the same.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 361.
1. Virginia Navy brigantine Northampton, Capt. Francis Bright, commander.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL, R.N., TO CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS, R.N., COMMANDER MATTHEW SQUIRE, R.N., AND COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY, R.N.

Sirs,

Emerald Lynn Haven Bay, 7th March 1778.

Having received directions from Captain Onslow,1 to proceed with His Majesty's Ships, Solebay, Otter and Senegal, between the Tail of the Horse Shoe Shoal, and the Middle Ground; You are to proceed there in Company with His Majesty's Ship under My Command, and to be placed at equal distances, to effectually stop the passage into the Chesapeake Bay, in order to prevent French Ships, which he has information2 are hourly expected; and also the Virginia3 and defence4 Frigates, from going to Sea, which he has also information, intends pushing out the first opportunity: —Whenever occasion offers, that it may be necessary to Chace up or out of the Capes, a Frigate and a Sloop is always to remain at the Anchorage.

In case of Tempestuous Weather, you are at liberty to act as you think proper for the Safety of His Majesty's Ships under your Command; and should you unfortunately part your Cable or be obliged to slip, and drove to Sea, you are to return with all possible expedition, and not to Chace small Vessels without, which may prevent your immediate return to your Station, as great inconvenience may arise to His Majesty's Service from your absence.

Not having My Lord Howes Chacing Flag, Whenever the Quarter or bearing Flag is shewn, it is to be understood you are to Chace. I am [&c.]

B. C

LB, UkLNMM, Benjamin Caldwell Papers, CAL/110, p. 21. Addressed at the foot: "To/The Captains/Symonds, Squire/& Molloy."
1. Capt. Richard Onslow was the senior officer commanding the Royal Navy squadron in Chesapeake Bay.

CAPTAIN JOHN COLPOYS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

(Copy) Seaford E: Harbour [Antigua] 7 March 1778

Sir

"The 22d: of Feb: we were so unlucky as to Spring our Fore mast, which Obliged me to proceed for Carlisle Bay, in order to get it secured, on the Night of the 24th: just to Windward of the Bay, a large Sloop, ran a cross our Hause, we gave chase to her for some time, but there being little Wind, we were not able to come up with her. I have since learnt, that she is called the Tyger,1 Commanded by one Bassettea French man, and owned, by a Mon Prevot, or Prejean,2 of Martinique; She has on board 60 Men all French (one Excepted) he is called the English
"Destruction of the Randolph Frigate"
Captain; She has Cruized for some time as an American Privateer, and has been very Successful, we Killed and Wounded some of her people, and set her Sails on Fire, which I am sorry to say, they had adroitness enough to Extinguish very soon.—

In consequence of the Intelligence I received from a Spanish Sloop that left St. Lucia the 27th: Ulto: I thought it advisable to proceed (in my way to Dominica) under the Lee of Martinique, on the 28th: being off the Diamond Rock, we got sight of a Ship to the Westward to which we gave Chase, and followed her close in with Martinique, where we both got a Ground a Little to the Southward of the Bay, where the American Privateers are allowed, to carry in, and sell their Prizes, some of her People Jumped over Board and got on Shore, I sent our Boats on board her, she proved to be the Hampden, a Rebel Privateer belonging to Salem, Mounting 14 Guns & Sixty Men, & had Ports for 2 Guns more—’till we Boarded her I supposed her to be the Rattle Snake (the Privateer which has done so much mischief in these Seas) which was my inducement for following her so near the Shore: However, not being within reach of the Guns, of any of the French Batteries, and she proving to be a Vessel which had formerly been taken from us, I thought myself very Justifiable in Bringing her off.—

We were upwards of three Hours, before we were able to get the Seaford off, (owing to the Wind being in from the Sea) which however we at length effected, without any other loss then that of Starting our Water, as yet we have no great room to suppose, that the Ships bottom has suffered any thing to speak of, though she gave some pretty heavy Thumps.—when we were luck’y enough to get the Ship off, we were (for want of Wind) drove by the Current, some thing to the Northw. directly opposite a Bay from whence a Battery of several Guns played on us for some time, I have the satisfaction to tell you, that their Shot did us little or no damage, it has several times happen’d to us, as we have past along under the Lee of the French Islands, to be fired at from their Batteries; and that, at times when, we have not been in Chase, and when our Conduct, could not be deemed a Breach of any neutrality; and which I am in Hopes, the Attacking of Rebellious Subjects (where ever they may be found) will not be considered as an infringement of"—

I am Sir [&c.]

Signed/ John Colpoys

Copy, UkLJR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed at foot of first page: "Vice Admiral Young." Docketed: "Seaford 7th March 1778/Letter from Captain/John Colpoys Concerning His proceedings and the taking the Hampden/Privateer.—/(N 3.)/In Adm’ Young’s Letter/Dated 7th April 1778." Enclosure no. 3 in Vice Admiral James Young to Philip Stephens (No. 2), 7 Apr., which was received on 22 May 1778 and read.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. YARMOUTH, CAPTAIN NICHOLAS VINCENT

March 1778
Sat: 7th

Latitude 13° .. 25’ N [near Barbados]

Mod’ Breezes the first and middle parts. the latter little wind and fair. at 5 PM wore Ship and Stood to the Nw.,ward, at ½ past 5 discovered Six Sail to the SW. soon perceived them to [be] on a Wind Standing to the Southward, two Ships, three Briggs and
a Schooner.\textsuperscript{1} we wore and bore down on them Steering for the headmost and largest Ship—about 9 PM came with\textsuperscript{[in]} hail of her as our Colours were then hoisted, we bid him hoist his Colours on w\textsuperscript{ch} he hoisted American, and Immediately gave us his Broadside, which we returned. He kept up his firing very smart for about a Quarter of an hour, and then blew up. it was fortunate for us that we was to Windward of her, as it was—the Ship was in a manner covered with part of her's, a large piece of Timber Stuck fast to the Topgall\textsuperscript{u} sail. then on the Cap the Trucks on the Flagstaffs at the Maintopgall\textsuperscript{u} mast, and Mizentopmasthead Carried away Sails and Rigging tore all to pieces &c\textsuperscript{a} we had 5 Men Killed and 12 wounded. On this Ship blowing up, the rest dispers'd different ways. and were soon out of sight. we gave chace some little time than bro\textsuperscript{v} to, to bend other Sails.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 177.

\textsuperscript{1} Continental Navy frigate Randolph (32 guns), South Carolina Navy ship General Moultrie (18 guns) and South Carolina Navy brigantines Notre Dame (16 guns), Polly (16 guns) and Fair American (14 guns) with a prize schooner.

March 8 (Sunday)

GEORGE WILLIAMS TO COLONEL TIMOTHY PICKERING

[Extract]

D\textsuperscript{r} Sir, at Boston March 8, 1778

... no fleet come for to demand Mr Burgoine\textsuperscript{1} but expected Soon.

no Prises Latly Arrived the Brig Hamden\textsuperscript{2} of Salem is Lost all her Mast and got into Martinico. our Shiping a great number Taking this winter, and privetering Turn's out Badly. we have three State Brig's out,\textsuperscript{a} and we have only one prise of thers into Martinico with Fish.

You mension'd Col\textsuperscript{3} Carlton\textsuperscript{4} has a mine to go into the Sea Service When he was in the Marchant service it was sayed he did not min:e his busines, so well as he ought to have dun, was unfortened, so nelected, in a Ship of war no Trading. When I Look on the commanders of our Ships of war,\textsuperscript{v} I often think Carlton would due as well or Better then some others—In our navy Oldist Commander is to have I Suppose the Best Ship. I am Told the continent has a number of Spare commanders now wating for a Ship.

It seames to me we are appointing more Officers then we have Ships, and it will be Sayed of our rulers they are following the Same Stepes of old England, which I am in hopes will not be the case....

Geo Williams

\textsuperscript{L, MHi, Timothy Pickering Papers, vol. 17, pp. 108–10. Docketed: "G. Williams/Feb\textsuperscript{8} 8. 1778." Williams was a member of the Massachusetts Board of War. Pickering was a member of the Continental Board of War and had previously served as colonel and adjutant general to Gen. George Washington from 18 Jun. 1777 until 13 Jan. 1778. The portions of the letter not printed pertain to the provisioning and clothing of the Massachusetts regiments of the Continental Army.}
1. A fleet of transports ordered to Boston to embark the army of Lt. Gen. John Burgoyne ("Mr. Burgoine") and return them to England.

2. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Hampden*, John Bartlett, commander, mounting 14 carriage guns, a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 29 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Jonathan Ingersoll and others, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 100, 103. As seen in the letter of Captain John Colpoys, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 8 Mar., above, *Hampden* had been captured by H.M.S. *Seaforde* on 28 Feb. See *The Connecticut Gazette*; and the *Universal Intelligencer*, 20 Mar., below.

3. Massachusetts Navy brigantines *Hazard*, *Massachusetts* and *Tyrannicide*.


5. Massachusetts Navy.

**CAPTAIN TOBIAS FURNEAUX, R.N., TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE AND THE RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR**

Hon[d] Sirs

Having been informed that all the prisoners in this state have been sent down, either on Parole or exchanged (except myself) agreeable to proposal from Lord Howe, beg leave to ask why I was refused that favour as I think it is what I have right to expect, not only from my rank in the service, but as a gentleman, and as my civil treatment to all the prisoners that have fallen into my hands[s] has been such, as to suffer to my knowledge not the value of sixpence to be taken from them tho I am sorry to say I have not experienced the like, having several times seen my private property advertised to be sold in the paper within your jurisdiction, and when I applied for liberty to come to town to make application to you about it was denied that favour, think with yourselves if I have deserved, this treatment. I Am Hon[l] Gentlemen [&c.]

Tob" Furneaux

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 32. Addressed at foot: "To/the Hon[l] Govr and Council/Providence."

**CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO COMMANDER JOHN ORDE, R.N.**

By &c. &c.

Whereas a Fleet of Army Victuallers, Transports carrying Invalids and other Ships and Vessels allowed to depart, are now ready to Sail from hence, and wait only for the River to be clear of the Ice. You are hereby directed to take the said Fleet under your Convoy, and to proceed with them the first favorable opportunity down the river until you join His Majesty's Sloop the *Nautilus*, when You are to put yourself and the Convoy under the Command of Captn* Collins who is charged with the care of Conducting the Fleet to the Capes of the Delaware.

You are to give all necessary Assistance to the Convoy in passing the Chevaux de Frize, and all possible protection from the Insults of the Enemy & their Armed Boats which infest the Mouths of some of the Creeks in the River.

Captain Collins being directed to cause the Ships of the Convoy to be searched for Deserters from His Majestys Ships, and also for other Seamen that may have secreted themselves onboard; You are to be assisting to Captain Collins in this examination, and for the better knowing of the Deserters a Midshipman from each Ship here will be sent onboard the *Zebra*, who are, after the Search has been made, to return to their respective Ships the first suitable opportunity.—
Upon your arrival below the Shoals you are to receive the Pilots out of the different Ships, and when Captain Collins shall have proceeded with his Convoy; You are to take your Station off or within the Shoals of the Brown & the Brandywine for the purpose of giving Assistance to Ships coming into the River, and remain on that Service until You shall receive further Orders.

You are to keep half the number of Pilots onboard the Zebra, and the remainder are to be sent back in the Pilot Boats to Philadelphia.—

Given &ca. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] the 8th. March 1778.

A S Hamond.

---

1. Capt. John Collins, R.N.

---

CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN TO PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Gentlemen

Port St. Pierre Martineco March 8th. 1778

I have the Pleasure to acquaint you of my Arrival at this place after an unfortunate Cruize of which I shall endeavour to give you an account.—

The 10th. of December we took our Departure from the Eastern Shore and on the 13th. in Latt'd. of 38..37 Fell in with a Brig1 from Hallifox, James Wadie Commander,1 on the 22nd. took a Schooner from Harbour Grace Newfoundland Commanded by Wm. Dasper,2 & on the 23rd. fell in with a Brig1 from St. Johns Newfoundland Walter Stevens Commander all laden with Fish &c.3 (as you will see by the Copy of their Manifests herein enclos'd) all which we Ordered to the Island of Martineco but only the last mentioned Vessel arrived the others were both re-taken—

After our taking those Vessels we steer'd for the Western-Islands and from thence to the Coast of Portugal at which place we fell in with a Brigantine from Lisbon Portuguese property on board of which we put our Prisoners—while we lay here we had very hard blowing Weather. spoke several French & Dutch Vessels who informed us of their being boarded by English Cruizers almost every Day—while laying too the Hazard4 Split the Head of her Rudder which much disabled her and the next day we fell in with a British Man of War who chased us off the Coast then we stood for Madeira where we Cruized off & on till we thought our Provision so nigh expended that it was proper to go into Port to refit We had not the pleasure to see a single Sail that we could make a Prize of—the Day that we made Barbadoes we discovered a Ship to the Leeward and gave chase to her but she proved to be a Frigate and when we hauled our Wind she came so nigh as to give us a Broadside without doing us any damage excepting one Shott passing through my Fore-sail she chased us about 5 or 6 Hours and then gave over Chase5—then we hauld our Wind for Martineco at which place we arrived the 22nd. of February and are now refitting for another Cruize but will not be prudent to say where considering whose hands those may fall into—

my People have been very sickly ever since I left the Western Islands not many short of Twenty has been sick all the Time & now I have on Shore betwixt Thirty & Forty unfit for Duty—
I Hope yet to make up a good Cruize before I return to America I am Gentlemen [&c.]

Jon' Haraden—


2. Schooner Good Intent. See NDAR 10: 768.
4. Massachusetts Navy brig Haran'd, Capt. Simeon Samson, commander, had accompanied Haraden's Tyrannicide on this cruise.
5. H.M.S. Deal Castle. See Captain Simeon Samson to the President of the Massachusetts Board of War, 5 Mar., above, and Journal of H.M.S. Deal Castle, 18 Feb., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. YARMOUTH, CAPTAIN NICHOLAS VINCENT

March 1778

Sundy 8th

Is. of Barbadoes WN^w^ really 50 L^L^ Longitude 13°., 10' N

Light airs and fair weathc for the most part. Employed as before but chiefly in Securing the Mainmast and Mantopmast all the Stays being shot away, or much wounded,—at 4 PM having got things in tolerable order, made Sail always keeping in or near the Longitude of Barbadoes, looking out for the Irish Convoy, at 8 PM Spoke with a snow from Cork which had separated from the Convoy the day after they Sailed, Supposes the Convoy to be ahead of her

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 178.

March 9

JOURNAL OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNCIL

Monday [Exeter] March 9th. 1778

Vote for a Committee to consider of some method to prevent so many good Landmen fit for the army from Entering on board Privateers bro't up read and Concurred & M' Gilman2 Added—

1. This motion was introduced in the House of Representatives the same day. Nh-Ar, Journal of the House (1776–1778), 344.
2. Nicholas Gilman.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

March 1778

Monday 9.

South end of Nantucket Shoal SWbW ½ W dist. 3 [Lg^a^] at 6 AM had 60 fath. water, fine green sand [set] the Mainsail, and close reef’d Topsails ½ past 8 saw a Sail to the Westward, out reefs, made Sail and gave Chace, at 11 Set Studding Sails
Ditto [South end of Nantucket Shoal] NNW dist. 5 Lg Mod Gales and Cloudy, ½ past 3 PM fired a Gun and brought too the Chace, shortned sail & [came] too, sent a boat on board the Chace, the Sally, a Sloop belonging to New London, from Martinique, with Rum & Salt, put a Mate and Men on board her, received her people, close reef'd the Topsails, at midnight had 29 fath. water, white and black Sand,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 8.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 9th 1778

Order'd, That the Com'y Gen deliver Cap't Nicholas Bartlett for the Brig Fastorite deliver Cap't Hopkins the remains of the 6 Inch Cut Hawser for the Brig Favorite, and return the weight.—

1. David Devens.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN NICHOLAS BARTLETT, JR.

Sir [Boston] War Office March 9th 1778

You being Master of the Brig Favorite your orders are to proceed to Charlestown South Carolina, and apply to Messrs John Cripps & Mey Merchants there to whom you are consign'd who will give you a Cargo of Rice & also supply you with money to pay all necessary disbursments

As the Letters you have delivered you for those Gentlemen contain the first sett of a Bill of Exchange for eight thousand Dollars you will if you should be so unfortunate as to be taken on your passage to South Carolina either burn them or throw them overboard but not untill you find you must be taken. When you have compleated your load you are to proceed for Nantes in the Kingdom of France & deliver your Letters & Cargo to Messrs Morris Pliarne Penet & Co who will furnish you with a proper Cargo homewards & also supply you with money to defray your Charges & pay your Men such advance as have been agreed on but you will be as frugal as possible. Upon your return you are not confin'd to this Place but may make the first port to the eastward of Boston you can from whence you are to give the earliest Notice to this Board by express. We wish you a good Voyage & are Yz assured Friends

By order the Board
Thos Walker Prest.

I acknowledge the above to be a true copy of the Orders I have receiv'd & promise to obey the same

Pr —— Nicholas Bartlett Jr
JOHN DESHON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Providence March 9th 1778

Saturday Evening I Got to this Place

yours of the 3d and 5th Instant are now before me, in answer to the former,
Respecting the Ship Warren I am happy She so well Succeeded in getting out of this
river. Every Circumstance Combined in her Favour that She might [get] Clear of
the Enemy. the night was Exceeding Dark, and there was but little wind untill the
Cirtical time of Passing the Greatest Danger, when the wind Shifted very
Suddenly into the N. W and blowd Exceeding hard so that the Enemy Could not
without the Greatest Difficulty Get under Sail and Persue. I was at Warrick neck
and up the Most part of the Night when the Warren Passed and am Very Sure it was
Imposable for Capt Hopkins to gain the Port of N. London there being So much
wind and the Weather so Severe Cold, there where [wze] on board the Warren ab1
170 men manny of which had not a Second Shift of
Cloaths, therefore it will be
Very Diffucult as well as Teadius for Captn Hopkins to beat this Course at this
Severe Season. the Orders Given him by me, you have with you, which Gives him
not the least Encouragement to Cruise. Nevertheless Should the Ship Keep out
this three weeks I Shall not be in the least uneasy ab2 her, well Knowin the men in
no Condission to Beat a Winters Courst, we have Succeeded byound Expectation
in Getting her out, and I have not the least Doubt but She will in due time Return
with honor to the Commander and his Comp3

The Ship Trumbull must be Got out this month if Posable. we Cannot Expect
so full Tides after March is out. I have Given the Necessary order to Captain
Saltonsta4 for that Purpose, have furnished him with a Number of men, and 4000
Dollers in that he may Prosecute his Business with Dispatch. N. Shaw Esq4
Declined advancing more money having already advanced 20000 £ for Continant
and having So many Calls for money on his own acco5 Said it was out in [of] his
Powr to advance more untill Such time as he is Reembursed. he has Sent Express
to Congress for that Purpose. N. Shaw has Quantety of Provissions and other
Stores for the Trumbull which he Procured last year.

I have ordered Major Huntington to Enquire into the Situation of Salsbury
Furnice assoon asCon[venient], and quaint the board.

I Shall Transmitt him Certifycates to amo of your Order of the 5th Instant. I
waited on the Treasurer this morning. have for answer he will do the best he Can,
but Says I must take Some Certifycates Some Conneticutt Some Rhand Island and
Some Curr6 money or he Cannot answr the Draft. I shall attend him untill I have
Got payment, and follow your Directions in the Matter.

The Collumbus is not quite Ready Neither has She hands to Carry her out.
Capt Hacker is in the Country. Shall be able to Give you better acco7 of her after
I See him. you Shall in my next hear more ab8 her.
Capt. Whipple has a fair Prospect of Getting his Ship well manned Very Soon, the terms adopted for that Purpose are as follows:

Vizt. Each and Every man that will Enter on board Sd. Ship Providence for a Cruise Shall Recive aditional advance over and above what is allowed by the Honobl. Continental Congress fifty Dollars.

this is the only Expediant I Could think of for Speedily maning this Ship, and Should it meet your Approbation I Shall be Very Happy. I am fully Perswaided She Could not be maned on anny better Terms. I have made Particular Enquirey into the Caracters of those Gentlemen Capt. Whipple has Recomended for his three Lieutenants, and find them fully answer their Recomendation. Capt. Whipple has also Recomended Capt. Wm. Joans7 for his Capt. of Marines. he is a man well aquainted with the Service having Been in it the most of the War, and has Great Interest in Raising A Company of Marines. his appearance and Caracter is Such I apprehend as will do Honor to the Service. I being anciously Concerned for Getting out these Ships assoon as Posable have Promissed Mr. Joans this Captaincy and he is now Enlisting men well Knowing it will have Great Tendency to man the Ships. if I am too forward in filling up those Vacancies your freindly admonission in the Matter will be Kindly Excepted by me, who I assure you have no Other Interest in those Appointments then what Respects the Publick Good. if you approve you will Pleas to forward Comisns and warrants for the Several Persons whose Names I here Inclos'd I hope the Providence will be Ready to Sail in 14 Days. if you approve of my filling up the Vacancys of Petty Officers in Sd Ship pleas to Signify it in your next, and with Respect to Vacancies in the Ship Trumbull who is Destitute of Some Officers you will Signify ye Pleasure. the Officers who are appointed must be Men of Influence and Interest or we Shall never be able to man the Ships or do any thing to Affect. I have not the least Doubt but if we are truly Industorous and not frightened at a little Extra Expence, we Shall Shortly make our Navy more Respectable, but in my humble Oppinion they must be Got out, while the weather Remains Cold and Severe—Yrs. and Co.

John Deshon


1. Providence River and Narragansett Bay.
A naval officer's packed gear
“DISPOSITION OF HIS MAJESTY'S SHIPS AND VESSELS EMPLOYED IN NORTH AMERICA UNDER THE COMMAND OF THE VICE ADMIRAL THE VISCOUNT HOWE.”

Eagle
off Rhode Island
March the 9th, 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ships Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Eagle</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>522</td>
<td>V. Adm'r Ld. Howe</td>
<td>To proceed to the Delaware</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cap't Duncan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>____ Curtis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Nonsuch</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>____ Griffith</td>
<td>To remain at Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>____ Reeve</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Maidstone</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>____ Gardner</td>
<td>Refitting</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Unicorn</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>____ Ford</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Sh.</td>
<td>Grampus</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>____ Reddall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. Sh.</td>
<td>Strombolo</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>____ Clayton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Somerset</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>520</td>
<td>____ Ourray</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Lark</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>____ Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Flora</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
<td>____ Brisbane</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Venus</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>____ Williams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kingsfisher</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Lieu't Christian</td>
<td>In the Sekonnet Passage.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Galley</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>____ D'Auvergne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

At and in the Neighbourhood of Rhode Island

Off Newport

Between the North Ferry on the Narraganset Shore and the Island of Conanicut
Between Calf Pasture Point on the Narraganset Shore and Pine Hill on Prudence Island
Between the North East End of Prudence Island and Arnold's Point Rhode Island
To the Northward of Dyres' Island between Coggeshall's Point Rhode Island and Prudence Island; having returned from cruising with the Apollo on Acco's of the Sickness of her Crew.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Vessel</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>tons</th>
<th>Officer</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Renown</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>Cap't Botham (acting)</td>
<td>Sailed the 6th Feb. to cruise for one Month from the S° Point of Nantucket Shoals to the navigable Soundings on S° George's Bank &amp; then to return to Rhode Island Sailed the 7th Feb to cruise on the same Station as the Renown for 3 Weeks; To return to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Mermaid</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>____ Hawker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Juno</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>____ Dalrymple</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Cerberus</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>____ Symons</td>
<td>Sailed the 15th Feb. for Cape Cod Harbour; ordered to return from thence to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Haerlem</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lieu't Knight</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Apollo</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Capt. Pownoll</td>
<td>Sailed the 7th Feb to cruise for two months from the navigable Soundings on S° George's Bank Northwd. to Cape Sables &amp; towards Boston &amp; Piscataqua Sailed the 4th Feb. to cruise for one Month on the Apollo's Station &amp; then to proceed to Halifax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Raisonable</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>____ Fitzherbert</td>
<td>Sailed the 6th Mar. for Cape Cod Harbour. From thence to see the Transports destined for England to the Eastward of S° George's Bank; Then to cruise for 2 Months between Lat' 41°, &amp; 43° &amp; Long° 66°, &amp; 70°, and afterwards to repair to Halifax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Centurion</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>350</td>
<td>____ Brathwaite</td>
<td>Sailed the 28th Feb. with a Convoy of Forage Transp to the Delaware. To return to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Brune</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>____ Ferguson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sloop Dispatch</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>____ Mason</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A.V. York</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>L.t Wallbeoff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Diamond</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Cap't Feilding</td>
<td>Sailed the 8th Mar. with a second Division of Forage Transports to the Delaware. To return to Rhode Island and afterwards to proceed to Halifax</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"Disposition of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels Employed in North America Under the Command of the Vice Admiral the Viscount Howe."—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ships Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Sphynx</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>___ Græme</td>
<td>Sailed the 4th Feb to convoy an Hosp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ship through the Sound to New York. To return to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailed the 8th for New York. To be employed there on Port Service.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailed the 15th Jan. with 2 Victuallers to Chesapeake Bay; To remain there under the Orders of the Senior Officer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Amazon</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>___ Jacobs</td>
<td>Sailed the 24th Feb. [Thames] 22d. d. for New York; To be employed betw. Port and the Delaware</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Solebay</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Cap Symonds</td>
<td>Sailed the 7th Jan for her Station at Huntingdon Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailed the 24th Feb. with Dispatches to Chesapeake Bay; To return to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sloop</th>
<th>Swift</th>
<th>14</th>
<th>125</th>
<th>___ Keppel</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AV.</td>
<td>Cabot</td>
<td>___</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lieut Dod</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Ariel</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>___ Becher</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>4</th>
<th>Preston</th>
<th>50</th>
<th>367</th>
<th>Commo. Hotham</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cap Uppleby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Tartar</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>___ Ommanney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carcass</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>___ Howorth (acting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thunder</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>___ Graves</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H1Sh.</td>
<td>Jersey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>___ Halsted</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galley</td>
<td>Dependence</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lieut Clarke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Spitfire</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>___ Scott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Crane</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

At and in the Neighbour
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Length</th>
<th>Master</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Isis</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Captn. Raynor</td>
<td>Ordered for Service in the Delaware</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>At Sandy-Hook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Fowey</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Swan</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Lieut. Totty</td>
<td>Huntingdon-Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Raven</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Captn. Stanhope</td>
<td>New City Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Lieut. Quarme</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Falcon</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Captn. Harmood</td>
<td>Cruising in the Sound</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scorpion</td>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.V.</td>
<td>Diligent</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Lieut. Browne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Neutus</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Captn. Collins</td>
<td>Sailed from New York for the Delaware with Dispatches</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailed from New York for Chesapeake Bay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Rainbow</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>Sg. G. Collier</td>
<td>At Halifax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>At Annapolis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>At Halifax refitting. Destined to cruise from the navigable Soundings on St. George's Bank to the opposite Coasts of Nova Scotia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailed from Halifax 10th. Nov to cruise from the West End of St. George's Bank across the Bay of Boston to the Isle of Shoals</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ambuscade</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>Captn. Macartney</td>
<td>In Halifax Harbour refitting.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>In Halifax Harbour preparing to careen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Orpheus</td>
<td>32</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Blonde</td>
<td>32</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Fox</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Milford</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scarborough</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Albany</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Mowat</td>
<td>Sailed 15th. Nov to cruise from the Isle of Sable to Canso and Halifax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>S. John's River.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Vulture</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Feattus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hunter</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Boyle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Dawson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"DISPOSITION OF HIS MAJESTY'S SHIPS AND VESSELS EMPLOYED IN NORTH AMERICA UNDER THE COMMAND OF THE VICE ADMIRAL THE VISCOUNT HOWE."—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Ships Names</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Commanders</th>
<th>Appointments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Greyhound</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Cap'n Dickson</td>
<td>Sailed from Halifax the 19th Dec to cruise from the Navigable Soundings on St. George's Bank to the opposite Coasts of Nova Scotia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Roebuck</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>Cap't Hamond</td>
<td>In the Delaware</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pearl</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Lieut Linzee</td>
<td>Under the Direction of Captn. Hamond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Camilla</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>H'tec C. Phipps</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.S.</td>
<td>Vigilant</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Cap't Christian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Delaware</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Lieut Watt (act.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Zebra</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Cap't Orde</td>
<td>At the Entrance of the Delaware</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galley</td>
<td>Cornwallis</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Lieut Spry</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.V.</td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Pakenham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St.Sh.</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Tonken</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Experiment</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>320</td>
<td>S'Ja. Wallace</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Albans</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>Cap't Onslow</td>
<td>Ordered to Rhode Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Emerald</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Caldwell</td>
<td>At the Entrance of Chesapeake Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Phoenix</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>Parker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richmond</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>Gidoin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Otter</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Squire</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Carysfort</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Cap't Fanshawe</td>
<td>Stationed on the Southern Coasts from South Carolina to St. Augustine.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Perseus</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>H'tec G K. Elphinstone</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Galatea</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>Cap't Jordan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lizard</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Mackenzie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.V.</td>
<td>Hinchinbrook</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>Lieut Ellis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>600</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>Notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Daphne</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Capt. Chinnery</td>
<td>Supposed to be lately arrived at New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Garland</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>Capt. Pearson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Triton</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>___ Lutwidge</td>
<td>In the River S^ Laurence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>110</td>
<td>___ Graves</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>___</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>L^ Schank</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cancœaux</td>
<td>___</td>
<td>55</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
9th March. Cold raw weather. Wind E.

Captain Griffiths1 of The Nonsuch having been appointed Commodore, and to Command on this Station when Lord Howe goes from hence, hoisted his broad pendant yesterday as soon as the Amazon went out of the harbour. He could not do it sooner, as Captain Jacobs2 of the Amazon is a Senior Captain.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 255.
1. Capt. Walter Griffith, R.N.
2. Capt. Maximilian Jacobs, R.N.

THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY,
MONDAY, MARCH 9, 1778

NEW-YORK, March 9.

Last week in the snow storm was cast away on the South side of Long-Island, near Judge Jones's, the sloop Dolphin,1 of Milford, in Connecticut, bound to Martinico, with provisions and lumber, a prize to his Majesty's ship Experiment, Sir James Wallace, Commander. The people are saved, the vessel and Cargo lost. . . .

A Privateer Sloop of 10 Guns, sailed from New-Haven last Week for New London, there to be joined by some other Privateers, and then they intended to cruise off Sandy Hook. . . .

The Rebel Privateer Brig Comet,2 Capt. Pyne, of 18 Guns, and 85 Men, was taken the 22d of December last, by the Daphne Frigate, St. John Chinnery, Esq; Commander, off the Isle of Pyne,3 and arrived here last Saturday under the command of Lieut. Drury,4 who informs us, That since the 22d. of July, the Day the Daphne left this Port, Capt. Chinnery took 11 Prizes, among them the Sloop Lydia of 14 Guns,5 from Guadaloupe for North-Carolina loaded, three from South-Carolina, &c. &c. and when he parted from the Daphne, all was well on board. . . .

Saturday also was sent in here by his Majesty's Frigate Apollo, Philemon Pownall, Esq; Commander, the Ship Felicity,6 Capt. Edenton, taken about fourteen Days ago, near St. George's Bank: Almost all her Cargo7 was put on board the Schooner Polly, at Sea, and sent to Salem. When she was taken, two Ships and a Sloop hove in Sight, when Capt. Pownall immediately gave Chace to the largest, which was supposed to be a Rebel Frigate of 36 Guns,8 and the other two Privateers of an inferior Force. The Felicity has only on board a few Casks of Wine, and some Cordage.

3. Isle of Pines (Isla de Pinos), Cuba.
7. Typographical error for "crew".

JOHN LAURENS TO HENRY LAURENS

[Valley Forge] Head Quarters, 9th March, 1778.

My Dear Father:

. . . The naval expedition in which some of our brave landsmen, you say, have embarked, will, I hope, be crowned with deserved success.1
You will be informed of Capt Barry's success with two or three armed boats on the Delaware. Two transports loaded with forage, one of them mounting six four pounders attended by a schooner, mounting eight four pounders and four howitzers, fell into his hands, by his gallantry and address. The schooner had on board a lieutenant of engineers and company of artificers, some valuable intrenching tools, officers' baggage and wines, delicacies destined for Genl Howe's table, etc. Capt Barry was obliged to destroy the ships, and set out on a new cruise with the schooner. A large fleet of the enemy's vessels were coming up the river. Barry maintained an obstinate fight; his men once leaped into the boat and were preparing to desert him; his presence of mind and singular address recovered them. He renewed the combat, but surrounded and overpowered, he was obliged to run his schooner on shore, where he saved the cannon and every thing valuable, and rendered the schooner useless. You may see that I write in great haste, which I am the more sorry for, as it would give me pleasure to dwell upon the praises due to Capt Barry. Among other things taken on board the schooner are a number of German letters and papers relative to the foreign regiments in British service, from whence we hope to gain some useful intelligence. Genl Knyphausen's order of the Lion d'or is likewise taken, but will be sent unto him. I am ever your most affectionate

John Laurens.


1. South Carolina Navy expedition which sailed with the Continental Navy frigate Randolph, Capt. Nicholas Biddle, to clear the South Carolina coast of British frigates.


4. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the Army. See, Ibid.

5. Lt. Stratton, Royal Engineers.


Journal of H.M.S. Experiment, Captain Sir James Wallace

March 78

Employ'd working up the River Delaware

Sunday 9th.

AM at 7 Weighed the Convoy in Company. at 10 spoke the George Armed Sloop. She Came down the Rebles having fired at her & set fire to a Transport. at Noon abrest of Morris hook. Punished John Julian for Mutiny in C⁰ as above

Employ'd working up the River Delaware

Light Breezes and Hazy. PM saw a schooner and Ship within Reedy Island. at 2 the Brune Dispatch & York Sloop Stood into the East End of the Island. Sent our Lieu on b⁰ the George to go ahead & prevent the schooner from going to the Westd. the Brune & Dispatch fired Some Guns. the Rebles set fire to the Ship & the schooner made Sail out. we fired several Guns at her over the Island, and serv Shot was fired from the shore at our Shipping. some Gun boats & a galley got over the Jersey
shore,* and the schooner Run aGround on the Penselvania Shore. 7 Miles below New Castle, we fired Several Guns at her & the Rebles set her on fire at 7 anch: Close to the Schooner in 3½ fathoms Found the schooner full of Water*

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, fols. 120–21.
1. Transport ship Kitty, J. Mallet, master, 180 tons burthen, built on the Thames River in 1752, under went thorough repairs in 1779 and had new upper works in 1776. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
2. Morris Hook on Morris Liston's Land at the mouth of Blackbird Creek, near Appoquinimink River, Del.
3. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the Army, and transport Mermaid, J. Youart, master. For more on this action, see Captain James Ferguson, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar., below.
5. The next morning Dispatch's boat got Alert off the shore. UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, fol. 121.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP Dispatch, Commander Christopher Mason

March 1778 [Monday] 9th
Sailing up the River Delaware—[anchored in The Narrows] at 6 AM Weigh'd & came to Sail in Comp with ye Brune &c. Sailing up the River Delaware—Mod: & thick W[PM] The Brune orderd us to stand in between Port Pen & Reedy Island & on our approach a Schooner & several Gun Boats went out at ye Opposite End of ye Passage they sat fire to a Transport they had taken, they fir'd several Shot at us from a Battery, which we return'd with several Broadsides as we Pass'd, gave Chace to ye Schooner & Gun Boats; The Gun Boats row'd within the Shoals; got ye Schooner after firing several Shot at her & she at us. we drove her on shore in the bight of Newcastle & on ye Experiments coming up sent our Boats & got her off, She prov'd to be the Alert Arm'd Schooner which had been taken a Day or too before, when we chac'd ye Schooner we left ye Brune Firing on their Battery, at 6 came too with the stream Anchor in 5½ fm as did the Convoy.

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/253.
2. Transport ship Mermaid, J. Youart, master, 250 tons burthen, mounting six 4-pounders, built at Whitehaven in 1749, underwent thorough repairs in 1771 and further repairs in 1776. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778. For more on this action, see Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 9 Mar., immediately below, and Captain James Ferguson, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar., below.
3. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the Army. See Captain James Ferguson, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar., below.

Dear General

Port Penn March 9th: 1778

'Tis with the Greatest Satisfaction Imaginable I inform You of Capturing two Ships¹ & A Schooner² of the Enemy the two Ships were Transports from Rhode Island Loaded with forage One Mounting Six four Pounders with fourteen hands Each the Schooner is in the Engineering Department Mounting Eight Double fortified four Pounders & twelve four Pound howitz Properly fitted in Every
Particular & Manned with thirty three men Among the Prisoners is a Lieutenant\(^3\) in the Same Departmen with the Schooner the Lieutenant together with the Captain of the Schooner\(^4\) Being very Solicitous for the Liberty of a Fortnight thought Proper By the Advice of Nicholas Vandyke Esq\(^2\) a Member of Congress, to allow them their Parole for a fortnight to Go to Philadelphia with Some Officers Lady's that were taken in the Schooner. the Schooner is a most Excellent Vessel for Our Purpose & as there Are a Number of Ships Expected in Under Verry Little Convoy with the farther assistance of about forty men Should Give a Verry Good account of them, as the Enemy are Greatly Necessiated for want of Forage, the Schooner is Unloaded But have not as Yet the Manifest of the Cargo But are a Number of Engineering Tools on Board. Shall Give You a Circumstantial account\(^5\) of the Whole Cargo as Soon as Possible By the Bearer Mr John Chelton have Sent You a Cheese Together with a Jar of Pickled Oysters which Crave Your Acceptance Should have Remitted the Particulars Together with the Letters & Dispatches for General De heister\(^6\) Before But a fleet of the Enemys Small Vessels\(^6\) appearing in Sight Obliged me to Burn One of the Ships\(^7\) & am afraid the Other\(^8\) will share the same fate after Discharging her. But am Determined to hold the Schooner at all Events. Inclosed You have the Articles of the Schooners Capitulation\(^9\) as we Sent a flag on Board her After Boarding the two Ships & am Sir with Due Respect [&c.]

John Barry.

May it please Your Excellency,

Baltimore 9 March 1778.

The States of America have three Parcels of Goods arrived on the Eastern Shore consisting of Bales of Tents and Cloth, which they want up here as quick as may be to be forwarded to York, And have directed me apply to you for one of the Galleys to go down to Onancock, which is just below Watts Island to bring them up. I therefore make application to you for that purpose, and if you can spare Cap\(^1\) David,\(^1\) I will send down a proper Person to see them delivered to him. Your answer by the first Conveyance will oblige Sir [&c.]

Willm Lux Cont\(^4\) Agent

---

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN BENNETT MATTHEWS

Sir.

In Council Annapolis 9th March 1778.

We just now are informed that a Ship a Brig and seven Sloops and Schooners were yesterday beating up the Bay and, in the Evening, were as high as Patuxent; there may be therefore be Occasion here, for your Galley, by the Time you can get down. We have long expected you nor can account for your Delay, and require you to push to this Place instantly on your Receipt of this. No Excuse will be admitted. We are & ca.


1. Maryland Navy galley Independence.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPTAIN ONSLOW TO THE VISCOUNT HOWE”

dated S‘ Albans off Willoby’s Point March 9th: 1778.

“The Solebay and Senegal rejoined me from their Chase the 7th: Instant. Captain Symonds informs me the Ship he chased1 was a long Frigate-built French Ship, but he did not think prudent to follow her any longer, as a NW Gale came on, lest he should be led off the Coast. The Solebay’s Bowsprit was sprung, but will be fished and fit for Service by to-morrow Night.

I have the Satisfaction of saying, that out of four large French Ships who have lately attempted the Ports in this Bay, three have been chased off the Coast and one taken.”2

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 220. Docketed (with extracts of 27 Mar. letter): “Extracts of two Letters from/Capl. Onslow to the Viscount Howe, dated the 9th: and 27th: March 1778./In Lord Howe’s Letter/N° 57.” This extract is enclosure No. 2 in Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens, 23 Apr. 1778 (No. 57).

1. French ship Ferdinand, Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen, master.
2. The ship that was taken was the ship Vicomte de Veaux, Pierre Donat de La Garde, master, owned by the Vicomte de Veaux of Paris, captured by H.M.S. Solebay on 23 Feb., and sent as a prize to New York City. The Vice Admiralty Court of New York declared her a lawful capture on 10 Apr. 1778. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 67. See “Extract of a Letter from Captain Onslow to Viscount Howe,” 2 Mat, above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

March 1778

Monday 9

The S.W. End of Little Heneago [Inagua] WNW ½ W. 2 Leagues.

At 9 (AM) saw two sail to the NW. Made Sail and gave Chase to one of them.

The S‘ End of Mayaguana NBW. 6 Leagues.

Fresh Breezes and Fair, first and latter part, Middle Squally with Rain. At 1 (PM) Fir’d 2 Shott & bro1 too the Chase, sent an Officer to Examine her. Proved a Schooner from St. Carolina to the Mole,1 took possession of the Prize bro2 the Prisoners on board, sent a Petty Officer with People to take her to Jamaica.2

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.

9 MARCH 1778

LIEUTENANT DE VASSEAU MARQUIS DE VERDUN DE LA CRENNE
TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Au Cap Français le 9. mars 1778.

Monseigneur.

Depuis la lettre que j'ai eu l'honneur de vous écrire le 28. du mois de Janvier jusqu'au 2. de ce mois, je n'ai rien rencontré d'intéressant dans ma croisière, quoique j'aie plusieurs fois parcouru la côte depuis la partie orientale de la Tortue jusqu'au Mole Saint Nicolas; mais depuis cet instant jusqu'à présent j'ai toujours été en présence de quelque batiment Anglais.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit. Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas, et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.

Le 2. de ce mois je rencontrai a environ 3. lieues au Nord-Est du Mole St Nicolas et a la distance de trois quarts de lieues de la côte un petit bateau; qui n'avait pour artillerie que 10. piepers, que mit pavillon et flamme Anglaise, je lui tirai un coup de canon pour le faire mettre en panne, et lui dit de mettre son canot a la Mer ce qu'il fit.
Cette frégate est le *Glasgow* percée de 22. canons et montée de 20. seulement commandée par le Capitaine Pasley, j’ai reconnu cette frégate pour être la même que celle que j’avais chassée le 26. du mois du Janvier avec un bateau, sans pouvoir la joindre ainsi que j’ai eu l’honneur de vous en rendre compte par ma lettre du 28. Janvier. j’en ai parlé à l’officier anglais qui m’a répondu qu’il n’étoit pas allors embarqué sur le *Glasgow*, mais le midchipman qui lui servoit d’Interprète m’a dit qu’il s’en souveroit très bien et que le bateau qui étoit alors avec le *Glasgow* étoit le *dreadnought*, mais le Capitaine Anglais a dit à l’officier que j’avois envoyé a son bord, qui lui en a parlé, que ce n’étoit pas sa frégate, mais en même temps il est convenu qu’elle étoit la seule frégate de cette force a la Jamaïque.

Il a repondu avec beaucoup de circonspection a l’officier que j’ai envoyé a son bord, qu’il n’approchoit la côte de près que pour sa rendre plus prontement a sa destination. il a d’ailleurs ajouté, mais a quelle distance pretendez vous dont que les batiments de Guerre anglais ne doivent point approcher de vos côtes; ce a quoi l’officier français a Eludé de repondre d’une maniere positive.

Il a dit ensuite que s’il n’avoit pas diminué de Voiles plutôt, c’est qu’il avoit des ordres de son amiral qu’il étoit pressé d’Exécuter. enfin apres beaucoup de politesses départ et d’autre les canots sont retournés chaqu’un a leur bord et j’ai suivi le *Glasgow*, jusqu’a 9. heures du soir a la distance de 5. a 6. lieues de la côte.

Le 4. a onze heures du matin j’ai joint une petite Goëlette portant pavillon et flamme Anglaise que j’avois appercu le matin a une lieue et demie au Nord, Nord-Ouest de l’Entrée du Mole apres avoir assuré mon pavillon a l’ordinaire je lui ai dit de mettre un canot a la mer, voulant m’assurer qui elle étoit, sur quoi elle a fait des difficultés disant que son canot étoit cassé et repondant d’un ton tres rogue a ce que je lui disois, ce qui m’a un peu impatienté et m’a obligé de lui dire que s’il ne le mettoit pas a la Mer et qu’il ne vint pas abord j’allois tirer dessus, et j’ai fait en consequence pointer quelques canons, sur quoi il a mis son canot a la mer et est venu abord, je lui ai marqué mon etonnement de sa conduite et je lui ai demandé pourquoi il s’approchait si prés d en côtes francaises il m’a repondu toujours d’un ton tres rogue que c’étoit pour faire sa route, et que d’ailleurs les batiments de sa Majesté Britannique pouvoient s’approcher aussi pres de la côte qu’ils le jugeoient apropo; ses reponses et son ton m’ont un peu donne de l’humeur et je lui ai dit qu’en ce cas la si je le rencontrais une Seconde fois pres de la côte je lui passerais sur le Corps.

Je lui ai demandé avoir sa commission il m’a dit qu’il étoit officier et que je le voyois a son uniforme! a quoi j’ai repondu qu’un pirate pouvoit prendre un uniforme; il m’a allors montré une Copie Collationnée de sa commission de Lieutenant de Vaisseau qui est de l’Amiral Gayton du 3 mai 1777 mais je lui ai dit que cela n’étoit pas suffisant que je voulois voir s’il avoit un ordre pour commander ce batiment; les officiers du Roi commandant quelques fois des batiments particuliers: apres quelques difficultés il ma dit qu’il alloit l’envoyer chercher ce qu’il a fait. sa commission est de la frégate l’*Eole* capitaine Atkins dont je joint ici une Copie avec la traduction il ma montré en même temps une Lettre cachetée de l’amiral Parker commandant actuellement a la Jamaïque adressée au Capitaine de L’*Eole*.

Le nom de cette petite Goëlette qui n’a que 4. petites canons de 2. livres et-huit pierriers se nomme l’*eole*, comme la frégate dont elle est la mouche, et le nom de celui qui la commande Henry Thorp.
L'on peut voir par sa commission dont j'ai joint ici Copie que sa conduit a ététo nullement d'accord avec ses ordres en Consequence je lui ai dit qu'il s'en falloit tres peu que je ne le conduisîs dans un des Ports de la Colonie et que je l'aurais fait sans la Lettre dont il etoit chargé de la part de l'Amiral. Surquoi il a adouci son ton et a accepté l'offre qui je lui ai faite de se rafraichir j'ai exigé qu'il s'éloignat prontement de la Côte et il a fait route en Consequence.

Le même jour a une heure après midi j'appruc un batiment qui venoit abord opposé qui mit pavillon et flamme anglaise, je mis aussitot pavillon et flamme francaise que j'assural a l'ordinaire et je manœuvrai pour approcher cette frégate qui étoit au Vent a moi et qui tenoit le Vent, je la reconnus pour une frégate de 32. mais percée de 38. comme sont toutes les frégates anglaises de ce rang ce qui m'a fait juger que c etoit le Niger.

La Goëlette L'eole que j'avois parlé le matin a manœuvré pour la joindre ce dont elle est venue a bout vers 7. heures du soir j'ai mis pavillon et flamme francaise que j'assurai a l'ordinaire et je manœuvrai pour approcher cette frégate qui étoit au Vent a moi et qui tenoit le Vent, je la reconnus pour une frégate de 32. mais percée de 38. comme sont toutes les frégates anglaises de cette rang ce qui m'a fait juger que c etoit la Marie patron Guibert. La frégate anglaise avoit sur moi l'avantage de la Marche, mais etant plus heureux dans le choix de mes bordèes je me suis trouvé au Vent a elle a 4. heures du soir; j'ai mis pavillon et flamme francaise et je me suis préparé au Combat de toutes manières; la frégate Anglaise a égallement mis son pavillon et nous l'avons assuré depart et d'autre d'un Coup de Canon a poudre; j'ai arrivé sur elle pour lui parler et lorsque j'ai été pres d'elle j'ai lu le nom du Niger sur sa pouppe: je lui ai demandé s'il n'alloit pas au Cap! il m'a repondu Oui. alors je lui ai dit que le Général Ctoit au Port-au Prince, que son voyage au Cap seroit inutille, s'il vouloit remettre lui meme ses paquets au Général, et que s'il vouloit aller au Port-au Prince, je ly accompagnerois et lui donnerois s'il le desirer mon propre Pilote de la Côte, le Capitaine Anglais a toujours répondu que ses ordres etoien d'aller au Cap. et non au Port-au Prince et qu'il étoit tres reconnaissant de mes offres obligeantes sur quoi on lui a repondu qu'je l'accompagnerois au Cap.
J'ai ensuite marqué mon étonnement de ce qu'il est visité le matin la Goélette française surtout ayant une mission pour venir au Cap et que si j'avais été approché je ne l'aurais certainement pas souffert. l'officier qui est venu a mon bord m'a dit qu'ils avaient pris cette goélette pour une de leurs mouche et le Capitaine a dit qu'il l'avait prise pour une Goélette Insurgente mais on lui a repondu que quand même elle eut été Insurgente je n'aurais pas souffert qu'elle eut été visitée si j'avais été assez près pour m'y opposer.

Les Canots etant rendus chauquin a leur bord la Frégate anglaise a forcé de Voiles et j'ai fait mon possible pour la suivre, mais je lui ai reconnu une Superiorité de Marche trim d'aller plus du vent ce que j'attribuée en grande partie a ce que je ne suis pas maintenant a la difference a laquelle je devrois avoient prise cette goélette pour une de leurs mouches et le Capitaine a l'aurois prise pour une Goelette Insurgente et j'ai fait caisse m'y opposer. que je serois contre de cette Prince avec Amiral

Je ne doute point que vous ne soyez informé du nombre des batiments de Guerre Anglais, qui sont maintenant a la Lune pour envoyer un Canot avec un frégate et de ce qui sont aux Liais de quelle on l'ait envoyé chercher des Vivres au Port-au Prince etje compte demain donner un grand diner au compte en 7. au Capitaine de la frégate le 6. au port de Lileencourt7 pour qu'ils itre arrivés aucunes nouvelles des Vivres qui devoient du biscuit et préraper les autres parties de Vivres dont j'ai tres assuré surtout qu'il étaient visité si me envoyé dans la Colonie quoique qu'ils fussent été arrivés depuis plus de deux mois.

Le 6. au matin j'apparquis un batiment faisant route pour joindre la frégate Anglaise qui estoit allors a plus d'une Lieuë au Vent a moi. ce batiment apres avoir fait un signal de reconnaissance a mis pavillon et flame Anglaise et je 1 ai peu aprs reconnu pour la frégate le Glasgow, a qui j'avoir parlé le 3. de ce mois, elles ont communié ensembles et ont navigué de consorte jusqu'a 3. heures du soir que le Glasgow, est séparé en faisant route au Large de la Côte.

La frégate Anglaise me gagnoit beaucoup au Vent pendant le Jour mais le choix des bordées joint a ce que je portois plus de Voiles la Nuit a fait que je me suis trouvé le 7. au matin beaucoup au Vent a elle, j'ai d'ailleurs pris ma revenge vent arriere ayant al-

Le 7. au Coucher du Soleil je me trouvais ainsi que la frégate Anglaise a 4. a 5. Lieuës de l'Entrée du Cap, j'ai pris le parti s'approcher tres près a la faveur du Clair de Lune pour envoyer un Canot avec un officier tant au Commandant de la Terpsicore,6 qu'a M. de Lileencourt7 pour qu'ils fussent prévenus a l'avance de l'arrivée de cette frégate et de ce qui s'étroit passé, mais ils étoient prévenus par Monsieur Dargout, que cette frégate devoit venir au Cap, avec ordre de la bien accuillir; la frégate l'Inconstante qui avoir été envoyé a la Jamaïque par Monsieur Dargout y ayant été très bien recue.

La frégate Anglaise et moi entrames ensemble hier au soir en cette rade et je compte en partir apres demain matin pour éclairer la côte d'ici au Mole, et aller ensuite chercher des Vivres au Port-au Prince et je compte demain donner un grand diner au Capitaine de la frégate anglaise et au capitaine de la frégate Espagolote et leur faire toutes les honnêtetés qui peuvent dependre de moi.

Je ne doute point que vous ne soyez informé du nombre des batiments de Guerre Anglais, qui sont maintenant a la Jamaïque sous les ordres de Sir Peter Parker, contre Amiral du pavillon bleuf, je joindrois cependant ici la Liste de ceux qui y sont maintenant a ma Connaissance depuis le départ de l'amiral Gayton avec le Vaisseau l'antelope, il peut cependant y en avoir encore quelques autres dont je n'ai pas connaissance; il y a aussi dans le nombre de ces batiments quel'uns dont j ignore le nom des Capitaines, mais je prend toujours la liberté de joindre ici la liste telle qui je puis vous l'envoyer.
D après une conversation avec le Capitaine Anglais Robert Lambert, je crois pouvoir assurer qui c'étoit la frégate *Winchelsea*, Capitaine Bateman, qui étoit le Batiment Commandant des deux qui commirent les hostilités à Jean Rabel le 28. novembre dernier, dont Monsieur le Comte Dargout, vous a rendu Compte.

J ay l'honneur d'être avec le plus profond Respect Monseigneur [&c.]

Verdun de la Crenne

[Translation]

My Lord.

Since the letter which I had the honor of writing you on the 28th January until the 2nd of this month, I met nothing of interest during my cruise, although I several times scoured the coast from the eastern part of the Île de la Tortue to Môle Saint-Nicolas, but from that time to the present I was always in the presence of some English ship.

On the 2nd of this month I met a small vessel at about 3 leagues Northeast of Môle Saint-Nicolas and at a distance of three quarters of a league from the coast, which had a battery of only 10 swivel guns, and flew the English ensign and pennant. I fired a blank cannon shot to make her bring to, and told her to place her ship's boat in the Water, which she did. A midshipman who came on board showed me the vessel's commission, which was signed Robert Lambert, Captain of the frigate *Niger*, for which she was the scout boat, and approved by Admiral Gayton, dated 7 February. This vessel had as many as 30 Crewmen, Her name was the *Lady Parker*, and Her Commander was Abraham Rose, sailing master of the frigate *Niger*. I told the Midshipman that in view of his very close proximity to our coast where I found him, I was going to take him to one of the Ports of the Colony, where the General would decide his fate. Upon which he told me that she had departed from Môle Saint-Nicolas, where she was forced to repair damage that she had suffered from foul weather and that the contrary Wind from the Moment of his departure had prevented her from sailing any farther from this Coast. Upon this I kept the second officer on board with his commission and told the boat to follow me and that I was going to send a Ship's Boat to the Môle to verify if in fact she had left from that port. The Comte D'Ailly, who was then commander at the Môle, sent word that the report of this boat was true, but he was very surprised that, having departed in the Night, she was not any farther from the Coast at 4 o'clock in the Afternoon. Therefore, I said to the Englishman that he had just missed being captured, and that I ordered him to sail away from the Coast at once, which he did.

Nevertheless, I acted as politely as possible to the midshipman who spent the Night on board. I learned from him that the frigate *Niger*, 32 guns, commanded by Robert Lambert, was to come to the Cape the next day.

On the 3rd March, after having spoken with two Dutch merchant ships coming from Curacao bound to Amsterdam, I gave chase to a ship which was running parallel to the land near Cap-à-Foux. This ship changed tack at approximately one League from Land. I had hoisted the French ensign and pennant and confirmed it with a blank cannon shot, and this ship had raised the English ensign and pennant which she also confirmed by a cannon shot. I fired a second time to indicate that I wished to speak with her, but she continued always to sheer off. At approximately five o'clock, seeing that I was gaining rapidly, being only one eighth of a league from her, I fired one more blank cannon shot, and then she reduced Sail and each of us placed a Ship's Boat in the Water to send an officer to each other. After the usual civilities, I said to the
officer that I was quite surprised to see his frigate approach so near to the coast, that I had an order to put a stop to this and that I would not tolerate his search of any ship under my flag.

The English officer replied with much circumspection, saying that his Captain would answer the officer I had sent to his ship.

This frigate was the *Glasgow*, pierced for 22 guns and mounting only 20, commanded by Captain Pasley. I recognized this frigate as being the same one I had chased on the 26th of the month of January, together with a boat, without being able to come up with her, as I had the honor of reporting to you in my letter of the 28th January. I spoke of it to the English officer, who answered that he had not been then on board the *Glasgow*, but the midshipman serving as his Interpreter said that he remembered it well and that the boat with the *Glasgow* was the *Dreadnought*, but the English Captain said to the officer whom I had sent to his ship, and who spoke of it to him, that it was not his frigate, although he agreed that she was the only frigate of that force at Jamaica.

He answered the officer I had sent to his ship with much caution that he approached near to the coast only to reach his destination more promptly. He also added, but at what distance, then, do you expect English warships to keep off your coasts; to which the French officer evaded giving a positive answer.

He then stated that he had not reduced Sail sooner because he had orders from his admiral, which he felt pressed to Execute. Lastly, after much ceremony the ship's boats returned to their respective ships and I followed the *Glasgow* until 9 o'clock in the evening at a distance of 5 or 6 leagues from the coast.

On the 4th at eleven o'clock in the morning I came up with a small Schooner flying an English ensign and pennant, which I had discovered in the morning a league and a half to the North North-West of the Entrance to the Môle; after having confirmed my ensign in the usual manner I told her to place a ship's boat in the water, wishing to know who she was, upon which she made excuses saying that her ship's boat was shattered, and answering in a very haughty tone to what I was saying, which made me somewhat impatient and obliged me to tell her that, if she did not place it in the Water and come on board, I was going to fire on her, and I then had a few guns trained, at which she placed her ship's boat in the water and came on board; I expressed my astonishment at his conduct and demanded why he approached the French coast so closely; he answered, always in a very haughty tone, that it was to follow his course and further that His Britannic Majesty's ships could approach as near to the coast as they judged proper; his answers and his tone put me in a bit of bad humor, and I told him that in that case, if I were to fall in with him a Second time near the coast, I would have him run through.

I requested to have his commission; he told me he was an officer; that I could see it from his uniform! to which I answered that a pirate could wear a uniform; he then showed me a True Copy of his commission as a Lieutenant, which was issued by Admiral Gayton on 3 May 1777, but I told him that was not enough; that I wished to see whether he had an order to command the ship; the King's officers sometimes command private ships; after some objections he told me that he was going to send for it, which he did. His commission was for the frigate *Eolus*, Captain Atkins, of which I attach a Copy with the translation. He also showed me a sealed Letter from Admiral Parker, presently commanding at Jamaica, addressed to the captain of the *Eolus*. 
The name of this small Schooner which has only 4 small guns, 2 pounders and eight swivel guns, was *Æolus*, the same as the frigate for which she was the tender, and the name of the commander was Henry Thorp.

One could see from his commission, a Copy of which is attached, that his conduct did not agree at all with his orders. Therefore, I told him that he barely missed being taken into one of the Ports of the Colony, and that I would have done it without the Letter with which he was entrusted by the Admiral. Upon which he softened his tone and accepted the offer that I made to refresh himself. I demanded that he quickly withdraw from the Coast, and he followed such a course accordingly.

On the same day at one in the afternoon I discovered a ship which was coming from the opposite approach, which hoisted the English ensign and pennant; I immediately hoisted the French ensign and pennant, which I confirmed in the usual manner, and I maneuvered to approach this frigate which was to Windward of me and was holding the Wind. I recognised her as a frigate of 32 guns but pierced for 38, as are all the English frigates of this rate, which made me judge her to be the *Niger*.

The Schooner *Æolus*, with which I had spoken in the morning, maneuvered to join her and succeeded at approximately 7 o'clock in the evening. I did my best to keep near this frigate during the night, but at 5 o'clock in the morning she was at least two full leagues to Windward of me, when I discovered a small Schooner coming from the Tortue Channel in a very slight wind. At first I believed that this schooner was an English tender, having seen her bring to at some distance from the English frigate, which was then about 2 or 3 leagues from the western point of the Île de la Tortue and at the same distance from the high land. The wind rose a little and the schooner followed a course to the west flying a French flag. I maneuvered to speak to her, and she told me that the English frigate had sent a ship’s boat to search her, which treated her very politely, and that they were satisfied to examine her papers. This Schooner, which came from the Cape, was named the *Marie*, Guibert, master. The English frigate was a faster sailer than mine, but being more fortunate in choosing my tacks, I found myself to Windward of her by 4 o’clock in the evening; I hoisted a French ensign and pennant and I readied myself for Combat in every way. The English frigate likewise hoisted her ensign, and we both confirmed them respectively with a blank Cannon Shot; I bore down on her to speak with her, and when I was close to her, I read the name *Niger* on her stern: I asked her if she was not going to the Cape! She answered, Yes. Then I told her that the General was not there but at Port-au-Prince, and I suggested that she place her ship’s boat in the Water and that I would do the same. She answered that she did not understand. I repeated the same to her, saying to the English officer (And the officer I sent on board the *Niger* said to her Captain) that the General was at Port-au-Prince, that his voyage to the Cape would be useless; if he wished to hand over his packets to the General himself, and desired to go to Port-au-Prince, I would accompany him and give him my own Coastal Pilot, if he desired it. The English Captain nevertheless answerered that his orders were to go to the Cape and not Port-au-Prince, and
that he was most grateful for my courteous offers, at which it was answered to him 
that I would escort him to the Cape.

I then expressed my astonishment for his search of the French Schooner 
that morning, especially being on a mission of proceeding to the Cape, and that, 
if I had been in the vicinity, I certainly would not have permitted it. The officer 
who came on board my ship told me that they had mistaken the schooner for 
one of their tenders, and the Captain said that he mistook her for a Rebel 
Schooner, but he was answered, that even if she had been a Rebel schooner, I 
would not have allowed her searched, if I had been near enough to oppose it.

When the Ship's Boats had been hoisted on board their respective ships, the 
English frigate crowded all Sail, and I did all I could to follow her, but I realised she 
was very decidedly Superior in Speed, especially close hauled to the Wind, which I 
attributed to my having no more provisions on board, a difference which now does 
not exist. I would be already en route for Port-au-Prince to take on board Provisions, 
if I had not met this frigate, having only enough until the 15th of this month at the 
most. As a result I was obliged to take on board a few provisions at the Cape so that I 
could return to Port-au-Prince with safety, having written to the Director of the Port 
on the 16th, requesting a supply of biscuit and to prepare for me the other provi-
sions which I needed, not having received any news of the provisions to be sent to 
the Colony, although they were to have arrived more than two months ago.

On the morning of the 6th I sighted a ship following a course to join the 
English frigate, which was then more than a League to Windward of me. This ship, 
after giving the recognition signal, hoisted the English ensign and pennant, and a 
short time later I recognized her as the frigate Glasgow with whom I had spoken on 
the 3rd of this month; they communicated together and sailed in company until 3 
o'clock in the afternoon, at which time the Glasgow parted company following a 
course Away from the Coast.

The English frigate gained on me, being much to windward, during the Day, 
but as a result of my choice of tacks along with my spreading more Sail during the 
Night, I found myself much to Windward of her on the morning of the 7th; I fur-
ther took my revenge before the wind, having then much the advantage Over the 
Niger.

At Sunset on the 7th I found myself, as was the English frigate, 4 to 5 Leagues 
from the Entrance to the Cape. I decided to approach quite closely in the 
Moonlight in order to send a Ship's Boat with an officer, to both the Commander 
of the Terpsicon and Mr. de Lileencourt, so that they would be forewarned of the 
arrival of this frigate and of that which had happened, but they had been advised 
by Monsieur d'Argout that the frigate was to come to the Cape, with orders to wel-
come her. The frigate Inconstante, which had been sent to Jamaica by Monsieur 
d'Argout, had been very well received there.

The English frigate and mine entered this road together yesterday evening, 
and I expect to sail after tomorrow morning to scout the coast from here to the 
Môle, and then go to pick up Provisions at Port-au-Prince, and I expect tomorrow 
to give a formal dinner for the Captain of the English frigate and the captain of 
the Spanish frigate, and to render to them all the courtesies possible on my part.

I have no doubt that you are informed of the number of English Warships 
which are presently at Jamaica under the orders of Sir Peter Parker, Rear Admiral
of the Blue. I nevertheless attach herewith the List of those now there to my Knowledge since the departure of Admiral Gayton in the Ship of the Line Antelope. There may be others, however, of which I have no knowledge; there are also in this number of ships some whose Captains' names I do not know, but I yet take the liberty of attaching here the list, such as I can, to send to you. According to a conversation with the English Captain Robert Lambert, I believe I am certain that it was the frigate Winchelsea, Captain Bateman,8 which was the Ship Commanding the two that committed hostilities at Jean Rabel Bay the 28th November last,9 of which Monsieur the Comte d'Argout sent you an Account. I have the honor to be with the most profound Respect My Lord [&c.]

Verdun de la Crenne

L, FrPNA, Marine B4 140, fols. 209–12. Notation at top of first page: “M de F.[leuriel]/M. Verdun de la Crenne/La Renommée.”

1. Robert, Comte d'Argout de Neritiers.
2. Capt. Thomas Pasley, R.N.
3. See Marquis Verdun de La Crenne to Gabriel de Sartine, 30 Jan., above.
4. Capt. Christopher Atkins, R.N.
5. See Captain Christopher Atkins, R.N., to Lieutenant Henry Thorp, R.N., 4 Jan., above.
7. Possibly, Jean-Baptiste de Tastes de Lillancourt, an officer at Saint-Domingue in 1754.
8. Capt. Nathaniel Bateman, R.N.

CAPITaine de vaisseau charles picot, chevalier de dampinger

to Gabriel de Sartine

1ère au fort royal martinique le neuf mars 1778

Monseigneur

Le dernier du mois de fevrier une fregatte angloise la Seaford1 Cap'c. Boldeness a commit un acte d'hostilité Bien Extraordinaire. elle a prés dans la petite ane layet pres du fonds capot Entre S't pierre & le fort royal un corsaire americain,2 qui S'y Estoit mal Echoué. L' équipage du corsaire S'est jeté à L'eau, & les royalistes En tirant dessus ont Blessé un Soldat français a Terre. j'ai representé a mle le general3 qu'il falloit Envoyer une fregate a L'amiral anglois a antigues4 pour lui demander Justice. il m'a repondu que cela n'estoit pas necessaire.

Si la fregatte la Blanche5 qui revenoit de convoio ne s'estoit pas trouvée En calme a Trois lieues Sous le Vent Eut pû rencontrer la fregatte angloise m'e le ch'h de Trescozson L'eut puni de Sons insolence; mais il ne pût Savoir ce qui Estoit arrivée qu'a onze heures du soir par le retour de L'officier qu'il avoit Envoie a la Batterie pour Savoir ce dont il Estoit question; il fût la route qu'on lui dit que L'anglois Tenoit avec Sa prise; mais le calme qu'il y Eut Toute la nuit L'a mis hors d'état de rien voir au jour. la fregatte angloise avoit plus de quatre heurs d'avance Sur lui. m'e le ch'h de Trescozson qui n'avoit des vivres que Jusque au quatre de ce mois Est venu En faire icy.

les anglois ont icy le yarmouth Vis' de Soixante Six canons, le Portland de cinquante & Seize fregattes ou corvettes. je crois que leurs forces Sont Beaucoup plus considérables que les nostres qui avons Trois isles a garder dont deux Sont Separées par la dominique.
Continental Navy frigate Raleigh
Les anglais ont de plus Beaucoup de corsaires qui pillent ainsi que les corsaires américains les Bateaux & mesme les marchands français. on accorde Beaucoup Trop de protection icy a ces derniers les Americains mesme pour le commerce. Les hollandois ont Enviré des Vaux de guerre dans leurs colonies de ces mers. je Suis avec Le plus profond respect Monseigneur [&c.]

Le chlé De Dampierre

[Translation]

at Fort Royal Martinique 9th March 1778

My Lord

At the end of the month of February an English frigate the Seaford Capt. Boldeness committed a Very Extraordinary act of hostility. She captured an American privateer in small Layet Cove capsized near the back part between St. Pierre and Fort Royal which had run hard aground. The crew of the privateer jumped into the water, & the Royalists while firing on them wounded a French soldier on the land. I pointed out to the General that a frigate should be sent to the English admiral at Antigua to request justice from him. He answered that it was not necessary.

If the frigate Blanche, which was returning from convoy duty, had not been becalmed about three leagues to leeward, she could have fallen in with the English frigate and the Chevalier de Trecesson would have punished her for her insolence. But he did not know until he arrived at eleven o’clock in the evening by the return of the officer that he had sent to the Battery to find out what was happening; he followed the course that he was told the English had taken with the prize; but the calm which lasted all night prevented him from seeing until daybreak. The English frigate had more than a four hours headstart on him. The Chevalier de Trecesson, who had only enough provisions until the fourth of this month, came in here to replenish.

The English have here the Yarmouth, a ship of sixty-six guns, the Portland of fifty & sixteen frigates or corvettes. I believe that their forces are considerably greater than ours, which have three islands to guard, of which two are separated by Dominica.

The English further have many privateers which plunder as the American privateers do French boats and even merchant ships. Too much protection is granted here to these Americans, even for trade. The Dutch have sent warships to their colonies in these seas. I am with the most profound respect Sir [... &c.]

The Chevalier De Dampierre

L, FrPNA, Marine B¹ 140, fol. 33. Notation: “M d. F[leuneu]; M de Dampierre.”
3. The governor general did send such a letter. See Governor Marquis de Bouillé to Vice Admiral James Young, 10 Mar., below.
4. French Navy frigate Blanche (26 guns), Lieutenant de Vaisseau Chevalier de Trecesson Carne, commander.

LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE, CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

[St. Pierre, Martinique]

Remarks on Monday March 9th. 1778

These 24 Hours a Moderate Breeze & pleasant Weather employed in getting up the Rigging
South Carolina privateer Fair American
Capt. Samuel Ingersoll came on Board the Brig from St. Eustacia having been Taken by an Island Cruiser and Set at liberty again.

D, MSAE, Log of the Brigantine Tyrannicide (November 1777–May 1778).

1. Capt. Samuel Ingersoll, of Salem, a merchant and later a privateer captain. See NDAR 7: 3.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE**

March 1778  Barbados SWBW 43 Leagues—

Monday 9. Moderate and Fair. at 6 am saw two sail in the N.E. made the signal & gave chace. at 11 fired two shot at the Headmost ship who took no notice of them. at ½ past made the signal for the Ceres to tack, at noon repeated it. still in chace.

Barbados S° 67 Leagues—

Ditto Weather. at ½ past 12 the Ceres came up with the sternmost ship, who Hoisted Rebel Colours & Exchanged a Broadside with her in passing. At 1 came to Action with the before mentioned ship as did the Ceres; and at ½ past 1 the Rebel struck, the Headmost ship making off. The prize proved to be the Alfred of 20. 9° & 181 men commanded by Elisha Hinman, who informed me the other ship was the Raleigh of 32 guns. Employed 'till 3 pm taking the prisoners out, & then made sail after the other ship. at 9 PM lost sight of the Prize.

D, UKLPR, Adm., 51/60, part 2, fol. 58.


2. Continental Navy frigate Raleigh, Capt. Thomas Thompson, commander, returning to America from France.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES**

March 1778  Latt°. 15°,.9 N [north of Barbados]

Monday 9 at 5 A.M Saw two Sail in the NE Qt' D° gave Chace as Also the Ariadne at 12 One of the Ships Hoisted Rebell Colours w'h. we Began to Engage

Latt°. 17°,.34 N

D°. Weath° [Light Breezes & Clear Weath°] at ½ past 1 P.M the Rebel Privateer Struck to his Maj'ys Colours D°. Brought too Hoisted out our Boats & took Possession of the Prize w'h. prov'd to be the Alfred Belonging to the Rebels1 Rec'd on Board 59 Prizoners2 at 5 Hoisted the Boats in & Gave Chace to the other Ship3 in C° w'h. the Ariadne

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 197. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.


2. See Muster Book of H.M.S. Ceres, 9 Mar., below.

"Extract of a Letter from on board the State Brig Notre Dame, dated Lat. 13 Long 57. March 9, 1778."


Last Friday the Prize-master of a schooner taken by Capt. Biddle the 28th of February, arrived here: By him the following advices were received.

Extract of a Letter from on board the State Brig Notre Dame, dated Lat. 13 Long 57. March 9, 1778.

"On the 5th instant we brought too 2 Dutch frigates in lat. 18 long. 55—On the 7th saw a sail bearing E.N.E. gave chace; at 5 P.M. she appeared to be very large; she bore down upon us; at 7 she fired a gun, & then hailed the General Moultrie, who answered her; I being under the General Moultrie's lee quarter, the Randolph on the General Moultrie's weather-bow, the Polly to windward of both, and the Fair American to leeward of me. The enemy passed by the General Moultrie, and proceeded towards the Randolph. Captain Biddle hove out no signal for drawing up in line of battle, but laid his mizentopsail to the mast, and got ready to engage. The General Moultrie being to windward of me, I could not get up to the Randolph's wake, therefore laid my topsail to the mast, to allow the General Moultrie to shoot ahead, both of us being then with our starboard tacks on board. By this time the enemy's ship got so near to the Randolph as to hail her, when the later luffed up in the wind, and brought her quarter and quarter deck guns to bear upon her, and discharged them. I immediately gave the enemy a broadside; she shot to windward of the Randolph and gave her a broadside; a warm engagement then ensued, and continued for twelve minutes, the General Moultrie and myself being within 100 yards of the enemy; At this time the Randolph unfortunately blew up; and I tho't it best to get clear of her.—The enemy immediately after gave chase to the General Moultrie and myself: I stood to the Westward, and the Moultrie to the southward. The enemy carried a flag at her foretopmast head. The Randolph shot away the enemy's mizentopmast and bowsprit. The second day after the engagement, I spoke the Polly, and am now in company with her, all well on board both vessels."

Another letter from on board the same vessel, of the same date, says, "Neither Anthony [Polly] nor we received any hurt in the engagement, although we were near the Randolph and the General Moultrie, who were in the thickest of the fire. After the Randolph blew up, the enemy never stooped to save one man, but left them all to drown, and immediately gave chase to Sullivan [General Moultrie] and us; after firing a shot, finding she could not come up with our vessel, she wore and stood after the General Moultrie."

The Prize master says, the enemy's vessel hailed, "The Portland;" she is Admiral Young's ship, and mounts 50 guns.

Connecticut Journal, 13 May 1778.

1. March 27.
4. The letter was from Capt. William Hall, commanding South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame, to Edward Blake, First Commissioner, Board of Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina. See A Letter from Charlestown, South Carolina, dated 29th of March 1778, and President Rawlins Lowndes of South Carolina to President of Congress, 30 Mar., below.
5. H.M.S. Yarmouth, Capt. Nicholas Vincent, commander.
7. South Carolina privateer brigantine Polly (16 guns), Capt. Hezekiah Anthony, commander.
8. South Carolina privateer brigantine Fair American (14 guns), Capt. Charles Morgan, commander.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance</th>
<th>MENS NAMES</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>D. D.D. or R.</th>
<th>Time of Discharge</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Whither or for what Reason</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>9. Mch</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>9 March</td>
<td>Elisha Hinman</td>
<td>Capt.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Richards</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Douville</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>Lieut</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cha Bulkey</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jnº Welch.</td>
<td>Capt Marines</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm Hamilton</td>
<td>Lieut dº</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nathan Richards</td>
<td>dº</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Edwd Revely</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Zach Hall</td>
<td>Carp</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Freegift Arnold</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jos: Hitchman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Burroughs</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Lay</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pardoin Burnham</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jnº Lundland</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam¹ Lamb</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm. Manders</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Evan Dio</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Bowch</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Silas Derby</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jnº Shouls</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eleaz Jackson</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jos: Delahoy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jnº Tennant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben. Bedford</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm Mitchell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm Fell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jnº OBrien</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Luther Brock</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

"A LIST OF 181 PRISONERS TAKEN OUT OF THE REBEL SHIP *ALFRED. VICTUA* AT 2/3º ALLOWANCE"
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance</th>
<th>MENS NAMES</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>D. or R.</th>
<th>Time of Discharge</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Whither or for what Reason</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td></td>
<td>9 Mch</td>
<td>9 Mch</td>
<td>Chaî Beers</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ceres</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>9 Mch</td>
<td></td>
<td>9 Mch</td>
<td>Jn^o Dunlap</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ceres</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
61 9 Mch 1778 9 Mch.  
Pero Sharpe  
Louis Kious  
Jos: Jackson  
Shandy Hilman  
Cesar Baxter  
Pierre Olivier  
Prince Chace  
Wm Roche  
Nathl Marston  
Nathl Hinman  
Elias Carr  
Saml Guile  
Wm M' Neill  
Edw'd Brown  
John Bowles  
Robt M' Farling  
Wm Sheldon  
Andw White  
Geo: M' Kenny  
Cuff Belcher  
Tlocks Gill  
John Prulen  
Edwd Parsons  
Nichls Greely  
Jerm'h Molie  
Chr' Raney  
Pierre Godard  
Geo Crump  
Jn' Hall  
Augst Dugo  
Jn' Kellenbech  
Antv Gill  
Cato Denny  
Rich'd Bramble  
Nath'l Spicer

D  9 March  1778  Barbados

D  16 March  1778  Barbados

D  16 March  1778  Barbados
**A List of 181 Prisoners Taken out of the Rebel Ship Alfred, Victua** at 2/3rd Allowance

|-----|-------|------|------------|-------------|-----------|--------------|-------------------|------|-----------------------------|
| 100 | 101   | 9 Mch| 1778       | Jon^a Cogswell
Rich^b Cockhran
Sam^1 Erlom
James Butler
Ishmael Powers
Amos Windship Surg^c
Joseph Day
John Martin
Joseph Francis
Josh^a Landlaud
Prince Doggett
Corn^a Dunham
Wm^m Bartlett
Joshua Day
Benj^a Millett
John Anderson
Geo: Richards
Rich^d Morrison
Steph^n Minor
Ja^a Davis
Thomas Fowler
Wm^m Tinker
Mich^l Ryan
Jon^a Emerson
Silas Doggett
Amos Lane
Tho^o Burton
Abner Rogers
Jacob Allen
Jos: Poppolo |
|     |       |      |            |             |           | D             | 16 March          | 1778 | Barbados                   |
|     |       |      |            |             |           | D             | 16 March          | 1778 | Barbados                   |
|     |       |      |            |             |           | D             | 16 March          | 1778 | Barbados                   |
| 121 |       |      |            |             |           | D             | 16 Mch           | 1778 | Barbados                   |
"A LIST OF 181 PRISONERS TAKEN OUT OF THE REBEL SHIP ALFRED, VICTUA* AT 2/3* ALLOWANCE"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No</th>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance</th>
<th>MENS NAMES.</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>D.</th>
<th>D.D. or R.</th>
<th>Time of Discharge</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Whither or for what Reason</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>160</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jacque Fromage</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>161.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Chaloun</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And* Kerney</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Conway</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Claude La Combe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Solier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pierre Rene</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Gourel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Aug* Daigre</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Philip Le Clerc</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Hyacinte Gautier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Fra' Chequelle</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Giles Lanaux</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Deville Blanche</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Louis Dumnois</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Louis Caix</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm* Grimes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan de France</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mich Percoff</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jos: Casneuf</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eve Dayeux</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Plessen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, UkJPR, Adm. 36/9081. This is extracted from the muster table of H.M.S. Ariadne with blank columns omitted.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry.</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance</th>
<th>Whence and whether Prest or not.</th>
<th>MENS NAMES.</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>D. D. or R.</th>
<th>Time of Discharge</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Whither or for what Reason.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>Mar</td>
<td>Ariadne taken in the Alfred an American Ship of 20 Guns</td>
<td>Edw² Reevley</td>
<td>Mas</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Arnold</td>
<td>Mid</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mercht Service</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jos Hitchman</td>
<td>Mid</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Zach Hall</td>
<td>Carp²</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Burroughs</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Lay</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Geo Burnham</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Mar</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jos D'lahoy</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Fly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn³ Lundland</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam¹ Lamb</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn² Tenant</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td>Volunteers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>Mar</td>
<td>Taken out of the Alfred an American Ship of 20 Guns</td>
<td>Wm² Manders</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Evan Dio</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Beech</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Silas Derby</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Loyal Nova</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Bedford</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td>[Scotia] Volunteers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn² Shoals</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>60</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm⁵ Mitchell</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Fly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm⁶ Fell</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eleaz Jackson</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Entry</td>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Appearance</td>
<td>Whence and whether</td>
<td>MENS NAMES</td>
<td>Qualities</td>
<td>D. D. or R.</td>
<td>Time of Discharge</td>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Whither or for what Reason.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Mar 9</td>
<td>taken out of the Alfred an American Ship of 20 Guns</td>
<td>Jn° Obrien</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Goal Fly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Luther Breck</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cha° Beers</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Dunlap</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Marchant</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eben° Flag</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tho° Perrin</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And° Tiler</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Chalon</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Julian Benvoir</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D, Faernal</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ju° Harodrine</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Brady</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Hammett</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ja° Tindal</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Fly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tho° Manter</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Corn° Norton</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Daniel</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ant° D, Silva</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td>1778</td>
<td>Merch° Service</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Bloudier</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn° Percof</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Louis Guillon</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>86</th>
<th>9 Mar 1778</th>
<th>Mar 9</th>
<th>taken out of the <em>Alfred</em> an American Ship of War</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Type</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Don't Tinker</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Em't D, Silva</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean Coilleaux</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter L'Coste</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hy Touillie</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phi Joseph</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Swain</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frat L'Reau</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pero Sharper</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis Kious</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos Jackson</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shandy Hilman</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ceasar Baxter</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierre Olivier</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prince Chace</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>9 Apr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Roche</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>16 Mar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho' Burton</td>
<td>Ab</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, UkJPR, Adm. 36/7828. Blank columns have been omitted.
March 10

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL.

March 1778

Ditto [South end of Nantucket Shoal] NNW 5 Lg

Tuesday 10

at 2 [AM] wore and Stood [to] the Southward, 35 fath. white sand, at 8 saw a Sail to the Westward, gave Chace, at 10 fired [2] Guns and brought too the Chace, the Polly Schooner\(^1\) from Wignaw, South Carolina bound to Salem, with Rice, Indigo and Deerskins, put a Petty Officer and Men on board her, close reef'd the TS

Rhode Island NbE 22 Leagues

First part fresh breezes, middle and latter Foggy. at 4 PM had 40 fath. water, muddy Sand, Prizes in Company,\(^2\) at 10 wore Ship, at midnight lost sight of the Prizes, 35 fath. water, green sand,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fol. 8.

1. Schooner Polly, Benjamin Cox, master, owned by Henry Williams & Co., from South Carolina to Salem, with rice, indigo & deerskins, sent into Newport. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 486. She was libelled on 15 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned as a lawful prize of the Apollo on 8 May. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 96.

2. Sloop Sally and schooner Polly.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 10th 1778

Order’d, That Mr Ivers\(^1\) pay Nathaniel Jenkins on Account Brig\(^1\) Favorite\(^2\)...

£5.. 8.. 6—

Order’d, That Mr Ivers pay Cap\(^1\) Israel Turner\(^3\) for Sundry disbursments on Ship Adams,\(^4\) Pt\(^1\) Acc\(^4\)

also, for Ballance of Brig Dolphins\(^5\) Acc\(^1\)

224..14..10


1. Thomas Ivers.


5. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin, Capt. Israel Turner, commander.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO MORRIS, PLIARNE, PENET & CO.

Gentlemen

War Office Boston March 10th 1778

This please God will be delivered you by Capt'n Nicholas Bartlet Master of our Brig\(^1\) Favorite\(^2\) by whom you will receive Letters from our mutual Friends Mess'n John Cripps & Mey Merchants in Charlestown South Carolina\(^2\) inclosing Invoice & Bill of Lading of a Cargo of Rice which we wish safe to your hands. You will please to dispose of the Cargo to our best advantage and dispatch the Brig\(^1\) directly back. ballast with Salt to which you will add an assortment of such Articles as mention’d below. You will
be kind enough to send us the masters receipt for such moneys as you may furnish him with to pay his Men & other disbursements—We are very respectfully [&c.]

By order the Board
Thomas Walker Pres't P T

Schedule—

Three point Blanketts
Blue Cloth
White d° proportion'd 7/8 Blue 1/16 white 1/16 Red
Red D° for Soldiers Cloths
Stout large Shoes & Stockings of a good Quality for Soldiers
Linnen for Shirting for d° from 30° to 50° Sols
Ravens Duck
Ticklenburgh
Cordage of different Sizes from 1 to 4 Inches
100,000 Flints
50 Barrels Powder——

1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. John S. Cripps and Florian Charles Mey.

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH TO CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPLE, R.N.

Sir Head Quarters Boston Mar'h 10th: 1778

Inclosed are Sundry Letters from Lieut Gen'l Burgoyne by which you will learn his present Situation

Altho I wish on every Occasion to extend the Utmost Generosity to the Gentlemen of the Army yet to allow Letters to pass Unopened would be betraying the trust reposed in me, therefore any Idea of granting Such an Indulgence can not be admited.

If any advantage in the Economy of Expence to the Government of Great Britain may be derived from Landing any Over pluss of Provisions from the Fleet for the Use of the Troops of the Convention, I have not the least Objection to it But wish you would ascertain the matter as Soon as Possible—

I rest assured, that whilst your vessels Enjoy Perfect Security Under the Sanction of their Flags not the least molestation or Inconvenience will happen to any of our vessels or Inhabitants—

I do my Self the Pleasure to Send Down to the flag¹ a Turkey Sent here by Gen'l Burgoyne. I am Sir [&c.]

W Heath

1. H.M. sloop Haerlem.

LEONARD JARVIS TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

The Hon¹ the Commiss² of the Navy Board

Dartmouth [Mass.] Mar 10th. 1778

Your Favour of the 3d Instant¹ was deliverd me by Mr' Trivett²—Cap't Rathburn³ has not yet got here—as soon as he arrives, I shall apply to him to know what may
be wanted for the intended Cruize—& shall apply to your Hon’l Board for those Articles, which cannot be procur’d here.

It would have given me real pleasure to have found Mr. Agent Trivett—& the Officers of the Sloop willing to send the Goods out of the Mary to Boston—but they have so long look’d upon them as their own that they cannot bring themselves to think of the delivering any part to the Continental Agent.

I am sorry to say that there does not appear to me to be that Disposition to do Justice to the States that I could wish in Officers of the Navy—I was fully of Opinion with your Honourable Board before the Receipt of your Letter—that Congress never meant to give the Captors the whole of what Armed Merchantmen they might take but, as I should have been thought actuated only by selfish Motives, I thought it best not to urge the Matter greatly ‘till I was favourd with your Instructions—since their Arrival, I have not been wanting in my Endeavours to get the Goods lodgd with me to be sent to Boston—but without Effect—all that I can obtain, is, leave to take an Account of them—

The Goods Mr. Vesey tells me are all here—except a few Casks left at Marthas Vinyard to pay those who assisted in unlading &c.—The Ship is strip’d & left at Woods Hole—If the Resolution of Congress should be constru’d in favour of the Captors, I shall be glad to hear that this Sloop is to be put out of Commission, being thoroughly persuaded that the Advantage arising to the States from her distressing the Enemy is by no means adequate to the Expense—I expect Capt. Rathburn will on his Arrival, deliver me his Muster Role for payment—such have been my Advances for Goverment that I have it not in my power to do it must therefore request the favour of you to enable me to execute your Orders. I have a Quantity of Sugars & some Cotton belonging to the Continent on hand—but such has been the Effect of the talk’d of Regulating Act—that I have not had a purchaser apply for either these two Months. I am 

Leo: Jarvis

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Jarvis was Deputy Continental Agent at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.
1. Not found.
2. Capt. John Trevett, Continental Marines, was prize agent for the officers and crew of Continental Navy sloop Providence.

COLONEL JOSEPH TRUMBOULL TO ROSE & TORRANCE

Gentlemen

Norwich 10th March 1778

This You’ll receive ¶ Capt Parker in the Armed ship Oliver Cromwell, belonging to this State who comes to take in the Indigo, I requested you to purchase for and on Account of the State—You’ll please to Ship the same by his taking a Sett of four Bills of Lading from Capt Parker therfor, one of which you’ll Inclose & send to Messrs Pliarne Penet & Co. Merchants in Nantz & forward by Capt Parker, one other you likewise Inclose to them & forward by First good Opportunity, one other You’ll forward to me here, & the other You’ll hold in Your own Possession—The Freight may be Blank Primage &c as Usual—I shall be glad to hear from you
& receive the Bills of Lading, with your Accs. & Account of Prices Current with you, as soon as may be Convenient. I hope the Oliver Cromwell will meet no Delay with you & dare say she will not by any means in your Power to prevent—I recommend Capt Parker to your favourable Notice, if he should Meet any Damage on his passage, I must also request your Aid & Assistance to him in repairing or Supplying the same &c. —I am [&c.]

Jos: Trumbull—


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

March 1778 [alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia]

Tuesd. 10th. AM at 9 Sent the Cornwallis galley & Pembroke to the Nautilus in order to go down the River on Information of 3 Vessels being Taken by some Rebel Gun-Boats—¹

[alongside Cuthberts Wharf, Philadelphia] Dn Wh [Fresh Breezes] PM at 2 Haul'd off J in the Stream at 4 the Delware & Camilla haul'd out in the Stream

D. UklPR, Adm. 51/4311.

1. Nautilus was off Billingsport. The three vessels were the transports Kitty and Mermaid with forage and the armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, of the British Army’s Engineers Department. See Captain James Ferguson, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar. below. They had been taken on 7 Mar. off Reedy Island by Capt. John Barry commanding a force of two barges from the Continental frigate Effingham and three Pennsylvania Navy armed boats. See Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 9 Mar., above.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N.

By &c. &c.

Whereas I have thought fit to Station the Pearl between Chester and Reedy Island for the purpose of protecting the Navigation of the River; You are hereby directed to proceed thither in the said Ship with all possible dispatch, and Use your best endeavors to take or destroy the Rebel Armed Boats that infest the Mouths of the Creeks in that part of the River; and also to afford Assistance and protection to His Majesty’s well effected Subjects going up and down the River, with proper Passes, to Supply the Town of Philadelphia with Provisions.

When any Transports or other Vessels may be coming up the River without Convoy, and not of sufficient Force to protect themselves from the Enemy’s Gun-Boats, You are to take them under your protection and escort them within sight of the Experiment at Billingsport, Sir James Wallace being directed to take Charge of such Vessels from the Pearl, as you are likewise to do from Capt’s Phipps¹ of the Camilla, who is stationed below You from Reedy Island to the Shoals of the Bay.

And whereas a Body of Troops under Colonel Mawhood² are embarked in Transports, and a number of small Vessels have been sent down the River,
Conducted by Capt'n Watt of the Delaware, for the purpose of making Descents on the Enemy's Shore to procure Forage for the Army, You are as much as possible to keep the Enemy's Gun-Boats and Armed Craft from Wilmington and other places from molesting the Fleet, and in case of Application from Capt'n Watt, you are to be particular in rendering them every Assistance and protection that may be in your power.

You are to endeavour to gain Intelligence of the Motions of the Enemy; and to acquaint me of your proceedings by every favourable opportunity.—

Given &ca. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 10th. March 1778.

A S Hamond.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Tuesday, March 10, 1778

The Committee on the Treasury, brought in a report; Whereupon,

Ordered, . . . That a warrant issue on the commissioner of the loan office for the State of New Jersey, on the application of the Marine Committee, in favour of the navy board in the middle district, for 11,000 dollars; to be charged to the Marine Committee.

JCC 10: 239, 240.


BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Dear Sir, Wilmington March 9th, 1778—

I received your Favor of the 6th. Ins6, & in reply to that part relative to the British Prisoners, & their Treatment contained in the Deposition transmitted you, I can truly assert the whole is without the least foundation, except several being frostbit, which Fate many of our Soldiers in common shared with them, from the severity of the Weather, & unavoidably getting their Feet & legs wet in Landing, the Shore being very flatty & muddy; several of our Officers in bringing the Women on Shore got touched, & Captn Anderson of the 2d M4 Regt had the Skin taken of his hands by the Frost, I shou’d have forwarded a state of this Matter, but several of the Officers who superintended the disembarkation & conducting the Prisoners to Town, are now out on Detachment, which prevents its being properly Authenticated, but it shall be sent in two or three Days on their Return.—

Captn Barry applied on Saturday Night about 12 Oclock for a Detachment to aid & support him in securing & unlading two Ships8 & a Schooner3 which he had taken that afternoon, about Reedy Island, in conjunction with some Armed Boats of this Neighbourhood, one of the Ships mounts 6 and the Schooner 8 carriage Guns, he cou’d not inform what their Loadings were, I advised bringing them up this Creek, but have not heard from him since, but have understood he has hauled
them in the Piers at P^n Penn, & that the upper part of their holds, are stowed with Hay, In much haste remain Your Excellency's [&c]

W Smallwood

Wilmington March 10th 1778

Since I wrote the above an Officer from Cap^1 Barry came last Night with a Bag of Ltrs &c. on his way to address them to you who will inform you more particularly of this Affair I hear from him the Ships being loaded with Forage are burnt &c. & we can't hear what has become of the Schooner but it's hoped she has got into Hamburgh Our People were attacked at 2 OCk off P^n Pen by a 20 gun Ship\^4 & an Armed Sloop\^5 which it was supposed were convoying the Remainder of the Forage Fleet—I have received Intelligence that many of the Enemy are out of Philad\^ above their Lines towards German Town but the Intelligence is not to be depended on—I am as above &c—

W S—

N.B. one of the Lt\^n gives an Account of 100 Transports being ordered round to Delaware, ab\^t the middle of this Month &c


1. Capt. Archibald Anderson, 2d Maryland Continental Regiment, who had been promoted to Major, 3d Maryland Continental Regiment, on 10 Jun. 1777.
3. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master.
4. H.M. sloop Dispatch, 16 guns.
5. H.M. sloop York, 12 guns.

CAPTAIN BENNETT MATHEWS TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

His Excellency

Sir

I have received yours\(^1\) Express wherein you mention of a small Fleet being as high up the Bay as Petuxant\(^2\) I cant tell what their Maneuver may be but you may expect I shall Sail Immediately for Annapolis, & should have been down before now but I could not get my men together. & Indeed I have been so poorly myself this week's day that I have not been able to go out of the House and farr from being well at present—I Remain [&c.]

Bennett Mathews

Baltimore march 10\(^{th}\) 1778

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-92A.

1. Maryland Council to Captain Bennett Mathews, 9 Mar., above.
2. Patuxent River.

"AT A COURT OF ADMIRALTY HELD IN THE CITY OF WILLIAMSBURG,

THE 10TH DAY OF MARCH 1778."

ORDERED, that the clerk of this Court make proclamation in the Virginia Gazette, for three weeks successively, requiring all persons having any right or title to the sloop Fortune and cargo,\(^1\) captured by Capt. Billups\(^2\) and his company of mili-
tia of Gloucester county, to come into Court and claim the same, otherwise the Court will proceed to decree the money arising from the sales thereof as the law directs.

(A copy) WILLIAM RUSSELL, clerk.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette (Williamsburg), 3 Apr. 1778.
1. See Notice of Sale of Prize Sloop Fortune, 25 Feb., above.

MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR'S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Tuesday the 10th day of March 1778

The Minutes of the three last days (2d, 3d & 5th. instant) being read and approved His Excellency the Governor acquainted the Board that he had Summoned them at the request of Lieut: Colonel Stiell Commanding officer of His Majestys Troops within this Province who had some papers to lay before the Board

Lieut: Col: Stiell then informed His Excellency and the Board that he had received a Letter from Lieut: Colonel Dickson1 of the 16th Regiment (at present at Mobile) inclosing a Letter from the Principal Inhabitants of that Town to that officer containing an Application for an Immediate Reinforcement of Troops at this alarming time—and also Covering reasons why the Fort2 at Mobile ought to be defended. These Inclosures the Lt. Colonel produced to the Board and the same being read were ordered to be entered on the Minutes of the day and are as follows—

Honb[e] Sir/

At this Alarming time when Certain Accounts have been received of the Rebels having reached Manchack and Committed several depredations on the Mississippi The Inhabitants of this place apprehensive of a Visit from them this Way, Consider themselves fortunate to have an opportunity of addressing themselves to an officer of your Rank who is so well Acquainted with their defenceless Situation, to Solicit You to use your influence with His Majestys Governor and Council, and the Commanding officer of the Province to send an Immediate reinforcement of Troops to this Fort and as they have with the deepest concern heard that this Fort in Case of an Invasion of the Province was intended to be demolished—They have therefore thrown together the Inclosed Reasons for Supporting and putting it in a proper State of defence which in their Humble Opinion merit the most Serious Consideration—We have the Honor to be [&c.]

John McGillivray Robert Farmar
Peter Swanson M'Grant.
Jn, Austin Badon
Jn, Benj' Downe Wm Burnett.
Ja, McGillivray Chastang Jeune
Wm Gordon Tho: Strother.
William Struthers Walter Hood.
Tho' Graham T'h. Chastang L'ainé

Reasons why the Fort of Mobile ought to be Defended.
That whoever is Master of it has the Command of the Chacktaw and Chickasaw Nations, so as to prevent them assisting His Majesty—

That in Case the Fort is abandoned or taken it will Impress the Indians with an Idea that His Majestys Troops are overcome and may induce them to Join the Rebels as their Ideas Carry them no farther than what they see—

That considering the Great Quantity of Indian Goods in that Town the Possessors of the Fort would have it in their Power to Employ these Indians against whomsoever they Chose

That on the Supposition of the Rebels being possest of the Mississippi and Amiet was Mobille in their Power also: Pensacola could have no Supply of Provisions for its Inhabitants & Troops but from foreign parts—

That the Fort of Mobille being Possessed by the Rebels would require a Seige at a great expence to reduce it perhaps much greater than the repairing & Garrisoning of it so as to be able to repel them would Cost

That Mobille and its District contains a very considerable movable property which in Case of the Rebels possessing themselves of the Fort would be at the mercy of a Banditti

The Abandoning the Fort would Occassion every Man of Moveable property to send it to other Countries to the entire Ruin of the Trade and agriculture of the Province—

That if Mobille fall Pensacola will Totter having nothing to depend upon but the Troops in it—

That the Fort at Mobille if repaired and Garrisoned is the most defensible place in the Province

A True Copy Examind with the Original now in the Possession of Lieut: Col: Stiell

Richd Combauld

Pensacola 17th March 1778

D Clerk Concri

His Excellency then desired the opinion of the Board upon the Papers before them

The Board Unanimously advised that every measure that Can possibly be taken should be pursued for the Immediate defence of the Town and Fort of Mobille & they recommend that His Excellency do Consult with Lieut: Colonel Stiell and the Principal Officers in Garrison under his Command, what number of Troops can at this Juncture with propriety be Spared from the necessary Duty of this Fort to reinforce that of Mobille—

His Excellency then Informed the Board That another express having yesterday arrived from the Natchez he thought it necessary that such Intelligence as the man had brought should be heard at this Board. Whereupon Joseph Dawes a Settler on the reserved Land near the Natchez being called in gave the following Information upon oath—

Information upon Oath of Joseph Dawes Yeoman living near the Natchez landing, taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida in Council—
This Informant saith that Early on Friday morning being the 20th of February last Patrick Clemmons (a man who lived at this Informants House) [(]who had been at the Natchez Landing) about 3 Miles distant, the day before came to his said House, with a Small party of about four or five Men most of them Armed, and all dressed in Hunters Froks and told him that Colonel Willing (as he was called who had been formerly an Inhabitant of the Natchez) was at the Natchez Landing and advised him to go in to him (which Words he understood meant the same as "to Join him) that Clemmons told him, if he refused they had orders to tie him and bring him in That he Promised Clemmons he would come in—upon which Clemmons took him aside from the rest—and told him that he had orders to drive in all the Horses—but as he did not want to hurt him (Dawes) he advised him to hide his Horses in the Cane Brake That this Deponent then asked Clemmons whether he meant to Join them, who told him no, but that he sided with them for the present to secure what little property he had—but that he would Quit them as soon as he could—that this Informant then desired Clemmons and one Robert Dunbar also a Settler at the Natchez who lived with him to go back to the landing and try to find Out their Numbers and what they were come about which they accordingly did and Shortly returned brought him Word that their Numbers appeared to be between four & Six hundred—That Colonel Willing had Sent a party of Men to take a large Batteau which was laying at the White Cliffs about 15 Miles below the Landing and which was laden with Six thousand Bushels of Indian Corn That he had also ordered all the Inhabitants of the Natchez District who were Single men to Join him—and the others who were well Affected to him to remove over to the Spanish side of the River within fifteen days—that They had taken Several Prisoners on their Way down the River (to Wit) John Blommart Esq' a Magistrate of this Province—at Aux Arcs—M* Alex* M*Intosh & Will*m. Eason Planters at the Natchez who were going up the River, Robert Welsh and three others, at Watkin’s Landing, and this Informant also saith the he was told Parties had been sent out to take M* Thompson a Gentleman who lately arrived from Jamaica—And that he saw his Negroes drove in pass’t his House and Donald McPherson who lived at the next Plantation below this Informants & whom he understands to have been Clerk of the Court of Quarter Sessions at the Natchez—That William Hiorn Esq* also a Magistrate was Carried in under a Guard and his Negroes drove in That they had also Seized M* Mcintosh’s Property—That Jeremiah Roulh a Settler also in the said District who had Joined them called at this Informants House, in his way to take his son in Law Isaac Johnson Esquire, also a Magistrate and shewed him (Dawes) ropes of the kind wherewith he had Tied Donald McP[h]erson, and said he had orders to Tie all those and bring them along who refused to go in—that Dunbar and Clemmons farther told this Informant that another party were sent to take Anthony Hutchins Esquire a Magistrate of the Quorum—and this Informant also saith that he saw Several of his Neighbours & other Settlers to the Number of Thirty at least going to Join Colonel Willing—that they all seemed very happy upon the Occassion and desired him to go with them which he (fearing the Worst) Promised to do, but that he concealed himself in a Cane Brake and while he lay their Mrs Dunbar (the wife of Robert Dunbar) came down for Water—and seeing him told him that she had been informed by Henry Bradley and James Truly both Inhabitants of the District
that Colonel Willing was about to send them off Express to the Chactaw Nation and that they had called at his House for him to go with them. That this Informant staid in the Cane Brake until Saturday morning Early when he made his Escape and passed through the Chactaw Nation And that when he came to the Six Towns he desired the Indians to Seize Bradley and Truly should they come into the Nation—and to open all Letters but those directed for Pensacola and Mobile which they Promised to do—that he saw but Two white Men in the whole Nation—The commissarys having gone down as he Understood with a Number of the Chactaws to Visit the Superintendant at Pensacola—that he sent off an Indian Express to Mobile to alarm the Inhabitants which express however only arrive half a day before him. That he got there on Friday last the 6th Instant late at night and came from thence to this Town where he arrived Yesterday about noon—and this Informant farther saith that he could not learn positively what Willing and his party meant to do at the Natchez—but that it was by some thought he meant to repair the old Fort there and place some men in it and also that Some time before this party arrived he Spoke with a Batteau Man at the Natchez who said he had then just come from Fort Pitt and that there were between Forty and fifty large Batteaus there, but for what purpose he knew not and that some of these Batteaus had gone adrift with the Fresh and farther this Informant saith not Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola this 10th day of March 1778 before His Excellency in Council Attest Richd Combauld D Cler Concii

His Excellency also mentioned to the Board that in the present Situation of Affairs he Conceived it to be the duty of every Publick Officer under the Crown in this Town in Particular and the Province in General to exert themselves with the utmost Zeal to Support His Majestys Government and Lawfull Authority—and as he had for sometime observed that numbers of Strangers daily resort to this Town from the Rebellious Colonies or Elsewhere whose Characters for Loyalty and attachment to His Majestys Interest are (if not to be Suspected) at least unknown—they not having thought proper to call upon those in Publick authority to profess and make known their Allegiance to His Majesty and their disapprobation of the present Rebellion Agreeable to an order Published by the Magistrates of this Town on the 24th of June 1776 to that Effect His Excellency therefore Submitted to the Board whether it would not be proper that an order of Council be made and Published Commanding all Strangers whomsoever who now are in this Town and all those who hereafter may arrive in the same during these troublesome times within five days after Publication of this order or their arrival as aforesaid personally to appear before some or one of His Majestys Justices of the Peace or other Publick Officer of Government there to give a good and Satisfactory Account of themselves declaring who they are from whence they came & what their Views and designs may be in coming to this Province and if required take the Oath of Allegiance and the other Oaths required by Law and to Testify their entire disapprobation of the Rebellious measures now carrying on in the Kings Colonies of North America and all Persons who shall or may disregard Evade or disobey this order will be deemed liable to the Penalties and Punishments mentioned in a late
Act of Parliament of Great Britain "Entitled an act to empower His Majesty to Secure and detain Persons Charged with or Suspected of the Crime of High Treason Committed in any of His Majestys Colonies or Plantations in america or on the High Seas or the Crime of Piracy;" and That the intent of the said order may be the more Effectually carried into Execution that all and every the Inhabitants of this Town and in particular all Innholders Tavern keepers Retailers of Spirituous Liquors House keepers who entertain Lodgers be hereby required and Commanded within Five days from the Publication of the Said Order on their receiving any Strangers into their Houses to report and give Information to the Clerk of this Board of all Strangers who now are or hereafter may be at their said Houses as lodgers or otherwise upon pain of forfeiting their Licences and being prosecuted with the utmost Rigour of the Law

The Board Unanimously concurring with His Excellency in the necessity of such a Measure It was therefore ordered that the Clerk of this Board do by Publick advertisement notify the Inhabitants thereof that they may take one Notice and Govern themselves Accordingly

And then the Board Adjourned—

1. Lt. Col. Alexander Dickson, commanding officer of British troops at Mobile.
2. Fort Charlotte.
3. Amite River.
5. Fort Panmure.
6. Known as "North's Act," the law authorized holding suspects without benefit of habeas corpus.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE

March 1778 Barbados So 67 Leagues—
Tuesday 10. At 6 AM saw several casks Floating by which suppose was thrown overboard by the chace. At 8 am made the signal to speak with the Ceres, & finding that the Chace was Lightening & that we did not gain upon her, left off chace she being then 4 Leag distant, & Hauled the Wind to the Southward.—
Barbados So 90 Leagues
Light Airs & fair. At 5 PM saw several Casks floating by, sent the Boat & Examined them, proved to be Empty Beef & Water Casks. which was thrown overboard by the Raleigh. The Ceres in Company.—

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/60, part 2, fol. 59.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES

March 1778 [off Guadeloupe]
Tuesday 10 at 9 A.M found we did not Come up wth the Chace Do. Veer’d Ship as Did the Ariadne & Stood to the Sth ward Latt’d 17°.. 34 N
First part Light Winds Midd'c. & Latt'c. fresh Breezes & Cloudy P.M & A.M Nothing Material Peop'c Employ'd Repairing the Rigging

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 197. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.

GOVERNOR MARQUIS DE BOULLÉ TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

(A Copy:) A la Martinique le 10th Mars 1778
Monsieur

J'ai L'Honneur d'écrire à votre Excellence pour me plaindre d'une Frégate de sa Majesté Britanique, appelée le Seafor'd qui a insulté grievement le Pavillon du Roy et manqué au droit des Gens, en attaquant et en prenant sur les cotes de la Martinique un Batiment portant Pavillon blanc qui S'y étoit refugié, et qui S'y étoit meme Echoué. La Chaloupe de cette Frégate a fait feu sur un troupe de Soldats et D'Habitants sans armes, dont un des premiers a été blessé. Je lui demande la punition du Capitaine commandant cette Fregate, la restitution du Batiment; & si elle me refuse une reparation proportionee, je regarderai cet acte come un hostilité caracterisée et qu'elle a autorisé.

Je Porterai egalement plainte á votre Excellence contre differens corsaires de sa Nation qui fouillent, insultent & arrêtent nos caboteurs. si de pareilles Violences estoient repetées, Je la previens que Nos Frégates ne pourroient se dispenser de couler bas tous de ces Pirates q'elles rencontrentoient.

J'ai L'honneur d'etre [&c.]

Le Mïc de Bouille

[Translation] (A Copy:) Martinique the 10th March 1778
Sir

I have the Honor of writing to your Excellency in order to protest against one of his Britannic Majesty's Frigates, named the Seafor'd, that seriously insulted the King's Flag and failed to observe the laws of Nations by attacking and seizing on the coast of Martinique, a Vessel flying a white flag which had taken refuge there, and which had even run aground.1 The Long-boat from the Frigate opened fire on a troop of Soldiers and unarmed Inhabitants, of which one of the former was wounded. I request the punishment of the Captain commanding that Frigate,2 the restitution of the Vessel; & if you refuse me a proportionate reparation, I shall consider this act as one of a marked hostility and one which you have authorized.

I shall also bring protest before your Excellency against different privateers of your Nation which oppress, insult, and stop our coasting vessels. if similar acts of Violence were to be repeated, I warn you that Our Frigates will not be able to excuse themselves from sinking all of those Pirates that they might encounter.

I have the honor to be [&c.]

Le Mïc de Bouille
CAPITaine DE VAISSEAU CHARLES PICot, CHEVALIer DE DAMPIERRE
TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Duplicate au fort royal [Martinique] le 10 mars 1778

Monseigneur,

J'ai l'honneur de Vous rendre compte que mte de Jassaud1 En venant prendre a St pierre le Convoy qui y Est m'a Ecrit que le Samedi Sept de ce mois Voiant une Bt qui alloit Se perdre parcequil Estoit chassé par une fregatte angloise a asseuré Son pavillon d'un coup de canon, ce qui a rassuré le Bt. il a Esté Eseuit a la fre-gatte angloise qui Si est Trouvé la mouchte capte garnier. il lui a parlé avec fermeté & politesse. & L'a conduit au large Toute La nuit.

le Bt chassé Estoit une prize faite par un corsaire americain & chargé de comestible. les colons qui Estoient furieux de ce qu'il y a voit Eu un corsaire americain pris Sous une Baterie3 chantent aujourd huy la palinodie. ils Sont bien difficile a contenter Je Suis avec le plus profound respect Monseigneur

[&c.]

Le chte De Dampierre

[Translation]

Duplicate at Fort Royal Martinique 10th March 1778

My Lord,

I have the honor of sending you an account that Mr. de Jassaud,1 while coming to St. Pierre to take the Convoy assembled there, wrote to me that on Saturday the Seventh of this month, Seeing a Ship, which was going to be lost because she was being chased by an English frigate, he confirmed his colors with a cannon shot which reassured the Ship. He Then Made for the English frigate which Proved to be the Fly, Captain Garner.2 He spoke to him with firmness & politeness & escorted her to sea All through the night.

The Ship being chased was a prize captured by an American privateer & laden with foodstuffs. The colonists, who were furious that an American privateer was taken under a Battery,3 are today recanting. They are quite difficult to satisfy. I am with the most profound respect My Lord [&c.]

the Chevalier De Dampierre

1. French Navy frigate Amphitrite (30 guns), Lieutenant de vaisseau André Charles, Chevalier de Jassaud de Thorame, commander.
March 11

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 11\textsuperscript{th} 1778

Order'd, That Thomas Lewis for Sundry Work for Brig\textsuperscript{1} Favorite as p't Bill be p'd . . . £9. 0. 6—

Order'd, That Mr Ivers\textsuperscript{2} receive of Lazarus Goodwin for Cap't Holmes\textsuperscript{3} Expences & Time for himself & Men to Plimouth after Schooner Elizabeth, & for disappointment . . . £40. 0. 16/.  

1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. Thomas Ivers.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN ISRAEL TURNER

Cap't I. Turner, War-Office, Boston March 11\textsuperscript{th} 1778

You being Master of the Brig Dolphin,\textsuperscript{1} now ready to sail, Your Orders are to proceed to Bilboa in Spain, & on your arrival there, to deliver your Letters to Mess'\textsuperscript{2} Joseph Gardoqui & Sons, to whom you are consign'd.—When you have discharged your Cargo, get your Vessel ready to load back, & when Loaded—make all the dispatch in your power, for this or any other Eastern Port in this, or in the State of New-Hampshire, & immediately after your Arrival give us Notice by an Express—if you should be so Unfortunate as to be taken on your passage to Bilboa, either burn or thro overboard all your letters. Avoid as much as possible Speaking with any Vessells at Sea and be careful of the Vessells Stores & Provisions.—We wish you a good Voyage & safe Return.

By Order of the Board of War

P.S. You are to take in Salt sufficient to Ballast your Vessel but you are by no means to load your Vessel deep.—

I Acknowledge the foregoing to be a true Copy of the Orders I have receiv'd of the Hon't Board of War and promise to Obey the same

Israel Turner

1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.
2. See Massachusetts Board of War to Joseph Gardoqui & Sons, immediately below.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO JOSEPH GARDOQUI & SONS

Gent'n, War Office Boston March 11\textsuperscript{th} 1778

We have been honor'd with your sundry favors of the 27 April 30\textsuperscript{th} May 17 July 30\textsuperscript{th} & 31\textsuperscript{st} August 18\textsuperscript{st} Sept\textsuperscript{e} 8\textsuperscript{th} & 18\textsuperscript{th} October & 15\textsuperscript{th} Nov. & note in conformity their several Contents. We are sorry to inform you that all our adventures both to
and from your Port have miscarried, but we hope this will meet with better fortune. The Bearer of this Capt° Israel Turner in our Brig° Dolphin is loaded with an assorted Cargo, to your address as P° Invoice & Bill of Lading, which we now enclose & desire you will sell the same for the most it will yeild & invest the Neet proceeds together with the old Ballance in such Articles as are mention'd underneath in proportion to each of them. We entreat you to give Capt° Turner all possible dispatch & as by agreement he is to receive £60 Sterling on his safe arrival in Bilboa & the Crew one months pay, this you will advance to him, besides what moneys may be necessary for his Disbursments. We are very respectfully &c.

By order

Sam° P Savage Pres°

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Inches</th>
<th>Fathom</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Cable</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>120 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>120 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shroud Hawser</td>
<td>7 ½</td>
<td>200 Fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>if in Two Coils one to be 6 fathoms Longer than the other—</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 main Stay</td>
<td>10 ¼</td>
<td>14 Fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 spring Stay</td>
<td>8 ½</td>
<td>14 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mizen Stay</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>10 Fathom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Fore d°</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 spring d°</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>10 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Coil</td>
<td>5 Inch Ropes</td>
<td>120 d° Topmast Shrouds</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Coil</td>
<td>5 ¼</td>
<td>for Mizon Shrouds 120 fath°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>160 d° back Stays</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>30 d° Topmast d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>4 ½ d°</td>
<td>30 d° for Spring d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>5 ½ d°</td>
<td>80 d° for Topsail Sheets</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>4 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d°</td>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>120 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 d°</td>
<td>3 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>3 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° each for Lanyards &amp;c.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>3 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° each</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>3 d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>2 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>2 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>2 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carried up—</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bro° up</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Coils</td>
<td>2 Inch Ropes</td>
<td>120 Fathom each</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 d°</td>
<td>1 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 d°</td>
<td>1 ½ d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 d°</td>
<td>12 Thread Ratlin</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 d°</td>
<td>9 d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 d°</td>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>6 d°</td>
<td>120 d° d°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10...°...0</td>
<td>4 d°</td>
<td>Spun Yarn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10...°...0</td>
<td>3 d°</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Dear Sir

Boston 11th March 1778

I Drew on You for fifteen hundred Pounds in favour of Mr Waldren which bill Please to honour as P\textsuperscript{t} Draft. the Ocation of this was the Guns\textsuperscript{2} that come down for Cap\textsuperscript{m} Smedly\textsuperscript{3} are not fit for any thing and this Gentleman whome the Draft is in favour hath Promis\textsuperscript{d} the Guns to me that was taken at Providence by Cap\textsuperscript{m} Rathbun\textsuperscript{4} no news I am Your Friend

John Lamb

weather being Extreemely bad have not been Able to Do much Since I come Down the above Bill is Drawn in favour of the bairer


1. Jonathan Waldron, merchant at Stonington, Conn.
2. The cannon for Connecticut Navy ship \textit{ Defence}, which were cast at the Salisbury Furnace, Conn.
4. The 16 guns captured in the Jamaica letter of marque ship \textit{Mary} by the Continental Navy sloop \textit{Providence}, at New Providence I.
Sir Wethersfield 11th Mar. 1778

The Trumbull Frigate which was built under my Direction in this State is Still Block'd up by the Enemy,¹ The Captain of her² Proposes to make an Attempt to get her out Sometime this Month, I find myself in want of Cash to pay off the Bills which are Still due from the Frigate which will Amount to Twenty Thousand Dollars, which Sum Please to Send me an Order for on the Loan Office in This State by the Bearer Col. Wadsworth³ who Can give Your Honor any Information Respecting the Frigate which you might wish to know—I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Bars Deane


MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND

March 1778

[anchored off Philadelphia]

Wednesd² 11th. [AM] Sent a Midshipman & 7 Men to Assist in fitting the Philadelphia Gally—

[anchored off Philadelphia]

Little Wind with Sleet & rain [PM] people Employd on Sundrys, The Experiment, Brune & Convoy from Rhode Isld ar- rived at Billingsport, and the Hay [transports] proceeded up to the Town, also the Nottingham Transport Laden with Stores for the Army from Cork.¹ In their way up the Men of War destroy’d the Transport that had fallen into the Enemys Hands at Port Pen and retook the Schooner²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964, fols. 90-91.

1. Transport ship Nottingham, L. Bowden, master, 28 guns, 600 tons burthen, three decks, built on the Thames River in 1764, owned by Durand & Co., London. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777-1778.
2. On 9 Mar. the transports Kitty and Mermaid with hay were burned at Port Penn, Del., by Capt. John Barry. The armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, was recaptured the same day by H.M.S. Experiment and H.M.S. Brune from Barry’s armed boats north of Reedy Island. See Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 9 Mar., above, and Captain James Ferguson to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar., below.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE, R.N.

By &c. &c.

Having thought it necessary for the present to Station the Experiment under your Command at Billingsport, for the better preserving the open Communication of the River; You are hereby required and directed to place the Ship near that place, and to afford all possible Assistance and protection to Ships passing the Obstructions layed down by the Enemy between Mud Island and Billingsport.

And whereas the Passage through the lower Chevaux de Frize is at present very narrow and confined; it is most earnestly recommended to You whilst you re-
main on this Service to Use every means in your power to widen the Passage by either removing some of the Chevaux de Frize, or pulling them to pieces as you shall think fit; and any materials, or Assistance that you may require on this important Business, will be most readily granted upon your Application.

The Boats employed on the River in Supplying the Town with Provisions, having regular Passes from the Majistirates of the Police, and limited for a certain time, are to be allowed to pass without hindrance or Molestation, provided they call onboard to shew their permission.

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 11th. March 1778.

A. S. Hamond

PBENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

In Council

Sir Lancaster March 11. 1778.

The enclosed is copy of a letter written by the Navy Board of Pennsylvania,\(^1\) which the Council thought proper to refer with such intelligence respecting the boats \&c in Delaware as Captain Huston\(^2\) shall be able to give to your Excellency. However unwilling the State may be to lose their little force on Delaware, their confidence in your wisdom will induce a ready obedience to your Excellency's Orders in that and every other military department. Perhaps it may be necessary to take effectual measures to prevent the men belonging to the boats from joining the enemy upon their being ordered to sink the galleys &c.

Captain Huston will receive orders from you to the Navy Board. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Tho Wharton junr Pres't


1. See Pennsylvania Navy Board to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 5 Mar., above.
2. Capt. Thomas Houston, Pennsylvania Navy.

PBENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

In Council

Gentlemen Lancaster March 11th. 1778

Your letter of the fifth Instant\(^1\) by Captain Huston\(^2\) the Council have thought it prudent to refer to his Excellency Gen' Washington; and have recommended Captain Huston to attend on him with such intelligence as he can give respecting the fleet of our State. However unwillingly we may see this little fleet destroyed or abandoned we must not hesitate to obey the orders which his Excellency may finally give in this case; Otherwise we shall get into confusion which will be fatal to us: And we are confident His Excellency would not order the galleys to be sunk without seeing a real necessity for so doing.

The Council intend writing to Mr Pancoast\(^3\) respecting the Carriages but they expect very little from it, and recommend you to depend on your own exertions to have the Guns &c\(^4\) removed if the General shall order it.
The very instant I can furnish you with money as well to pay the fleet as for the Commissary Mr. W. C. Bradford shall set off with it. I am with respect [&c.]

T. W.


1. See Pennsylvania Navy Board to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 5 Mar., above.
2. Capt. Thomas Houston, Pennsylvania Navy.
3. Capt. David Pancoast, Flower’s Artillery Artificers Regiment.
6. President Thomas Wharton, Jr.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY

Captain John Barry

Sir [York, Pa.] March 11th 1778

We have received your letter of the 8th instant and congratulate you on the successful commencement of your expedition and hope it will be attended with Similar advantages to the Public and Glory to the gallant Commander, brave officers & men concerned in it, throughout the whole course. The good Opinion you have of your Prize Schooner has determined us to purchase her for a Cruizer, you will therefore obtain the consent of the Partys who took her, have her fairly valued, and take her at that evaluation for the public. She is to be called the Wasp, and as you have represented her to be properly equipped in every particular for an Armed Vessel, you will see that she is officered & manned as soon as possible, take the command of her yourself or bestow it on some brave Active prudent officer. You will employ her there so long as you shall think prudent, but should you apprehend there will be danger of her falling into the hands of the enemy you will send her out of the Bay into Senepuxent, Chincoteague or any of the Inlets on the Coast, where you will be able to collect a full complement of Men if not well manned before—That done let her take such station off Cape Henlopen as to be able to descry the enemies Vessels coming in & going out of the Capes and to secure a Retreat should she fall in with any Vessels of Superior force. We observe that you have advised General Washington of your success, and expect you have furnished him with Inventories of what was on board your Prizes. Any articles which he may direct to be kept for the use of the Army you will retain having them properly valued and deliver them as he may direct. With regard to the general distribution of the Prize money it is our opinion it should be distributed according to the number of Men & Guns in each Boat concerned in the Capture. As to the distribution among the officers and Men in the Continental Boats (If no previous agreement had been entered into) it must be made agreeable to the Continental Regulations, but if those Regulations Should Appear not to be adapted to the peculiar circumstances of your expedition, we consent that you should enter into such agreement with your officers and Men as shall be most satisfactory to you & them. We approve of your consulting the Honorable Nicholas Vandyke Esq’ when necessary and would have you agreeable to your Instructions, put your Prize goods under his care or any other person you may think proper, and continue to pursue the main object of your expedition with all your usual vigour and activity. The
Prisoners you have taken or shall take you will deliver to the commander of that Department of the main Army which may be most convenient to you. We thank you for the early intelligence of your success—your well known bravery and good conduct gives us Strong hopes of hearing from you often on Similar occasions With the best wishes for your Success We are [&c.]

P: S: Please to transmit to us an Inventory of the effects you have Captured. enclosed is Lieutenant Cokely’s receipt for 50 Dollars which he will account with you for.

1. Not found. However, see Captain John Barry to General George Washington, 9 Mar., above.
2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, mounting eight 4-pounders, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.
3. Lt. James Coakley (Cokely, Cokelys), Continental Marines, who had been assigned to Barry’s frigate Effingham.

"THE SLOOP CONGRESS PAY ROLE 15TH. FEB⁶ UP TO 11TH MARCH"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mens Names</th>
<th>Time Entry</th>
<th>Discharge¹</th>
<th>discharg²</th>
<th>months</th>
<th>wages pr month</th>
<th>Am't Brought Over</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wm Skinner</td>
<td>th 15 Feb⁶</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>25 days</td>
<td>at £15—</td>
<td>12.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ab Kieble</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 12—</td>
<td>10.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo Scriver</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7..10</td>
<td>6.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Levin Hose</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo Stone</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barry Freeman</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Nugent</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Dawson</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Brownlow</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sab Cole</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Luis</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[T]ho Pemoh</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 5—</td>
<td>4.3.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partrick Armour</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Cary</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>do—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>at 7—</td>
<td>5.16.8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

£217..12..0

By 3 days allowed Capt Skinner—1..10
£310.. 7..""

Deduct part of John Vina’s Wages disallowed 3.15.4

306..11.8


HENRY LOWES TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JORDON, JR.

Sir

Somerset [County, Md.] Mch. 11. 1778

Have taken the liberty to trouble you on acc⁰ of a heavy loss I have lately Mett with, on Sunday night last¹ I had a New Schooner loaded with wheat stolen from my Landing & on Monday I hear they were Seen going down our Sound²—there-
fore Conclude they are gone to the Ships—Since which I am Informed Some Villians who left this place last Summer & Join'd Dunmore\(^2\) were Skulking ab' last week—from the method in Which She was taken, I think if I Coud get ab\(^4\) Shoud meet with Some Redress—Shoud therefore Ever Acknowledge it as a Singular favour youd grant me a flagg or Permission to go down the Bay in search of hir.—

The Boat I propose to go in if a flagg can be had is a Small Sch\(^5\) John Parker Mast\(^c\) have not to add but am [&c.]

Henry Lowes—

The Value of Sch\(^5\) & Cargoe is ab\(^1\) £460.0.0—
Since writing the Above I am Credibly Inform'd one Cannon, who Belonged to C\(^a\) Walkers Gally\(^4\) is gone & that there are a great Number of Men Com\(^d\) down from Sussex\(^5\) to get off.

HL

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-100.
1. 8 Mar.
2. Tangier Sound.
5. Sussex County, Del.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Wednesday the 11th day of March 1778.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Store, deliver to Mr David Anderson for the use of the Officers and sailors on Board the ship Dragon, thirty pair shoes, ten pair stockings, twenty shirts, and as much Cloth as will make two suits of Cloaths with trimings on his paying for the same.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 362.

GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON JOSÉ DE GÁLVEZ

N\(^o\) 130. Exmo Soe

Mui Soe mio: Aprovecho de esta primera ocasion para participar a V.E. como ha llegado una pequena partida de Americanos sobre esteRio Misisipi mandada por el Capitan Willing, apoderandose de los puertos Ingleses nombrados Concordia, Arkansas,\(^1\) Natches, y Manchak\(^2\)

Muchos vecinos y havitantes de estos establecimientos pasaron con sus bienes en nuestros territorios reclamando la proteccion del Soberano q\(^e\) les he acordado, pero los q\(^e\) no lo executaron por falta de tiempo y no quisieron abrazar el partido de las treze provincias unidas, ò a lo menos hazer juramento de neutralidad, fueron hechos prisoneros de Guerra, y los negros y demas bien\(^e\) quesclae encontraron han sido aprendidos y pillaados por sus enemigos,

Tambien han apresado una fragata mercante de diez y seis cañones\(^5\) que se hallava en el ante dho puerto de Manchak, un Bergantin que estava en las pasas de la embocadura de este rio\(^4\) pronto a salir, y todas las Canoas q\(^e\) encontraron navegandolo.

Por la adjunta copia se enterara V.E. de la Capitulacion hecha por los vecinos y havitantes del Establecim\(^10\) de Natches con el enunciado Cap\(^n\) Willing.\(^5\)
La política que he tenido con haver acordado a los Realistas la proteccion de S.M. q\r\nreclamaron segun consta del Bando que incluyo,\n\nno solo fué para que no tuviesen nada que arguir sobre la que tengo concedida a sus contrarios, respecto a que la Ley—deve ser igual en la neutralidad que guardamos, permitiendo a estos depositer en esta Ciudad las presas hechas contra aquellos.

Con esta dha politica espero sacar grandes ventajas en beneficio del Rey y de esta Provincia, En lo primero por que todos los efectos como ahi, pieles &\n\nque han salvado è introducido en nuestros territorios no saldan de ellos sin lisencia mia y por consiguiente sin pagar los devidos derechos de Extraccion, y En lo segundo por que los negros tanto apresados como los que han sido refujiados en nuestros Dominios, cuios dueños piensan retirarse a Europa seran vendidos y comprados por estos havitantes ni a la mitad de su valor, respecto a la prontitud con que deven hirse los proprietarios, y dudando si el Rey permite que en los puertos de España venidan los insurgentes las presas y sus cargazones, se executara tacitamente la de los dichos negros por los interesados para que jamas pueda constar que Yo huviesse tenido conocimiento de esta maniobra afin de evitar todo argum\n\ny queja de parte de la corte de Londres sobre este particular.

La expedicion Americana lleg\r\nos en las inmediaciones de esta Ciudad donde esta campada con consentimiento mio, y si antes de su salida ocurriese alguna novedad digna de la atencion de V.E. se la comunicarè oportunamente para su inteligencia y la de S.M.\n
Todo lo que traslado a la noticia de V.E. para que sirviendose instruir al Rey de este acaecimiento y de mis providencias se digne prevenirme lo que fuere de su r\r\nagrado.

Nuestro Soé que a V.E. los m\r\n\n que deseo—Nueva Orleans 11. de Marzo de 1778 Ex\r\n\n[&c.]

Bern\r\ndo. de Galvez

[Translation]

No. 130.

Most Excellent Sir:

My dear Sir:

I shall take this first opportunity to notify Your Excellency that a small party of Americans commanded by Captain Willing, has arrived on the Mississippi River, seizing the English posts called Concordia, Arkansas,\n\nNatchez, and Manchac.\n
Many neighbors and inhabitants of these establishments pass through our territories with their goods, demanding protection of the Sovereign who has accorded it to them, but those who did not do it for lack of time and did not want to embrace the party of the thirteen United Colonies, or at least to take an oath of neutrality, were taken as prisoners of War, and their negroes and other personal belongings were taken and seized and pillaged by their enemies.

They have also seized a merchant ship of sixteen guns\n\nwhich was obtained at the aforementioned post of Manchac, a Brigantine that was passing through the mouth of this river,\n\npreparing to depart, and all the Canoes they encountered on it.

The attached copy is to notify Your Excellency of the Capitulation made to the said Captain Willing by the neighbors and inhabitants of the Natchez establishment.\n
The policy I have had of according to the Royalists the protection of His Majesty which they claimed according to the Proclamation, which I am including,\n\nwas not only so that they would have nothing to reproach us with as far as what I
have conceded to their adversaries, with respect to which the law should be equal in the neutrality we are maintaining, allowing them to deposit in this City the prizes made against them.

With this said policy I hope to derive considerable advantages for the King and for this Province. In the first place, because all the goods such as indigo, furs, etc., which the parties saved and brought into our territories will not be sold by them without my permission, and consequently they will have to pay us the proper Export duties, and in the second place, because so many negroes were seized as well as those who have taken refuge in our Dominions, whose owners want to return to Europe, will be sold and purchased by these inhabitants at barely half their value, depending on how quickly the owners want to leave, and doubting whether the King will allow the rebels to sell the seized ships and their cargoes in Spanish ports, the sale of the negroes by those concerned must take place quietly so that it cannot be proven that I know of this business, so as to avoid any quarrels or complaints by the Court of London on this matter.

The American expedition came near this City where it is encamped with my consent, and if before their departure anything new happens worthy of Your Excellency's attention I will notify you promptly, for your information and that of His Majesty.

Regarding everything brought to Your Excellency's attention which serves to inform the King of this event and of the measures I have taken, please inform me of His Majesty's pleasure.

May Our Lord keep you many years—New Orleans 11. of March 1778. Most Excellent Sir. [&c.]

Bernardo de Galvez


1. Concord, or Concordia, to be distinguished from the settlement called Concordia on the Spanish side of the Mississippi across from Natchez, was apparently on the English side in Illinois Country, for on 2 Feb., fourteen English settlers wrote Galvez from the Spanish Arkansas Post petitioning for protection, stating that they "upon their arrival at the English side found the Place called Concord abandoned and understood that Captain Willing left Orders that nobody should remain there." Quoted in Charles R. Smith, *Marines in the Revolution: A History of the Continental Marines in the American Revolution, 1775–1783* (Washington: History and Museums Division, Headquarters, U.S. Marine Corps, 1975), 184. The British settlement called Arkansas, to be distinguished from the Spanish Arkansas Post near the confluence of the Arkansas and Mississippi Rivers, may have been the place identified as Old Arkansas, about 100 miles north of Arkansas Post, below the River St. Francis, on B. Romans' 1776 map of the southern British colonies. "A General Map of the Southern British Colonies in America . . .," by B. Romans, 1776, reproduced in Kenneth Nabenzahl, *Atlas of the American Revolution* (Chicago: Rand McNally, 1974), 16-17.

2. Notation in left margin: "El Gobierno de Luisiana, Da ga del arribo en el rio Misisipi de una pequena partida de Americanos. Puestos que han tomado, Presas hechas, y proteccion acordada a los qe la reclamaron, Incluyendo copia de la capo hecha p' los vecinos de Natchez, y concluye dando parte de su politica, y ventejas qe espera sacar con esta"; translation: "The Governor of Louisiana notes the arrival of a small party of Americans on the Mississippi River, the posts they have taken, the prizes they have made, and the protection accorded those who laid claim to it, including a copy of the capitulation drawn up by those who live in the neighborhood of Natchez, and concludes by giving some of his policies and the advantages which can be derived from them."

3. Ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.


5. For the text of the capitulation, see Minutes of the Governor's Council of West Florida, 17 Mar., below.

6. Proclamation of Governor Don Bernardo de Galvez, 3 Mar., above.
GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON JOSÉ DE GÁLVEZ

No. 131.

Exmo Sr.

Mui Sr mio: En Consecuencia del aviso que pasè al Congresò de las Provincias unidas segun di quenta a V.E. de hallarse depositados en esta Ciudad los generos que por Rl disposiòn se me han dirijido de esos Reinos con destino a su servicio, han despachado los diputados al Capitan Willing con una partida a su Cargo que se ha introducido sobre este rio Misisipi y conducidose por el hasta esta Capital:1

A su arribo me entregò dos cartas de los citados diputados del Congreso con una Zertificacion del Presidente que los Autoriza (Cuias Copias fielmente traduci-das acompanio.)2 por las que me participan esta expedicion, previniendome que me deve wre entender con d. Olivero Polock su agente en las remesas de dhos generos bien sean por el rio, ó por mar en las Embarcaciones que flete ó compre a este fin.

V.E. vera la solicitud que me hazen de proveer a el Agente del Caudal que hu-viere menester para sus operaciones a la que no sè aun si deverè asentar, temiendo no Sea del agrad de S.M. este suplemto, aunque me aseguran lo contrario, y quizas me determinarè quando llegue el Caso siendo moderada la Cantidá que pidiere y que ella no perjudique a las obligaciones de Esta Provincia, confiado en que auxiliandolos con fuertes partidos de generos no tomara a mal el Rey que en esta conseqüencia me huviesse resuelto a librarla, y que su Rl benignidad se dignara aprovar este Conducta enteramente dictada por mi amor y Zelo al servicio de S.M. que deseo azentar para merezer sus RS sufragios.

Nuestro Sr guarde a V.E. los ms a que deseo. Nueva Orleans 11. de Marzo de 1778. [&c.]

Bernardo de Galve

[Translation]

No. 131.

Most Excellent Sir

My dear Sir:

In Consequence of the information that I sent to the Congress of the united Colonies, as I informed Your Excellency, of the arrival in this City of the goods that by Royal disposition were directed to me from those Kingdoms destined for its service, the deputies sent Captain Willing with a party under his command, who descended the Mississippi River to this Capital.1

On his arrival he delivered to me two letters from the said deputies of the Congress with a Certification of the President that gives them Authorization (Copies of which, faithfully translated, are enclosed)2 by which they inform me about this expedition, urging me to assist Mr. Oliver Pollock, its well-known agent, in the sending of the said goods by the river, or rather in the Ships that he charters or buys for this purpose.

Your Excellency will see the request they made of me to provide to the Agent of the Property what he needs for his operations, to which I did not know whether I ought to assent, dreading that this act of supplying may not be the pleasure of His Majesty. Nevertheless they assured me to the contrary; this perhaps fixed my determination, setting Bounds to the Quantity requested so that it might not injure the obligations of This Province. My confidence that in aiding them with large amounts of goods I would not offend the King led me to deliver the supplies. May
his Royal goodness deign to approve this Conduct, dictated entirely by my love and Zeal for the service of His Majesty, which I desire to affirm in order to merit his Royal favor.

May Our Lord keep Your Excellency many years, as I desire. New Orleans 11. of March 1778. [&c.]

Bernardo de Galvez


1. Marginal notation: "El Govern° de la Luisiana, Dando g° de la llegada del Cap° Willing con una partida de Americanos en solicitud de Efectos, incluyendo copias de las cartas de los diputados del Congreso y Zertificacion del presidente, hase presente la pretencion q° hazen estos de suplir a el Agente del Caudal necesario p° sus operaciones." Translation: "The Governor of Louisiana reports the arrival of Capt. Willing with a party of Americans, asking for goods, enclosing copies of the letters from the deputies of Congress and certification of the president, presenting their pretensions to ask them to supply the agent of the property what is required for their operations."

2. The enclosed Spanish translations, filed with the letter, are of letters to Don Bernardo de Gálvez from Continental Secret Committee, 12 June 1777, and Committee of Commerce, 24 Oct. and 21 Nov. 1777, and the President of Congress's certification of the letters, signed by John Hancock and dated 24 Oct. 1777. For the original English of the letters see Letters of Delegates, 25: 624-26, 635-38.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AEOLUS, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS

March 1778
Wedn° 11

Body of the Mone [Mona Passage] NE. dist. 4 Miles at 7 AM—Porto Rico NE. 8 or 9 Lgs—at 8 gave Chace to a Sail to the West°—

D° [Mona Passage] N 34° E 10 [Miles]

Fresh Gales & fair—Still in Chace—at 2 PM. carried away the fore topmast Stud. Sail Yard.—at ½ past 3. fir’d a Shot & bro’t too the Chace—a French Brig from Cayene to Port au Prince w° an American Cargo on b°—took Possession of her on Suspicion—

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/4107, part 1.


LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARA DEN

[St. Pierre, Martinique]

Remarks on Wednesday March 11th, 1778

These 24 Hours Moderate, Clear pleasant Weather Received on board 2 Tierces Molasses 1 bar° Flour and one Cord of Wood.

This Morning a Fleet of American Merchantmen sailed under the Convoy of Two French Frigates

D, MSaE, Log of the Brigantine Tyrannicide (November 1777-May 1778).
H. SYMSON TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir

Grenada 11th. March 1778

I have the honor to enclose herewith a duplicate of my last of the 16th. January, also duplicate list of all Captures which have been condemned and of recaptures tried in the Court of Vice Admiralty of Grenada and the Grenadines since the commencement of the present Rebellion in America to which is added a recapture not included in the Original List, viz. the Snow York, taken by his Majesty's Ship Pelican—It appeared by the depositions of the American Master & Mate that she was taken by an American Privateer when on a Voyage from Cork bound to N. York, but I could not trace to what Part she belonged, nor the Snow or the Former masters names; I presume their Lordships will cause public notice to be given of it in the London Gazettes.

I have the honor to be Sir [&c.]

H Symson

[Enclosure]

Duplicate

Grenada 16th. Jany. 1778—

Sir

In compliance with the directions of the Lords of the Admiralty signified to me in your Letter of the 30th. Sept' I have the honor to enclose herewith a list of all Captures that have been condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of this Island, since the breaking out of the Rebellion in North America, specified in the manner directed. 1

I have not as yet received the list of Captures condemned at Tobago, but believe there are none. I shall however be able to transmit a certain account by the next Packet, along with a duplicate of this.—As to those condemned at St. Vincents, the Letter which I lately had the occasion to write you, would explain my situation as Judge of the Court in that Island which may prevent their Lordships from receiving the desired information, unless a Letter has been also addressed to the Judge there, which I find has on some occasions been done.

I have the honor to be Sir [&c.]

H Symson

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/3885. Addressed below close: "To Philip Stephens Esq." 1. Lists are printed below.
A LIST OF ALL CAPTURES WHICH HAVE OF GRENADA SINCE THE COMMENCEMENT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vessels taken</th>
<th>Captains Names</th>
<th>By what Vessels taken</th>
<th>Captains Names</th>
<th>Under what Commission</th>
<th>When Condemned</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>William Serjeant</td>
<td>Seized by Mathias McNamara Esqr. Lieutenant Governor of the Province of Sene Gambia Africa &amp;ca</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>March 14th., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Catherine</td>
<td>Lazar Trabaud</td>
<td>Transport Ship</td>
<td>John Reid</td>
<td>True Love</td>
<td>Not known</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Oliver Cromwell</td>
<td>Herman Courter</td>
<td>Sloop of War</td>
<td>James Jones</td>
<td>Beaver</td>
<td>June 18th., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Orange</td>
<td>John Leighton</td>
<td>Privateer Sloop</td>
<td>James Dougal</td>
<td>Howe</td>
<td>No Commission July 1st., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Rebecca</td>
<td>Putnam Cleves</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>July 9th., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Driver</td>
<td>Caleb Hogg</td>
<td>Privateer Brig</td>
<td>Daniel Campbell</td>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td>Septemb'r 22d., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Cleora</td>
<td>Richard Ellingwood</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Septemb'r 22d., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>John Sloane</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>Septemb'r 22d., 1777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Union</td>
<td>William White</td>
<td>Privateer Sloop</td>
<td>James Dougal</td>
<td>Howe</td>
<td>October 10th., 1777</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

A List of Re-Captures which have been Tried in the Vice Admiralty

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vessels retaken</th>
<th>Owners names</th>
<th>by what Vessels retaken</th>
<th>Captains Names</th>
<th>Under what commission</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Brigantine Versus</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>Privateer Brig Revenge</td>
<td>Daniel Campbell</td>
<td>No Commission</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigantine Polly</td>
<td>John Clements of Bristol</td>
<td>Sloop of War Grass-hopper</td>
<td>William Truscott</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Henry</td>
<td>Jeanette &amp; Honoré Philip of Grenada</td>
<td>Government Sloop Bottetourt</td>
<td>James Connor</td>
<td>From Lord Macartney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow York</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>Brig Pelican</td>
<td>Lieut. J. P. Ardesoif</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Grenada

These are to Certify that the foregoing Lists are true Lists of all Captures and the Grenadines, and of the proceedings had therein, taken from the

1. See NDAR 7: 490.
2. See NDAR 9: 102, 104, 121, 125, 195, 325, 545.
4. See NDAR 10: 792, 792n.
### BEEN CONDEMNED IN THE VICE ADMIRALTY COURT OF THE PRESENT REBELLION IN NORTH AMERICA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>to whom Condemned</th>
<th>On what Grounds Condemned</th>
<th>By whom sold</th>
<th>Amount of Sales</th>
<th>the whom Next Proceeds paid</th>
<th>By what Authority paid</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The King</td>
<td>for being the Property of the Rebellious Subjects in North America and trading therefrom</td>
<td>the Marshall of the Court</td>
<td>£137..-..-</td>
<td>Remaining in Court</td>
<td>Lieu* John P. Ardesoi by Order from His Excellency Lord Macartney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>for trading with the Americans</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>1565..12..6</td>
<td>Lieu* John P. Ardesoi by Order from His Excellency Lord Macartney</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Jones</td>
<td>for being the Property of some of the Inhabitants of Pennsylvania in Actual Rebellion</td>
<td>delivered to the Captors</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The King</td>
<td>for being the Property of the Rebellious Subjects in North America &amp; trading therefrom</td>
<td>the Marshall of the Court</td>
<td>1383..14..3</td>
<td>the Owners of ditto Privateer ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>636..12..9</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>1207..16..1</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>729..14..11</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>625..5..4</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>ditto</td>
<td>1636..5..8</td>
<td>ditto ditto ditto ditto ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Court of Grenada and the Grenadines since the Commencement of the present Rebellion in North America

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>date of Sentence</th>
<th>Nature of Sentence</th>
<th>Amount of Sales</th>
<th>to whom paid.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Novemr 12, 1777</td>
<td>to be sold by the Marshal of the Court &amp; after paying £355..11..1 being one eighth of the appraised Value for the use of the Re-Captors, the remainder to remain in Court for the benefit of the Owners of the said Brig Venus</td>
<td>£2518..4..7..-</td>
<td>Ballance remaining in Court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>October 13th 1777</td>
<td>to be restored to the Owner on his paying to the said Will Truscott £299..3.., being one Eighth of the appraised Value</td>
<td>£93..15..</td>
<td>Ballance remaining in Court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>January 21st 1778</td>
<td>to be restored to the Owners on their paying £61..17..6 being one eighth of the of appraised Value for the use of the Re-Captors</td>
<td>£715..</td>
<td>Ballance remaining in Court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>January 21st 1778</td>
<td>to be sold by the Marshal of the Court &amp; after paying £93..15.., being one Eighth of the appraised Value for the use of the Re-Captors the Remainder to remain in Court for the benefit of the Owners of the said Snow York</td>
<td>£715..</td>
<td>Ballance remaining in Court</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

which have been Condemned and all Re-Captures which have been tried in the Vice Admiralty Court of Grenada Registry of the said Court.—

In Faith and Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and affixed the Seal of the said Court this Nineteenth day of February One thousand seven hundred and Seventy eight, and in the Eighteenth Year of His Majesty’s Reign Will Howard

D* Reg* Curt* Vice Admv
March 12

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War-Office, Boston March 12th 1778

Order'd, That Nicholas Bartletts Bill of Disbursements for Brig' Favorite be p’d . . . £19.16.10—

Order’d, That Ebenezer Foster’s Bill for Sundries for Brig’ Favorite be p’d, — a$ . . . £19.11.3—

Order’d, That Mr Ivers pay Isaac Bartlett’s Wages due to him as p’t Portage Bill . . . £51.4.— not p’d at this time4—


1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. Thomas Ivers.
4. This notation is in a different hand.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

TO CAPTAIN HOYSTEED HACKER

Sir Providence March 12th 1778

By Authority Committed to me by the Honob’ Continental Navy Board at Boston,

I hereby Order & direct you to Equip the Ship Collombus under your Command with one Suit of Sails and riging Compleat, take on board her a Sufficint quantity of Ballast, fill all her Watter Casks with Watter, which will answer for Ballast, take on board four Carrige Guns & all The Swival Guns and Cohorns belonging to S’d Ship, also Twenty Small Arms with Sufficint quantity of Amunition for S’d Ship, also twenty Small arms &c.—agrea with Twenty men (Exclusive of your Commission officers) to Carry S’d Ship to N. London, and Embrace the first fair wind & Suitable time after you are ready, and proceed on your Passage for N. London in State of Connecticut, for which Service you are to pay Each man on the arivel of Said Ship Collombus at N. London (fifty Dollars) Or in Case the Winds, or the British Ships of War Should Prevent your Geting Into N. London, you are to pay Each man Respectivly fifty Dollars on your Arivel into any Safe Port, but you are by all means to Endeaver to get into the port of Boston if Disapointed in Geting into N. London afore Said.—

you are to take Care to have on Board your Ship at Sailing a Sufficint quantity of Provisions to last your Ships Company Two months, the above S’d orders & Directions you are to Execute assoon as Posable without delay or loss of time.1

Whatever necessaries you may have Okation for in fitting your Ship you are to Apply to Daniel Tillinghast Esq’ Continental Agent (or) on your arivel at N. London aly to Nath’ Shaw Jun’ Esq’ for necessary Suplys

aquaint the Navy Board at Boston assoon as may be your arivel in port from whom you will Receve further Orders

I wish you Success & a Safe Passage and am [&c.]
L, MH, Charles Pelham Greenough Papers. Addressed at the foot: "To/Hosted Hacker Esq/Commander of the/Ship Columbus/Providence." Endorsed: "Providence 27th. March 1778/We think no better Pilot then your self can be got, therefore we desire you will undertake the/Pilotage of the out of this River yourself, for/with service compensation will be made./on behalf of the board/Wm Vernon."


LEONARD JARVIS TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

The Hon1 the Commiss′ of the Navy Board

Gentlemen Dartmouth [Mass.] Mar 12th. 1778

Your Favour of the 10th Inst1 was handed me just now by Cap′ Bass.1 I shall do all in my Power to procure a Master & hands for the Loyalty—but fear that it will be without Effect: as every Master in our Neighbourhood is engaged—I shall write to M′ Bourroughs2—who Cap′ Bass tells me you mentiond as being likely to go—and shall send to Freetown, where I am told there are some People who are acquainted with Sinepuxent—as soon as I have provided a Master—shall advise you of it—that you may forward his Orders—

M′ Trivett,3 as I have already informd your Board will not suffer me to take any further Charge of the Goods than an Account of them—they have shipt a few Hogsheads of molasses by Cap′ Sturgis Gorham & I have procurd a Sloop to take in a load for the Hyannas—which is also to be deliverd Cap′ Gorham & who I have requested to keep them in his Possession ′till he has Orders from your Hon′ Board or myself—I am sorry to see so little Attention paid by the Officers of the Navy to your Orders—and had I not feard that the Consequences of an Attempt to wrest the Goods out of Trivet's hands might have been a greater Detriment at this time to the publick, than letting them remain till the Condemnation, I should have certainly done it, but if your Hon′ Board thinks otherways & will favour me with your Orders—and procure me Authority to call in the Aid of the Militia—I will certainly do it.

The Cargo as usual does not turn out near so great as was reported—the Papers that the Captors may produce to the Court will probably ascertain the Quantity shipt—and if a Decree is obtaint (as I am confident it will in fav′ of Goverment) they may be call′d to Account for the whole Cargo—

Herewith I send you a Muster Role of the Sloop Providence & a Return from Lieut House4 of what things are wanted for that Vessel—her Stern & Quarters—he says must be rebuilt—I shall engage Carpenters for the Purpose—but I do assure you Gentlemen, that nothing but a Desire of serving the Publick would induce me to have anything to do with the Sloop—unless there shd be a great Alteration in the Deportment of both Officers in General & the men—there is no Subordination on board—which is a little surprizing considering the number of Officers they have on board—if the Role is to be paid off, must beg the favour of you to furnish me with Cash for the purpose as I have no money on hand & am already largely advance. I am [&c.]

Leo: Jarvis
P. S. M" House—who has acted as Lieut" on board the Providence & was lately on board the Hambden, might possibly be prevail'd on to take the Loyalty, by your Boards requesting it—

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80.

STURGIS GORHAM TO MARINE CAPTAIN JOHN TREVETT

Bedford [in Dartmouth] March 12" 1778

Received of John Trevett on Board the Sloop Success my self Master bound for the Hyanas" viz' Thirty four Cask of Molasses ¶ Invoice three thousand Six hundred and Nine Gallons as Guaged at Bedford which I am to Carry in said Sloop to Hyanas and there Store them (or at Barnstable) and take the best care of them in my Power they being on Accot & Risque of all Concerned in the prize Ship Mary³ lately Captured by the Sloop Providence Jn" P Rathburn Esq" Commander for which I am to have Six Dollars for the freight of each Cask to Hyanas, and all other Charges for Storege &c as Customary to be paid on the Delivery of the same I haveing Signed two Receipts of this Tenor & date the one being Accomplished the other to be Void—and I promise to deliver to John Trevett or his order the above Goods whenever called for he paying Charges as above the dangers of the Seas and all unavoidable Casualties Excepted

¶ Sturgis Gorham

DS, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44–14.

SIMON WOLCOTT TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Edgar Town Martha's Vineyard

March 12\textsuperscript{th} 1778—

We are here invelop'd in those eternal Foggs that covers these Regions of Misery in perfect Health Praying for & Dayly expecting a Wind to go to Sea to make our Fortune—Our Ships\textsuperscript{1} company consists off about Seventy five hearty Ladds but tis impossible to give you their exact Num\textsuperscript{1} as they are many of them on Shore—

Can hardly say I am anxious for my Family whilst they remain under your kind Care & Protection—Give my best Love to your Wife & that dear Girl her Sister to whom I should have Wrote was not the conveyance of Letters so uncertain,—We are entirely buried as to News—

The People here are Moon Cusers\textsuperscript{2} & Extortioners having already made themselves masters of all our Cash—I think we shall make our Fortune (if you dont put an end to the War too soon) Tho I see that y° Seeds of discord are sewn on Bord which shall do my endeavour to prevent springing up,—Remember me to all Friends and believe me to be Your Affec\textsuperscript{1} Friend & Hum\textsuperscript{1} Serv\textsuperscript{1}.

Simon Wolcott³
Sir

[Valley Forge] Head Quarters 12th March 1778

I have received your favor of the 9th inst and congratulate you on the Success which has crowned your Gallantry and Address in the late Attack upon the Enemies Ships—altho circumstances have prevented you from reaping the full benefit of your Conquest, yet there is ample consolation in the degree of Glory, which you have acquired—You will be pleased to accept of my thanks for the good things which you were so polite as to send me, with my wishes that your suitable recompense may always attend your Bravery—I am Sir &c.

as the Intrenching Tools are of great Value you will be so good as to reserve them, and take particular care of them—

Docketed: “Copy to Capt/Barry of the Navy/March 12. 1778.”

1. The capture and burning of British transports Kitty, J. Mallet, master, and Mermaid, J. Youart, master, and the armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, of the Engineers Department of the British Army.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN NEAR HEAD-QUARTERS,
DATED MARCH 12, 1778.”

“Captain Barry has distinguished himself exceedingly on the river; he had collected several of the gun-boats which formerly belonged to the galleys, with three of them, having a four-pounder in each, and others only manned with musquetry, he attacked two large ships loaded with forage from Rhode-Island, under convoy of a tender, mounting eight carriage guns, both of the ships had 4 six-pounders. He attacked them with great spirit, and after a warm engagement of half an hour, the ships surrendered.—He then pursued the schooner, and parading all his boats, sent a flag to demand the surrender, with which the Captain (a Lieutenant in the navy) thought proper to comply, though with a tolerable stock of spirit he might have kept off double the number,—he then took all his prizes to Reedy-Island, and the next tide the Eagle man of war and several other ships of force came up, seeing these three vessels laying at the piers they came too, by this time the prizes were unloaded of every thing valuable, and the men had formed an intrenchment of the bundles of pressed hay; a severe cannonade then commenced, when the little garrison observing preparations to land, they set fire to the vessels, except the schooner, into which Barry, in order to save her, had thrown himself—the enemy perceiving the ships on fire, desisted from landing, and our men kept possession of the shore, having mounted the cannon taken from the ships, with which they engaged the enemy and hulled them repeatedly—Barry was soon overtaken by one vessel, who detained him till some others came up, six were
observed firing upon him at once. Finding it impossible to get up, he ran the schooner ashore and left her, from whence she was towed off in a very mutilated condition. All the cargo except the hay is preserved—the schooner had four brass howitz, and some curious instruments in the engineers department, with a great number of letters. We have taken about 100 prisoners; 1 Captain and a company of artificers, 1 Lieutenant of artillery and about 60 sailors, all of whom are safe at Wilmington.—In short, it is as gallant an action as any during the war, and does great honour to the brave officer and his associates who planned and executed it.

Pennsylvania Gazette (York), 21 Mar. 1778. This letter was published under a Lancaster, March 18, date-line.

2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, mounting eight carriage guns, belonging to the Engineers Department of the Army. See, Ibid.
3. Daniel Moore was not a lieutenant in the Royal Navy.
4. Actually H.M.S. Experiment.
5. H.M. frigate Brune and H.M. sloops Dispatch and York, escorting the convoy of eleven transports with hay from Rhode Island.
6. Lt. Stratton, Royal Engineers.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS, R.N.

By &c. &c.

His Majesty's Ship Camilla, being intended to be Stationed between Bombay Hook, and Reedy Island for the defence of the Navigation, and keeping an open Communication with the Town of Philadelphia; You are hereby directed to proceed on the Service abovementioned, and use your best endeavours to take or destroy any of the Rebel Armed Boats you may meet with, and also to give all possible protection to His Majesty's well affected Subjects carrying Supplies of Provisions to the Town.

But the more immediate Object of your present appointment is to cover and protect from Insult a Foraging Party going down the River under the Command of Colonel Mawhood; and Captain Watt of the Delaware, who has directions to consult with you from time to time in order to take measures for their Security, according as they may find it necessary to move about, or circumstances may require.

And whereas I have thought proper to Station the Zebra about the Shoals of the Brown and the Brandywine, with Pilots onboard for facilitating the arrival of Ships coming up the River, and the Pearl from Reedy Island to Chester; You are to endeavor to hold a Correspondence with each of their Captains when opportunities will allow, in order to gain Intelligence of the Enemy's motions, and whenever you find it necessary you are to send to them for Assistance.

You are to forward the Pilots down to the Zebra by every opportunity, and to send me as often as possible an account of your proceedings—

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia]
12th. March 1778.
A S Hamond.
March 12th.—A number of ships and small craft went down the river to-day with the 17th, 27th, and 46th regiments, supposed for forage. Ten or twelve ships from Rhode Island came up town to-day with forage, very opportunely. The rebels have got at Wilmington Creek several galleys and other vessels with which they annoy ours very much. They have just now taken two of the Rhode Island fleet and destroyed them; they have also taken the Alert belonging to Captain Montresor,1 with several officers' wives and much baggage and valuable things on board. It is no honour to our navy or army that this nest of rebel vessels is suffered to do so much mischief. An attack both by land and water would be the means of effectually taking and destroying the whole.


2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.

3. Capt. John Montresor, Royal Engineers.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Thursday, March 12, 1778

The Marine Committee laid before Congress a copy of a proposed letter to Captain Barry,1 among other things empowering him to purchase, for the use of the Continent, and to fit out a vessel2 which he has lately taken in Delaware Bay:

Resolved, That Congress approve of the purchase being made, and that it be referred to the Marine Committee to give such directions as they judge proper respecting the naming, officering, and manning the said vessel when purchased, and the manner in which she is to be employed.

JCC 10: 246.

1. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain John Barry, 11 Mar., above.

2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, mounting eight 4-pounders, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.

DANIEL ROBERDEAUX AND JONATHAN B. SMITH TO PRESIDENT THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

March 12th, 1778, York Town. [Pennsylvania]

Sir,

The Committee of Council and Assembly,1 who left us this day intimated the desire of the State to offer to Congress our Gallies and Xebechs, on reflection the Delegates think it of such importance that they request particular instructions on the head, lest they should act contrary to your, and the intention of the State. We shall expect Instructions and are [&c.]
Daniel Roberdeau.
Jon'a. B. Smith.


1. A committee of members of the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council and Pennsylvania General Assembly.
2. Roberdeau and Smith were delegates to the Continental Congress from Pennsylvania.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Sir.

In Council Annapolis 12th. March 1778.

Mr. Slemaker, on his Return, has called on us and gives us such Information of the Number & Situation of the Ships that we imagine there will be no immediate Attempt to run the Virginia: indeed we think the Chance of getting through so small, that we wish you not to make a Push, if your Orders give you any Latitude. Our Sentiments on the Subject have already been mentioned to some of the Gentlemen of the Congress. The Defence's Tender & the Plater have been constantly employed in the Service of the Congress and are like to be so; We also want the Dolphin, chiefly for the same Purpose & request you'll send her down to us.—We are & ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777-1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: "Cap'n James Nicholson."

1. John Slemaker (Sleamaker, Sleaymaker), a Chesapeake Bay pilot.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Thursday the 12th day of March 1778.—

Ordered that Mr William Frazier deliver to Captain Celey Saunders what Iron, Cordage, and other necessaries he may want for the use of the ship building on Mattapony.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 363.
1. Virginia Navy ship Tempest.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

March 1778

Thursday 12

Cape Henry SW ¾ W 4 or 5 Lg

Var W ¼ AM at 5 Weigh & came to Sail in C ¼ w H.M.S. Solebay, Emerald Senegal & Otter, at 6 m. the Dummones Signal to join D ¼ she join us at 7 was order d to Chace to y SE, made sail, at 9 y Emerald Tk & stood up way at 11 Anch w B B in ½ 3 fathm W Veerd ½ of a Cable Senegal & Otter's Tender nearer in Shore Cape Henry SW ¼ W, 4 or 5 Leagues, sent the 1st Lieut with the Boats with Orders to Cap't Molloy to get off[f] the French Ship we had chaced but if it was found impracticable, he was to destroy her Cape Henry SW ¼ W 4 or 5 Lg

Mod & Hazy [PM] saw the above Ship, cut away hir Foremast & M at 2 the Boats Ret having left the above a Compleat
wreck at 4 weigh & came to Sail in C. the Senegal & Dunmore, at 5 saw 2 Sail to the South standing in for Cape gave chace Senegal in Comp at 11 m, the P Sig to a Ship within the Cape which she did not answer,

1. French ship Tonnere, L. Dessau, master, owned by Mons. Deledebat of Bordeaux, mounting 20 guns, with a crew of 50 seamen, from Cape François to Chesapeake Bay, with bale goods &c., taken off Smith's Island, destroyed, prize credited to Senegal. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41.

2. I.e., made the Private Signal.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

March 1778
Thursday 12th.

Light Airs & hazy. AM got under way H M: Ships the Emerald, Richmond, & Solbay with H M: Sloops the Otter & Senegal at 9 two of the Ships Anch between the Horse Shoe & Middle [Ground], the other two in Chace. One of them Stood without the Capes, the other up the Bay, at ½ past 10 the other two ships got under way, at ½ past 11 the three up the Bay, Anch the fourth, & Chace out of Sight

Ditto [At Anchor Crumps Hill SbE ½ E]

Mod Breezes & fine W[PM] Saw a Sail off Cape Henry, the Tender got under way & gave Chace the Sail lying too having French Colours the above Sail anchored ahead of us about ½ Gun Shot, hoisted out the Boats & took possession of her, found her to be the Jean Andre a ship of 12 Guns from Bourdeaux bound to the Chesepake Bay with Cloathing &c., taken off Willoughby's Point, sent to New York City as a prize of St. Albans. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41. She was libelled by Capt. Richard Onslow on 30 Mar. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned as a lawful prize of St. Albans on 27 Apr. 1778. UklPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 81. Her master's name appears as Pierre Gouronnet in her prize papers. UklPR, H.C.A. 32/365/10.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

March 1778
Thursday 12

Light airs & foggy wea At 6 AM weighed in Co with the Emerald Richmond Solbay Otter & Dunmore brig. At 7. saw a sail to the E ward, gave her chace, with the Richmond, the chase ran cross the tail of the Middle ground for Smiths Island. At 11. she ran aground about the Middle of smith Island, then hoisted french colours & fired a shott which we returned with the 4 pounder. At ½ past 11 Anchored in 3 fth North end of Smiths Island NNE. So point W ½ N. sent the pinnace with a flag of
Truce to speak her, but was prevented by their firing seven shott at the boat. At Noon the french ships Mast fell by the board, soon after her Foremast, the Richmond having sent three boats in case of boarding her, sent them with ours to Assist in saving the people which the[y] effectd & threw her guns over board. She was called the Tonnere of 350 tons, 50 Men & 18 Guns from Cape François to the Rebells.¹

Smiths Island N° end NNE  S° end W ½ N
Fresh breezes & clear weat) At 1 P.M. weighed & plyd for C
Henry with the Richmond

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885.

CHARLESTOWN, March 12.

The Comet privateer of 16 guns and about 87 men,¹ commanded by James Pyne, Esq; which sailed out of Charlestown the 2d of November last, was taken by the Daphne, Capt. Chinnery,² of 20 guns, the 22d of December following, off the west end of Cuba, and carried into Pensacola, from whence Captain Pyne was sent to New-York, and his men distributed on board different vessels.³

Last Monday Mr. Jarvis Williams, with three others which belonged to the Comet at the time she was taken, arrived here from St. Augustine,⁴ from which place they made their escape in the night of the 23 ult. and brought off with them a Negroe fellow belonging to Mr. Righton, of Charlestown, cooper.

The Daphne, Capt. Chinnery, of 20 guns, and the Comet, and 35 men, are cruising off Charlestown bar.

Capt. Brown, in a privateer from this State, was lately taken by an English letter of mart after an obstinate engagement, in which he lost one of his legs, and carried into Jamaica.

¹. South Carolina Navy brigantine Comet.
². Capt. St. John Chinnery, R.N.
³. For Comet's capture, see NDAR 10: 786, 786n.
⁴. Jarvis Williams, master's mate, and Paul Ripley, midshipman, were two of the four members of Comet's crew that escaped from St. Augustine. See Journal of the South Carolina Navy Board, 26 Mar., below.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

March 1778
Thurs 12

Ditto. [The East End of Mayaguana] NNW. 6. or 7 Leagues
At 9 (AM) Saw a Sail to Westward. Gave Chase, At Noon shortned Sail and gave over Chase, Reefed TS
The SE. End of Mayaguana NWBW. 5 Leagues.
Fresh Breezes and Cloudy At 2 (PM) Saw a Sail to Westward,
Gave Chase At 7. Fired 3 Guns & brot her too, sent an Officer
12 MARCH 1778

My Lord,

Hearing that a safe opportunity offers from St. Kitts for England I avail myself of it in order to send Your Lordship the several inclosures which contain intelligence that I think my Duty to communicate to Your Lordship by the earliest opportunity.—There is now actually passing by this Island a Fleet of eleven Sail under Convoy of a large French Frigate. They are mostly small Vessels, and are beyond a doubt American Vessels Convoy’d to St. Eustatia and other parts.—It may not be improper for me to embrace this occasion to acquaint Your Lordship that the Grenville Packet with the January, and it is likewise said the February Mails on Board has had a very severe Engagement with a Rebell Privateer of Force and that

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 178.
1. The seamen were Hantz Wortman (or Hans Workman), John Kerry (or Carew), Alexander Robinson and Batholomew Bourdeau. UkLPR, Adm. 36/8072 and Adm. 43/23. See Deposition of Hans Workman, John Carew and Alexander Robinson, 16 Mar., and Muster Table of H.M.S. Yarmouth, 31 Mar., below.
2. Continental Navy frigate Randolph.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Dominica 12th March 1778.

Hearing that a safe opportunity offers from St. Kitts for England I avail myself of it in order to send Your Lordship the several inclosures which contain intelligence that I think my Duty to communicate to Your Lordship by the earliest opportunity.—There is now actually passing by this Island a Fleet of eleven Sail under Convoy of a large French Frigate. They are mostly small Vessels, and are beyond a doubt American Vessels Convoy’d to St. Eustatia and other parts.—It may not be improper for me to embrace this occasion to acquaint Your Lordship that the Grenville Packet with the January, and it is likewise said the February Mails on Board has had a very severe Engagement with a Rebell Privateer of Force and that

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 178.
1. The seamen were Hantz Wortman (or Hans Workman), John Kerry (or Carew), Alexander Robinson and Batholomew Bourdeau. UkLPR, Adm. 36/8072 and Adm. 43/23. See Deposition of Hans Workman, John Carew and Alexander Robinson, 16 Mar., and Muster Table of H.M.S. Yarmouth, 31 Mar., below.
2. Continental Navy frigate Randolph.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Dominica 12th March 1778.

Hearing that a safe opportunity offers from St. Kitts for England I avail myself of it in order to send Your Lordship the several inclosures which contain intelligence that I think my Duty to communicate to Your Lordship by the earliest opportunity.—There is now actually passing by this Island a Fleet of eleven Sail under Convoy of a large French Frigate. They are mostly small Vessels, and are beyond a doubt American Vessels Convoy’d to St. Eustatia and other parts.—It may not be improper for me to embrace this occasion to acquaint Your Lordship that the Grenville Packet with the January, and it is likewise said the February Mails on Board has had a very severe Engagement with a Rebell Privateer of Force and that

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 178.
1. The seamen were Hantz Wortman (or Hans Workman), John Kerry (or Carew), Alexander Robinson and Batholomew Bourdeau. UkLPR, Adm. 36/8072 and Adm. 43/23. See Deposition of Hans Workman, John Carew and Alexander Robinson, 16 Mar., and Muster Table of H.M.S. Yarmouth, 31 Mar., below.
2. Continental Navy frigate Randolph.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Dominica 12th March 1778.

Hearing that a safe opportunity offers from St. Kitts for England I avail myself of it in order to send Your Lordship the several inclosures which contain intelligence that I think my Duty to communicate to Your Lordship by the earliest opportunity.—There is now actually passing by this Island a Fleet of eleven Sail under Convoy of a large French Frigate. They are mostly small Vessels, and are beyond a doubt American Vessels Convoy’d to St. Eustatia and other parts.—It may not be improper for me to embrace this occasion to acquaint Your Lordship that the Grenville Packet with the January, and it is likewise said the February Mails on Board has had a very severe Engagement with a Rebell Privateer of Force and that

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 178.
1. The seamen were Hantz Wortman (or Hans Workman), John Kerry (or Carew), Alexander Robinson and Batholomew Bourdeau. UkLPR, Adm. 36/8072 and Adm. 43/23. See Deposition of Hans Workman, John Carew and Alexander Robinson, 16 Mar., and Muster Table of H.M.S. Yarmouth, 31 Mar., below.
2. Continental Navy frigate Randolph.
both Mails are lost. There seems to be no doubt of the Truth of the matter with respect to the Fate of the January Mail; but it is hoped that the February Mail was not on board the *Grenville*.

I have the Honor to be, My Lord, [&c.]

Tho<sup>6</sup> Shirley

L, UKLPR, C.O. 71/7, fol. 42-43. Docketed: "Dominica 12<sup>th</sup> March 1778/Governor Shirley/(2 Inclosures.)." Endorsed: "R, 16<sup>th</sup> May/Ent<sup>th</sup>.


**GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

[Extract]


... with great concern I this moment learn of the January mail being lost by a severe engagement the Paket<sup>1</sup> had with an American privateer of force.<sup>2</sup> at the same time I beg leave to congratulate your Lordship on the Success of his Majesty's Ships *Ariadne, Cerres, & Yarmouth* against the several American privateers going to make a desent on Tobago.<sup>3</sup> these are part of that force which was destined to have acted also ag<sup>c</sup> Dominica or Tortola as mentioned in my letter to the Lords of the Treasury of the 23<sup>d</sup> of February. the copy of which your Lordship received with mine of the 18<sup>th</sup> of same month to your Lordship. and of which I informed Admiral Young and his Majestys Governors Mc Shirley<sup>4</sup> & Mc Birt.<sup>5</sup> Tobago was on consultation substituted for Dominica, deemed too well guarded, and from Tobago the force was to have gone to Tortola.

it was one of the vessels mentioned in that list commanded by Captain Tew<sup>6</sup> which attacked his Majestys Packet. Captain Tew and thirty of his crew were killed and his vessel greatly damaged by the Packet.

I trust by dint of vigilince, and private intelligence to frustrate every attempt meditated against this Island; they however have been various, but chiefly hitherto with intent only to plunder; but as the privateers altho perpetually hovering on our coasts with that intention & their boats Crews even attempting to land, have even by night as well as day found preparations to receive them. they never could succeed but once by landing and carrying of two negroes of a french settler from that tract of wood land sold by the Charibs to Collonel Etherington, and by directions of the Lords of the Treasury to me since confirmed to him; I have reason to think this was effected by previous concert with these negroes all in one hut and who else might I think have escaped into the woods.

... the very unexpected arrival of a dutch squadron of men of War at Statia,<sup>7</sup> the particulars of which the Admiral & Gov: Birt will doubtless inform your Lordship more particularly than I can altho matter of surprise is to me of equal Satisfaction as I cannot doubt but these come as auxiliaries to his Britanick Majestys Ships here.

I have the honor to remain with due respect and esteem [&c.]

Valentine Morris
March 13

MAJOR GENERAL EYRE MASSEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

My Lord

Halifax March the 13—1778

As a letter of Marque Sails, this day for Bristol, I think it my Duty, not to miss any opportunity to inform your Lordship, all is well here; I have an Express Every fortnight from Major of Brigade Studholme, who commands at the Entrance of St. Johns River, in his last letter he says, he has now so well secur’d his Post, that has not the least apprehension, should he be attack’d he will keep his Ground, and I daily See how usefull a Post, that will be, for the future Safety of this Province, I beg ten thousand pardons, for again Soliciting your Lordship in Speedy Sending out, Some Small Armd Vessels, at this time, there are three Pirates cruising between Cape Sabel and our Light house, and all the Goods Sent from England to this place, are instantly bought up to supply the Rebellious Colonies, and that Trade, as much establs’d here, as the fair Trade is in London, and this be assur’d of as fact—from my Lord [&c.]

Eyre Massey

I have not had the least Accounts from Sir Wm Howe or any of the Southern Armies since Maj Small’s Departure from hence—


1 Maj. Gilfred Studholme.
2 Cape Sambro Lighthouse.
3 Maj. John Small.

INTELLIGENCE FROM CAPTAIN JOHN MACARTNEY, R.N., AT HALIFAX

Copy: Intelligence received from Captain Macartney with his Letter of the 13th March 1778.

—--- Conway, Master of a Rebel Privateer Schooner of forty Tons, six Guns (two pounders) And a Number of Swivels with thirty five Men, came into Yarmouth near Cape Sable about six Weeks ago, killed one Sheep and pulled the Inside of a House down. A party of Men from the same Schooner about the 8th of February last, marched down to Cape Vaisseau under Arms, in order to take a small Schooner belonging to Benjamin Barnet of Yarmouth, but did not take her, having found her good for little.
—That they have got plenty of Salt at Boston on French and Spanish Bottoms; one French Ship in particular of about four or five hundred Tons very lately arrived there with Salt; that it cost twenty Dollars \( V \) Bushel before she arrived.—That last Summer they had 300 Sail of Privateers all over America, and that this Summer they imagined they would have 700 Sail besides small Craft.—That the Island of S' Peters was deserted by the French.—That the Rebel Army was the worst of the People.—That the Militia stayed at home to defend their Property. That there are a great Number of French Officers in their Army, and a number of French Seamen in their Privateers & that the small Privateers share every Prize equally, except a double Share for the Commander, and that they never condemn their prizes legally.—That a great Number of Vessels are gone from Boston, Marblehead &c to South Carolina for Grain, Pitch and Tar, which are very much wanted.—That they sailed in December last, and were expected to return in March or April: Their passage is through the Vineyard\(^5\) and close aback of Martha's Vineyard Island.

A small Privateer from Salem about the 20\(^{th}\) of February says there are 25 or 27 Vessels of the same kind (carrying one Carriage Proa Gun & a number of Swivels round the Coamings of their Hatchways for fighting in the Hold; they row 18 Oars each and carry about 35 Men, built on purpose for going) ready to sail to line all the Coasts of Nova Scotia and destroy the Trade wherever they can.—That these Vessels are principally manned with Marblehead and Salem Fishermen, who are well acquainted with every small Harbour and Creek on the Coast. These Small Craft lie mostly in Harbours where they can run in one way and out another, in case of being pursued. They likewise report that the Americans had withdrawn their Troops from Machias, early in the Fall of the Year, after the Rainbow left it, to the Number of 1500 Men, bidding them defend themselves if they pleased, and that no Troops had been there since; and that it was not a place worth guarding.

—That a Brig of 18 Guns well found and manned and commanded by one Sampson\(^6\) is at present cruizing between Cape Sable and Halifax, fitted out on purpose to take the Hope, Captain Dawson;\(^7\) And that there are five very small Privatiers already on this Coast.

These small Privateers report that the way they generally get their Prizes in, is, by giving Cape Sable a Birth of 20 Leagues, and then making the best of their Way to Mount desart.\(^8\)

The 'foregoing Intelligence was given to Captain Macartney in Annapolis Basin by the undernamed Inhabitants of Yarmouth near Cape Sable.

\[
\text{John Crowley} \quad \text{Phineas Durkee} \\
\text{Jerh. Allen} \quad \text{Justices of the peace} \\
\text{Cap' of the Militia.}
\]

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 252-53. Docketed: "Intelligence received from/Captain Macartney./Dated 13th. March 1778./\( N^a-1 \)/In Lord Howes N° 59." Enclosure No. 1 in Vice Admiral Viscount Howe's letter No. 59 to Philip Stephens, 9 May 1778.

3. Massachusetts privateer schooner Terrible, mounting 4 carriage guns and 10 swivels with a crew of 35 seamen, was commissioned on 28 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Thomas Gerry and Samuel Trevett, of Marblehead. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, p. 225.
MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War-Office, Boston March 13th 1778—

Order'd, That Thomas & Joseph Dakin be paid for Sundry Work for Brig Dolphin,¹ as p'r Bill . . . £39.. 3.. 9—

Order'd, That Rich'd Skillin be paid Sundry Work for Brig Dolphin, as p'r Bill . . . £11..11.—

Order'd, That Cap' Hopkins² deliver Cap' Turner for the Brig Dolphin, two Cohorns & two Swivels, with proper Apparatus for the Same.—

Voted, That Messrs Cross & Greenleaf be desire'd immediately to provide suitable Wooden Materials for building a twenty Gun Ship, to carry nine Pounders, & y's they be allow'd a reasonable consideration for their Trouble—

Order'd, That the Com' Gen³ deliver Cap' Turner for the Brig Dolphin Six Ships Arms, one quarter fresh Beef and ten Bushels Potatoes.—

Order'd, That M'r Thomas Foster deliver Cap' Turner for two Cohorns twenty five Cartridges 3 or 4th each,—for two Swivels Forty Cartridges, and one hundred Forty Musket Cartridges from the Powder deliver'd him from Sloop Reprisal,¹ if he has it not[,] to deliver Cap' Turner Powder sufficient to make the above Cartridges, & return the weight—

Agreed, with Cap' Israel Turner on a Voyage from Boston to Bilboa in the Kingdom of Spain for £20.— —p' Month Wages, —to be paid in Bilboa £80.— instead of Primage, &c. five Tons Priviledge, & 3/4d p' day while in port in Spain.—


1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin, Capt. Israel Turner, master.
2. Caleb Hopkins.
3. David Devens.

CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPLE, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL JOHN BURGOYNE

Sir Juno Cape Cod Harbour 13th March 1778

I had the honor of receiving your letter of the 9th. In¹ and have forwarded your packet to the Viscount Howe by the Haerlem, and shall continue in this port observing the strictest neutrality, till I have his Lordships order to remove, but I hope before I can possibly receive an answer from his Lordship, your aid-de-camp¹ will arrive with the agreeable Tydings that I am to have the pleasure of conveying you to England. hearing that you were indisposed I have used every means to make your passage comfortable, but I am sorry I shall have no milk, having neither Cow or milch Goat on board. You will find by the inclosed letter I received from M'r Leonard Deputy Commissary,² who was not arrived when I last had the honor to write you, That there are 1900 Barrels of Flour in three Victuallers in the Fleet
intended for your Troops. There are no provisions on board the Transports but what was intended for the Troops during their passage to England. I have wrote to the Viscount Howe That if the Troops were not to be embarked, I should ask his Lordships permission to put the whole on board one or more of the Transports if one not sufficient, to carry the same to Boston for the use of the Troops of the Convention, a written permission being first procured from General Heath for that purpose. I have received a letter from Genl Heath in which is the following paragragh "although I wish on every occasion to extend the utmost generosity to the Gentlemen of the Army yet to allow Letters to pass unopened would be betraying the Trust reposed in me, therefore any Idea of granting such indulgence cannot be admitted." So I shall take care of your private Letters together with those of every person in the Army. I return you many thanks for your present of a Turkey and remain with esteem [&c.]

Hugh Dalrymple

I beg leave to observe that there are only 7030 Tonage of Transports to carry the Troops—

1. Ensign Richard R. Wilford.
2. George Leonard.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL CHAMPLIN, JR., TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir. Edgartown March ye 13th. 1778

I take this opportunity by Colonel Norton1 to write you of our proceeding Since we2 got here we have not had [a] wind that we Could Get to Sea with [torn] we left New London but are all Ready now for the first wind that presents.

we have got now on bord 73 hands which is the whole of our Crew but Expect two or three more if we Should not have a wind to Day but you may Depend that I Shall embrace the first oppurtunity that offers.

I have Drawd on you in favor of Colonel Norton for Sundries as a firkin of butter a Cord of wood & for Shiping of people & poilatieage which I hope you will answer poilatieage is 20 Dolars I have paid It out of my own pocket which I wish you will be so Good as to pay to my wife I Shall send you these Bills after from your most Obedt Humble Servt
Sam5 Champlin Jn6

L, Cty, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Papers, packet 70, no. 4134. Docketed in Shaw's hand: "Samuel Champlin/Letter/March 14th. 1778." Docketed in another hand: "4134." There are four enclosures which are bills Champlin paid from 6 Mar. to 12 Mar. at Edgartown.
2. Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir New London March 13th 1778—

I Received a letter from Capt Jn7 Lamb and he writes that you Could not let him have the Cannon I wrote you for Untill The Honble Council mett1—my Br8 now waits on you for that Purpose, and Brings my Acco9 by which you'll see that I
am a Considerable sum in Advance for the Publick—Monsieur Michel Command\(^c\) of the French Ship\(^2\) from France, comes with him, he would have waited on you before but the weather has been so bad, that their is Scarcely any travelling—I have Mentioned to him, the Great Advantages of sending his Ship out on a Cruise after Landing his Goods, and I believe if your Excellency should advise him he would Send her out—She is Really a fine Ship mount\(^e\) 40 Guns and has 220 Men and a Good Sailing Ship—if the State Should want any of Monsieurs Goods, I should think it would be best to get them as Soon as they come on Shore\(^a\)—I am Sir [&c.]  
Nathl Shaw Jun\(^e\)

1. Possibly the cannon sent to Boston for the Connecticut Navy ship Defence.
2. Ship Lyon, J. Michel, master.
3. On 19 Mar. Trumbull wrote Shaw that Maj. Gen. Horatio Gates, president of the Continental Board of War, requested that the clothing which came in the French ship Lyon be forwarded immediately to the army. DLC, Peter Force Transcripts, Nathaniel Shaw Papers, 224: 203.

**NEWS FROM NEW LONDON**


Last Saturday arrived here from Port L'Orient in France the ship Lyon, a three Decker of about eleven hundred Tons burthen, commanded by Captain Michaeell\(^1\) having a defensive Commission mounting 40 Guns and has upwards of 200 Men deep laden with European and India Goods to a very large Amount: She left Port L'Orient the 31st of December in Company with another French Ship of 20 Guns\(^2\) and the Continental Ships Alfred and Raleigh, but parted company with the two latter 13 Days after they came out of Port: the other Ship kept Capt. Michael Company till about three Weeks ago when both Vessels arrived at the Mouth of James's River, and the former going into the River was taken by a British Man of War;\(^3\) upon which Capt. Michael stood to the Eastward. Four Days before his Arrival here he saw a Fleet of 13 Sail with two Men of War under Continental Colours, but supposes they were a British Fleet.

A talk of War with Great-Britain still continued when this Ship left France and the Captain says it was expected would be soon declared.

Connecticut Courant, and the Weekly Intelligencer (Hartford), 17 Mar. 1778.

**CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE**

My Lord,

I had the honor to receive your Letter of the 22\(^{nd}\) February by the Brune yesterday, and to day nine of the Hay Ships have arrived at the Town, what happened to the others your Lordship will be informed of by Captain Ferguson.\(^1\)
This Supply arrived at a most seasonable time as the Army had only one Week's Forage. This scarcity had determined the General to send a Body of Troops to the Jerseys with a number of small Vessels to collect what Hay that Country afforded. The Troops are embarked in Transports under the direction of Colonel Mawhood; and Captain Watt of the Delaware is charged with conducting the Expedition, having the Galley and Armed Vessels under his Command; and as the Descent is intended to be in Cohanzy Creek, (which is upon the Station of the Camilla,) Captain Phipps is directed to make the security of the Fleet a particular object of his attention.

The Pearl is stationed from Reedy Island to Chester, and the Experiment is at Billingsport, where Sir James Wallace (who arrived there yesterday) will be employed in opening more of the passage of the lower Chevaux de Frize. The other Ships are at the Town, and placed chiefly with a view to prevent the Enemys Galleys from passing—

The Ice in the River prevented the Ships from moving from the Wharfs untill the 8th of this Month. For a fortnight before there was so much Snow on the Ground, that little or nothing could be done towards the Building the Galleys or refitting the Ships, so that your Lordship will not find them so forward and compleat as I flattered myself would have been the Case, when I last had the honor of writing to your Lordship by the York Sloop. I have the honor &c. &c.

A S Hamond.

1. See Captain James Ferguson, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 27 Mar., below.
3. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN JOHN COLLINS, R.N.

Roebuck at Philadelphia
Friday 13th. March 1778.

Dr. Sir,

I last night received the favor of your Letter of the 10th acquainting me of the Ships being destroyed that you were sent to retake, and that the Enemys Gun Boats had escaped into Wilmington Creek; That Service being at an end, I am to desire You will now please to put into execution my Orders of the 7th. Instant by taking charge of the Convoy to the Mouth of the River, and afterwards making the best of your way to New York with such part of it as are bound thither.

In case you should be detained in the River by contrary Winds, I would have as many Pilots as can be spared from the Convoy put onboard the Zebra, and Captain Orde dispatched with all possible expedition down to his Station at the Entrance of the River, to facilitate the Arrival of the many Ships that are daily expected to be coming into the River. The Pilots now onboard the Nautilus are also to be left onboard the Zebra. I am [&c.]

A S Hamond.

P.S. The Commander of the Cornwallis Galley is to be directed to join the Fleet escorted by the Camilla, and put himself under the immediate Command of Captain Watt.
1. Transports Kitty and Mermaid.
3. Lt. Thomas Spry, R.N.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

March 1778

Cape Henry SW ¾ W 4 or 5 Lg

Friday 13

½ p 1 [AM] hoisted our Colours & fired 4 Guns, & she showd. French Colours & hauld them down, sent our Boats to Examine her, An 1 wth B 1 B 1 in 7 fathom Cape Henry WBE 2 miles she proved to be a French ship f. St Maloes, saild hence for hamton Road the Senegal & prize, at 9 weighd & came to Sail as did the Dunmore 2 at noon New P Comfort West 9 miles

New P Comfort West 9 Miles

Mod 1 & hazy, sailing up the Chesapeake Dunmore in Com 1 [PM] sent the Barge with the Dunmore in Chace of a Schooner at anchor in shore, at 8 Anch 1 with the B 1 B 1 c in 7 fathom W Mouth of Occohannock [Creek] EbN 5 or 6 miles at midnight the barge retd with a Schooner laden with Oats Salt &c., the Dunmore took a Schooner, laden with Indian Corn

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.

1. French ship Hector, P. Parrie, master, owned by Mons. Roualt of St. Malo, from St. Malo to Chesapeake Bay, with salt, bale goods &c., mounting 14 guns, a crew of 45 seamen, sent to New York City. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41. Although Howe’s Prize List credited the capture jointly to Senegal and Richmond, Hector was libelled by Molloy on 1 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and was condemned as a prize of Senegal on 27 Apr. 1778. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 81–82. Her master’s name appears as Charles Porée in her prize papers. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/351/9.


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

March 1778

Smiths Island N 1 end NNE S 1 end W ¾ N.

Friday 13

At midnight passed the Capes & saw a Vessell at Anchor, plyed for her & at 2 AM. fired six shott at her, the Richmond fired two, she then shewed french colours, & hauled them down immediately, sent our boat on board of her, & found her the L’Hector from St Maloes with Cordage, Salt, &c. for the Rebels 1 Anchored close by her C Henry ESE. 4 M. At 7 AM weighed & stood for Lynnhaven bay the prize following. At 10 anchored by the Commodore 2 in 6½ fathom water Old P Comfort WbS 4 or 5 Lea Cape Henry ESE. 5 Leagues.

Old point Comfort WbS. 4 or 5 Leagues—Fresh breezes & cloudy wea 1 [PM] sent some of the French prisoners on board the St Albans, the prize being leaky, exam-
ined & found 3 holes bored through her Bows near the waters edge, with Cork in them. Empd securing them & preparing the prize for sea.—

D, UkLPR, Adm., 51/855.
1. See note 1 at Journal of H.M.S. Richmond, immediately above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

March 1778

D° [at Anchor off Cape Henry]

Friday 13

at 1 AM heard the Report of 4 guns at 11 saw a sail to E' ward

Cape Henry SW 2 or 3 Lgs

Mod: breezes & hazy ½ past 5 PM fired 25 Nine Pound Shot &
some Musquetry & b' too a Schooner from St Eustatia bound
to Virginia with Bale Goods &c. Exchanged hir men

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/909.

1. Schooner Portsmouth, Richard Talbot, master, owned by George Kerr & Co. of Portsmouth, Virginia, a crew of 10 seamen, from St. Eustatius to Chesapeake Bay, with rum, sugar and hale goods, taken off Cape Henry, sent to New York City. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240-41. She was condemned on 22 Apr. 1778 by the Vice Admiralty Court of New York as a prize of Solebay. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 79. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/426/6.

CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHawe, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Copy. Carysfort off Charles Town Bar

My Lord, 13th March 1778.

The very tedious Time taken to fit the Schooner designed by Governor Tonyn to have gone with Dispatches to the Northward, made it necessary for me to drop my Idea of such Conveyance to your Lordship; And as the Perseus is now going off the Station, in lieu of the Galatea, I send by her the Papers, which were to have gone in the Schooner; and am further to inform your Lordship of Occurrences since the 13th of last Month.

In my Letter of that Date I mentioned the Perseus being sent from St Augustine to join the Lizard off Charles Town. She called off St Mary's and there completed her Water, and joined the Lizard the next Day. Those two Ships cruized in Company off Charles Town 'till the 10th Instant, when the Lizard went to St Augustine to land Prisoners and for Water. This Morning I joined the Perseus, and after she is gone, I purpose to cruise in the Carysfort on the same Station.

I am sorry to inform your Lordship, that about the 12th of February the Randolph Congress Frigate, with many other Vessels escaped from Charles-Town unperceived. The Lizard being then the only Ship cruizing off that place was led off shore in pursuit of a french Ship, and a very strong N.W. Wind prevented her getting off the Bar again for some Days: in which Interim those Ships pushed out. What their real Destination is I cannot learn.

As Intelligence received leaves some Reason to apprehend that the Rebels still contemplate an Invasion of East Florida, the Galatea, Hinchinbrooke, and Rebecca Armed Sloop are at present employed for the Defence of that Province, and
Captain Jordan has my Direction to detain the Lizard also on the same Service, in case he should find Circumstances so require; otherwise to send her, after her Water is complete, to the Rendezvous off Charles Town.

Our Store of Provisions at St. Augustine being [nearly] exhausted, I was under Necessity to apply to Governor Tonyn for a Supply from the Garrison-Stores to comp[lete] the Carysfort for three Months. It is scarce probable that any more Provisions can be procured there for the Ships by any Means. Before the Perseus parts from me, I will take from her what she can spare.

Captain Elphinstone will be able to represent better than I can by Letter, the very great Inconvenience the King's Ships have found in getting off Supplies from St. Augustine: and should your Lordship wish to be informed of any Particulars omitted by me, he is well able from his long Experience on this Station to give Satisfaction therein.

I have the Honor to remain Your Lordship's [&c.]

(signed) Robt. Fanshawe.


MINUTES OF THE GEORGIA EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Savannah]

Friday March 13, 1778

WHEREAS great inconveniences have arisen to the Gallies from the large number of persons requisite to form a Board called the Navy Board for the purpose of passing accounts and otherwise providing for the Said Gallies. And Whereas it appears from the representation of the Commodore¹ that such delays have happened in that department owing to the Said Cause, that the Service is greatly distressed, and at this particular juncture the same may be attended with the Most alarming events to the Safety and well being of this State the Men being dissatisfied for want of pay, some of them having deserted and other Circumstances taken place which call for immediate remedy. It is Therefore Ordered under the particular situation of things that in future and until the next house of Assembly shall meet and shall make farther order to the Contrary that any two or more members of the Said Board called the Navy board shall proceed to Act and in all things be competent to the business of the said Board. this order not to prevent any or the whole of the Members of the said Board from attending & acting if they shall so chuse.

¹. Commo. Oliver Bowen.

The Revolutionary Records of the State of Georgia, 2: 52-54.

NEWS FROM JAMAICA

MONTEGO-BAY, (Jamaica)

March 13. Tuesday last arrived at Lucea the ship Friendship, Capt. Fisher, a letter of marque from Liverpool and Grenada,¹ and carried in a large American sloop privateer, called the Gen. Gates, commanded by one Casper Rowx, with a Congress
commission, mounting 14 sixes, 2 fours, 12 swivels, and four cohorns, with 85 men. About ten leagues to windward of the isle of Ash, they fell in with each other, when the privateer fired a shot and hoisted the American stripes, upon which an engagement immediately began with great spirit upon both sides, and lasted near seven glasses. They boarded the Friendship, and grappled with a large chain on her starboard quarter, and from her flying jib boom, threw a large stink-pot on her quarter-deck, which was luckily taken up and thrown overboard by some of the Friendship's people, without doing the least damage. Almost every man in the bowsprit, in the attempt of boarding was killed, and a great carnage had taken place throughout the privateer. The grapple breaking she fell a-stern, with her jib-stay, fore-stay, and other rigging all cut away; she then plied the great guns and small arms briskly, but at length was obliged to ask for quarter; She belongs to Sunbury in Georgia, and had been out of the cape about ten days; but made no prize. The second broadside from the Friendship killed the commander of the privateer, and during the action twenty-five were killed, besides a number dangerously wounded, five or six of whom are since dead, and many others not likely to survive. The Friendship mounts 16 four pounders and 6 swivels, with only thirty-five men and boys, of whom only one was killed and seven wounded.

Pennsylvania Ledger: or the Philadelphia Market-Day Advertiser, 6 May 1778.


VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

(N° 1) Antigua 13th March 1778
Sir

Please to acquaint my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that the Trade from England to these Islands arrived here Safe the 20th January last, under Protection of His Majesty's Ships Niger, Hind, Aurora, and Deal Castle, and the Sloops Hound, Sylph, and Ceres; by which I have received Duplicates of the Letters &c, their Lordships had transmitted me by His Majesty's Ship Yarmouth, and Octor Packet; likewise Orders to take under my Command, the Aurora, Deal Castle, and Ceres; to Station the Aurora & Deal Castle, at the Islands Grenada, & Tobago; and Employ the Ceres as I may think best for His Majesty's Service; all which I have Complied with. As the Aurora came here Eight Months foul; had lost Her Mizen Mast, and Sprung Her Main Mast, and Bowsprit; I thought it would be of great use on the Service she was appointed, to heave her down, whilst the other Damages were repairing; this is now Completed, and She Sailed from hence to her Station the 9th Instant; The Deal Castle has remained there, since her Arrival, in these Seas.

The 13th January the Aurora fell in (to Windward of Barbadoes) with the St Peter a Rebel Privateer of 18 Guns & 119 Men; Cruizing there to intercept the Convoy from England; which she took and brought into this Island; His Majesty's Ship Seaford, whom I sent off that Island to look out for the Convoy, has taken and carried into Barbadoes, the General Washington a Congress Brig carrying 18 Guns & 84 Men; She was also Cruizing for the same purpose, as were 14, or 15, others all from Martinico; The Seaford on Her passage from Barbadoes to this Island fell
in with and took the *Hampden* Rebel Privateer 12 Guns & 64 Men and carried her into Dominico; their Lordships will also perceive by the Prize List transmitted them by this Opportunity that the *Ariadne* took a Schooner of 8 Guns and 30 Men; and destroyed two Sloops that run on Shore; mostly Mann'd with French Men; Lieutenant Billy Douglas Commanding His Majesty's Armed Brig *Antigua*, has likewise taken (after a Smart Action) and sent into this Island, the Schooner *Nancy*, An American Privateer from Georgia Carrying 12 Guns and 40 Men; the *Antigua* suffered no loss or Damage, but the Privateer was a good deal Shattered and had 4 Men Killed and 5 Wounded, amongst the latter was the Commander, whose Thigh was broke by a Swivel Shott from the *Antigua*. Notwithstanding these Successes their Lordships will perceive by the Accompanying papers of Intelligence, these Seas still swarm with Armed Vessels and privateers, and I am extremely sorry to add, they mostly belong to French Owners; And the French Men of War Stationed here, Convoy the American Vessels part of their way, and clear of these Islands; all going under French Colours; The Masters of the American Vessels it seems make a Collection for a present to the French Captain; this Intelligence I received from a Brig that was taken after the Convoy had parted from them; and the Master informs me His Share in the aforesaid Collection, Amounted to Twenty four Johannes: As our Cruizers have not yet fallen in with any of these Convoys, I am Ignorant how the French would behave on the American Merchant Vessels being searched, which it is probable I shall soon know, for they must not be suffered to carry on such an Open breach of Neutrality; Their Lordships may rest assured, I will not begin Hostilities with them, 'till forced; so at present I shall only Order the Kings Ships under my Command, to follow, 'till the Convoy parts Company; and if they pretend to hinder that; they must take upon themselves the Consequences.

I must likewise desire you will acquaint My Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that within these few days past a Dutch Squadron of five Sail, most of them Two Deck Ships, Commanded by The Count Byland are arrived at Eustatia; and the reason assigned for their coming here: "To Protect their Trade" and are it is said, to be Stationed at their different Settlements in these Seas.

I have likewise received Information; that on the 8th Instant, (Ten or Twelve Leagues to the Windward of the Island St: Martins) The *Portland*, Tender *Resolution* fell in with four Sail of Spanish Two Deck Ships of War; apparently Steering for Porto Rico, or St: Domingo; for what purpose all these Armaments are intended, I do not know but cannot avoid remarking to their Lordships every Action of the French and Dutch &c; in these Seas, carry very strong appearances of An Approaching Rupture; I have therefore thought it necessary to send His Majesty's Armed Brigantine *Endeavour*, Express to England, on the Occasion; and hope I soon shall receive their Lordships directions how I am to Act in all these Critical Circumstances, or that my Successor may bring with him Instructions on that head. I have given Notice to the different Islands at what times the Convoys are appointed to Sail for Europe; but have not yet Settled what Kings Ships will come with the first Convoy. Their Lordships must know the Squadron Employed here is very Weak and Insufficient for the Various Services wanted, in the present very precarious Situation and Uncertainty, who are our Friends or Foes. The Trade from Ireland Consisting of Vessels under Convoy of the *Camel* & *Cupid*, are all arrived
Safe (both the Kings Ships accompanying them I find are gone down to Jamaica) Their Lordships will perceive by the Abstract of Orders given to the Kings Ships under my Command (¶ Dispatch Marked No. 3.)¹⁰ that I thought it absolutely Necessary to send as Many of the Cruizers as I could, to look out for and protect the Convoy 'till they were clear of the French Islands; (now the place of General Rendezvous of the American Cruizers, where they receive all possible protection and Information) and I am happy to find they have Succeeded therein.—

I must again repeat my former request, that Their Lordships will be pleased to send some directions, about securing the prisoners taken on board the American Privateers &c; for We cannot keep them prisoners in the Kings Ships, without endangering the laying up the Squadron by Sickness &c; and the Governors of the Islands refuse Imprisoning them on Shore: They therefore get away to the French & Dutch Islands and go on board other American Privateers some of which have been taken several times within these last Six or Eight Months; this Constant Supply of Men to the Rebels Cruizing Vessels must undoubtedly prove very prejudicial to the Kings Service; as well as to the Trade of His Majesty’s Loyal & Faithful Subjects, and I hope Administration will instruct me in some mode to remove the mischief.—

I have likewise received Information from Barbados, that the Packet from England with the January Mail on board, is Arrived there, in a Shatterd Condition; having been Engaged on Her Passage by an American Cruizer;¹¹ and that during the Action the Commander of the Packet had caused the Mail to be Slung astern of His Vessel to have destroyed it in case of being Overpowered by the Enemy; and by Accident the same has been carryed away by a Cannon Shot from the American Privateer;¹² this certainly proves very unlucky at this Critical Period, when I so much need their Lordships Instructions for my proceed[ings.] I hope, and ardently wish I may soon receive the Duplicates of their Lordships Dispaches for me that were on board the aforenamed Packet.

I am Sir [&c.]

Jam's Young

1. See Journal of H.M.S. Aurora, 14 Jan., Captain James Cumming to Philip Stephens, 14 Jan., above, and Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar., below.  
2. See Journal of H.M.S. Seaford, 18 Jan., above, and Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar., below.  
3. See Journal of H.M.S. Seaford, 28 Feb., above, and Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar., below.  
5. See Young’s Prize List, 14 Mar., below.  
6. Here Stephens inserted a bracket with the notation “Copy between the [/] for L. G. Germain.” The brackets enclose the remainder of this paragraph and the next two and a half paragraphs ending with “or that my Successor may bring with him Instructions on that head.” The underlined word “still” Stephens marked for deletion.  
7. See Governor Thomas Shirley to Vice Admiral James Young, 22 Feb., and Governor Valentine Morris to Vice Admiral James Young, 24 Feb., above.  
8. Vice Admiral Count van Bylandt.  
9. Here Stephens inserted a bracket with the notation “So far as betw. [ /] leaving out the parts underrind to M’ [Beeston] Long.—” The brackets enclose the remainder of the paragraph.  
10. Enclosure not found.  
11. H.M. packet Grenville, Capt. Kempthorne, was attacked on 4 Mar. by the Continental Navy brig-antime Resistance.  
12. Stephens inserted brackets at the beginning of this paragraph and here with the notation “Copy this para: to the Post Off: & to M’ Long for informatie of West Ind: Merch’s.” He underlined “like- wise” for deletion.
Sir

Please to acquaint my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that His Majesty's Ships named in the Margin (belonging to Lord Howes Squadron) have been blown off the American Coast and put into this Island (some of them in distress and a Shattered Condition:) as have likewise the Victuallers bound to America named in the inclosed List Marked No: 1 and sundry Hired Transports bound to England with decayed Stores &c; as №: List Marked No: 2, and I must beg you will represent to their Lordships so many of them coming here in want of Stores, provisions &c: distresses us exceedingly; as we are by no Means provided for their reception; wanting Store Provisions and Artificers to repair them. The small Squadron under my Command are so much kept at Sea; that the Weather and Climate destroys every thing so very fast it is with great difficulty we can keep them in repair. His Majesty's Ship Renown arrived here totally dismasted, and it will prove a very heavy and Long Jobb to refit her; should we be able to purchase the necessary Stores wanted for that purpose, which I very much doubt of, should no Store Ship arrive from England; the Merchants here will make us pay the most Shameful prices for whatever is wanted, and as she will employ the greatest part of the Artificers of the Yard; I shall be obliged to new Bottom the Pelican Brigantine by Contract; the Worms having got hold of her so much, she is not safe to go to Sea 'till that is done.—

The Captains of His Majesty's Ships that have come here from America inform me, great Quantities of serviceable Masts Sparrs &c are lying about at the different Ports in America now in Possession of the Kings forces, which would certainly be of very great use at the Kings Yard here, to refit His Majesty's Ships that may arrive at English Harbour, in want of such Stores; I mention this circumstance in hopes their Lordships may be pleased to direct the Commander in Chief in America, to send a plentiful Supply thereof, to the Kings Stores at this Island.3

I must likewise inform their Lordships, we are likely to be very much distressed here for Provisions, The Agents to the Contractors having neither Bread or Butter in Store; nor any other Specie at present, but Meat and of that no great Quantity. The whole Squadron have been at two thirds Allowance of Bread for these two Months past. Indeed I cannot help thinking there is great fault in the Contractors, or their Agents here; I have often directed the latter to send me regular Accounts of what provisions they had in Store but without effect; and I should certainly have been obliged to advertise for supply's on a new Contract; had not the Irish Convoy hove in sight this day; which I hope for the present will bring the needful Supplys of Provisions for the Squadron Employed here; I shall by this opportunity write to the Commissioners of the Victualing on the Subject that they may take proper measures with the Contractors in England to prevent the like Scarcity in future. I am Sir [&c.]

Jam's Young

1. The ships named in the margin are Vulture, Greyhound, Phoenix and Renown.
2. Enclosures not printed.
3. Philip Stephens enclosed this paragraph in brackets.
March 1778

Barbadoes West. Lattitude 13°.. 07' N
at 3 AM saw three Sail [to] Leeward upon a wind, take them to be our Cruzers. at 3 AM Tacked to the Southwd' at Day made the Private Signal—found them to be the Areadne and Ceres,¹ the third a great way ahead, dont know what she was, but they all made Sail,² and we soone lost sight of them—Fresh gales and Squally.

Barbadoes WbN 5 or 6 L° Latitude 13°.. 02' N
Fresh gales and hard Squalls, with a great Sea. At 4 PM the Body of Barbadoes bore WSW 6 Leagues—at 6 close reeft the Topsails.

March 14

James Warren to John Deshon

Dear Sir

I Yesterday received your favour of the 11th. with the Certificates & money you sent,¹ Mr Thaxter² will Inform you that there is a deficiency of Twenty three dollars in the whole money fifteen of them were in one bundle Mr Thaxter has taken the paper which will of itself Shew the Mistake among it is some of this States money and some of Rhode Island but the sums are inconsiderable I shall Inclose the order you write for & three blank Commissions which I Suppose you will not use without Absolute Necessity requires new Appointments The Small pox prevails much in this Town & may Spread Mr Vernon stood it with great Fortitude Several days and at last thought it prudent to decamp I think he Judged right he left us on Thursday Morning with a design to Meet you at Providence which will make any further Observations on your Letter unnecessary as you & he will determine on the Several matters as you think proper I should be willing Mr Huntington³ had some of this Current money. The Bread for Whipple⁴ & other Articles for him are gone forward & hope at Providence before now We have no News. I wish to see you here & am Your friend & humbr Servt

J Warren

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80.

1. Letter not found.
CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO JOHN LANGDON

Navy Board Eastern department
Boston March 14. 1778

Sir

I Inclose you a paragraph of a Letter received from the Marine Com° by which you will see their Intentions with regard to the French Ship Flamand under your directions & their orders to us in Consequence of which we have ordered Cap° Ayres & two Lieutenants M° Gross & M° Thaxter to Engage ten Men & proceed to Portsmouth for the purposes therein mentioned You will please to Supply them with any articles necessary for such a Cruise according to the Rules of the Navy, I suppose the Ship will be at Sea very Soon I have long Considered it a misfortune to be called on to do so large business as you are with such Small Supplies of money & Lamented it was not in our power to furnish you agreeable to your requests & our wishes that Still remains to be our Situation I have however Collected a little money and Send you by Cap° Ayres Four thousand dollars which you will please to Enter to our Credit and forward us a receipt you will likewise pass to our Credit twelve thousand dollars paid by the Marine Com° on your Bill in favour of Stephen Hooper Esq' in future you are to apply to our Board & I Sincerely wish it may be in our power to answer your demands.—I am [&c.]

J Warren in behalf of the Board

1. See Continental Marine Committee to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 23 Feb., above.

PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

[ Trenton] State Navy Board March 14 1778.

Sir

The Board received your Excellencies letter a few days ago requesting the Galleys might be dismantled & sunk—at the time we received the letter many of the galleys were fitted & ready to fall down to prevent any thing from coming up the River—Immediately on receiving your Excellencies we sent off an express to the President of our State for orders sending a copy of your letter an answer to which we have not yet got—There is now Six Galleys well manned & this morning went from Borden town to carry Gen'l Waynes Brigade to Bristol where the galleys will remain till further orders—There now lays at or near Borden Town a number of Vessels to great amount of privat property & should the Galleys be destroyed they will fall to a very few small armed Boats. The inhabitants along the Shore are distressed at the thought of losing the Galleys on whom they think lays their safety—We laid Your Excellencies Letter before Gov. Livingston whose advice was not to destroy them yet. Many of the heavy cannon we should have sent off before this, but cannot get a carraige that is able to carry them; & should a superior force come up orders are given to sink the galleys which may soon be done. They have called on us for the Troops belonging to the N. Carolina Regiment, but as they were all gone down the River on duty we hope your Excellency will excuse his not bringing them & pray you will give them a little while longer—
BRIGADIER GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir Borden Town. 14th Mar. 1778

Wishing to prevent the Enemy from receiving any benefit from the forage in the Vicinity of the River, and anxious to save as much from the Fires as possible (by obliging the Inhabitants to carry it into the Pines) took me up more time, than I at first expected—but that Business being now perfected—I have put the Detachment on board of the Gallies—to be landed at Bristol, where I expect to meet them by land at twelve oClock—when I shall either carry off or Destroy the Forage within the reach of the Enemy in the Counties of Philad & edge of Bucks, and drive off the Horses Cattle &C fit for our Service, in pursuance of your Excellencies Orders thro Colonel Biddle—¹

The Cannon in travelling Carriages mentioned in your Excellencies Letter of the 28th: Ultimo, has long since been Carried a Considerable distance above Trentown,—There are a Number of 3—6—& 9 Pounders on Ship Carriages on shore and on board of the Vessells in the Creek—these the Commodore Promises to take by Water to Trentown—as soon as he and The Navy Board receives Answers to letters they have wrote on this Occasion which they hourly expect—

If its thought expedient to dismantle the Gallies there ought not a Single Moment to be lost in sinking the Vessells, at this place, otherwise they will Inevitable fall a prey to the Enemy—they are too Valuable and too Numerous to be lost for want of a little trouble—

I would beg leave to suggest to your Excellency the expediency of Immediately driving off the Cattle in Cumberland County in this state—which by the best accounts, amount to between three and four thousand Head of fine Bullocks that with a few weeks Grass would make good beef—

Colo. Hugg² one of the purchasing Commissaries has wrote to Colonel Blane³ on the Occasion—I wish some attention was paid to his Opinion, I know him to be Industrious and very Competent to the Business had he the proper Powers—The Resources of this State in supplying Provisions for the Army are so great that two much attention cant be paid in Covering it from the Enemy—but I fear that your Excellency has it not in your power to make a Detachment Adequate to the purpose

I shall therefore forbear saying more on the Subject until I have the pleasure of attending you at head Quarters

Interim I am [&c.]

Ant' Wayne

I have Detached Lieu' Morton⁴ of the Virginia Troops to Camp with 22 head of Cattle (one of them for your Excellencies particular use being the fattest beast in New Jersey)

¹. President Thomas Wharton, Jr.
². Sir Borden Town.
³. Thomas Wharton, Jr.
⁴. Colo. Hugg
⁵. Thomas Blane
⁶. Colo. Hugg
⁷. Thomas Blane
the most Essential Service will your Excellency please to Order him to join my Command at Bristol—It may snow to Night/A. Wayne."

4. 1st Lt. Hezekiah Morton, 12th Virginia Continental Regiment.

**Bounty Jumping of Charles McDonnell**

Charles McDonnell entered as a marine on Board the *Independance* the 17th. day February 1778 for the term of two years for which he has rec'd the Bounty & Signed the articles after being some time on Board he deserted and Enlisted with Colonet Samuel Smith who told me he had given him thirty Dollars after which we got him on Board and put him in Irons— the night after he got out of his Irons and made his escape and went to the s[d] Smith's Batalion again where Mr Jn[e] Stevenson Seen him and Demanded him of Colonet Smith who refused delivering of him unless he was paid the money he had advanced—

Bennett Mathews

March 14th. 1778—

2. 4th Maryland Continental Regiment.

**Henry Lowes to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr.**

Sir Chatham [Md.] Mch. 14. 1778

I wrote you the 12th Instant since which I find I was wrong in My Conjectures as to the person who Stole my Boat as I have now the greatest Reason to blive it was one Winder Cannon who was a Deserter from Capt. Walkers Galley.—I am Convinced if I can obtain a flagg I Shall at least get the Vesell if not the Villian who Robed me I am [&c.]

Henry Lowes—

1. Probably Henry Lowes to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 11 Mar., above.

**Journal of the Virginia Navy Board**

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 14th day of March 1778.—Mr Isaac Mercer received Orders to call on Mr Holt and take in some Brandy and Whiskey for the use of the Chickahominy shipyard, which he is to deliver, and then proceed to low point for a Load of Beef &c which he is to return with to the said yard, and also deliver, and then return for another of the same kind which he is to bring to Mr Holts, and wait on the Board for further Orders.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 363.
1. William Holt.
COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N., TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

on board His Britannic Majesty's Sloop of War the *Sylph* in the River Mississippi 14th. March 1778

Sir

Having the honor to command one of His Britannic Majesty's Ships in this River, and having information, that your Excellency has received into your Government, a Body of Armed Men, Enemies to my Sovereign, and that you have suffered them, from the Spanish Territory, to commit deprivations on this River, by forcibly seizing upon the Vessels, Property, and Persons of British Subjects, in violation of the Treaties of Peace, the Law of Nations, and the Rights of Men. I cannot help looking on such conduct on your part, as a tacit, if not an open declaration of war, against the King, my Master. I have therefore thought it necessary, to send an officer (with a Flag of Truce) to wait upon your Excellency, to know your sentiments on this subject, and at the same time to be informed what reception I may expect, if I approach the Town of New-Orleans. As I am fully determined not to suffer any affront to be offered to the British Flag. I have the honor to be [&c.]


COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N., TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

On board His Britannic Majesty's Sloop of War the *Sylph*, in the River Mississippi 14th. March 1778

Sir

In my Letter of this day's date I had the honor to acquaint your Excellency with my sentiments, respecting the insults, that have been lately offered to His Britannic Majesty's Subjects in the River Mississippi, by a body of Armed Men, Enemies to the King, my Master, & under your Protection: I therefore conceived, that you had hostile intentions towards my Nation, & thought it proper to send an officer, with a Flag of Truce, to know your disposition; and to inform you, that I was fully determined not to put up with any affront, that might be offered to the British Flag. This caution I have used to preserve that Peace and Concord, which at present subsists between our respective Sovereigns, and to my great surprize, I have not yet received your answer. I am now to complain of an Insult, I received this afternoon, from a person, whom I understand, to be one of His Britannic Majesty's Rebel Subjects, named Mc'Intyre,¹ who placed himself opposite to His Majesty's Ship under my command, and made use of several threats and provoking speeches, which I forbore to resent, out of respect to your nation, knowing, that every person under your Government, is answerable to your Laws.

I now find it indispensibly my duty to demand full and ample satisfaction for this insult; which satisfaction ought to be immediate, in order to present the fatal Consequences, that may attend your giving more countenance to a lawless Banditti, then you seem to do to His Britannic Majesty's Servants and liege Subjects. I hope your Excellency will conceive this to be a very serious matter, and
that it is my duty, to give the earliest notice of it to the Court of Great Britain. I have the honor to be [&c.]


**GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.**

Sir

I have had the honor of receiving by the officer, whom you was pleased to send me, two Letters, the one from yourself and the other from the Governor of Pensacola. 1 I omit for the present to answer the latter, and confine myself to yours of this day's date

I do not know, how you can take my mode of proceeding as a declaration of war, Violation of the Treaties of Peace, Law of Nations and Rights of Men; when at the same time I do not think, that I have taken a single step, which does not indicate a religious observation of the same Rights, which you accuse me of having violated. The Assistance and protection, which I have given to the Subjects of His Britannic Majesty are in too great a Number to be mentioned in this Letter, if you enquire after them of the very people, who received them.

If I have received the Americans upon the Territories, which I command, it was out of regard of the same rights of Men, which you say, I do not observe, and because in the present circumstances, I follow the example of the European Courts, in whose Sea-Ports, the Loyal Englishmen & the Americans are received indiscriminately, without it being looked upon by the Court of Great Britain, as a declaration of war.

You are at liberty to put what construction you please upon my way of proceeding: my ideas are certainly no others, than to remain neutral in the present war, according to the commands of the King, my Master: and should you (persisting in your opinion of my way of acting) pretend to commit the least hostility from Manchac to Balise, towards the Subjects of my Sovereign, or any one under his Protection in this Colony, you will find me as resolute to repress you by force of Arms, as I am willing to preserve the friendship & good understanding of the two Nations, as long as you will contain yourself in the proper limits, and observe the consideration due to a Mediation upon the Territories of his Catholic Majesty.

In hopes of your being equitable enough in consequence of my answer, to acknowledge the justice of my conduct, and my pacific intentions, and that the Peace, which we enjoy, will not be disturbed on your side, I offer you the assistance or provisions, which you may want yourself, as well as for your Ship, which you may safely bring near the Town, and come on shore, whenever it is agreable to you. &c &c &c—

(Signed) Bernardo de Galvez

New Orleans 14th March 1778

"A LIST OF VESSELS TAKEN BY THE SQUADRON UNDER COMMAND OF VICE.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>By what Time When</th>
<th>From Whence</th>
<th>Name of the Vessel</th>
<th>Name of the Master</th>
<th>Sort of Vessel</th>
<th>N° of Tons</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ariadne 29th Nov 1777</td>
<td>St. Lucia</td>
<td>Johnston</td>
<td>Cha Stachehen alias Thor Williams</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antigua 25th Dec 1777</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>John Brown</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aurora 15th Jan 1778</td>
<td>Martinico</td>
<td>S' Peter</td>
<td>Sam Chace</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seaford 18 Jan 1778</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Gen' Washington</td>
<td>Wm Rogers</td>
<td>Brigantine</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seaford 28th Feb 1778</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Hampden</td>
<td>Jn Bartlet</td>
<td>Ship</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Merchant Vessels

| Pelican 25th Dec 1777 | Portsmouth New Hampshire | York | Ebenezer Brown | Snow | 180 |
| Grasshopper 6th Jan 1778 | N° Carolina | Beggars Benison | Jos Ticumbe | Schooner | 120 |
| Grasshopper * Jan* 1778 | Virginia | Adventure | Wm Ricker | Sloop | 50 |
| Greyhound | Salem | Alexander | Jn Lane | Brig | 150 |
| Yarmouth 22nd Jan 1778 | Piscataqua | Industry | Jn Kennicat | Brig | 90 |
| Yarmouth 22nd Jan 1778 | Salem | Alexander | Wm Freeman | Brig | 200 |
| Ceres 4th Febry | Alexandria | Betsy | Tho Timpson | Schooner | 20 |
| Ceres * 6th * | Egg Harbour | Sally | Jn Saunders | Sloop | 50 |
| Portland | America | Swallow | Jn Davidson | Sloop | 57 |
| Aurora 21st Feb | N° Carolina | Fly | Tim Toby | Sloop | 12 |
| Phoenix | Dartmouth | Sally | Purgress | Sloop | 32 |
| Seaford | Newfoundland | Free Briton | Jn Drayton | Brigantine | 120 |
| Snake 18th Feb | America | Anthony | Jesse Atwell | Brigantine | 112 |
| Favorite 26th Feb | Martinico | Ranger | Jn Tilleston | Brigantine | 110 |
| Experiment 10th Feb | Newberry | Polly | Jn Saunders | Brigantine | 70 |

Philip Stephens Esq

D, UKLPR, Adm. 1/310. Docketed: "14th March 1778/A List of Vessels taken/by the Ships & Vessels/un Young's Letter/Dated 14th March 1778."
### ADMIRAL YOUNG AT BARBADOES & LEWARD ISLANDS 14TH MARCH 1778"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Where sent</th>
<th>Particulars relating them and Cause of Seizure</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>Prov &amp; Warlike Stores Barbados</td>
<td>On a Cruize being a piratical Armed Vessel with an American &amp; French Captain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Prov &amp; Warlike Stores Engl Harbour Antigua</td>
<td>On a Cruize</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>119</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Dominico</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Where sent</th>
<th>Particulars relating them and Cause of Seizure</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber Staves &amp;c. Grenada</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Tobacco &amp;c Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish &amp; Tobacco Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber &amp;c Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish &amp; Oyl Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Tobacco, Flour &amp; Staves St Kitts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>Flour Shingles Bread &amp; Tobacco Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Horses &amp; Lumn Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>Tobacco Tar &amp; Turpentine Do</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish &amp; Oyl Do</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>Fish BarbadosTaken 8th Feb by the Fair Play an American Privateer Retaken by the Seaford</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td>Horses St Kitts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>Melasses St Kitts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ballast Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

James Young.

under the Command of Vice Admiral Young at Barbados and the Leeward Islands.—/(N:o 4)/In Adm.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP STORK, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS L'MONTAIS

March 1778
Saturd' 14

Mole P\textsuperscript{1} ENE Dis\textsuperscript{ce.} 3 Leagues
Ditto W\textsuperscript{c} [Strong Gales and Cloudy] Bore away to get under Cape Nichola at 4 [AM] saw a sail Comming out of the Mole Chaced Ditto, fired 3 Guns and brought her to, She proved a Schooner from the Mole Bound to Boston, took Possession of her, and sent her to Jamaica\textsuperscript{2} (Robert Hudson Seamen fell overboard and was Drown'd
At Noon Cape Nichola ENE the Mole Point NE Dist\textsuperscript{ce.} 4 or 5 Leag\textsuperscript{e}

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/930, part 7.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT

March 1778.
Saturday 14\textsuperscript{th}

Monti Christie\textsuperscript{1} E\textsuperscript{c} C. Francois SWBW dist. 3 or 4 Leag\textsuperscript{e}
AM Do\textsuperscript{o} W\textsuperscript{c} [Fresh Breezes & Squally]. at 8 Monti Christie S.E. 3 or 4 Leag\textsuperscript{e}
The E\textsuperscript{1}vermost Key of the seven Brothers SBE 2 or 3 Leag\textsuperscript{e} Monti Christie ENE dist 2 or 3 Leag\textsuperscript{e}
Fresh Breezes & Cloudy at ½ past 12 [PM] Saw a Sail to the E\textsuperscript{ward} d\textsuperscript{o} Gave Chace at ¼ past TK\textsuperscript{d} & fired a Gun at & bro\textsuperscript{t} too the Chace a French Brig from Nantz bound to Cape Francois at 2 Saw a Sail to the W\textsuperscript{ward} Bore away to the W\textsuperscript{ward} & Gave Chace out Reefs & Got Top Gall\textsuperscript{t} Yards across At 3 fired 3. 6\textsuperscript{h} Shot at the Chace At ½ past She Bro\textsuperscript{t} too d\textsuperscript{o} a Schooner from Boston bound to C. Francois Shortened Sail Hoisted out the Cutter & Sent her on board—Took out the Mate 2 Passengers & 5 Men Sent 4 Men to take Charge of her & carry her to Jamaica at 4 hoisted the Cutter in. C. Francois SWbW 5 Leag\textsuperscript{e} Monti Christie EbS 6 or 7 Leag\textsuperscript{e} the Prize Bore away for Jamaica\textsuperscript{2}

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.
1. Montecristi [Mounti Christi, Monti Cristi], Spanish Santo Domingo.
2. Schooner Sukey, master unknown, from Boston to Cape François, with flour and rice. Parker's Prize List, 21 June 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. YARMOUTH, CAPTAIN NICHOLAS VINCENT

1778 March
Sat\textsuperscript{c} 14\textsuperscript{th}

Barbadoes WbN 5 or 6 L\textsuperscript{c} Latitude 13°.. 02' N at 8 AM wore Ship—Our Lower rigging being very Slack, and the Masts being in great danger. at 8 AM bore away for Barbadoes. at 11 O\textsuperscript{i} 3 reefs
So. end of Barbadoes WbS 4 Leagues Latitude 13° 02' N
Fresh gales and Cloudy weather—at 4 PM came to an Anchor in
Carlisle Bay, with the small Bower in 15 fathoms: Fort Charles bearing
SE 1/2 E. N° point of the Island in sight WNW, and the
Church NE. found riding here his Majesty's Ships Areadne and
Ceres with the Alfred Privateer of 20 Guns, which they had lately
taken, also his Majesty's Sloop Fly, and several sail of Merchant
Ships.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/1091, fol. 179.
Ceres, 9 Mar., above.

March 15 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPLE, R.N., TO MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH

Juno. Cape Cod Harbour
15th March 1778

Sir,

I received your polite letter by the Haerlem Cartel; I have taken the liberty of
hiring one of your Fishing Boats to carry Mr. Peter Robinson Midshipman, and
William Holmes a Boy to Attend on him, to Boston, who hath the Charge of this
letter to you; And beg you will be so Obliging, as to forward the enclosed to
General Burgoyne.

I have it in Orders from the Viscount Howe, to Observe the Strictest
Neutrality, while upon this Service, which was the principal reason of the Kings
Ships being sent with the Cartel Transports, As they might be liable to commit
depredations, were they left to themselves. I am Sir

Hugh Dalrymple

"From Capt Dalrymple/Mar. 15. 1778."

GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

Sir

Head Quarters Valley Forge 15th March 1778

I yesterday rec'd a letter from Govr Wharton enclosing Copy of one from you
to the Council on the Subject of keeping five or six Gallies manned for the protection
of the upper part of the River. The Govr has very politely left the Matter to
my determination, but I would not wish to interfere in a Business which is out of
my line any further than by giving my advice. I cannot help thinking now as I did
before that should the Enemy come up the River they will do it with a superior
force and certainly carry them. But Capt Huston thinks with the Assistance of a
small work upon land under cover of which they can run in Case of necessity, that
they may be protected. I would wish you to consult Govr Livingston and the
Gentlemen in the naval line upon this matter and do what to you seems best. But
you will not fail to secure the Guns and Stores of those Gallies that you strip in the safest manner until means can be fallen upon to carry them away. I am &c


1. President Thomas Wharton, Jr., of Pennsylvania.
2. See Pennsylvania Navy Board to President Thomas Wharton, Jr., 5 Mar., above.

CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Baltimore March 15th 1778—

I Received your Excellency’s Letter of the 12th. Ins’pr. Ms Sleymaker. Since which apprehend you have received the Marine Committees desiring your assistance and the continuance of the use of the Boat Dolphin to the Ship. My Ship is now prepared to go down again and altho’ there is but little probability of getting to Sea, unless, their orders are Contradicted by the return of the next post, and I can have the use of the Boat, I shall make another Attempt. Mr Sleymaker since my first attempt this Winter has refused acting as a pilot. Since which I have used all my endeavors to procure one both in Virginia and this place to no purpose. Their are several in this place, that has said they could Run the Ship to Sea from putuxen in the Night, such a person I want, as I am confident the Ship at present can not be got out otherways. Agreeable to your orders the Dolphin sails this day for Annapolis, and has two of my hands to Assist the Captain in carrying her round; I forward’d the Committees Letter by the last post, And shou’d be glad to have your Excellency’s answer as soon as possible, I am [&c.]

James Nicholson

1. John Slemaker (Sleamaker, Sleaymaker), a Chesapeake Bay pilot.
2. Maryland Navy schooner Dolphin.
3. See Continental Marine Committee to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 4 Mar., above.
5. Patuxent River.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

March 1778
Sunday 15th

Charles Town Barr S° 80° W° 8 Leag.
at ½ past 6 AM Tk4 to the Eward—At 7 Saw a Sail to the Eward D° gave Chace—at Noon we perceive the Chace to be a Sloop. D° Barr S 78° W° 10 Leag.

Little Wind & Hazey—PM Read the Articles of War & Abstract to the Ships Company—At 5 got the Sweeps Out & fired several Shott at the Chace At 6 the Chace br’ too, she proved to be a French Sloop from Charles Town for Martinico, with Rice1 D° took the Prisoners on Board D° sent a Mate & 4 Men on board the Prize and dispatched her for St Augustine
GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.

Sir

I did not answer your first Letter the same day, that I received it, because it was wrote in English, and that it was Necessary to get it correctly translated, before it was answered, I hope you will accept of this reason and excuse the delay; and as for the repetition which you make, in your second Letter; of your doubts, concerning my intentions towards your Nation, I think, you might have imagined, that they were peaceable ones, from the English Flag, which you see hoisted in the harbour of this Town, and which undoubtedly enjoys the Spanish Protection. Tho' the complaint, which you make to me of the American Officer, is a just one, it would be still more so, if one had not replied with harsh and offensive words to his simply hailing the Ship, which were the Motives of his insulting answer, for which however I will oblige him to make his excuses as well to me for the threatnings which he made upon the Spanish Territories as to yourself for his impudence, for which purpose, I hope you will send one of your officers, that the American in my presence may make a suitable Reparation as well to you, as to the Flag of His Britannic Majesty.

It is very requisite, that you should know, that it is Justice, which prompts me to take this Step and not the expression, which carries along with it a kind of menace, of your writing immediately to London. I know the respect due to a King's Flag, and I do not want any other motive to pay due honor to the same, but the respect which I profess for it. I am obliged to you for the just consideration you have had for the Territories of my Sovereign in containing yourself, within bounds, and beg, you would hinder any of the individuals of your ship to use the terms of Rebels and Banditti against the American Englishmen, who are now under the Protection of the King, my Master, because, without entering into the reasons of this War, I know, that, during the time which both parties are in this Colony, they ought to forget, that they are enemies, and that it is an immediate consequence, that where actions are prohibited, words should be the same.

I do not think that the Americans have any Idea of surprising your Ship, and in case they should attempt it, they are to know, that I will take your part, and will use all my power to chastize them; notwithstanding that, I send you a Corporal and six Granadiers, who if you choose are to remain along side of the Ship, and watch day and night, for the safety without. You are at liberty to receive the Boat, and to make use of all the assistance & provisions which I have already offered to you. &c &c &c

(Signed) Barnardo de Galvez

New Orleans 15th. March 1778—


1. See two letters from Commander John Fergusson, R.N., to Governor Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 14 Mar., above.
Sir

I am honored with your Excellency’s Letter of yesterday’s date, by which you express your surprise, at my conceiving you to be in a state of War against my Sovereign, I think, I have sufficiently explained my reasons in my letter of the 14th, which I was authorized to do, from knowing your Excellency’s sentiments, respecting the privileges of the River Mississippi, fully explained in your Correspondence with Captain Lloyd of His Britanick Majestys Sloop of War Atalanta, in your Letter of the 12th May 1777, in which you remind him of the Rights of your Sovereign, and beg, he will recollect the Privileges, which the whole River enjoys, with regard to every Vessel being under your Guns in its utmost extent, and consequently prohibited by the Treaties of Peace, and Law of Nations to commit any Hostility at so short a distance. Notwithstanding of which, your Excellency has permitted that Liberty which, you deny to the King, my Master, to a Party of His American Rebel Subjects (immediately under your Protection) I therefore naturally concluded, that your intentions were hostile towards Great Britain.

Your Excellency is pleased to say, that you are guided in your present proceedings by the Customs of Europe where the Royalists & Americans are received equally, without the Court of Great Britain taking it for a declaration of War.

I must beg leave to observe to your Excellency, that the present point in dispute, is by no means, parallel, as I look upon the River Mississippi, to be a common Harbour to the Ships of Great Britain and Spain, and that we ought mutually to preserve the Rights of both our Sovereigns. I now think it indispensibly my duty, on the part and in behalf of the King, my Master, to demand and require immediate restitution of the Vessels and property, that have been lately seized upon, in the Mississippi by His Britannic Majestys Rebellious American Subjects in violation of the Privileges of the said River: if there is any part of the property, that does not come under the above description, it may be deposited with your Excellency, till the pleasure of your Court is known. Your Excellency enjoins me to preserve the peace, which now happily subsists between our respective Sovereigns, which I have hitherto most religiously observed, and will continue so to do, as far as is consistent with my duty. I most ardently wish, that you may comply with this my very reasonable request, and by that means put it in my power to salute the Spanish Flag, and to pay my respects to your Excellency; which I cannot possibly do, till this point is settled, and whilst there is a Flag displayed under your Guns, which is not acknowledged by Great Britain, and ought not to be by any Power upon Earth, & particularly by Nations, that are possessed of Colonies who should be cautious of setting a pernicious example in abetting, favoring or assisting by any means, directly or indirectly, such Subjects united in such direct and open Rebellion against their natural Sovereign.

I have just received another Letter from your Excellency, on the subject of the insult, I received, and expressing your disaprobation of such proceedings, which you say, you will put a stop to for the future, and at the same time, desiring that I would not use the appellation of Rebel, to any person under the Protection
of the Spanish Government, I would have your Excellency assured, that I will not suffer any person, under your Protection, to be insulted, but if ever I have occasion to answer, the People that have shaken off their allegiance to their lawful Sovereign, I can find no word, in my language; so expressive, as that of Rebel. I cannot receive any other concession from the man complained of, but that of his delivering himself up, and imploring the mercy of his Sovereign. I think the affront was as much offered to your Excellency as to me, you may accept of what reparation you think proper; and I do again assure you, that I will punish with the utmost Severity, any person under my command, that shall dare to insult even the meanest Subject under your protection.

I am surprised, that your Excellency sent six Granadiers for my protection, as I apprehend you are possessed of force enough to keep peace in your Province, and I flatter myself, I have sufficient force to defend the Ship, I have the honor to command—I dare say, your intentions were good, as such I take them, and have the honor to be [&c.]

Jn Fergusson

P.S I have the honor to thank your Excellency for your very polite offer of services, and am fully sensible of the attention you have had to British Officers & Subjects, on several occasions


1. See NDAR 8: 957.
2. See Governor Don Bernardo de Gálvez to Commander John Fergusson, R.N., 15 Mar., immediately above.

LIEUTENANT DAVID LOCKWOOD, R.N., TO JOSHUA LOCKWOOD

Barbadoes March 15th: 1778

Majestys Ship Ceres

Dear Brother/ 

This is my Second Lett wch. I’ve sent since my arrival in the west Indies, where I am Station’d for three years, I Kept from be’d Employ’d in a Cause, wch. I always thought not Right, to be Engaged in. Even at the Hazard of Loos’ my Commission, wch. I dearly Bought not only wth. my Blood, but wth. many years Hard service,¹ and hav’ Lost my Wife, and met wth. a multiplicity of misfortunes, be’d left wth. six motherless babes and an aged moth to Support, besides meet’ wth. Great Losses, I was obliged to Accept of Employ’ am Lieut of the Ceres, a fine Sloop of 18: six pounders and runs upon Copper, shall be the Happiest of Beings to hear from you, my Dear Brother P’t way of Eustatia. Directed to me at Antegua to the Care of Mr Henderson at English Harbour and I shall be shure to Get it and Let me know how you all Do, for I still hope to see you, I have my Eldest Boy wth. me, who Joins in Duty and in Love to you, and his Cousns Accept of my sincere wishes for YE Health and wellfare and remember, me kindly to YE wife and my sister Polly, and YE Babes wch. I pray God, to Bless wth. Every Comfort, and was it not for that Dam’d name: of Be’ Call’d a Rable, I woud. soon be wth. you: for my abillity in the Service, is well known, and will always make me be Respected; serve where I please, and am Happy to say that I am Bless’d wth. a stronge and Good Constitution; and I will, upon the first affront: Repair to you;² I left my Mother at Bradenham in
March last in Good Health but with an Acks Heart. I purpose sending her by this Convoy. it was the 12th of March when I left her and have a letter from her dated in Jan’y last. I am Yrs Affec’t Broth.

(signed) Dav’d Lockwood

write to me by all opportunitys

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Notation: "Directed on the outside/Mr. Joshua Lockwood/Charles Town, Sc Carolina/with Care/A true Copy/Saml Barrington/The Original transmitted to the Admty/6. Oct 1778." Enclosed in Rear Adm. Samuel Barrington’s letter No. 18 (Duplicate) to Philip Stephens, 6 Oct. 1778.

1. He was appointed a lieutenant on 21 Dec. 1758.
2. The Senior Officer at Halifax intercepted this letter and transmitted it to Vice Adm. Viscount Howe who forwarded it to Rear Adm. Barrington, commanding the Leeward Islands Station. His suspicions of Lockwood’s disloyalty aroused by the letter, Barrington ordered Comdr. James R. Dacres to relieve him from duty as lieutenant on H.M. sloop Ceres and discharge him from her muster book to her supernumerary list for victuals until he could be returned to England for examination. UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Rear Adm. Samuel Barrington to Philip Stephens, No. 18 (Duplicate), 6 Oct. 1778. In May 1779 Lockwood accepted appointment as commodore of the South Carolina Navy.

March 16

JOHN BRADFORD TO ROBERT MORRIS

Dear Sir, Boston 16th March 1778

I had the honour of writing you under the 16th Ultimo. at which time I had in View the Ship Mermaid for your Account, since she’s been sold at public Auction at $2900, which was far too high, having measured her before Sale, & found her to be but 168 Tons, 17 feet. I was much deceiv’d in her Size she being rais’d to Carry her Guns, made her look much larger than she Really was. she must of Necessity be a very dull Sailer, being extreemly full both forward & abaft but She may answer for the Frenchmen who bought her, if he can make one Passage clear. I am on the lookout for a proper Vessel for you. the Difficulty does not lay so much in buying as manning a Vessel, for that is truly a very difficult Task & what Voyage will Support the expence I know not mens Wages indiscriminately good or bad is 50 Doll’s month And Officers Just what they please to ask. I hope men will be plentier as the Insurance Officers here have come to a resolution not to take any more Risque, wc’h will Induce the Adventurers to lay up their Vessels as they Arrive. I shall keep you duly Advis’d. In the meantime I wish you Tranquilly of mind in your present Retirement, & am [&c.]

J B

NB the worthy Mr. Hancock tells me he Shall sett out for Congress in about 3 Weeks I suppose his stay wont be long, as he will Certainly be chose Governour.—

2. John Hancock.
Honble. Gentlemen,

I beg leave to inform you that Mr Thomas Grant (a late Owner in the Brig Friendship which I mention'd some time since to be recaptur'd & sent to this port) has been here & applied to Me for a Settlement of a Moiety of said Brig, he produc'd a Copy of a Charter Party made between the Commercial Committee & himself by which it appears the Brig was valu'd at four thousand Dollars—The Captors would make no Compromise therefore we sold her at public Sale, she sold for £1670 Mr Grant was inclinable to avail himself of the full half of that Sum and would not settle on any other Terms, therefore I declin'd settling at all, I first offer'd him four hundred pounds in part which He refusing, but I afterwards found he had a Vessell loaded with Salt here, he took Leave of Me after receiving a Certificate of the Sale of the Brig &c. I am very unhappy that it has not been in my Power to have got the Dispatch to Sea before this Date, But such has been the Weather since the 6 February that we have scarcely had one Day in ten to do any out door Work, she will now sale in a few Days—The honble Committee hinted in their last that I should soon receive Orders from the Board of War, respecting the Sulphur & Nitre imported in the Dispatch, they don't yet appear, I could wish to have such Orders as the Season is approaching when I think it will be hazardous to keep them here, I take the Liberty (as some of the Members of ye Commercial Committee are also Members of the Marine) to mention the Ship Peggy last July was a year since she was captur'd by the Schooner's Hancock & Franklin, & was condemn'd at a marine Court, after being condemn'd at a Marine Court, at Halifax, but an Appeal was made to Congress by the former Owners residing at Philadelphia, & the Determination is still suspended, the Captors are angry, as the Ship is growing worse by laying at the Wharf so long & in another Year would be of little Value, tho' she would now sell for £3000 I suppose at least I should have forwarded the Trytons Accounts er'e this, but they must have been incompleat as the Salmon remain'd unsold, 'till a few Days ago, I have finish'd the Sale. They leave a great Profit. By the next Post I shall forward the Whole.—We have now five Capetol Ships, six Brigs, & a number of Schooners, two of the Ships are belonging to the State of Connecticut, & are mann'd principally from that State two Ships have been fitted for the Sea by the Day at 20/ Pr Day, & after being fitted are obliged to keep Day's Men on Board for Want of Sailors to man them. But the Dispatch will sail in a few Days, the post now going which I mis'd the last Week I come now to the above Date—the Dispatch goes down this Day, I have put four Carriage Guns & six Swivels on Board with eleven Hands—I have the Pleasure to acquaint you with the Arrival of the Warren, Capt Hopkins speaks highly of her sailing, he took a Ship from White Haven with Salt & some dry Goods, he took out of her a parcel [of] Duck & Oznabriggs with some other Articles which he has not yet made a Return of, he also took an Arm'd Snow from the West Indies bound from Bristol with a few Hhds Sugar, & the Remains of her Cargo were Flax Seed, he left them both off Bermuda, neither of them are yet arriv'd—Since my last have receiv'd Orders from Genl Gates respecting the Sulphur & Nitre: my Clerk's Sickness has prevented my sending forward the Tryton's Accs. I've compleated the Sale of the Salmon to such
AMERICAN THEATRE

Advantage that the hundred Trs\textsuperscript{14} sent to France with the first Cost of the \textit{Trylon} is paid for by the Profit arising on said Sale—I hope in my next to give you Acc\textsuperscript{c} of ye Ship & Snow in the mean time am yours &c

J B


6. Brig \textit{Triton}, Thomas Brinton, master, captured by Washington's Fleet schooners \textit{Hancock} and \textit{Franklin} in Nov. 1776. See \textit{NDAR} 7: 104, 105, 137, 139, 141n, 1014, 1058, 1217.
12. Unidentified snow, — Smith, master, from St. Eustatius to Bristol or Ireland, with flax seed and fustic, which arrived safe at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.
13. Should read "for."

JOHN BRADFORD TO LEVINUS CLARKSON AND ABRAHAM LIVINGSTON

Gentlemen, Boston 16th March, 1778

This will be handed you by Cap\textsuperscript{c} John Brown of the brig \textit{Dispatch}\textsuperscript{1} which doubtless you'[s] long since given up as a missing Vessell, several Unavoidable Accidents have taken place since my last to you,\textsuperscript{2} which has prevented the \textit{Dispatch} sailing till now, I wish her safe Arrival with you, when I doubt not She will soon be dispatch'd—All the Commercial Committee, writes Me respecting the lading her at Charlestown is, you will send the \textit{Dispatch} to Charlestown, to the Address of M\textsuperscript{ss} Clerkson & Levingston, who will load her with Rice & Indigo, & send her to Bourdeaux to the Address of William Lee Esq\textsuperscript{2} American Continental Agent—The Letter accompanying this is of an old Date design'd to go by Cleveland\textsuperscript{3} before he declin'd going in the Brig I hope you will have a happy meeting with Cap\textsuperscript{c} Brown & am yours &c

J B


2. Not printed. Bradford explained on 10 Feb. the reason for the delayed sailing of the \textit{Dispatch} was that the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept. had requested her transfer to the Continental Navy. DLC, John Bradford Letter Books, vol. 2, p. 110.
4. Joint Continental Agents at Charleston, S.C.
JOHN BRADFORD TO CAPTAIN JOHN PECK RATHBUN

Sir.  
Boston March 16th 1778

I wrote to Mr. Leonard Jarvis¹ last Week advising him with an Act lately pass’d by the general Court, that all Stores or Merchandize belonging to the Public & being at Bedford [in Dartmouth] be forwith remov’d from thence. at the same time desir’d he would send up to this Town, what of the Mary’s² Cargo might be landed there, supposing from what you told Me, that the Mary with the greatest part of her Cargo, had got over to the Hyannis³ but I find by Mr. Jarvis’s Letter it is all landed at Bedford—he writes Me he is refus’d having any Direction in the Matter. I only ask you if you can suppose such Conduct can stand the Test of Examination before the Marine Board at Congress,⁴ it is possible you may have made the marine Laws so much your Study as to be better instruct’d than the honble. navy Board or myself, for we are fully of Opinion that all prizes arm’d or unarm’d on their Arrival must be put into the Continental Agent’s Hands, there to remain ‘till the marine Court shall determine how the distribution should be made—I beg leave to ask, if you have thought of the Consequence of refusing the Continental Agents Effects belonging to the Public, more especially at so critical a Juncture as the present, when such an Acc⁵ as before mentioned has pass’d, my Duty obliges Me, Sir, to direct you immediately on Rec⁶ of this to deliver into the Hands of Leonard Jarvis Esq⁷ the full half of ever part of the Mary’s Cargo, as I am not at liberty to let any thing of that kind remain at Bedford—if the Vessel & Cargo should finally be condemn’d to ye Captors no obejection against delivering the whole to them will arise on our part. I have furnish’d Mr. Jarvis with a Copy of this Letter. shall be glad to receive your answer as soon as maybe, in the interim am yours &c

JB CA⁵


1. Deputy Continental Agent at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.
5. Continental Agent for Massachusetts.

JOHN BRADFORD TO LEONARD JARVIS

Dear Sir  
Boston 16 March 1778

Your favor † Post of 2nd Ult⁴ came to my Hands but about 2 Hour[s] before that of the 10th was del⁴ me by Capt'n Bass.² the Advertisement the first Coverd I ommitted publishing for Reasons I hinted in my last. The Conduct of the new Agent³ is such, no doubt influenced by Cap’t Rathbourne,⁴ that I dont Wonder at your Indifference at continuing in the Agency. I have reported their Conduct to the Board.⁵ Gen'l Warren⁶ who is the only Commissioner present—(M’ Vernon⁷ being drove away by the Small Pox) is greatly irritated & has wrote fully on the Subject to M’ Deshon⁸ who is at N London—G Warren says that Rathburn as Cap’t ought to know that all Prizes taken by the States Cruizers be they arm’d or unarm’d ought to be put into the Agents Hands & wait the Decision of the marine Court. I wish such Behaviour may not loose Rathburn’s Commission & that of the
new Agent, I have apply’d to Lowell to undertake the Affair, for I expected two thirds of the Cargo would be landed at Heyinanedo from Nantucket, the Bearer hereof (G Warren tells Me) he goes to take the Command of the Schooner, I am sorry you are so very bare of Money, & that it’s out of my Power to help you, being little benefitted by the last Prize of Cap’ Chews, having occasion to keep half her Cargo for the Continent. I hope you will be able to get a Master for the other Vessell for Im afraid it’s out of my Power yours respectfully

J B

1. Should read “instant.”
5. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
7. William Vernon, member of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
8. John Deshon, member of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
11. Actually, prize ship Mary was sent into Edgartown, Martha’s Vineyard, on 20 Feb. for repairs and not Nantucket. See Libel, 3 Mar., above.
12. Prize schooner Loyalty.

CAPTAIN EBENEZER WILLIAMS TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

State of Rhode Island &c

Providence March 16th. 1778.

Sir,

The Subscriber, in Behalf of Andrew and James Caldwell and Blair McClenachan of Pensylvania Merchants, requests your Excellency to grant a Commission or Letters of Marque and Reprisal to him as Commander of the Brigantine Polly of which the abovenamed Persons are Owners. She is burthened One Hundred and Forty Tons carries Ten Carriage, and Six Swivel Guns, manned with Twenty-five Men, and otherways fitted in a warlike Manner with Muskets, Pistols, Cutlasses, Powder Ball and other military Stores. She hath on board Five Tiers Beef and Pork, Five Tiers Bread &c. Barney Hicks is Lieutenant and Theophilus Topham is [master] of said Brigantine. I am Sir [&c.]

Ebenez’ Williams

1. Blank in manuscript.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY

PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 55.

Eagle Rhode Island

March the 16th. 1778.

Sir,

In my Letters No. 49 to 53 inclusive, and by a subsequent Dispatch of the 4th. of last Month, of which You will receive Duplicates by this Conveyance, I communi-
cated the material Particulars regarding the State of the Fleet and my Proceedings from the Time I left the Delaware last Year, until the Departure of the Chatham, in which those Letters were sent to England. I am now to report the later Occurrences, with the Changes made in the Disposition of the Ships since that Period. And proposing to return immediately to the Delaware, I leave these Dispatches to be forwarded in the Grampus.

The Cabot having been detached from Halifax early in January to convoy some Vessels with Necessaries for the Garrisons at Rhode-Island and New-York, I was advised by Sir George Collier of the Appointments and State of the Ships under his Orders, added in the enclosed General Returns. No Opportunity offering in the meantime for sending Captain Mason to refit the Fox, pursuant to my Instructions for the Detention of that Ship, Sir George Collier ordered Captain Fotheringham to proceed with her to England: And contrary to my Intention, having taken the same Resolution with regard to the Milford, in consequence of some Damage sustained by parting her Cable in a Gale of Wind, and grounding in Halifax Harbour. The Dunmore Store-Ship was then arrived.

By an Accident similar to that of the Milford, the Amazon was forced so near the Shore in this Port, that it was necessary to cut away all her Masts to save the Ship. And I have the Concern to be informed by Letters from Commodore Hotham of the total Loss of the Liverpool upon Long Island the 11th of last Month, on Captain Bellew's passage with Sir William Howe's Dispatches from the Delaware to New-York: But the Ship's Company were safely landed from the Wreck. The Misfortune being recent, no Particulars could be added with respect to the Stores that could be preserved.

I received at the same Time an Account of the Violences committed by some of the Inhabitants of Bermuda, described in the Copy You herewith receive of the Report delivered to the Commodore by the Complainant.

Tho' I suppose the Particulars may be credited, I am unable in my present Circumstances to make any Arrangement which would effectually restrain those criminal Excesses. The Daphne was intended to have been stationed at Bermuda, in Conjunction with the Nautilus. But I had not heard of Captain Chinnery from the Time he left New-York last July, until he was met at Sea a few Days since on his Return to that Port.

The Amazon was fitted with Jury-Masts to remain for Port-Service at New-York, until she can be more adequately provided for her passage to England, which is become necessary, as well in respect to the large proportion of Stores that would be required for refitting her abroad, as that her Bottom will need Examination; Having struck several Times on the Rocks in the Situation before-mentioned.

The Cerberus was substituted in place of the Amazon to attend the Transports designed for Boston with the Juno.

They sailed for Cape Cod Harbour the 15th of last Month. But Intelligence being since received of the Resolution the Rebels had taken not to adhere to the terms of the Convention of Saratoga as recited in the enclosed Extract of their public Declarations; Orders were sent by the Centurion for Captain Dalrymple to return with the Cerberus and such of the Transports as would be of Burthen requisite to take and bring back all the Victualling Stores from the other Transports, to
this Port. The rest of the Transports which were too much out of Repair to remain longer in this Country, are to proceed on immediately to England; with the Agent Lieutenant Dickinson, by whom Captain Brathwaite was to advise You of the proceedings in those Respects. The Juno and Cerberus, which are not in Condition for Cruizing Service, will be appropriated for those current Port-Duties at Rhode-Island or New-York To set at Liberty such other of the Frigates as, with Reference to their general State of Repair, may be less unfit to cruise on the New-England Coasts.

The Rebels taking Advantage of a favorable Alteration of the Weather, put to Sea in one of the 32 Gun Frigates named the Warren, towards the end of last Month; By attempting the Narragansett Channel, and passing the stationed Ships in the Night.

According to the latest Information obtained from some of the well-affected Inhabitants in the New-England Provinces, the Two-decked Ship building at Portsmouth is not expected to be finished before the Autumn. Some of the Rigging and Half of the Guns have been received from France; supposed by the Heureux, which arrived towards the End of the last Year. The Cables, Canvass for the Sails, and Remainder of the Rigging and Guns, were daily expected from Europe. But no Part of the Ship building at Boston was said to be planked, nor any Appearance of Urgency observed for having her soon completed.

The Assortment of Cordage received by the last Store-Ships, proving insufficient for immediate Use in the Fleet; I have directed a Quantity to be taken by Agreement from an unlicensed British Vessel lately brought into this Port. The Particulars are transmitted herewith. But the Property of the Vessel being yet undecided, the Conditions of the purchase have not been finally determined.

By Letters from Captain Onslow, I am informed that between the 14th and 28th Ultimo, the French Ships named the Ferdinand and Lyon, said to mount 44 Guns each, with another Frigate built Ship under the same Colours, intended for the Ports of Virginia, have been chased off from that Part of the American Coast; And the Comte de Veaux of 24 Guns intercepted; by the Ships stationed at the Entrance of Chesapeake Bay.

The Lyon, favored by a Continuance of this foggy Weather, is believed to have since been arrived at New-London.

In consequence of the Intelligence Captain Onslow had collected, to the purport as in the Paper enclosed, I have countermanded his Return to join me in the Delaware, until the Middle of the next Month.

A French Officer onboard the Comte de Veaux, professing himself to be the Viscomte de Sabron, is sent to England in the Grampus, for being further disposed of as the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty shall direct.

The Naval Stores remaining in the Grampus being removed into the Townshend Ordnance Transport for being conveyed to New-York, the Grampus sails for England immediately from this Port. And the Townshend will be also dismissed, as soon after as the King's Service will permit.

Captain Griffith will be left with the Care of the Naval Services on this Station. And as it has been requisite to replace the Milford by the Diamond, Captain Feilding will have the Conduct of the Division of the Fleet assembling at Halifax.
Both these Officers are directed, upon obtaining any Intelligence meriting their Lordships’ Notice, to transmit the same to You by the earliest Opportunity.

I am, with great Consideration, [&c.]

Howe

2. Comdr. Christopher Mason, R.N.
3. Capt. Patrick Fotheringham, R.N.
4. Commo. William Hotham, R.N.
5. Capt. Henry Bellew, R.N.
6. Enclosure no. 4. See Bridger Goodrich to Commodore William Hotham, 7 Feb., above.
7. Capt. St. John Chinnery, R.N.
8. Enclosure no. 5; not printed.
9. Capt. Hugh Dalrymple, R.N.
10. Lt. James Dickinson, R.N.
11. Capt. Richard Braithwaite, R.N.
12. The 74-gun ship of the line, later named America.
14. Unnamed 74-gun ship of the line.
15. Bark Lively.
16. Enclosure no. 6; not printed.
17. Enclosure no. 7. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 9 Mar., above.
20. Enclosure no. 7. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 2 Mar., above.
21. Capt. Walter Griffith, R.N.
22. Capt. Charles Feilding, R.N.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
16th March. Rain and thick weather all day. Wind E.

The 43rd Regiment having undertaken to supply themselves with the necessary quantity of wood from Commonfence Neck, during the time they continued on duty at the advanced posts, having employed several Carts yesterday in drawing away what had been cut near Hicks's Orchard, the Rebels fired 6 Cannon shot at them from the Fort above Howland's ferry, but without effect.

Four Rebel Sloops went through Bristol ferry this day into Bristol bay. Two of them were full of men. Our battery fired 12 Shot at them, but they passed through without any damage. Some of the Shot struck very near them.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 257.
2. British battery at Bristol Ferry on the island of Rhode Island.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a meeting &c. at Lebanon, Monday, 16 March, 1778.

Consulted and advised on sundry matters with the French Capt. Michel, lately arrived at N. London with a large cargo of goods &c. . . .
Cap. Niles,\(^2\) present, account of his late voyage. . . .


*THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY,*
**MONDAY, MARCH 16, 1778**

NEW-YORK, March 16.

Saturday the Bark *Lydia*,\(^1\) of Liverpool, Captain Evans,\(^2\) of 46 Men, and 14 Guns, arrived here from Barbados, by whom we learn, That the following Rebel Vessels have been lately taken and carried into that Island, viz. The *St. Peter*,\(^3\) of 20 Guns, 107 Men, Capt. Chace,\(^4\) formerly Capt. Lamb,\(^5\) and mostly owned at Martinico, by the *Aurora*: The Brig *General Washington*,\(^6\) Captain Rogers,\(^7\) of 18 Guns, and 80 Men, by the *Seaford*, Capt. Colpoys; and a Ship, supposed to be a Rebel Frigate of 36 Guns,\(^8\) taken by the *Ariadne*, and carried into St. Kitts or Antigua.

Saturday arrived here a Bark of 300 Tons Burthen, taken by the *Nottingham Indiaman*,\(^9\) on her Passage from England to Philadelphia. The Bark sailed from a French Port, in Company with a very large Ship, both laden with Military Stores, to supply Mr. Washington's Army, and bound for some Port in New-England.

2. James Evans.
4. Samuel Chace.
5. John Lamb.
7. William Rogers.

*JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS*

[York, Pa.] Monday, March 16, 1778

One, of the 1st, from B. Harrison,\(^1\) and one, of the 27 February, from G. Wythe, Esq.\(^2\) were read:

*Ordered,* That the former be referred to the Committee of Treasury, the latter to the Marine Committee . . . .

One, of the 26 February, from J. Tazewell,\(^3\) desiring to resign his office as continental agent in the State of Virginia, was read. Whereupon,

*Resolved,* That his resignation be accepted, and that John Carter, Esq. be appointed in his stead.
16 MARCH 1778

JCC 10: 259.
1. Benjamin Harrison, former Virginia delegate to the Continental Congress.
2. George Wythe, of Williamsburg, former Virginia delegate to the Continental Congress.
3. John Tazewell who had been appointed Continental Agent on 23 Apr. 1776. See NDAR 4: 1216.

WILLIAM ELLERY TO WILLIAM VERNON

Dear Sir,

York Town [Pa.] Mh. 16th. 1778.

On the 11th instant I received yours of the 5th and Mr. Jn. Adams's of the 6th of February. Two paragraphs of the latter I will transcribe; because I know it must give you pleasure. "Dear Sir, I had yesterday the pleasure of receiving your letter of the 29th of January, and beg leave to assure you I shall pay all proper attention to its contents, by rendering to the Gentleman you recommend every Service in my power."

"I had been before introduced to that young gentleman by his father; for whom I have conceived a great deal of esteem, and from what I have seen and heard of the son I think him ingenious and promising; but as I shall have ample opportunity to become more acquainted with him, I shall be better able hereafter to speak of him from my own knowledge, and you may depend upon it, that nothing shall be wanting on my part, towards recommending him in proportion to his merits." I most heartily congratulate with you on your Son's being under the patronage of so worthy a gentleman, and hope he will be a blessing and an honour to his father and his country. He early treads the great stage of the world, may his steps be directed by unerring wisdom, and boundless goodness!

I read that part of your letter, respecting the 74 at Portsmouth, and a Paragraph of one I rec'd, about the same time and upon the same Subject, from Mr. Whipple, to the marine committee, and it was agreed to stop the building of her for the present. These huge ships are too costly and unwieldy; and it will require as many men to man one of them, as to man three or four frigates; besides we cannot with all the naval force we can collect be able to cope with the british navy. Our great aim should be to destroy the trade of Britain; for which purpose Frigates are infinitely better calculated than such large Ships. Mr. Whipple proposes to the marine comm[itt]ee to put the timber prepared for the 74 into a frigate to mount 30 18-pounders on one deck, and this proposal I believe would be complied with if our finances were not at present very low and the demands of the great departments of war very high. I wish we may be able to finish, man, and get to sea, in the course of the next summer, the frigates that are now in hand; but I very much doubt it. It gave the marine comm[itt]ee great Satisfaction to find that the Warren had got out. We have since heard that She had arrived at Boston, which we hope will prove true. I hope you will get out the Providence and Columbus. The Virginia hath made two fruitless attempts to pass out Chesapeake. She is order'd to make another. There are four or five Men of war in that bay; but I cannot think it so difficult to pass by them, as it is to pass those in our Bay. Our last accounts from Charlestown So. Carolina were, that Capt. Biddle with three State armed Vessels were determined to go over the Bar, and attack several British Vessels of about an equal force with them. I cannot forbear being anxious for the Event.

The marine Committee lately ordered Cap. Barry of the Effingham to take the four Boats, belonging to the Frigates which are sunk in the Delaware, and pro-
ceed on a Cruise upon that River. On the 7th. instant Two of them, the other two had not then got below the city, joined by five boats, half manned, attacked (near Bombay-hook) and took two of the Enemy's transport ships, one mounting six four pounders, the other two swivels; and also a Schooner with eight 4-pounders, twelve 4-pound howitzers and 32 men, properly equipped for an armed vessel. They first boarded the Ships, and, learning from them the Strength of the Schooner, Capt. Barry prudently sent a flag to the Schooner, ordering the Cap of her to submit, and promising that he and his officers, on compliance, should be allowed their private baggage; whereupon they thought proper to strike. As the ships were loaded, the Schooner, being a suitable Vessel for a Cruiser, he is orderd to purchase and employ on the Delaware so long as he thinks it may be safe. She had in [her] a variety of useful and valuable Articles. This gallant Action reflects great Honour on Cap. Barry, his officers and the Crews of those Boats. The other two boats have since got down, and in their way took a small sloop, with fresh Provisions, bound to the City. I expect every day to hear of their further Success. These boats will annoy and injure the enemy more, in my opinion, than both the Seventy fours would, if they were built, equipped and manned,—at least upon the Delaware.

With regard to the Fish Mr. Whipple writes "I have never been able to procure any fish that I think worth sending to you or your friends, they ask 20 dollars pr Quintal for such as I would not by any means make use of. I do not suppose it possible to get any of the first Quality at present, when I can you may depend I shall not be unmindful of your order."

I thank you for the Stick of Sealing-wax. I had been obliged some times to secure my Letters with Wax taken from Letters I had received.

Please to write to me frequently, and send me all the news you can collect. The two armies are in status quo. Nothing material hath lately turned up. You will have heard, before this reaches you, that the intended Irruption into Canada is laid aside. We are obstructing and fortifying Hudson's River, collecting men and provisions &c &c for the next campaign. The last will be the most difficult to accomplish. To have subdued both the British Armies in one Campaign was not more than I expected the last; but it would have left us nothing to do the ensuing Campaign.

With the Aid of Heaven we will crush the Serpent's head next Summer, and force our Enemies to be at peace with Us! I have room only to add that I am Yrs

Wm. Ellery.

1. William Vernon's son, William Vernon, Jr., accompanied John Adams on board Boston during her voyage to France.
2. Continental Navy ship of the line America.
7. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.
Dear Sir

Wilmington March 16th. 1778

There were three Ladies Captured by Barry\(^1\) but he informs no one of the Name of Mitchell they were sent off from New Castle Yesterday with some others having by a Flag obtained permission to send them up by Water in one of our Vessells

We have had the Mouth of the Christiana for some Days blocked up by the *Nautilus* & some Gallies which has obliged Barrys little Fleet to lye snug here—this Morning 50 Sail of Transports have fallen down suposed to have Invalids on board the *Nautilus* &c weighed Anchor & is standing down with them—there are a Number of ships above said to be coming down with a Number of Flat bottomed Boats with Troops—There destination is conjectured against this Place Newcastle and the Country below I cannot depend on the Intelligence but have detatched a Party with Captain Barry to remove a Quantity of Hay lying on the River below New Castle & to destroy such as can’t be moved shou’d they attempt a Descent that way—In my last I mentioned the two ships being burnt\(^2\) & they run poor Barry so hard that he was obliged to quit the Armed Schooner\(^3\) which he had captured but not till the last Extrimity having secured all that was on & in her except her Guns which were thrown over board before he left her—

Some small Armed Vessells Trad\(^4\) of Marcus hook the other Day a Party of 30 Foot & Six Horse under Cap\(^5\) Anderson\(^6\) was ordered to watch their Motions they landed upwards of 30 Men well Armed and advanced on our Party who immediatly engaged and routed them killing 4 dead & wound\(^6\) several others as they were getting of in their Boats—one of the Slain was very well dressed & had a half Joe\(^5\) & 12 or 15 Guineas & it was supposed a Gold Watch &c but the Soldiers had riffled him of all but the above sd. Gold before Anderson got up—he was said to be very active and spirited in commanding his men before he got knockd down—we now begin to feel the Want of Provisions much—as I before apprehended the Country is intirely drained what little we get is extremely poor salt Provision our Men never see I almost dread the Consequence our Commissaries must be stimulated to exert themselves or this Garrison will suffer much—hitherto I have done all in my Power to procure supplies & have succeeded beyond my wishes but the adjacent Country being so much exhausted we must now depend on the Purchasing Commissaries who without your positive Injunctions will let the Troops suffer. I have the honor to be [&c.]

W Smallwood

The Returns shall be forwarded to the Adj Gen. Tomorrow &c

---

3. Armed schooner *Alert*, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.
5. A half Johannes or “half Joe” was a Portuguese gold coin equivalent to eight Continental dollars in Apr. 1776. By Apr. 1778 the “half Joe” was worth approximately eighteen Continental dollars.
CAPTAIN HENRY LEE TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sirs.

Enclosed are some letr\textsuperscript{a} received this morning p\textsuperscript{c} dragoon from Wilmington. By intelligence from Philad\textsuperscript{b} we learn that a large fleet sailed from thence on friday last; they had with them a number of flat-bottomed boats. My intelligencer did not know the design of their expedition. Conjectures in the city were various. Some insinuated that Wilmington was the object; others, that they were gone on a grand forage to the lower county and the eastern shore of Maryland. I have the honor to be [\&c.]

Hen\textsuperscript{e} Lee.\textsuperscript{1}

March 16\textsuperscript{th}. 78.

1. Captain, 1st Continental Dragoons.

CONTINENTAL BOARD OF WAR TO SAMUEL AND ROBERT PURVIANCE

Gentlemen

War Office [York, Pa.] March 16\textsuperscript{th}. 1778

The Board have been duly favored with yours of the 14\textsuperscript{th}. inst. They are happy to find you have put the important Business of procuring Tents for our Army in as good a Train as Circumstances will admitt. From our loss of Philad\textsuperscript{b} the Workmen who came out are dispersed to Places in which Trade is open, \& therefore none can be expected from this State; \& every Sail Maker the QMG. [Quarter Master General] could possibly procure being at Work on Tents. You will please to keep as much Tent Cloth as you can have made up by the first of May, \& send the Rest on to be made up under the Direction of the Quarter Master General. I am [\&c.]

Richard Peters
By order of the Board

If you could by any Means contrive to get the whole made up at Baltimore it would be doing much Service; as the Workmen are every where exceedingly scarce. As the Enemy will endeavor to push out early, the Tents should be, by all Means, ready the first of May. We shall be much distressed for Want of Tents, as so many were lost last Year, from the lateness of the Campaign; therefore do exert yourselves to have them made, but do not detain the Cloth on a great Uncertainty.

If the Virginia\textsuperscript{1} cannot get out, but should return, cannot some of her Hands be procured to make Tents?

Mr. Butler,\textsuperscript{2} in the Service of the QMG, makes up 50 Tents a Week, with but a few Hands; therefore, I should think that Sailors \&c might be procured, to make at least 30 \& a week, at Baltimore.

On Deliberation, the Board desire you will send on half the Tent Cloth you have; \& you may receive from Mr Lux,\textsuperscript{3} an adequate Supply for your Workmen, out of a Quantity daily expected to arrive from the Eastern Shore.

Rd Peters
By order

L. MdHi, Samuel and Robert Purviance Papers. Addressed: “On public Service/Mess\textsuperscript{a} Samuel & Robert Purviance/Baltimore/(War Office).” Docketed: “No 89/War office York Town/16\textsuperscript{th} March 1778—/Rich\textsuperscript{d} Peters.” Peters was secretary of the Continental Board of War.
2. Possibly public armorer Thomas Butler.
Navy Board ........................ [Charleston] Monday 16th March 1778—

The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present Edward Blake Esq' first Commissioner—


} Esq'—

In the Privy Council

March 13th 1778—

The Board advised his Excellency that a Cartel be proposed to the Governor of S't Augustine and that the Commissioners of the Navy Board do prepare and fit out the Rattlesnake for a Voyage there with provisions Sufficient for the prisoners of Warr intended to be sent in her, of whose Number his Excellency will inform the Board By his Excellency the President

(Signed) Ordered Accordingly John Colcock See P.C.

Ordered that the Schooner Rattlesnake be immediately unloaded and fitted Out as a Cartel, to proceed to S't. Augustine with prisoners of war—

Navy Board March 16th 1778

To Elisha Sawyer Commissary

Sir/

The Commissioners of the Navy request that you [will] with all possible Dispatch furnish the Necessary Stores and provisions for Fifty Men for One Month for the Schooner Rattlesnake

Edward Blake first Commissioner

Adjourned to next Thursday Evening 6 oClock—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 144.

1. John Rutledge.
2. Words and letters in italics, exclusive of ships’ names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779.

CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON

Sir

Glasgow at Sea 16th March 1778

I beg leave to acquaint You, that between the hours of ten and eleven at Night on Saturday February 28th I fell in with two Sloops and a Schooner, off Cape Teberoon, The Darkness of the Night, prevented my discovering them till within less then Musquet Shott—I therefore (being very little Wind[)] hoisted out the Cutter and sent her Man’d & Armed hoping to get possession, without noise or firing, for, from previous information the day before from a french Sloop, I knew them to be Americans. When the Boat came near she hailed, ordered them to keep off, and without further ceremony, immediately fired a number of Musquetts and all their Guns they could bring to bear right into her, by which three of her Oars were shot away, & a Man dangerously wounded.—Seeing them fire at the Boat, I hailed, told them I was an English Man of War that if they did not immediately desist, I would pour a broadside into them.—Their answer was Laconic.—Three Shott right into the Sloop; the Glasgows return being in quantity what they did not possibly expect, only induced them to leave off firing and consult their
safety by flight.—however as we fired between twenty & Thirty Guns, loaded with Round & Grape, besides many Vollies of small Arms, I flatter myself that they were made heartily to repent their timidity Their Oars which they plied with all their might) the lightness of the Wind being almost Calm,) and the extreme darkness of the Night, were all circumstances so favourable to small Vessels, that they affected their escape into Tiberon Bay.

The Master in the Pinnace who had been at Sun Sett dispatched on service now joined the Cutter, who I had Reman’d, and sent to take Possession of the Deserted Sloop judging from the Privateers ceasing firing that she was silenced, agreed in consart to board her. By some accident the Pinnace alone board[ed] her on her Quarter, they found them in such disorder and confusion that if their Pistols had gone off, presented within a Yard of those that opposed them, they assuredly with their handful of Men, must have carried her, but they every one missing Fire owing to the shameful bad Flints the Ships of Warr, are supplied with, left the Crew at the Mercy of the Privateers, With Bayonets fix’d on long Poles for Pikes, they wounded three of the Pinnaces Men dangerously, four of those extraordinary Weapons the boats Crew seized out of their hands and brought off in the Boat, the daring courage off the Boats Crew, merits every praise, And as I cannot say too much in favour of Mr Cooke the Master’s Steady conduct, resolution, and bravery on this Occasion, I hope you will pardon the liberty I take in recommend- ing him to Your future attention.

The Prize Sloop, I immediately dispatch’d for Jamaica, stood off and on all night, and early next Morning hauled into the Bay where I saw both Vessels using their utmost efforts warping into Shoal Water, in the Cod of it.—The Schooner mounts Twelve Carriage Guns the Sloop Ten both seemed full of Men—Their Crews were mostly French, that language being the only one spoke when boarded, and they had in one Night transfered the Rebel Americans property, if Colours could effect it, for to my no small surprize they had both French Flags flying, the Sloop even in my sight, shifted hers for a Pendant, judging it more respectable—The small French Battery of Three Guns, that they lay under, was Man’d, & both Vessels as we stood in placed their Broadsides to bear, all trifling impediments to the Glasgow had their been no other—I leave you Sir to judge the conduct of the French on this occasion—And I have the Honor to be with great respect, Sir [&c.]

Tho Pasly


1. Cap Tiburon, Saint-Domingue.

DEPOSITION OF ALEXANDER ROBINSON, HANS WORKMAN AND JOHN CAREW

Barbados By the Honorable Hillary Rowe Esquire Chief Judge of his Majesty’s Court of Common Pleas held for the Precinct of St. James et: And Also one of his Majesty’s Justices of the Peace for the Body of this Island, and of the Quorum.
These are to Certify all it may Concern, That on the Day of the Date hereof Personally Came before Me, Alexander Robinson, Hans Workman and John Carew Marriners,\(^1\) late Seamen on Board the Privateer Ship called the *Randolph*,\(^2\) whereof [blank] Beedle was Captain and Commander,\(^3\) Who being duly Sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, Do severally and respectively Say and Declare That the said Privateer Ship the *Randolph* was Fitted out by the Inhabitants of Charles Town, South Carolina, on a Cruize against his Britannick Majesty's Ships and Vessels; And these Examinants further Say, That on Saturday Evening the Seventh day of this Instant March and year One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight, the said Ship *Randolph* was Attacked by a certain Ship or Vessel which afterwards Proved to be his Majesty's Ship of War called the *Yarmouth*, whereof Nicholas Vincent Esquire is Commander; And that after a Quarter of an Hours Firing, or thereabouts, the said Ship *Randolph* was Blown up, by the Firing from the said Ship *Yarmouth*; And that at the Time the said Ship *Randolph* was Blown up, as aforesaid, there were Actually on Board the said Ship Three Hundred and five Men, including Officers and Seamen.—

In Faith and Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this Sixteenth Day of March in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight.—

(Signed) Hillary Rowe.

---

\(D, \text{UkLPR, Adm. 43/23 (Accountant General, Miscellanea, Head Money Vouchers). Addressed below close: "To/The Right Honorable The Lords/Commissioners of his Majesty's Navy."}

1. These seamen were borne on H.M.S. *Yarmouth*'s Supernumerary List as American prisoners from 12 Mar. until discharged on 8 Apr. to her Muster Table, having joined the *Yarmouth* as able seamen. Hans Workman appears as Hantz Wortman and John Carew as John Kerry on *Yarmouth*'s Muster Table. UkLPR, Adm. 36/8072, Muster Table of H.M.S. *Yarmouth*.

2. Continental Navy frigate *Randolph*.

3. Capt. Nicholas Biddle.

---

**March 17**

**CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WHIPPY**

Navy Board Eastern Department  
Boston March 17 1778

Sir

You are hereby desired & Impowered to proceed Immediately to Bedford\(^1\) Apply to Mr Jarvis & if he has not engaged a Master for the Scooner *Loyalty*,\(^2\) take the Command of her, Engage a Mate and Crew, make all the dispatch in your power to Equip her for the Sea, and proceed directly to the Inlet of Sinepuxant on the Sea Coast of Maryland, about Fifty Miles to the Southward of the Capes of Delaware, on your Arrival there Apply to William Smith Esq\(^3\) who is Agent for the Continent, & who will immediatly deliver you a Load of Flour & Iron, which you are to receive on board & proceed with directly to the first Safe port you can get into in this State, preferring Boston or Some port to the Eastward, as Bedford is threatened with an Attack from the Enemy, You will give us the Earliest Notice of your Arrival, & wait our further Orders, Unless you have Undoubted Intelligence the Coast is Clear, & you can with Safety proceed to Boston, where we wish to have the Cargo, We wish you a Successfull Voyage—
I am in behalf of the Board [&c.]

J Warren—

Cap't George Whippy

The within Orders you are to comply with as if directed to you—I wish you a good Voyage & am—Your humble Serv'

Leo: Jarvis. Agent

L, DN, Manuscript Collection.
1. Bedford in Dartmouth (now New Bedford), Mass.
2. Schooner Loyalty, Henry Atkins, master, was a prize of the Continental Navy sloop Providence. See NHAR 9:753, 753n, 854, 854n, 862, 862n.
3. This order is on the verso of the document. Leonard Jarvis was Deputy Continental Agent for Massachusetts.

James Warren to John Deshon

Navy Board Eastern Department
Boston March 17, 1778

Dear Sir

Yours of the 9th and 10th Instant are received at the Board as I presume Mr. Vernon will be with you by the time this reaches you, it will be unnecessary for me to make any particular observations on the Contents, as you two being together can determine on your several proposals & doings, I shall therefore only say that I think them Judicious and by no means deserving of Censure, the Success in getting out the Warren is very pleasing, & is a presage of good Success in our attempts with regard to the others, I hope we shall make a figure with the navy here notwithstanding the obstacles arising from the Scanty State of our Finances, I am very much in opinion with you about the Trumball, She must be got out this Month without fail no time hereafter promises so fair for Success and we had better try the Experiment however disagreeable it may be, I wish we could have Certain Accounts of the Safety of the Warren, I am Anxious about the Cannon for the New Ship here. there seems to be a dilatoriness about getting her ready for Launching which has made me Uneasy I accordingly went to Mr. Cushing last Evening & told him this matter must be attended to & dispatched, he Complains of the want of money I desired him to call this morning & let me know how much may possibly do, I am expecting him & propose to furnish him with some—

You can hardly conceive what a run there is upon us for payment of Bills &c the office is Constantly full, how they discovered the money you sent I know not whenever you order and a proper opportunity offers the Certificates shall be sent Colo. Tillinghast—

Cap't Burroughs is now here & has under Consideration a proposal I made him & his Lieut. to go the Trip in the Loyalty. he has again mentioned a Brig at Warren to be sold, owned by Col. Childs, & would be very Suitable for his Stores had you not better see her and see whether she and her price and manner of payment suit—

I left Mr. Warren Sick and my private affairs as well as my own health require a Journey to Plymouth as soon as I can dispatch the business immediately Important, I shall be gone about a Week I hope soon for the pleasure of your Attendance
here M't Vernon I suppose will take your place. We have no News of Importance—I am [&c.]

J Warren—

P.S. Cap't Burroughs has Agreed to go in the Loyalty if a master is not Already provided. I know not whether I shall be able to get other Vessells. I have no prospect at present—

If M't Vernon is disposed to be Innoculated he may be by returning here before the 25th. of this Month.

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Addressed: "On Public Service/Honble John Deshon Esq'/Providence/In his Absence Honble Willm Vernon Esq'."

1. Not found.
2. Continental Navy frigate, later named Alliance.
3. Thomas Cushing, superintendent of building the frigate Alliance, at Salisbury, Mass.

PETITION OF PHILIP MOORE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Massachusetts Bay—
To the Honorable Council of said State
The Petition of Phillip Moore of Boston
Humbly Sheweth

That your Petitioner with others have fitted out the Ship Called the General Mifflin burthen about three hundred and fifty tons mounting Twenty, Six pounders and navigated by One hundred and Fifty Men, has on board as Provisions Two hundred barrels of Beef and Pork and Ten Tons of Bread, with Twenty barrels of Powder and four Tons of Shott

Officers on board are

Daniel McNeill as Commander
Edmund Roberts 1st Lieut:
John Dennis 2nd Lieut:
Wm Lasbey Master
Rob' McNeill Captain Marines—

Said Ship is intended to Cruize against the Enemies of these United States—

Your Petitioner therefore humbly requests that your Honors would grant a Commission to said Daniel McNeill as Commander of said Ship for the Purposes above mentioned

And as in duty bound shall Ever pray—

Ph: Moore

Boston March 17th. 1778
In Council March 18: 1778 Read & Ordered—that a Commission be issued out to Dan' McNeill as Commander of the Ship above mentioned—he complying with the Resolves of Congress

Jn' Avery Dr' Secy—

Dear Sir

The bearer Capt Church arivd here yesterday from St.  ustatia in comp'y of a Schooner belonging to Jos: Russell from Hispaniola they bring nothing that is vrray material as to News—only that y' Courts of France Spain & Portugal had acknowledg'd our Independence—you will give what Credit to the Acc'y you please—They have letters from Wm Packwood who has arivd at Curraacoa—

We are still impatiently wating a Wind to get to Sea we have now a prospect of going tomorrow as the fogg has just blown off—We have Seventy five or Eighty good People on Board & could get many more if we chose—

Some of our People are about to chuse M't Mumford their Agent whether they will or not cant say the Cheiff officers being against it—Have never ben able to get any certain intelligence from the Main since we arivd here hope everything goes on agreeably with you—Excuse me to Lucy for not writing her & give her my best Love Accept same for the rest of Family—That you may be the happy possessor of the same good Health that at this present I Enjoy is y' Prayr & Wish of Your Affec't Friend & hum' Serv'

P.S: The extreme uncertainty of [Co]nvayances is y' Reason of not writing I having nothing Material to say & You being her [illeg.]

Simon Wolcott—


3. Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue, Samuel Champlin, Jr., commander.
4. Thomas Mumford, merchant at Groton.
5. Wolcott was one of the bonders of the privateer American Revenue.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN**

March 78
Tuesday 17

At Single Anchor in Seacconnett Passage Rhode Island,
Fresh Breezes with Rain Loosed Sails Discovered a Rebell Schooner under sail off Goulds Island She fired two or three Guns Emp'd Watering
At Single Anchor in Seacconnett Passage Rhode Island, Fresh Winds and Clear, Sighted the Anchor And veered a whole Cable Observed a Sloop At Anchor, Above fogland point, Observed y' Appearce [of] the Vessell over Seacconnett at 12 veered to a whole Cable,
March 1778
Teusday 17th.

Remarks at Tiverton. at The Ferry

First part unpleasant Weather, with Rain wind at E. AM Small Breese, at SW, Came to sail at the Gutt; stood up the Reaver; toward Common Fence point, whare, we saw, a Number of The British troops, [on] the heights, on Common Fence, Gave, them 2 Eighteen pound, Shott, 2 Six ditto, one Three & Two Swivells ditto, without Receiving any Complyment from them, so hove about & Ran into the Wharlf at the Ferry, Latter part, fine weather.

D, UlkPR, H.C.A. 32/455/1. Title: “A Journal, began, on Board, the Galley Spitfire, belonging to the State, of Rhode Island, & Commanded, by, Cap Jos, Crandall,” (Feb.-May 1778).

1. Howland’s Ferry.
3. Pocasset River.
4. Men from the 43d Foot gathering wood on Common Fence Point. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 16 Mar., above, and 18 Mar., below.
## Muster Roll of Rhode Island Navy Galley *Spitfire*

An Account of the time of People's Entry &c

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time of Entry</th>
<th>Men's Names</th>
<th>Stations</th>
<th>Wages £/S month</th>
<th>Times of Departure</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777 May 12th</td>
<td>Joseph Crandall</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>14.. 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May 12th</td>
<td>Shiffeld Attwood</td>
<td>first Lie t</td>
<td>7.. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>Paul Cartwright</td>
<td>2d Lieut</td>
<td>7.. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>William Warren</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>7.. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>Benj a Cranston Junr</td>
<td>Quarter Master</td>
<td>7.. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 20th</td>
<td>Benj a Cranston</td>
<td>Masters mate</td>
<td>4..10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>Ebenezer Bosworth</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>3..18</td>
<td>Novm: 11th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 28th</td>
<td>John Harding</td>
<td>Carpenter</td>
<td>3..18</td>
<td>Novm: 11th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 29th</td>
<td>Sampson Sims</td>
<td>Steward</td>
<td>3..00</td>
<td>Novm: 11th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 15th</td>
<td>John Biulot</td>
<td>Md Shipman</td>
<td>3..12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>William Crandall</td>
<td>Md Shipman</td>
<td>3..12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 12th</td>
<td>Joseph Ormsbe</td>
<td>Gunners mate</td>
<td>2..14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May: 28th</td>
<td>Jonathan Harding</td>
<td>Carpenters Boy</td>
<td>1..16</td>
<td>unfit for Duty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June: 8th</td>
<td>William Ormsbe</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>2..08</td>
<td>February 3 Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 8th</td>
<td>Norfolk Moore</td>
<td>Cooke</td>
<td>2..11</td>
<td>Novm: 20th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 8th</td>
<td>Pompey Oherre</td>
<td>Cooke mate</td>
<td>2..08</td>
<td>Novm: 20th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June: 19th</td>
<td>Rufus Whitaker</td>
<td>Carpenters mate</td>
<td>2..14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 19th</td>
<td>Edward Cole</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>2..08</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 27th</td>
<td>John Meelish</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>3..18</td>
<td>Jan: 27th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 27th</td>
<td>William Clarke</td>
<td>Boatswains mate</td>
<td>2..14</td>
<td>Novm: 11th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 26th</td>
<td>William Johnson</td>
<td>Coxswain</td>
<td>2..14</td>
<td>Novm: 11th Run</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July: 18th</td>
<td>Preserved Sisson</td>
<td>Master at Arms</td>
<td>2..14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
June: 24th  William Smith  Seaman  2.08
June 27th  Thomas Austin  Do  2.08
June 28th  Malcum Graham  Do  from Dec 28  3.18

June: 28th  Thomas Barker  Do  2.08
Sep: 24th  Joseph Stoddard  Armerer  2.14
Novm: 15th  John Ross  Seaman  2.08
Novm: 16th  Zebedee Brown  Do  2.08
Novemr 20th  Pierce Spear  Steward  3.00
Jan’ry 4th 1778  John Herrod  Seaman  2.08

January 12  Norton Thurston  Qr Master  7.4
January 18th  David Gifford  Master  7.4
January 18  Gideon Gifford  Seaman  2.8

January 18  Tobyas X Smith  Seaman  2.8

March 17  Joseph Willcocks

June 24th Run
Novm: 11th Run
Decm: 28: 1777
Malcum Graham made Gunner
June 30th Run
Novm: 20th Run
Advance One months pay Sick

1. Lt. Sheffield Attwood.
2. See NDAR 10: 498.
AMERICAN THEATER

LIBEL FILED IN CONNECTICUT MARITIME COURT FOR NEW HAVEN COUNTY

[New Haven]

A Libel being preferred to the hon. Elihu Chauncy, Esq; Judge of the Maritime Court, for the County of New Haven, against the sloop Dove and her Cargo, taken by Thomas Sellew, and his Company, in the armed Sloop Lucy, on the 15th Day of December last, in Cold Spring Harbour, of Long Island. The Court for the Trial of the Justice of said Capture, will be held at New Haven in New-Haven County, at the State House, on the first Tuesday of April next, at two of the clock Afternoon, of which this Notice is given to all concerned.

By Order of the Judge of said Court.

JOHN WHITING, Register.

March 17th. 1778.


1. Connecticut privateer sloop Lucy, Thomas Sellew, commander, mounting 4 guns, a crew of 20 seamen, owned by Joseph Buckley, of Wethersfield, was commissioned on 2 Dec. 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 9, p. 97.

CAPTAIN ISAIAH ROBINSON TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Copy


I came down here on Saturday last, in a Flag of Truce, with a Quantity of Provisions for our Prisoners here, they have thought proper to Detain me, and have lodged me here, I can assign no other reason for such Treatment, unless a pretext that no Officer of my Rank could with propriety come on such an Occasion, indeed they seem to Cavil at my Names being inserted as Master of the Shallop, owing to a Mistake or Inadvertency in the person that wrote for Permission to send such Provisions in. M" Robinson whose Mother and Relations live in Town, came down with me, to have, if permitted, an Opportunity of seeing them, I told the Officer who met me, who we were, and he without Scruple put her ashore, which it seems was improper, an Officer was sent after her, with whom she immediately and Unhesitatingly return'd. This is a Candid Representation of the Matter, and shall esteem Your Excellency's taking such Measures as you may judge expedient for my enlargement—I have the Honor to be

(Sign'd) Isaiah Robinson²

P.S. Cap² Galt³ of the State Navy who came with me to assist in working the Shallop, is in the same Predicament, tho' he made up but the Number of Men Permitted—

A fair Copy from the Original

Sign’d  Tho⁴ Wallis

Fred⁵ Sumfield

Copy, UkLPR, PRO 30/55, Gen. Sir Guy Carleton Papers, vol. 9, No. 1022 (3-4). There is a second copy, Ibid., vol. 9, No. 1022 (1-2).

1. Shallop Polly.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

March 1778

Deep Water Point NEbE. 1 Mile

Tuesday. 17.

at 2 AM the flat boats employ'd landing the Troops at the
Entrance of Selam Creek on the Jersey Shore under the
Command of Captain Phipps. at 11 Sailed the Brune Dispatch
Sloop and several Transports.

Newcastle No. 7 or 8 miles Ready Island S ½ W 2 Miles

D°. Wea' [PM] [Fresh Gales and Cloudy]

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/157, fol. 98.
1. H.M.S. Camilla, H.M. galley Cornwallis and some flat boats were on a foraging expedition up Salem Creek.

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

The Council met

Lancaster, Tuesday, March 17, 1778.

. . . Ordered, That the Commissaries for the Navy Department, who have heretofore been employed, be allowed three $ Centum on the amount of their Purchases, in full for their Services in buying and issuing Provisions & Liquors.


BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Dear Sir,

Wilmington March 17th, 1778—

For this two Days past the Enemys Fleet have been passing by here, to Amount of 150 Sail, of which there were 70 or 80 Sloops & Schooners, some few flat-Bottom and a number of Ships Boats on Deck & in Tow besides—their destination not known, it's said there are Troops on board, but it is not reduced to a Certainty, if any, they were kept below, as there was no great appearance on Deck—The Communication with Philadelphia for some Days past, since this Fleet has been equipping, & falling down, has been much checked, & the Intelligence very doubtful—its probable if any Troops have embarqued, they meditate a Trip up Chesapeake, to visit Annapolis Baltimore & the adjacent Counties on the head of the Bay, or perhaps may extend their Views up Patowmack—I shou'd have wrote you Yesterday, but wanted to discover their destination—they came too off this Place, & lay some Time I believe on acc' of the Fog & Tide, but fell down below Reedy Island yesterday afternoon and anchored, I ha[ve] waited all this Morning for the Return of som[e] men I sent to dog them to discover whether [torn] stood out for the Capes—but as they have n[o]t returned, & I have this Opportunity, have been induced to forward this Intelligance, and remain with sincere Regard [&c.]

W Smallwood

excuse Papers being scarce

Sir

you were kind Enuf to tell me you would lend two long Guns and two Swivels
Ples to give orders to have them Deliverd to Captain Martain\(^1\) I shall be much
oblige to you If you will be kind Enuf to Send up afew Shot Such as Captain
Martain Chuses M\(^e\) Henrey Howard Promises me he Will Cast any Quantitey of
shot and any sise So I hope We Can Repay them verey soon I am [&c.]

Stephen Steward

[West River, Md.]
March the 17 1778

6—2 pounders on b\(^d\) the Johnson\(^2\)
6 Swivels on b\(^d\) the plater.\(^3\)

MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), S 989, 4588-10. Addressed: “His/Exellency Tho' Johnson Esq'” Docketed: “17 March 1778/Stephen Steward/abt Carr\(^a\) Guns—.” The last two lines are in Johnson's hand.

2. Maryland Navy galley Johnson, building at West River.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 17th day of March 1778.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the publick store deliver to Captain Richard Taylor for
the use of the men on Board the ship Tartar the following articles viz sixty nine
white shirts, or linen to make them one hundred and eighty eight yards of
Checks, thirty five pair of shoes eighty five and half yards of coarse and fine
Cloth, thirty eight pair of stockings, twenty Caps, six hats, thirty set of Buckles
twenty seven Knives, and twenty two Handkerchiefs on his paying for the same.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 364.

CAPTAIN THOMAS JORDAN, R.N., TO GOVERNOR PATRICK TONYN

(Copy) Galatea Frederica Sound [Ga.]
17th March 1778

I wrote the 6\(^{th}\) off S\(^e\) Marys\(^1\) to inform your Excellency Captain Fanshawe\(^2\) had
ordered the Galatea to remain upon this Coast in order to prevent an Armed Force
said to be advancing by the inland Navigation to the Southward.

That she might be of effectual Service from the intelligence I could collect, Frederica appeared to be the place where she might best Act to Annoy them, ac-
cordingly the 13\(^{th}\) Instant we got in over the Bar, and anchored in Frederica Sound\(^3\) where I learnt their two Galleys had been to steal Cattle, about a week
since, but from what the Inhabitants say, they only remained twenty four hours,
and then returned to the Northward.—A Lieutenant from one of them deserted
with two Negroes, and he got on board the Rebecca at S\(^e\) Marys, but the Negroes
left him, Mowbray\(^4\) brought him to me at this place, the information he gives is,
that they are weakly Maned, and in bad Condition[.]
I have sent Lieutenant Ellis up to the Town, and the Rebecca accompanied to secure the North end of the Island, and the Fort which commands the River and Town, the Galatea laying about Seven Miles from it. Yesterday I went up to view it, part of the Walls have been pulled down by the Rebels, when they took the Mortars &c away, but it might be easily put into that state of defence to be maintained with a very small force, and two Eighteen or Twenty four pounders in it, I am clear would prevent all the strength they can send from passing by the inland Navigation to the Southward.

I have since thought it proper to send Lieutenant Ellis on as far as Sapelo, to see if any thing can be done with their Gallies, and to assist Colonel Brown, if he meets with any impediment on his return, and give me leave to congratulate your Excellency on his late success in reducing Fort Barrington—I found his Surgeon with a few wounded at Frederica—

The little Schooner I propose to dispatch tomorrow, as the best Conveyance for them, and this information, but must request your Excellency will send her back to me, as we shall find her of the utmost use here.

I have the Honor to be

(Signed) Tho* Jordan

NB. I have sent my Sick which are numerous to M' Martin's House at Jekyl Island and Providence could not have conducted them to a more favourable place.


2. Capt. Robert Fanshawe, R.N.
3. Actually St. Simons Sound.
6. Fort Frederica on northern tip of St. Simons I.

MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR'S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Tuesday the 17th day of March 1778.

Read the Minutes of the last Council day (the 10th Instant) which were approved

His Excellency laid before the Board a Letter which he had received from Wm. Hiorn—Richd Ellis and Joseph Thompson Esq* three of the Principal Inhabitants of the Natchez District dated the 23rd February 1778 inclosing a Copy of the Terms of accommodation Settled between the Delegates of the People & their Associates and M'C James Willing who Commanded the Party of Rebels which came into that part of this Province and the same being Read were ordered to be entered on the Minutes and are as follows

Natchez 23rd Febry 1778

May it Please your Excellency

We are Extremly unhappy to inform you that on Friday the 20th Instant Capt. James Willing in the Service of the Thirteen United States of America did almost
at one and the same time Surprize and take Prisoners the Principal Inhabitants of this Country; who in order to prevent themselves being carried Prisoners to New orleans together with their Slaves &C were obliged to call a meeting and assent to the Conditions which are here Transmitted to Your Excellency.

The deplorable Situation of this District is such that we have every thing to fear from the Cruelty of the Indians our neighbours and therefore pray Your Excellency will use your utmost endeavours to prevent a people so unfortunate from falling a Sacrifice to the Merciless Cruelty of Barbarians.

Wishing you Health and every Blessing that this life can afford we are

Your Excellency &c &c &c

Wm Hiorn
Richard Ellis
Joseph Thompson

Natchez District
to Wit

Whereas on Thursday evening the 19th. Instant Captain James Willing in the Service of the United States of America arrived with a detachment of Men under his command at the Natchez Landing and the next morning Early sent out Sundry Parties who almost at one and the same time made the Inhabitants Prisoners of War on their Parole and having hoisted the Colours of the said United States and taken Possession of the Country in their name, The Inhabitants in this distressed and unprotected State fearing a Confiscation of their property thought it necessary to wait on the said Captain Willing to propose Terms of Accomodation which he readily agreeing thereto the said Inhabitants unanimously Delegated the four following Gentlemen to Treat for them and make the best Terms they Possibly Could

William Hiorn Esq
Samuel Wells Planter
Charles Percy Esq
&
Major Luke Collins

And as we the Delegates have obtained leave from the People to call in any Persons to our assistance, we may think proper we have desired the following Gentlemen

Isaac Johnson Esq
Richard Ellis Esq
&
Joseph Thompson Planter—

We the Delegates of the People and our Associates do propose the following Terms to Captain James Willing

First—That we will not take up Arms against the united States of America or aid Abet or in any wise give assistance to the Enemies of the said States
Agreed—

Secondly That our Persons Slaves and other Properties of what kind so ever shall remain safe and unmolested during our neutrality
Agreed
Thirdly That a list of the names of the Slaves of the Inhabitants shall on Honor be given in

Agreed

Fourthly That Captain Willing shall engage to send a Flag of Truce to the Chactaw Nation to give out a Talk with a Belt to prevent the Indians falling on this defenceless District—

Agreed.

Fifthly—That Captain Willing having in his Custody as a Prisoner one Robert Welsh in whose Possession was found an order from Farquhar Bethune Esquire Commissary for the Chacktaw Nation to obstruct Harrass distress and oppose any Party of Americans coming down the River and it appearing to the Inhabitants of this District that the life of the said Robert Welsh was in Danger they Petitioned the said Captain Willing on his behalf who Immediately set him at Liberty; and shall engage to send him with the flag into the Chactaw Nation he having great Interest with them to incline them to Peace

Agreed.

Sixthly—That the Delegates and their Associates shall have leave to send a Copy of these Articles to Governor Chester at Pensacola accompanied with a Letter requesting His Excellency will take such Steps as shall prevent the Indians falling upon the Inhabitants

Agreed.

Seventhly—That the Delegates and their associates do in and on the behalf of the People take the following Oath: That they will not take up Arms or otherwise Act to the prejudice of the United States of America nor will by any means Comfort or abet furnish with Arms or Ammunition the Enemies of said States neither will they Furnish the Savages with Warlike Stores against the said States nor in Word or deed (except in the foregoing Article) treat with their Enemies but observe a Strict neutrality

Agreed—

Eighthly That the Delegates shall appoint one of their Body to accompany the said Captain Willing to New orleans

Agreed

Natchez District West Florida
Signed this Twenty first day of February
one thousand seven hundred and Seventy eight

Agreed to in the fullest extent
in Behalf of the United States of America
(All Publick Officers of the Crown of Great Britain who have property in this District Excepted) those who have held Commissions & have Signed the Oath of Neutrality come within the above Articles

Ja’s Willing
Captain in the Service of the United States—

Delegates—
Wm Horn— L S
Sam: Wells— L S
Char: Percy— L S
Luke Collins— L S

Associates—
Isaac Johnson— L S
Richard Ellis— L S
Joseph Thompson— L S
NB The Property of all British Subjects who are non Residents in this District also Excepted they being Enemies of the said States

James Willing

Mr Alexander McIntosh A Merchant at the Natchez well known for his Loyalty and Attachment to His Majestys Person and Government (who brought the above mentioned Letter) attending by desire of the Board was then called in and gave the following Information upon Oath.

Information upon Oath of Alexander McIntosh of the Natchez District Merchant taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida &C &C &C Council.

This Informant saith That on the Nineteenth day of February now last past he was in a Batteau on his Way up the River Mississippi to Aux Arcs together with William Eason and William Williams when being a little above Coles Creek, about eight or nine Leagues higher up the River than the Natchez landing between the Hours of Eight and Nine in the Evening as they were at supper in their Batteau they were met by a Party of about Eighteen Men in a large Batteau Commanded by one McIntyre a Pennsylvanian and a Lieutenant in the Rebel Service among whom was Thomas Newman (formerly a Trader at the Natchez). That this Newman hailed them asking who they were which Willm. Eason told him This Newman then Swore that he had been Robbed at Aux Arcs by the Arkansa Indians—that with great difficulty he had saved his own and his peoples lives from the said Indians and then prayed this Informant and his party (for Gods Sake) if they had any thing to Drink to give him some—to which Eason answered that he Newman then desired Eason to light up his Fire that he might see to get ashore—which was accordingly done That fourteen or fifteen of the said Party then jumped out of the Boat all at once Each Armed with a Rifle Gun and Tomahawk That McIntyre called to this Informant by name—where are you? to which this Informant replied You have the advantage of me I dont know you—that as he was on the Gang Board Stepping on Shore, McIntyre with his Party came up and told him he was a Prisoner of War to the United States of America Adding "I'll take care of you that damned Scoundrel James Willing is come once more to pay you a Visit," (alluding to this Informants former Expressions about Willing) That McIntyre then brought this Informant and his People to the Fire & demanded of him if he had any Letters or any other Company—to which he Answered he had no Letters, but was in Company with Williams and Eason on his Way to Aux Arcs about his Private Business—The same Question was then put to Williams and Eason who answered that they had some Letters McIntyre thereupon sent them on Board their Batteau with a Party of his own men to bring all the Letters they had and deliver them up to him upon receipt of which they opened and looked at them and then put them in his Pocket after which he Sent this Informant Williams and Eason on Board the Rebel Boat and a party of his own Men on Board their Batteau to take Charge of her—that as they were going down the River an-
other large Canoe full of Men Commanded by one Robert George (a Virginian Born and a Lieutenant in the Rebel Service) joined them. That the same night this Informant and the others were Carried down to the Natchez landing where they arrived about midnight—and were kept Prisoners on Board That one of their Canoes was Stationed a little above & the other a little below & the Batteau at the Natchez landing with Strict orders to keep a Sufficient Guard at the Batteau That the Two Lieutenants Landed with the remainder of their Party and Securred every Inhabitant at the landing with all their Slaves, after which a Party was sent out for the two Harrisons (Richard and Reuben,) who lived about one Mile Distant with whom Richard Harrison returned (having a Small sworn [sword] on) and joined the Rebels (as this Informant believes from having seen him afterwards wear a Rebel Cocade) That at Break of day Mr Willing arrived in a Batteau called the Rattle or Rattle Trap during which time this Informant had been brought ashore and lodged a Prisoner in Richard Bacon's House at the landing aforesaid. That upon Willings arrival different Parties were sent off to bring in the Neighbouring Inhabitants who were soon afterwards all brought in That Willing ordered a Party out to kill this Informants Cattle for Provisions under which pretence Several head of his Cattle were wantonly Shot down and left lying where they fell That the Party who were sent to Rifle this Informants house robbed him of all his Provisions being upwards of 5000 lb Weight—drove in 22 Head of his Hogs and killed them at the landing—that he was detained a Close Prisoner untill Saturday the 21st of February in the afternoon when he was Released on his parole. When Just as he arrived at his House a Party of fifteen Men who had been sent after him came up with and brought him Back to Willing who detained him untill the next day (Sunday) in the afternoon when he was again Released And this Informant also saith that he heard Mr Willing declare that 2000 Men under the Command of A General Morgan would be down the River in the Spring to take Possession of this Country. That Robert George told him their Party consisted of about Twenty five Men at first who came from Fort Pitt on the 12th. January which Party was increased to about one hundred men Chiefly picked up on the Ohio and the upper part of the Mississippi—that they had plundered Mr Hutchins of the 18 Slaves and all his other property—also Joseph Dawes of a Negro Wench and had taken 4 Negroes 4 Horses & all the Hogs belonging to Henry Stuart Esq. That Mr Willings Sent out to Kill one Beagley's Cattle and that he (willing) told him A Mr Elliot a Lieutenant had been sent down with Six Men in a Canoe and had gone three days a head of Mr Intyre with dispatches from the Congress to the Governor of Louisiana and Oliver Pollock a British Merchant residing at New Orleans who has declared himself their Agent acquainting them with their Arrival &C. And added that the said Spanish Governor Mr Pollock and himself were appointed by the Congress to Condemn at New Orleans the property he might Seize upon on his Way down the River and to Sell it for the benefit of the United States. And this Informant farther saith that one Rabicaud a British Subject who lived at Aux Posts on the River Ouabache, (under the Command of Lieut. Governor abbot) told him that he had a Batteau laden with Deer Skins Beaver &C to the amount of Ten or Twelve thousand Dollars which he was bringing down the River Mississippi and having heard that the Rebels were before him he went up the River Aux Arcs and applied to Mr Devellé the Spanish
Commandant there for a pass to New Orleans which pass he was refused—That while he was in the Fort of Aux Arcs he saw one Pountney a Trader there—which Pountney soon after he was gone got together a parcel of Hunters and came after him to the River Mississippi Seized his Batteau as British Property & carried her back to Aux Arcs to Mr Develleé who Immediately sent her off under a Guard of a Corporal & Six Men to M' Willing at the Natchez (which Information was Corroborated by that of a Joseph and Thomas Holmes of the Natchez who had been employed by Said Pountney in Seizing the said Batteau) and that this Informant saw the said Batteau and Cargoe delivered up at the Natchez landing to M' Willing by the Said Spanish Corporal as British Property Seized for the use of the Americans That M' Blommart While Trading on the English side at Aux Arcs was seized with all the property he had and brought down to the Natchez—and when Willing went away he left Blommart there on his parole for Two or three days to Settle his affairs, & then to come down to New orleans with M' Hiorn, the Commissioner—That M' Hiorn told this Informant that Willing had Two Commissions one as Captain in the Rebel Army and the other as Captain of a Rebel Privateer—that he (this Informant) understood that M' Willing had been joined at the Natchez by the Two Harrisons William Reid a Blacksmith and Francis Dolony a practitioner in Physick. That Willing said he should in going down the River begin at M' Castle's Plantation at British Point Coupeé and take all the Slaves and property belonging to the English Plantations down to Manchack That the said Willing set off from the White Cliffs at the Natchez on Tuesday the 24th day of February having left behind him as he was told Some ammunition in a Small Store belonging to M' William Williams under the Care of one Thomas Coomstock a man who had joined them up the River. And this Informant saith that he left the Natchez on Sunday the first instant—came thro’ the Chacktaw Nation & arrived in this Town on Monday the 16th. Instant and farther saith not—Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Tuesday the 17th. March 1778 before His Excellency in Council Attes Richd Combauld D Cler: Concii.

M' Mcintosh farther acquainted His Excellency that he had been deputed by the Inhabitants of the Natchez to apply to him for one hundred Troops to be Immediately Stationed there in which Case the Inhabitants Promised to break their engagement of Neutrality and to Join with the Troops in their own defence That they would willingly assist with the Small Force they had in repairing the old Fort or Buildings Barracks for the said Troops and that he (M' Mcintosh) would pledge himself for the true performance thereof and would help to Support them with Provisions.

His Excellency then desired the Opinion of the Board thereupon but it being late the Board deferred giving their Advice immediately and were adjourned untill tomorrow morning Ten of Clock.

6. Don Bernardo de Gálvez.
7. Pollock was Continental Commercial Agent at New Orleans.
9. Don Baltasar de Villiers, Spanish commandant of the Arkansas district.
10. William Pountney.
13. George Castle, planter at Point Coupée, West Florida.
14. Fort Panmure.

CAPTAIN NICHOLAS VINCENT, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

(Copy) Barbadoes 17th March 1778

Sir

I take the Opportunity of the January Packets Sailing from hence tomorrow Morning, directly for St: Johns, Antigua; of acquainting you of my having on the 7th: Instant at ½ past 5 PM, discovered Six Sail in the S:W. Quarter, on a Wind; Standing to the N:ward:—Two of them Ships, Three Brigs & a Schooner. We were then 50 Leagues due East of this Island; We immediately bore down upon them, and about 9, got close on the Weather Quarter of the largest and headmost Ship, They had no Colours hoisted and as Ours were then up, I hailed her to hoist hers, or I would fire into her, on which she hoisted American, and immediately gave us her broad Side, which We returned, and in about a quarter of an hour she blew up. It was fortunate for us, that We were to Windward of her.—as it was, our Ship was in a manner covered with parts of her, a great piece of a Top Timber Six feet long fell on our poop,—another large piece of Timber Stuck in our foretop-gallant Sail (then upon the Cap) An American Ensign rolled up, blown in upon the forecastle, not so much as Singed &c; Immediately on her blowing up, the other four dispersed different ways—We Chaced a little while, two that Stood to the Southward, and afterwards another that bore away right before the Wind, but they were soon out of sight—Our Sails being tore all to pieces in a most surprizing manner; We had five Men killed, and twelve wounded, But what I am now going to mention is something very remarkable, The Thursday following being then in Chace of a Ship Steering West; We discovered a piece of a wreck with four Men on it waving, We hauled up to it, got a boat out, and brought them on board; they prov’d to be four Men who had been in the Ship when she blew up,—and who had nothing to subsist on from that time, but by sucking the rain Water that fell on a piece of Blanket, which they luckily had picked up. They informed us the Ship blown up was called the Randolph of 36 guns and 305 Men; The other ship was the General Mutray of 20 guns; and the other three Armed Brigs; and Sailed from Charles Town S: Carolina about a month before. I resumed the Chace but she was too far ahead to get up with her, however I continued it in Order to drive her at least off the Station, ‘till eleven that Night, when We made this Island; having lost sight of her, I hall’d my Wind, and intended to have got up again to Windward as far as I could; but it coming on to blow very Strong with a great Sea; and our main-mast being in great danger by the Slackness of Our Stays, having been obliged to
get up a Messenger in room of the Mainstay, which was entirely ruined, I bore away on Saturday last for this place. The Ariadne and Ceres had come in the day before, and brought in with them a very Stout Privateer called the Alfred of 20 Guns and 180, Men. I found here also the Fly, It has blown strong ever since I have been in, but the Weather now seems broke, and the two former will Sail to Morrow Noon in Order to get up to Windward, and to look out for the English Convoy; which sailed from England the 11th Ult° under Convoy of the Active, Boreas, and two Sloops; about Ten Sail that seperated from them in the Chops of the Channel have been arrived some days,—so that I think they may be soon expected; and I purpose remaining here 'till that time, The Fly I shall keep here 'till the arrival of the February Packet, in Order to bring your Letters." I remain with great respect Sir &c.

(Signed) Nich. Vincent

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed at foot of first page: "Vice Admiral James Young &c &c &c."


Enclosure no. 1 in Vice Admiral James Young to Philip Stephens, 23 Mar., which was received on 22 May and read. There is another copy of this letter in Adm. 1/369.

1. Continental Navy frigate Randolph (32 guns) and South Carolina privateer ship General Moultrie (20 guns).

2. South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame (16 guns) and South Carolina privateer brigantines Polly (14 guns) and Fair American (16 guns).

3. Continental Navy ship Alfred (20 guns).

March 18

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RAINBOW, CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER

March 1778. Moored in Halifax Harbor

Wednesday 18 First p° fresh Breez° wth. Rain latter p° fresh Gales & clear wth. hard frost Empl[d] [prep]ar[ing] the Ship for Sea Came in 2 Schooners Prizes to the Arbuthnot Tender.¹

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/762.

1. Schooner Bellona, Moses Fetcomb, master, from Guadeloupe to Newburyport, with rum, coffee and molasses, taken near Cape Sable on 12 Mar., sent into Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 484. According to Vice Admiralty Court records, she was captured on 7 Mar. between Cape Sable and St. George's Bank by the Rainbow's tender, the schooner Arbuthnot, Lt. Edward Dalton, commander. Bellona was libelled on 18 Mar. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and condemned as a lawful prize on 7 Apr. 1778. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6 (1777–1782), 117.

The second prize was the schooner Polly, John Dyer, master, from Falmouth, Me., to the West Indies, with lumber, taken on 17 Mar. near St. George's Bank, sent into Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 484. According to Vice Admiralty Court records, she was captured on 13 Mar. off Falmouth in Casco Bay. Polly was libelled on 26 Mar. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and condemned as a lawful prize on 21 Apr. 1778. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6 (1777–1782), 118.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 18th 1778

Order'd, That M'r Ivers¹ pay Cap'n Carey² on Acc't disbursments for Sloop Republic³.... £34.16.—
ISAAC SEARS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Dear Sir

Boston March 18th. 1778

I received your favour of the 8th. Instant the articles Capn. Allen list1 as much of them as I cou'd Git was Sent of[f] about ten days agoe, I hope by the time you have received them in good order—I had the account of the Brigge Genl Washington,2 being taken before you advised me—Am Glad to hear that so Valueble a Cargo has arived in your port, & that Docter Franklin was in good health 31st Decemr last I am Sir [&c.]

Isaac Sears

PS

Since writing the above have recivd yours of the 22d, I Shall this day look for the Instuments if to be had Send them, I Shou'd sent the Cross & Chain Shot, the teems that Carred the other articles would not take them Capn. Bredon3 is now out of town, as Soon as he Comes in will Send them, I Shall git the Coullers of Capn. Lamb4 & Send them

3. Andrew Breedin.

WILLIAM VERNON TO JAMES WARREN

Sirs

Providence 18th March 1778.

This afternoon Capn Deshon1 sets out for New London, on the necessary business of geting the Trumble out of Connecticut River. The Columbus has fell down the River. Capn Hacker2 hath promised us he will be ready to Improve the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather that presents after to morrow. he is supplyed with every thing requisite to carry his Ship3 to New London or the first port of Safety that he can get into. we have thought it best to put on board about Six Weeks Stores least he shou'd be obliged to put off the Coast.4

Capn Whipple5 Enters Men very fast he expects to have upwards of one hund4d. Men by the last of this Week. The plan that hath been adopted is, that the Ship6 proceed from hence on a Cruise, for the reasons already given by Mr. Deshon. indeed it appears to me that she cou'd not have been Mann'd upon the same terms that the Warren was. You will please to say If it be your opinion that she proceed directly to France: or That its consistant with our Instructions to Order her on a Cruise where we think it most likly to annoy our Enemies and take Prizes. If she is ordered to France you will transmit the Copy of the Orders rec'd from the Hble Marine board; and such other dispatches as you think may be with Safty sent thro' the dangerous Fire of a Line of the Enemys Ships. we don't judge it prudent to in-
trust papers of great consequence by this Ship. you will please to Send a Copy of the Signals to be observed in the Continental Navy, and what other papers & dispatches you may think Proper. I am [&c.]

P.S. pray let me know from Time to time all the News that's stirring w'th. will multiply the Obligation of Yr &c

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Addressed at the foot: "To/James Warren Esq'/Boston."

1. John Deshon.
3. Continental Navy ship Columbus.
4. See Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Captain Hoysteed Hacker, 12 Mar., above.
7. See "Signals to be observed by Commanders in the Continental Navy," 14 Jan., above.

GABRIEL JOHONNOT TO THE RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR

Gent:

Agreable to your directions I have settled the Account for the Exchange of Prisoners of Warr, For the State of Rhode Island, and have received of the British Commissary the ballance due taking care to Enlarge all such as belonged to this State—As their Idea of Rank widely differs from ours, I have been Obliged to take in Exchange for the Warrant and Petty Officers of the Syrene Frigate who were on their Parole, such Persons as (After Much Altercation) were nearest of rank to them—

Lord Viscount Howe, highly disapproves the Practice of sending Persons in on their Parole to Obtain Particular Persons in Exchange for them and if not after the Expiration of a certain period to return, and desires it may be discontinued—His Lordship, sensible of the Inconveniences and hardship, which the Prisoners Labor under, wishes they may be Exchanged as Early as Possible—and as he has not the Means of releiving them with proper Necessaries, readily Agrees to this or any Other State sending in Proper Supplies of Fresh Provisions & other Things for their more Comfortable support—And a Proper Person with them to distribute it—I am With the Highest Respect Gent" [&c.]

Gabriel Johonnot

Providence 18th March 1778

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 42. Addressed at foot: "Honble Council of Warr/state of Rhode Island."

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Newport, Rhode Island]

18th March. Frost last night, and Strong wind at N.W. Wind W. during the day, and pleasant weather.

... The Rebels have fired a good many shot these last two days at the parties of the 43rd Regiment employed in cutting wood on Commonence neck. They also brought their Galley near, and fired at them, but without any effect.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 257–58.
2. Rhode Island Navy galley Spitfire.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGFISHER, LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN

March 78

At Single Anchor in Seaconnett Passage Rhode Island

Wednesday 18

½ past [7] AM Saw a Sloop on Shore at Seaconnett Beach,¹

Sent ye' Boats Man'd and Armed hove into ½ a Cable, Emp'd

Watering

At Single Anchor in Seaconnett Passage Rhode Island

Ditto Winds [Fresh Winds] and heazey [PM] the Sloop proved to be a Rebell Vessell the Boats not being Able to get her off, dismantled And set fire to her Emp'd Wooding

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.


ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN FOR THE CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER
SHIP GENERAL PUTNAM

The private Ship of War PUTNAM, mounting twenty Carriage Guns,

(nine Pounders) will be ready for Sea by the middle of April:

Any Gentlemen Volunteers who may chuse to enter on Board the said Ship for a six Months Cruize, shall be put on daily Pay from the Time of their coming on Board, 'till the Ship is ready to Sail.

THOMAS ALLON, Captain.

New-London, 18th March, 1778.

Connecticut Gazette; and the Universal Intelligencer, 20 Mar. 1778.

LIBEL FILED IN VICE ADMIRALTY COURT OF NEW YORK
AGAINST THE CONNECTICUT NAVY GALLEY CRANE

Province of New York

Court of Vice Admiralty

To the Worshipfull Robert Bayard Esquire Judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty for the Province of New York—

John Tabor Kempe Esquire his Majesty's Advocate General for the Province of New York at and by the relation of Cornthwaite Ommaney Esquire Captain and Commander of his Majesty's Ship of War the Tartar on behalf of himself, Hyde Parker Junior Esquire Captain and Commander of his Majesty's Ship of War the Phœnix, Andrew Snape Hamond Esquire Captain and Commander of his Majesty's Ship of War the Roebuck, and the other Officers and Crews of the said Ships of War, and all others interested therein comes here into this Court of Vice Admiralty this Eighteenth day of March in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Seventy eight—And by the relation aforesaid give the Court here to understand and be informed that on or about the tenth day of October in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy six in Hudson's River in the Province of New
York hereinafter mentioned on the high Seas and within the Jurisdiction of this honorable Court they the said Cornthwaite Ommaney, Hyde Parker, and Andrew Snape Hamond with his Majesty's said Ships then under their respective Commands did pursuant to the Statute in such Case lately made and provided seize and take a certain Gally or Vessel called the Crane of the burthen of about Forty Tons armed with Cannon the Master's Name whereof is unknown (the Crew having deserted and left her) together with her Apparel and Furniture and have brought the same into this Port of New York in order to have the same legally adjudged—For that the said Galley or Vessel and the Apparel and Furniture thereof and every thing else on board the said Vessel seized and taken as aforesaid at the time of the said Capture and Seizure belongs to some Person or Persons Inhabitants of the Colonies of New Hampshire, Massachusetts Bay, Rhode Island, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, the three lower Counties on Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia or of some or one of the said Colonies. Whereby and by force of the Statute in such Case lately made and provided the said Galley or Vessel with all her Apparel and Furniture is become forfeited to his Majesty as if the same were the Vessel and Effects of open Enemies—And by reason of the Premises and by Virtue of the said Statute in such Case lately made and provided the sole Interest and Property of and in the said Galley or Vessel with her Apparel and Furniture and every thing else on board the said Vessel liable to Forfeiture as aforesaid (the same being first adjudged lawful Prize pursuant to the Statute aforesaid) is granted to and vested in his Majesty's Flag Officers commanding in his Fleet in North America, the said Cornthwaite Ommaney, Hyde Parker, Andrew Snape Hamond, and in the other commissioned Officers of his Majestys said Ships of War, and the Seamen, Marines, and Soldiers on board the same to be divided among them in such Proportions and after such manner as his Majesty hath been pleased to direct by his royal Proclamation in pursuance of the said Statute in such Case lately made and provided. Wherefore the said Advocate General at and by the relation aforesaid humbly prays that by the Decree and Sentence of this honorable Court the said Galley or Vessel the Crane her Apparel and Furniture and every thing else on board the same liable to Forfeiture may be adjudged and condemned as lawful Prize pursuant to the said Statute in such Case lately made and provided to be divided as aforesaid among the Captors and all others lawfully interested therein by reason of the Premises—

J. T. Kempe
Advocate General

DS, UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/300/11. Docketed: "New York Court of Vice Admiralty./Libel./The Advocate General/on the relation of/Cornthwaite Ommaney Esq./Vº/Galley Crane./filed the 18 March 1778." A similar libel was filed on 18 Mar. against the Continental Army galley Independence. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/360/11.

2. Jehiel Tinker.

NEWS FROM NEW YORK CITY

NEW YORK, March 18.

On Saturday [last] the Harriet Packet, Capt. Spargo, brought in here the Sea-Nymph, of Philadelphia, Woodhouse, Master, from Mastrandt, in Sweden, laden
with gunpowder, sulphur, salt, &c. which he took on his passage from Falmouth. The Sea-Nymph's cargo was smuggled from Jutland, where two schooners from Biddeford, were taking on board similar commodities. Woodhouse, previous to his departure, was sent for by the governor, who ordered him, at his peril, not to receive any military stores on board his vessel; but the Agent of the Congress, at that place invited him to a party of pleasure, and kept him four days, during which, the prohibited goods were shipped. She sailed from thence, January 13th and was taken the 1st inst. . . .

Tuesday last arrived the ship Viscount De Vaux, Pierre Marie Donnat, master from Port l'Orient, in France, laden with woollens and other goods, calculated to alleviate the distress of Mr. Washington's army. She is a vessel of 600 tons burden, mounts 24 carriage guns, and was taken on the 23d ult. off the Capes of Virginia, while cleared and ready to engage, by the brave and vigilant Capt. Symonds, of his Majesty's ship Solebay. The loss of this cargo will be severely felt by the rebels.

Same day was sent in here by his Majesty's ship St. Albans, a large Swedish ship, of size similar to the prize above-mentioned. She was bound from Cadiz for Virginia, with a cargo of military stores and salt. It is said that she has upwards of 20 pieces of brass cannon in her hold. She was loaded along side of the large Dutch vessel that was taken sometime ago by the intrepid Sir James Wallace, in the Experiment.

Also arrived the ship Lydia, laden with tobacco, taken in Chesapeake Bay, by the Solebay and Richmond men of war.

At the same time the schooner Newport, J. Gross, master, from Boston, bound to Virginia, was sent into this port by Capt. Symonds of the Solebay.

The Letter of Marque brig Loyal Subject of Glasgow, commanded by Capt. Andrew Syme, who has been only ten days out from this port on a cruise, brought in with her, on Monday last, the following prizes, taken off Cape Hatteras, viz.—

Schooner Bedford, Thomas Maxfield, from New-England, in ballast; schooner Joseph, Abraham Tappan, from New-England, in ballast; schooner Rachael, Purnell Johnston, from Bermuda, with salt; brig Sally, Samuel Tucker, from ditto, with ditto; sloop Henry, Capt. Moody, from Hispaniola, laden with dry goods. Letters were found in these vessels, addressed to the hon. Joseph Hughes and John Lawrie, Esqrs. of Carolina, ordering that a cargo of Tobacco should be immediately put on board of them, consigned to Guardsque and sons, at Bilboa, in Spain, for which place they were to proceed.

Rivington's The Royal Gazette (New York), 21 Mar. 1778.

1. H.M. packet Harriot, Sampson Spargo, commander.
2. Brig Molly [formerly Sea Nymph], Thomas Woodhouse, master. See NDAR 10: 907-9, 909n, 967, 1010, 1033, 1033n.
5. Capt. Thomas Symonds, R.N.
Sir,

I have the honor of transmitting you the inclosed letter from General Smallwood, giving intelligence of the Enemys motions in the Delaware, and his conjectures respecting their object—the account he has heard of troops being on board the Vessels is confirmed by the relations of deserters and others, who agree that a considerable number of men have been embarked and add that they took seventeen days provision with them—from this circumstance it is scarcely to be imagined that they are ordered on a Sea Voyage—The proportion of small Vessels in the Fleet makes it probable that they have in view to collect forage or attempt the destruction of the Salt-works, and both these ideas are favoured by accounts from the City.

As soon as their intentions are certainly known, they shall be communicated; in the mean time, I have the honor to be, with the greatest respect &c.

Go: Washington


Sir

Hd Qrs V F. March 18 1778

I am favor'd with yours of the 15th. which you will find fully answer'd by a letter which I wrote you upon the 14th. Inst. by Cap' Huston. As the No. Carolina Troops, now serving on Board the Gallies are exceedingly wanted with their Regt. I must insist that they be sent to Camp immediately on their return from below under the care of some officer of Foot, and one of the officers of Light Horse to prevent their stragling. I am &c


Sir

[Valley Forge] Head Quarters 18th March 1778

As Seven of the Gallies at Bordentown are to be stripped and Sunk, not having men Sufficient to work them, I desire you will send down travelling Carriages to remove the fine heavy Cannon belonging to them. If you have not carriages ready for the whole, send down as many as you have, with orders to remove part of
them at first some distance from the Water and then return for the remainder—I depend upon you doing this immediately upon rec't of my letter, as the Cannon are liable to be taken away or destroyed should the Enemy come up the River, and we have none of Equal weights to replace them. I am Sir [&c.]


CAPTAIN ANDREW SNAPE HAMOND, R.N., TO ROBERT LIGHTBODY

By &c. &c.

The Master of the George Armed Sloop being Suspended by Order of His Excellency S° William Howe, Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in North America; You are hereby authorised and required to take upon You the Charge of Commander of the said Armed Sloop George, the Officers and Ships Company being hereby directed to obey your Orders. And when You shall have received the Generals Dispatches onboard You are to proceed with the said Sloop, using all possible expedition, to New York; where you are to put yourself under the Command of Commodore Hotham, and follow his Orders for your further proceedings.—

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 18th March 1778

A S Hamond.

LB, ViU, Hamond Papers, Orders Issued (1778–1780), p. 28. Addressed at foot: "To/Mr Rob° Lightbody/herby appointed to Command/the Armed Sloop George."

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

March 1778

Wednesday 18.

At 6 AM Weigh'd & Sail'd, at 10 Anch'd with the S. Bower in 4½ fathom. Got the Cables up between Decks & the Orlop Found riding here His Majesty's Ship Camilla & a Number of Foraging Vessels. At Noon the Camilla Weigh'd with a number of the Vessels under her cover going to Salem. 1

Reedy Point [west]

The first and middle part light breezes & fair, the latter fresh breezes & cloudy. PM Fir'd a Gun at a Number of Rebels on the Pennsylvania shore who Fir'd upon our Boat as reconnoitring the Shore.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/675, fol. 39.

1. H.M.S. Camilla, H.M. galley Cornwallis and a number of flat boats under the command of Capt. Charles Phipps on a foraging expedition up Salem Creek.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

March 1778

Wednesday 18.

Newcastle No 7 or 8 Miles Ready Island S ½ W 2 Miles.

at 9 AM Anchored here His Majesty's Ship the Pearl at 10 made the Signal for the Fleet to Weigh, Weighed and Came to Sail
nearer the Jersey Shore, Anchored with the Best Bc in 4 fathom Water. sent an Officer and 13 Men onboard the Cornwallis Galley at 11 most of the Fleet went up Selam Creek. in Order to take onboard Hay & Forage &ca.
ditto
Light Breezes and Cloudy Weaℓ
PM received onboard 11 Rebel Prisoners taken by our Troops at Selam at 7. the Officer & 13 Men returned with the Cornwallis Galley. and brought with them a Rebel Gunboat1

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157, fol. 98.

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY CORNWALLIS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS SPRY

March 1778
Wednesday 18

At Anchor off Reedy point

at 9 A:M. Anchord here his majestys ship Pearl ½ pℓ 11 weighd and came to sail up the river
Working up the River
First part Fresh Breezes middle and Latter moderate at 2 P:M. Anchord off a Cannel in New Castle Bite in ½ 2 fathom water and Landed Our people with the Additional marines from the Camilla and Marched to the head of Red Lyon Creek and took a Gun boat and Broℓ her off at 5 weighd and came to sail at 7 Anchord Close to the Camilla off Reedy point

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1676, part 2, fol. 37.

LUTHER MARTIN TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Sir

It is with real Pain, I Inform your Excellency that the disaffected Inhabitants of this County,1 joind as I have Reason to believe by many of the Inhabitants of Sussex2 who have fled from their homes to avoid falling into the hands of some of our Troops who are Stationed there, have arrived to so daring Height of Insolence and Villainy that there appears but very little Security for the Lives or property of any person who from political or other Reasons are obnoxious to them.

Several Boats loaded with Tobacco, Wheat Flower &c have been taken away from Pocomoke, Jones Creek, Wicomico, and that very recently; Bodies of armed Men have within these few nights past been seen passing and repassing in the County. Persons in the law or part of it particularly one John Sterling, a Deserter, are openly and avowedly enlisting Men and Sending them aboard the Ships. But their Conduct last Night is yet more alarming—A party amou[nting] to Sixteen in Number commanded by Sterling made an attack upon the House of Mr. David Wilson of Monocan3 a Capℓ of the Militia whose Zeal and Activity had distin-
guished him—they shot through the Door and badly wound’d him, tho’ it is hoped not mortally, in the Shoulder, and took away his Arms—Wm Winder Son Esqr a M’ Venables and one or two more were in their beds in the House at the time—Sterling told them they were his Prisoners and ordered them to get ready to go with him and in the mean time placed Guards at the Doors and out Houses but M’ Venables jumping out of an upper Window was fortunate enough to escape unperceived, which when they discovered, apprehensive that the Neighbourhood would be alarmed they decamped hastily leaving their Prisoners behind—This happened about three in the Morning

Near about the same time another Smaller party headed by Isaac Costin, as ‘tis said, went to Capt John Williams about Eight miles lower with the same intent but M’ Williams and a Gentleman who was with him having got notice in time was prepared to receive them upon which they departed. Whether any others have met with the Same Treatment I have not yet heard

The Militia Officers are calling Some of the Militia out upon the Occasion but I am apprehensive it will be but of little lasting Utility—Should the disaffected be too weak to resist they will make their Escape by water, there being no armed Boats to prevent them, and as soon as they shall learn the Militia are disbanded they will return back to cause fresh Disturbance and those of the Militia who Shall have Shown themselves most active against them will probably be the first objects of their Violence

I would Submit it to your Excellency whether it would not be much more likely to secure the Peace of this place if a Company of a hundred Men or there abouts, one half of which to be horse, under proper Officers were to be embodied and taken into constant pay and Stationed in this County—The expence of which in all Probability would not be much more considerable than what will attend the frequent calling the Militia into actual Duty, while the real Service of Such Company constantly embodied, and consequently a constant Check upon the disaffected would be infinitely greater, while at the Same time I presume their Superior Strictness of Discipline would be in some degree a Security against those outrages of which there has been to much Reason to complain in Cases where the Militia have in actual duty and which Serve rather to exasperate than intimidate— if beside Such a Company, a Galley or armed Boat of Some kind was to be Stationed in Annamessex where I am told She might be very Safe as to the Ships, in order to cutt of the Communication between the Disaffected and the Shipping we Should soon I flatter myself, be in peace and Safety, and the Principal offenders be brought to Justice, of which at present there is so little prospect that the Sheriff does not dare go to Annamessex to Summon Witnesses against the Criminals who await their Trial at the Special Court, and So[me] of the most material Witnesses live in that Neighbourhood which I fear will prevent a Possibility of proceeding against them at the Adjournment without manifest Injustice to the State

Should it be judged expedient to embody a Company to be Stationed here I would beg leave to inform your Excellency that M’ William Jones a Nephew of Samuel Wilson Esqr and of the Gentleman last Night wounded, a young Gentleman who has served this last Campaign with Credit in the office of first Lieutenant in one of the Sixteen Regiments and has or expects to leave the Army in Consequence of the Reduction of those Regiments would with pleasure act in
the Service of the State in the office of first Lieutenant of Horse if any Should be raised or, if no Horse, in the foot. He is a youth of a good family and independant Fortune, possessd of Zeal for the Cause of the Country and endowed with Resolution Sufficient to execute his Duty I remain [&c.]

Luther Martin
Princess Anne, [Md.] March ye 18th 1778

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Portfolio), S 992, 5429-60Z. Addressed at the foot: "His Excellency Thomas Johnson Esq"
1. Somerset County, Md.
2. Sussex County, Del.
3. Manokin, Md.
4. Big Annemessex River, Md.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Wednesday the 18th day of March 1778.—
Ordered that Mr Archibald Ritchie, deliver to Captain Eliezer Callender what shot he has in his possession belonging to the Navy, for the use of the Ship Dragon.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Eliezer Callender for two hundred Pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the ship Dragon.—, Issued by advice of the Governour,

Captain Eliezer Callender received Orders to put the ship Dragon under his command in the best order he can, and proceed with her to York, and acquaint the Board thereof.—By advice of the Governour.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 965.

THOMAS SMITH TO CAPTAIN JAMES HOBBS

Capt. James Hobbs
Sir

Williamsburg 18th. March 1778—

With the Schooner Hornett now under your Command you will proceed immediately up to Fraizers Ferry where you'll have such necessary Steps taken with her, as will put her in a Situation for the Reception of her Cargo, which I hope may be done in a very short Time. After this done, you must proceed down with her and come into Queens Creek, where the Vessel is to take in her Load, the Tobacco intended for her is lying at the Capitol Landing. As Cap't Healy¹ tells me the Schooner will want Nothing done, but to heave down and clean, I hope you will exert yourself to have her ready to load in a few Days. I recommend this matter to you in a particular Manner as it is the first Essay you have made as a Commander in the State Service, and your Industry and good Conduct on this Occasion will in all probability lay a foundation for your Future interests I am [&c.]

Thomas Smith AS [Agent of the State]

1. Capt. Samuel Healey was the former commander of Hornet.
MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR'S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Wednesday the 18th day of March 1778—

His Excellency laid before the Board the following Letters from New Orleans &c which had been just received by Express Containing farther Intelligence respecting the proceedings of the Rebels in the Mississippi and the same being read were all ordered to be entered on the Minutes as follows

Letter from Mr William Wilton to His Excellency Governor Chester dated N Orleans 8th March 1778—

Sir/

I embrace this opportunity by a Canoe to the Honble. John Stuart Esq' with Letters to inform you that I arrived here Yesterday in the afternoon where I found every thing in the greatest Confusion—many Planters Totally ruined by the Rebels taken their Negros &c they have sent down the River and is in this Town about Sixty and many others on Board the Ship with property taken at Manchack &c. as well as from many other Plantations, whose Negros there are in this Town I cannot learn only some belonging to Mr Comyn Poussett &c. Your Negros and Mr Livingstons are said all to be taken by Elliot which have Joined Willings Party at Manchac, they are now a Searching all the Plantations for Negros &c They have a large property on Board the Ship which is on ground about three Miles below Manchac which they propose as soon as they can get her off to bring to this Town and Sell the Negros &c the whole Number is about Two hundred Men & Boys the greatest Banditti that was ever seen and them divided into three Parties about Thirty or Forty on Board the Ship & about fifty in this Town the remains on Board the Brig they have taken about nine Leagues below the Town of New Orleans and at the Spanish side of the River They are now bringing her up to this Town. She belongs to John Campbell laden with Lumber and Bound to the West Indies. These Rebels may with a Small party soon be dispersed and taken as they are the greatest part of them Joined Willing since his coming in this River.

I waited on the Governor yesterday but did not deliver your Letter or let him know I was any ways concerned in the Ship as you directed. The Governor asked me many Questions whether you had heard any thing of it at Pensacola. I told him I believed you had but only believed they were a Small Robber Party but of little Consequence and that I believed You relied if they attempted to take any thing from Manchack as it was under your Guns you would give Protection; to that he answered he could not interfere with as it was out of his Dominions. it is thought here he will Suffer all the property taken to be sold here at Publick Vendue, there have been Numbers of Negros taken from his side of the River. Pollock has declared himself Agent for the Congress—As Mr Campbell has sent down to Mr Stuart very full accounts of the whole Transactions with the Capitulation of the Inhabitants of the Natchez with Willing I refer you to these accounts which you may rely on to be facts. I shall inform Captain Ferguson of the Situation of the Rebels on this River and that depend with great Secresy—and Should I have any thing further relating to the Province shall not fail of Acquainting Your Excellency with it by the first Conveyance. 

Wm Wilton
Copy of an anonymous Letter to Mr. John Campbell Merchant at New Orleans dated Point Coupee 1st March 1778.

Dear Campbell,

You have no doubt heard of the decent of the Americans and that they have carried every thing before them with fire and Sword by what I can learn. Mr. Willing left Philadelphia with 27 Men & that he hath been reinforced on the Rivers to the Number of a hundred or thereabouts—The Natchez declared for the United States almost to a Man. Harry Stuarts House has been plundered and he himself narrowly Escaped, being at Manchack. The Vessel at Manchack was taken by Surprize—Negroes and every thing Else, belonging to Comyns have been taken. But Bowker is Spared—The half of Castle's Negroes are Seized as the property of Smith. The houses of Walker and Alexander are burned to the Ground and as many of their Negroes as could be Caught are in their Possession. They are now gone down towards Baton Rouge—We understand from the French People that their Intention is to plunder and destroy all the way down to Manchack those whom they do not Consider as their Friends. They have Got a Black list containing the names of Persons who are to be destroyed. I have learned the names of many, Alexander, Dunbar, Rob Ross, Taylor, Poussett, Williams and in Short all Royalists & Scotchmen—they ought to be now at Poussetts and his House will Probably be burned his Negroes have been removed to a Place of Safety—After leaving Manchack the Amite [Amite River] and Lakes are their next objects and they Come to Orleans by the Bayou of St. John's where they expect to sell their Booty after which they return up the River—This is the Plan they have given out tho' it may not be their real Intentions—I have fortunately fallen in with Mr. Alexander here who had he been catched was to have been cut into a hundred Pieces—so they declared at the Fort here—we want your advice what is best to be done in the present Emergencies perhaps you can procure Permissions for us from the Governor to Settle with our Negroes here for a Season. I believe we shall save the greatest part of them—we have received much Friendship and Hospitality from the people here—Mr. Willings Party is considered by every Body here as a Band of Robbers & Plunderers. Their Chief Aim is to Seize Negroes and other property without Inquiring your Principals—whether for or against them. Three Companies of men upon the River would have prevented all this & I do not see what is to prevent their being Subdued even Yet. Alex' Ross will be Fleed alive if they Catch him and I'm told that Dunbars Principal Crime is having harbour’d him in his House at Baton Rouge & a Supposition, that they were Connected together in the Plantation.

To Mr. John Campbell

N Orleans—

To John Stuart Esq.

Dr. Sir—

You must long before this heard of the Party of Americans that is come down the River we were here uncertain of their Numbers until Two days ago. their friends gave out that there was at least 2000 Men; as those Stories may be carried to you Morgan Jointly with me have Employed the Bearer to whom we promised
30 Dollars. The Party is Commanded by a Mr. Willing and a Lieut. McIntyre. They left Fort Pitt the beginning of January last being then only 35 Men but recruited as they came down and before they got to Natchez was above 100—the People there Capitulated—a Copy you have Inclosed—and many joined them—and some they pressed finding themselves growing strong—they did not treat the Inhabitants below with the same lenity for they took all the Negroes and Property of those who they knew to be Friends to Government & have now in this Town at least 150 or Two hundred Negroes Governor Chester among the Number—Eighteen men took the Ship at Manchack and then went to your Brothers but he luckily made his escape to the Spanish Fort where he is now in safety tho' they offered 500 Dollars too for his Head to the Corporal which he refused. The small Party was Magnified in a Written Account sent by a Mr. Livingston to a Mr. Jones from 18. to 180 Rifle men which he said he saw himself at Mr. Carpenter's this tho' under Mr. Livingstons hand we know to be false. McIntyre is now here & has been down at the Rivers Mouth where he took a Brig of Mine—Captain Willing is bringing down the Ship; their whole numbers do not exceed 200 Men & on the least resistance most of those will disperse nor do they by their own accounts expect any reinforcement sooner than May—if then if the Atalanta will come into the River she will save the Vessel yet—The Spanish Governor to do him justice has given a Friendly Protection to all those that came to the Spanish Territories I am [&c.]

Don't Campbell—

Copy of Mr. Wm. Wilton's Letter to the Honble. David Hodge Esqr. dated New Orleans 8th. March 1778—

Dr. Sir—

I embrace this opportunity of informing you that I arrived here last night where I found every thing in the greatest confusion. almost all the Planters robbed of their Negroes,

there is about 60 in Town and it is imagined will be put up to publick sale many more is on board the ship which is aground about a league below Manchack. Willing and about 30 men is trying to get her off. their party would be easily taken they have taken a Brig belonging to Mr. John Campbell about nine leagues below the town and at the Spanish Shore—all the Governors and Mr. Livingstons Negroes are said to be taken by Elliot who have joined the Rebels. in short every thing here is in the greatest confusion, all the property it is said to be on board the ship taken from Manchack except some Indigo Swanson and others have taken to the Spanish Fort. The whole number of Rebels is about two hundred men and must have joined them since their arrival in this river they are now divided into three parties about 30 or 40 on board the ship some at New orleans and the remainder on board Campbells Brig below the town to bring the Brig to New Orleans. Pollock have declared himself agent for the Congress.

I waited on the Governor yesterday but did not deliver the Governors Letter as the ship was not come down. it is thought if they do not get her off that they will set her on fire. I did not acquaint the Governor what I came for here or that I had the least concern in the vessel. The Governor ask'd me many questions whether they had heard of the Americans being in the Mississippi. I told him we had that a small robbing party had taken a ship at Manchack, but the Governor
paid but little regard to it I believed that if it was true that his Fort at Manchack would protect the property there being within the reach of his Guns He gave for answer that he had nothing to do with it every one here thinks he will Suffer all the property to be sold. As Mr Campbell is Just going to send off a Boat with Letters to Mr Stuart with the Capitulation of the Inhabitants of the Natchez I refer you to these Letters which you may rely on for Truth I am &C.

Wm Wilton

P S I shall send down a Canoe to Captn Fergusson at the Balise informing him of all Particulars here if I can get a Man I can trust; I expect the mate of the Ship here, if he arrives Shall send him.

Copy of a Letter from Lieutenant Burdon of His Majestys Armed Sloop the West Florida to His Excellency Governor Chester dated in the Lake Pontchartrain 3d March 1778—

Sir

I have just received an Account that the Rebels are coming through the lakes by the Person I had wrote to you I had sent up to enquire & I hope he will arrive safe with Letters from People that are true. You may depend upon him, I hope to have the Florida Sloop in the Lakes by tomorrow or next day. They have an intention to attack me but I hope I shall give them play till I shall hear from you or Capn Lloyd for I shall not come out of the Lakes till I am obliged to fly I am &C

Geo Burdon

P S I shall put the people to allowance but I hope by the Florida I shall receive Provisions

Letter from Mr Philip Moore to His Excellency Governor Chester dated Batton Rouge 24th February 1778—

Sir

Notwithstanding I have not the honor of your Excellencys acquaintance Yet my Zeal for His Majestys Service prompts me to inform you of the following Intelligence. Yesterday a negroe of Mr Watts returned here from Manchack and brought up Accounts, that the Rebels were there, that they had taken Possession of the Ship Rebecca Cox, that he saw Several men on Board her & in Town with Rifle Guns and Blanket Coats, that they had been hunting for Mr Henry Stuart who had fortunately Fled to the Spanish Fort with all the Negroes of Manchack that they (the Rebels) came the night before the last the Negroe was not acquainted with their Numbers, but Imagined they were about Twenty five, & that they intended to take the Ship down the next day when they were to be joined by the rest of their Party. This fellow has been Cross Examined and Persists in the same Accounts—Soon after the above a White man that lives on Mr Henry Stuarts Plantation at Point Coupeé arrived from thence with accounts that a Party of about three or four hundred men had destroyed every thing about the Plantation. besides Capn Cox Ship there are Several other Vessels in the River, if the Rebels have force Sufficient they will undoubtedly take them but it is to be wished that they will be Stoped by some of His Majestys Ships before they get far out of this River I have a Vessel here which I am Trading with Provisions for Governor Tonyn, which I ex-
pect every moment will fall into the hands of the Enemy as there is no Force assembled here to oppose them.

Your Excellency will be pleased to Excuse the Inaccuracy of this Letter as I have been upon the Watch all night. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Philip Moore—

Thomas Gibson the man who brought all the said Letters (except the one (No 5) from Lieut: Burdon which came by Henry Smith through the lakes) being then called before the Board Gave the following Information upon Oath

West Florida Information upon Oath of Thomas Gibson Mariner belonging to the Brig Neptune John Knowles Master now laying in the River Mississippi taken at Pensacola before His Excellency Peter Chester Esquire Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of West Florida &Ca. in Council

This Informant saith That Wednesday the fourth day of this Month he being on Board the Brig Neptune John Knowles Master then laying about Eleven Leagues below New Orleans laden with Lumber and outward Bound to Jamaica a Party of the Rebels in Number about Forty Commanded by McIntyre & Harrison (two of their officers boarded the said Brig Neptune and Seized her) that on Seizing her they took the Master (John Knowles, three Passengers, to Wit, Mr John Priest Capn Benjamin Hodgson & Mr Hamilton this Informant and the rest of the People out of her & put them on Board their Batteau and carried them up to New orleans—where the Passengers were set ashore—and the Brigs Seamen ordered with their Chests &C to Mr Pollocks the Rebel Agent where their said Chests were Examined—that the Rebels wanted to detain the Seamen offering them great Encouragement if they would enter in their Service and go on Board the Ship which they had taken but their Seamen all refused and put themselves under the Spanish Governors Protection That this Informant understood while he was at New orleans that the Governor had assigned the Rebels Quarters in a large Old House on the other side the River opposite to the Town That he Saw Several Negroes at Orleans which the Rebells had Seized on the English Settlements on the River and he understood there were near Two hundred Negroes in all. That those he said were going in droves along the Streets (and as he was told) to Mr Pollocks House there to be Vendued for which it was said he had the Governors Permission That he also heard the Spaniards had bought Several of the said Negroes very Cheap That he left New orleans on Sunday the Eight Instant in a Small Canoe & came to the Bay of Mobille & thence in an open Boat to this place, where he arrived late last night And this Informant farther saith That as they were Rowing up to New Orleans from the Brig at the time she was taken the Rebels in the Batteau told him that they Intended to go to Mobille and thence (if Strong enough in Numbers) to proceed to Pensacola—And farther Saith not

Sworn in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Wednesday the 18th day of March 1778 before His Excellency in Council

Attest Richd Combault D Cler Concii
The advice of the Board being then desired upon the Papers before them

The Board unanimously recommended to His Excellency that Joseph Nunn and Thomas Lloyd Esquires Commander of His Majestys Sloops of War Hound and Atalanta now lying in this Harbour be requested to Assist at the Board and that the said Several Papers be laid before them. These Gentlemen being accordingly sent for came into Council and the Several Letters abovementioned together with the Information being read to them The Board advise the Governor to request of Captain Nunn that he do proceed Immediately to the River Mississippi and Join the Sylph in Protecting this Province from the farther Incursions of the Rebels and that either the Hound or the Sylph be requested to go as high up the River as Manchack in order to dislodge any of the Rebels who may remain there & to intercept such of them as may attempt to Escape up that River. And that Captain Lloyd be requested to remain here with the Atalanta for the defence and Protection of the Province until such further Intelligence can be obtained of the Strength and designs of the Enemy as may Render that measure unnecessary.

Whereupon His Excellency wrote the following Letters to the said Gentlemen:

Sir,

The proceedings of a party of the Rebels under the Command of a Mr. James Willing Joined by a large Body of Banditti who have plundered the Inhabitants of the Province on the River Mississippi and carried their Negroes and Other property to New Orleans to be disposed of there as Communicated to You this day in Council Renders it necessary that some reinforcement Should be Immediately sent to His Majestys Sloop of War Sylph Captain Fergusson now lying in the said River—and the Inclosed Extracts of a Letter from Lord George Germain to me dated the 25th January 1776. together with the Copy of his Lordships Letter to the Lords of the Admiralty dated Whitehall 22d January 1776 as likewise the Inclosed Extracts of Lord George Germains Letters to me of the 7th February & 2d July 1777. authorizing me to make the Application in Cases of like Emergency—It becomes my Duty to apply to you which I now do by the advice of His Majestys Council to proceed Immediately to the River Mississippi and Join the Sylph in Protecting this Province from the farther Incursions of the Rebels. It has been further recommended to me by the Council to request that either yourself or Captain Fergusson would proceed with one of His Majestys Ships as high up the Mississippi as Manchack in order to dislodge any of the Rebels who may remain there and to Intercept such of them as may attempt to Escape up that River and the other to be Stationed in such part of the said River as you may think most advantageous to His Majestys Service—

I have not the least Doubt that your Great Zeal for His Majestys Interest will induce you to Cooperate in any measure that can tend to the preservation and Security of West Florida and am upon this Occasion to thank you for Your Cheerfull Compliance with such propositions as have been already made to you this day in Council. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Council Chamber Pensacola

P. Chester

18th March 1778...
It was also recommended to His Excellency that the Commanding Officer of the Troops be requested to send one hundred men if to be Spared from the necessary Duty of this Garrison to reinforce those already in the lakes—to Cooperate with the party of Rangers & Indians sent to the Nitabanie and upon receiving certain Intelligence that the Rebels are not in Force to proceed to take Possession of the Settlement of Manchack and also to keep up a Correspondence with His Majestys Ships in the River Mississippi and Lieut: Burdon of the West Florida in the Lakes.

Lieutenant Colonel Stiell being then requested to attend at the Board His Excellency made the above requisition at the same time desiring his Opinion thereupon to which the Lieut: Colonel replied that in his Opinion not One man could at this time be spared from the defence of this Garrison on account of the extensive line he had to defend and if they could be spared the Fort at Mobile ought to be the first reinforced—That his orders on leaving England were Expressly to defend Pensacola but should His Excellency think proper to give him any orders on the Subject he should conceive it his Duty to obey them. Upon which representation of Lieut: Colonel Stiell and the Captains of the Garrison having Unanimously given it as their opinion to His Excellency a few days ago that no Troops could be Spared from the Strength of this Garrison The Governor did not think proper to give Lieutenant Colonel Stiell any Positive orders for that purpose at present.

The Board farther advised that application be made to Colonel Stuart the Superintendant to send a Party of such Rangers as could be spared and a Body of Indians under the Command of a Captain to the Natchez and that Colonel Stuart be offered a Guard or Centries at his House for his Protection from the Troops in Garrison in Lieu of the Rangers he may send off

And then the Board adjourned to Six oClock this evening.
MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR'S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Wednesday the 18th day of March 1778—at 6 oClock P.M.

His Excellency mentioned to the Board that as Colonel Stuart Superintendant1 (who is a Member of this Board) is so much Indisposed as to be unable to give attendance and assist with his advice at the Council He thought it very proper that a Deputation of four Members should be sent to him, to acquaint him with what had been done at this Board, in the Forenoon and to request his advice and opinion upon the Steps necessary to be pursued on the present occasion to the intent he may be enabled to Cooperate by Adopting such measures in his department as may Tend most to the Security and protection of the Province and in dispersing the Rebels—Accordingly Lieut: Governor Durnford2 Mr Livingston3 Lt Col: Dickson4 & Captain Johnstone5 being nominated for this Service waited on Colonel Stuart and after sometime returned with Extracts of the orders Colonel Stuart had already given to the different officers in his Department which are as follows.

Mr Stuart the Superintendants Instructions and Letters to his different officers as follows

Wrote Mr Charles Stuart the 2d March 1778—to Assist Mr Bethune6 who is now dispatched to March with as many white People as he can Collect together with the Chactaw Six Towns and Chickasaw Indians also to assist him with Provisions and to advise Mr John McIntosh of the same

Mr Bethunes Instructions as follows—to employ the Six Town Indians and the Chickasaw Hayes with all the Traders he can Collect & Mr Charles Stuart either to lead them or employ a Trusty Person so to do.

18th March 1778. Wrote Mr Bethune to Post himself with what Traders white People and Indians he can Collect on the Banks of the Mississippi./—

And a General assurance from that Gentleman that he would cheerfully comply with any proposition that might be made for the good of the Service

His Excellency then mentioned to the Board that Colonel Stuart and some other Gentlemen had acquainted him that John Mc Gillivray Esq of Mobile had expressed a desire to be employed at this time and to exert his Influence in raising a Number of Men to Act against the Rebels who have penetrated into the Western
parts of the Colony Whereupon the Board unanimously advised His Excellency that Mr. John M'Gillivray Should be thanked for his Zeal & laudable Exertions upon this Occasion and also that he be appointed Lieutenant Colonel Commandant of a Provincial Corps to be forthwith raised by him & employed for the defence and Protection of this Province as His Majestys Service may require to consist of five Captains (whereof the Lt. Colonel to be one) five Lieutenants five Ensigns Ten Sergeants and 250 Rank & File that Mr Alexander McIntosh of the Natchez be appointed First Captain of the said Corps—that the pay of the said Officers be the Same as that of Officers of the like Rank in the Regular Troops—and the mens the same as Colonel Stuarts Rangers; that their Provisions be the same allowance as the Troops have That Arms & Ammunition be furnished to the said Corps—and that Exclusive of their Pay the said Corps of Provincials Shall be entitled to Gratuitous Grants of the like Quantities of Land in the Province (upon the termination of the Rebellion) as the Provincial Troops serving under General Howe7 are to have And that they shall continue Embodied during the present Invasion, or if they can be engaged longer for such time as the Kings Service may require—and the better to enable Lt: Col: M'Gillivray to Compleat his Corps The Board Recommend that a Number of Blank Commissions be sent to be filled up by him with the names of such persons as officers whom he may think can be depended upon and have influence to raise the men—and that whatever Contingencies may be requisite for the said Corps to be defrayed. It was farther recommended that His Excellency do write to Lt Colonel M'Gillivray on the Subject and that their Corps be ordered to the Natchez with what Number of Indians M' M'Gillivray can Collect to assist and Protect the Inhabitants of that District and those of the Western parts of this Colony and to Cut off the retreat of the Rebels upon the Channel of the Mississippi.

The Board also advised His Excellency to make applications to Colonel Stuart for the use of His Sloop She being a Vessel of an Easy Draught of Water & well Calculated for this Service to be sent to reinforce Lieut: Burdon8 of West Florida in the Lakes And that the Commanding officer of the Navy be applied to (in Case Col: Stuart Comply with this Requisition) to order Lieut: Osborn9 and the Seamen of the Armed Sloop Florida (lately Condemned as unfit for Service) to go on Board the said Sloop and that another Vessel be hired by Government to carry round M' Stuarts Indian presents to Mobile—in Lieu of his said Sloop—if Agreed to be lent whereupon Lieut: Governor Durnford offered to wait on Colonel Stuart to make the above Requisition.

His Excellency the Governor was then pleased to mention to the Board that he thought it absolutely necessary at this time when the Province is actually Invaded by a Party of the Rebels that the Inhabitants of this Town & of Mobile do Evince their Loyalty & Firm Attachment to His Majesty & Government and do give the Strongest Proofs of the dependence that can be put on them in Case the Rebels should penetrate farther into the Colony The Board unanimously concurring with His Excellency upon the Expediency of the Measure It was therefore ordered that the Clerk of the Council do by Publick Advertisement Notify & require all and every the Inhabitants of this Town of Pensacola personally to appear before Two or more of His Majestys Justices of the Peace for this District at the Court House within the Fort on Monday the 23d Instant at Eleven oClock in the
Forenoon there to take the oath of Allegiance to His Majesty His Heirs & Successors and also to give in a Muster Roll of themselves and Families & what arms & ammunition they are respectively Possessed of and that all defaulters will be deemed disaffected to His Majestys Person & Government—

That the Clerk of this Board do request Mr Martin the Clerk of the Peace to notify the Magistrates of this District thereof and that they are desired to attend at the Court House for that purpose and that he (the Clerk of the Peace) do make a return of all such Persons who have paid due obedience to this order to the Clerk of the Council to be laid before this Board. It was farther directed that a Similar advertisement be published at Mobile & that the Clerk of the Council do write to the Magistrates of that District requesting them to appoint a Short day and some Convenient place for the like purpose and do make a return thereof to him to be also laid before the Board, and then the Board adjourned to tomorrow morning Ten oClock

3. Philip Livingston, Jr., Deputy Secretary of the West Florida Council and secretary to Gov. Peter Chester.
6. Farquhar Bethune, Indian Deputy, Southern District, and Commissary for the Choctaw Nation.
8. Lt. George Burdon (2), R.N.
9. Lt. John Osborn (1), R.N.

GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.

Sir

In your letter of the 15th instant¹ you demand an immediate restitution of all the Vessels taken in the Mississippi by the American Englishmen, in consequence of the privilege of this River, which I explained in my Correspondence with Captain Lloyd;² but according to Justice or reason, I can give up only those, which, after a long examination, shall be deemed to be in that case; and this examination I was making long before you came to make your demand, and several Subjects of His Britannic Majesty have already recovered their liberty, and the Property, which was taken from them, in consequence of the Spanish Protection, but there are others, to whom the said protection cannot be of any use, tho' they have been taken in this River. You will be surprised that notwithstanding the declaration, which I made to Captn Lloyd, that the whole River enjoyed the protection of Spain, I now permit, that Captures be made in it, but the present circumstances require a more extensive explanation, than those at that time.

The Man of war the Atalanta left this Town, on purpose to meet the Ship of War, the Columbus, which was said to be within the Balise (and to the Capt¹ of which, I wrote the same words and the same prohibition.)³ It is well known, that my intention was to prevent any engagement between this Town & ye Belise; which was the only part, in which they could meet, and in which both sides of the river belong to my Sovereign, so that, tho' my Letter mentions the whole river, it was only taking part of the whole, as it frequently happens in conversation. If I had this
reason only on my side, this grammatical defence would be of little value, but to
give you the most solid one, give me leave to propose the following questions to
you. Does England resign all her rights of the river Mississippi to Spain.

You will answer, certainly not. Can two Sovereigns be in possession of one
thing at the same time, and both exert their Sovereignty over the same. Certainly
not.

How then is it possible to maintain that from Manchac and upwards the
whole breadth of the River belongs to both the Sovereigns, who own it's banks.
The Navigation is free to both, but that, and the property are two different things
and each Sovereign has his respectively; If the Maritime Powers, by a Mutual agree-
ment, have reserved to themselves as a property, belonging to their Dominions, a
portion of the sea, which is within reach of their Cannon, this portion is taken
from an Extensive and free Ocean, which knows no Master, and of course, in the
River Mississippi from the Belise to Manchac, it is not so, because both sides of the
River belong to the same Sovereign. But from Manchac upwards, the immediate
Possession of the River, ought to be ascertained from the Middle of the River, from
whence to each side, the River belongs to respective owners of the Banks. I have
no occasion to give you this explanation, when the last Treaty of Peace in the sixth
Article says.

"To remove for ever all Subjects of dispute with regard to the Limits of the
Territories of both Nations. It is agreed, that for the future the Confines of His
Britannic Majesty and those of His most Christian Majesty (which now are those
of His most Catholic Majesty) shall be fixed irrevocably by a line drawn along the
Middle of the River Mississippi from it's source to the River Iberville, and from
thence by a line drawn along the Middle of this River, and the Lakes Maurepas
and Ponchartrain to the Sea."

I think this is very clear, and that now you will know, that my expression to
Capt Lloydt of the whole River, could not have any other meaning, but that,
which I have explained in the beginning of this Letter, and only meant that part,
in which the two Ships could meet one another; because, on the contrary, Spain
would be able to prohibit all British Settlements in this River; and suppose, that
the expressions of the Treaty of Peace were not so clear, that my reasons were not
so weighty, as I know them to be, and that this river actually enjoyed the Immunity
from the neighbourhood of the Spanish Territories; with what right can you de-
mand the Spanish protection for the Vessels taken upon the English side, when
even on ours, and where we have an incontestable right, this same Immunity,
which you represent, has been violated so frequently by the Men of War of His
Britannic Majesty.

I have now an Envoy at Pensacola to remind the Governor of the said place, of
the outrages committed by the English detachments, up the River upon the
Spanish Hunters and Canoes, which came down from the Illinois, firing upon
them, and taking the Miserable fruit of their labour. Two years ago an English Man
of War took American prizes in this River, and in the Middle of our possessions,
with little respect for the same; and lately a Kings Sloop had the impudence to at-
tack, fire upon & violently stop a Packet of his most Catholic Majesty, which was in
this River, and hoisted the Royal Flag, which might have indicated, to whom she
belonged; after such facts, upon what right can you fix your demand.
Notwithstanding those reasons, and forgetting for some time the just resentment for the wrongs done to my Nation, (and from which I will not desist, until I have obtained a complete satisfaction) It is an impartial justice, which has guided me in taking notice of the Captures made in part of the River, belonging to my Sovereign, on purpose to return them to their first owners; and those, which do not come under that denomination, must follow the fate of war, you remain at liberty to retake them out of the dominions under my command; and in consequence of this Principle, I will fix, thereto, that you have nothing to demand from me, or I to return to you: this being fixed, concludes the object of your pretensions, you may on this head, salute the Town, if you choose (to which I will answer, as I ought to do) and come on shore, where I will have the honor of receiving you. I hope, you will now be sensible, that I have no other reason for admitting the American Colours in this Port, than those, which the rest of the Sea-ports both in Europe and America have, tho’ you tell me, that the case is by no means parallel, I think it is and a sound judgement does not depend upon ourselves.

In the course of the day, you shall receive an answer to the other part of your Letter, which being of a different nature, require a separate answer—&c &c &c—

(Signed) Bernardo de Galvez

New Orleans
18th. March 1778

1. Above.
3. See NDAR 8: 957.
5. During a cruise to the Mississippi River and vicinity in the summer of 1776, H.M. sloop Diligence, Thomas Davey, commander, captured eight vessels. NDAR 5: 1223 and 6: 1168.

CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

Sir [New Orleans, 18 March 1778]¹

I have had the honor of receiving your Excellencys Letter of the 16th with respect to my making restitution of certain Prizes made by me upon the River Mississippi, to which I must take the Liberty to answer. That the Prize No. 1. is a Negro belonging to a British Subject and came on Board a Vessel now the Property of the American States, but as the Master of that Negro was previously under your Excellency’s Protection I agree to restore him upon a full reliance that you will procure a like restitution in Case any of the Persons or Property of or belonging to the said American States now or hereafter under your Excellency’s protection, shall be inveighed or received on Board any British Vessel now in this River.—That the prize No. 2 is a Brigantine² seized upon the River Mississippi on her Voyage to Jamaica and belonging to Subjects of Great Britain Enemy’s to the American States; she was seized consonant to the Authority and particular Instructions of my Masters the Honble. Congress; and by way of just reprizal for the Seizure of a Number of American Vessels made in this River near two Years ago by a Cap Davy commanding a British Sloop of War named the Diligence³ who even
seized one Brigantine at this Levy and whether this last Capture was made by the Consent of the then Governor of this Province or the Court of Spain, I think it not my Business to require; But apprehend I have an undoubted Right to seize and take the Persons as Prisoners and Property as legal Prize of or belonging to Subjects of Great Britain which I shall find in the River Mississippi or elsewhere not under your Excellency's Immediate Protection, and the Prize in question cannot I apprehend come under that denomination when she was seven Leagues distant from this City on her Voyage to a British Port and carrying British Property.—That the Prize No. 3 was seized at the Town of Manchac in his Brittannic Majesty's Dominions by Lieut. McIntyre an Officer under my Command, but left in Possession of the late Owner upon Express Condition that he should not remove his Person or any of his Effects from that Place till farther Orders which this Mr Shakespear faithfully promised, but in direct Violation of his Engagements, he fraudulently and surreptitiously stole away in the Nighttime with the Prize so legally made as will appear by the Affadavits herewith I therefore thought myself well Authorized to retake my Property upon the River, more especially as he was in his flight to Pensacola on Board some British Ship of War, for had he intended to demand an Azylum in this Government and protection for his Property he certainly would have landed these Effects so fraudulently taken away at Spanish Manchac as well as he has done his other Property—The prizes No. 4 are delivered up to Messer Possett and Marshall as they were taken on Shore in his Catholick Majesty's Dominions—The Prize No. 5. I apprehend to be perfectly legal and justly made being the Property of Persons trading to and from Post St. Vincents in the British Dominion and supplying the Enemies of the said American States with Munitions of War and other Merchandize.—They had neither Passports or Protection from any Spanish Officer but must have certainly appeared at Post St. Vincents in the light of British Traders, and even supposing these Traders to be Subjects of a neutral Power, the Property in question is still equally liable to Confiscation to the said States, for it is notoriously known that during the present Contest between great Britain and the American States, the British Ships never fail to seize, and their Admiralty Courts to condemn as legal Prizes all such Vessels as are found going to or coming from any Port belonging to the American States at War with Great Britain; It is equally the invariable practice of all Nations with respect to the Vessels of Neutral States found to be supplying the Enemies of either of the Belligerent Powers with Warlike Stores, Arms, Provisions &c and that the Persons in Question have thus acted will evidently appear to your Excellency by Affadavit herewith and farther Testimony may be had if thought necessary by your Excellency—I have the honor to be

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 50, pp. 145–47 (M247, roll 64). Notation below close: "Ex'd."

1. The date is approximate. The letter was written between 16 Mar., the date Gálvez last wrote Willing, and 24 Mar., the date Willing next wrote Gálvez.
3. During a cruise to the Mississippi R. and vicinity in the summer of 1776, H.M. sloop Diligence, Comdr. Thomas Davey, captured eight vessels. NDAR: 1223 and 6: 1168.
4. Stephen Shakespear, settler at Manchac.
March 1778

Wednesday 18th:

AM D° W° [Fresh Breezes & fair] at ½ past 5 Saw a Sail to the S°ward bore up & Gave Chace at ½ past 7 fired 3. 6th Shot at the Chace D° Shortened Sail & Hove too with her head to the N°ward Hoisted out the Barge & Cutter & sent them Mann’d & Armed after the Chace which we perceived had run on shore & hands quited her At ½ past 9 Sent the Long Boat to the Assistance of the others Monti Christi SBW 2 or 3 Miles At 12 the Sloop Joined Company found that she had Run ashore & all Hands quited her & by her Papers that was left behind that she was a Rebel Sloop (the Dove) from Newberry bound to Cape Francois Loaded with lumber Salt Fish & Spermacita Candles. Sent a Petty Officer with 4 Hands To take Charge of her.

Monti Christi SSW 5 Miles.

Mod° & fair W° At 3 [PM] the Prize bore away for Jamaica At 6 Monti Christi SEbS 4 or 5 Leag° dist.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.
1. Montecristi [Mounti Christi, Monti Cristie], Spanish Santo Domingo.

CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

(Copy)

Ariadne, Carlisle Bay the 18th March 1778—

Sir

I have the honour to acquaint you that early in the Morning of the 9th: Instant I saw two Sail to the Eastward, whom I chased, having His Majesty’s Sloop Ceres in company. The two Strangers at first shewed a disposition to attack us, but in consequence of the Kings ships having brought the sternmost to close Action about noon the other made off.—The Ship in Action after having given to and received from the Ariadne and Ceres, some broad sides struck and proved to be the Rebel Ship Alfred of twenty nine pounders and one hundred and Eighty Men.—Her consort the Raleigh of thirty two guns who with the utmost dispatch we made Sail after and chased from that time untill ten O’Clock the next day, but finding that we did not come up with her and that she was throwing every thing overboard to lighten we left off Chace and hauled our Wind to the Southward to regain the Station exceedingly chagrined to find that even a Copper bottom could not out sail a Ship tho’ reduced by lightening to the quality of a skimming dish.

These two Rebel Cruizers had been at Port L’Orient in France to fitt out: and came here to Cruize for the English and Irish convoys having taken the Coast of Guinea in their way.—They had taken no Vessels since their leaving France, but had we not been fortunate enough to fall in with them, their Strength and situation in this country must have been of very fatal consequences to Trade.
My haste to go in search of the English fleet who are momently expected de-
prives me at present of an opportunity of being more full, and must therefore beg your excuse (till I have the honour of paying my respects to you) for any further particulars which you wish to know.

I am Sir [&c.]

(Signed) Thomas Pringle

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed below close: "Vice Admiral Young/Commander in Chief &c &c," Docketed: "18. March 1778—Copy of a Letter/from Captain Thomas Pringle/of His Majesty's Ship Ariadne/at Carlisle Bay Barbadoes.—" Endorsed: "In Adml Young's Letter/Dated 23d March 1778." Enclosure no. 2 in Vice Adm. James Young to Philip Stephens, 23 Mar., which was received on 22 May and read.


March 19

LIEUTENANT GENERAL JOHN BURGOYNE TO MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH

Sir Cambridge March 19 1778

Mr: Wilford my aid de Camp is just now returned.1 I have the honour to trans-
mit to you Copies of all the Resolves of the Congress that I have received.2

As the Congress have been so obliging to leave me a latitude for the place of Embarkation I propose to go by Rhode Island, & shall request your passports to set out with my family in about three days.3 In the mean time Sir I should be obliged to you if you would permit the officer commanding the flag of truce4 to come on shore for a few hours. By conversation with him upon the provisions in the trans-
port[s] the means of landing it should it be thought proper, & the expediency of sparing it from the ships a great deal of time might be saved & conveniencies to our materiel arising might ensue. I mean the officer to be under parole not to convey any unopened letters.

I have reason to believe there is a military Chest on board the Juno for the use of these troops. I request to know whether you will permit it to be landed & deliv-
ered to M: Gen: Phillips,5 parole being given that there are no letters nor other pa-
ers therein contained.

I shall be obliged to you for an answer to this as soon as may be, & should wish also to have an interview with you at Cambridge or Boston as you may think proper. I am Sir [&c.]

J: Burgoyne

1. MHi, William Heath Papers, vol. 9, fol. 37. Addressed at foot of third page: "M: G: Heath." Docketed: "From Genl Burgoyne relative to his having permission to go home/ and desiring an Officer to come up from the Fleet &c &c/ Mar 19 1778."
2. On 3 Mar. the Continental Congress resolved that Burgoyne, because of ill health, be allowed to embark for England "from Rhode Island, or any more expeditious route." Heath was ordered to take Burgoyne's parole and that of his suite, Lt. Col. Robert Kingston, Ensign Richard R. Wilford and Dr. Vincent Wood. JCC 10: 218.
4. Midn. Peter Robinson, R.N.
“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM BEDFORD, DATED MARCH 19.”

“This Day we arrived in the Privateer Revenge, Isaac Freeborn, Commander, 25 Days from St. Pieres, Martinico, being chased most of the Way. On the 3d Instant we fell in with the Pirate Ship Apollo, having under her Convoy a Sloop and Schooner; at Eleven, A. M. we took the sloop called the Sally, with a Cargo of Wine, Rum, Salt, Limes, &c. at Twelve, ditto, the Ship gave us Chase, and continued the Chase till Seven next Morning, when we arrived in the Harbour of Bedford, with the Prize Sloop; the Ship being then in sight astern, but dare venture no farther. The Captain of the Sloop informs of her taking the the Brigantine True Blue, not long since, two other small Privateers, three Merchantmen, burnt, plundered and sunk several others; she has been in company with the Unicorn and Mermaid on our Coast this three Months; being greatly damaged by the Severity of the Weather, they are now gone into Port. The Officers belonging to the General Washington, came Home, from imprisonment, in the above Revenge.”


1. Massachusetts privateer sloop Revenge.
2. H.M.S. Apollo.
3. On 9 Mar. Apollo captured sloop Sally, Hezekiah Freeman, master, from Martinique to New London, with rum and salt. The Journal of H.M.S. Apollo does not record any chase as she was escorting the prize into Newport, where she arrived on 15 Mar. UkJPR, Adm. 51/52, part 2, fols. 8–9.
7. H.M.S. Unicorn.
8. H.M.S. Mermaid.

DANIEL TILLINGHAST TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Mr. Joshua Huntington [Providence] March 19. 1778

Sir

I have sent by Elias Woodward 558 four pound round shott, for Mr. Nathl Shaw Jun on his private acco[ ] also by Mr. David Carver—441 of Ditto for Acco[ ] of Mr. Shaw—and 37 of twelve pound Grape made up for the Ship Trumbull, which is to be forwarded to Mr. Shaw you’ll please to pay the Carting agreeable to the recp[ ] inclos’d & charge the same to Mr. Shaw. Woodward will produce his recp for his Load—your forwarding the same by All Expedition will infinitely Oblige Sir [&c.]

Dan[ ] Tillinghast

Dear Sir

Head Quarters Valley Forge 19th. March 1778

I yesterday rec'd information from General Smallwood at Wilmington that a number of Vessels, mostly Sloops and Schooners, had gone down the Bay with Troops on Board, their destination uncertain. Several deserters this day inform me that the number of Men embarked are four Regt of British which are at most 1000. We have had it reported from different quarters that an expedition was in agitation to destroy the Salt Works upon the Coast, and as the force of the Vessels mentioned by Genl Smallwood is calculated to run into the Inlets, I am apprehensive that may be their plans. Or perhaps it may be to collect Forage and Cattle in Salem, Cumberland and Cape May Counties. I have thought it my duty to give you the information, that you may order the Militia contiguous to the Sea Coast, and those upon the Delaware to be in readiness and to give the Countenance and Support I have ordered Coln Shreves Regiment to march immediately to Jersey. I hope the Militia will resort to Coln Shreve with the same alacrity that they did to General Wayne, if they do, I am convinced that a larger Body than what are embarked may be repulsed. I have the Honor to be &c.


1. 2d New Jersey Continental Regiment.

GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Philadelphia 19th. March 1778

Sir,

In Consequence of an Order from Mr. Thos. Bradford (One of your Commissaries) to Mr Emanuel Eyre of Trenton to Ship 50 Barrels of Pork for the Use of the Prisoners in Philadelphia, and two Tons of Hay for their Cattle, Mr Eyre on the 6th. Instant wrote to Mr Ferguson requesting him to apply to me for a Passport for the Shallop Polly, Isaiah Robinson Master, manned with 3 Hands, to proceed hither with the abovementioned Articles. I accordingly authorized Mr Ferguson to transmit a Passport to Mr Eyre for the purpose desired—On the 14th. the Shallop coming down was brought to by one of His Majesty's Ships; and upon Examination it was found that Mr Isaiah Robinson, who had been represented as Master of the Shallop, was in Fact the Captain of the Andrew Doria Frigate, and that Nathaniel Galt Captain of the Argus armed Gun Boat, was one of the Hands with which she was manned.

As Captains Robinson & Galt appeared in assumed Characters I ordered them agreeably to the established Rules of War to be confined. I am with due respect, Sir, [&c.]

W Howe


1. Deputy Commissary General of Prisoners, Continental Army.
2. Emanuel (or Manuel) Eyre was a member of the Pennsylvania Navy Board.
JOHN MACPHERSON TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS


May it please the Honorable Congress to be informed, that your humble servant wishes to leave this place tomorrow morning and proceed to some part of France as Speedily as possible;—Where I shall build a Vessel on a new construction, that will carry two, thirty two pounders, and eight 9 Inch Howitzers, with One Hund[&] Fifty Men.—With this Vessel I intend to Cruize for British East India Ships; and do not doubt but I shall be of much Service to the United States of America. Wherfore I beg your Honors will be pleased to grant me a Credit upon France for the Sum of One Thousand pounds Sterling; for which I will give the Honorable Congress a Mortgage upon my Estate, for the principal & Interest.—Or if it is more agreeable to the Honorable Congress, I will pay a Considerable part of that Sum in Continental Loan Office Bills, & Lottery Tickets.—I have, my own property, Twenty one of the latter. I hope your Honors will approve my Scheme, & Grant me this Assistance.—I am [&c.]

John Macpherson—


1. Apparently this offer was never accepted. For more information on Macpherson and another of his schemes, see NDAR 2:138.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

March 1778 Reedy Point [west]
Thursday 19 AM Set up the fore top & topmast Rigging

The first part fresh Gales, the Middle & latter light Airs & fair. PM Having information of two Arm’d Boats lying in Musquet Creek, Sent the Barge, Long boat & Cutter to Cut them out, while doing it the Rebels came down & fir’d on them which they return’d Fir’d two Guns from the Ship at the Rebels

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675, fol. 39.

1. See Pennsylvania Ledger: or the Philadelphia Market-Day Advertiser, 25 Mar. 1778, below. These were probably two of the Pennsylvania Navy armed (guard) boats that had been sent overland to Salem Creek in January and February.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY CORNWALLIS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS SPRY

March 1778 Anchord Close to the Camilla off Reedy point
Thursday 19 at 11 A:M. weighd and came to sail for Sealam Creek and run a Ground on the flatts Carried out the Kedg[e] anchor—A Ground on Sealam Creek flatts

Moderate and fair weather at 1 P:M. the Vessel floated hove up And came to sail at 2 Anchord in the Creek at 4 fired a 4 pounder at some Rebels

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1676, part 2, fol. 37.

1. On the following morning Cornwallis "fired 2 - 24 P" at some people Assembled in the woods." Ibid.
JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Thursday 19th March 1778

Capt Conway,1 You are to deliver the Sloop Molly2 with her Appurtenances to Cap’n Daniel Deshon who goes Master of her, taking his Receipt on her Inventory the negro man you Left on board you are to send up in the Boat in which you go down—

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings) 1777–1779, SM 123-22, M 3156-3.

2. Maryland State trading sloop.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE,
THURSDAY, MARCH 19, 1778

CHARLESTOWN, March 19.

The sloop Active, formerly belonging to this port, and carried into Liverpool last Summer by her crew,1 has been cruising for some weeks past on this coast. She has taken several prizes, the masters and crews of some of which have been sent ashore; they give a very favourable report of the kind treatment they received from Capt. Powell, who commands the privateer.2

2. Sloop Active, J. Powell, commander, 100 tons burthen, mounting two 6-pounders and ten 4-pounders, built in Bermuda in 1773, owned by N. Ashton of Liverpool. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

GOVERNOR GEORGE JAMES BRUERE TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

No 22 Bermuda March the 19th: 1778

My Lord

On the 14th Instant, I had the honor to receive, Your Lordships Circular letters, of October the 3rd and November the 5th.

And having Received my Lord Viscount Howe, and Sr Williams joint letter last Year. not to Grant licence, for either Rum or Molasses, I have not given any licence Since, for those Articles.

Neither did any more than three or four small Vessels, go from this port in the Whole, with very small quantities, before I received my Lord Howes Dispatch, and not any, hath been cleared out since.

And I shall continue to pay perfect obedience to those Commands.

I rejoice, in the happy Event, of Her Majestys Safe Delivery of a Princess.

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect Your Lordships [&c.]

George Ja’ Bruere

My Lord

I conceive that large Quantities of Salt, Cleared out, from Turks Islands, and carried directly from thence to the Rebels. And some Salt brought from Turks Islands here, and then by Stealth, carried off again,1 hath been of much more Detriment to His Majestys Service, than any small Quantities of Rum or Molasses, could be Detrimental to the Kings Service, or the Contractors.
there is neither Rum or Molasses, made in these Islands. and therefore what Molasses hath been sent from hence; was prize goods.—

L, UkLPR, C.O. 37/37, fol. 7. Docketed: "Bermuda 19th March 1778./Governor Bruere./(No. 22.)/R, 29th April./Entd."
1. See Bridger Goodrich to Commodore William Hotham, 7 Feb., above.

MINUTES OF THE GOVERNOR’S COUNCIL OF WEST FLORIDA

At a Council held in the Council Chamber at Pensacola on Thursday the 19th day of March 1778—

His Excellency laid before the Board a Letter which he had received from Joseph Nunn Esq' Commander of His Majestys Sloop of War Hound in Answer to the Governors Letter of Yesterday and the same being read was ordered to be entered on the Minutes in the Words following

Hound Sloop Pensacola March 19th 1778—

Sir

At Eleven oClock last night I was honored with a Letter from your Excellency1 inclosing a Copy of a Letter from Lord George Germain to the Lords of the Admiralty together with three Extracts from Lord George Germains Letters,2 informing me that a Party of Rebels under a Mr James Willing Joined by a large Body of Banditti who have plundered the Inhabitants of the Province on the Mississippi and carried their Negroes and other property to New orleans to be disposed of requesting me to proceed up the Mississippi with His Majestys Sloop under my Command in order to protect the Province from further Incursions of the Rebels, and that one of His Majestys Ships may be sent to Manchack to protect that post and to Intercept such of the Rebels as may attempt to Escape up the River.

In answer to which I am to acquaint your Excellency that I shall most readily Comply with your request by using my utmost Efforts for the protection of the Province and am in return to request that your Excellency will be pleased to furnish me with such Extracts of the Treaties between Spain and this Colony as may be necessary for my Guidance and also Copies of all such Letters &C which have Passed since this Invasion as may be necessary for my Information And that an Experianced Pilot for the Mississippi may be Immediately sent on Board. I have the Honor to be &c.

(signed) Jos Nunn

His Excellency also laid before the Board a Letter from the Honorable Colonel Stuart the Superintendant answering the Governors Requisition to him for his Sloop and the same was read & ordered to be entered as follows—

Sir

Lieutenant Governor Durnford3 has acquainted me with Your Excellencys wish that my Sloop could be Spared to Cooperate with Lieutenant Burdon4 in the Lakes—under the Command of Lieut: Osborne5—I have the Honor to assure your Excellency that I shall upon this and every other Occassion most Cheerfully comply with what you & the Honorable Council may Judge right for His Majestys Service. at the same time I have Immediate Occassion for a Vessel for the Service
of my Department which I expect will be provided for me I have the Honor to be &C

Jnº Stuart.

Pensacola 18th March 1778.

Whereupon the Board Recommended to His Excellency the Governor that he do write a Letter to Captain Nunn of the *Hound* Sloop of War answering his Letter now upon the Table and making a requisition that Lieutenant Osborne of the Armed Sloop *Florida* (now Condemned) be sent with his Seamen in Colonel Stuarts Sloop to the Lakes to Cooperate with Lieut: Burdon agreeable to the Minute of Yesterday His Excellency accordingly wrote the following Letter to Captain Nunn

Sir/

The Honorable Colonel Stuart having Offered his Sloop to be employed in the Service of Government in the Western parts of the Province I have therefore to request of you to order the officers and Men of His Majestys Armed Sloop *Florida* now Condemned & unfit for Service to be put on board Coll. Stuarts Sloop and sent into the Lake PontChartrain to Cooperate with Lieutenant Burdon in defending the passes of the Lakes and gaining Intelligence of the Strength & designs of the Enemy

I have had the Honor of receiving Your Letter of this days date and thank you for your ready Compliance with my request to proceed to the Mississippi and have ordered the same Pilot on Board of you who Piloted the *Atalanta* into the Mississippi last fall.

The 7th. Article of the Treaty of Paris together with the Copy of a Letter from the Governor of Louisiana to Captain Lloyd & a late Letter written by me to the Spanish Governor demanding restitution of the Ship *Rebecca* Seized by the Rebels are Papers I Furnished Captain Ferguson Copies of which & of such other Correspondence or paper as you are Pleased to point out & I can procure shall be Immediately forwarded to you, as also a Copy of the Marine Treaties if You want them. I have the Honor to be &C

To which His Excellency soon received an answer which was ordered to be entered on the Minutes of the day Immediately Subsequent to the Governors Letter—and is as follows

Sir/

In answer to the Letter you was pleased to Honor me with Yesterday, I am to acquaint you that the officer Commanding the Sloop *Florida* is Charged with the Vessel and all her Stores, consequently cannot be ordered from her untill some of the Kings Ships going to Jamaica shall receive the Stores and give him receipts for them agreeable to the directions of the Commander in Chief

The rest of the Company of the *Florida* are only five Men fit for service, two of which are Americans the other part of her Complement were before my arrival part lent to Lieut: Burdon, part discharged to the *Atalanta* to Strengthen her Company which is now far short of Complement.
If you think it necessary to send Col: Stuarts Sloop to Lake Pontchartrain; and that the few men belonging to the Florida can be of any use I will order them to be lent.

For my own part if I may take the Liberty of giving my opinion I think the force Lieut: Burdon has is more than Sufficient to repel any Force he may have to oppose him.

Your Excellency was pleased last night to Signify to me, that you thought the Florida might be Converted to the use of a Floating Magazine; I have since enquired Particularly into the State of the Vessel and find she is entirely Rotten and very leaky of Course unfit for the purpose abovementioned I have the Honor to be &C

Joss. Nunn

Hound Pensacola
28th March 1778—9

Henry Smith who came Yesterday with the express from Lieut: Burdon being looked upon as a man who could be trusted and very fit to be employed as a Scout upon the lakes—in the River Amit10 and up to Orleans to discover the designs of the Rebels and gain Intelligence—was called into Council and his Excellency demanding of him the Terms upon which he would undertake the Service required. Smith assured his Excellency that he expected no other reward than what such Services as he Should perform might be thought Worthy of—and it being mentioned that one Bellisle a Frenchman of whom said Smith had hired a large Boat for the late Service he had come upon, would be willing to sell him said Boat for the use of Government, and also to go with Smith in her upon the proposed Expedition of gaining Intelligence His Excellency was pleased by the advice of the Board to offer the said Belisle (by a Letter which was wrote to him) Two hundred Dollars for his said Boat and for himself one Dollars per day so long as he should continue in the Service of Government with Henry Smith

His Excellency then wrote the following Letter to Lieut: Burdon in the lakes with which Smith was ordered Immediately to set off.

Council Chamber Pensacola 19th March 1778

Sir—

I received your Letter of the 3d March Ins1 by M: Smith11 I hear the greater part of the Rebel Banditti were at New Orleans on the 8th Instant with the Plunder they took on the Mississippi.

They Report there is an Army of Rebels to follow them down the Mississippi—The Florida Sloop is so Rotten that she is Condemned but I shall endeavour to get another Vessel with the Officers and Seamen of the Florida and send her to your Assistance—I have purchased the Boat Smith returns in and engaged him with one Belisle, to be under your orders for the purpose of obtaining & forwarding Intelligence I therefore hope you will keep him Constantly employed over at Orleans or up the River Nitabanie12 or amit. To this place I expect you will instantly dispatch him upon receiving any Information of Consequence I am &C.

P.S. You will be pleased to Victual these Two Men during the time they are employed on this Service which will be Settled with you hereafter
Agreeable to the Minute of Yesterday that a Letter should be wrote by His Excellency the Governor to John McGillivray Esq of Mobile a draught thereof having been prepared was now read & the same being approved was ordered to be entered on the Minutes in hoc Verba

Sir

Colonel Stuart having acquainted me that you had expressed a desire of being employed at this time & exerting your Influence in raising a Number of Men to Act against the Rebels who have penetrated into the Western parts of the Colony. I accordingly Communicated the same to His Majestys Council who have unanimously joined with me in Opinion that you should be thanked for your Zeal and Laudable Exertions upon this Occasion and that you should be appointed Lieutenant Colonel Commandant of a Provincial Corps to be raised by you and such other officers as may be appointed to Act under you to be employed for the purpose of driving the Rebels out of the Colony with the Assistance of such Indians as can be raised in the Indian Nations

It is intended that the officers & Men of this Corps shall receive the same pay & Provisions as the officers and Men of Col: Stuarts Rangers—That they shall also have the like Quantity of Lands granted them in the Colony upon the determination of the Rebellion as the Provincial Troops serving under General Howe are to have and that they shall continue Embodied during the present Invasion or if they can be Engaged longer for such time as the Kings Service may require it—and the better to enable You to Compleat this Corps, a Number of Blank Commissions will be sent to be filled up by you with the Names of such Persons as officers who you think can be depended upon and have Influence to raise men—Arms & ammunition will be furnished at Mobile for such Number of Men as you are of opinion can be raised and whatever Contingencies are requisite shall be defrayed by the Crown—and all such other Expences as you shall Judge necessary for the Kings Service.

Mr Alexander Mcintosh of the Natchez District who is on his way thither is recommended to me to be appointed first Captain in your Corps & is charged with this Letter; after Consulting with you he will proceed to the Natchez and endeavour to engage good men in that District for the Corps taking your directions for that purpose and receiving such Orders as you shall give him—I shall wait with Impatience for your answer to this Letter, and desire that you will Transmit the same by Express in the most Expiditious manner The Commissions shall be sent by return of the Express with the names inserted of the Persons you nominate as officers I hope you will Immediately begin to act as no time is to be lost. I have the Honor to be with great Regard. &c &c &c.

Council Chamber
19th March 1778—

M' Alexander Cameron a Commissary for the Cherokee Nation and a Captain in Colonel Stuarts Corps of Rangers sent in his name and desired to be heard before His Excellency in Council and being admitted mentioned to His Excellency & the Board that as he had been Informed by Colonel Stuart the Superintendt that it was the request of this Board to send him with the Party of Rangers under his
Command to the River Mississippi—he thought it his Duty to acquaint His Excellency that not having any officers under him and only Thirty five Men in the whole of whom but Twenty were at Present in Town the remaining fifteen being ordered upon different Services he could not think of going upon this Service but that if he had men enough he would readily go upon any Expedition that could tend to promote the Kings Service and it being Mentioned to M. Cameron that a Body of Indians had been promised by Colonel Stuart to Join him on the Expedition He thought proper to Inform His Excellency that no dependence could be put upon any Body of Indians notwithstanding the repeated assurances they might themselves give of their Attachment to His Majestys Interest and farther said that he would not go with a Serjeants Command—and then M. Cameron withdrew) whereupon His Excellency was pleased by the advice of the Board to order that a Copy of this Minute be Immediately Transmitted to Colonel Stuart the Superintendent & that M. Bruce and Lt. Colonel Dickson (Two Members of this Board) be requested to Deliver the same to Colonel Stuart.

It being then made known to His Excellency the Governor that a Petty officer belonging to His Majestys Sloop of War Atalanta attended without He was ordered to be called in and delivered a Letter from Captain Lloyd in answer to His Excellencys Letter of Yesterday and the same being read was ordered to be entered in hoc Verba

Sir—

In answer to your Excellencys of the last evening inclosing Extracts of Letters from Lord George Germain &C I am to inform You that I have orders from Vice Admiral Gayton to sail for England with the Convoy on the 25th. Instant. Consequently the Atalanta must remain till then at this Place. If at that time it shall appear to your Excellency that the State of the Province renders her stay necessary, you will be pleased to inform me and I shall take my Resolution accordingly. I have the Honor to be—Sir Your Excellencys &c &c &c—

Atalanta Pensacola Harbor 19th. March 1778

M. Bruce and Lieut Col: Dickson the Two Members who were sent to Colonel Stuart as above mentioned returning acquainted His Excellency that they had in obedience to his directions delivered the Copy of this days Minute respecting M. Cameron to Colonel Stuart who had requested them to Inform his Excellency that he would Immediately send for M. Cameron and after hearing him upon the Subject Transmit a Written answer to His Excellency

His Excellency then desired the Opinion of the Board whether as we had received Reports that the Rebels were coming down the River Mississippi in a large Body most probably with a design to attack Mobile or this place it would not be proper that the Ships and Vessels (which are mostly well armed at Present within any of the Ports or Harbours of this Province & particularly in those of Pensacola and Mobile should be prevented from leaving the same untill such farther Intelligence could be received as might render that measure unnecessary? The Board were unanimously of Opinion that such a Step was highly proper at this
time and therefore Recommended that an Embargo be laid upon all the Shipping within this Province untill farther orders And that His Excellency do Issue his Proclamation accordingly

And then the Board Adjourned

1. In Minutes of the Governor’s Council of West Florida, 18 Mar., (first part), above.
2. See Gov. Peter Chester to Capt. William Garnier, R.N., in Minutes of the Governor’s Council of West Florida, 5 Mar., above.
4. Lt. George Burdon (2), R.N.
5. Lt. John Osborn (1), R.N.
9. Clearly a misdating by the clerk for 18 Mar.
10. Amite River.
13. James Bruce.
15. See Minutes of the Governor’s Council of West Florida, 18 Mar., (first part), note 30, above.

COMMANDER JOSEPH NUNN, R.N., TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER, R.N.

(Copy)

Sir,

Hound Sloop Pensacola March 19th: 1778—

In pursuance of your Order of the 19th: last Month I arrived here with His Majesty’s Sloop under my Command the 13th: Ins the Southampton and Atalanta were lying in this Bay, the Sylph was some days before sent to the Mississippi, on the request of the Governor Chester, who had received intelligence, that one Willing with a Party of Rebels had come down to the River, taken a Ship, plundered and made prisoners of many of the inhabitants; and obliged them to Swear Allegiance to the Congress; After my Arrival the Governor was informed that Willings Party consisted of only twenty five Men, from whom it was thought little could be apprehended, when the Sylph should get up the River—Yesterday morning the Southampton sailed and I was ready to Sail, when the Governor received expresses informing him that Willing was joined by a numerous banditti who had plundered the Inhabitants on the Banks of the Mississippi, and carried their Negroes and other property to be sold at New Orleans, taken a Brig, and that a rebel General Morgan was expected down the River with Two thousand Men intending to make themselves Masters of this Province Late last night I received a Letter from the Governor, of which the enclosed is a Copy; as soon as I can get a pilot I shall proceed for the Mississippi in order to join Captain Ferguson, who I hope is by this time far advanced up the River. When you have perused the enclosed papers I flatter myself you will approve of my staying here to give all the assistance I can for the protection of this Colony—I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jo Nunn
Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241. Addressed at the foot: “Sir Peter Parker/Year Adm of the Blue &c &c.” Docketed: “In Adm/ S' P. Parker’s Letter/Dated 19th April 1778.” It appears the letters “ear” were written over the letters “ice”. Sir Peter Parker was promoted to Rear Adm. of the Red on 29 Jan. 1778 but was not promoted to Vice Adm. of the Blue until 29 Mar. 1779. There is another copy of this letter in Adm. 1/241 which was enclosed in Rear Adm. Sir Peter Parker to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens, 25 Apr. 1778.

1. Ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.
3. Col. George Morgan, Continental Army, Deputy Commissioner General of Purchases, Western District.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT

March 1778

Thursday 19th: Mounti Christi SEbS 4 or 5 Leag dist.

AM Light Winds & Cloudy At 2 Saw a Sail to the S'ward fired a 6th Shot at and bro her too a Brig from Casco bay D°. Hove too Hoisted the Cutter out & Sent her on board & took out the Capt & 6 Men Left the Mate & 2 Men Sent a Petty Officer & 6 Men to take Charge of her At 4 Hoisted the Cutter in & made Sail to the S'ward the Prize made Sail for Jamaica

Mounti Christi SW ½ W dist. 9 or 10 Leag.

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.


2. On 20 Feb. the Niger brought to “a French sloop bound to C: Francois Hoisted the Cutter out & Sent the Captn. of the Brigg & one of his Men on board of her (both Frenchmen).” UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

March 1778

Thursday 19th

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua

AMd Got off y° Foretop and Cap, got up Sheers to get out y° Foremast. M° William Peacock our first Lieutenant appointed to y° Command of the Comet, Captain Swiney of being appointed to y° Cygnet in y° Room of Captain Stratford Deceased. M° Billy Douglas Lt and Commander of the Antigua was appointed our first Lieutenant. Fired the Morning and Evening Guns.

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua

Fresh Breezes and some Showers of Rain. y° Intervals clear. PMd Got out our Foremast. Sailmakers repairing the Sails on Shore. on Board overhauling y° Bobstays. and Fore & Foretopmast Rigging.

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/711, part 4.

March 1778

Thursday 19

Strong Gales and Clear, at 8 AM, Slipt and gave Chase to an American Privateer Schooner, Standing to the Sod., fired 20 Six & 30-four, pound Grape and Round Shot to bring the Chase to, She got under the Protection of Martin[i]co Forts,¹

Ship at Sea

At 4 P:M: gave over Chase and Stood to the Nor[d], fresh Gales and Squally at 11 ditto Spoke His Majestys Ship the Arora [Aurora].


[Translation]

19 MARCH 1778

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP GRASSHOPPER, COMMANDER ROBERT BOYLE NICHOLAS

March 1778

Ship in Ditto [Roseau Road]

Thursday 19

Strong Gales and Clear, at 8 AM, Slipt and gave Chase to an American Privateer Schooner, Standing to the Sod., fired 20 Six & 30-four, pound Grape and Round Shot to bring the Chase to, She got under the Protection of Martin[i]co Forts,¹

Ship at Sea

At 4 P:M: gave over Chase and Stood to the Nor[d], fresh Gales and Squally at 11 ditto Spoke His Majestys Ship the Arora [Aurora].


JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY FRIGATE ÉTOURDIE,

LIEUTENANT DE VAISSEAU MARQUIS DE MONTBAS

du jeudy 19ème [mars] a 3 heures apres midy jusqu’au vendredy 20ème.

5ème mouillage a st pierre [Martinique]

a trois heures apres midy un anglo americain a été attaquéd étant a une lieue de la pointe du precheur par une fregate angloise,¹ ayant été averti à cette meme heure qu’on tiroit des coups de canon, j’ay filé la cable par le bout, et largue les amares. après un quart d’heure de travail l’étourdie étoit sous voile. le batiment attaquéd étoit deja ammené l’orsqu’il m’a reconnu, mais aussi tout qu’il a été assure de notre protection il a hissed son pavillon et tiré sur le royaliste des pierriers qui étoient ses seuls armes. j’ay dirigé ma route de facon a pouvoir me mettre entre les deux batiments. le fort du precheur avoit deja tiré plusieurs coups de canon qui étoient trop eloigné pour rassurer l’insurgent. lorsque j’ay été reconnu par la fregate angloise, elle a pris chasse, et l’insurgent a fait route pour la fond capot. je l’ay chassé sans pouvoir la joindre júques par le travers de la grande ance de la dominique. il etoit alors nuit; c’est ce qui m’a determiné a retourner prendre mon poste a St pierre ou jay mouillie le vendredy 20ème a sept heures du matin²

[Translation]

from Tuesday 19th March at 3 PM until Wednesday 20th March

the fifth anchoring at St. Pierre, Martinique

at 3 P.M. an American vessel was attacked by an English frigate,¹ being one league from Pointe de Prêcheur. Having been alerted at the same time that cannon shots had been fired, I slipped my cable at the end, and let go the hawsers. After a quarter hour of labor the Etourdie was under sail. The ship, which was attacked, had already struck when she recognised me, but, as soon as she was assured of our protection, she hoisted her flag and fired at the English frigate with swivel guns, being her only armament. I shaped my course in a manner to be able to place myself between the two ships. The fort at Prêcheur had already fired several cannon shots which were too distant to reassure the rebel ship. When I was recognised by the English frigate, she sheered off, and the rebel ship made her course for the mouth of Capot River. I chased her without being able to come up
with her until abeam of Grand Bay, Dominica. It was then night, which made me determine to return to my station at St. Pierre where I anchored on the 20th at 7 o’clock in the morning.²

D, FrPNA, Marine B⁴ 147, fol. 302.
2. The next day Etourdie chased the English frigate from near Capot River to Carbet, losing sight of her in a calm, and ultimately returned to her moorings at St. Pierre.

March 20

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RAINBOW, CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER

March 1778. Moored in Halifax Harbor
Friday 20          Light Breez⁴ & fair W⁵
          AM came in the True blue Tender & bro¹ in a Rebel Snow bound from Spain to New England¹—empl⁴d as before—
          Shipwrights on bᵈ.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/762.
1. Snow Neptune, Edward Swansey, master, owned by Lee & Johns, from Bilbao, Spain, to Salem, with salt, iron & fruit, taken on 18 Mar. off the coast of Nova Scotia, sent into Halifax. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fol. 484. According to Vice Admiralty Court records, she had sailed from South Carolina in June 1777 for Bilbao with a cargo of rice. After the rice was sold, Neptune took on board a cargo of fruit, which she carried to Bayonne, France. At Bayonne she took on board a cargo of salt, iron and fruit and was bound for Newburyport when captured by the Rainbow’s tender, schooner True Blue (10 guns). Her master’s name was Nathaniel Swaisey of Marblehead; the owners resided in Newburyport except for one who lived in Boston. Neptune was libelled on 1 Apr. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and condemned on 21 Apr. 1778 as a lawful prize of Rainbow. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6 (1777–1782), 119.

LIEUTENANT GENERAL JOHN BURGOYNE TO CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPE, R.N.

(Copy)
Sir Cambridge Mar. 20 1778

My aid-de-Camp¹ returned yesterday with the leave of Congress for myself and my family to return to England. I propose to have the pleasure of kissing your hands on board the Juno as soon as the necessary business here can be dispatched.

The Congress having though[t] proper to adhere to the Resolve of 8th. Jan’y respecting the suspension of the Convention & consequently it must be some Months before the matter can be decided. I think it would be greatly for the economy of Government to land all the provisions destined for the Troops from on board the Transports under your Command. Gen¹ Heath will send you herewith an engagement of protection for the said transports to come into Nantasket road² and I request you to make no delay in forwarding that measure.

General Heath will also engage for the safe conveyance of the Military Chest, which I understand is on board you; and I request you to forward it by a Lieutenant and in a safe Vessel, which Gen¹ Heath will furnish—

If you were inclined to bring the Juno higher up there will be no difficulty in procuring a parole for her protection, but if it is equal to you I have no manner of
objection to going on board while you are in Cape Cod Harbour, and upon the whole rather prefer it as I think it may save time." I am Sir [&c.]

J. Burgoyne

PS
The Vessel sent by Genl Heath will proceed no further than Nantasket Road. You will therefore send the Chest of Cash on board one of the Transports


1. Ensign Richard R. Wilford.
3. Burgoyne apparently changed his mind and never visited H.M.S. Juno. On 22 Mar. he sent Dalrymple a copy of the above letter because the vessel carrying the original was driven out to sea in a gale. MHi, William Heath Papers, vol. 9, fol. 55. H.M.S. Juno and H.M.S. Cerberus escorted the empty transports back to Newport on 29 Mar. Mackenzie, Diary 1: 261.

WILLIAM STORY TO WILLIAM VERNON

Sir

This Morning Your favour of the 18th Currit was received at the Office. M' Warren sat out for home Yesterday about twelve a Clock noon, expecting M' Deshon would have been here by this time who gave directions to Open Letters directed to the Board. Upon which I opened yours & M' Deshons & find by yours that M' Deshon is gone to Connecticutt, So that expect to be alone till the week after next for which I am very sorry as so many people are Continually coming about business which I have no Authority to Transact.

I find by looking over the Letters from the Honorable Marine Com't a paragraph in that of the 26th. Oct last in the words following vizt: "Cap' McNeill has Already Instructions where his Ship is to proceed vizt. to France a form of like Instructions is herewith Inclosed to be by you given to the Ships at Providence." So that apprehend you will think it Adviceable to give Captt Whipple orders to go on a Cruise Inclose Copy of said Instructions & the Signals. The Order M' Deshon mentions to be left behind I find was therefore now send it.

There is a report in Town and said to be Confirmed by the way of St. Eustatia that the Courts of France Spain and Holland have declared these States Free & Independent States and that M' Franklyn is admitted at the Court of France as their Embassador. I wish it may be true. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Willm Story

P.S. It is said that the King of Prussia has fitted out three Ships & has Sent to England to Inform them that they were bound to these States & if they molested them he would Send an Army to Hanover.

1. RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Addressed at the foot: "Honble Willm Vernon Esqr." Story was clerk of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
4. See Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Captain Abraham Whipple, Mar., at the beginning of the March entries, above.
### Account of Samuel Eliot Jr., for the Connecticut Navy Ship Defence

**Ship Defence's Account:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aug'</td>
<td>To Brig Defence—for Sundries.</td>
<td>2. 8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d: p: for 23 gal Molasses @ 18/</td>
<td>5. 4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d: p: Horse Hire to let Gov’ Trumbull know of her Arrival</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sep'</td>
<td>To d: p: for 1197 lb Beef</td>
<td>49. 17. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d: p: Hannah Cadels bill agt Dimock</td>
<td>1. 16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oct 2</td>
<td>51. 13. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Deshon for 2 barrels of Herrings</td>
<td>5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 224 lb Deck Nails @ 3/</td>
<td>33. 12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2 lbs of Rum 65 Gal @ 40/</td>
<td>130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nov 3d</td>
<td>163. 12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 112 lb Deck Nails at 3/. 3 lb Sheath &amp; 3/</td>
<td>17. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cash paid for Rum 15 Gal @ 40/</td>
<td>30.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>112 lb Deck Nails @ 3/</td>
<td>16. 16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Tierce Pitch £4. 1 bl. Turpentine £4.. 10/</td>
<td>8. 10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Charge on d: from Dartmouth</td>
<td>73. 3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sloop Catherine for several Coils of Rigging</td>
<td>84.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>w: 6-wn: at least at £14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash p: M. Hitchborn for building a barge, &amp; repairing the old one Smedleys’</td>
<td>95. 17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash p: M. Byles, for Truckage</td>
<td>179. 17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d: p: Alex Mackay for Cork</td>
<td>7. 6. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 112 lb Deck Nails</td>
<td>67. 6. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash p: Carting Cork</td>
<td>16. 16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12th Sheathing Nails</td>
<td>1. 16.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
To 112 lb Deck Nails £16.16/6. — ½ m: 10th Nails 30/—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Defence for the Mainmast made into a Bowsprit</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>18.6—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 42 lb Deck Nails, &amp; 10th Sheathing Nails @ 3/</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>7.16—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dec. To Cash paid Sigourney for 18 gal. W. I. Rum

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To 1 barrel Rozin</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>6.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56th Deck Nails</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>8.8—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 gal. N. E. Rum</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>2.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8th 24th Nails @ 4/</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>1.12—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>¼ 20th Nails</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>4.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 bl. Turpentine</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>4.10—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 lb. 4th Lead @ 1/6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>17.2—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21st Worming</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>5.5—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

sum carried over

Dec. 1777. To Sum brot over

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Cash pd Selliman to buy Rum for Riggers</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>1.16—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd. for Slush²</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>5.14—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 gal. Spirit at 50/—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>7.10—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

19. To 3½ hund. 6th Nails

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To 10th 24th Nails</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>2.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44th Worming @ 5/</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>11.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash pd. Joseph Selliman</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>30.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d. pd. Antony Gnospelius³</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>3.—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

22. To 1 bl. Pitch

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 do. Turpentine</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>4.10—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56th Deck Nails @ 3/</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>8.8—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th 24th Nails @ 4/</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>16.—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To Oliver Crom for 70 lb. Sheet lead

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>17.14—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ACCOUNT OF SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., FOR THE CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP DEFENCE—Continued

To 14th, 2. 0. Junk—mem’o this Junk was the Brig’s
Cable strain’d, & broke in 4 pieces in getting up the
Brig. & work’d into small Rigging & Spunyarn carried forward

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td>To amount sundries bro’t forward</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 25</td>
<td>To Cash paid Alex: Lord. Rigger</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d: p: E. Cox for 2 days work on board—</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p: for Bolts, to Mr. Welch</td>
<td>4.12.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>p: the Riggers—viz.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan: 3</td>
<td>John: M: Topp for 23 days @ 21/</td>
<td>24.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Stevens 23 days</td>
<td>24.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rob: Way. 7½ days 20/</td>
<td>7.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Alex: Lord 7 days</td>
<td>7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Moses Piper 6 days</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Way. 27th Dec: 6 days</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Alex: Lord. d: 6 days</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid sundry Laborers viz.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Phips 6 days 18/</td>
<td>5.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mich: Cary 6 d:</td>
<td>5.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Morgan 6 d:</td>
<td>5.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Cary 4½ d:</td>
<td>4.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid Antonys: Board. 1 week</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

£784.9.2

Dr
£  s  d
£784.9.2
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6th</td>
<td>paid Sturgis Gorham for freight of Sundries from Dartmouth</td>
<td>5.4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid Sturgis Gorham for 3 bolts Duck</td>
<td>135.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid sundry Laborers — viz.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Cary . . . . . 3 days @ 18/</td>
<td>2.14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Michl Cary . . . . . 3 days @ 18/</td>
<td>2.14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sam Morgan . . . . . 3 days . 18/</td>
<td>2.14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid D. G. Phips for 6 days on Rigging</td>
<td>5.8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Alex Lord . . . . . 6 days on d^o</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>carried over</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1778 To Cash p^t Antony’s board 1 Week</td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid the Riggers to buy Coal</td>
<td>18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid Cap^t Thatcher for 2½ bolts Duck at £45</td>
<td>112.10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid Antony . on Acco^t . . . d^o</td>
<td>2.2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th</td>
<td>p^t for Potatoes, Cabbages &amp;c.</td>
<td>2.2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t M^t Selliman for Wood</td>
<td>4..16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t M^t Wasson^t to pay Wages</td>
<td>8.8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t Sam^t Colesworth. 6 days Labor</td>
<td>5.8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16.</td>
<td>p^t Charles Annis, &amp; M^t Pierce’s</td>
<td>9..12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Board to Eleanor Reed 2 Wks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t M^t Wasson for 2 Men</td>
<td>1..4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t Lord the Rigger</td>
<td>4..16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20th.  p^t M^t Wasson to pay Wages</td>
<td>24..16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t Antonys board</td>
<td>1..16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17th.  p^t Moses Piper Rigger</td>
<td>12..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t John Ballard for boards @ bill</td>
<td>36..6..5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p^t Cap^t Smedley for J. Pease^t</td>
<td>63..18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24.</td>
<td>p^t J. M. Topp (Rigger. . . . 16..16.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Account of Samuel Eliot, Jr., for the Connecticut Navy Ship Defence—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>J. Stevens. d&lt;sup&gt;a&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>16.16..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses Piper. d&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>4..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex Lord. d&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>6..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; Cap&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt; Smedley for the Men</td>
<td>43.12..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; M&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt; Vernon&lt;sup&gt;6&lt;/sup&gt; for 500 ft clear Boards</td>
<td>180..15..10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; Cap&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt; Smedleys order to Elwood&lt;sup&gt;7&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>7..10..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt;de... to Rob&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt; Wason</td>
<td>14.14..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; the Gunner to purchase Spirits of Turpentine</td>
<td>27..-..-12..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; for Greens, Potatoes &amp;c</td>
<td>1..4..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; D. G. Phips. Rigger in full</td>
<td>5..8..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; the Steward&lt;sup&gt;9&lt;/sup&gt; for Greens &amp;c</td>
<td>1..4..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; M&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt; Curtis for 1 Water Hhd</td>
<td>3..-..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sum carried forward</td>
<td>578..0..3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sum bro't forward</td>
<td>1636..16..11</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### January
- To, Cash paid D<sup>1</sup> Halseys bill for Burns, & Gould's board | 1..5..-      |
- Feb 3. To, d<sup>o</sup> p<sup>d</sup> M<sup>c</sup> Dyer | 8..-        |
- d<sup>o</sup> p<sup>d</sup> the Steward for Potatoes, Greens &c | 1..16..-    |
- p<sup>d</sup> Cap<sup>c</sup> Jeacocks<sup>9</sup> for 4 gal Linseed Oil | 3..12..-    |
- 1 draft Book | 3..-..-        |
- p<sup>d</sup> David Reed for 6 Cords of Wood | 32..8..-    |
- p<sup>d</sup> the Steward | 2..8..-      |
- p<sup>d</sup> Patrick Quin's bill Truckage | 20..4..-    |
- p<sup>d</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Floyd for 6 Water Casks @ 66/ | 23..2..-    |
- p<sup>d</sup> Edward Culver, Capt<sup>c</sup> order | 18..-..-104..18..- |
- p<sup>d</sup> J. M. Topp (Rigger) in full | 8..8..-    |
- p<sup>d</sup> G. M<sup>c</sup> Kinneys bill for boarding Nursing & attend<sup>g</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Parrett while sick | 5..8..-    |
- d<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup> Jabez Hubbles. d<sup>o</sup> | 10..16..-    |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>pd for Wood 97½ Dolm</td>
<td>29. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Sellman for Sail Needles</td>
<td>3. 6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd the Steward</td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd M° Wasson for Men’s Wages</td>
<td>9. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45. 2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Mons° Tollemon for Duck</td>
<td>83. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd M° Siilsbey’s board</td>
<td>13. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd M° Rob° Watson’s expences to Hartford</td>
<td>14. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Sundry Men’s Board to M° Campbell</td>
<td>47.14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Jon° Holbrook for 21 Mens Passage</td>
<td>18.18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Joseph Peases</td>
<td>36. 2. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Simeon Spencers</td>
<td>58.13.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Coggeshall Rathburn’s</td>
<td>9.13.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd J. Wasson for Sundries</td>
<td>17.12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd William Greenleaf</td>
<td>189. 3.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Gorham’s</td>
<td>1.10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd d°</td>
<td>15. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd d°</td>
<td>6. 2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Miss Linns.</td>
<td>12. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Will° Turners.</td>
<td>2.10. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd John Goddards</td>
<td>4.10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Will° Cunningham’s</td>
<td>9. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd D. G. Phips</td>
<td>57. 4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Simeon Skillins</td>
<td>36. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Thomas Newcomb</td>
<td>143.14.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>£2294. 8. 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sum carried over:** 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To, Sum bro’t over</td>
<td>2. 7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash paid D° Greenleaf</td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd M° Wasson for Mens Wages</td>
<td>47.14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d°</td>
<td>60. 8.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

27 March 1778
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Unit</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>p.d. M&quot; Wilkins for a bl Beer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>90.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Thomas Wilkins . in Octc</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.17. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. John Jones</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Rebecca Campbell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. M&quot; Antony Gnospelius . for Brooms</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>.10. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Smedley's order to Angel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>52.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. for a barrel of Beer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. 8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Mrs&quot; Campbell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Thomas Popkins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p.d. Antony</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Amount</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778.</td>
<td>To Sum. bro't forward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>March.</td>
<td>To Cash. paid the Steward to buy Corn</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. Mons'r Tallemon for 8½ gal Brandy</td>
<td>20. 8,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. M'r Barlow to buy necessaries</td>
<td>2. 2,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. the Cooper</td>
<td>2. 8,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. Anthony Gnospelius to purchase Baize &amp;c</td>
<td>10.10,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. Smedley to pay Mons'r Deblon</td>
<td>7.16,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. James Burt's Bill</td>
<td>2. 8,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. Sam'l Carter for Horse Hire to Hartford</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>for M'r John. &amp; Rob'r Wasson as Expresses</td>
<td>79,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th.</td>
<td>p'd. M'r Wasson. to pay Men</td>
<td>130,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>130, 16,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>71. 8,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9th.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>120,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11th.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>50,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>26,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>81,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18.</td>
<td>p'd. d'o.</td>
<td>18, 15,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20th.</td>
<td>p'd. Butler for Boards</td>
<td>3.11,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>p'd. Robert Wasson to buy Crockery for the Cabin viz. 1 Turenne</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4 Platters</td>
<td>3,—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sum carried forward** 112.16.10

**To Sum bro't forward** 2753.17.4

**To Cash. paid the Steward to buy Corn** 2753.17.4
ACCOUNT OF SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., FOR THE CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP DEFENCE—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Beebe for Sail Needles</td>
<td>p.</td>
<td>1 pd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Greenleaf</td>
<td>p.</td>
<td>4 pd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for sundries—viz.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 lb. Deck Nails</td>
<td>@ 3/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 lb. HL Hinges</td>
<td>@ 5/6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 lb. — d° small.</td>
<td>@ 5/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6½ lb. wounding Nails</td>
<td>@ 6/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 lb. d° d°</td>
<td></td>
<td>12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 lb. Deck Nails</td>
<td>@ 3/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 lb. Deck Nails</td>
<td>@ 3/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 lb. 4d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1½ lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Staples, &amp; 2 Pump bolts w/ 2 lb.</td>
<td></td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sum carried over</td>
<td></td>
<td>12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778 March</td>
<td></td>
<td>1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sum bro’t Over</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 lb. Deck Nails</td>
<td>@ 3/</td>
<td>2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5½ lb. scup: Nails</td>
<td>@ 5/</td>
<td>7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 lb. 6d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 lb. would’s Nails</td>
<td>@ 6/</td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 lb. 24d. Nails</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>12.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 lb. for locks, &amp; keys</td>
<td>@ 4/</td>
<td>10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hhd Coal</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1quire paper</td>
<td></td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 lb. Deck Nails</td>
<td>@ 3/</td>
<td>12.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

£3485. 2.10
9 quires paper .......................... @ 4/ .......................... 1.. 16..-  
6 Iron bound Hhds. .......................... @ £4 .......................... 24..-.-  
4 Sheets Tin from my House .......................... ........... .......................... .12..—  

To Caleb Champney. Glazier for his bills ..........  
To Josias Byles. Truckman for d° .......................... ...........  
To Isaac Smith. for a [blank] & Poop lanthorn ..........  
To Knox: for his Bill .......................... ...........  
To Hunt, & Brown for their Bills .......................... ...........  
To John Andrews for his Bills .......................... ...........  
To Joseph Clark. for d° .......................... ...........  
To John Hooton. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Winter Calef. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Jon^ Balch. for d° .......................... ...........  
To James Seward. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Joseph How. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Francis Shaw. for d° .......................... ...........  
To James Burt. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Tho^ Green. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Sam^ Harris. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Tho^ Green. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Thomas Greenough for d° .......................... ...........  
To Abraham Hayward for d° .......................... ...........  

sum carried forward .......................... ...........  

1778. Sum brought Forward .......................... ...........  
March.  
To. Bossenger Foster for his bill .......................... ...........  
To William Cordwell. for d° .......................... ...........  
To Edward Gyles. ...... for d° .......................... ...........  
To Samuel Harris .. for d° .......................... ...........  
To John Matchet. . . . . for d° .......................... ...........  
To John Brown .... . . for d° .......................... ...........  

£6427. 18. 11

£6427. 18. 11
To John Owen... for d\(^o\) ............................................. 147.. 4.—
To Joseph How... for d\(^o\) ............................................. 2.. 1.10
To Bossenger Foster... for d\(^o\) ............................................. 45.—.—
To John Andrews... for d\(^o\) ............................................. 46.. 4. 6
To Waters, & Gyles... for their Bill ............................................. 157. 2.—
To Thomas Mayo... for his Bill ............................................. 423. 4.—
To E Winter Calef... for d\(^o\) ............................................. 4..12. 6
To Breeden... for.. d\(^o\) suppose ............................................. 100.—.—
To Thomas Green. for Shakings 5\(^\circ\circ\) @ 18/ ............................................. 4.10.—
To William Stone. for ballast ............................................. 9.—.—
To State of Con\(^c\)... for 2.. 2.14 Cordage out of Sloop Catherine .............................................
da\(^o\) for 2 doz. Housline, & Marline ............................................. 3.12.—
7 scains d\(^o\) ............................................. 1.. 1.—
6. d\(^o\) d\(^o\) ............................................. 18.—
2.. 0..14 Spunyarn ............................................. —.—
39 Gal\(^b\) N: E Rum dld at sundry times in Dec\(^c\)... @ 35/ .............................. 68.. 5.—
To Cash paid Cap\(^c\) Lamb\(^13\) for %. of 2 hhds Taffier\(^14\) 87 Gal\(^b\)... @ 36/ .............................. 78.. 6.—
paid for 2 q\(^k\) Oil ............................................. .15.—
paid for Cyder ............................................. 4..10.—
paid for Boats attending Ship while below ............................................. 3..10.—
paid. for a house Bell with a Spring ............................................. 1.. 5.—
paid for a hand Vice. for Armourer ............................................. .18.—
paid Antony Gnospelius for Sundries ............................................. .12.—
paid Byles .. for Truckage ............................................. 9.— 90.. 5.—
carried Over £7581..17.. 9

1778. To Sum bro't over ............................................. £7581..17.. 9
March. To Job. Prince\(^\text{ra}\) bill for Wine ............................................. 45.—.—
To Sam\(^1\) Whitwells bill ............................................. 82.. 2.—
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Parker, &amp; Bradshaw. for ½ of their acco'</td>
<td>825.9.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sam'l Barrett's bill</td>
<td>214.5.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Henry Roby's. bill</td>
<td>.. 6.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Brown, &amp; Emme's bill</td>
<td>1266.13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Simeon Spencer's bill</td>
<td>.19.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To E Winter Calef's bill</td>
<td>10.—..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Carne's bill</td>
<td>1165.9.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ellis Gray's bill</td>
<td>154.18.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Brown, &amp; Emme's bill</td>
<td>183.13.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Jon'a Balch's bill</td>
<td>18.. 3.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To P. D. Sergeants' bill</td>
<td>96.10..1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John Ballard's bill, 700 f. Boards</td>
<td>5.12.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Will'm Shattucks bill</td>
<td>110.—..-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To J. Lamb's bill. ¾ hhd Rum 108 gal' at 42/</td>
<td>113.. 8.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Caleb. Champney's first bill</td>
<td>42.16..9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Joseph Trumbull Esq' for 2 Cables</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7½ inch. meas' 92 fathom</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109 d° to be laid into one w®</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Seward's after bill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778 Ship Defence. to Samuel Eliot J——</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for sundries. for Stores... viz.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[March] To. Brig Defence for sundries sav'd from last Cruize</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 bls. Pork</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 bls. &amp; 4 Tierces Beef</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 bl. Peas. &amp; 1 b° Gruts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a bag. Rice. &amp; a bag of Coffee.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>½ bl. split. Peas.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>½ Casks Tongues</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$11922.3.10

D£
½ bl. Barley
1 box, & p\(^c\) of a box Candles
case empty Bottles.
½ bl. Herrings

To State of Connecticut ..............................................

45. bals. of Beef from Avis &c
9. d\(^o\) in 6. Tierces—d\(^o\) ........................................
1 d\(^o\) Pork ..........................................................
7. bals. Pork out of the Honor .......................................
1. Tierce d\(^o\) d\(^o\) ..................................................
9 bals. Beef d\(^o\) ..................................................
3. bals. Flour d\(^o\) .................................................. 
38. bals. Pork from Hayley ...........................................
12. firkins Butter .................. 735 lb N\(^c\) at 2/
1 Hhd Tobacco— ....... 624 lb N\(^c\) at ..........................
3 bals. Hams ..........................................................
4 Tierces Flour N\(^o\) 34 ........................................
N\(^o\) 27 ..........................................................
N\(^o\) 28 ..........................................................
& Casks. N\(^o\) 24 ..................................................
1 Cask Peas. 12½ bushels ...........................................
3 Casks Flour ..........................................................
& Casks ..........................................................
2 Casks Beans ......................................................
& Casks ..........................................................
14 bags Bread ........................................................

1778 To Sum bro’t over ...........................................
March. £
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Unit</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Sam Eliot Jr. 9 hhds Bread.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 new hhds.. at 30/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Edward Edes for 29ct..2..0. at</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Board of War for do.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 Casks Rice 14ct..3..18. Nt. at</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14lb. Sugar 49/.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4..18..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28lb. d° 4..18/.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9..16..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33lb. Coffee at 6/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9..18..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Cask Oatmeal N°. 340</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120lb. Coffee @ 10/.. &amp; a bag 12/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>60..12..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 q° paper 4/.. 1 d° 4/.. 1 keg Barley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28lb. Sugar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4..18..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 bl. d° 2ct..2..2 Nt. at</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28lb. d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4..18..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38lb. Coffee at 6/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10.. 8..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 plates 10/.. 3 large Basons 18/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.. 8..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 small Basons 15/.. 9lb 24d. Nails 36/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2..11..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6lb. moulding Nails</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1..16..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1½ doz plates 30/.. 6 Basons 36/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3.. 6..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 large Bowl</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>.12..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Tierces Tar £9.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 q° paper 4/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9.. 4..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 2 hour glass .. 1 patent hour glass</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 patent ½ minute d° .. 1 d° ½ min: d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6lb. Sugar 21/. — 2th. Alspice</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1½ct. Scupper Nails 12/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35lb. Sugar £6.. 2.. 6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6..14..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 bl. Sugar .. 2ct..2..20 Nt. at</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Tierce Tar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4..10..</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ACCOUNT OF SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., FOR THE CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP DEFENCE—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity/Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2 hour Glass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
<td>27/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Cask Porter</td>
<td>gal² @ 7/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>10 lb. best Fish</td>
<td>11/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>¾</td>
<td>quintle dº</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>barrel Cyder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Wine Glasses</td>
<td>4 bottles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To</td>
<td>Duncan Ingraham J²</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>¼ quintle dº</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To</td>
<td>John Langdon’s¹⁸</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Cheeses</td>
<td>43⁷¹⁄₂ lb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To</td>
<td>John Lamb</td>
<td>71¾ gal¹ Rum @ 42/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1—2 hour Glass. 3⁷/ Tobacco 27/. 1 Cask Porter gal² @ 7/ 8 lb. best Fish 10/. 9 lb. 11/ ¾ quintle dº 1 barrel Cyder 12 Wine Glasses 4 bottles Mad³⁷/ To Duncan Ingraham J² 25½ Cheeses 43⁷¹⁄₂ lb. To John Langdon’s¹⁸ bill To John Lamb. 71¾ gal¹ Rum @ 42/ carried forward.

D, Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 9, pp. 246a–l. This document is incomplete.

2. Refuse fat from the ship’s galley collected for greasing down masts, for applying to parceling when mixed with tar before serving a rope and for lubricating sheaves.
3. Anthony Gnospelius, marine on ship Defence.
6. William Vernon, member, Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
7. Thomas Elwood, sergeant of marines of ship Defence.
14. Tafia, an inferior rum made from distilled sugarcane juice in the West Indies.
15. Paul Dudley Sargent, merchant at Boston.
16. Possibly a mistake for “groats”.
17. Madeira wine.
DANIEL TILLINGHAST TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Coll Joshua Huntington Providence March 20. 1778
Sir

I have here inclos’d you a Recpt for 15 Shaken hhds, &c &c with Cask was Left here by the Warren, and are now order’d by the Navy board to Norwich for the Ship Building under your care the hoops are No. for the hhds here sent, with you please to Notice Accordingly & Charge the Expence to said ship I am Sir [&c.]

Danl' Tillinghast

1. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
2. Continental Navy frigate Confederacy.

JOURNAL OF THE RHODE ISLAND NAVY Schooner Galley Spitfire,
CAPTAIN JOSEPH CRANDALL

March 1778
Fryday 20th

Remarks at Tiverton. [at Howland's Ferry, R.I.]

Fine Pleasant weather wind, @ SW AM. Came to sail saw, a Number of British Mercenarys, on the Heights near Common Fence Point, gave them, Six Swivel Shot, Stood up the Reaver went, Round Common Fence, gave them, 2 Eighteen pound Shott 2 Three ditto, & 1 Six pound Ditto, which cause them to disperse Retn, One Shott from their Fort at The Ferry, but did no Damage. Landed, with a Small Party E Side, of the point, but Saw, none of Enemy

D, U&LPR, H.CA. 32/455/1. Title: "A Journal, began, on Board, the Galley Spitfire, belonging to the State of Rhode Island, & Commanded by, Capt Jos, Crandall," (Feb.-May 1778).
1. Men from the 43d Foot collecting wood on Common Fence Point. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 16 Mar., and 18 Mar., both above.
2. Pocasset River.
3. Howland's Ferry.

THE CONNECTICUT GAZETTE; AND THE UNIVERSAL INTELLIGENCER
FRIDAY, MARCH 20, 1778

NEW-LONDON, March 20.

Capt. Williams who arrived here last Week from the West Indies, has given us a further Account of Vessels belonging to New-England, which are arrived in the West Indies, viz.

Brig Swift, Young; schooner Polly, Ailger; sloop Betsey, Kilby; schooner Chance, Smith; schooner Neptune, Meserve; Brig Charming Sally, Hammond; Brig London, Backliff; schooner Prudence, Boardman; schooner Jane, White; schooner ——, Nichols; schooner Nancy, Cooper; schooner Endeavour, Elwell; sloop Chance, Cooper; sloop ——, Doxy; schooner ——, Pembleton.

Privateers in the West-Indies, belonging to the Northward.

Sloop Revenge, Freeborn; Brig Hamden, Bartlet; sloop Revenge, Sampson; Brig General-Sullivan, Darlin; ship Cumberland, Collins; schooner Lincoln, Margeson; sloop Ramble, ——; sloop Fly, Stanton.
The Privateer Brig *Fairfield*, Capt. Hovey, is arrived at Bedford [in Dartmouth], from a Cruize.

About 30 Sail of the Enemy’s Shipping are lying in Gardiner’s Bay, having some Men of War with them.

1. Massachusetts privateer sloop *Revenge*, Isaac Freeborn, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns, a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 30 Apr. 1777 and owned by John Dean and Mungo Mackay, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 7, p. 50.

2. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Hampden*, John Bartlett, commander, mounting 14 carriage guns, a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 29 Nov. 1777 and owned by Jonathan Ingersoll, of Salem and George Cabot, of Beverly. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 100, 103.

3. New Hampshire privateer brigantine *General Sullivan*, Thomas Dalling, commander, mounting 14 carriage guns, a crew of 100 seamen, was commissioned on 13 Sep. 1777 and owned by Eliphalet Ladd and others, of Exeter, N.H. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 6, p. 43 (M247, roll 203).

4. Massachusetts privateer ship *Cumberland*, James Collins, commander, mounting 20 carriage guns, a crew of 180 men, was commissioned on 12 and 13 Sept. 1777 and owned by Paul Dudley Sargent, Nathaniel Crafts and Job Prince, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 112, 115.

5. Massachusetts privateer schooner *General Lincoln*, John Margeson, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns, a crew of 50 seamen, was commissioned on 22 Dec. 1777 and owned by Philip Moore, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 323, 326.


7. American privateer sloop *Fly* was fitted out at Martinique in the spring of 1777 and originally was commanded by Thomas Palmer. See NDAR 9: 93, 108, 180, 195, 223–24.

8. Rhode Island privateer sloop *Fairfield*, James Hovey, commander, was commissioned on 28 Oct. 1777 and owned by Amos Hubbard and others. William Paine Sheffield, *Rhode Island Privateers* (Newport, R.I.: John P. Sanborn, Printer, 1883), p. 60.

**ORDER OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF NEW JERSEY**

[Extract]  

[Trenton] Friday, March 20, 1778

...The Navy Board of the State of Pennsylvania, having applied to his Excellency the Governor to give Orders for procuring a Number of Carriages and Teams, to be used in removing the Guns and Stores belonging to some of the Gallies under the Care of the said Board, to a Place of Safety; which Application his Excellency has been pleased to lay before the House, and also to request that they will interpose and direct such Measures to be taken as the Exigency of the Case may require.

Resolved,

That the President and Council of Safety be empowered for the Space of twenty Days, to give Orders for impressing such and so many Carriages, Teams and Drivers as may be necessary for the Purpose, to be continued in Service for a Term not exceeding six Days at any one Time; provided that the said Navy Board engage to pay the Owners of the said Carriages and Teams so impressed like Wages as they are allowed when in the Service of the Continent.

Ordered,

That Mr. Schenck and Mr. Westcot do wait on the Council, and desire their Concurrence in the said Resolution.

Mr. Schenck reported, that Mr. Westcot and himself obeyed the Order of the House.

*Votes and Proceedings of the General Assembly of the State of New-jersey. At a Session begun at Trenton on the 28th Day of October 1777, and continued by Adjournments until the 8th of October 1778* (Trenton, 1779), 86.
GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO MAJOR GENERAL HORATIO GATES, PRESIDENT OF THE CONTINENTAL BOARD OF WAR

[Extract]

Head Quarters Valley Forge 20th: March 1778

... I am getting the heavy Cannon that were saved out of the Shipping upon Delaware mounted upon travelling Carriages, they are very fine Iron 18 and 24 pounders and I suppose will amount to about twelve. If we should take a post below the City, they, with the heavy Brass Artillery and the Mortars will be of the greatest use to us, but the Cannon will be too heavy to move any great distance. I have the honor [&c.]...
The Enemy have forty Sail of Vessels up Salem Creek & about thirty more On the Delaware abreast of the Creek. They have from the Best information I Can collect about fifteen hundred Men Landed & am Satisfied their Intentions is for Stock & forage Shall By the Earliest Opportunity Transmit to Your Excellency Every movement of the Enemy I Posibly Can Collect. Subscribe myself Your Excellencies [&c.]

John Barry


BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Dear Sir,

Wilmington March 20th 1778

The Enemys Fleet still remain down below Reedy Island, except such Transports as conveyed off the Invalids &c—various accounts of the Numbers, from 1,200 to 2,000, some are said to have marched down by Land, others to have landed from the Fleet near Salem, they have plundered, and were the other Day carrying off Forage, the Jersy Militia took & sent over here nine of their Seamen, they landed a small Party on Wednesday, and took out a Private Boat from Hamborough—They give out their Intentions are to destroy our Salt Works at Egg Harbour, to collect all the Forage adjacent to the River on both Sides, and to destroy this Place & Marcus hook in their Way up—I have ordered the removal of all the Hay that possibly can be carried from the River course, and have a Party below for that purpose and to burn such as cannot be moved, shou’d they attempt a Descent on this Side the Delaware—Cap’ Rumford is just setting out, which prevents my adding more, than that I have the honor to remain [&c.]

W. Smallwood


MARYLAND COUNCIL TO ROBERTSON STEVENS

Sir.

In Council [Annapolis] 20th March 1778.

We send Capt. Matthews¹ to Cambridge for all the Public Goods which are lodged there; you’ll therefore please to deliver them to the Captain and dispatch him as fast as possible—We are Sir &ca.

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, S 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: “M’ Robertson Stevens.” Stevens (or Stephens) was sheriff of Dorchester County.


ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN BENNETT MATHEWS

[Annapolis] In Council 20 March 1778.

Ordered that the Treasurer of the Western Shore pay to Bennett Mathews One hundred Pounds for the use of the Galley Independence on Account—

Th Johnson

DS, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-132/33.
Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Mr John Smallwood three tons of Iron for the use of the Chickahominy Shipyard.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick store, deliver to Captain Thomas Lilly three thousand ten penny nails, two thousand eight penny ditto, one thousand six penny ditto, fifty pound of two shilling ditto, and fifteen pound twine for the Use of the ship Gloucester—

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 20th day of March 1778.—

ANY person claiming any share or interest in sundry articles of rigging, &c. taken on the high seas by James Barron and his crew, said to belong to the Richmond, a British vessel of war, are desired to come into Court and claim the same, as is directed by law, otherwise the Court will proceed to condemnation of the effects, and decree the money arising from the sales thereof according to law.

By order of the Court.

WILLIAM RUSSELL, clerk.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette (Williamsburg), 3 Apr. 1778.

CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW, R.N., TO COLONEL CHARLES HARRISON

Sir

S't Albans. Hampton Road. March ye 20th 1778.

Upwards of Thirty Negroes have just escaped from a boat [at] Portsmouth on Board His Majesty Ship S't Albans. If I could be assured upon your Honor, that the Negroes would not be punish beaten or mistreated, I should be induced to return them and that sort of treatment, towards those miserable wretches would induce me not to detain any of them by which means Individuals would regain a considerable part of their property. A contrary Conduct will oblige me to assist those people towards getting clear of the State of Virginia. I shall be gald [i.e., glad] of your Answer, by the return of the Flag. I am [&c.]

R't Onslow

CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW, R.N.

March 78

Friday 20th.

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Light airs and Clear W'. Came off thirty five Negroes unbent the Sails began Tarring the Standing Rigging & Blacking the Yards sent a Flag of Truce to Portsmouth.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/828.

1. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Colonel Charles Harrison, immediately above.
AMERICAN THEATER

THURMER HOGGARD TO CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Virginia Princess Anne, March 20th 1778

I presume you have Long ere now been inform'd that I engaged With Messrs. Maxwell & Loyall,¹ to Cant a frame for one of the Frigates to be built at Gosport,² for one thousand Pounds, and as I am a considerable sufferor by Said undertaking, take the liberty to enclose An Acc⁴ of the Timber at the prices they really cost me, after rating my workmen & at the most reasonable Wages, and entreat the favour of you to lay it before the Honble Congress, in hopes they will give Directions to Messrs. Maxwell & Loyall to pay me the Ball⁵ The Bearer Mr Stodder³ will do me the faver to give you any further information that may be required & I am [&c.]

Thurmer Hoggard

P.S. As Capt Tho⁶ Tolbut [Talbot] Agread for the other frame and is Since Dead and left me Exscr hope that frame may be Consider'd in the Same manner⁴ And Oblige yns

T.H.

1. James Maxwell and Paul Loyall, Joint Commissioners for Building Two Continental Frigates at Gosport, Va.
3. David Stodder (or Stoddart), Joint Commissioner with Paul Loyall of the Continental Ship Yard at Gosport.

GOVERNOR PATRICK TONYN TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]

No. 52.

My Lord;

The province has remained in perfect tranquility I have the honour to inform your Lordship, notwithstanding the reports of the rebels preparations to invade this province with a considerable force, which gradually subsides: a party of them advanced towards Saint Mary River, and returned without effectuating any thing.

Upon every occasion I, my Lord, communicate my intelligence to Brigadier General Prevost, and no parties of observation from the Rangers¹ penetrate into Georgia without his previous approbation: I am, my Lord, solicitous of cooperating with him in harmony for the benefit of the King's service, but the Brigadier General declines attacking the province of Georgia with His Majesty's Troops, without positive orders from General Sir William Howe.

Captain Fanshawe² has, my Lord, cheerfully given every assistance and has ordered Captain Jordan³ of the Galatea to protect the province. Lieutenant Ellis⁴ of the Hinchinbrook and Captain Mowbray⁵ of the Rebecca will secure the inland passage, at my desire the Galatea is gone into Frederica,⁶ while the others are to enter the inlets north of the Gallies Station and to pass up towards the Galatea, by which
means I expect to destroy the Gallies, and I hope, my Lord they will secure the inland passage and frustrate the designs of the rebels.  

I ordered Lieutenant Colonel Brown, my Lord, of the Rangers to penetrate as a Corps of observation the province of Georgia. He with a party of Rangers and a few Indians with very little loss has taken by assault Fort Barrington with twenty three prisoners, destroyed the Cannon, and, my Lord, burned this Fort. . . .

His Majesty's Frigates, my Lord, and the Privateers have been very successful in taking prizes, which are chiefly French Merchantmen. Near four hundred French Men prisoners have been brought here. I provided Vessels to convey them to the French West India Islands, three are gone, and a fourth is preparing to depart. Monsieur De Bretignie and his Corps of Officers are still prisoners in the Statehouse, I shall send them to England to receive your Lordships commands by the first safe opportunity.

I have the honour to enclose to your Lordship a copy of a letter found in a Dutch prize taken by a letter of Marque, Captain Bachope, it will shew to your Lordship the rebel correspondence in England &ca.

I have the honour to be with the greatest respect My Lord [&c.]

Pat. Tonyn  
St. Augustine 20th. March 1778

1. East Florida Rangers.  
3. Capt. Thomas Jordan, R.N.  
4. Lt. Alexander Ellis, R.N.  
6. Probably St. Simons Sound into which the Frederica River flows from the northwards.  
7. See Captain Thomas Jordan, R.N., to Governor Patrick Tonyn, 17 Mar., above.  

COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N., TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

On board His Britannic Majesty's Sloop of War the Sylph on the River Mississippi 20th. March 1778

Sir

I have received by the hands of an officer your letter of the 18th. Instant, in return to mine of the 15th. and am sorry to say, that your answer is little satisfactory in so much that you have granted only part of my demand, in consenting to give up part of the British Property, and you have given no answer to my proposal of the other part of the property, being deposited with your Excellency, till the pleasure of your Court is known. It was not necessary for your Excellency, to point out to me the Article of the Treaty of Peace respecting the limits of this Country, as I was before fully instructed on that head.
You have also been pleased to alter your Sentiments with regard to the Privileges of the River Mississippi, expressed in your Correspondence with Capt'n Lloyd; perhaps you may be right, but that is a point, I will not take upon me to determine. I will only beg leave to remind you of what you observed to the above Gentleman on the same Subject in your Letter of the 26th. April 1777: you say that we ought mutually to preserve respect for the Territories of both King's—Had your Excellency observed that rule, you would not have permitted the British Ship called the Rebecca, to have been taken within Musquit shot of Fort S' Gabriel, belonging to his Catholic Majesty, and under your command. I will again repeat to your Excellency, what I have before advanced, that you have admitted into your Government a Body of Armed Men, Enemies to the King my Master, & suffered them from thence to make War against his Subjects, & seize their property in the Mississippi, which you allow only to be free to Great Britain & Spain.

Now I will ask your Excellency, how it is possible for me to discriminate between the Subjects of Spain, & the Enemies of Great Britain, as they are so intermixed between, and enjoy the same protection under your Government. You have been pleased to say, that the Treaties of Peace, and the privileges of your Government have been often violated by British Men of War; if so, your Excellency certainly knew where to seek for redress; and you cannot think me responsible for the faults of others, or that I will give up a just claim on such assertions, no, I will firmly adhere to my demand and if you think it a point of too much importance to be settled between you & me, it must be determined by our respective Courts. I will again urge that whatever part [of] the British Property, now in question, you think yourself not at liberty to restore, may remain deposited with your Excellency, till the pleasure of your Court is known.

I cannot help feeling for the great distress of my fellow Subjects, now in your Province, and I am exceedingly alarmed for the consequences, that may attend the measures, that you have adopted, & seem now to pursue against them, measures that I am apprehensive will eventually draw upon your Country the Calamities of War. I have the satisfaction to say that since my Arrival in this River I have most scrupulously kept inviolate the Treaties of Peace, now subsisting between our Nations if you have done so, it remains hereafter to be determined, & most certainly your Excellency will be answerable for the consequences.

In my last letter to your Excellency, I mentioned my ultimate resolution respecting a salute & visit.

I must now advance a few words, in answer to what you say, is customary in the Ports of Europe where Loyalists and British American Rebel Subjects are equally received; I agree with you, that such revolted Subjects have been received in several parts of Europe, but I aver, that they have never been permitted to land in Arms, in The Territories of any Prince or Potentate in Europe, and from thence to commit hostilities against the Liege Subjects of His Britannic Majesty either in the Harbours of such Prince & Potentates, or within Gun-Shot of their Coasts. I will farther Acknowledge, that British Ships and Vessels have been taken at sea by American Privateers and carried into different Ports of Europe, where they have been introduced as American property, and sold by private sale, but when timely information was given to the British Ministers, they have been constantly claimed, and upon their Owners proving their property have been delivered up to them,
and I have no reason to doubt, that the Same Justice will be done in America when
timely application is made in the name of His Britannic Majesty.

I am now to conclude having advanced every argument, that a sense of my
duty, humanity and love to Justice can suggest to me, and I hope that your
Excellency is actuated by the same sentiments, and that you will admit the Justice
of my claim: To which your definitive answer is requested. I have the honor to be
[&c.]

Jn* Fergusson

Copy, UKLPR, Adm. 1/241. Addressed below the close: "His Excellency Don Barnardo de Galvez/Govc
Louisiana." Docketed: "Copy of Capt* Fergussons/Letter to Govc Galvez/20th March 1778/In S* Peter
Parker's Letter/Dated 27th July 1778.—."  
1. See NDAR 8: 446–47.

GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.

Sir

The two last points of your letter,1 to which I promised in mine a separate an-
swer,2 were your complaints against the American Officer, and my intention in
sending you six Granadiers.

As the first of these points, you will give me leave (tho' we both know the
case) to mention it in writing, that it may be an undeniable fact; because if our
Courts read the expressions of insult and others relative to this affair, they would
really think, that I would not have given you, & to your Flag a competent satifac-
tion. The fact (as I have been informed) was this: the Americans plac'd themselves
opposite to your Ship and hailed, from whence came you, and was answered, that
no answers were given to Rebels or Banditti, to which words several others of the
same kind were added, and to which the Americans replied; since we are such, we
will come this night and pay you a Visit with two hundred Men—

In which of these expressions, is there an affront offered to you or your Flag.
If the officer has behaved improperly, it is to me, in threatning from a place, from
whence it is not permitted, and for which he has given me ample satisfaction be-
fore the officers of my Court, as well as he would have done to you, if you had
chose to accept of it: so that without further reflections I do not find any reason to
deliver you the said officer, as you demand it; these threats proceeded from impru-
dence and levity, you may call them an insult, but not an affront—This insult (and
it was nothing else) consisted in words, and in words, ought to have consisted the
satisfaction. If it had been in facts, his person would have been your satisfaction:
this is Justice, and any other pretensions are needless.

In regard to the six Granadiers & a Corporal, which with my Boat & the Royal
Flag were to stay along side of your Ship. I must be very little acquainted with war
(tho' it is my profession) had I thought, that seven Men could be capable of de-
fending your Ship, which I took upon to be well armed. If my ideas had been to re-
inforce her, I would not have sent so small a Number; a reinforcement is useless, if
its object is not to assure victory at the end of a battle.

What I mean is, on the contrary to prevent the beginning of an engagement.
This being supposed, and the Americans alledging, that those vessels have been
taken in this River, and that they have the right of reprisals in the same River. To
prevent any rash attempt I sent neither the Boat, nor the Grenadiers, but a Flag of
a King which is respected by the Americans. Moreover as soon as you complain to me of an insult and demand satisfaction from me, I think myself responsible, as soon as you lay the effects to my charge, it is incumbent upon me to prevent them for the future, and how if it is so, can you be surprised, that I take the only step, which secures you from insults & complaints, and me from responsibility and satisfactions. In short you thought my intentions were good, & you was in the right, because I am not capable of entertaining bad ones against any body—and

(signed) Bernardo de Galvez

New Orleans
March 20th, 1778

2. See Governor Don Bernardo de Gálvez to Commander John Fergusson, R.N., 14 and 15 Mar., above.

DONALD CAMPBELL TO COLONEL JOHN STUART

Copy

Dear Sir

I wrote you by express twelve days ago, the return of which express I impatiently wait for: the Situation of matters are very little altered since, only Mr Christie has surprised the Party at Manchac, has taken, Killed or Wounded 16 out of 25 that was there, but they having soon a reinforcement he prudently retired and they have proceeded up the River to plunder whatever was left unplundered before, and carry away some Negroes that had not got over to the Spanish side, What could Induce your Governor to send so few men had 200 been sent all would be over, and it would be only the first loss but now from the Quantity of Plunder many has and more will be induced to Join them, they are now about 200 and had M Christie but 50 Men and a few Indians he would have prevented their going past Manchac, nothing but certain ruin attend every Person in this River and they have destroyed all the provisions on the Amitt and now talk of doing the same to every place along the lakes and Mobile Bay, and then about Pensacola. Your Brother is safe here, he arrived last night nothing Material has been done by the Man of War, some of the Council ought to be sent, I am afraid he is too warm, and all the Property which is very considerable is now on the Spanish Side and its but doing Don Galves the Justice due to him to say he has given protection to every person who desired it, and should Capt. Ferguson quarrel with him every person here is ruined without redemption, wishing you health & happiness I am

Signed.—Don Campbell

New Orleans
March 20th 1778.

I request my letters may not be seen so as to send Copys back for some letters which Col Hutchins wrote your Governor last year Copys were sent to Congress and he is now in Custody and all his Negroes taken from him for that reason, of this Mr Willing made no secrite.

It is determined by government that a Royal Dock-Yard shall be established at New-York, in order to which we are informed, the Right Hon. the Lords of the Admiralty, have appointed Edward Le Cras, Esq; a native of the island of Jersey, and two and twenty years Captain in the Royal Navy, to be Commissioner.

It has been also resolved, that Letters of Marque and Reprisal shall be issued at New-York to cruisers against the enemy's shipping; and it is reported that General Tryon will give public notice when his Excellency shall think proper for the owners of them to apply for their commissions. . . .

"This week arrived a fine French frigate built Ship of 600 tons burthen, mounting 24 guns,1 man'd with 100 Frenchmen) Laden with sundry goods from
Old France, taken by his Majesty's ship SOLEBAY, off the Capes of Virginia; which ship has brought under her convoy the following prizes lately taken by his Majesty's ships on the Chesapeake station, viz. a large ship laden with Tobacco, taken by his Majesty's ship[s] SOLEBAY & RICHMOND; a French ship, taken by his Majesty's ships St. ALBANS and OTTER; a schooner from Boston, with 116 Bushels salt taken by the SOLEBAY; and a large ship (which was coming in under Danish colours) taken by his Majesty's ships RICHMOND, SOLEBAY and SENEegal, in sight of the St. ALBANS riding in Hampton road.

On the first inst. (March) a large Frigate like ship (supposed to be French) with bright sides, coming into the Capes was chaced the whole day by the SOLEBAY, and would have been taken, but a dark night too soon coming on facilitated her escape, as did a French ship of 40 guns richly laden, consort to the SOLEBAY's prize, from the St. ALBANS and SOLEBAY, (on the 23d past.) More ships are daily expected at the Chesapeake, from Old France, cleared out for St. Domingo, but have all false names, and false clearances for America (26 are bound to Virginia, with an intention to carry home tobacco,) but we hope there will be a good account given of them, and that we shall have the pleasure of seeing most of them arrive safe at New-York, for the benefit of the captors."

...On Thursday was sent into this port, by his Majesty's sloop Galatea, a French ship, Rosiere D'Artois, of 220 tons, loaded at Nantz; had proceeded to Hispaniola, where she took in some molasses and taffia, to revive the spirits of the drooping.

Invoices of her cargo at Nantz amount to a considerable sum. . . .

The schooner Esther, late Joseph Mount master, a famous patriot for Liberty, and one of the first who inlisted seamen for the Congress in this place, was taken by the armed sloop Hammond, Captain Bridgen Goodrich, loaded with 65 hogsheads of tobacco, from South Quay, in Virginia, for Martinico, in lat. 34 : 10, North, long. 70 West from London. Captain Goodrich had taken two empty New-England vessels, a Monsieur from Hispaniola with salt and bijouterie, which were sent to Bermuda for condemnation.—Since the 1st of December he hath taken nine prizes.

5. French ship Hector, Charles Porée, master, from St. Malo to Chesapeake Bay, with salt and cordage. See Journal of H.M.S. Richmond, 12 and 13 Mar., and Journal of H.M.S. Senegal, 13 Mar., above.
6. French ship Ferdinand, a long frigate-built ship, mounting 44 guns and manned by 250 seamen. H.M.S. Solebay and H.M.S. Senegal chased her until 7 Mar. when they returned to Chesapeake Bay. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 9 Mar., above.
7. French ship Lyon, mounting 44 guns and manned by 250 seamen, was in company with the ship Vicomte de Vaux and was chased out of Chesapeake Bay on 24 Feb. by H.M.S. St. Albans. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 2 Mar., above.
9. French ship La Rosière D'Artois (The Rose Queen of Artois), D'Archambaut, master, from Port-au-Prince to Charleston, with sugar, wine and dry goods. Her name is misspelled as La Rigiere d'Artois on Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 299–40. See Journal of H.M.S. Galatea, 2 Feb., above.
ORDER OF THE NEW JERSEY PRIVY COUNCIL

[Extract]

A Message from the Council by Mr. Keasby.

Council-Chamber, March 21, 1778.

Ordered,

THAT Mr. Keasby wait on the House of Assembly, and inform them that the Council concur in the Resolution contained in their Message of Yesterday, by Mr. Schenck and Mr. Westcot, relative to the impressing of Carriages and Teams for removing the Guns and Stores belonging to some of the Gallies, to a Place of Safety.

Mr. Cook reported, that Mr. Mac Murtrie and himself obeyed the Order of the House.

Votes and Proceedings of the General Assembly of the State of New Jersey. At a Session begun at Trenton on the 28th Day of October 1777, and continued by Adjournments until the 8th of October 1778 (Trenton, 1779), 88.

THE PENNSYLVANIA LEDGER: OR THE PHILADELPHIA MARKET-DAY ADVERTISER,
SUNDAY, MARCH 21, 1778

PHILADELPHIA.

About four or five weeks since, sixteen young fellows left this city in a shallop and a flat, to go down to Muskmelon creek, in order to purchase provisions; on the passage down, just below Reedy-Island, the shallop with eight of them on board, and armed with two four pounders and three swivels, was attacked and fired upon by a galley, with twenty-five armed men on board;—after receiving two or three fires, by which time they had got pretty near each other, the shallop returned the fire from her two four-pounders and swivels all at once, which cut away the gally's main-mast, and obliged her to run into Duck creek: The shallop then proceeded down, and joined the flat at Muskmelon,—where, while they were busy purchasing provisions and loading their vessel, a schooner, a sloop, and a number of armed boats, came down to take them; and being two powerful for them to encounter, they quitted their vessels, and having got ashore, eleven of them travelled across the country to the head of Nanticoke, where, having purchased a pettigaur for a halfske, ten of them went on board, with two muskets, and proceeded down to Tangier sound; after cruising six days, they boarded a schooner bound from Baltimore to Damnquarter,—but finding she was going to purchase stock for some of the British men of war, four of them again took to their pettigaur, determined to make good their losses with the first rebel vessel they should meet;—they had now only one musket and two cartridges with them; two days after they fell in with a schooner, having three hundred bushels of wheat and three men on board, bound to Baltimore. This vessel also they boarded and took possession of, giving the men their choice, either to be put on board the first British frigate they should meet, or to take the pettigaur, and go ashore;—they accepting the latter, our adventurers proceeded in the schooner down Chesapeake to Cape Charles, where they expected to find some men of war; but, being disappointed, put to sea, with only three gallons of water, a peck of Indian meal, two gammons and a piece of pork: Two days after, they were chased into Cape
Henlopen, by a rebel privateer, which, luckily for them, grounded for about half an hour, in which time they got clear of her, and the privateer, after she got off, put to sea: they proceeded up the Bay, and arrived here Saturday last.

1. Mispillion River (Muspillion Creek), Del.
2. Nanticoke River, Md.
3. Damned Quarter (now Dames Quarter), Md.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH

Sir.

In Council Annapolis 21st March 1778.

We think it adviseable to make the Purchase of the Leather Breeches with the Deduction of 30s. a Pair as you mention. We inclose you an Order on Mr. Dallam for the 20 Blankets & 20 Pair of Shoes and Stockings, the rest to be sent to Baltimore as indeed we long ago ordered, as to the Whole which might be collected in Harford.1 We shall not be able we are apprehensive, to comply with your Request by Capt. Landsdale,2 before we get the Goods from Cambridge which were purchased below & sent thither, we have amongst them, ready made Shirts, Shoes & Stockings and some Blankets; Part of the Cloth we shall send to Baltimore. A Galley3 is gone for the Goods and we hope to be soon relieved from our Difficulties, as to every thing but Blankets—We are Sir &

LB, MdAA, Governor and Council (Letter Books) 1777–1779, SM 1075-6, 4007. Addressed at the foot: “Col. Samuel Smith.” Smith was lieutenant colonel of the 4th Maryland Continental Regiment.
1. Harford County.
2. Capt. Thomas Lansdale.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT TO CAPTAIN RICHARD MURROW

In Council Annapolis 21st March 1778.

Ordered that the Western Shore Treasurer pay to Richard Murrow ten Pounds on Account for the Use of the State Boat The Plater

Th Johnson

D, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-132/36.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

March 78

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia.

Saturday 21st

Mod4 Breezes & pleasant W5 AM Came alongside Six Negroes Employed Tarring the Rigging and Quarter Deck Nettings.

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia.

Fresh Breezes and Clear [PM] Saw five Ships at Anchor, two Just off Cape Henry and three further up the Bay,1

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/828.
1. The journal entry for 22 Mar. reads: “AM received a Flag of Truce from Portsmouth returned Several Negroes.” Capt. Onslow wrote Col. Charles Harrison requesting a flag of truce to discuss the return of several negroes who had come on board St. Albans. See Captain Richard Onslow, R.N., to Colonel Charles Harrison, 20 Mar., above.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

March 1778
Saturday 21

C Henry SSE ½ E 4 Lea
5 Lea" Willoughbys point WbS ½ S.

At 11 AM. saw a ship to the SE. of us, standing for the bay she fired a gun & made a Signal for a Pilot; we made the private signal & shewed French Colours, the other ships hoisted Rebell colours, prepared to weigh or cut & give chace.—

Ditto—
First & middle part fresh gales latter moderate P.M. hove to ½ of a cable but could not purchase our Anchor At 1 P.M cut & stood for the ship at Anchor in Lynnhaven bay with swedish colours," at 2 fired a gun at her when she struck her colours, Anchored by her in 7 fathoms with the sm1 b" C Henry ESE ½ S. 2 or 3 Lea".

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885.

INTELLIGENCE EXTRACTED FROM THE JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ANTELOPE, CAPTAIN CHARLES HOLMES EVERITT

Antelope in the Lattitude of 27:08 No: March 21st 1778

Spoke the Comet Packet from Pensacola & St Augustine for Jamaica who sailed eleven days ago, the Master of her informed me that His Maj" Ships, Perseus, Carrysfort, Lizard, & Galatier had all been at St: Augustine and brought into that Port, nine French Ships, they had taken out of eleven sail, that had sailed from Bourdoux, bound to South Carolina, no news of the movements of the American Rebels,

1. H.M.S. Galatea.

GOVERNOR PETER CHESTER TO BRIGADIER GENERAL AUGUSTINE PREVOST

Sir.— Pensacola 21st March 1778

Colonel Stuart the Superintendant,1 has this moment acquainted me, that within a few hours he shall dispatch an express to St Augustine.

I therefore take the earliest opportunity of acquainting you, that in the Month of January last, one James Willing of Philadelphia,2 Robert George,3 and Thomas McIntyre,4 the first a Captain the other two Lieutentants in the Rebel Army, left Fort pitt with about 35 Men, and on their way down the Ohio and Mississippi, were joined by a Banditti, making in the whole about 100.

This body after having passed two parties of White men, and Indians undiscovered (which Colonel Stuart had posted in different parts of the Banks of the Mississippi, to prevent the Rebels penetrating by that Rout into the Colony) arrived at the Natchez on the 20th of last Month at Night, and nearly at the same
time, by sending different detachments into the Country, surprized all the Magistrates and people of influence in that settlement who after some days conference entered into an engagement of Neutrality with the Rebels; they then proceeded down the river taking with them the Negroes and property of a Mr Hutchins and himself a prisoner he being particularly obnoxious to them.

An advanced party on the 23d Ultm. in the morning surprized a ship called the Rebecca at Manchack mounted with sixteen carriage Guns, four pounders besides Swivels, and made the inhabitants of that settlement prisoners on their parole. The main body soon after joined by three or four people of the Natchez settlement, and a number of French and Spanish batteau men and other banditti; laid waste all the settlements from Point Coupe to Manchack, burning several houses and seizing upon all the Negroes and property of the inhabitants, a very few excepted with this booty a part of them have proceeded to New Orleans, where it is said their plunder is to be disposed of at publick auction, by one Oliver Pollock who has declared himself an agent for the Congress, they also seized a brig called the Neptune loaded for Jamaica about 11 leagues below New Orleans, and by the last accounts had increased their numbers to between three & four hundred.

Upon this Information, I sent captain Ferguson of His Majesty's sloop of War Sylph to the Mississippi, in order to intercept any of the vessels they may have taken in attempting to get to Sea, and to demand restitution from the Governor of Louisiana of all British property, brought by the Rebels into his Colony, and I have remonstrated against his giving them any protection or furnishing them with supplies.

I have also requested Capt. Nunn of the Hound sloop of War lately arrived here to join the Sylph, in the Mississippi, and desired that one of the sloops may proceed to Manchack, to prevent their return up the river and obstruct the passage of a body of Rebels, who it is reported consist of 2000 (others say 3000) men and were to follow this party from Fort Pitt, under the command of Colonel George Morgan in that service, and are expected to arrive here in May.

The inhabitants of the Natchez have sent to me, desiring the assistance of 100 men from this garrison, and promising with this support to break their Neutrality and join the troops against the Rebels, but I found upon consulting Lieut. Colonel Stiell and other officers of the garrison, that such a detachment could not be spared from hence, without endangering the safety of this place, should the Rebels come against it in any force: I have had the like application from the inhabitants of Mobile to reinforce that post, the loss of which would greatly distress us here and cut off our supply of fresh provisions, however it is not thought prudent to detach a man from our present strength; altho' I have the measure much at heart, and if willing should be prevented, by the king's ships in the Mississippi, from getting to sea, and return to take post at the Natchez; he will continue with his banditti to keep possession of that country, unless the Chactaw Indians and what white men can be procured in their nation, march against him.

Colonel Stuart has sent one of his commissaries upon this service, and expects the Indians are all in motion, however we find after the great expense which it has cost Government in supporting these savages, that they cannot be depended upon; one of his commissaries Mr Alexander Cammeron having declared to me in
Council, that he did not think the Indians were to be depended upon, or could be brought to act, unless they had troops sent with them.

I am endeavouring if we can find Men to raise a Provincial Corps under the Command of John M‘Gillevray Esquire, who has greater influence about Mobile, and with the Traders in the Indian Country, than any other Person in the Province: I however still doubt, whether he will be able to collect more than 100 Men, and that they will not agree to be embodied longer than for the Expedition to the Natchez; so that should this Party of the Rebels be drove out of the Colony and no Men kept up at the Natchez in future, to support the Inhabitants, they will not only abandon the Settlement but all the Inhabitants on the banks of the Mississippi and in the Western parts of the Province, will in my opinion also, remove, least a second plundering party should come against them, and which one hundred troops would have prevented.

There is great ground to believe the Rebels are meditating an attack upon us with considerable force, as I have intelligence from M‘ Rocheblavel Commandant of the Illinois Country, also by a Deserter who arrived in the Province in February last, that there were a great number of large Batteau's lying in the Ohio at Fort Pitt, intended for some Expedition which must be against this Colony. I have therefore to request that you will send us what number of troops you can spare, at least to return the three Companies of the Sixteenth Regiment, who will not only enable Lieutenant Colonel Stiell, to make a Vigorous defence here, but afford to send such a Detachment to Mobile as will secure that Post, from falling into the hands of the Enemy.—

I have so short notice of the present opportunity that it will not be in my power to write to Governor Tonyn, I therefore beg you will communicate the Contents of this letter to his Excellency. I have the honor to be [&c.]


5. Ship Rebecca, John Cox, master.
7. Comdr. John Ferguson, R.N.

COMMANDER JOSEPH NUNN, R.N., TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

Hound Sloop Pensacola

March 21st. 1778.

Sir

I have been waiting here for the Governor's Dispatches¹ to the Governor of New-Orleans,² since I did myself the honour to write you the inclosed Letter of the 19th. Instant;³ I have just now received them and shall proceed to Sea to-morrow Morning.

Enclosed I send the State & condition of his Majesty's Sloop under my Command, as well as those of the Atalanta & Florida, who is unfit for Service; and
Ship, *Miflin*⁶ Captain McNeal⁶ Twenty, six and nine pounds, very long, a little Hog’d a Midships, Figure Head.

Ship *Hancock*⁷ (formerly the Jamaica Packet) Eighteen 6 Pounders, a Man Head, British built, black Sides long Royal Masts.

Ship, *Minerva*⁸ Captain Grimes, Twenty 9 Pounders (Guns formerly the *Syren’s*)⁹ Bright sides, carries her Guns very high, a Woman’s Head, very upright Stern, long Royal Masts.

Four new Brigs from fourteen to Sixteen Guns each with Figure heads.

Sloop *Providence*,¹⁰ Twelve Guns at Bedford

Sloop *Revenge*,¹¹ Twelve Guns at Bedford.

A Mate and Midshipman of the *Apollo* Prisoners at Bedford, taken by the *Revenge* Privateer,¹² about the 20th of March in a Prize Sloop¹³ of the *Apollo’s*

Several Merchantmen at Bedford bound to South Carolina and from thence to Bordeaux.

Not more than 2000 Troops from Point Judith to Providence.

General Putnam was at Boston about the middle of March, collecting Anchors and Cables to make a Boom for the North River across The Narrows, near Fort Montgomery.

The Rebel Troops that were intended for Canada are now at Albany and many discharged their time being out.

There are two large Continental Stores, in which are Cables (for their Continental Ships) Cordage Sail Duck in great quantities and other valuable Stores, transported from Boston to Mystic and Hingham between Plymouth and Boston, the occasion of this removal was for fear of an attack on Boston.


1. Connecticut Navy ship *Defence*.
3. Connecticut Navy ship *Oliver Cromwell*.
5. Massachusetts privateer ship *General Mifflin*.
10. Continental Navy sloop *Providence*.
13. Sloop *Sally*, Hezekiah Freeman, master. See ibid.
JAMES WARREN TO JOHN LANGDON

Sir Plymouth March 23d 1778

I am now at this place where your favour of the 18th: Instant by Cap: Ayres did not reach me till this Evening. I am Sorry to find the Flamand & her Crew in the Situation She is. It would certainly be Improper if not Improacticable to proceed any further on the plan proposed by the Marine Committee. & Have therefore determined on a Suspension of the orders given us. you will therefore not delay the Ship on that account. I sincerely wish you Clear of her. as I easily Conceive they give you much Trouble. I am in great haste [&c.]

Ja: Warren


1. When the ship left France, the crew of the Flamand were deceived by their captain regarding the ship's destination, believing they were bound for the West Indies instead of North America. They mutinied during the voyage and were suppressed with difficulty. Apparently, the captain and crew behaved badly while in Portsmouth, N.H., giving John Langdon a great deal of trouble. They refused to follow Congress's instructions to sail to Charleston, S.C. Continental Commerce Committee to John Langdon, 7 May 1778, Private Collection, Capt. J. G. M. Stone, Annapolis, Md., 1959.

2. See Continental Marine Committee to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 23 Feb., above.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]
23d March. Fine clear day. Slight frost in the morning, but a very mild afternoon. Wind N.

Lord Howe, in The Eagle of 64 Guns, sailed out of the harbour at 12 this day for The Delaware. It is supposed he will call off Sandy hook, in order to have an interview with Commodore Hotham who commands at New York. There was no salute on his going out. His Lordship has been here since the 2d January last.

Mackenzie, Diary I: 259.

JOHN DESHON TO WILLIAM VERNON

Dear Sir New London March 23d 1778

I find that Governor Trumbull and his Council have ordered Capt: John Cotton to get the Ship Trumbull out of Conecticutt River. I know not by what Authority they Gave Such an order, however if the Ship is Got out Shall be Glad, you Shall know more abt this matter in my Next.—

Here is about thirty or forty Tons of Cordage and a quantity of Duck, Boath Suitable for the Ship at Norwich1 Imported in the french Ship lately arrived,2 Supose the Duck will be Sold at £36.. Cordage at £12.. I have Desired M: Nath: Shaw Junr to Receive boath those articals for the use of the Continent, & to Get them at the most Reasonable Rate

one Ton of Oakham has been Shipt from this for North River & I am Very Sure flax may be had much Cheaper there then Oakham, and is much Better for the use they want it for—I shall be Glad of a line from you and a little Good News, I Remain [&c.]

John Deshon
766 AMERICAN THEATER

L, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Addressed at the foot: "Wm. Vernon Esq./Providence."
2. Probably the French ship Lyon, Capt. J. Michel, which arrived at New London on 7 Mar.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP RAVEN, COMMANDER JOHN STANHOPE

March 1778
Monday 23

Laying in Huntingdon Bay [Long Island]

(AM) sailed the above Sloop¹ got up lower yards and Top Gall¹ Masts the Longboat wooding Loosed Sails at Mer" handed D" Laying in Huntingdon Bay

These 24 Hours light breezes and fair at 3 (PM) got the Tender along Side put onboard Two four Pdr² with Armenition accordingly and Two Petty Officers 15 Seamen a Serjant Corprol and 8 Private Marines D" sailed the Tender in Company with y² Galley² to joine the Halifax³ &c³. Likewise a Boat Manned and Armed from the Falcon⁴

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/771.
4. H.M. sloop Falcon, Comdr.-Harry Harmood, commander.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

March 1778
Mond. 23ª

Entrance, Cow Neck Bay E ½ S 2½ miles—off Loyd's beech
¼ Cable Dist—[Long Island]

AM. weighed & rowed out of Loyds Neck harbor. anchored with the Best bower in 4 fm. W³ veered to ½ of a Cable—Exercised Great Guns & small arms

Loyd's Head¹ NNW 1½ Miles

Calm the first Pc with fair Wc middle & latter light airs & variable At 5 AM. [PM] weighed & rowed out of the Bay,² anchored off the Beech in 4 fm. Wc at 9 P.M. anchored here H: M: Brigg Halifax & 2 tenders,³ at ½ past 10 P.M. weighed & made S⁵ received on board 26. marines.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1694, fol. 86.
1. Lloyd Point, Long Island.
2. Huntington Bay, Long Island.
3. One tender was from H.M. sloop Raven and the other was from H.M. sloop Falcon. See Journal of H.M. Sloop Raven, 23 Mar., above.

NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY, MONDAY, MARCH 23, 1778

NEW-YORK, March 23.

On Thursday evening and yesterday several vessels arrived here from Philadelphia, they are a part of the fleet of thirty sail of vessels, which left the river Delaware last Monday se'nnight, they bring the following accounts: The schooner Alert, Capt. Daniel Moore, had been taken off Reedy-Island by some rebel gallies; the passengers and principal property were immediately landed at Wilmington;
the vessel was in three hours fitted out and presently took and destroyed by fire, two vessels from Rhode-Island, laden with hay.\(^1\) Soon afterwards, Sir James Wallace in his Majesty's ship *Experiment*, hove in sight, pursued, and re-took the *Alert*, but the rebels had prepared combustibles in the cabin to set her on fire, which from the briskness of the *Experiment*’s people, was prevented. There were on board the *Alert*, Mrs. Willington, Mrs. Sproule, and her family, Lieut. Stratton, of the Royal Corps of Engineers, and a number of artificers in that department. We are informed that most kinds of provisions were plentiful, that all the foraging parties of the Royal army had proved very successful, they not having lost more than 12 men killed and wounded, during their several excursions.\ldots

The brig *Polly*,\(^2\) Capt. McDavitt, from Bristol for this port, after beating on the coast several weeks in the winter, stood away for the West-Indies, and was taken by a rebel privateer and carried into one of the French islands.

The Sloop *Active* Letter of Marque,\(^3\) Captain Powell, sailed from this Port the 20th of December, since which he has taken three brigs, two schooners, and one sloop; five of them he sent into Antigua, and carried one into St. Augustine, where he cleaned, took in a number of hands, and was gone on a cruise again.


2. Brig *Polly*, B. McDavitt, master, 200 tons burthen, built at New York City in 1772, owned by Pennington of Bristol. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

3. Sloop *Active*, J. Powell, commander, 100 tons burthen, mounting ten 4-pounders and two 6-pounders, built in Bermuda in 1773, owned by N. Ashton, from Liverpool bound to New York. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *EXPERIMENT*, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

March 1778

Monday 23

Moored off Billings Port in the River Delaware

Fine W:\[AM\] Sent a party of Marines and an Officer onshore to do duty at Billingsport. hull’d ship & Boot topped with White Lead & Tallow. Sent our Boats Armed up the Creek.\(^1\) to bring out some small Craft belonging to the Rebles—\(^2\)

Moored off Billings Port in the River Delaware

D:\[W\] PM finding Several Men belonging to a Brig onshore plundering the Inhabitants. we took them onb\(^6\) and Confined them,

D, UlLPR, Adm. 51/331, fol. 122.

1. Mantua Creek, N.J.

2. On 24 Mar. the Journal records that “our Boats brought too small Boats down the Creek and Anchored them alongside us.” Ibid. These possibly were Pennsylvania Navy armed boats (half galleys) that had operated as privateers in the lower Delaware during the winter.

LIEUTENANT ROBERT COLLINGS TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

Newingland Town 16 Miles up Cohansey creek [N.J.]

Gentlemen

March ye 23\(^{9}\) 1778.

I wrote to you By the Man that brought the Powder, informing you of Colonel Eyre\(^1\) & myself\(^2\) going to Join the Militia, with two field Pieces. we afterwards con-
cluded Colonel Eyre to Join the Militia and me to go a Cruize, with the Boats, down the Bay. I went with four Boats Row'd past three Tenders that Lay of[9] the Creek, when I got as Low as Ben Davis's Point, made two Sail comeing up—we gave Chase a Schooner & Sloop, they Both Stood down the Bay. wind being N.W light and flood tide they Anchord. three Sail more hove insight, we Still Pursued the Chase, about 3 oclock in the afternoon we got in gun Shot. we went so close as to Hale them they gave us three cheers and a Gun. we Return'd three Cheers and attacked them Close, drove them from their Quarters Several times. they Evacuated the Sloop and went onboard the Schooner, to their assistance, in the Action two armd Schooners Row'd up to us or we Shou'd have carried the Schooner and Sloop I then gave Chase to the Other Sail that was in sight by herself wind Springing up Southerly She beat down and I Row'd to Windward after her, we got so Nigh her as to Confuse them much they Bore away west, to give up the Sloop, to us, but unfortunately two Frigates hove insight coming up with a fresh Breeze from the Souther'd, and the whole five Sail Beat down the Bay to get Protection.

tho they had a Fair wind the Frigates came to Anchor and got the Vessails all Round them for fear our cutting some of them off, they are very fear'd of our Boats, one Tender won't trust to three or four Boats.
you seem Determind to Block us up if Possible. the Tenders Keep three or four in Company. we was alarm'd of the Enemy coming down here three Tender came into the Creeks mouth I had no Retreat. as their army was coming over Land, I hid the Boat in a Gut & Sunk her. I am now geting her up again.
I have Brought the Prizes up here with their Stores, the two Sloops we took.—I wrote to You for Grape Shot their is none in Either of the Boats. I am Gentlemen [&c.]

Robt Collings

P.S. I am going to haul my Boat over to Buck creek, which is three Miles from here, and Empty's itself Below Ben Davis's Point

RC

Majesty's Council to Isaac Van Bibber

Sir,

We have an Expectation of having considerably more than £7000, offered for the Defence. We know it was the Idea of many of the Gentlemen of the Assembly that she ought to sell for at least £10000. and if she does not bring full that Sum, we think it would be better to freight her for Part of her Cargoe, or to hold her in Partnership. We should have chose one of the Latter, but we are not at Liberty now the Assembly is sitting: we expect they will give Directions about her.—We are &c.

Maryland Navy ship Defence.

1. Maryland Navy ship Defence.
Vice Admiral James Young to Secretary of the Admiralty
Philip Stephens

Sir Antigua 23rd March 1778.—

Since my last dispatches to their Lordships Dated the 14th Inst. (forwarded Express by His Majesty's Brigantine Endeavour) I have received the pleasing Intelligence of the Yarmouth's and Ariadne's Success against the American Rebels Privateers;1 which the Inclosed Copies of Letters received, from their Captains will more fully explain,2 the five Sail that attacked the Yarmouth, were directly from Carolina; intended to make depredations on Tobago, and the Islands to Leeward; whilst many others were Cruising to intercept the Convoys from Ireland, and England; the former Convoy are arrived (as I informed their Lordships in my Letters by the Endeavour) and the latter I flatter myself are safe; as some that parted from the Convoy are already got into Barbados, I am therefore in daily expectation of the others arrival here, which will certainly prove a very seasonable relief to us.—

I must farther acquaint their Lordships that Since my last Dispatches acquainting them five Sail of Dutch Men of War were arrived at S't Eustatia;3 three others with a Store Ship,4 are likewise arrived at that Island and it is reported Six more are Expected, their destination is dubious; and I have some apprehensions as intended for America; as I am informed by the Grenville Packet just arrived here from England; that whilst they lay at Madeira, four Sail of Dutch Ships of War were at said Island; and had several American Passengers on board them; of this He informs me, The English Consul sent an Express to England, by way of Lisbon; I hope He did so; and that the same is arrived safe;—

What I can do to prevent their going to America, must depend on being able to get the Ships now here under my Command ready for Sea;—The Renown is so very much disabled, and so few Artificers in the Yard it may take up more time then I could wish to get her ready; The Portland, Seaford, and Phenix; all came in with Sprung Fore Masts; however the three latter, will be ready for Sea in less than a Week, I shall use the utmost dispatch to get the Renown in a State of Service, and do not doubt if a Store Ship comes with the Convoy, now expected; I shall be able to get her ready in time; provided the other Dutch Ships of War do not arrive very soon; I am of Opinion it is absolutely necessary and for the good of His Majesty's Service; I should know their Intentions.—

The Renown and Phenix belong to Lord Howes Squadron, but as Accident has brought them here at this very Critical time; I shall take upon me to detain them 'till I see the result of this new and unexpected Armament, or that I obtain Reinforcements and Instructions from their Lordships Concerning it. there is likewise an Opportunity by an Armed Brigantine belonging to Lord Howes Squadron; Commanded by Lieut6 Whitworth,5 who was blown off the Coast and is now ready to return; I shall therefore send her Express to His Lordship with the aforenamed intelligence, and my Surmises thereon; so many of the Kings Ships under my Command, are now Employed in Collecting the Convoy from the different Islands, for Europe that it prevents my having so strong a force at hand, as appears necessary; I expect the Yarmouth here in a few days, and hope 'tho she has been out a long Cruize & had (as hath all the Cruizers) uncommon bad Weather, for this part of the World; she may not want much refitting; I shall immediately endeavour to
get all possible Intelligence of the States real Intentions, and will be ready to proceed to Sea, at an hours Notice; should the same be found necessary; for which purpose I intend going to Old Road St c Christophers which is in Sight of St: Eustatia; I am Sir [&c.]

Jams Young


2. See Captain Nicholas Vincent, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 17 Mar., and Captain Thomas Pringle, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 18 Mar., above.
3. The Dutch squadron, commanded by Vice Adm. Count van Bylandt, included the ship of the line Princess Royal Frederica (56 guns), frigate Thetis (26 guns) and frigate Sophia Wilhelmina (24 guns). UkLPR, Adm. 1/310, "An Account of a Dutch Squadron Lately Arrived at St Eustatia.—31 March 1778."
4. The ships of the line Princess Louisa (54 guns) and Maria Louisa (54 guns) and storeship Brunswick (40 guns). UkLPR, Adm. 1/310, "An Account of a Dutch Squadron Lately Arrived at St Eustatia.—31 March 1778."

Vice Admiral James Young to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe

Extract of a Letter from the Vice Admiral Young to the Viscount Howe, dated, Antigua 23d March 1778.

"My Lord,

"By the Stanley armed Brigantine under the Command of Lieutenant Whitworth, I take the Opportunity to acquaint your Lordship, that His Majesty's Ships Phoenix and Renown, belonging to your Squadron, are come into this Island in Distress; the former wanting Water, Provisions and Firing, with her Rigging torn to pieces; and since her Arrival has also found her Fore-mast much sprung. These Wants are supplied here as well as the Deficiency of every Article she needed would allow. Luckily a Convoy from Ireland arrived and brought some Provisions of the Meat-kind, but nothing else; and I am in daily Expectation of another Convoy arriving from England with all other Species. The Renown came totally dismasted, and in so bad a Condition, besides being two Years and an half foul, that she will be a long Time before she can join your Lordship again: indeed should no Store-Ship arrive soon, I shall not be able to complete her.

"I must likewise inform your Lordship, a Dutch Squadron of Eight Ships of War (mostly of two Decks) with a Store-Ship, are just arrived at St Eustatia, and 'tis said six others are expected. Their Destination at present I cannot learn; but have great Reason to think they are intended for America, as the January Packet, just arrived here from England informs me four Sail of them were at Madeira at the time the Packet was; and that a Number of American Passengers (appearing to be Gentlemen) were onboard them. The English Consul there sent an Express to England to inform the King's Ministers of this Armament, and I have done the like since their Arrival at Eustatia. They are commanded by Count Byland. I have now sent the Seaford, Captain John Colpoys, to try if we can procure any farther Intelligence of them. And as the Stanley Brigantine must touch at St Kitts for
Water, she will be directed to wait there for the *Seaford's* Return; when Captain Colpoys will transmit your Lordship any further Information he may procure. The Squadron under my Command is so detached for Protection of the different Islands, that I have it not in my power at present (was I certain of their Destination) to prevent their proceeding. I shall therefore detain the *Phænix*, till some Re-inforcement may arrive from Europe: for surely it must be known in England, that such a force is come into these [Seas] and they will certainly send after them. If they do, or I can procure farther Information, that may be necessary for You to know; I will immediately dispatch the *Phænix* therewith to your Lordship. Could it be possible to get the *Renown* ready for Sea before the Dutch Squadron leaves St. Eustatia, by collecting some of the small Frigates and Sloops under my Command, something may be tried. I hear Admiral Barrington in the *Prince of Wales* is appointed to relieve me; if on this Occasion he should be hurried out, He may perhaps also arrive in Time."


1. See Vice Admiral James Young to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens, 23 Mar., above, for the names of the ships in the Dutch squadron.
2. Vice Adm. Count van Bylandt.

March 24

**Journal of the Massachusetts Council**

[Boston] Tuesday March 24th. 1778

Whereas this Board have been informed that the Ship *Warren*\(^1\) has on board one hundred barrels of Powder & being contrary to a Law of this State & in danger of the Inhabitants of the Town of Boston, Therefore Ordered that John Hopkins Esq\(^2\) Commander of said Ship & he hereby is directed to haul off from General Hancocks Wharf into the Stream 'till said Powder shall be taken out & transported to the place where this Council shall direct—

Ordered that the Commissary General be and he hereby is directed to receive One hundred barrels Powder, belonging to the Ship *Warren* John Hopkins Esq' Commander in the Powder Magazine in Watertown 'till said Hopkins shall want the same—


**Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to John Bradford**

Sir

New London Mar 24 1778

I Rec'd a letter from the Hon'ble Board of War directing me to send all the Warlike Stores in my hands to Springfield, I suppose they imagined that the Stores
Capt Lamb\textsuperscript{1} were del\textsuperscript{d} here as I have no others & suppose if you were to send those Stores to Springfield you would [\textit{would}] Comply with those Orders.

—Perhaps you have Rec\textsuperscript{d} Similar Directions, be so kind as to let me know by return of the Post &c—


**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP \textit{RAVEN}, COMMANDER JOHN STANHOPE**

March 1778

Tuesday 24

Laying in Huntingdon Bay [\textit{Long Island}]

at 6 (AM) heard several Guns to the NW people Employed lashing the Booms the Sailmaker repairing the Awnings

Laying in Huntingdon Bay

First part Mod\textsuperscript{c} Breezes Mid: and Latter Light airs (P.M.) at 1 came alongside ye Tender she parted Company with ye \textit{Halifax\textsuperscript{1} & Galley\textsuperscript{2}} off Oyster Bay after setting fire to a Rebel Galley at Greenwich where the Marines landed and received a heavy fire of Musquetry from the Rebels which obliged them to retreat took ye Two four Pdr\textsuperscript{e} onboard likewise the re-

 dams of the Armenition with ye Petty Officers and people

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/771.


Schooner Spy to Zebadiah Smith  
for Sund's wages by him paid  
(Viz)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Period</th>
<th>Days</th>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Zebadiah Smith</td>
<td>Cap</td>
<td>16 Oct' 1777 to March 24th 1778</td>
<td>5 mo 8 d</td>
<td>at 180/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asahel Smith</td>
<td>Leu</td>
<td>Nov' 3, ditto to Feb' 27 ditto</td>
<td>3 mo 24 d</td>
<td>120/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj' Mortimore</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Oct' 20, ditto to ditto 20 ditto</td>
<td>4 mo 0 d</td>
<td>120/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Elderkin</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>4 mo 0 d</td>
<td>90/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan Sachel</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>Ditto to Nov' 20</td>
<td>1 mo 0 d</td>
<td>90/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hen' Boardman</td>
<td>Boatswain's mate</td>
<td>Nov 22 1777 to Feb' 22 1778</td>
<td>3 mo 19 d days</td>
<td>72/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Johnson</td>
<td>Cook</td>
<td>Oct' 31 1777 to Feb' 22d 1778</td>
<td>3 mo 23 d days</td>
<td>72/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thom' Wood</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>Nov' 3 ditto to ditto</td>
<td>3 mo 10 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor Elderkin</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger Avery</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Nov' 12, ditto to Feb' 22 1778</td>
<td>3 mo 10 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Parsons</td>
<td>Boy</td>
<td>Nov' 21, ditto 27 ditto</td>
<td>3 mo 6 d</td>
<td>40/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Swan</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>Nov' 18, ditto 27</td>
<td>3 mo 9 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nath' Swan</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Nov' 24, ditto 24</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn' Williams</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto 12, ditto 22d</td>
<td>3 mo 10 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Masters</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
<td>Ditto 12, ditto 28</td>
<td>3 mo 16 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will' Allen</td>
<td>Marine</td>
<td>Ditto 30, ditto 20</td>
<td>2 mo 20 d</td>
<td>48/</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam' R Smith</td>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>Dec' 20, ditto 22</td>
<td>90/</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Comis' on ditto at 5 P' C'

Errors Excep'd P'  
Zebadiah Smith

---

March 1778
Tuesday 24th

Loyd's Head¹ NNW 1½ Miles—
at 6. AM. landed 43. marines from the different vessels, & 20. Refugees, in Stanford harbor,² burned a Rebell Galley, fired 4: 24 Pounders round & Grape, & 4: 4 Pⁿᶜ with Dⁿ to Scour the woods, before the troops landed, at 8 AM. the troops Embarked, Dⁿ weighed & made Sail, at noon anchored with the best bower off Loyd's beech in 12 ftn³ Wⁿ veered to ½ Cable Loyd's head SE ½ S.  D. 3 miles.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT
TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir/
Borden Town 24th. March 1778

I wrote to you about a week ago¹ respecting the arbitrary Conduct of Genl Howe in confining Capⁿ Robinson² & Capⁿ Galt³ who went in to the City under the Sanction of a regular Flag—altho' I have no Doubt but your Excellency will do whatever is proper in the Affair, yet, as I have not had the Satisfaction of hearing any thing further, I am not a little anxious about it. We have certain Intelligence that those Gentlemen are now confined in the common Gaol.

I have been very industrious in removing the Stores &c—from this Place⁴—they are all deposited some few Miles back in the Country, except the Cannon—these I expect to send up the River next Week as I am told Mⁿ Coryell⁵ is to be here in order to take up all the flat Bottom Boats, with him shall the Cannon go—all such at least as I have any Command or Influence over—

We have here about 30 Tierces of Rice & as many Hogsheads of Cod-fish with some Cases of sweet Oil. If you think they will be of Use in the army I beg your Excellency's Requisition for them & they shall be immediately forwarded

As we have now no Fleet to supply here these articles, I think, had better be put to Camp than carted about the Jerseys where they will run the Risque of either falling into the Hands of the Enemy, or of being stolen or spoiled—Should your excellency order them to Camp it will be very necessary to write to Genl Lacey⁶ to furnish a sufficient Guard to conduct them—I will let him know the Time & Place of Rendevous—

General Lee⁷ passed thro' Crosswicks⁸ this Day on his way to Philad⁹. It is said he is going to be exchanged but for whom or in what maner I know not—I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Fraⁿ Hopkinson

P.S. As it is not intended the above mentioned Provisions should become a perquisite to any Commissary, the Continental Navy Board ought to have Credit for them & proper Receipts given.—

1. Lloyd Point, Long Island.
2. Stamford Harbor, Conn.

¹. Not found.  
4. This action was in response to Washington’s request. See General George Washington to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 1 Mar., above.
5. John Coryell. 
8. Crosswicks, N.J.

ISAAC VAN BIBBER TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Please yr Excellency

Sir,

Balt. 24th. Mch. 1778

It has bee[n] Said here that the Ship defence1 is not yet Sold,—if So and you Determine to Sell her, I would offer for her, (under the Inventory She was offerd to Sale at,) the Sum of £7,000 for her, or at that Rate for one half or ½ of her if the State Chose to hold any part of her, I Could I Beleive put her to Sea with as much Convenience as Can be Exspectd, as I have a Cap't & Crew Just Arrived with orders for Such a Vessal, Your answer Will oblige S' ye Most ob' Serc

Isaac Vn. Bibber


1. Maryland Navy ship Defence.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Tuesday the 24th day of March 1778.

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Store, deliver to Captain William Saunders twelve Bolts of Canvas No. 1. three ditto of No. 4. thirty pound of twine, two dozen sail Needles for the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that Lieutenant John Thomas, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor ten of the sailors belonging to the Protector Galley, for the use and service of the Ship Tartar.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 368.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

March 1778

Tuesday 24th. AM

Moor'd in Hampton Road Virginia

the Tender Schooner1 Came down with two Prizes2

Moor'd in Hampton Road Virginia

Mod'd & Clear w[PM] dispatched the Tender and Sent her away

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.

1. H.M. schooner Dasher.
2. Sloop Holt, master unknown, owned in Williamsburg, a crew of 4 seamen, from Williamsburg to Elk River, Md., with pork in barrels, cargo taken out; and schooner Hauke, master unknown, owned in Baltimore, a crew of 3 seamen, from Baltimore to Williamsburg, with iron, cargo taken out. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240-41. According to the prize list, these prizes were made on 21 Mar. St. Albans's Journal notes schooner Hauke was broken up for firewood on 5 Apr; and sloop Holt for firewood on 6 Apr. UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.

GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON JOSÉ DE GÁLVEZ

No. 136.

Exino S'mo

Mui S'mo mio: Haviendo llegado a esta Capital el Capitan Willing1 comisionado para reciríi aqui los efectos q'se me han remitido de esos Reinos con destino a las
Most Excellent Sir

Captain Willing\(^1\) arrived in this capital, commissioned to receive here the goods that have been sent to me from those kingdoms, bound for the English colonies,\(^2\) as I advised Your Excellency in a letter dated the 11th of this month,\(^3\) including copies of the letters from the deputies of the Congress and certification of the president who authorizes them: I must notify Your Excellency that part of the said goods have already left this city without anything having transpired among the people, and as soon as the entire delivery is confirmed, I shall report that fact to Your Excellency and the arrangements that I have made in order that there may not be the slightest knowledge of these operations. All of which I am communicating to Your Excellency for your information.

May Our Lord keep Your Excellency many years, which is my desire. New Orleans, 24th of March 1778. [&c.]

Bern\(\text{do}\) de Galvez

---

2. Marginal notation: "El Gov\(\text{enor}\) de la Luisiana, da \(\text{q}\) se le han remitido al Cap\(\text{t}\) Willing, y ofrece dar la \(\text{q}\) se haia ejecutado con los restantes, y del metodo \(\text{q}\) ha usado para ello." Translation: The Governor of Louisiana reports that most of the property that has been sent to him has been delivered to Captain Willing, and offers to report it when it has been accomplished with the rest of the property, and the method that he has employed to do so.
3. Above.

---

CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ

Sir

I am exceedingly sorry to find myself under a necessity of troubling Your Excellency with a Reply to the Letter of the 19\(^{th}\) Instant with which You have honoured me.\(^1\) My duty impels me to it I therefore hope You will be pleased to reconsider the Cases of the several Claimants of the Prizes N\(\text{o}\) 2, 3 & 5.

N\(\text{o}\) 2 is a Vessell belonging to British Subjects,\(^2\) on her Voyage to the West Indies laden with Articles absolutely necessary for the Enemies of the States I have the Honor to serve. She was seized, and made Prize without the least Alarm or Insult given to any of his Catholick Majesty's Subjects She was on float in the River Mississippi the Navigation whereof is equally free to British as Spanish Subjects and the American Independant States claim by the Laws of Nations a right to pursue take and seize the Persons and property of all British Subjects wherever they can possess themselves of either (not in the particular protection or ports of any Nation
Neutral in the present War[]. The Vessell in question was not in Spanish port or protection. The Court of Vice Admiralty of Pensacola adjudged in the Case of American Vessells taken in the River Mississippi That the Capture so made came under the Denomination as that of Prizes made on the high Seas. By the same Rule I claim as a Lawfull Prize the Vessell and Cargo in question. If notwithstanding Your Excellency is not of oppinion that this Prize is Legaly made, I hope You will suffer the Vessell and Cargo to be sold, and the Proceeds to be sequestred in Your Treasury untill a future determination by the Court of Spain and Congress.

The Boats or prize No. 3. tho' lastly taken below English Manchack was in fact in the actual possession of Lieutenant Mc-Intyre\(^3\) an Officer under my Command at Manchack in the British Territories Stolen off in the Night by M'hakespear\(^4\) contrary to his Faith pledged, and I cannot help thinking that I have a right even to demand the Boat and Goods that were on board her as a property belonging to and stolen from me, supposing even the late Owner had actualy applied for and received the protection of a Neutral power. But this last was by no means the case. The Boat was on float tho' fastened to a Log of Wood near the Shore on the River Mississippi the Possessor having neither de- manded nor obtained your protection at that time. These matters considered (of which further proof may be made) I hope the Boat & Cargo will be adjudged lawfull prize.

With respect to the Boats or prize No. 5 I have in a former letter to Your Excellency given a true State of their Capture. I chased them upon the River Mississippi about five Leagues above Spanish Aux Arcs, One of the Boats was Boarded and Taken upon the River, The Other chased & Boarded The Instant She touched the land on the Spanish Side of the Mississippi. Both were brought to the English Side But upon Application made I permitted them to deliver at the Spanish Aux Arcs a quantity of Flour for the use of his Catholic Majesty’s Troops, As I observed before they traded to a British post, supplied the Enemies of the States of America, had on board the Goods received in return thereof, and had neither Passport, Permission nor protection as I presume to hope from any Officer of the Court of Spain for such Illicit Trade, I therefore must take the Liberty to esteem the Seizure of both these Boats as consonant to the Universal Custom of all Civilized Nations, and that they will be adjudged as Lawfull Prize accordingly.

I have the Honor to be with respect, Sir [&c.]

New Orleans 24th. March 1778

Ja& Willing Captn
in the Service of the Indep\(^5\)
United States of America

---

1. See Captain James Willing to Governor Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 18 Mar., above.
3. Lt. Thomas McIntyre, Continental Army.
4. Stephen Shakespear, settler at Manchac.

---

**GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO DON ANTONIO BUCARELI Y URSUA**

**Exmo. Señor.**

Muí Señor mio; En Continuacion de las novedades qe participé a V.E. en el Correo pasado le dire; como noticioso el Governador de Pansacola de la toma de los Puestos Ingleses por los Americanos mandó un destacamento de 90. hombres a el Manchak, los que entraron en él a el Amanecer del dia 19. del presente y encontrando la poca
Guarnicion que en el hava durmiendo, atacaron la Casa donde estaban, y despues de dos, o tres descargas de fusileria se apoderaron de ella haviendo muerto dos hombres, una Mujer, y herido ocho o diez, tomando prisioneros de Guerra hasta el numero de 14. hombres qe encontraron, y quedando por consiguiente Dueños del Citado Puesto.

Haviendo Savido los Americanos que se hallaban en las inmediaciones de esta Capital el Suceso, incontinenti Armaron sus lanchas, y se pusieron en Mancha para el referido puesto con el intento de Vengarse, y desalojar a sus Enemigos, a donde llegaron y segun tengo noticia han vuelto a posicionarse de dho territorio segunda vez sin oposicion, pues con el Aviso qe tuvieron los Realistas de su Salida, y qe era mayor numero que el de ellos, abandonaron el puesto.

No contentos los Americanos con la retoma de Manchak, sino queriendo vengarse en sus Enemigos, me escribe uno de los Comandantes de Nuestros Puestos, que seguian en su busca, y que segun los informes que le dieron algunos Cazadores havian oido 33. tiros en el monte, sin Saber su Causa, ni el efecto qe producieron.

Asi el mencionado Puesto de Manchak, como todos los demas de la partida Inglesa que estan Cituados en las orillas de este Rio Misisipi han quedado enteramente desertos, por haverse pasado todos sus habitantes a nuestras tierras pidiendo la protección Española, huyendo no solo de los Americanos, sino tambien de los destrozos qe los Indios Chactas hazen en sus habitaciones y bienes, quemandole las Casas y quitandole todo lo que en ellas Encuentran, dejando las personas solo con las Camisas, y diciendoles que se vayan de Sus tierras que no quieren mas Ingleses en sus territorios, y para ponerse a Cubierto de no ser Atacados de improviso, segun me avisa el Comandante de la Punta Cortada, han apostado tres destacamentos desde la Orilla del Rio hasta lo interior del monte con la idea de tener noticia de quanto ocurra.

Es de admirar en la Ocasion presente la buena feo, armonia, y Respecto qe dhos Indios Guardan a nuestros territorios, pues no han ejecutado el menor daño en ellos, y para darme a Conocer la amistad qe quieren Conservar Con los Españoles, embian dos Gefs diputados Suyos a el Referido Puesto de la Punta Cortada, los qe despues de unas harengas bastante largas dieron la mano a su Comandante, asegurandole del Respeto que Guardarian a los Dominios del Rey, y que Su Corazon, y el de toda la nacion havia vuelto acia nosotros, abandonando a los Ingleses. Yo atribuyo este modo de proceder a el buen trato con que he Recivido algunas partidas de ellos, que en varias Ocasiones han venido a visitarme.

El 14. del Corriente se presento en el Rio a distancia de media legua de esta Ciudad una Fregata de Guerra Inglesa,1 cuyo Comandante2 me ha hecho la peticion de que le entregue todas las presas que los Americanos han hecho en el Rio, y que las qe han tomado en los territorios Ingleses quedasen depositadas en mi poder hasta la Resolucion de la Corte, a cuya infundada pretension le he Respondido que no obstante los muchos Insultos qe los Ingleses han hecho en este Rio en medio de las posesiones de nuestro Monarcha, visitando, y Registrando las embarcaciones Españolas, y qe ellos mismos havian apresado nueve embarcaciones Americanas amarradas en nuestras Orillas, havia sido una justicia imparcial, y el Conservar el Respeto devido a las posesiones del Rey lo que me havia movido a tomar Conocimiento de todas las presas qe pudiesen estar hechas en parage donde Gozasen de la protections Española, para devolverlas a sus Respectivos Dueños, pero todas aquellas que hayan sido hechas en las Orillas Inglesas, o en sus tierras, seguirian la Suerte de la Guerra, quedandole la facultad de Recobrarlas donde pudiese siempre que no fuera en los Dominios de mi
mando, ni en parage donde puedan Gozar de la protección Española, con cuya Respuesta definitiva parece que por aora ha cesado en sus Contestaciones y demandas.

Es quanto Ocurre por aora que participar a V.E. a quien le aseguro el deseo que tengo de empliar mis contas facultades en su Servicio.

Nuestro S° Guarde a V.E. m° a° Nueva Orleans y Marzo 24. de 1778./. Exmo. S° [&c.]

Bern° de Galvez

[Translation]

My dear sir;

In continuation of the news that I sent to Your Excellency in the last post I tell you that the Governor of Pensacola, likewise notified of the taking of the English Posts by the Americans, sent a detachment of 90 men to Manchac; they entered it at dawn on the 19th day of the present month and encountered the small Garrison sleeping there, attacked the House where they were, and after two or three discharges of musketry took possession of it, having killed two men, one woman, and wounding eight or ten, taking prisoners of war some 14 men they encountered, and becoming in consequence owners of the said Post.

Having learned of the event, the Americans who were in the vicinity of this Capital immediately fitted out their barges and set out for Manchac, the referred to place, to avenge themselves and to dislodge their Enemies; they arrived there and according to my information have gained possession of the said territory a second time without opposition, inasmuch as with the Notice that the Royalists had of their Departure, and that there were more of them than themselves, they abandoned the place.

The Americans were not content with the retaking of Manchac without avenging themselves on their Enemies. One of the Commandants of Our Posts wrote me that they followed in pursuit, and that according to the information that some Hunters gave him, the Hunters heard 33 shots in the woods, without knowing the Cause, nor the effects they produced.

Thus, the aforementioned Post of Manchac, like the rest of the English Posts that are Situated on the banks of this River Mississippi, have remained entirely deserted, by having had all their inhabitants pass into our lands asking for Spanish protection, fleeing not only from the Americans, but also from the destruction that the Choctaw Indians do to their dwellings and goods, burning their Houses and stealing from them Everything that they find, leaving the people only with their Shirts, and telling them that they should leave their lands, that they do not want any more English in their territories; and in order to take shelter from unexpected Attack, according to the advice I receive from the Commandant at Cortada Point, they have posted three detachments from the Bank of the River to the interior of the forest, with the idea of taking notice of whatever may occur.

It is a cause to marvel on the present Occasion the good faith, harmony, and respect that the said Indians Keep towards our territories, as they have not done the least injury to them; and in order to make known to me the friendship that they want to Conserve with the Spanish, they sent two of their Chiefs, to the referred to Post of Cortada Point, who after some rather long orations, shook hands with the Commandant, assuring him of the Respect that they Maintained toward the Dominions of the King, and that Their Affection, and that of all the nation was again made ours, abandoning the English. I at-
tribute this method of proceeding to the good treatment with which I have Received
some of their parties, who on several occasions have come to visit me.

On the 14th of the Current Month, there appeared in the River at a distance of
half a league from this City an English Frigate of War,¹ whose Commander² petitioned
me to deliver to him all the prizes that the Americans have made in the River, and that
those that they have taken in the English territories remain deposited in my power
until the Resolution of the Court; to which groundless pretension I Responded to him
that—notwithstanding the many Insults that the English have made in this River in the
midst of the possessions of our Monarch, visiting and Searching the Spanish vessels,
and that they have likewise captured nine American vessels, fitted out on our Shores—
there has been impartial justice; and to Conserve the Respect owed to the possessions
of the King, who has moved me to take Cognizance of all the prizes that come to be
made in areas that enjoy Spanish protection, in order to return them to their Respective Owners, but all of those that have been taken on the English Shores, or in their lands,
would follow the Fortune of War, continuing the right of Recovering those
where one can, provided always that there be no violence in the Dominions that I
command, nor in areas that enjoy Spanish protection, with definitive Respect to which
it appears that for now he has ceased in his Replies and demands.

It is as much as has Occurred for now that I communicate to Your Excellency,
whom I assure of my desire of employing my full powers in his Service.

May Our Lord Keep Your Excellency many years. New Orleans the 24th of
March 1778. [&c.]

Berndo de Galvez


1. H.M. sloop Syph.  
2. Comdr. John Fergusson, R.N.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE

March 1778
Tuesday 24.            Barbados S ¾W  16 Leagues—
                        First & middle parts Moderate & fair, latter d° & Hazy. at 8 AM
                        sprung the Main top Gallant Yard. at Noon saw a sail in the SW
                        made the Signal & gave chace. Ceres in Company.  
                        Barbados WNW  16 Leagues—
                        Moderate and Hazy. at 7 PM. Lost sight of the Chace. at ½ past 7
                        passed by a Light which the Chace had thrown overboard. at 8
                        the Ceres fired a Gun; hauled our Wind & Joined her, who had
                        brought too the Chace. she proved to be the Brig Fair Trader
                        John Adamson Master, belonging to and bound to Boston from
                        Surinam. sent on board 2 Midshipman & 8 seamen.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/60, part 2, fol. 60.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP CERES, COMMANDER JAMES R. DACRES

March 1778
Tuesday 24            [S° End of Barbadoes Bore W by N  Dist° 10 or 11 Leag°]
                        at 12 A.M Saw a Sail in the SW Qt°  D° out all Reefs & Gave
                        Chace as Did the Ariadne—
Latt’d 12°., 48 N
D° Weath’ [Light Breezes & Cloudy] Still in Chace as Also the Ariadne, at 8 P.M. Fired a Shott to Bring the Chace too Prov’d to be a Brigg from Suranham Bound to Boston,1 D° sent an Officer & 2 Men on Board of her, & Rec’d on Board the Prisoners,

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4141, part 8, fol. 199. The journal was kept by Lt. David Lockwood.

March 25

PETER LANDER TO CAPTAIN NATHAN BROWN

Capt’n Nath’n Brown

Salem March 25 1778

The Brig1 Montgomery1 of which you are the Commander, is now ready for a Cruize upon the Enemies of the United States of N. America, among whom are Included all the Subjects of the King of Gratn Briton, Except the Inhabitants of the Bermuda and Bahama Islands.—

Our orders are that you Procead Immedeately to Sea Stearing your Course from Cape Ann over St. Gorges Bank—and from thence to Grand Bank Crossing it in the Latt’d of 44° N. Latt’d and from that to the Eastward as far as the Longt’d of 40 West. and thair to Cruize from the Latt’d of 44 N. to the Latt’d of 48 untiill you have bin outhe two months and then you my [may] Cruize more to the Southward or any outher way as you may think most for the benefit of you and the owners. if you Should take any Vessels with Light good[s] think it best for you to take as much ouте onbord your Brig1 as possable. Would Advise you to Bring home as many Prisoners as you Can With Safety—we wish you a Good Cruize &c

Peter Lander
for him Self and the outher Owners

Order each Prize upon thair getting as far up as the Islands, to Clew up and Sheet home thair fore Top gallant Sail three times as a Signell—with the Coulers at the fore Toupmast head

N.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Montgomery, Nathan Brown, commander, was commissioned on 5 Feb. 1778 and was owned by George Williams and Joshua Ward, Jr., of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, 292, 295. Montgomery is described in the petition for her commission as of about 160 tons burthen, mounting 16 carriage guns and 6 swivel guns, and navigated by a crew of 100 sea-

JOHN BRADFORD TO CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Hon’ble Gentlemen

Boston 25th March 1778

The Commissioners1 being out of Town, I beg leave to acquaint you with the Arrival of the Warren Frigate into this Port. The Cap’t gives his Ship a great
Character for Sailing he has taken a Ship\(^2\) & a Snow\(^3\) on his Cruize, the former from white haven for [New] York, out of which he has took a \([\text{quantity of}]\) Duck & Oznabriggs, with Sundry other Articles, but not having a Return I Cant Enumerate the particulars. the Snow was from the West Indies for Bristol with flax Seed & a few hogsheads Sugar, is a fine Arm'd Vessell. he left them off Bermuda, & neither Vessell Arrived. Cap\(^1\) Hopkins\(^4\) tells me if he had been properly man-n'd, he could have taken Six other Prizes. I am afraid it will take a very Considerable Time to man that Ship, as Men are not to be had at any tirms unless her appearance may be an inducement to the Tarrs to Quit the Privateers to go on board her. Cap\(^1\) Skimmer\(^5\) is now tak\(^6\) in his Water, and will in ten days be Ready for Sea, if he can procure his men. he has been much impeded by bad Weather in fitting I should have sent forward the Schooners\(^6\) Acc\(^8\) but my Clerk has been Sick shall give my attention to it, and forward it as soon as possible I have the honour to be Yrs &c. &c—

J. B.


1. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
3. Unidentified snow, — Smith, master, from St. Eustatius to Bristol or Ireland, with flax seed and fustic, which arrived safe at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.

JOHN BRADFORD TO LEONARD JARVIS

Boston 25th March 1778

This hour a Letter is handed Me from Mr Trivett,\(^1\) by the Bearer the Midshipman\(^8\) of the Providence, I told him the Letter requir'd no Answer, as he wrote Me he should send a Copy of Mine to him to Congress, I desird he let Mr Trivett know that I also should send forward a Copy of his On talking over Matters as he seem'd desirous of having my Opinion, he discours'd very modestly & calmly on the Occasion, & fully in Sentiment with Me, in what I advanc'd—As to the propriety of delivering the Cargo\(^3\) into your Hands, & as they would have so deliver'd if you had not refus'd giving a Receipt for the Articles receiv'd, as things were circumstanc'd—I think, with Safety you might have given such a Receipt, as you would have held them only in Trust, He says they will now deliver them if you will give your Receipt, being so far from the Scene of the Action, & not having a fair Representation of Things from that Party, I am at a Loss how to advise, only I could wish for Harmony, as it gives the Enemy pleasure to see us quarell—The Warren is arriv'd, She took a Ship\(^4\) from White-Haven & took out of her from 5 to 6,000 \([\text{pieces of duck and osnaburg}]\), she took also a Snow\(^5\) from ye W. Indies for Bristol with Flax Seed they dont yet appear yours &c

JB
Lieutenant Colonel Gabriel Johonnot to Massachusetts Council

May it Please Your Honors

Agreeable to Instructions received from the Honble. Council, I proceeded to Newport in Order to Enquire into the cause of the detention of a Number of Prisoners, due to the State of Massachusetts Bay, and Negotiate on that Business. on my Arrival there, I Applied to Lord Viscount Howe, Admiral and Commander of the British Fleet in America, relative to the Matter in Charge—Shewed him my Credentials, with the General Account of Prisoners Stated. His Lordship having carefully Examined the same, Observed that the Prisoners sent from Halifax on board the Royal Bounty Cartel who rose and took the ship from the Master1 and carried her into a Port in this State[,] must be deducted from the balance. I Object[ed] to it and Observed to his Lordship they were considered as having Liberated themselves, and Agreeable to the Custom Among European Powers could not be looked upon as Prisoners. He replied that she sailed from Halifax as a Flagg, without any Armed Force on board and was designed for Boston as soon as She had touched at Newport to deliver the Prisoners and Obtain a receipt from the Commissary for them; That she could not be consider'd in any other View. Elucidating his Observation by asking Whether a Prison ship then at Newport bound to Bristol to deliver a Number of Prisoners, who should rise and take the ship from the Master and carry her to Providence could be considered as Liberating themselves; that he viewed the present Instance of the Royal Bounty Altogether similar. I answered his Lordship by Observing that the Armed Brigantine Cabot was a more Effectual Force than a few soldiers could Possibly be on board the ship, and rendered them almost useless; That the Brigantine Cabot was considered in that light, Appearing from Sir Geo. Colliers Instructions to the Master of the Royal Bounty which I shewed and from the Conduct of the Captain of the Cabot when the first Attempt to carry the ship off was made, Threatning if repeated he would soon clear the decks. That she could not be considered as a Flagg as his Lordship had given Positive Orders no Exchange should take place anywhere but at Newport, which was the reason Assigned by Sir Geo. Collier for not putting on board the Cartel Brigantine Favorite from this State then at Halifax as many Prisoners as she could take and for sending them to Newport; That his Lordship's Elucidation was in my opinion far from being similar, in the one Instance the Intention and design was clear, in the other Cloaked to guard Against what really took place I was answered that the reason the Prisoners was not put on board the Cartel from Boston then at Halifax was because she was insufficient for so large a Number and a Letter from Sir Geo. Collier Commanding Officer at Halifax produced as a Corroborating proof, but it was likewise Observed by his
Lordship he did not Altogether Approve Sir Geo's Conduct but thought he might have put on board as Many as she could Conveniently carry. That the Cabot was designed only as a Vessell to preserve Order in the Convoy. However he should not Enter into dispute about it. He had Thro his Commissary wrote to know whether the Ship and Prisoners were to be Allowed him or not, the Answer would be determinate with him, if Against him it might Operate Against the plan he had in Agitation, and make him more cautious in future in Exchanging.

His Lordship discovered a strong disinclination to deliver any Prisoners untill the case of the Royal Bounty was decided, but strongly pressing him to it by Observing the length of time he had the ballance of Prisoners in his hands, the suffering state the Prisoners were in and the charge and Expence of sending Flaggs, he Agreed to my taking what might be due Allowing for those on board the Royal Bounty untill he received an Answer to his Letter.

Their Idea of Rank widely differing from ours, Obliged me to Take in Exchange for those officers in the Naval Line who went in on Parole for certain Persons Named in the Instrument to be sent out in Exchange, such Persons as were thought to be nearest of Rank to them, Neither Party being to be found and no knowledge of them to be had. Lord Howe Altogether disapproves the practice of sending Persons in on Parole to obtain particular persons Named in Exchange or return & Desires it may be discontinued, would wish in All Applications of that Nature that Proposals may be forwarded and if Approved the Person or Persons will be sent out Immediately but that strict Attention must be paid to Rank Agreeable to Gen Washington's Proposal which was concurred in by his Lordship.

Captains of Lettres of Marque His Lordship Observ'd is by no Means of Equal rank with Captains of Armed Vessells fixed for Cruizing, no distinction being made between public and Private Property, the design being the Principal Object; Therefore a Lettre of Marque being designed for trade and defence cannot be deemed on a footing with a Privateer or Armed Vessell and Captains of the former will not be taken in Exchange for Captains of the Latter.

Upon my Remonstrating on the Treatment of the American Prisoners his Lordship readily Acknowledged that their Situation and Fare was truly hard, Unhappy and Miserable, that they were in want of convenience and comfort nor had he it in his power to releive them—That they were cruelly treated in being served with bad provisions or defrauded of their Allowance as had been represented His Lordship declared to be highly Exaggerated if not Altogether groundless—with respect to bad provision he Observed that not any were made use of in his Majesty's Navy without passing a Survey by Men on Oath and when Condemned as unfit for use were by an Act of Parliament order'd to be thrown into the sea on penalty of the Officers Forfeiting his Commission and paying a heavy fine. To shew how strictly they adhered to it and the little Probability of truth in the representation of the American Prisoners, His Lordship related the following Circumstance—That some time since a large Quantity of Provisions was Condemned at N York. The Inhabitants being People high in Government Interest, at that time prodigiously Straitned for Provisions, unanimously Petitioned him that they might be Allowed it. He was he said highly sensible of an[d] felt for their distressed Situation, would have been happy to have Afforded them relief, more Particularly in granting the Prayer of their Petition; but was Obliged to
Commit the whole of it to the seas. His Lordship Added that it was equally Improbable that the American Prisoners were cut short of their Allowance, that he frequently sent the Captain of his ship to see to the distribution of it—was sorry the states so readily gave into Reports of a Treatment which self Preservation (Adverting to bodies being left Unburied &ca.) The Law of Humanity (which he would not Allow they were diverted off) and every feeling that the Human Mind in Civilized countries were Subject to, so loudly disclaimed and rendered Improbable.

His Lordship, declared he wish’d that some Method might be Adopted whereby they might be early Enlarged, at least that the Prisoners might be supplied with fresh Provisions and every thing else that would make their situation Comfortable, That Flags should be Admitted as Often as was Convenient or Necessary for that Purpose provided a proper Person was sent to distribute the supplies, That the Prisoners might not say they had not or were defrauded of what was sent them, and that the Prison Ships should be open to the Visitation and Inspection of our own Surgeons or Physicians.

With respect to the Exchange of Capt. John Manley late Commander of the Hancock Frigate, would Observe, that on Application to Governor Cook of the State of Rhode Island, Agreeable to my Instructions, to Obtain the Capt. of the Syren to be given in Exchange for him, the Governor informed me he had Offer’d him for Col. Ethan Allen, which could not be Alter’d, As I was by the Advice of the Council of said State requested to wait untill the Flagg that sailed the Morning After my Arrival at Providence returned which it was supposed would be in two or three days, but by bad weather was detained twelve days. The Offer for Col. Ethan Allen was rejected by Lord Howe as out of his line of department. I again Applied for Liberty to propose Captain Furneaux but was denied. Therefore requested of Lord Howe that Captain Manley might be Enlarged on his Parole, untill Captain Furneaux could be obtained to be given in Exchange for him his Lordship consented and Gave the Commissary at Newport orders for that purpose and for setting at Liberty Captain Daniel Waters Exchanged for Capt. William Judd and Captain Samuel Green Exchanged for Captain Rob. Workman—Captain Clouston was Exchanged for the Master of the Syren and M. Joseph Foster for the Purser of said ship. The reason Assigned by Lord Howe for not sending out cap. Bourke, Captain Clouston, Lieut. Adams and M. Foster, for Capt. Jones, Capt. Room, Capt. Coats and M. Emmons was that they were not of Equal rank.

Left with General Pigot a Copy of the Paroles of the British Officers with a List of the Names of those American Officers, who were to be sent in Exchange which Copy & List the General Engaged to forward to the Commanding Officer at N York that the American Officers might be sent or the British Officers Obliged to return, Agreeable to their Paroles. The Original’s with a List of the Prisoners brought in the Flagg as well as a List of those Prisoners set ashore at Bristol by Lord Howe. All which is humbly submitted by [&c.]

Gabriel Johonnot

Boston 25th. March 1778

1. Thomas Compton.
2. See Charles Waller to Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 28 Feb., above.
3. Capt. Daniel Waters, Continental Navy, was captured as an acting lieutenant on Continental Navy frigate Hancock. See NDAR 9: 181, 275, 284, 326.
5. Green was captured commanding Massachusetts State trading vessel Phairne. See NDAR 10: 400, 400n, 459, 459n.
6. Capt. John Clouston, Massachusetts Navy, was captured commanding Massachusetts Navy brigantine Freedom. See NDAR 10: 459, 459n, 816, 816n.

WILLIAM VERNON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Gentle.

Providence 25th. March 1778

This moment several, of the Ship Warrens Men came to Town from Boston, who informe me they Arrived There last Monday; and in passing the Enemys Ships in this River on the 16th. they sustained some damage, their Mizen yard shot away, Main Yard wounded, several Shot passed through their Hull, one Man only slightly wounded; The Wind blowing & continuing fresh at N W. the Crew badly Clothed, and Weather extreem Cold were under the Necessity of standing to the Southward in warmer Weather under easie sail far as the Latt. 24.0, where they fell in with the Ship Neptune Cap Smallwood from Whitehaven bound to Phil[adelphia] Loaded with Salt and dry Goods. . . and Soon after with the Snow — Cap[ier] Smith from St. Eustatia bound to Ireland with Flax Seed and Fustick both of wch Prizes they ordered to the first Port of Safty either in the State of New Hampshire or Massas.— and shou’d be happy to hear of their Arrival Cap[ier] Hopkins took out of the Neptune 120 bales of duck & some other Articles.

John Deshon Esq left this Place this day Week for Connecticut River determined to push out the Trumbal the next Tides, and if possible to get her into New London. she must be intirly stript of her Yards & Top Mast, & all her Stores even to a Swep’t Hole that if possible to bring her to 9 or 10 feet Water with the Assistance of her Cources with Two Sloops she may get to N London in a few hours being only Twenty Miles distance. Nothing can prevent it except a Gale of Wind Esterly, or the Enemys Ships laying off by [illegible] Cove. I Cannot doubt of his Success if the sound is clear of the Enemys Ships.

The Columbus has fell down the River five Mile below this Town waitig only a favourable Wind and Thick Weather to proceed to New London. we have Landed all her Stores, except 4 Swival Guns to keep off a Boat wch brings the Ship to a light set of Ballast and must facilitate her Sailing, besides if she falls into the Enemies hands they will gain only an Old Ship—and Twenty five Men wch we think sufficient to run the Ship to N London—

The Providence hath all her Stores on board for a Cruise. have enlisted about 100 Men in 10 days. Cap[ier] Whipple expects to have his Complement of hands in 8 or Ten days tho’ I am very doubtful of his being able to Ship more then 150 in that
Time altho the encouragement we give the Men, on this pressing occasion is 90 dolls to able Sea men and 50 to Ordinary & Lands Men, to be deducted out of future Prize Money. we wish to have your approbation of this Measure, and also of our methods respecting the Columbus, Trumbal & Warren. we know nothing can justify our departing from the Rules prescribed by Congress, but the absolute necessity of getting those Ships out from their long & expensive confinement. our motives & exertions are entirely governed by rules of oeconomy [and] of good of the service. I am [&c.]

P.S. this moment hear the Neptune is Safe Arrived at Boston. 5

Df, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80.
1. H.M.S. Lark and H.M.S. Somerset in the Narragansett or West Passage of Narragansett Bay.
2. 16 Feb. See Journal of H.M.S. Lark, 16 Feb., Memoir of Elias Ware, 16 Feb., and Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 17 Feb., above.
3. Providence River and Bay.

CAPTAIN WALTER GRIFFITH, R.N., TO CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL, R.N.

(Copy) By Captain Walter Griffith
Commander of a Division of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels at Rhode Island.

You are hereby directed to proceed to Sea in His Majesty's Ship under your Command, and having seen the Forage Ships and Navy Victuallers with His Majesty's Ship the Isis, safe into the River Delaware which Ship is to Convey them up the said River, agreeable to the Orders given Captain Raynor for the purpose: You are then to proceed and Cruise in Company with His Majesty's Ship Maidstone between the Latitude of 38°: 30" and 40°: 30" N° and 66°. 00" and 70°. 00" West Longitude for the Term of Six Weeks, but you are nevertheless, at Liberty to extend the Limits & Term of your appointed stay at Sea according to Circumstances, & the Intelligence, you may receive, for furthering His Majesty's Service, for preventing any Trade or Intercourse with the Rebellious Colonists & intercepting the Arm'd Vessels fitted by them, for the Annoyance of the Trade of the King's faithfull Subjects.

It being intended that Two Frigates should at all Times keep together, in Order to Act in greater Force, when not supported by any Two Deck Ship as it is expected that some Ships of Value & Force may soon arrive in the Rebellious Ports, Probably under French Colours, and if any Two should be under Orders to Cruise together, and should by Accident part Company; The Senior Captain is to give a Rendezvous for the purpose of Joining again, and if during the Time other Cruisers should fall in Company it is recommended to the Senior Captain to have as much regard to that Circumstance as his Orders will admit of.

If you should during your Cruise, meet with a Pacquet from England, or any other Ship, in which Major Cuyler, first Aid de Camp to Sir William Howe is Embarked: You are to receive the Major and the Dispatches with which he is Charged, onboard your Ship (or as the Senior Captain then in Company shall direct) if so desired, as well as the Publick Dispatches addressed to the Admiral, or
General in other instances, and Convey the same for being forwarded up the Delaware, with the greatest expedition to the Admiral; giving Convoy to the Pacquet, as far as your different destinations will admit and at the Expiration of your Cruise, you are to return to this Port for further Orders: And for your General Conduct, when employed in Cruising or otherwise, whether at present or in future, on this or any other Station: You are also, to have regard to the knowledge you may obtain, respecting the several places of Anchorage on the Coasts of the Northern Provinces, in Case it should become necessary to have recourse thereto, on any Emergency, or for preventing the disadvantage of our Ships being forced from their Stations, in the Winter Season: And the further knowledge you may gain of the most probable means of intercepting the Enemy's Ships passing to, and from, the New-England Ports, or any other Ports; And if you have a suitable Opportunity, of doing so (Previous to your own arrival in Port) you are to Communicate such information, both to Commodore Hotham, at New-York; The Commanding Officer at Halifax, and to me, for Our Guidance in any future Services; And for your further information, if you should fall in with any of the Cruisers, belonging to the Halifax Division, which may have a Letter directed to me on the Kings Service, you are to Open it, in Order to avail yourself of the intelligence it may contain, for the benefit of His Majesty's Service, and in like manner you may Open any Letters from me to him.

And if you should, at any time, on your Cruise, have a Suitable Opportunity of Writing to the Admiral, by any of His Majesty's Ships, going to the General Rendezvous, you are to avail yourself of it, and transmit to His Lordship your proceedings to that Time, with every intelligence you may have obtain'd (and your Opinion of the Authenticity of it) relative to the designs and operations of the Enemy by Sea and Land, with an Account of the Captures &c you may have made in the Form annexed, and the State and Condition of the Ship under your Command: The intent being that His Lordship may have the Earliest Intelligence possible; if it can be made known to him, sooner by yours, than thro' my Hands.

I herewith enclose to you such Intelligence as may be Necessary for your information, which you are at all Times to keep as Secret as possible: And if you should find it necessary for His Majesty's Service to Communicate the same to any other Captain, you are to deliver with it, the same Injunction.

Given onboard His Majesty's Ship
Nonsuch off Newport on Rhode Island
this 25th day of March 1778.
(Sign'd) Wat: Griffith

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1838, part 9, no. 17. Addressed flush left below signature: "To/Capt. P. Pownal/Commander of His Majesty's/Ship the Apollo." Docketed: "No. 4." Enclosure no. 4 in Captain Walter Griffith to Philip Stephens, 9 Apr. 1778.
1. Capt. John Raynor, R.N.

JOHN DESHON TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Dear Sir
New London March 25th 1778.

I know not what to say to you about the Matter you Mention, to give 18/ per Day will be a Violation of the Law of the State, at Same time I shall be Very Sorry to
have a Detainment on acco't of the Blacksmiths work of the Ship.¹ if it can be done
I Shall be Glad to have your old Smith Kept a little while longer, as we shall soon
see whether the new regulations will take place. I am willing to leave the whole to
your Prudence and Discretion and shall be fully Satisfyed with your Proceedings in
the Matter. I am much Disapointed with Respect to the Ship Trumbull, the Navy
Board have Invested me with full power to get her out of the River,² and when I
Return'd I Expected have found the Ship prepaired according to my Directions
when I left this place, but I find my Self Superceeded by order of his Excelency the
Govenor and Council of Safty, who have appointed Capt'n John Cotton to Execute
that Business, and made him Sole Director of the whole Matter. if you will Enquire
of any of the Members of the Council of Safty whether the Honob'e Congress has
Invested them with any New Powers since the appointment of our Board, and
write me as soon as may be you will much oblige me. I have much at hart the get-
ing the Trumbull out of the River, and I am Very Sure I could bring the Ship to
Draw a foot less watter then She now does (if what I here is true) the prospect of a
tide this night to get the Ship out is very Great, and I Sincerely wish She may Get
out Safe if She Drew a foot less watter I should think the Risque Triffling.
I have nothing more to say then the Ship you are building³ must go on at all
Events. I am [&c.]

John Deshon.


CAPTAIN SETH HARDING TO HOWLAND & COIT

Gentlemen

New London March 25th 1778

I have Agreed with M'r Nathaniel Shaw Junr for my Sixteenth Concern in the
Brigg Trumbull now Building att Norwich Landing and would have you Acco² With
him for the 1/32 part of the Duck & Cordage which Cap¹ Billings¹ bro³ home which was
1/32 part of the Avails of the Sloop Trumbull² and also for One hundred and Twenty
pounds in Cash paid you the 10th of February last³ as ³ Rec⁴ and You'l Oblige [&c.]

Seth Harding

2. Sloop Trumbull was sold by Capt. Henry Billings to Patrick Moore at Martinique and renamed Ranger. See Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to Patrick Moore, 26 Feb., above.
3. See Receipt of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to Captain Seth Harding, 25 Mar., immediately below.
5. Thomas Coit.

RECEIPT OF NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO CAPTAIN SETH HARDING

New London March 25th 1778—

Received of Cap¹ Seth Harding Mess⁴ Howland¹ & Coit² Rec⁵ for One hun-
dred & Twenty pounds in his favour also an order for 1/32 part of the Duck
& Cordage Imported by Cap' Billings³ late Mast' of the Sloop Trumbull,⁴ which I Promise to Accoᵣ with Sᵈ Harding for in One Month from this date att the Same Rate as the Said duck and Cordage is Charg'd by the other Owners—

Nath'l Shaw Junᵩ

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO ROBERT MORRIS

Dear Sir/ Borden Town 25th Mar: 1778

I have ordered the ship Lion and the Packet¹ to be taken out of the Creek² & run as high up the River as they can go & there anchored in the Stream. Should the Enemy make an Attempt this Way by Land & not by water or should the Gallies be able to keep off their small Boats the Vessels will be safer in the Stream than so near Shore—there are many other Reasons that induced me to take this Measure—& I hope you will approve of it;—Capt. McGinnis just now applied to me respecting the Sloop & Schooner under his Charge—He concurred with me in opinion, & will dispose of his Vessels in the same Manner.

Capt. Robinson³ of the A: Doria, went in about 10 Days ago with a Flag to carry Supplies to our People Prisoners in the City—The Flag was perfectly regular Leave having been first obtained for it's going in, & yet Genl. Howe has ordered him & Capt. Galt of the State Fleet,⁴ who accompanied him, to be seised under pretence of their being Spies, & has thrown them into the common Gaol—I have wrote to Genl. Washington but know not what has been done.—Mⁿ Robinson is in great Distress⁵

General Lee⁶ passed thro' Crosswicks yesterday in his way to Philadelphia—

Brother Wharton⁷ has been gone some Time to Salem to see his Wife—What is become of him I know not—I hope he is safe—but the Enemy have been & now are at Salem & in it's Neighbourhood.

We are told Dᵉ Franklin is dead of his wounds—I sincerely hope it is not so—Mⁿ Hopkinson joins me in affectionate Regards to Mⁿ Morris & Mⁿ Bach, my Compts⁸ to all Friends at Manheim—I am dear Sir [&c.]

Fra⁹ Hopkinson

2. Crosswicks Creek, N.J.
5. See Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department to General George Washington, 24 Mar., above.
7. John Wharton, member, Continental Navy Board of Middle Department, at Bordentown.
PHILADELPHIA.

On Wednesday last, a rebel gun boat, with one three pounder, called the *Fame*, No. 71, was taken by the *Pearl* and *Camilla*'s boats out of a creek a little above Reedy Point.

Last Thursday the *Pearl*'s boats took two rebel boats out of a canal at Reedy Point; one a large long boat, fitted for a four pounder and one swivel; the other a yawl, fitted for five swivels, but neither men nor arms in them.

Last week a rebel schooner was taken in Duck creek, and brought up to this city. The number of the crew, now prisoners, are about twenty, amongst whom are two pilots, Henry Tudor, and James Bruce. It is said she was taken by a party of the crew belonging to the *Diamond*.


"AN ACCOUNT OF THE NUMBER OF DESERTED SOLDIERS, GALLEYMEN &c FROM THE REBEL ARMY AND FLEET, WHO HAVE COME INTO PHILADELPHIA AND TAKEN THE OATH OF ALLEGIANCE, WITH A PARTICULAR ACCOUNT OF THE PLACES IN WHICH THEY WERE BORN.—"

Philadelphia March 25th, 1778.—

Total Soldiers to this day

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>From</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>England</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germany</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>America</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canada</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>France</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td>1134</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total Galleymen &c to this day

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>From</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>England</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germany</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>America</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>France</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Stevens's Facsimiles*, vol. 24, no. 2094.
The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report;

Whereupon,

Ordered, That a warrant issue on the treasurer in favour of the Marine Committee for 3,000 dollars, for the purpose of defraying their contingent expenses; for which they are to be accountable.

JCC 10: 283.

GOVERNOR PETER CHESTER TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Duplicate
(No 49)

My Lord,

Pensacola, 25th. March 1778—

I am sorry to inform Your Lordship, that a Party of the Rebels have lately penetrated into the Colony by the Channel of the Mississippi, and laid waste almost the whole western part of the Province: The best intelligence that I have been able to procure of their proceedings, is as follows.

One James Willing late of Philadelphia, a Captain, (Robert George & Thomas McIntyre Lieutenants) in the Rebel Army with about 35 Men, draughted from the Rebel Troops, left fort Pitt, in the month of January last and on their passage down the Rivers Ohio & Mississippi, were joined by a Body of Banditti, amounting in the whole to about One hundred Men; an Advanced party of forty, first made their appearance in the Province, on the 18th. of February last, about ten at night, at a place called the Walnut Hills, 35 Leagues above the Natches the residence of One John Watkins, where they Surprized the said Watkins, & four men, who had been placed there by Colonel Stuart, in order to gain intelligence—these men had for Some time before a party of Indians with them, as a guard for the protection of the River, who, could not be prevailed upon to Stay longer, and were returned in to their nation—On the 19th in the morning Mr Willing with the remainder of their body passed the Walnut Hills and on the same night, the whole reached the Natches, detached Small parties in to the Country, & Surprized all the magistrates & People of Influence in the Settlement, without giving the least Alarm, or affording them an opportunity to defend themselves—After 1, or 2 Days Conference, the Inhabitants by their Deputies, entered into an Engagement of Neutrality with Mr Willing, in order to prevent their Slaves & properties from being plundered, a Copy whereof is inclosed for your Lordship’s information—

During this Negotiation, an advanced party, under Mr McIntyre proceeded down the River Mississippi, carrying off with them, the Slaves & other property of Anthony Hutchins Esqrc, a Magistrate in that District, & himself a Prisoner, he being particularly obnoxious to Mr Willing—The waters of the Mississippi at this season of the year rise very fast, So that they passed down with great rapidity, & were not discovered by the Inhabitants settled on the Banks of the River—untill they reached Our lowest Settlement, Manchack, where early in the morning of the 23rd they Surprized a Ship called the Rebecca, late of London, John Cox, master mounted with Sixteen Carriage Guns, four pounders besides Swivels, and made the Inhabitants of that Settlement, Prisoners on their parole—
The main body, joined by three, or four People of the Natches Settlement, a Number of French & Spanish Batteau Men—Hunters, & other Banditti, Soon after followed down the River, and laid waste to most of these Settlements from Point Coupè to Manchack, burning Several Houses, and Seizing upon all the Slaves, & other property of the Inhabitants—

With this Booty, a part of them have proceeded to New Orleans, where the most Considerable body now are; (amounting it is said at present, to between three & four hundred)—The Slaves & property, they intend selling to the Spaniards, at publick Auction, under the direction of one Oliver Pollock a British Merchant, residing at New Orleans; who has declared himself An Agent for the Congress—

One of their parties also Seized a Brig, called the Neptune, loaded with Lumber, and bound for Jamaica, about Eleven Leagues below the Town of Orleans, & of course will endeavour to take every British Vessel in the River Mississippi—

The first measure, I adopted after the receipt of this information, was to request Capt. Ferguson1 of His Majesty's Sloop of war Sylph to proceed to the Mississippi in order to intercept any of the British Vessels which the Rebels may have taken in that River, and attempt to carry out to Sea, to demand restitution from the Governor of Louisiana, of all British property brought by the Rebels into his Colony, & remonstrate against his giving them protection or furnishing them with Supplies—I also detached an Officer and twenty five men, from this Garrison, to the assistance of Lieutenant Burdon2 of the armed Sloop West Florida in the Lake Pontchartrain, who is weakly manned, to Enable him to secure the Passes into the Lakes, and gain intelligence, in case the Rebels Should be in force, & attempt to penetrate farther into the Colony—Colonel Stuart,3 the Superintendant has Sent off twenty men of his Newraised Corps, to the River Nitalbanie,4 accompanied by Mr. Chrystie5 a magistrate of that District, who will Endeavour to obtain the best intelligence of what number of the Rebels are posted on the River Amit,6 & at Manchack, and if practicable, to attack & dispossess them—

The Inhabitants of the Natches, have sent an Express to me, desiring the assistance of one Hundred Troops for whom they will Engage to build a Block House, Temporary Barracks and to furnish them with fresh Provisions, promising with this Support, to break their Neutrality, & join the Troops against the Rebels; but I found upon consulting Lieutenant Colonel Stiel,7 & other Officers of this Garrison, that Such a detachment could not be spared from hence—The Inhabitants of Mobile have also applied to me, to reinforce that Post, the loss of which would greatly distress us here, and cut off our Supply of Fresh Provisions, but it is not thought prudent to detach a man from Our present Strength as such a measure would Endanger the Safety of this place, Should the Rebels come against it in any great force—

Capt. Nunn8 of His Majesty's Sloop of war Hound, lately arrived here from Jamaica, has also, upon my requisition, gone to assist Capt. Ferguson in the Mississippi and one, or other of these Sloops will proceed up the River, as high as Manchack to dispossess the Rebels that may be left there, & prevent any of them from returning up the River—
I do not think it improbable when Mr Willing finds that the King's Ships will prevent his sending any of the British Vessels, taken in the Mississippi, to sea; that he may return & take post with his Banditti at the Natches, live upon the Inhabitants as free Booters & keep possession of that Country, unless driven out by the Savages; Colonel Stuart has therefore, dispatched one of his commissaries in order to raise the Indians, & white men in their Nation, for this Service, and he assures me, we may rely upon the Savages, who will take an active part, & makes no doubt that they are all in motion—however he has more confidence in them than I have myself; and the event has shewn that a small party of the Rebels have either undiscovered, or unmolested passed three different Posts Established by Col. Stuart, on the Banks of the Mississippi with White men & Indians, for the purpose of preventing the Rebels from penetrating into the Colony by that channel—

It really affords me much concern to find, after the great expence, which it has cost Government by presents, provisions &c. to attach these savages, that they cannot when called forth, be depended upon, this was declared to me, by Mr Alexander Cameron an Indian commissary, who being called upon by me in Council to go with a body of Indians, & what white men he could get, asserted that no dependence could be placed upon any body of Indians—notwithstanding their repeated assurances of attachment to the King's Interest; and that they could not be brought to act unless led on by troops—

I am endeavouring to raise a provincial corps in the Colony under the command of John McGillivray Esq; who has voluntarily offered himself for the purpose and has greater influence about Mobile & with the traders in the Indian Country than any other person in the province; and to encourage men to enlist. I have offered the same pay with colonel Stuart's Rangers, & to grant them the like quantity of lands in the colony, upon the termination of the rebellion, as the provincial troops are promised serving under sir Wm. Howe; notwithstanding these encouragements, I am still fearful, from our few Inhabitants, that Mr McGillivray will not be able to collect more than one hundred men & that even these will not consent to be embodied for any longer time than the expedition to the Natches: So that should the rebels be driven out of the colony, & no men stationed at the Natches to support the inhabitants, I am of opinion that they will abandon that settlement, and those below, and on the banks of Mississippi, & western parts of the colony will also remove, unless some farther protection can be given to them, than what they are to receive from the Indians on whom they place no confidence and the most valuable part of the province, will be in a great measure depopulated, until the rebellion is crushed.

I think there is much ground to apprehend that the rebels intend to make an attack upon West Florida with a considerable force, as I have intelligence from Mr. Rocheblave, commandant of the militia,2 in the country of the illinois that there were a number of large batteaus last fall lying in the river ohio at Fort Pitt, intended for some expedition; this information has been corroborated by a deserter from the rebel troops at Fort Pitt, who arrived in the colony in February last, & it is generally supposed these batteaus were intended to make an attack upon this province—

Mr Willing & his party all declare that an army from Fort Pitt, consisting of from two to three thousand men under the command of one George Morgan a
Colonel in the Rebel Service, were to follow them, and are Expected to arrive in the Mississippi by the Month of May next—

Upon this Occasion I think it my duty to be watchful, & to use my utmost Endeavours for the Protection of the Colony. the Number of the Troops at this place, will not admit of making any Detachments & the Indians are not to be depended upon—I have therefore agreeable to my former instructions renewed my application both to Major General Dalling Governor of Jamaica, & the Admiral upon that Station, for Such assistance of Troops, & Ships to be sent here, as can be spared from the necessary duty of that Island, and service of the Station—I have also requested of the Admiral to order a Sloop of War to be stationed constantly in the Mississippi, near Manchack, during the present Rebellion, which measure will not only be a great protection to that part of the Province, & to the British Vessels in that River; but also a means of preventing the Rebels from penetrating thro' the River Ibberville, into the Lakes Maurepas & Pont Chartrain; The Admiral is farther requested to send another Vessel of an Easy draught of water to support Lieut. Burdon of the West Florida in the lakes, his Sloop being very ill calculated for the Service to which she is appointed—

I have likewise made an application to Brigadier General Prevost at St. Augustin, for what assistance he can spare but I am apprehensive I shall receive no Support Either from him or the Governor of Jamaica. I have the honor to be

P.S. The Extracts of the Minutes of the Council respecting the Rebels, with our proceedings thereupon, shall be transmitted by the next opportunity—

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 5/594. Addressed at the foot of the last page: "Right Honble Lord George Germain."

1. Comdr. John Fergusson, R.N.
2. Lt. George Burdon (2), R.N.
5. Adam Chrystie.
6. Amite River.
10. Gov. Chester is referring to instructions given by Lord George Germain to have West Florida reinforced by ships and soldiers from Jamaica. See NDAR 3: 482 and 552.

March 26

JAMES WARREN TO MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH

Sir

Plym. March 26th: 1778

I think it proper you should be Informed that the Enemy at Cape Cod Harbour are driveing a very Curious Stroke¹ we have Intelligence here which I
suppose is Authentic that many of our Vessels from the Southern States, & the West Indies are daily taken & Carried in there. whether this is done by those that come under the pretension of a Flagg or by others, I am not able to say, nor do I think it very material, while they remain there under that Situation. surely it should not be made A rendezvous for Cruising Ships, & our Vessels by our Confidence in their professions, be Betrayed into Captivity. English Honour must be a subject of Burlesque, in future, Punic or Gallic Faith so long the subject of ridicule in Ancient & Modern History must drop into Oblivion, & give place to the more ridiculous Idea of English Honour & Virtue. The Question may be how we can help ourselves. it may be A Question difficult to Answer, but if you have Gen' Burgoyne still in your power, I Beg leave to Suggest it as my opinion that the Laws of God of Nature & Nations, as well as sound policy, would Justify his being detained till every Vessel taken is discharged with her Cargo. The Subject Appears to me Important. you will therefore Excuse this Trouble, from your Friend and very Humb' Serv'

J Warren

1. A fleet of British transports, escorted by H.M.S. Juno and H.M.S. Orpheus, sent to convey the British "Convention" Army back to England which were anchored in Cape Cod Harbor.

THE INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE, AND THE UNIVERSAL ADVERTISER (BOSTON)
THURSDAY, MARCH 26, 1778

BOSTON. [26 March]

Last Monday Afternoon arrived here, the Continental Frigate WARREN, of 32 Guns, under the Command of John Hopkins, Esq.; which a few Weeks ago got out from Providence, in the Course of which she took two Prizes; one a Ship, taken in Sight of Bermuda, from Whitehaven bound to Philadelphia, laden with Salt and Dry Goods; the other, a Snow from St. Eustatia, her lading unknown, both of which Prizes are hourly expected in Port.—

1. March 25.
3. Unidentified snow, — Smith, master, from St. Eustatius to Bristol or Ireland, with flax seed and fustic, which arrived safe at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.

WILLIAM VERNON TO JAMES WARREN

Dear Sir

Providence 26th March 1778

I congratulate you on the Arrival of the Warren at Boston, where I hear one of her Prizes the Ship Neptune is safe—have seen several of the Warrens crew, who make heavy complaints of their not being Supp[ied] with Money to bear their expences on the Road; it will be injurious to Manning the Ship Providence, who hath now Entered about 120 men Cap't Whipple informs me he shall be ready to pro-
ceed to Sea in 8 or Ten days If you have any despatches that you may think Safe to Send tho' this dangerous passage please to Transmit them—The Columbus has fell down five Miles below y'r Town and will proceed to New London first suitable Time—

Cap' Hyde of the Marines belong to the Warren acquaints me he hath been Supply'd with 100 Doll by Corl Davis at Boston request that he may be repaid, for w'h Sum he will be accountable in the pay' of his Men.

Cap' Deshon writes me he hath ingaged the refuseal of a quantity of Duck & Cord imported in the French Ship at N. London, have noted to him that we shall not want the Duck as their is a qt. in the Warren's prize the Cord I suppose may be wanted being at £12 $ ct. I am [&c.]

Df, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80.
2. John Deshon, member of Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN

Mar 78 At Single Anchor in Seaconnett Passage Rhode Island,
Thur'y 26 Ditto Weather [Fresh Winds And Clear first part Rem'd' heazey]
At 9 AM Sighted the Anchor, and veered to ½ a Cable
Observed the Rebell Galley¹ to be still at Anchor, off Gould Island,²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.
1. Rhode Island Navy schooner galley Spitfire.
2. Gould Is. in the northern part of the Sakonnet Passage.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM GREENWICH, MARCH 26."

Last Tuesday Morning about 200 of the Enemy landed (under Cover of a Row Galley¹ and two armed Sloops²) on Greenwich Point, with a Design of destroying a Quantity of Flour that lay on the Beach above the Point, and burning a Row Galley that was fitting in the Harbour. A party of fifteen Men from Colonel Meig's³ Regiment,⁴ under the command of Lieutenants Lay⁵ and Shaylor,⁶ reinforced by a few of the Inhabitants, attacked them, prevented their destroying the Flour, retook a Number of Cattle and Sheep, extinguished the Fire they had set on the Galley and compelled them to embark in the greatest Confusion, without the Loss of a Man either killed or wounded, on our side.

Connecticut Gazette; and the Universal Intelligencer, 10 Apr. 1778. Greenwich is now Old Greenwich, Conn.
4. 6th Connecticut Continental Regiment.
5. 1st Lt. Asa Lay.
6. 2d Lt. Joseph Shaylor.
Sir,

Lord Howe not being yet arrived from Rhode Island, and the General having desired the Sandwich Pacquet may be dispatched to England; I do myself the honor of writing to you by that Conveyance, to inform my Lords, the Commissioners of the Admiralty, what has passed here since my last Letter by the Despencer Pacquet.

From the end of December to the 8th. Instant the Navigation of the River Delaware has been interrupted by the Ice, but open at certain times for many days together. During one of these Intervals the Enemy attempted to pass a number of Gun Boats by the Town, with a view to annoy Vessels that might come into the River before the Ships of War could take their Stations; but two of the Crews deserting, and bringing their Boats with them, the others were Conveyed over land a distance of forty Miles, where they were joined by others from the Rebel Post at Wilmington; and two Transports (the Katy & Mermaid)\(^1\) laden with Hay from Rhode Island fell into their Hands, together with an Armed Schooner in the Engineers Department from New York.\(^2\) However the Rebels had not much Advantage from their Capture, as they were soon pursued, and obliged to set fire to the Ships, (which were consumed,) and the Schooner was retaken.

These Ships were part of a Fleet of eleven Sail sent from Rhode Island with Hay, under the Convoy of the Brune, and had separated at Sea. The Brune with the Remainder, and the Nottingham Transport from Cork,\(^3\) arrived in the River the 7th. Ins\(^4\) as did the Diamond with seven more Hay Ships about a Week after.

The Ships of War now form a Chain down the River; they have already taken and destroyed most of the Enemies Armed Boats that infested the Mouths of the Creeks; and Buoys are laid to mark the Obstructions, and Shoals; so that the Navigation to Philadelphia is rendered as practicable as it can be, until more of the Chevaux de Frizes are either removed, or destroyed, which is about to be undertaken.

Several Detachments of the Army have been Crossed over to the Jerseys occasionally, whenever the Enemy have shewn themselves in that Country; who have always fled on the approach of the Kings Troops.—And a new Corps of Jersey Voluntiers having taken Post at Billingsport a few days ago, have already been joined by numbers of the Country People.

The Town has been well Supplied with Provisions during the whole Winter, and the Army has been remarkably healthy; but the Seaman in the Ships of War have not been quite so fortunate, as will appear by the return I have the honor to enclose.—

All the Transports and Flat Boats are repaired and in good Condition, and two Row-Gallies, each to carry an 18 Pd\(^5\), which I have caused to be built here, by Order of the Admiral will be launched in a few days.—I am with all possible regard [&c.]

A.S. Hamond.

---

2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master.
3. Transport ship Nottingham, L. Bowden, master.
CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY

Captain John Barry

Sir [York, Pa.] March 26th 1778

We have received your Letter of the 20th instant covering an Inventory of the goods lately Captured, and are sorry that your Prize Schooner had unfortunately be retaken; and that the Militia instead of affording you assistance had pilfered so much of the goods you had saved. We think with you that the Bay will be the best place for your meeting with success & hope you will use your utmost diligence in getting your small Squadron speedily down there.

With regard to the Prize goods you have Captured one half in our opinion belongs to the Continent. If it had fully appeared that the Schooner Alert was a Vessel of war and belonged to the Crown of great Britain, or was duly commisionated a privateer by his britannick Majesty and you had held she would have been solely the property of the Captors. We enclose here in A Resolve of Congress of the 30th of October 1776.

As to the bounty offered by Congress for burning the Ships of war and Transports of the enemy it was confined entirely to the fire Ships fitted at Philadelphia last fall.

We have advanced your officer Mr Clarkson Eight hundred Dollars for which sum we have enclosed his receipt and you are to be accountable for the same. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCG, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 135 (M332, roll 6).

2. Armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master, belonging to the Engineers Department of the British Army.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Navy Board ......................... [Charleston] Thursday 26th March 1778—

The Board Met According to Adjournment

Present Edward Blake Esq first Commissioner—
Edward Darrell, Josiah Smith Esq—

Orders were drawn on the Treasury in fav of

Danl O'Neille for the use of the Rope walk ......................... £2000 — —

Paul Ripley wages due him as Midshipman on board the Brigg Comet from the 16th Oct 1777 to 14 March 1778 4 Months & 27 Days a £28. 137. 4 —

Jarvis Williams wages due him as Masters Mate on board the Brigg Comet from 27th Sept 1777— to the 14 March 1778— 5 Mo & 16 days a £30 166 — —

Mackie & Cameron Coupering Bread & Water Casks Carried over 174 [15]

£247 [19]
[Brou]ght up ..................................... 2447. 19 —
Ralph2 Amtt Caulking Public Boats ............... 27 — —
Jacob Boomer Sundry Acco1 Viz for the
Brig' Notre Dame——Beef supplied £308..15.
"Fair American .... d6 .......... 372.. 5 —
Ship Gen'l Moultrie .... d6 .......... 983.. 5 —
Brigg Polly ............ d6 .......... 313 — —
Eagle Pilot Boat .... d6 .......... 36.. 5 —
Schooner Rattle Snake .. d6 .......... 20..10 —
Ship yard ............... d6 .......... 333..11. 3. 2367..11. 3
£4872..10.. 3

Adjourned to next Monday Evening 6 oClock —

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 145.
1. Paul Ripley and Jarvis Williams were two of four members of the crew of South Carolina Navy
briggantine Comet who escaped from St. Augustine on 23 Feb. See South-Carolina and American General
Gazette, 12 Mar., above.
2. Letters in italics, exclusive of ships' names, are taken from the engrossed copy of the Journal of
the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 1, 1776—March 1, 1779.

COMMANDER THOMAS LLOYD, R.N., TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

(Copy)
Sir, Atalanta Pensacola Harbor 26th of Mch 1778

I beg leave to inform You that I wrote Admiral Gayton by His Majesty's Ship
Southampton, acquainting him that the Convoy would not be ready to Sail on the 15
Ins't agreeable to his Order and that Manchack in the Province of West Florida was
invaded by a party of Rebels

I was sent for in Council and it was the Governor and Councils Opinion that
the Atalanta should remain here till further certain accounts should arrive of the
force and intention of the Rebels and that the Hound should proceed up the
Mississippi to Manchack and since that time the Merchants and Masters of Ships
have made application to me by Petition bearing date the 23d. Ins't to remain with
His Majesty's Ship under my Command till the 15th April next, that the late ar-
rivals of their Ships & Vessels renders it impossible to sail before that time. I have
complied with their Request but have Ordered the Masters of the Vessels who in-
tend taking the benefit of the Convoy to deliver me in writing the time their Ships
will be ready, by which means flatter myself I shall be able to sail early in April.
They are putting the Garrison into a better State of defence and erecting new
Batteries an Officer and fifty Men belonging to the Atalanta are employed cut-
ting Pickets, and I have taken the Old Florida Sloop which was condemned to tow
them over, I shall give the Province every assistance in my Power while His
Majesty's Ship remains here, and before my departure am hopeful the Sylph will be
arrived from the Mississippi

I have this moment received two Letters from the Merchants in Orleans re-
questing that I should remain 'till the 10th April next, that their property to be
sent from that place in the Ship Live Oak1 will amount to upwards of Forty thou-
sand Pounds Sterling the State and Condition of His Majesty's Ship under my
Command is enclosed in Cap't Nunns Letter to You I am [&c.]
T: Lloyd

P:S: Capt† Nunn sailed for the Mississippi the 22d Inst: an Embargo was laid on the Shipping the 20th—Since writing the above an express has arrived from Orleans to Mr Stephens the Contractor who brings an Account that the Sylph arrived there the 18th. or 19th: that the Governor of Orleans allows the Rebels to keep the Colours flying before his door and assists them in selling His Maj’s Subjects property—You will be better informed by Captain Nunn and Captain Ferguson by the first opportunity if any thing should transpire necessary for your information, I shall acquaint You by every opportunity while I remain here.


1. Ship Live Oak, — Nicholson, master, 180 tons burthen, mounting fourteen 4-pounders, built in Georgia in 1766 and lengthened and rebuilt in 1777, owned by James Mather of London. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

March 27

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston March 27th 1778—

Order’d, That Gibbins Sharp for Work for Brig† Favorite,† Br† Dolphin,‡ & Ship Adams§ — as p† his several Bills — be p’d . . . . £132. 9. 4— £52.10.6†

Order’d, That Cap† Hopkins§ receive of Stephen Samson j† a Moses Boat belonging to the Brig† Tyrannicide§ with 1 Coil three inch Rigging, & a small Grappling in it—

Order’d, That Stephen Samson for securing a Moses Boat stole f†m. Brig† Tyrannicide, 1 Coil Cordage, & 1 Grappling, & for Charges in transporting the same, & delivering them to Cap† Hopkins — be paid — £3.12..—


1. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Favorite.
2. Massachusetts State trading brigantine Dolphin.
4. Inserted in a different hand.
5. Caleb Hopkins.
6. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Tyrannicide.

MISSISSIPPI COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS TO CHARLES WALLER

S† Boston March 27th 1778

I have to acknowledge the Rec† of your Letter of the 25th. Ult. to Rob† Pierpont Esq† late Commissary of Prisoners for this departm—And would Inform you, that the Ship called the Royall Bounty sent by S† George Colyer from Hallifax, for Newport with a Number of Prisoners belonging to this State, under the Guard of an Arm’d Vessell Called the Cabot Cap† Dod,† was brought into this Harbor; the Prisoners on board having Liberated themselves. And would observe Had these Prisoners been sent Imediately to Boston in the Royall Bounty as a Cartel, no attempt of that nature would have taken place, or been Justtified and notwithstand-
ing you say "Newport was the place destined for their Exchange," yet when this State had sent a Cartel Immediately to Halifax, and was there ready to receive these very prisoners, that they should be sent under an Armed Force to another port, destroys the very Idea of a Flag & that regard which ought always to be paid to a Cartel—

I would therefore, as Commissary of Prisoners in this department, acquaint you that the said Ship Royall Bounty has been Tryed at a Maritime Court & Adjudged forfeited to the Captors & that this State does not look upon themselves answerable either for the Vessell or for those persons who Liberated themselves—

I am further to acquaint you, that Cap Tho Compton late Commander of the Royall Bounty, and Cap John Steward with Francis Cooper his Mate shall be Immediately sent to Newport, the former for Cap Wm. Boatman of Salem & the two Latter for Cap Tho Valentine & Rich Carlen his Mate, of Boston, now Prisoners at New York, if you will please to Signifie the same to me that the Exchae shall take Place I am S

J H3 Comr of Prisn^3

Addressed at top of first page: "To Mr Charles Waller Commissary of Prisoners at Newport."
1. Lt. Edmund Dod, R.N.

LIEUTENANT'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MAIDSTONE, CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

March 1778
Friday 27th.

Brentons point SbE and Newport Church E—

AM the Isis & Alarm Sloop sail'd with a Convoy, at 8 made the Sig for Masters of Merch Men
Brentons point SbE and Newport Church E—
First part fresh breezes & Cloudy, Middle & latter light Airs
PM at ¾ past 9 the Alarm was made by the Ships at the Advanced Posts, cut our Cable & Run out of the Harbour (P Order) as did the Sphinx. standing off the Lighthouse at 11. observed a Sail coming down the Naragansett passage, but soon lost sight of her,^3 the Sphinx went off point Judith;

D, UkLNMM, ADM/L/M/27.
1. H.M. frigate Lark and tender.
2. Beaver Tail (or Rhode Island) Lighthouse on Conanicut Island.
3. Continental Navy ship Columbus, Capt. Hoysteed Hacker, commander, breaking out to sea through the Narragansett or West Passage. See William Vernon to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 25 Mar., above, and William Vernon to James Warren, 26 Mar., above, and 28 Mar., below.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NONSUCH, CAPTAIN WALTER GRIFFITH

March 1778
Friday 27th:

at Rhode Island
AM made the Maidstone's Sig for a Lieu Sail'd hence the Isis with a Convoy
at Rhode Island
First part Moy & cloudy latter little wind & hazey PM at 1
made the Apollo Sign for a Liev ½ past 10 heard 2 Guns to the
North ½ past the Maidstone & Sphynx sail'd hence p Order—
fir'd a Gun to Answer the Above Guns which we Suppos'd was an
Allarm—from ½ past 10 to ½ past 11 heard many Guns & saw the
Flashes which we Suppos'd were from the Somerset in the
Narraganset passage—clear'd Ship—at Midnight Beat the retreat—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1880, fol. 17.
1. Continental Navy ship Columbus, attempting to break out to sea through the Narragansett or West Passage.

ADVERTISEMET FOR SEAMEN FOR THE CONNECTICUT PRIVATEER
BRIGANTINE NANCY

GENTLEMEN Volunteers, who are desirous of serving their Country and at
the same Time of making their Fortunes:—An Opportunity is now presented
them on Board the Privateer Brig NANCY, Michael Melally Commander,
mounting sixteen carriage Guns, being a prime Sailor, well fitted for a four
Months Cruize, and will sail in about three Weeks. The Commander may be seen
on Board, or at the House of Mr. Ichabod Powers jun. in New-London.

New London, March 27, 1778.

Connecticut Gazette; and the Universal Intelligencer, 27 Mar. 1778.
1. Connecticut privateer brigantine Nancy was commissioned on 23 Apr. 1778, manned by a crew
of 100 seamen and owned by Nathaniel Shaw, Jr. She was bonded by Michael Melally, Nathaniel Shaw,
2. Melally served as first lieutenant of Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell from August 1776 to
March 1777.

RECEIPT FOR PRIZE MONEY BY CAPTAIN ELISHA WARNER

New London March 27th. 1778

Received of Nath Shaw Jun Six pounds Eleven Shillings L Money, it being Prize
Money as a Lieutenant on Board ye Andrew Doria Nicholas Biddle Esq' Command'r
for the Capture of ye Prize Ship Nath & Elizabeth

£6,10.0

DS, Gry, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Papers, packet 68, no. 25.
1. The "8" appears to have been written over a "7".
2. Warner was second lieutenant of Continental Navy brigantine Andrew Doria.
3. The ship Nathaniel & Elizabeth, William Hoare, master, was captured by Andrew Doria on 11 July
1776 and condemned in New London Maritime Court on 22 Aug. See NDAR 5: 1180, 1229, 1229n,
1270–71, 1304; 6: 1100.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPTAIN JAMES FERGUSON
TO THE VISCOUNT HOWE, DATED, BRUNE AT SEA
THE 27TH. MARCH 1778.”

“I had two very hard Gales of Wind—that my Convoy were scattered and
parted Company—that Seven of them joined me before I got off the Mouth of the
Delaware—and that the 6th: Instant when I anchored within Henlopen Light House, joined the whole of them except the Kitty and Mermaid, which by the Account I received from Sir James Wallace of the Experiment, that they with a Schooner1 passed him as he lay at Anchor on their way up the River that Day, without taking Notice of him, notwithstanding the Orders I gave them sealed up, which they were to peruse and follow when they lost Company; A Copy of which I send You enclosed.—From the 6th: to the 8th: thick, foggy Weather. when about ten Miles below Bombay Hook spoke the George, an Armed Sloop from New York for Philadelphia with Dispatches from Commodore Hotham for His Excellency General Sir William Howe. The Intelligence I received from the George, was, that he saw the two Transports taken that Day off Reedy Island by Gallies and Gun-Boats belonging to the Rebels. The 9th: at Noon discovered a Sloop, a Schooner and four small Vessels at Anchor within Reedy Island. As the Experiment with a large Ship from Cork with Provisions Camp-Equipage and Recruits for the Army2 were in Company, gave the Convoy in Charge of Sir James Wallace with Orders to push . . . with all the sail he could to get up to the North Entrance of the Passage that leads between Reedy Island and the Pennsylvania Shore, whilst the Brune, Dispatch Sloop and York Armed Sloop entered the South Entrance, with Intent to take or destroy the Enemy Vessels. On our Approach the Schooner and Armed Vessels got under Sail, and the Ship was set on Fire. The Dispatch and York continued the Chase thro’ the North Entrance of the Channel, and the Experiment and George Armed Sloop with all the Sail they could after them by the upper End of Reedy Island. The Gallies or Gun-Boats got off; but the Schooner was run onshore and taken by the Experiment’s and Dispatch’s Boats. She proved to be the Alert Armed Schooner belonging to Mr. Montresor3 from New York with Baggage and Carpenters for the Army. The Ships [that] the Rebels had taken proved to be the Kitty and Mermaid Transports of my Convoy. The former had been attacked by some Tenders of Captain Hamond’s after she was in possession of the Rebels and burnt. The latter, the Mermaid, was hauled to the End of a Wharf at Port Penn, her Sails unbent, and her Guns on a Battery ashore close by her. The Brune, about a Cable’s length from Ship and Battery, poured in a few BroadSides, and as she could not pass upwards [for] want of Water, tacked and stood out the Way I entered after seeing the Mermaid so effectually on Fire that it was out the power of the Rebels to extinguish it. I received no other Damage from the Rebels than some Shrouds and running Rigging cut by the Shot from their Battery. I joined the Convoy that Night at Anchor below New Castle.”

Copy.

By Captain James Ferguson, Commander of His Majesty’s Ship Brune.

In Case of Separation, the Rendezvous is the Delaware. But as I have every Reason to imagine that the Rebels will have Armed Vessels in the River to intercept the Supplies for the Army; when You come off Cape Henlopen, You are not to sail up the River, without being joined by some of His Majesty’s Ships; And You are to acquaint them what You have got for the Army at Philadelphia, and follow the Orders they give You. I shall leave the York Sloop by the Cape to look out for You.

Given onboard the said Ship in Rhode Island Harbour 25th: February 1778.

(signed) Ja Ferguson.

1. British Army armed schooner Alert, Daniel Moore, master.
2. Transport ship Nottingham, L. Bowden, master, 28 guns.

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

The Council met
Lancaster, Friday, March 27, 1778.

... An Order was drawn on the Treasurer, in favor of Shriver, Summers & Lasky, for the Sum of Eight hundred & fourteen Pounds, five Shillings & one Penny, for Provisions furnished to the Fleet & charge the same to Willm. Crispin, Commissary of the Fleet.

D, PHarH, RG 27, Minute Books of the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, vol. 6, 238.

JONATHAN HUDSON TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON, JR.

Sir Baltimore March 27th. 1778

This will be Handed to you by Capt. Read of the Continental Brig Baltimore, who waits on you, to know, If you Can Supply him with Suitable Guns for the Brig—he disapproves of those you Sent up, & wth rather have the four Pounders & all of one Size, If you Can favour him with the Number he wants It will be forwarding the dispatch of the Brig—there is also an Anchor Laying at the Point wth no Person that we can find Claims, & I Suppose to be One that the State has paid for at the time the Vessels were Sunk at Whetstone Point, If you Can Spare this Anchor Capt Read will also take it, I am [&c.]

Jon Husdon

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Executive Papers), S 1004, 6636-10-123.

1. Baltimore was a Continental packet brigantine, commanded by Capt. Thomas Read, Continental Navy.
2. The vessels were sunk in response to the appearance of H.M. sloop Otter, Comdr. Matthew Squire, commander, in March 1776. NDSR4: 355.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Friday the 27th day of March 1778.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Captain Robert Tompkins, one coil of Inch and half rope, two ditto of two and half inch, one ditto of three and half inch, one hundred and fifty pounds of tow, one Coil of twelve thread Ratling, two Bars of Iron, two Barrels of Tar and one of Pitch, three gallons of Lintseed Oil, ten Barrels of Pork, five ditto of Beef, fifteen ditto of Bread, four ditto of flour and twelve skeins of Marline for the Use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Store, deliver to Captain Robert Tompkins one Bolt of thin duck or forty yards of Oznabrigs, one thousand six penny and
eight penny nails, one pounds of Lamp black four paint Brushes two half hour glasses, eight pound of twine half dozen sail Needles one quart sweet Oil, two tierces of Tafia and one lead Line for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that Thomas Ripley a ship carpenter be allowed eight shillings p' day both wet and dry, sunday excepted, from the time he enters at the Chickahominy shipyard, till Christmas next, who obliges himself to continue there until the expiration of the said time.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Captain William Saunders, ten Barrels of Bread eight ditto of Beef and Pork, three hundred pounds of Bacon, one barrel of tar, and four hundred pounds of square bar iron, for the use of the Manley Galley.—


CAPTAIN CELEY SAUNDERS TO MIDSHIPMAN BENJAMIN STROTHER AND OTHERS

[Williamsburg, March 27, 1778]

I HEREBY give notice to Benjamin Strother, William Brown, John Pearce, William Roberts, and Joseph Brinham, of Westmoreland, and Reuben Triph and Thomas Mathison of Loudoun county, that they must be at Fraser's ferry, on Mattapony, as soon as possible, in order to go on board the ship Delegates.2

C. SAUNDERS, Capt.3

Purdie's Virginia Gazette (Williamsburg), Mar. 27, 1778.


2. An early name for Virginia Navy ship Tempest, building at Frazer's Ferry Shipyard on the Mattaponi River. Ibid., 57.


"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPTAIN ONSLOW TO THE VISCOUNT HOWE"

dated S' Albans Hampton Road 27th March 1778.

I have ordered the Ariel to take under Convoy to Sandy Hook, the Senegal's prize, the Louisa Udrique, A Swedes Ship from Cadiz for Williamsburgh loaded with Cannon: viz Forty eight Six-pounders, and Eighty-nine twelve-pounders, I thought her a Ship of too much consequence to trust without Convoy. The Squadron under my Orders have continued successful, having taken and destroyed the Ships and Vessels as List, since I transmitted your Lordship the last Account.

"On the 12th Instant the Senegal chased and drove onshore and demolished off Smith's Island, near Cape Charles, the Tonnere, a French merchant Ship from Bordeaux and Cape Francois, of twenty guns and fifty men. The Senegal anchored in two Fathoms and a Half Water. Captain Molloy sent his Lieutenant in the Pinnace with a Flag of Truce, to desire the Ship would surrender, or he should warp the Senegal closer in. As soon as the Boat approached, they fired seven Guns loaded with Grape Shot at her, which fortunately did not take Effect. Soon after-
wards the Tonnere's Mast went by the Board, and she bulged; when Captain Molloy took possession of her and saved the greater part of her Crew. The French Captain says he was sick in Bed, and that the Guns were fired by an American pilot, who got onshore in the Boat. 2

"I hope by this Time your Lordship has received the packet containing the Rebel Governor of Virginia's Letters to the Governors of the Havannah and New Orleans; 3 As they were sent from hence the 8th of March by the prize Ship Comte de Vaux, to New York.

"I am much concerned to inform your Lordship, that the Scurvy begins to appear very strongly amongst the Crew of the St. Albans, having of late lost several Men by it. I shall not be able to remain here after the Middle of April, but shall proceed to New-York to recruit my People. The Surgeon is of Opinion, that until that Time, we shall be as well here, as going into a colder Climate. I got a Meal of fresh Beef for my people Yesterday, and I am promised more. The Law of the State makes it dangerous for the Adventurers who supply us: It is seven Year's Banishment to the Mines for any Person detected in supplying us with any Sort of Provisions."

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 220–21. Docketed (with extracts of 9 Mar. letter): "Extracts of two Letters from/CapL Onslow to the Viscount Howe,/dated the 9": and 27": March 1778:/In Lord Howe's Letter/No. 57." This extract is enclosure No. 2 in Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens, 23 Apr. 1778 (No. 57).

1. See Journal of H.M. Sloop Senegal, 21 and 22 Mar., both above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

March 1778.

Charles Town Lighthouse NW 14 Miles

Friday 27th

At 3 AM Tk'd Ship At 6 Saw 7 Vessels come down from Rebellion Road & Anch'd in 5 fa" Hole D'o out all Reefs—At 8 the Lighthouse W ¾ N—At 11 Hove too Main tops' to ye Mast.

Cha't Town Barr NW ¾ W 3 Leagues.

Light Breezes & Hazey Wea'—At 5 PM Saw thro' the Fog 6 Sail outside the Bar Standing to y'e E'ward. D'o gave Chace—At 6 the[y] hauld the Wind & Stood for the Bar At ¾ past 6 lost sight of them—At 11 Tk'd Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/168, part 8, fol. 370.


BRITISH MERCHANTS AT NEW ORLEANS TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.

Sir

New Orleans 27th March 1778—

We had the honor to receive your Letter of the 23d instant, addressed to His Majesty's Loyal Subjects residing in Louisiana: in their names, we beg leave to return you thanks for your offers of protection. We are sensible, that on this un-
happy occasion, nothing has been left undone on your part, which the honor of your King and Country required, or that might tend to our relief and advantage; yet so critically are we situated, that we find it impossible to take advantage of the protection you generously hold out. Many reasons induce us to decline a removal to Pensacola. The trading part will find it impracticable to wind up their affairs in a short time, and the Slaves of the Planters are Numerous, and scattered about in the Country; and we must take the liberty to add, that the inhospitable barren sands of Pensacola, present us with a prospect, little better than starving with our Families, and should we presume to Judge of the future from the past, we have no right to flatter ourselves with relief from that quarter; our applications to Government there, whether Individuals, or in a Body, have ever been treated with Neglect.

Drove from our Plantations by a handful of Banditti which the concurrence of a small military force might have enabled us to overcome without difficulty; the Alternative least fatal to our interests appears to be that of remaining on the Spanish Territories, until an opportunity presents itself of disposing of our Effects to some advantage or until Government by affording us sufficient protection shall enable us to return to our Habitations.

Eighty, or a hundred soldiers properly Stationed upon the River, prior to the descent of the Rebels, would have preserved this valuable Colony to Britain: a small military force with a Ship of war in the River, would be sufficient even now to restore peace to those Loyal Subjects, who wish to return, and prove their attachment to the gracious Sovereign.

These truths, we take the liberty of requesting you to lay before Government, and to add, that tho' we have been reduced to the disagreeble necessity of adopting a plan so different from our wishes, none of us have entertained a thought of changing our Natural Allegience, our love to our King shall ever remain inviolate, and our attachment and loyalty shall only end with our days.

The protection you have been pleased to proffer, we consider as essentially necessary for those Vessels now preparing to leave the River, which will be ready in a very few days—

Should Government correspond so far with our earnest desires, as to order a Ship of War for our protection in the River; permit us to express a wish, that you, Sir may be appointed to the station; from the spirited conduct, and good sense you have displayed since your arrival here, we have reason to flatter ourselves with the most favorable consequences. We have the honor to be [&c.]

(signed)

James Mather
David Ross
Will. Swanson
Don. Campbell
David Williams
alex's Ross
Wm. Gardin
John Davies
Philip Moore
Wm. Mc. Intosh

Wm. Dunbar
J. Campbell
Richd. Bradley
George Ross

The Letter of the 10th Instant, which your Excellency has honoured me with, only came to hand this day, complaining of His Britannic Majesty’s, Frigate the Seaford, having insulted the Flag of his Most Christian Majesty, “by attacking and taking on the Coast of Martinico: a Vessel bearing a White Flag, that had taken refuge there, and had ran on shore;” I must beg leave to inform your Excellency, that whoever gave you that Account in the manner you mention, hath grossly deceived you in most part of it, for she was an American Privateer;¹ therefore could have no right to French Colours, which if she did shew I think the Insult you complain of, was from her, in degrading the Flag so much, as under it to claim protection, being a Pirate; for your Excellency must look on all Subjects in rebellion against their Lawful Sovereign in that light, and cannot countenance them; that she ran on shore is certain, as did the Seaford also, but they both got off again, when she took her, and as to there part of the representation of your Excellency, of the Frigates Boats firing on the People on shore, it is erroneous; for so far from it, she never fired to hinder, many from escaping which she could have done, and notwithstanding being often fired at from the shore, she never returned one Gun. Your Excellency requiring of me to punish the Captain of the Frigate and restore the Pirate, I flatter myself is only matter of form; for I don’t doubt but from your own good sense and candour, with the knowledge you must have of Military Service; you would rather commend the behaviour and zeal of an Officer for the honour of his King, than punish him for exerting it; therefore not in the least doubting but your Excellencys Ideas on the Subject coincide with mine it is a very good reason for me to refuse your request in that particular, not that by doing so I would have your Excellency imagine I mean to protect those who shamelessly insult the Rights of other Nations.

All I can say of the bad behaviour of our Privateers in searching your Droguer is, that these sort of Gentry of all Nations are very apt to make bad use of the Priviledge granted them, there is however redress against them by attacking² the Securities, their Owners are obliged to find on having Commissions granted them; they are not under my direction in the Least, but are under the different Governours who give them their Commissions, and who alone have it in their Power to punish them, according to their deserts: I am with the greatest esteem and regard.–Your Excellencys [&c.]

Signed/ James Young

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Hampden. See Journal of H.M.S. Seaford, 28 Feb., and Captain John Colpoys, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 7 Mar., above.
2. Should read “attaching.”
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

March 1778. At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua. AMd. Got down the Sheers. got over the Fore Top and Cap and rigg’d the Topmast. Came in the Sandwich Brigg. having met w.th. an American Schooner Privateer which engag’d her some time. but she Beat her off. having some running rigging shot away, and some holes in her Sails. and Expended 6 two Pound round Shot. 18 two Pound grape. D° 24 Cartridges.

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua. D° Weather [Moderate Breezes and Clear Weather], rigg’d the fore Top Gall’s Mast. William Hall Seaman Received 12 lashes for Absence without leave. 1 PMd. Came in His Majesty’s Sloop Snake from a Cruize. Sail’d Our Tender the Tartar On a Cruize. Caulkers employ’d caulking ye Water Ways.

EXTRACT FROM THE JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY FRIGATE TOURTERELLE, CAPITAINE DE VAISSEAU FRANCOIS, CHEVALIER DE LA LAURENCIE

[Martinique] Le 27. D’aprcs des avis, qu’il y avait deux frégates Anglais qui croisaient au vent de la Martinique et y avaient visité deux Bâtimens français venant d’Europe, j’ai appareillé, souvoyé pour monter le canal de Ste. Lucie.1

[Translation] March 27. Having received information that there were two English frigates that were cruising to the windward of Martinique and that had searched there two French ships coming from Europe, I got under way, intending to sail up to the St. Lucia Channel.1

Copy, FrPNA, Marine, B4 140, fol. 88. “Extrait du Journal de la campagne La Tourterelle.”
1. Marginal notation: “Appareillage”; “Getting under way.”

GOVERNOR EDWARD HAY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

No. 22. Barbados. 27. March. 1778.

My Lord

The Three Victuallers, who went from hence to Tobago, having found a Loading there for England, will not sail from thence until the first week in April. This gives me an opportunity of informing Your Lordship of some occurrences which have happened since my last.

The Grenville Packet, Capt. Kempthorne, who was bringing the January Mail, arrived here the 7th. Ins’ She had a few days before fallen in with an American Privateer, called The Resistance, Capt. Chew,1 who came up with her, & a smart engagement ensued, until the American, (after the loss of their Captain
& Thirty Men killed, as we have since been informed) sheered off. Kempthorne & the Master, & Seven men of the Packet are wounded, & one man killed. During the Engagement, The Mail, which had been slung out of the Cabin Window, to be ready to be sunk, in case the Packet had been taken, was carried off by a chance Shot from the Enemy. The Packet having therefore no Letters, it became unnecessary for her to take the tour of all the Islands. She is gone from hence to Antigua, & Jamaica, & from this last place will proceed to England.

On Fryday the 13th. His Majesty’s Ships The Ariadne, & Ceres brought in the Alfred, an American privateer of 20 guns & 180 Men. This Ship was in Company with another called The Raleigh, Thompson, of 32 Guns & 280 Men, but who never engaged and sheered off as soon as the Alfred was taken. These Two Ships came from Old France.

On Saturday the 14th. His Majesty’s Ship, The Yarmouth of 74 Guns, commanded by Capt. Vincent, who on the 7th. chaced & came up with Five American Pyrates & a prize Schooner. The Americans were The Randolph, Biddle, of 36 Guns, & 305 Men; The General Moutrage of 20 Guns & 130 Men; & Three Brigantines called the Notre Dame de — of 18. Guns, The Polly of 16 Guns, & The Fair American, of 16 Guns. All from South Carolina. The Yarmouth came up with them about Nine o’Clock at night; The Randolph mistaking the force of the Yarmouth, began to fire & killed a few of the Yarmouths Men; but the first broadside from the Yarmouth sunk the Randolph, which as she was sinking, blew up. Capt. Vincent, five days after, took up five of the Men, who had saved themselves upon part of the Wreck. By these Men we came to discover, what these ships were. As soon as the Randolph sunk, the other Four Ships dispersed different ways, & soon disappeared. On Sunday the 8th. Inst arrived the Fleet from Cork under Convoy of the Cupid & Camel, consisting of 63. Sail for the different Islands, & last Wednesday the 25th. The Fleet from London under convoy of the Active & three other Ships of War, consisting of upwards of 40 Sail arrived in this Bay: Among these are the Princess Royal, & the Mary & Anne, Two Ships with Provisions for this Island, which compleat the whole number taken up by Government. We are in dayly expectation of the Packet with the February Mail.

I have the honour to be with great respect, My Lord, [...]

Edwd: Hay.

4. See Captain Nicholas Vincent, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 17 Mar., above.
7. South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame and privateer brigantines Polly and Fair American.
March 28

PETER THACHER TO ELBRIDGE GERRY

My dear Sir

Malden [Mass.] March 28 1778

You remember the journey which I took to Philadelphia to procure the release of Cap'n Burk, it was unsuccessful, but he has now made his escape & delivers you this.

I know not that I am influenced by any partial, selfish consideration when I warmly recommend him to your notice & assistance in the application which he is now making to congress; you have, if I mistake not, some knowledge of his character, but had you none before, methinks his long & tedious captivity, his perseverance in his attachment to the united states & his strenuous resistance of the offers, the great offers, which were made him by the enemy, would plead for him more loudly than any thing else, methinks it would insure him success in his application. If I am not misinformed there are two frigates here which are not commissioned, where will you find a better man to command one of them than Cap'n Burk? he was among the first who were commissioned in the naval service, so that there can be no objection on that score.

I never solicit favors for myself; I can & do solicit them for my friends when I think them worthy, did I not do so, I would scorn such a solicitation; I therefore must earnestly request your influence & assistance in procuring one of these ships for Cap'n Burk, which will lay me under a very great obligation.

Excuse my freedom in writing & believe me to be [&c.]

Peter Thacher

L, NHpR, Correspondence Regarding Naval-Maritime Matters, 1775-1783, no. 71. Addressed: "Hon'ble Elbridge Gerry Esqr/York Town/Pensilvania." Docketed: "Malden Letter/Mr Thatcher/March 28 1778." Reverend Peter Thacher (Thatcher) was a Congregational minister at Malden, Mass. Elbridge Gerry was a delegate from Massachusetts to the Continental Congress.

1. William Burke was appointed captain of Washington's Fleet schooner Warren on 1 Feb. 1776. NDAR 3: 553, 1077.
2. On 30 Apr. 1778 Burke petitioned the Continental Congress for back pay from the date he was appointed to Washington's Fleet schooner Warren until the present, which was granted. Congress then appointed him a captain in the Continental Navy to rank from 1 May. JCC 10: 412.
3. At this time there were two Continental Navy ships under construction in Massachusetts, the frigate Alliance (36 guns) at Salisbury and a ship of the line (74 guns) at Boston.

WILLIAM VERNON TO JAMES WARREN

Dear Sir.

Providence 28th. March 1778.

This Morn\(^8\) by Leiut. Thaxter,\(^1\) I reced Mr Story\(^8\) favors of 24th. and 26th. the last of \(w\)\(^e\)h. Inclosed this States Loan Office certificates amounting to Doll\(^s\) 4,600. I hope this will find you at Boston where I am persuaded your presence is much wanted in despatching the Warren, I cou'd wish circumstances wou'd admit of my being with you.

Last Even\(^8\) the Columbus left this River, passed Warwick Neck about Ten o' clock, the upper Ship Weighed and stood after her. She was at her Station in the Morning, we cannot determine what has been the fate of the Columbus, however
she must either be at Newp or New London ere this, when known you'll hear from me. The Providence hath near all her Stores on board, Cap Whipple said last Even he had 130 Men and is determined to push out first Wind after Eight days. Inclosed you have Jno Deshons Esq last lett to me, by wch you will perceive the Gov & Council of the State of Connecticut hath Imploy'd Cap John Cotton to get the Trumbull out of the River to New London. undoubtedly they have authority for the measures they are taking, and hope they will succeed in the undertaking. I can't think it advisable to Cap Deshon in interposing in the matter, they must be answerable for their conduct.

This Moment report is made that their is not one Blanket belonging to the Providence, nor one to be had in this Town. we must have at least 140 from Boston soon as Possible, I hope Sr. it will be in your power to send them, they may be soon made out of the Welch Cottons that came in Capt. Chews prize. I have not Time to inlarge least shou'd lose this conveyance. I am [&c.]

Copy, RNHi, William Vernon Papers, Box 80. Addressed at the foot: "Hb John [James] Warren Esqc"

2. William Story, clerk of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
3. British marines boarded and burned Continental Navy ship Columbus during an engagement while the ship was stranded in the Narragansett or West Passage. See Captain Alan Gardner, R.N., to Captain Walter Griffith, R.N., 28 Mar., below.
5. See John Deshon to William Vernon, 23 Mar., above.
8. Ship Mermaid, James Cockran, master.

LIEUTENANT'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MAIDSTONE, CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

March 1778
Saturday 28th.

[off Point Judith, R.I.] at day light saw a Ship on shore, on the Naraganset side about 5 mile from point Judith, observd them Unbend Her Sails & get them on shore, She appeard (by the Description we had of her) to be the Columbus of 30 Guns, at 9 it being Calm, Came too with the Stream Anchor, the Sphinx also Anchord; bent the B't BL Cable to the Spare Anchor At Anchor with the Stream Point Judith W ½ N & the Lighthouse 7 or 8 miles First & middle mod & Cloudy latter fresh Gales, PM at ½ past Noon Weighd as did the Sphinx & run down towards the Enemy's Ship, in order to burn her, at 2 she began to fire on us, as they did from the Shore with Field pieces; Stood off & on & fired occasionally, waiting for the Spitfire Galley & some Boats that were coming to us from Rhoad Island, at 5 she Join'd us, & our first Lieut & two Mid were sent in the Pinnace to burn the Ship, & the Sphinx & Galley were orderd to Cover her, at the same time we stood in as near as possible, & kept a constant fire on the Shore for the same purpose, at 6 our Boat got on board her & set her on fire, & re-
turnd to the Ship having five Men badly wounded; Stood off from the Shore with the *Sphinx*, Galley, & Boats & made sail for Rhoad Island, at 8 Anch'd in the Harbour with the sm' B in 11 fm & Veer'd to ½ a Cable, the *Sphinx* & Galley likewise came in,

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/922.

1. Continental Navy ship *Columbus* (24 guns).
2. Beaver Tail (or Rhode Island) Lighthouse on Conanicut Island.
3. Lt. James Vashon, R.N.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SPHYNX, CAPTAIN ALEXANDER GRAEME**

March 1778

At Single Anchor in Rhode Island Harbour—

Friday 27

Fresh Breezes & Cloudy W [PM] at ½ p 10 the Com'dore: made the Sig to Slip, hearing y Advanc'd Ship firing Guns. d^o^ Slpt & made Sail in C^o^ the *Maidstone*, and run off the Narraganset Passage & bro't too,

Saturday 28

D^o^ [At Single Anchor in Rhode Island Harbour—]

at 2 AM: saw a Ship^2^ coming out of the Passage. Wore & made Sail. D^o^ lost sight of her, she having haul'd in Shore as we suppos'd, or run aground. D^o^ wore again in 8 fathoms & bro't too.—at 5 saw the Ship a shore in a bay on the Narraganset Shore, west'ed the Whale Rock. at 9 Anchord hav'd a strong Tide against us. at Noon Weig'd.

Point Judith N ¼ E Distance 3 Miles

Moderate Breezes and Cloudy W^e^ [PM] run^e^ along shore (for the Ship a Shore). at 4 Several guns were fired at the *Maidstone* from the Ship & the Hill just above her. The *Maidstone* fired Guns to Scour the Hill. & hauld off. We received Several guns from the Shore, & Fired at them, TK^e^.

Occasionally standing off & on & firing as we could bring the Guns to bear. at ½ past 5 a Number of Boats & the *Spitfire* Galley came from Rhode Island Harb^r^.

D^o^ Stood in Shore to Scour the Hill & Cover the Galley & boats. at 6 the Boats set the Ship a Fire, a Continual fire of Great Guns & Musquetry was kept up from the Shore at the Galley & boats. at 7 made Sail for Rhode Island Harbour. at 8 Anchord in D^o^ with the B^e^ B^c^ in 15 fathoms and Veer'd ½ a Cable, got the end of the S^1^ B^c^ Cable that we Slipt on board and weighed the Anchor.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/922.

1. H.M. frigate *Lark*.
2. Continental Navy ship *Columbus*, Capt. Hoysteed Hacker, commander, breaking out to sea through the Narragansett or West Passage. See William Vernon to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 25 Mar., above, and William Vernon to James Warren, 26 and 28 Mar., above.
March 1778 at Rhode Island
Saturday 28th AM sent the Boats to Assist the Lord Townsend Ordinance Ship at Rhode Island
First part Mod & cloudy latter fresh Gales & cloudy ½ past Noon made Signt for Boats Mann’d and Arm’d Dc the Spitfire Galley & Boats went to Assist the Maidstone & Sphynx to destroy a Rebel Frigate1 who was aground in the Narraganset Passage oposite the Light House2 at 1 the Mermaid Slpt & Sail’d down ½ past the Maidstone begun to fire & from thence till 6 the Maidstone & Sphynx stood Off & on firing on the Shore & Rebel Ship ¼ past 6 the Maidstones Boat, Cover’d by the Galley & other Boats sett the Rebel Ship onfire & burnt Her at 8 the Frigates Galley & boats return’d

1. Continental Navy ship Columbus, attempting to break out to sea through the Narragansett or West Passage. See note 2, immediately above.
2. Beaver Tail (or Rhode Island) Lighthouse on Conanicut Point.

CAPTAIN WALTER GRIFFITH, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCONT HOWE

(Copy) Nonsuch Rhode-Island
My Lord/ 28th March 1778.

Last Night about Ten oclock the Signal was made by one of our Ships on the out Posts, that “the Enemy’s Vessels attempted to pass,” I immediately sent Orders for the Maidstone & Sphynx to Slip their Cables & push to Sea, which each Ship did with remarkable expedition.

Soon after a Brisk fire, from the Somerset, pointed the Narraganset Channel to be the passage Meditated to escape by; Captain Pownall1 sending an Officer to inform me, the Apollo was ready for going out, I gave him Orders to do so, if there was any firing to the Sea-ward, & This (under an Idea) that more in Number, than Force, was intended to escape, & that another Frigate might be necessary to Chace on a different Quarter.

The Maidstone & Sphynx arrived at the Entrance of the Narraganset before the Enemy got that Length, the improbability of escaping was now too great, to risque a Second Cannonade, & the Ship2 run on Shore short off Point Judeth.

The Inhabitants (in Number and Force) were assembled and employed in getting on Shore the Stores &c3 & some (of such) they effected, the Morning was nearly Calm which prevented our Ships getting in Shore.

Major General Pigot4 having received intelligence that a Ship of Force was on Shore on the Continent side, near Connonicut Light-House, was pleased to send me that information & a ready Offer of any assistance from the Troops for the purpose of destroying her,—

Upon this information I Order’d a Party of Marines to Augment the Force of the Spitfire Gally, made the Signal for Boats Mann’d & Arm’d; & directed Captain Clayton5 (of the Strombolo Fire-Ship) to proceed with his Division, sent Orders to Captain Gardner6 of the Maidstone to Support & Conduct that Service, the Mermaid
was likewise Order'd on this Employment as she lay (at this Anchorage) in a Situation the most convenient for getting under Sail.

In the afternoon a commanding Breeze gave the Ships, Gally & Boats a favourable Opportunity of getting to the nearest distance Possible, for their respective Bulks. The High Land immediately above & close to where the Ship lay, was covered with Arm'd Men, and some Artillery, & in the Face of that opposition, joined to a Fire from the Ship (having some lower Deckers in use) with united Zeal and Abilities, all advanced, in due Order and Support to each other.

Captain Gardner employed his first Lieutenant (Vashon) to execute the Ultimate Service of putting Fire to the Ship, which he did in such a manner as to obtain the united applause of all, present, and the Columbus is now in Flames.

I have the Honor to be [&c.]

(Sign'd) Wat: Griffith

P.S. By dusk the Ships, Gally, and Boats, returned to this Anchorage, the loss inconsiderable.—

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1838, part 9, no. 15. Addressed flush left below signature: "To/The Viscount Howe/ &c &c &c" Docketed: "No. 2." Enclosure no. 2 in Captain Walter Griffith to Secretary of the Admiralty Philip Stephens, 9 Apr. 1778.

1. Capt. Philemon Pownoll, R.N.
2. Continental Navy ship Columbus.
4. Beaver Tail (or Rhode Island) Lighthouse on Conanicut Island.
5. Comdr. Samuel W. Clayton, R.N.
6. Capt. Alan Gardner, R.N.
7. Lt. James Vashon, R.N.

CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WALTER GRIFFITH, R.N.

(Copy) Maidstone at Rhode Island March 28th, 1778.

Sir/. On the Alarm being given at 10 oClock at Night, by the advanced Ships in Providence River, of the approach of the Enemy, I Slip'd my Cable agreeable to your Orders, and put to Sea in Company with Captain Gr2eme1 of His Majesty's Ship Sphynx, and having got off the Entrance of Narraganset Passage we discovered a Ship of the Enemy's at Half past Eleven, and kept Sight of her till after One oClock this Morning, when the Rebel Ship b[e]ing close under the Land, we suddenly lost Sight of her, the Maidstone being at this time in 10 fm: Water and but little Wind, I was obliged to Anchor until Noon, when I got under Weigh, with an intent to get close in Shore with the Ships if practicable and to destroy the Rebel Frigate who appeared to Mount about 36 Guns, some of which she carried on her lower Deck, during the time we lay at Anchor, the Rebels appeared in great Numbers on the Shore, and we observed them to bring down four field Pieces & to be busily employed in getting the Stores out of the Ship.
The *Spitfire* Gally and the Boats of the Squadron under the direction of Captain Clayton\(^3\) sent by your Orders to our assistance, having joined us and every thing prepared, for burning the Frigate, I sent my first Lieutenant Mr James Vashon on this Service, under cover of the *Maidstone*, *Sphynx*, & *Spitfire* Gally, with Orders to Board, & set her on Fire, and I have the pleasure to inform you, that he executed this Service, in a very Gallant manner, and much to his Credit, and I must beg leave to recommend him in a particular manner to your Notice, as a brave & deserving Officer, the Spirited behavior of the Petty-Officers (Messrs Sotheby & Smith) and Boats-Crew under his Command (five of whom I am sorry to acquaint you are badly wounded) reflect much Honor to them, and I should do them great injustice were I not to mention their bravery and good Conduct on this Occasion.

The Rebel Frigate proves to be the *Columbus*. I am Sir, [&c.]

(Sign'd) A. Gardner.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Newport, Rhode Island]

28\(^{\text{th}}\) March—Pleasant Weather. Wind N.E. all last night, but S.E. the latter part of this day.

The wood party consisting of 100 men, under the Command of Major Martini of the Hessian troops, embarked on board the fleet going to Shelter Island for wood for the Garrison.

About half after 10 oClock last night, the *Lark* Frigate Stationed off Greenwich,\(^1\) perceived a vessel coming down, and made the Signal; on which The Commodore\(^2\) ordered The *Maidstone* & *Sphynx*, which were lying in the harbour, to slip their Cables and put to Sea; soon after which the Rebel vessel came past the *Somerset* lying in the Naraganset passage, who gave her many shot, and by the time she had got to the mouth of the passage, the two Frigates were ready for her, and gave her so warm a reception that she was obliged to run on shore within point Judith. As the wind died away towards morning they could not get near enough to destroy her, which afforded the Rebels an opportunity of getting out part of her stores, and bringing down some guns to protect her. As the *Somerset* sent no report to the Commodore, and nothing could be seen from the ships in the harbour except our two frigates at anchor in the Offing, the Commodore knew nothing of the situation of the Rebel vessel until Genl Pigot sent him information of what was seen from the heights; upon which the *Spitfire* Galley was towed out of the harbour by the boats of the fleet, and every necessary preparation made for destroying her. As the wind came in from the S.E. in the afternoon the Frigates worked up and made a disposition for burning her, which was effected about 7 in the Evening, with great gallantry by the boats under the Command of Lieut Vashon\(^3\) of The *Maidstone*, notwithstanding a severe fire of Cannon & Musquetry from the Rebels.
She proved to be the *Columbus*, a Continental Frigate, pierced for 36 Guns,\(^4\) Six of which were on a lower deck. She was on her way to New London where she was to have taken in most of her Guns & men. The Rebels saved all the powder she had on board, part of her sails, and some other stores; but the ship was entirely destroyed. Seven Seamen were wounded in boarding her.


1. East Greenwich.
2. Capt. Walter Griffith, acting commodore at Newport.
3. Lt. James Vashon, R.N.
4. *Columbus* was pierced for 18 guns on her gun deck and mounted between 20 and 28 carriage guns at various times.

---

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP *KINGSFISHER*, LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN**

Mar 78  
Saturday 28  
At Single Anchor in the Seaconnett Passage Rhode Island,  
At 6 AM Observed a Rebel Brig\(^1\) at Anchor off Goulds Island\(^2\)  
At 9 Observed her to be a ground off the point of Wantons Cove\(^3\) two Guns were fir'd from Howland's ferry,\(^4\) And several from the Rebell Works,  
At Single Anchor in the Seaconnett Passage Rhode Island,  
Mod\(^1\) and Cloudy first part Remd\(^1\) Strong Gales and Squallie Sighted the Anchor and veered to \(\frac{1}{2}\) a Cable,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.

2. Gould Island at the northern part of the Sakonnet Passage.
4. British battery at Howland's Ferry.

---

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *ROSE*, CAPTAIN JAMES REID**

March 1778  
Saturday 28  
In Gardiners Island Sound  
AM at 5 Weighed & it coming Calm came too again  
In Gardiners Island Sound  
Light Breezes & Cloudy \(\frac{1}{2}\) past 3 PM Weigh'd & Run through Plumb Gutt \(\frac{1}{2}\) past 4 saw a Ship at the Entrance of Seabrook Bar, Bore away and found her to be a Rebel Frigate inside of the Bar,\(^1\) at 10 in 1° R[ee]\(^1\) T S\(^k\).

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/805.

1. Continental Navy frigate *Trumbull*, which was awaiting assistance at Saybrook to get her over the bar at the mouth of the Connecticut River.

---

**GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON TO FRANCIS HOPKINSON**

Sir  
Head Quarters Valley Forge 28\(^{th}\) March 1778  
I have been fav'd. with yours of the 16\(^{th}\) and 24\(^{th}\) instants the first inclosing sundry papers relating to the Case of Cap\(^1\) Robinson\(^1\) and Galt\(^2\) who have been de-
tained after going into Philad: under the sanction of a Flag. I have made a de-
mand of Cap't Robinson as he was previously named and a passport regularly ob-
tained for him. I have also endeavoured to procure the release of Cap't Galt who I
must needs say has been guilty of a very imprudent action in attempting to pass
himself as a private seaman or Boatman, which strictly speaking brings him under
the imputation of a Spie, but I am in hopes that the matter may be got over. Gen't
Howe has not yet answered my letter upon the subject.

I am obliged to you for the trouble you have taken in removing the Stores and
more so for the Offer of the Rice, Oil and Fish, the two first of which will be partic-
ularly useful at this time to the Hospital. The Rice and Oil will be removed imme-
diately, as orders are given to procure Waggons for the purpose. The Comm't of
purchases at Bordentown or Trenton will give proper Receipts for them, by which
you may charge them to the Continent. I am, Sir, [&c.]

Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed at foot: "Francis Hopkinson Esq" Docketed:
"28th March 1778/to/Francis Hopkinson Esq."

1. Capt. Isaiah Robinson, Continental Navy. For more details on this incident, see Captain Isaiah
Robinson to General George Washington, 17 Mar., General Sir William Howe to General George

ELIAS BOUDINOT TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir

Camp Valley Forge March 28th 1778

Having lately agreed to the Exchange of Captain Manley1 for Cap't Furneaux2
late of the Syren frigate, I must beg the favour of your giving Orders for his being
immediately sent into New Port, which I have engaged shall be done without
delay.—

He must previously pay off all arrears due for Board &c Have the Honor to be [&c.]

Elias Boudinot
Com: Gen't of Prisoners

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1778), vol. 12, p. 50. Addressed at foot: "His Exc't Nicholas Cook Esq'."

2. Capt. Tobias Furneaux, R.N.

PENNSYLVANIA PRIVATEER BOND FOR SLIDING GUNTER PERSEVERENCE

Know all Men by these Presents, that WE, John Macpherson, Joseph
Donaldson and Francis Wade all of the State of Pennsylvania are held and firmly
bound to The Honorable Henry Laurens Esq' President of Congress of the united
States of America, in Trust for the said United States of New-Hampshire,
Massachusetts-Bay, Rhode-Island, Connecticut, New-York, New-Jersey, Pennsylvania,
Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North-Carolina, South-Carolina, and Georgia, in North-
America, in the Penalty of Ten Thousand Dollars—to be paid to the said
Honorable Henry Laurens—or to his certain Attorney, Executors, Administrators
or Assigns: To which Payment well and truly to be made and done, We do bind
Ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by
these Present. Sealed with our Seals, and dated the twenty eighth Day of March in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy eight—

The Condition of this Obligation is such, That if the above bounden John Macpherson who is Commander of the Sliding Gunter called the Perseverance belonging to the State of Pennsylvania— mounting Two Carriage Guns, and navigated by One hundred & fifty Men, and who hath applied for a Commission or Letters of Marque and Reprisal, to arm, equip, and set forth to Sea, the said Sliding Gunter as a Private Ship of War, and to make Captures of Vessels and Cargoes belonging to the Crown and Subjects of Great-Britain, shall not exceed or transgress the Powers and Authorities which shall be contained in the said Commission, but shall in all Things observe and conduct himself, and govern his Crew, by and according to the same; and shall make Reparation for all Damages sustained by any Misconduct or unwarrantable Proceedings of himself or the Officers or Crew of the said Sliding Gunter—Then this Obligation shall be void, or else remain in Force.

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of
Geo Hopes
Jn Biers

John Macpherson
Jos Donaldson
Fran Wade

D, DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 11, p. 79. Docketed: "Jn* McPherson's &c/Bond for Sliding/Gunter, or Perseverence/dated 28th/ March 1778/belong* to Pennsylvania." Printed form, with manuscript entries. Here, underscoring indicates the manuscript portions.

1. Sliding gunter, or gunter-rigged vessel: a vessel "in which a triangular-shaped sail is hoisted by sliding a topmast upward along a short lowermast, peak or head of sail being made fast to upper end of topmast and its tack, or lower forward corner to lowermast." W. A. McEwen and A. H. Lewis, Encyclopedia of Nautical Knowledge (Cambridge, Md.: Cornell Maritime Press, 1953), s.v. "gunter."

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Dear Sir, Wilmington March 28th. 1778—

I have inclosed you Depositions &c, relative to the Treatment of the British Prisoners Captured in the Brig Symetry during their Stay here—shou’d have transmitted them before, but have waited in expectation of obtaining Col* Gunbys, Captms. Godmans, & Learmouths Depositions, which would have been very material, as they were privy to the whole transactions from the Time of the Brigs Capture, but they have not yet Returned.—

The Enemy about four Days ago had a Fleet of near 50 Sail standing up the River, which I fancy was from New York. and yesterday their Foraging Fleet went up, without touching on this Side the Delaware, except three or four small Parties about Fort Penn, who have been constantly drove off by a Party of 100 of our Men, who have been guarding & aiding the removal of the Forage on that Shore—which is at length happily effected—A Gentleman out of Philadelphia on Friday last, informed me he saw Gen* Lee in the Coffee House there, but can give no Account whether he came by Land, or with the Fleet—I have the Honor to be ...

W. Smallwood

2. Capt. Samuel Godman, 4th Maryland Continental Regiment.
4. Port Penn, Del.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Saturday the 28th day of March 1778.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Magazine, deliver to Lieutenant John Thomas one hundred Pounds of Powder and three quires of Paper for Cartridges, for the use of the Protector Galley.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 371.

AN ACT OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA LEGISLATURE CONCERNING THE DIVISION OF PRIZE MONEY

No. 1091

AN ACT to allow the Commodore of this State a share in all prizes taken by vessels of war fitted out by and at the expense of this State, and sailing under his orders; and to alter an Act entitled "An Act to empower the Court of Admiralty of this State to have jurisdiction in all cases of capture of the Ships and other vessels of the inhabitants and subjects of Great Britain, to establish the trial by jury in the said court in cases of capture, and for other purposes therein mentioned."

Preamble. WHEREAS, by an Act of this State, passed the thirteenth day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven, entitled, "An Act to empower the court of admiralty of this State to have jurisdiction in all cases of capture of the ships and other vessels of the inhabitants and subjects of Great Britain, to establish the trial by jury in the said court in cases of capture, and for the other purposes therein mentioned," it is among other things enacted, that vessels of war belonging to the King of Great Britain, or privateers fitted out for the purpose of cruising against the subjects of the United States of America, and not for trade, with their guns, tackle, furniture, apparel, and all merchandize found on board, taken by any vessel of war fitted out by and at the expense of the State, shall, after payment of the fees of condemnation, be wholly divided and shared to and amongst the officers, seamen and mariners, or persons acting as such, on board of or belonging to such vessels of war, in the manner by the said Act directed; and whereas, by the appointment of a commodore to command the navy of this State, it is become absolutely necessary to alter the manner of dividing the above mentioned captures, where the same shall be taken by any vessel of war fitted out by and at the expense of this State, and sailing under the commodore’s orders;
Division of prizes.  I. *Be it enacted* by his Excellency Rawlins Lowndes, Esq., President and Commander-in-chief in and over the State of South Carolina, by the honorable the Legislative Council and General Assembly of the said State, and by the authority of the same, That all vessels of war belonging to the King of Great Britain, or privateers fitted out for the purpose of cruising against the subjects of the United States of America, and not for trade, with their guns, tackle, furniture, apparel and all other merchandize found on board, taken by any vessel of war fitted out by and at the expense of this State, and sailing under the orders of the commodore thereof, shall, after payment of the fees of condemnation, be wholly divided and shared to and amongst the commodore, officers, seamen and marines on board of or belonging to such vessels of war, in the following manner (that is to say) two sixteenths to the commodore, three sixteenths to the captain or captains, two sixteenths to the lieutenants, officers of marines and master, two sixteenths to the warrant officers and pilot, two sixteenths to the petty officers, and five sixteenths to the seamen, mariners or other persons acting as such; any thing in the said Act or any other law contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

II. *And be it further enacted* by the authority aforesaid, That the commodore of this State shall be entitled to one full sixteenth of all ships and vessels, except vessels of war, with their tackle, apparel and furniture, goods, wares and merchandize, belonging to any inhabitant or inhabitants of Great Britain or any subject or subjects of the King of Great Britain (except the inhabitants of Bermuda and Providence or Bahama Islands) which shall be hereafter taken by any vessel of war fitted out by and at the expense of this State, and sailing under the orders of the commodore thereof, which said sixteenth shall be paid out of the half of such captures to which this State is or shall be entitled.

HUGH RUTLEDGE, Speaker of the Legislative Council.

THOMAS BEE, Speaker of the General Assembly.

*In the Council Chamber, the 28th day of March, 1778.*

Assented to: RAWLINS LOWNDES.


**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARPSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE**

March 1778.

Saturday 28th

Cha't Town Barr NW ¼ W 3 Leagues.

At 7 AM made Sail

Dø Barr NW 8 Leagues.

First & Latter part Mod° & Clear Middle Strong Gales & Clear—At 2 PM Saw a Sail to the ESE Dø made Sail & gave Chace Dø Saw 2 more Sail in the same Q° at 5. fired 4 Shott
at the Chace  Do She brt too,  Do Shortn’d Sail  Do found her to be a Ship from Charles Town for Cadiz  Do got the Prisoners on Board & sent a Petty Officer & some hands on board to take charge of the Prize—At 9 the Prize parted Company.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/168, part 8, fol. 370.


COLONEL JOHN STUART TO LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN MCGILLIVRAY

Sir Pensacola 28th March 1778.

As you are appointed Lieu Col Commandant of a regiment to be raised for the defence of this Province by His Excellency Governor Chester, you will of course act in your military capacity under the Governors orders and instructions. At the same time as the assistance of the Chactaw & Chickasaw Indians appears to be absolutely necessary for the effectual service of His Majesty in the protection and defence of the settlements at the Natchez and elsewhere upon the Mississippi, against the incursions and ravages of the Rebels. And as by your great knowledge of said Indians and particular acquaintance with their Chiefs you are every way qualified for managing and conducting them,—I therefore think it necessary for the good of His Majestys Service, to invest you with power and authority, and I do hereby Authorise you to Collect as many of the Chactaws and Chickasaw Indians as you can with the assistance of my Deputies and Commissarys in said Nations, and to lead and employ said Indians in annoying His Majestys Enemies, and assisting and protecting His faithful subjects, For which purpose you are hereby fully deputed and invested with my full power and Authority.

The protection and defence of the Inhabitants of the Natchez District appears to me to be the first object of attention but in this you will be directed by such instructions as you shall receive from His Excellency the Governor, and by your own judgment upon learning the situation of the Enemy and the posture of affairs.

For the better carrying on the Service jointly with M" Bethune who has before now set out for the Natchez District in consequence of orders from me, I furnish you with a Copy of my instructions to him. And I now send him further Orders to Co-operate with you and give you every Aid and assistance in his power, and that you may require of him.

As His Excellency the Governor points Out to you the mode of defraying the expences which shall arise in your military Department, so I must request of you to appoint some person to keep separate and distinct Accounts of the expences which shall arise by furnishing provisions for the Indians which may accompany you, and other Contingencies in the Indian Department, and upon sending me your Accounts, your bill for the same shall be duly Honoured.

Upon the whole I have the greatest confidence in your own good sense and judgment to which I must principally refer you,—I have only to add that I think Cap' Colbert1 ought to be immediately sent to the Chickasaw Nation to collect and lead as many of said Indians as he can, under the direction and with the assistance of John M'Intosh Esq my Commissary in said Nation, to whom I write upon the Occasion, and that he will have your instructions how said Indians are to be employed.
In case the enemy should be in force to attempt penetrating through the Chactaw Nation I hope they will meet with a spirited resistance from said Indians, who with the Chickasaws in my opinion can frustrate such an attempt.

I am to inform you according to your desire that the Officers of the Corps already raised by me have British pay, and the private Men 40s Serling per Month, Serjants £3— Month Corporals 50s with rations.

Orders are herewith sent to Charles Stuart Esq' to furnish you with such proportion of presents as you may judge necessary, and if the quantity of Amunition now sent be insufficient, I will thankfully replace whatever the Gentlemen in trade will lend upon this Occasion.

I have no further to add at present but to request of you to give me punctual and early intelligence of every material Occurrence by expresses hired for that purpose, so wishing you all success I remain [&c.]


Docketed: “Pensacola 28th March 1778./Copy of a letter from the/Superintendant to/Lieu' Col’ Mc’

Gillivray/In M’ Stuart’s (N° 23)/of 13th April 1778./1(1).”


P. MORGAN AND ROBERT ROSS TO COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N.

Sir

New Orleans 28th March 1778

It is with great concern and regret that particular circumstances attending our situation here have prevented us from having the honor to wait on you in person to acknowledge the obligations we owe you for your offers of protection to our properties and persons, and for that generous and spirited conduct, by which you have attempted to redress the Grievences of His Majty's. Loyal Subjects in the Country.

On former occasions the desire of being useful in cases, where we conceiv'd the interest of our country to be concerned, exposed us to the jealousy of the Spanish Government, and had well nigh proved fatal to our property, and that of our Friends in England in our hands. Indeed the danger was most eminent, for Copies of our Letters on a Public affair had, by some means, been procured at Pensacola and brought hither. Even now we find ourselves particularly pointed at, and the suspicions of the Public and of the Government on all occasions fall upon us. In such a situation we are obliged to act with the greatest circumspection, as the only means of finally securing the large property we have owing to us in the Country; those reason, we hope, will appear to you, a sufficient excuse for a conduct, which might otherwise be deemed a want of that respect, which we owe you. Permit us, Sir, thus to express our sentiments of regard, and that pleasure which every loyal Subject attached to the honor of his Country must feel from a view of your conduct, since your arrival in this River.

The Ship Live Oak, which is laden with our Peltries and Indigo for London, will be ready to sail on Tuesday next, we request the favor, that you will (till then) defer your departure and take her under your Convoy to Pensacola—We have the honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) P. Morgan
Robert Ross


Parker’s Letter/Dated 27th July 1778—.”
BRITISH MERCHANTS ON THE MISSISSIPPI TO GOVERNOR PETER CHESTER

[New Orleans, 28 March 1778]

Sir

Unfortunate as we have been in falling a Prey to a small Party of Rebels, for want of Protection, which was repeatedly Solicited, We beg leave thro' you, to Assure our Gracious Sovereign, of our unshaken Allegiance and Warmest Attachment to his Person and Crown. We have been driven from our Plantations and despoiled of a great part of our property, and must have lost our all, had not His Excellency Don Galvez, Governor of this Province, with much kindness and humanity, in the Name of his Catholic Majesty, afforded Protection to our Persons and the remaining part of Our Effects.—A Copy of our address of thanks, & of the Governor’s answer we have the honor to inclose You.

Two Months since, we numbered within the district of Manchac about 200 Inhabitants, many of whom were possessed of considerable property.—At Present the whole district is Abandoned, and the Inhabitants, very few excepted, have taken Shelter in the Province of Lousiana.—Nothing but protection was wanting, to make the Country bordering on the Mississippi a Valuable and flourishing part of His Majty’s Dominions.—Perhaps it is not yet too late.—Encouraged as we were by His Majty’s Royal Proclamation to settle this Province under Your Command; and particularly of late invited to seek an Asylum from the Violences committed in the Northern Colonies, we conceive we have a Right to look to you for Protection; & we beg to know if it will be afforded us, that we may Return and Cultivate our Lands.—We would not Presume to Point out the Mode to You, Sir; but as we Suppose about 200 Regular Troops and a Vessel of War with some armed Boats properly Stationed and a Militia Established among ourselves would Answer the Purpose.

We beg your Answer by the Return of this Express that we may take some Measures before the planting Season be past, to secure a Subsistance.—We have the honor to be [&c.]


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT

March 1778. Mount Christi SW ½ W Point Isabella SE dist. 4 or 5 Leag.

Saturday 28th: At 5 [AM] Saw a Sail in the Offing bearing No. D° Sailed hence the Badgers Tender in Chace. At 12 the Barge ret'd with the Washington Sloop from North Carolina Bound to Cape Francois Loaden'd with Tobacco Staves Bees Wax &c. Brought the Capt'n 4 Hands & a Boy out of her. the above Prize Engaged the Barge before she Struck.¹ Light Winds & fair W° [PM] Employed taking the Sloops Cargo out & stowing it away on b° of us

¹. Sloop Washington, master unknown, from South Carolina to Cape Francois, with tobacco and staves. Parker's Prize List, 21 June 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241.
### Disbursements of the Massachusetts Navy Brigantine *Hazard*

**Disbursements of the Brigantine *Hazard* Simeon Samson Esq Commander Viz:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Units</th>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Feb 24</td>
<td>To Cash paid for 27 lb. Sugar</td>
<td>@17.. 6</td>
<td>£23.12.. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Hhd Rum 107 Gallons</td>
<td>@3..10 &amp; hh 50#.</td>
<td>424..10.. 0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 5 lb. Nails</td>
<td>5.. 0.. 0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>March 5th</td>
<td>To 1 barrel Tallow 250 lb. N.</td>
<td>@20 Sols</td>
<td>250..-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37 lb. Coffee</td>
<td>@16 d.</td>
<td>29..12..-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59 lb. Sugar</td>
<td>@17s.. 6d</td>
<td>51..12.. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash paid for 2 barrels Flour</td>
<td></td>
<td>£220.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto paid for Sundries for the Armourer</td>
<td></td>
<td>42.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto paid for a Side Leather</td>
<td></td>
<td>36.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto paid for 80 lb. Sugar</td>
<td>Sols d</td>
<td>70.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash paid the Pilot</td>
<td></td>
<td>£33.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto paid 2 Hydes</td>
<td></td>
<td>33.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto paid Soldiers guarding Sailors</td>
<td></td>
<td>31..10.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>To 3 Keggs Vinager</td>
<td>@20*</td>
<td>60.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>154 feet Boards</td>
<td>@5 Sols</td>
<td>38..10.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>344 feet Boards</td>
<td>@ d.</td>
<td>86.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21 Bush potatoes</td>
<td>@16s..10</td>
<td>346..10.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17th</td>
<td>To 10 barrels Flour</td>
<td>@110#</td>
<td>£1100.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4 Boxes Candles 258 ½ N.</td>
<td>@22s/.6d.</td>
<td>290..16.. 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6 barrels Pork</td>
<td>@132#</td>
<td>792.-.-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Quantity</td>
<td>Unit</td>
<td>Price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>To 2 barrels Rice</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@82s..10d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 5 Hhd's Rum 463 Gallons</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@3..5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5 Hhd's for ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@54s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8 Firkins Butter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@95s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3 Hhd's Rum q't 326 Gallons</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@8s..10d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3 Hhd's for ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@50s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19th</td>
<td>To 3 Tierces Pork</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@198s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash paid for 259lb Coffee</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@15 Sols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13 Twine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@3s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20th</td>
<td>To 8000lb Bread</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@75s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25 feet 2½ Inch Plank</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@50 Sols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 2 Spars</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@16s 10 Sols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Hand Trumpit</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2 Shovles</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carried forward—</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Amount Brought forward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td>To Cash paid for 24 Brooms</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£4..10.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>March</td>
<td>Ditto for 24 ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6..—..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto for 57½ lb Sugar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>@17s..6d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto for French Colours</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto for Carpenters Tools</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash paid for a Spy Glass</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£363..—..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ditto for mending Windows</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>30..15.—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Disbursements of the Brigantine *Hazard* Simeon Samson Esq. Commander Viz.:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for 13th Twine</td>
<td>@2½. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for 3 Padlocks</td>
<td>@7½. 6d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for 1 Tierce Vinegar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for mending Trumpit &amp; handpump</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for 2 barrels for Sugar</td>
<td>4. 3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto paid for pump Leather</td>
<td>47. 5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto paid for a Spar for a Tiller</td>
<td>22.15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditto for 2 Brushes thrums &amp; Brooms</td>
<td>21.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash paid for the Hire of the Hulk</td>
<td>£440.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 32lb Sugar</td>
<td>@17½. 6d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1 Tierce Mollasses 76 Gallons</td>
<td>@30 Sols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Tierce for ditto</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash paid for 654lb Nc Sugar</td>
<td>@46/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 To 2 Keggs Varnish</td>
<td>@</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1½ Ells Greene Cloth</td>
<td>@30#</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 P&amp; Duck</td>
<td>@108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24th To 2 Blunderbusses</td>
<td>@</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Shackles</td>
<td>@</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 barrels Pork</td>
<td>@132#</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 To 2 barrels Pease</td>
<td>@50#</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Amount of Blacksmiths Bill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1419lb Rigging</td>
<td>@70#</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1778

701. 3.-

188. 4.11
To an old Main Sail

To Cash paid for 2 barrels for Sugar
To 23 barrels Beef @100#
  8 half barrels Pork @66#
  50th Lyn Fish
To M^c La Font Ship Chandlers Bill
To Cash paid for Wire thread & Whetstone
To Boutin Fil & Comp^a Ship Chandler Bill

Carried forward
Amount Bro^i over

1778
March

To Cash paid for Brooms
To 930th Junk @50
To Amount of Sam^t Brentons Bill
To M^t Froment Apothecarys Bill
To 36 Bushils Coal
To 12 Sheets tin .. 12^# .. 2th Pistol Balls 2^#
To Cash paid the Linguster
To ditto paid at the Admaralty Office
To Cash paid Hospital Bill
To the Amo^c of Cap^t Samsons Acc^t
To 3 Lancets
To 1 Case of Wine for the Use of the Surgeon
To Cash Advanced the Surgeon Sam^t Guild
To the Amount of Rations paid Cap^t Samson for
  the Officers of the Brig^s Hazard to 14 March 1778
Disbursements of the Brigantine Hazard—Continued

To 20lb White Led . . 20# . . 1 Jar Oil 15# 35.—.--

Commiss@ 5 @ Cent

S. Pierre M/Qe March 28th, 1778
Errors Excepted

Wm & G Hutchinson


1. Symbol for sols.
2. Symbol for deniers.
3. Symbol for livres tournois.

Accounts of Massachusetts Navy Brigantine Hazard

The Brigantine Hazard to Simeon Samson

1778

Feb 28th To Cash paid for 57lb Fresh Beef @ 1/3 £0..7.. 1½
March 1 To Ditto paid for Potatoes & Yams 1.. 6
To ditto paid for 2 Hhd. Water .. 8.. 7½
3rd To Cash paid for 2½ Cords Wood @ 36/ 4..10.—
5 To Cash paid for Water 3.—.—
7th To ditto paid for a Tureen 3 Tumblers & half Doz. Plates 0..10.. 6½
8 To ditto paid for 2 Doz. Brooms £0..4.. 6

D"
To ditto, paid for 26\textsuperscript{th} Fresh Pork @1/3 
11 To ditto paid for Charcoal 
To ditto paid for Potatoes from 
1 to 11 March 1778 
To Cash paid Masson Repairs to the Gally 
To ditto paid for Potatoes 
To ditto for Tumblers & Mugs 
To ditto paid for ½ Doz. Napkins 
paid for Potatoes 
23\textsuperscript{d} To Cash paid for the Hire of a Store 
to mend the Sails 
24\textsuperscript{th} To Cash paid for 1 Doz. Plates 6/ 
- Punch Bowl 3/ 
To Cash paid for 1/Doz. Glasses .7/6. 
1 Scoop Spoon 4/6 
To d\textsuperscript{o} p\textsuperscript{d} for 1 Doz. Spoons 7/.. 
97\textsuperscript{th} Fresh Beef @1/6 
To Cash paid for 500 Yams @16/6 
To Cash paid for 13\textsuperscript{th} Pork @9d 
To a Table Cloth 

S' Pierre M/Que March 28\textsuperscript{th} 1778 
Received the Above of Messrs. Wm. & Godfrey Hutchinson 
Sim\textsuperscript{o} Samson 

1. Symbol for livres tournois. 
2. Symbol for sols. 
3. Symbol for deniers.
AMERICAN THEATER

LIEUTENANT HUGH C. CHRISTIAN, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WALTER GRIFFITH, R.N.

(Copy) Kingsfisher in the Seakonnet Passage 29th March 1778.

Sir/ The Rebel Brig of which you did me the Honor to advise me,1 made an attempt last Night, to push past, but by some accident grounded on the Reef, which you will observe marked near Wantons Cove;2 I went up this Morning with hopes that there was some possibility of annoying her with the Gally;3 which I meant to have done by taking shelter under the NW point of Golds-Island,4 but upon consulting more particularly with the Pilot, I found reason to fear that the depth of Water on that Flat would not prove sufficient, and finding the Brig so well protected by their Batteries, I conceived it prudent not to make any movement, she is extremly well fitted with Sails, a Stout Brig, but does not wear the Appearance of a Vessel of much Force, altho’ I am informed that she Mounts 14—4. Pounders, and has 85 Men.

They were employed Lightening the Vessel Yesterday, and I perceive have got her off the last Tide: She will in all probability make another attempt, when the Wind is favourable:5 and I hope I shall then have an Opportunity to convey you a more satisfactory account of Her; I have the Honor to be with respect. Sir/[&c.]

(Sign’d) Hugh C. Christian


2. Now Nannaquaket Pond.
3. H.M. galley Alarm.
4. Gould I. at the northern part of the Sakonnet Passage.
5. Kingsfisher’s Journal notes on 30 Mar.: “at 8 AM Observed the Rebel Brigg had got off and Moved into Wantons Cove.” UkLPR, Adm. 51/507. The brig remained in the Sakonnet Passage between Gould Island and Wanton’s Cove, awaiting a chance to evade the Kingsfisher, until she disappeared on 6 Apr. Ibid.

A LETTER FROM CHARLESTOWN, SOUTH CAROLINA, DATED 29TH MARCH 1778

PHILADELPHIA, July 25.

The melancholy fate of the late worthy Captain BIDDLE1 of the Randolph Frigate, being as yet but little known, we give the following account of this unfortunate event, received in a letter from Charlestown in South Carolina, dated the 29th of March last.

“Captain Blake2 of this place yesterday received a letter from Captain Hall3 of the Notre Dame, one of the vessels in the fleet commanded by Captain Biddle, informing him that on the evening of the 8th of March,4 to the windward of Barbados, the fleet fell in with an English ship of 50 or 64 guns;5 that about 8 o’clock the next morning the Randolph engaged, and handled her so roughly for 12 or 15 minutes, that the British ship must shortly have struck, having lost her bowsprit and top-masts, and being otherwise greatly shattered while the Randolph
had suffered very little; but in this moment of glory, as the *Randolph* was wearing to get on her quarter, she unfortunately blew up, and the whole crew perished.

“One Fenning of this place, who arrived prize master of a sloop taken by the *Randolph*, and which was converted into a tender for her, brought the letter, and confirms the account.

“Never was a man here more sincerely esteemed or lamented than Captain Biddle. His conduct both as an officer and a gentleman had procured general respect. He died in the midst of glory, fighting for his country against a very superior force, with all the gallantry of the bravest officer, and with every prospect of success.”


2. Capt. Edward Blake, First Commissioner, Board of Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina.
5. H.M.S. Yarmouth.

**COMMANDER JOHN FERGUSSON, R.N., TO GOVERNOR DON BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ**

on board His Britannic Majesty's Sloop of War the *Sylph*, in the River Mississippi

Sir

Tho' I have not succeeded in the application's I have already made to your Excellency, in favor of His Britannic Majesty's Loyal Subjects, now in your province, I cannot help mentioning a circumstance, that has come to my knowledge and is of a very serious nature. I am well informed, that several British Seamen have lately been made Prisoners in the Town of New-Orleans, carried off in chains, & put on board the ship *Rebecca* (now under the protection of the Spanish Government) where they are still confined, and in the greatest distress.

I cannot conceive, that such enormities have been committed with your Excellency's sanction, as they are totally repugnant to the desire you profess of maintaining the Peace, that subsists between our Nations, and of observing a strict neutrality in the present contest between Great Britain & her Colonies. I am now to request, that your Excellency would cause an enquirey to be made into this affair, and you would exercise your authority in ordering that all the British Subjects, who have been made Prisoners on the Spanish Territory, to be immediately set at liberty, and that ample satisfaction be given for what they have suffered. I have taken the freedom, to enclose for your Excellency's perusal, two Articles of the Treaty concluded between England and Spain, at Cambray, 5th August 1529, which I conceive to have been ratified in all subsequent Treaties. I have the honor to be [&c.]

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT

March 1778

Sunday 29th:

[Anchored in Cabo Isabela Bay, Santo Domingo]

AM D° W° [Light Winds & fair] Employed getting on b° the Rem° of the Sloops Cargo. D° Sent on b° of her 4 Puncheons of Water Rum & Provision for a Petty officer & 13 Men for one Month, Arms & Ammunition &c For a Tender¹ at 10. our 1st. Lieut² took Command of her & went on board 1 Man more

[Anchored in Cabo Isabela Bay, Santo Domingo]

D° W° [PM] at 3 Saw a Sail to N°ward Sent the Tender in Chace

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.


2. Lt. John Pakenham, R.N.

LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

[St. Pierre, Martinique]

Remarks for Sunday March 29th 1778—

These 24 Hours begins with a Fresh Breeze and pleasant Weather—
at 7 AM weighed Anchor and Came to Sail at 9 AM the Cap¹ came on Board at 12 Went on Shore again in Cap¹ Sampson's Barge our Vessell laying on & off the Harbour in Company with the Ship Cumberland Cap¹ Collins¹ the Brig¹ Hazard Cap¹ S Sampson² and the Brig¹ Fairplay Cap¹ ——— Soames—³

D, Msae, Log of the Brigantine Tyrannicide (November 1777–May 1778).


3. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Fair Play, Capt. Isaac Somes, commander, of Gloucester, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 17 July 1777 and was owned by Tristram Dalton, of Newburyport. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 4, p. 113.

March 30

THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, MARCH 30, 1778

BOSTON, March 30.

... The Privateer Boat Lively¹, mounting 6 Swivels, arrived safe in Port, from a Cruize, last Tuesday, and has taken two Prizes, a Brig and a Schooner, both of which are also arrived. The Invoice of the Brig's Cargo in Shoes, Hose and Cloathing, amounts to £13,000 Sterling. ... Thursday last arrived safe in Port, the Prize Ship ——— Capt. ——— , of 10 Guns and 20 Men. She was bound from New York for the West Indies, for a Cargo of Rum for Howe's Troops at New York; but taken by the Privateer Sloop Independence² of this Port, Capt. Peter Pollard, after an obstinate Engagement of
five Glasses. The Captain of the Ship is badly wounded in two Places; and the brave Captain Pollard had Five of his Hands wounded, though not dangerous.

1. Possibly Massachusetts privateer schooner *Lively*, Thomas Simmons, commander, mounting 2 carriage guns and 14 swivel guns, a crew of 30 men, owned by Samuel Page and Walter Price Bartlett, of Salem, which was commissioned on 22 Dec. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 193, 195.


**THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY,**

**MONDAY, MARCH 30, 1778**

NEW-YORK, March 30.

...About a month since the rebel privateer *Rattle-Snake*, of 22 brass 6 pounders, lay at anchor in Statia Road, where one of his Majesty's sloops of war of 14 guns arrived accidentally, and finding the rebel ship there, sent a message to the Governor to know whether he meant to protect her; and if he did not, to order her directly to sea. The Dutch Governor acquainted the English Captain, that the *Rattle-Snake* came there in distress, but that she should depart in 48 hours: In the interim 8 sail of vessels appeared in the offing, when the English sloop of war stood out and took five of them, the other three escaping, when the *Rattle-Snake* took the favourable opportunity, and made her escape. . . .

The Rebels are now building 4 Gun Boats at Poughkeepsie, of 36 Feet Keel and 14 Feet Beam, to carry an 18 Pounder in their Bow, and for the Protection of the North River.—The Fort at West Point 6 Miles above Fort Montgomery, and on heights, a large Chain and Booms, are providing for Hudson's River. . . .

One of the Frigates lately burnt at Fort Montgomery, the *Congress*, was 116 Feet Keel and 35 Feet Beam, and was pierced for 36 Guns; the other named the *Montgomery*, was 106 Feet Keel, and 32 and 1/2 Feet Beam, and was pierced for 32 Guns.

Since our last the following Prizes have been sent into this Port, viz.

The Ship *Hector*, from St. Maloes, for Virginia, with Salt and Dry Goods, taken the 11th of March, by the Senegal, Capt. Molloy.

Ship *Jean*, Andre, from Bourdeaux, for Virginia, taken the 13th of the same Month, by his Majesty's Ship the *St. Albans*, Richard Onslow, Esq; Commander, laden with Salt, Cordage, and Dry Goods.

Snow *Le Noir*, from Bourdeaux, for Carolina, with Dry Goods, Brandy and Wine, by the Carrysfort, Richard Fanshaw, Esq; Commander. And

The Schooner *Portsmouth*, from Statia, for Virginia, with Rum and Dry Goods, taken the 13th of March, by the Solebay, Thomas Simmons, Esq; Commander.

Besides the above prizes, a large ship of 20 guns is run ashore and burnt in the Chesapeake by his Majesty's ships of war on that station. . . .


2. St. Eustatius roadstead.
4. Fort Clinton.
8. Comdr. Anthony James Pye Molloy, R.N.
11. Capt. Robert Fanshawe, R.N.

JOURNAL OF THE VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD

[Williamsburg] Monday the 30th day of March 1778.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick store, deliver to Robert Hall ten quires of Cannon cartridge and five of musket paper, and two hundred and fifty pump Tacks for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public magazine, deliver to Robert Hall two hundred gun flints seven pound of Lead, and one iron pot for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public magazine, deliver to Robert Hall two hundred gun flints seven pound of Lead, and one iron pot for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public magazine, deliver to Robert Hall two hundred gun flints seven pound of Lead, and one iron pot for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Captain William Saunders ensign and pendant halyards, ten skeins of marline, one seven inch cable, one coil of spun yarn three barrels of flour, three gallons of Lintseed oil, and one hundred gallons of rum for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that Mr James Southall, deliver to Captain William Saunders fifteen pounds of match Rope for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the publick Magazine, deliver to Captain William Saunders one hundred pound of powder for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that Mr Jn Rolinson, deliver to Mr Isaac Mercer two hundred eighteen pound Ball, and six hundred six pound ditto, for the use of the ship Caswell.—

DS, Vi, Navy Board Journal, 372.

1. Virginia Navy galley Caswell.
30 MARCH 1778

PRESIDENT RAWLINS LOWNDES OF SOUTH CAROLINA TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

[Extract]
Dr Sir

As this Man has been so kind of his own accord to call upon me to know if I had any letter for York, being to set off early to morrow morning express from Mr Livingston—I take the liberty to Inclose you a printed Copy of our Constitution, this instant come from the Press.

The Melancholy news of the loss of the Randolph has reached us by the prize Master of a small Schooner from New York which was captured by poor Biddle he was witness to the dreadful scene when the Randolph Blew up in the Engagement, which a Letter from Capt Wm Hall in a Brig in the service of our State and under the Command of the Randolph thus describes “Lat 17°... 54' N Long 55° 18 W 8th March made a Sail to Windward bearing E.N.E. 9 Leagues, gave Chace at 5 she proved to be very large, she bore down to us and at 7 pm, fired a Gun to bring us to and then hailed the Moultrie who answered them, I being under the Moultrie’s lee quarter the Randolph upon the Moultries Weather Bow, the Polley to Windward of the two, and the Fair American to Leeward of me—the Enemy shot by the Moultrie and continued towards the Randolph, the Randolph hove out no Signal for hauling in a Line of Battle, but laid her Mizen Top Sail to the Mast and got in readiness for engagemé—the General Moultrie being to Windward of me I could not get to Windward to get up in the Randolph’s wake, with that I laid my Main top sail to the mast for the General Moultrie to shoot ahead, we being then with our Starboard tack on board, by this time the Enemy got so near the Randolph as to hail her, and that the Randolph luffed up in the Wind and brought her Quarter & Quarter deck Guns to bear upon the Enemy and discharged them—with that I immediately gave the Enemy a broad side, the Enemy took the advantage of the Randolph & Shot up to windward of her and gave her a broadside and so continued for 12 minutes the General Moultrie & myself being within 100 Yards of the Enemy began to engage when I exchanged the broadsides at her; by this time the Randolph Blew up, and I thought it was best for me to make the best of my way clear of her, as soon as the Randolph blew up she immediately gave chase to the General Moultrie and myself so I stood away to the Westward, & the General Moultrie to the Southward to get clear of her—I found before she engaged that she had a flag hoisted at her fore topmast head & a high poop which I take to be a 40 or 50 Gun Ship—the Randolph disabled the Enemy much she shot away the Mizen top mast and Boltsprit”—I could not Sir help giving you the particulars of this really distressing and Affecting affair as the Letter lies on my desk before me from whence I have extracted the article—50 of the best Men in the first Regiment were on board of her and Several very promising Youths of this Country who have thus immaturely fallen in their Country’s Service the four Vessels in Company with the Randolph above alluded to, were those fitted out by this Country and put under the sole direction of Biddle for the Express purpose of clearing our Coast, which has been for several Months annoyed by one, two and sometimes 3 Vessels—her taking so large a circuit was incompatible in my opinion with his destination, and the Views of Governmé and has left us now without any Recourse from the Evil, which we every day feel the effects of...
About three days ago a Flag of Truce was despatched to St Augustine with 45 prisoners of War, to exchange as many of our unfortunate people as we can procure for them

I wish some means could be devised to obtain the enlargement of Pickering\(^{12}\) and his Men who suffer rigorously at New York—I saw a Letter lately from one of his Officers complaining in very affecting terms of their treatment

You will Excuse this hasty indigested Epistle by Candle light which I meant only to cover you the Constitution

I am with Respect Sir [&c.]

Raw\(^{a}\) Lowndes

30 March 1778
Chas Town


1. Abraham Livingston, Continental Agent for South Carolina.


6. H.M.S. *Yarmouth* (64 guns), Capt. Nicholas Vincent, commander.

7. South Carolina privateer ship *General Moultrie* (18 guns), Capt. Philip Sullivan, commander.


11. Capt. Joseph Ioor and his company from the 1st South Carolina Continental Regiment who were serving as marines on the *Randolph*. McCrady, op. cit., 1: 235.


LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE *TYRANNICIDE*,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

[St. Pierre, Martinique]

Remarks on Monday March 30\(^{th}\), 1778—

These 24 Hours begins with a Moderate Breeze & pleasant Weather the Brig\(^{c}\) continuing to lay off & on at 6 PM the *Cumberland & Fairplay*\(^{1}\) made Sail and left us Latter Part a Fresh Breeze of Wind Spoke with Cap\(^{d}\) Hallet\(^{2}\) in the Brig\(^{c}\) *America*\(^{2}\) from belonging to Boston from a Cruize and not taken any Thing

D, MAsE, Log of the Brigantine *Tyrrannicide* (November 1777–May 1778).


3. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *America*, mounting 16 guns with a crew of 80 seamen, was commissioned on 24 Dec. 1777 and was owned by Thomas Harris and David Devens, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 5, pp. 14, 15.
No. 163.

Monseigneur,

J'ai l'honneur de vous instruire que le 20. de ce mois une frégate anglaise poursuivit un Bâtiment amériquain sur la côte de la Martinique; au nord de St. Pierre, ce Bâtiment vint se réfugier sous les Batteries situées dans cette partie qui tirèrent un grand nombre de coups de canon sur la frégate anglaise qui ne S'éloignat que quand quelques boulets eurent porté à son bord et qu'elle vit la frégate l'Étourdie commandée par M. de Montbas,1 qui, au bruit du canon, avoit appareillé de St. Pierre et qui la chassa jusques sur les côtes de la Dominique.2

ce bâtimant américain, chargé de denrée de la nouvelle angleterre, est entré à St. Pierre.

un Bâtiment nantois nommé la Jeune hibé, expédié de ce port pour Nantes, a été arrêté hors des débouquemens jusqu'où il avoit été convoyé par une frégate3 commandée par M. de Jassaud,4 par un corsaire anglois et conduit à Antigua[.] l'Equipage a été mise aux fers, la cargaison dans laquelle il se trouve quelques bouquets de Tabac, débarquée, et la procédure intentée contre le navire que le anglais prétendent être une prise faite sur les américains et achetée à Nantes. J'ai écrit au Gouverneur5 une lettre tr[ès] forte à ce sujet, où Je le menace d'arrêter les Bâtiments anglois, ainsi que les particuliers de cette nation qui sont ici.

depuis quinze Jours les anglois ont enlevés sur nos côtes et même dans nos anses, huit ou dix bâtiments américains et fouillent tous les francois et caboteurs. les frégates francoises ne croissent pas assez, et l'ordre établi par les Instructions ne pas exactement suivi: Je l'ai représenté à M. de Dampierre6 mais c'est tout ce que Je peux faire. Je Suis avec respect Monseigneur [&c.]

Boüillé

[Translation]

No. 163.

My Lord,

I have the honor to inform you that on the 20th of this month an English frigate pursued an American Ship to the coast of Martinique, to the north of St. Pierre. This Ship came to take refuge under the Batteries situated at that place which fired a large number of cannon shots at the English frigate, which only withdrew after several cannon balls struck on board, and when she saw the frigate the Etourdie, commanded by M. de Montbas,1 who, upon the sound of cannon shots, had got under way from St. Pierre and chased her to the coasts of Dominica.2

this American ship, loaded with provisions from New England, has come into St. Pierre.

a Ship from Nantes named the Jeune Hébé, cleared from this port for Nantes, has been stopped outside of St. Pierre Channel, to which she had been convoyed by a frigate3 commanded by M. de Jassaud,4 by an English privateer and taken to Antigua. The Crew had been put in irons, the cargo in which was found some casks of tobacco has been landed, and proceedings have been brought against the ship, which the English pretend to be a prize, taken by the Americans, and pur-
chased at Nantes. I have written to the Governor⁵ a very strong letter on this subject, in which I threatened to detain English Ships, as well as individuals of that nation who are here.

for fifteen Days the English have seized and carried off from our coasts and even our small bays, eight or ten American ships and have ransacked all French ships and coasting vessels. The French frigates do not cruise enough, and the order established by the Instructions is not followed precisely. I have pointed this out to M. de Dampierre⁶ but that is all that I can do. I am with respect, My Lord [&c.]

Bouillé


1. Lieutenant de Vaisseau Gabriel-François-Xavier Barthon, Marquis de Montbas.
3. French Navy frigate Amphitrite (30 guns), stationed at Saint-Domingue.
4. Lieutenant de vaisseau André-Charles, Chevalier de Jassaud de Thorame.
5. William Mathew Burt, governor of the British Leeward Islands.
6. Capitaine de vaisseau Charles Picot, Chevalier de Dampierre, commanding the naval squadron at Martinique.

Excerpts from the Journal of French Navy Frigate Tourterelle, Capitaine de Vaisseau François, Chevalier de La Laurencie

[Canal de Ste. Lucie] Le 30. Vù un Bâtiment de l’avant à nous qui avait apparence d’être bâtiment de guerre, ordonné le branle bas et couru à la rencontre. Cetait la Frégate la Blanche qui m’a annoncé, que le Vaisseau le Prothée croisait avec elle—l’avant apperçu j’ai été prendre les ordres de M. le Chev. Dampierre qui ma prescrit d’aller prendre un Convoi à St. Pierre, J’ai fait route aussitôt pour me rendre au mouillage.

[Translation]

[St. Lucia Channel] March 30. Having seen a ship before us that had the appearance of a ship of war, I ordered the decks cleared for action and sailed to meet it. It was the frigate Blanche, which informed me that the ship of the line Prothée cruised with her; I learned that I had been given orders by the Chevalier de Dampierre which instructed me to go pick up a convoy at St. Pierre; I sailed immediately for the anchorage.

Copy, FrPNA, Marine B¹ 140, fol. 88. “Extrait du Journal de la campagne La Tourterelle.”
March 31

RETURN OF CARPENTERS AND LABORERS WHO WORKED ON THE SHIP OF THE LINE AMERICA

A Return of Carpenters & Labourers Work Building the Continental Ship of Seventy four Guns at the Honble John Langdon’s Island from Oct 4th 1777 until March 31st 1778

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Hours</th>
<th>Wage</th>
<th>Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Ham</td>
<td>139</td>
<td>£9</td>
<td>£62.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Hackett</td>
<td>25½</td>
<td>£9</td>
<td>11.9.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Badger</td>
<td>22½</td>
<td>£6/6</td>
<td>7.06.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Persons</td>
<td>22½</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>7.06.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Shute</td>
<td>21½</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>6.19.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Dearen</td>
<td>114</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>37.1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonath Nelson</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>0.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabriel Hale</td>
<td>151</td>
<td>6/</td>
<td>45.6.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bond</td>
<td>111½</td>
<td>5/6</td>
<td>30.13.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Jones</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>48.15.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Jones</td>
<td>127</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>41.5.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah Beal</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>0.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger Rackley</td>
<td>16½</td>
<td>6/6</td>
<td>5.7.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho Preist</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>5/</td>
<td>11.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Waldron</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>0.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Shaw</td>
<td>74</td>
<td>7/</td>
<td>25.18.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Shaw</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>5/</td>
<td>23.15.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho Flawd</td>
<td>148½</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>37.2.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Sherburne</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>4/</td>
<td>4.16.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Frost</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>4/</td>
<td>6.8.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Spinney JF</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3/6</td>
<td>0.10.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cesar Gerritt</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>4/</td>
<td>4.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>298.13.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paid Joseph Dearen for Board</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>298.13.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>298.13.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>£777.19.9</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, PHi, John Langdon Papers. John Langdon was the Continental Agent at Portsmouth, N.H., and was therefore responsible for superintending the construction of the 74-gun ship of the line building there.
Dear Sir,

March 1778

I beg leave to acquaint you that Capt Lewis a few Days since applied for one thousand pounds which compleats the Sum you mention I may advance, that poor Gentleman has been confin'd all Winter with a Dissentry, & I am fearful he is not out of Danger yet. I inclose you his first Bill for that Sum, which I've debited your Acc' with. We are in this Town in a most melancholly Situation, a number of large Ships, Briggs & other smaller Vessels fitting out as Cruizers & scarcely a man to be found to go on Board either. The town a second time made an innoculating Hospital, the illiberal Spirit of the Farmers is beyond Belief, loosing even first principles they extort from us from two to three Shillings P' pound for mutton & Veal and other Articles in proportion, the Labourer we are obliged to compassionate & give him 20/ P' Day, the Tradesmen Stock bears a Proportion, & they charge accordingly, in short such is the Situation of things here, that Procrastination, which I always thought would save us, I now begin to fear will loose our Cause—We are not without favourable Events—The Warren Frigate got safe out of Port & after a short Cruise return'd here, with the Plunder of one or two prizes she took, which afforded Supplies of a Number of Articles much Wanted, neither of her Prizes1 are yet got in; that fine Frigate is now laying at the Wharf with not a Soul on Board, excepting a few Prisoners taken out off the Prizes, & a very few Officers—When the Frenchmen here are glutted with Ships we may expect to buy them at par; but they stick at no Price, and truly while they sell their Goods at such an exorbitant advance they may afford to give double the Value of a Vessell, one of that Class of Men the other Day gave £6100 for the Ship Lady Gage2 formerly employ'd between London & [New] York, however such is the Parsimony of our Farmers that those french Adventurers now find it difficult to vend their Goods, & will soon be obliged to be more cautious of gaming too high, I am not unmindful of your orders to purchase a Vessell, & hope I shall accomplish it to your Satisfaction Capt Hopkins3 tells me the Snow he took sails fast, and we are hourly expecting her. I've at last got away the Dispatch4 after being long detain'd by contrary Winds I hope soon to write you again yours &c

J B

1. Warren's prizes were the ship Neptune, J. Smallwood, master, from Whitehaven to Philadelphia, with salt and dry goods, which H.M.S. Orpheus recaptured on Mar. 26 (Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 486-87), and an unidentified snow, — Smith, master, from St. Eustatius to Bristol or Ireland, with flax seed and fustic, which arrived safe at Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.

AMES ADAMSON TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir,

March 31st 1778.

The Subscriber1 in behalf of M't Jonathan Waldron of Taunton in the State of Massachusetts Bay Merchant requests your Excellency to grant a Commission or Letters of Marque and Reprisal to him as Commander of the Schooner Congress, of
which the said Jonathan together with Mr. George House are Owners. She is burdened about Fifteen Tons carries Eight Swivel Guns, manned with Twenty Men, and fitted with a suitable Quantity of Muskets Blunderbusses Cutlasses Pistols, Blunderbusses, Powder Ball and other Military Stores. She hath on board Two bbls Beef and Pork Three barrels Bread and one barrel of Flour. John Scranton is First Lieutenant and Alexander Adamson is Master of said Schooner. I am with great Respect [&c.]

James Adamson

Dear Sir

New London March 31st 1778.

I Rec'd your Favour yesterday and Note the Contents I have had great dependence on having the Guns from Salsbury furnis. I now wish we had the Mold back again, you will pleas to order it back as Soon as posable. I send you a quantity of Cordige Suitable for the Frigate you are now Carying on: it is time to look out for men to fix her Riging this Cordige falling in, will be a Very Great Saving to the publick as Carting is Costly and Difficult to be got. the men that fixed Mr. Shaws Ships Rigging will be Suitable men to fix ours.

I wish you would take particular acco't of the Cordige as you Rec'e it into Store. if any more Riging Comes to your hand Store it. the Trumbull lay at Seabrook yesterday last Evening was a Very high tide hope She is over the barr. the Ship Callombus run a ground by which means She is lost Excepting her Cables anchors small arms Running Riging Sails etc., hull and Standing Riging Burnt.

I should have gone to Seabrook Monday but was much not well, besides Capt'n Cotton does not want me, I am told. I am your Friend and Humble Servant

John Deshon


2. Refers to the riggers of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.'s, privateer ship General Putnam, fitting out at New London.


BRIGADIER GENERAL EDWARD HAND TO COLONEL GEORGE MORGAN

Sir

Fort Pitt 31st March 1778.

The Honble. Commissioners appointed by Congress to repair to this place for various purposes have recommended the building Six Boats to carry one four Pounder each, & otherwise calculated for War, to secure the navigation of the Ohio River from Port to Port. as you have had the Direction of the Boats already built here I beg you may take the necessary Steps towards the Speedy building of
these Armed Boats—The Demensions & Construction I must leave to your self who are a better Judge than I can possibly be. I am [&c.]

Edward Hand
(Copy)


COLONEL GEORGE MORGAN TO COLONEL WILLIAM BUCHANAN

Sir, [Fort Pitt] March 31st. 1778—
Since writing the foregoing¹ I have received an unexpected Requisition from General Hand a Copy of which I inclose to you. I therefore take the liberty to request you will do me the favour to contract with & send to this place four Boat or Ship Carpenters & the articles mention’d below as early as possible.

Tomorrow I shall give directions respecting the Crooked Timber & Plank—And as we have every necessary Tool here the Carpenters need wait for nothing, nor to bring more with them than their Cloaths & Blankets. I hope you will excuse my troubling you on this business & that you will be so good as to advance the necessary money until I come down.

Mr. [blank] Stewart (Father to Major Stewart taken on Staten Island)² proposed to me the building of arm’d Boats on the Ohio & I believe would undertake the six Boats now order’d that he might acquire a more perfect knowledge of the Country & for a better Judgment of his proposed private undertaking.

As he has a number of his own Workmen I think it would be well to send an Express to him on this business, requesting his attendance at York if he inclines to undertake the business.

A considerable number of other Boats will be wanted as I formerly wrote to you but I have received no orders respecting them. I am with respect &c.—

[P.S.] For your information I inclose to you the Contract of the Carpenters who built the last thirty Boats. I could wish the article of Rum to be left out if possible in the new Contract but I would not let this delay the Business—The Workmen & Materials may be directed in case of my absence to Mr. Joseph Skelton.

The Materials wanted will be

Rudder Irons & Pintles
Six Pump Spears & Boxes,
Six large Ring Bolts
12 Iron Potts for Cabouses—
1 large dœ to boil Pitch in & two Ladles—
Two thousand weight of Deck Nails & Spikes assorted—
Canvas & Blocks necessary: for Sails—
Cordage for dœ—& for Cables.—
12 Barrels of Pitch—
2 dœ Turpentine—
600 lb Oakum
Sail Twine
Sail Needles
500 lb largest Rod Iron—
6 Rheams of Paper—
2 doz: Ink Powder—
4 hundred Quills—
1 lb Sealing Wax—
1 lb Wafers—
2 good Penknives—

for the Commissary’s Department

at Beaver Creek I doubt not Congress are fully inform’d of by General Hand to whose Letters I beg leave to refer & remain with the greatest respect &c—

Sir,

Since writing the foregoing I have received an unexpected Requisition from General Hand, a Copy of which I inclose³

I am taking the necessary measures to comply with the General’s order—to enable me to do this Business I must beg the favour of Congress to send to me by the Bearer James McClelland who goes Express for the Commissioners four thousand Dollars. I am with great Respect &c.

1. Col. George Morgan to Col. William Buchanan, 31 Mar., ibid. This letter is not printed.
2. Maj. John Stewart, taken prisoner on Staten Island, 22 Aug. 1777. He was later awarded a medal by Congress for leading an assault on Stony Point.
3. Immediately above.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT
TO GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir/ Continental Navy Board
Borden Town 31 Mar: 1778—

M. Morton¹ having engaged a Brigade of Waggons to convey some Indian meal to Camp and not having Employ for all the Waggons we take the Opportunity of forwarding 13 Hogsheads of Salt Fish, being part of the Supplies we mentioned to your Excellency in our last,² intended for the Use of the Army. The Remainder consisting of Rice, Oil, Beef, Pork, Salt Vinegar &c &c should be forwarded as soon as this Brigade returns or another can be procured.

We wish to know to whom we shall address these Supplies, in Order that proper Receipts may be obtained for our Vindication We have the Honour to be [&c.]

Fras Hopkinson
John Wharton

P: S: It would give us great Satisfaction to hear there was any Probability of Capt Robinsons³ Release, so unjustly imprisoned at Philad⁴

1. Probably George Morton, assistant commissary of issues at Bordentown. DNA, PCC, item 192, p. 457 (M247, roll 199).
2. See Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department to General George Washington, 24 Mar., above.
MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

[Extract]

The Council met
Lancaster, Tuesday, March 31, 1778.

... And the following Orders were drawn on the Treasurer. Viz. ... In favor of Willm. C. Bradford, for the Sum of Two thousand Pounds, for paying the Fleet, for which he is to account. ...

D, PHarH, RG 27, Minute Books of the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, vol. 6, 240.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York, Pa.] Tuesday, March 31, 1778

A letter of 26 February, from D. Cottineau, captain of the ship Ferdinand, at Cape Lookout, North Carolina, with an invoice of her cargo, was read:

Resolved, That the Committee of Commerce be authorized, after a conference with the Board of War and the Marine Committee, to purchase such articles of the cargo as they shall deem expedient for the public service.

Ordered, That the letter be referred to a committee of three:
The members chosen, Mr. Duer, Mr. Chase, and Mr. F L Lee.

The Committee of Commerce, to whom was referred the letter from Mr. Gillon, brought in a report; Whereupon,

Resolved, That, as Mr. Gillon hath accepted of an appointment to command the navy of the State of South Carolina, and Congress have empowered their commissioner at Paris to appoint agents to transact the commercial affairs of these states, it is inexpedient to proceed upon his contract.3

JCC 10: 297-98.
1. See Denis Nicolas Cottineau de Kerloguen to General George Washington, 26 Feb., above.
2. See NDAR 10: 550-51. For the contract offered by Congress, see NDAR 10: 626-27.
3. Commo. Alexander Gillon anticipated the conflict between his contractual obligations and his naval duties. For his views, see Alexander Gillon to President of Congress, 4 Mar., above.

NARRATIVE OF LIEUTENANT LUKE MATTHEWMAN

[Extract]

[Delaware River, 1 January to 31 March 1778]

... On my arrival at Bordentown, I was made Commissary for the seamen of the late fleet, and with Captain Robinson,1 had the conducting of the famous battle of the Kegs, after which Captain Barry and myself, in two barges, passed Philadelphia through the ice, where we captured a British schooner of eight guns,2 and two ships,3 one of six guns, after a running fight of three hours. Those vessels we were obliged to destroy, being shortly after pursued by two frigates.4 In those barges we cruised until the middle of April, preventing any communication from the country with the enemy by water, and was greatly accessory in the preservation of General Wayne and his party, with near one thousand head of cattle, which he had collected in the Jersies near Salem. The enemy having intelligence of Gen. Wayne, landed near 1500 men in the Jersies; in consequence of which, Gen. Wayne consulted Captain J. Barry and myself, being then at Salem. It was judged
necessary to fire all the forage on the Jersey side of the river, which would naturally
draw the enemy that way, whilst he (General Wayne) by heading the creeks, might
march around to the back of them. This plan was put in immediate execution, and
effected to our wish; the enemy making their appearance, as we had nearly fin-
ished our work. Gen. Wayne having saved all his stock, returned, collected the
Militia, and galled their retreat. After laying up the barges, we went to
Senepuxent on business...
Lydia was captured on 9 Feb. 1778 by H.M.S. Richmond and H.M.S. Solebay. For accounts of her capture see Journal of H.M.S Richmond, 9 Feb.; Journal of H.M.S. Solebay, 9 Feb.; Colonel Richard Barnes to Governor Thomas Johnson, Jr., 10 Feb.; and Colonel Vernon Hebb to Colonel Richard Barnes, 10 Feb., above.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL, R.N., TO CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW, R.N.

Emerald off the Tail of Horse Shoe 31st March 1778.

My Dear Sir.

I have great pleasure to inform you, of our having taking the Virginia this Morning; she left Annapolis yestherday, and got upon the middle Ground in the Night, and knocked Her Rudder of, which is lost; the Captain went on Shore in the Barge; She has from 140 to 170 Men on board, makes much water, but expect to be able, to get Her into Lynn Haven Bay, and keep her afloat. The Solebay slipt in the Night, and hope She is gone after a Ten Gun Brig, that came down with her;—The Otter could not ride, and was obliged to Slip on Sunday Evening.

The Richmond has joined me this morning, and our Friend Gidoin, brings an account, that he saw a large Ship Yestherday Evening, close in with the Land, and working into York River; thinks from Her size, that it is not unlikely to be the Ship, that we heard of, had 500 Hogsheads of Tobacco on board; that as soon as it was dark, he directed the Dunmoor to work close in Shore, so as to watch her motions, but did not see any thing of her this morning, therefore concludes that She got into York River, or out; the officers of the Virginia, denies its being their Ship, or knowing any thing of any other; I wish the Senegal to join me as soon as possible, and if you approve of it, She with the Richmond, may go up the Bay and look after her.

Captain Gidoin has brought 99 men for General Howe, and there are 300 more ready, when a Ship goes for them.4 I am [&c.]

B. C.

3. Unidentified brig.
4. Caldwell is referring to Loyalist recruits.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

March 1778
Tuesday 31st

[At ½ past One AM] saw the Solebay slip, and supposed to be in Chace of a Vessel running out, at 5 AM saw a Sail at Anchor with her Sails loose to the Eastward of us, clear’d Ship for Action; at 8 AM upon the Floods Making, weigh’d and stood towards her; she hoisted Rebel Colours, at 9 AM fired a Six pounder at her, upon which She struck her Colours, sent a Boat onboard her; which found her to be the Rebel Frigate Virginia of 30 Guns,
and 159 Men; who had knocked her Rudder off[1] upon the Middle Ground,1 at 10 AM the Richmond joined us, at Noon employed bringing the Prisoners onboard.

[Cape Henry SSE. Cape Charles ENE. Willoby’s Point WSW] Moderate and Cloudy Weather, [PM] employed bringing the prisoners on board; punished Bartholomew Kelly with 12 Lashes, for quarreling and fighting; weigh’d and made Sail with the Prize.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
1. Continental Navy frigate Virginia, Capt. James Nicholson, commander, owned by the Continental Congress, mounting 30 guns, a crew of 170 men, from Baltimore, on a cruise, taken in Chesapeake Bay. Howe’s Prize List, 25 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, fols. 240–41. Virginia was sent to New York City, was libelled on 6 May in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York, and was condemned as a lawful prize of Emerald on 29 May 1778. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fols. 91, 127–29. Because St. Albans, Richmond, Senegal, and Ariel were in sight at the time of the capture, her prize shares were divided with those ships. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/94, fol. 129. Her prize papers are in UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/475/14.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

March 1778
Cape Charles East
Tuesday 31
AM one of the Ships below m4 pte Sig[1] which we ansd. & weighd as did the Dunmore, & came to Sail, perceived a Ship near the Emerald with Rebel Colours, which proved to be the Virginia, rebel Frigate.2 at ½ p3 11 An[d]. w[h] Bc B3 in 5 f[m]. Cape Henry SSE 6 or 8 miles— Cape Henry SSE 6 or 8 Miles
Modt. W[3] [PM] Boats Empd. bringing prisoners from the Virginia Departed this Life, Wm Stubbs Carpenter,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/784.
1. I.e., made private Signal.
3. I.e., anchored with best bower.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

March 1778
At anchor in Hampton road, [Old] Point Comfort NNE. 3 Miles.—
Tuesday 31
At 10 AM the Emerald Anchored in Lynnhaven bay with the Virginia Frigate from Baltimore who struck on the Middle ground & lost her Rudder.1 Released the Boatswain upon promise of future Amendment At anchor in Hampton road, [Old] Point Comfort NNE. 3 Miles.—

Light winds & clear wea[c] P.M. emp[d] on Sundrys.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885.
BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM MOULTRIE ON THE FITTING OUT OF THE
RANDOLPH'S SQUADRON AND HER LOSS

[Charleston, January to March 1778]

In conversation with the president,1 respecting the naval armament; he assured me, that there were a number of vessels expected in, every day, with military stores, and other articles which we were very much in want of; that unless the men-of-war were driven from our coast, they could not possibly get in; and also, by our vessels taking a short cruise, they might pick up a prize or two of some English ships outward bound to the West-Indies, loaded with such stores as we wanted.

These reasons induced me to alter my opinion from the council of war.2

Our little fleet consisted of the Randolph frigate, of 36 guns, Capt. Biddle;3 the ship General Moultrie, 18 guns, Capt. Sullivan;4 the Notre-Dame brig, Capt. Hall,5 16 guns; the Polly brig, Capt. Anthony,6 16 guns; and the Fair American, Capt. Morgan,7 of 14 guns: The troops were put on board, on 27th of January, and in a few days the fleet sailed: They were gone about 10 weeks, when they fell in with the Yarmouth, a British 64 gun ship, which the Randolph immediately engaged, and in a short time after the action began, she blew up, and every soul on board perished, except 2 or 3 who were picked up on some of the wreck, by the Yarmouth's crew.8

The first regiment lost a fine company of fifty men, that were put on board as marines.9 The remainder of our fleet made the best of their way home,* and thus ended the expedition from which the president and privy council expected so much.

When the captains of the British men-of-war Carrisford, &c. were informed of our preparations to attack them they quitted our coast, while they continued on it, some apprehensions were entertained of their going to Beaufort to take off our cannon and stores; upon which a company of Col. Robert's artillery,10 were ordered to take post in the battery at that place.

*Some of them on their return home, picked up a few prizes.


1. John Rutledge.
2. Moultrie, who had originally opposed sending troops of the South Carolina line on board the squadron as marines, changed his mind on 23 Dec. See NDAR 10: 741, 788, 803.
3. Capt. Nicholas Biddle.
5. Capt. William Hall.
8. For other accounts of this engagement, see "Extract of a Letter from on board the State Brig Notre Dame, dated Lat. 13 Long. 57. March 9, 1778," A Letter from Charlestown, South Carolina, dated 29th March 1778, and President Rawlins Lowndes of South Carolina to President of Congress, 30 Mar., above.
9. Capt. Joseph Ioor and his company from the 1st South Carolina Continental Regiment.

BILL OF LADING OF BATEAU LA PROVIDENCE

Shipped in good Order and well conditioned by Oliver Pollock in and upon the good Bateau called the La Providence et La Fortune whereof is Master for this
present Voyage Eugene Pournée and now riding at Anchor in the River Mississippi and bound for Illinois To say

Ten Trunks Merchandise, Twenty One Cases Ten Barrels Wine Ten Ancre Brandy & One Hundred & Thirty Nine Bales

Being marked and numbered as in the Margin,¹ and are to be delivered in the like good Order and well conditioned, at the aforesaid Port of Illinois (the Danger of the Seas only excepted) unto Robert George or to his Assigns, Freight for the said Goods, being paid with Primage and Average accustomed. In Witness whereof the Master or Purser of the said Bateaus hath affirmed to three Bills of Lading, all of this Tenor and Date, the one of which being accomplished, the other Two stand void. Dated in Philadelphia New Orleans 31st March 1778—²

NB. 1 Bale omitted in filling up Bill of Lading is 140 Bales if found.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. NIGER, CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT

March 1778. High Land of Porto Platt¹ SEbE Isabella Point SWbW
Tuesday 31st off shore 2 or 3 Miles.

AM D'o. W[e] [Light Winds & fair] at 7 Saw a small sail Close in shore standing to the W't'ward the Tender² on the W'r Beam well in with the Land at 8 Porto Platt SW 3 or 4 Leag⁶ At ½ past 11 Saw 2 Sail to the W'ward Made Sail & Gave Chace. Old Cape Francois ESE 9 or 10 Leag⁶ off shore 2 or 3 Leag⁶ Light Breezes & fair W[e] [PM] At Sun set Saw a Sail bearing EbN TK'd Ship & Gave Chace Cape Leroach EbS dist. 7 or 8 Leag⁶ at 9 imagined that the Chace was not far from us³ Bore away to the W't'ward

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/637.
1. Puerto Plata, Santo Domingo.
3. Schooner Angelina, master unknown, from South Carolina to Cape François, with tobacco, rice and indigo, taken by Niger on 1 Apr. Parker's Prize List, 21 June 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP BADGER, LIEUTENANT MICHAEL J. EVERITT

March 1778 Cape Francois SSW 5 or 6 Leagues & Mounte Christe SEbE
Tuesday 31st 6 or 7 Leag⁶ [at ½] past 5 AM Saw 4 Sail in ye⁶ NE Quart⁶ Gave Chace. Saw two [in] ye⁶ NW,¹ [at] 7 Fir'd 10: 4 Pound⁶ & Bro⁶ her too. she proved to be a Brig from Cape Francois. Bound to Boston, sent an Officer and Boat and Took Possession of ye⁶ Brig Dartmouth;² Gave Chace to a Sail in ye⁶ SW Quart⁶ Saw two Sail in ye⁶ NE Quart⁶ Prize in Company:— Mounte Christ SSE 5 or 6 Leagues.—
P.M: Modt Weathr Saw 2 Sail in yc NE & 1 in yc NW Gave Chace the Prize in Company, [at] 6 Fir'd 2: 4 Poundc & Broc yc Chace too, she proved to be a Schooner from Turks Island Bound to Cape Francois. Mounte Christ SSW 2 or 3 Leagc Shorten'd Sail. Light Winds and Cloudy Weathrc

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/78, part 2.

1. H.M.S. Niger and tender, sloop Washington, chasing the schooners Angelina and Adventure, which were taken on 1 Apr., and H.M.S. Southampton's tender, chasing the sloop John & Milsey, which was taken on 1 Apr. See Journal of H.M.S. Niger, 31 Mar., above, and 1 Apr. UkLPR, Adm. 51/637; and Parker's Prize List, 21 June 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/241.


CAPTAIN JOHN COLPOYS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG (Copy) Seaford Stc Johns [Antigua] March 31st 1778.

Sir

In pursuance of your Orders dated the 23d Instant, I have been at the Island of Stc Eustatia; and herewith transmit you the best Accot I was able to collect of the Dutch Squadron lately arrived in these Seas; under the Command of the Commodore Comte De Bylan.— before I proceeded to Stc Eustatia, I was induced to Anchor at Old Road Stc Christophers, seeing three of the above Squadron lying there, since which finding that, the Intelligence I collected there, has been corroborated by what I learnt at Stc Eustatia, I flatter myself that you'll find the Accot I now transmit you, to be pretty correct.—

The people of Stc Eustatia in general pretend to be, or really are ignorant, of the reason why so large a Squadron should be out here in time of Peace; The diffc Officers of the Ships seemed to be equally so—but from the diffc conversations I had with the Comte De Bylan, I think I may venture to say—that the cause of his coming here is, to protect the Dutch Trade in General; which in future is to be convoyed home; he expressed himself in very warm terms, against the conduct of our Privateers, and did not seem very well pleased, with that of our Men of War; He said many irregularities had been committed before his Arrival at Stc Eustatia, as well as some since; and that by the Peace, made with the Emperror of Morocco, the Dutch would in future be better able, to protect the dignity of their Flag.—

The Comte de Bylan was sent out so suddenly, that he was not allowed to wait for his own Ship, tho' she Sailed five days after, this matter, many lay much stress on—but the cause of which was—that the States3 were apprehensive if they detained him any Longer for his own Ship—that it was very possible the whole Squadron would have been Froze up for the Winter in Zealand. Previous to his Sailing, an Express had been sent to Lisbon for three of his Squadron, to Join him at Stc Eustatia tho' they had been out more than Eighteen Months, and some of 'em had then, and still have Sprung Masts,—nor do I find that they will be able to replace 'em out here, the Comte de Bylan wished to know, whether you could give him any Assistance in that way—& which I answered in the negative.—His Squadron are very Short of Officers and poorly Maned,—each of 'em is said to have Ten Months Provisions on board, and its currently reported that the Comte
de Bylan expects towards June a further reinforcement of one 74. & a 64.— but this I have much reason to doubt.—

The Comte de Bylan seemed to me to be disposed to favour the American Cause, I was willing to try his Pulse on that head, therefore waited on him to request the enlargement of four English Men, that were detained in Irons, on board an American Armed Brig then lying in the Road.—his first Answer was, “that as we and the Americans were at War, he did not wish to meddle in our Quarrel”—I then took the Liberty of reminding him that, if he allowed Statia to be a Free Port—I could not help thinking it a little extraordinary, that he should allow any body to be detained a Prisoner there and that such conduct must frequently subject the Dutch Flag to the inconveniencys which he had complained of to me in a former conversation, and for my own part, if my request was not complied with I must consider his refusal, as a mark of this approbation of the Americans conduct.—after some hesitation, “he told me his Captain should go on board the Vessel & enquire into the matter;” which he did, & the men were accordingly released, I did not receive any of ‘em on board here, as they were unfit for His Majesty’s Service.—

I shall immediately apply for our Provisions, and hold the Ship in constant readiness for your further orders.—

The Bread at St C Christopher’s of which I took but little, owing to its badness I shall (if I can better myself) return to the Contractors.—I am Sir [&c.]

(Signed) John Colpoys.

Lieutenant Whitworth* sailed from St C Christopher’s the 29th: and has with him a counterpart of the Intelligence I send you, by Lieut: Byron.—*5

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. Addressed at foot of first page: “Vice Admiral Young.” Docketed: "No. 1: 31st March 1778./Seaford St: John’s road Antigua/Copy of a Lre from Captn J Colpoys/with Intelligence of a Dutch/Squadron lately arrived at/S: Eustatia.—/In Adml Young’s Letter/Dated 7th. April 1778.—” Enclosure no. 1 in Vice Adm. James Young to Philip Stephens (No. 1), 7 Apr., which was received on 22 May and read.

1. Enclosure not printed.
2. Vice Adm. Count van Bylandt.
5. Lt. George A. Byron [1].

Muster-Table of H.M.S. Yarmouth

[Extract]

Muster-Table of His Majesty’s Ship the Yarmouth between the First day of Feb* 1778 and the 31 day of March following.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance</th>
<th>Whether Prest or not</th>
<th>MENS NAMES</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>12 Mar²</td>
<td>Taken off the Wreck¹</td>
<td>Hantz Wortman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Kerry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Alex³ Robinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Barth⁴ Bourdeau</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Fly</td>
<td>Rᵈ. Cochran</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
N: Vincent, Captain
RST: Brown Purser
James Corey Master
John Cadderer Boatsw'nn:

D, U.K.LPR, Adm. 36/8072. Columns left blank are omitted. On 9 Apr. Hantz Wortman, John Kerry and Alexander Robinson were transferred to H.M.S. Yarmouth’s supernumerary list as American prisoners with the qualities of able seamen. Ibid.

I. Continental Navy frigate Randolph.

LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

[St. Pierre, Martinique]

Remarks on Teusday March 31st. 1778—

These 24 Hours begins with a Fresh Breeze & pleasant Weather at 6 PM the Capt went on Board the Hazard1 at 10 PM the Capt came on Board Capt Gray in the Brig Polly2 in company with us at 10 AM Cap' Warren3 in the Brig Lyon4 came out of the Harbour to us—Latter part a Small Breeze

2. For more on brigantine Polly, see William and Godfrey Hutchinson to the President of the Massachusetts Board of War, immediately below.
4. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Lion, mounting 16 guns with a crew of 100 seamen, was commissioned on 28 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Jonathan Peete, Jr., John Fisk, and others, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls Collection, vol. 6, pp. 197, 198.

WILLIAM AND GODFREY HUTCHINSON TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

(Dupl*)

Sir./

St. Pierre’s M/Que 31st: March 1778.

Original 📄 Cap' Barnard.—

The foregoing is Copy of ours 📄 The Continental Brig: Resistance.—We have the pleasure to acquaint you The Hazard & Tyrannicide sailed yesterday in Company with The Brig Lion of Salem mounting 16 Guns;2 Cap' Sampson has undoubtedly mentioned to you that the Hazard answers every Purpose we was intended for & may justly be Called the finest vessel of her Burthen ever built.—We now inclose you Acc3 Sales of The Prize Brig Polly’s Cargo, Acc4 Disbursements for the Hazard & Tyrannicide, Cap5 Sampson & Haraden’s rec4 for what paid them on Acc5 of Rations due to them till the 14th: inst: likewise rec’ts for £1000 #5 to each of them which they Demanded by virtue of y” Letter of 17th: Nov5 Empowering them to Draw for £100 Sterling, this Affair of rations was entirely new to us & we were at a loss how to Conduct ourselves in it, hav’ never been favoured wth. y” Orders on that head, wch: we hope we shall Shortly receive, as likewise y” instructions on every other Occasion.—Inclosed also is y” Acc5 Curr6 Ball8 due us 33,431.14.4 Livres #, which we hope on Examination you will find right; The Hospital Bill for The Tyrannicide is not included as there are now many sick remaining (as 📄 Inclosed List.) We imagine the Am7 will be four or five thousand Livres.—We refer you to the foregoing Letter concerning the Disadvantage we labour under, in advancing
our money & we shall be particularly obliged to you, if you wod: Converse wth: our father on this Subject, who will Acquaint you with all particulars.—

We are most respectfully, Sir./[&c.]

Wm & G Hutchinson


1. Massachusetts Navy brigantines *Hazard* and *Tyrannicide*.
3. The symbol for the *livre tournois*. 
EUROPEAN THEATER
From January 1 to March 31, 1778
EUROPEAN THEATER
From January 1 to March 31, 1778

SUMMARY

From all appearances as the year 1778 began, it would not be long before France entered the American War of Independence. British movements toward reconciliation with their rebellious colonies acted as a goad to the French to hasten their entering an alliance with the United States; naval preparations at Brest and Toulon proceeded apace; and the French ministry had promised a naval escort to convoy safely to sea a number of ships laden with munitions for America, assembling at Nantes. British intelligence of the convoy increased the likelihood of a confrontation between British Navy cruisers and the French warships providing the protection.

The British ministry early in the year determined that the damage done to the British cause by shipments of war supplies from Europe to the Continental Army outweighed the danger of pushing the French into a declaration of war. The Admiralty issued secret orders that all vessels suspected of carrying aid to the rebels were to be stopped, even if escorted by French naval ships. At the end of January, H.M.S. Hector seized the French merchant ship Thomas Koulihan in the Bay of Biscay on suspicion of carrying munitions intended for the rebels in America.

John Thornton, whom the American Commissioners in France commissioned late in 1777 to investigate the conditions of captured American sailors held as prisoners in Britain, visited the prisons of Forton and Mill and made a report. In the meantime, under the patronage of Lord Abingdon, philanthropic Britons raised a subscription to improve the prisoners' living conditions. British officials allowed the visits of the American agent and the delivery of private aid, but still refused to negotiate a prisoner exchange.

In mid-February Parliament adopted conciliatory bills proposed by Lord North by which Parliament offered to forsake its right to tax the American colonies. A new commission, eventually to be known as the Carlisle Commission, was to be sent to America to negotiate peace on the basis of that offer. In early March, in the wake of a parliamentary inquiry into the damage the American war was causing to seaborne trade, Lord George Germain sent orders for the coming season's campaign to Sir Henry Clinton, who took over Sir William Howe's command in America on the latter's resignation. Barring the likelihood of a decisive engagement with the Continental Army, the British Army was to forego offensive operations on land and engage in amphibious operations along the northern seacoast. Clinton's objective would be destruction of the rebellious Americans' capacity for "raising a Marine, or continuing their Depredations upon the Trade of this Kingdom, which has been already so much annoyed by their Ships of War and Privateers." In the autumn, British operations were to move to the south, with the goal of taking possession of Georgia and South Carolina.
On 6 February an event took place at Versailles that pressed the seal of futility on British efforts at reconciliation and required a complete revision of British campaign plans. On that day the American Commissioners and representatives of the French King signed two treaties, a commercial treaty to last for thirty years, and a military alliance. A week following the signing, Captain John Paul Jones of the Continental Navy ship Ranger exchanged gun salutes with a French squadron in Quiberon Bay, France’s first formal public recognition of the American flag.

The American munitions convoy finally departed Quiberon Bay on 26 February. With them sailed the new Continental Navy frigate Deane and the purchased Continental Navy frigate Queen of France. A French squadron under Chef d’Escadre La Motte-Picquet escorted the convoy well into the Atlantic before returning to Brest without incident.

At Nantes, John Paul Jones changed Ranger’s ballast and reduced the ship’s masts and spars to improve her sailing qualities, while he lobbied for a larger and faster ship. He planned some bold exploit under cruising orders from the American Commissioners that gave him wide discretion in his choice of means to harass the British.

American privateering activity off the Spanish coast declined sharply during the winter of 1777–1778. The taking of neutral vessels by Americans incurred the displeasure of the Spanish crown, and, along with strong British diplomatic protests, led to the expulsion of many privateers. With the growing presence of British warships, most American privateers left Spanish waters looking for a safer way to make a profit.

Captain Gustavus Conyngham, in command of the Continental Navy cutter Revenge, remained active on the Spanish coast, capturing six vessels during the first three months of 1778. Although Conyngham received aid from officials and merchants in El Ferrol and Bilbao, two festering issues made it increasingly difficult for him to operate out of the northern ports. First, Spanish officials continued the imprisonment of the prize crew of the Britannia, prize to Massachusetts privateer Hawke, because of the prize master’s false declaration concerning Britannia’s ownership. Second, when Conyngham seized British goods on board a French ship destined for the Spanish market, Spanish protests moved the American Ministers in France to reprimand the Revenge’s captain and declare support for the continental European policy that “free ships make free goods.” As their government was not yet ready to join France in a war with Britain, Spanish officials bowed to British diplomatic pressure by expelling Conyngham from their ports. Leaving northern Spain in early March, Conyngham quickly took five prizes and put into Cadiz for repairs and provisions, receiving a warm welcome despite official policy.

After the signing of the Franco-American treaties, Louis XVI ordered completion of the fitting out and manning of the fleets at Brest, under Comte d’Orvilliers, and Toulon, under Comte d’Estaing. First Lord of the British Admiralty Lord Sandwich feared a junction of the Toulon squadron with that at Brest that would portend an invasion of Great Britain, while Lord Stormont, the British ambassador in Paris, surmised that the Toulon squadron was to be ordered to the East Indies. D’Estaing’s true destination was the coast of North America. The French ministry believed that a French naval squadron operating in North American waters would bolster American will to continue the struggle with Britain as well as support French war aims, especially the protection of their West Indian possessions.
The break of relations between Great Britain and France finally came on 13 March when the Marquis de Noailles, the French ambassador in London, informed the British ministry of French recognition of American independence. At once both Stormont and Noailles were recalled from their respective posts.

George III's cabinet responded to the impending entry of France into the war by issuing Sir Henry Clinton new instructions. Reconquest of the rebellious colonies on the continent of North America was now to be of subsidiary importance to the protection of the Crown's Caribbean possessions. The British Army was to abandon Philadelphia and to seize St. Lucia, in the French West Indies. Vice Admiral Viscount Howe also received new instructions. He was to detach a squadron to support the army's conquest of St. Lucia and to return some twenty frigates and sloops to assist in the defense of the British Isles.

The composition of the American Commissioners in France changed in March. Silas Deane boarded a French warship for America, and to take his place John Adams arrived at Bordeaux on the last day of the month, having crossed the Atlantic on board the Continental Navy frigate Boston.

Events in Europe during the first three months of 1778 brought about a fundamental change in the nature of the American war. French recognition of the independence of the United States pointed the way ineluctably to the merging of the War of Independence with a world war.

January 1

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth]

Janu\(^\text{e}\) 1\(^{\text{st}}\) 1778 Thursday raw cold \(w^e\) Rec\(d\) for New Years day for Each Mess a plum Pudding \& a Six penny Loaf as a Present from M\(c\) Heath \& his Parish \& by him we Learn that there is a Subscription raising for the relief of the American Prisoners confined in England! Blessed News to a Starving People.\(^1\)

Our Friends in London have Employ\(d\) a Gent\(l^\text{n}\) to Come down in Order to see \& Inspect into Our treatment \& Provisions, \& Cap\(^t\) H\(^f\) Johnson \& M\(^c\) Shoemaker\(^2\) went into offices to Inform him of the particulars

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.


SILAS DEANE TO CONRAD-ALEXANDRE GÉRARD

[Paris, ca. 1 Jan. 1778]

Sir,

You did me the honor to promise a Letter to M\(c\) Chaumont as soon as a determination should be taken, respecting the Convoy.\(^1\) as no Letter has been received
conclude that it is still undetermined. Mr. Chaumont has authentic Advice, that Four or Five sail of English Men of War, are actually at Anchor, in the Road of Belle Isle, waiting undoubtedly to intercept Our Vessels, in this Situation of Affairs it is impossible to put to Sea, without being taken, unless protected by the French Flag—We have therefore prayed Mr. Chaumont, to wait on You, and to learn what is the final determination, on this Subject, as it is certain, very wrong information has been giv'n. I have the honor of inclosing to you a Copy of Our Commission Authenticated, on the other Subject it may be more proper, that We should explain Ourselves in a personal Conference than by Letter, which we wish to have an Opportunity of doing as early as may be agreeable—I most sincerely wish you a happy New Year & have the honor to remain [&c.]

Silas Deane

1. For the French court's promise to provide a convoy for the American supply ships, see the American Commissioners in France to the Continental Foreign Affairs Committee, 18 Dec. 1777, N DAR 10: 1117. Gérard was the senior official in the French foreign ministry involved with negotiating treaties with the United States.

January 2

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN SAMUEL HOOD, R.N.

By &c.

Whereas we have receiv'd Intelligence to be depended on, (a Copy of which you will receive in this, in addition to the Intelligence transmitted in our Order of the 18th of last Month)1 that several French Ships have sailed; and that others are soon intended to sail from different Ports in France, having on board Cargoes of Warlike Stores, and other Supplies for the use of the Rebels in No. America: All which Ships it is reported from good Authority are to be convoy'd off the Coast of France by Ships of War belonging to that Nation; And whereas it is of the utmost importance to His Maj's Service that the aforesaid Ships should be intercepted; We do therefore hereby require and direct you to use your utmost diligence in the Ship you command2 (directing the several Captains under you3 to do the like) in looking out for the said Ships, and in case of falling in with, to examine them, notwithstanding any remonstrance from the Officer commanding the Convoy to the contrary; And being satisfied the Ships you so examine are those pointed out to be employ'd as above described, to seize and bring them into One of His Maj's Ports; taking care the several Articles on board are effectually secured from loss or embezzlement: and sending our Secretary a minute Account of your proceedings.

In complying with these Orders, you are to conduct yourself in respect to the Officers commanding the Convoy (the same being to be enjoin'd to the Captains under you) so far as is consistent with the execution thereof, in such terms of civility, that, if any remonstrance is made on the part of France, there may not be any ground to alledge a Charge of failure therein.
For the more effectually performing this Service, you are not to allow your Ships to be less than two in Company: And you are to continue on your Station fourteen days longer than you are directed to do by your former Orders.

In the Orders you issue to the Captains under you, you are to enjoin them to the strictest secrecy and to observe the same yourself. Given &c. the 2d January 1778.

Sandwich
J. Buller
H. Palliser

By &c.
G. Jackson D.S.

Notation: "By the Porcupine—Return'd & Cancelled." Docketed: "ORD. 2 January 1778./Sir Samuel Hood—Courageux." The orders were actually entrusted to Capt. Evelyn Sutton of the Proserpine, not of the Porcupine, to deliver to Hood, who was cruising north of Cape Ortegal. Proserpine sprung a leak and the mission to carry the orders was transferred to Capt. George Balfour, of H.M.S. Culloden. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Sutton, 2 Jan., and to Balfour, 4 Jan., ibid., 40-41, 47.

1. For the enclosures see "Intelligence lately receiv'd from good Authority," immediately below, and "Extract of Secret Intelligence with respect to ships fitting out for the Americans," UkLPR, Adm. 2/1334 (Secret), fols. 37-38. Concerning Hood's orders of 18 Dec. 1777, see Philip Stephens to Captain Thomas Graves, R.N., and Admiral Sir Thomas Pye, 18 Dec. 1777, in NDAR 10: 1116.

2. H.M.S. Courageux (74 guns).


4. The Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty issued similarly worded orders to search for enemy arms convoys as follows: On 2 Jan. instructing Captain Richard Hughes in H.M.S. Centaur to cruise for five weeks north of Cape Finisterre, in company with H.M.S. Trident, Capt. John Elliot; and on 9 Jan. instructing Captain John Brookes of H.M.S. Belle Isle to cruise for five weeks off Cape Finisterre, in company with H.M.S. Bienfaisant, Capt. John Macbride. UkLPR, Adm. 2/1334 (Secret), fols. 45-46, 49-50. See also Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Captain Robert Digby, R.N., 26 Jan., below.

[Enclosure]

"INTELLIGENCE LATELY RECEIVD FROM GOOD AUTHORITY"

13th Dec 1777.

The Le Brune of 5 or 600 tons & the Le Sage of 3 or 350 tons sail'd from L'Orient, or rather from a Village near the Mouth of the River. They are navigated with French Men, & loaded with common salt; the former hath 46 Cannon in her hold cover'd with Salt; the number of Cannon the other carries cannot be ascertain'd: they are bound to America.

The Anonime of 450 or 500 tons is loading at L'Orient for the same destination.

The American Frigates, the Raleigh & Alfred, and another, a small Vessel, it is confidently said were to sail from L'Orient the 19th. Dec It is said they were to steer towards Nantz to join the Randolph another Frigate1 with three Merchant Ships that are loaded there, & all sail in Company.

The Le Brune is probably Commanded by One Mallet & the La Sage by One Michell. If they meet our Cruizers they will pretend they are bound to St Pierre or Miquilllon; and the salt will give colour to it
The *Beaumond*, an old India Ship of 1000 tons at L'Orient had been declared during her lading to be for Cadiz but on the 19 Dec\(^c\) When the Men were to receive their Advance wages, Boston was declared to be their destination 18 Dec\(^c\)—

One Nicholson is set out for Nantz to command the *Lyon* an American Frigate of 36 Guns.\(^3\) He is to sail with the fleet, and it is supposed carries despatches for the Congress. A Mr. Carmichel goes with Him.\(^3\)

Several People lately picked up who escaped from Prison in England are going out in the fleet as Pilots for the coast of America. Their Rendezvous is about Nantz; L'orient; Perhaps Belle Isle.

Mr. Deane's Brother is going with despatches, and embarks on board a Frigate of 36 Guns, which has been sometime laying in the River of Bourdeaux.\(^4\)

D, UkLPR, Adm. 2/1334 (Secret), fols. 35–36. Enclosure to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Captain Samuel Hood, R.N., 2 Jan., above. Docketed: "Intelligence lately received from good Authority respecting Ships fitting out for the Americans."

1. For the mistaken British intelligence that the *Randolph* was at Nantes, see Lord Stormont to Comte de Vergennes, 25 Dec. 1777, NdAR 10: 1146–48, and especially note 1.
2. Samuel Nicholson commanded the Continental Navy frigate *Deane*, formerly the *Lyon*.
4. Simeon Deane.

**LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN ROBERT BIGGS, R.N.**

By &c.

Whereas we have receiv'd Intelligence that an American Privatier of 20. Guns, called the *America* and commanded by one Johnson, was in Dunkirk Roads a few days ago, waiting to complete her Provisions and Water, And whereas we intend that the Ship you command\(^1\) together with one of His Maj\(^a\). Sloops named in the Margin\(^2\) shall proceed immediately to the Northward of Dunkirk to endeavor to intercept the abovemention'd Privatier should she attempt to put to Sea & shape her course that way; You are hereby required & directed to take such one of the two Sloops before named under your command as Rear Admiral Roddam\(^3\) shall direct, and having receiv'd on board a Pilot properly qualified for the North Sea, & the Commander of the Sloop having done so likewise (we having ordered two to be sent immediately down to Sheerness for that purpose) and put to Sea with the very first opportunity of Wind and Weather & proceeding down the Swin\(^4\) stretch over to the Coast of Flanders and endeavor to fall in with it to the Northward of Dunkirk where you are very diligently to cruise, on such Station as shall appear to you to be most likely for answering the abovemention'd purpose for the space of fourteen days using your best endeavors to take or destroy the abovemention'd, or any other Privatiers or Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of No. America which you may be able to come up with, and then repair to the Downs and remain there until you receive further Order, sending to our Secretary an Account of your arrival and proceedings

But whereas Vice Adm\(^1\) Buckle is directed to send two Cutters off Dunkirk in order to discover what may be doing there, and to gain Intelligence of the Motions of the abovemention'd Privatier, ordering one of them to repair afterwards to your
station to communicate the same to you, You are in case you shall through that or any other Channel receive Information which can be depended upon, that the abovemention'd Privatier hath left Dunkirk & sailed to the Nw. ward to proceed in quest of her so long as there shall appear any probability of your being able to come up with her, and to use your best endeavors to take or destroy her, repairing afterwards to the Downes as before directed. Or if she shall not have left that Port but remains there in apparent readiness to push out, you are at liberty to extend the time of your cruize as much longer as you shall see any probability of her coming out, And then having taken, destroy'd or driven her away, or being satisfied that it is to no purpose to remain on the abovemention'd Station any longer in expectation of her repair to the Downes as above directed. 

In case from the Intelligence which shall be bro't to you by one of the Cutters beforemention'd, or which you shall otherwise receive you shall judge it necessary to continue on the Station assign'd you longer than the time before limited, you are to send the said Cutter to the Downes, with a Letter to be transmitted to our Secretary, acquainting him therewith, and with the reasons for such longer continuance; and if the Cutter shall join you before the expiration of the time so limited you are at liberty during that time to send her back off Dunkirk if you judge it necessary to make further Observations and collect further Intelligence and then to return to you with an Account thereof, that you may regulate your proceedings as above directed accordingly. Given &c. 2d January 1778.

Sandwich 

J. Buller 
H. Palliser 

By &c.

G. Jackson D.S.

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/1334 (Secret), fols. 42-44. Addressed below close: "Cap't Biggs—Lively—Nore."

Docketed: "ORD, 2d January 1778./Cap't Biggs—Lively"; "Q?/If not entd already?"

1. H.M frigate Lively (24 guns).
2. Hawk and Speedwell.
4. The Swynne, a channel in the mouth of the Thames River.

COMMISSIONERS FOR SICK AND HURT SEAMEN TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Copy

Office for Sick & Hurt Seamen 

the 2d. January 1777 [1778]—

Sr.

We desire you will acquaint the R't Honble. the Lords Commrs. of the Adm'ty, that the Keeper & Agent of Forton Prison has informed Us, by his Letter of the 31st. past, that, "A M'r Thornton was at the Prison yesterday and desired to speak with some of the Prisoners, the Agents Clerk attended him, when he told the Prisoners that he had Orders to supply them with Cloathing and Necessaries at the expence of the Congress, he sent in 56Ib Tobacco and said he should send 100 Great Coats, he desired he might have leave to send a Joint of Meat occasionally to the Officers, and to Glaze the Windows of their Apartments." And we beg leave to observe that the Agent has Orders to permit the Prisoners to be supplied with any Articles not improper for them to receive & that in consequence of your Letter of
the 15th last Month, he was told that the Prisoners were not to be prevented from receiving Cloathing provided by Subscription, and we should not therefore have troubled their Lordships upon this Business were it not for the particular expression; that Mr Thornton did it at the expence of the Congress: and we beg leave to add that the Prisons for Prisoners of War were not Glazed. We are &c.

J Bel
Walter Farquharson
Vin Corbett


1. For John Thornton and his instructions from the American Commissioners in France, see N DAR 10: 1086.

CAPTAIN JOHN JERVIS, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir, Foudroyant in Hamoze the 2d January 1778

In reply to your letter of the 29th of Decem I desire you will report to my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that I had not the smallest suspicion that the Nine Men describ’d in my letter of the 16th of the same Month, or any one of them, intended to desert, the first four, as they are plac’d in the Margin were taken in the Lynch Schooner, and serv’d under the restraining Bill, the two next were turn’d over from other Ships, and the three last were Volunteers; Rich’d Griffith who enter’d two years ago with Lieut. Duckworth at Bristol, had receiv’d such marks of favor and generosity from the Officers and myself, that I had the most unreserv’d confidence in him—the instant discovery was made, that part of them had abscended from the rigging House, and the others did not return to the Ship, when their leave expir’d, which they had always done before, with the most exact precision, the strictest inquiry was made after them, and upon receiving intelligence, that they had been seen on the Road to Kingsbridge, two Officers with partys were detach’d through Kingsbridge, to Salcombe, and a deck’d Longboat arm’d, sent off the Mouth of that little Port, and descriptions were dispatch’d to the Collector of the Customs, to the Commanding Officer of the Marines, and of the 13th Regiment; and the Regulating Captains were written to, from one end of the Coast, to the other.

I offer’d five Guineas reward for the apprehending each Man, and I have had two Men in Pay ever since, to look out for them; from these Men, whose Names, I am under a promise not to discover, I learn that they were harbour’d and conceal’d by one or more People of Opulence in the Town of Plymouth, but they cannot, or will not, ascertain them; and the Officers have discover’d from amongst the Ships Company, that a £50 Bank Note was seen in the possession of Joseph Kent, a little time before his going off, this circumstance will explain to their Lordships, the grounds of my suspicion, that they would hire a Vessel to go over to France, they will also see, that no pains or expence have been wanting on my part to intercept them; and I have a conscious Pride in observing to their Lordships that the Foudroyant has not only been Mann’d by the industry of her own Officers, but that her Complement has been constantly kept up without the Assistance of a Man from any commanding Officer, or by indirect Means. I am [&c.]

Jervis
January 3

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO VICE ADMIRAL LORD SHULDHAM

By &c.

Whereas we have received Intelligence that the Raleigh of 32. Guns, & three other Privatiers from 20 to 24 Guns, are now cruizing between Scilly & the Ramhead; that they have taken one Ship & sent her into France; & that they give out that they intend to intercept the West India homeward bound Fleet; your Lordship is hereby required and directed, in case His Maj's Ship the Boyne should return to Plymouth before the expiration of her present Cruize, to order Capt'n Drake, who is appointed her Commander, to proceed with her to Sea again, without a moment's loss of time, and to cruize between Scilly & Ushant, looking out very diligently for, and using his best endeavours to take, or destroy, the before-mentioned, or any other Privatiers or Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America which he may be able to come up with; and to return, at the expiration of one Month after his first arrival upon the aforesaid Station, to Plymouth for further Orders; sending Us an Account of his arrival & proceedings. Given &c. the 3d Jan' 1778.

Sandwich
J Buller
H. Palliser

By &c

G. J. D.S.

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1987. Docketed: "6 Jan/send a Copy within [ ] to L^4 Suffolk in answer to his/Lordships Letter of 27th past."

1. In response to an inquiry by Lord Suffolk, the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty were investigating the desertion of eight Americans and one Irishman from the Foudroyant. See Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Lord Suffolk, 7 Jan., in ibid., S.P. (Naval), 42/52, fol. 7–8.


In his letter of 16 Dec. 1777, in which he reported the men missing, Jervis gave the following descriptions: "Richard Griffith, Age 42 years, Stature 5'6 3/4" brown Complexion, Dark brown Hair, a Cut on his Nose, Born at Philadelphia. Ephraim Hanson, Aged 24 years, Stature 6'1 1 1/2" Sallow Complexion, Dark brown Hair, born at Piscatqua North America. George Phillips, Aged 22 years, Stature 5'5 1/4" Fair Complexion, light brown Hair, a Scar over the right Eye. Born at Rhode Island N^o. America. Lathan Case, Aged 23 years, Stature 5'8. 1 1/2" Brown Complexion, long black Hair. Born at Rhode Island N^o. America. Joseph Kent, Aged 30 years, Stature 5'6 6" Fair Complexion, light brown Hair generally worn in a queu. Born in Boston N^o. America[,] John Shea, Aged 29 years, Stature 5'7 1 1/4" Dark Complexion, dark brown Hair, mark'd J:S on the left hand, born in Boston N^o. America. Samuel Vaughan, Aged 31 Years, Stature 5'5 1/4" fair Complexion, Dark brown Hair, has a Wen on his left Shoulder, born in Boston N^o. America.] Joseph Mounteford, Aged 27 Years, Stature 5'4" Ruddy Complexion, Dark brown Hair, Born at Boston, North America. Thomas Morrison, Aged 27 Years, Stature 5'5 5" Fair Complexion, San[d]y Hair, little pock'd Mark'd. born at Londonderry, Ireland." John Jervis to Philip Stephens, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1987.

Saturday, Jan. 3. London.

The *Flying American*, from Georgia to a port in France, with a valuable cargo of rice, tobacco, &c. is taken by one of his Majesty’s frigates, and carried into Lisbon.

**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

3rd. Saturday rainy & Blowing wal This Gentleman (whose Name is Lyon & is an Attorney at Law) has Provided two Hundred & fifty Blanketts & the said Lyon was sent by regular Committee Chosen by the Doners for Our relief; by him we Learn that Ticonderoga is retaken by Genl Starks & Col. Warner at the Head of an Army for that purpose

Likewise Sir H’ Clinton is return’d from up the N. River to New York Again.

Rec'd 100 lb of Tobacco, 72 Cakes of sope. It Appears that there is Quite a Different S[pirit] r[e]igns in this Country from what there was before, Since the Capture of Genl Burgoyne

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

**AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO LIEUTENANT BOUX**

Sir

We have wrote Capt. Nicholson who will procure you a Passage to America & we hope it may be such a one as will be agreeable. Inclosed you have a Letter for the Hon’ble the Marine Board which you will send to them & attend their future Orders. Capt. Nicholson will give you notice where to meet him, or the Ship in which you can have a passage. We are wishing you much Success Sir. Yrs. &c.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: “LL BOUX.”

**SILAS DEANE TO JOHN ROSS**

Dr’ Sir

Yr favours of the 23rd. & 27 Ult. I duely rec’d & should have replied sooner but from the dailey expectation that a Courier express would set out. He is still delayed & for aught I know may be a day or two longer. I approve much of yr sentiments as to Vessels of War expressed in yours of the 27th. & most sincerely hope it may be soon in our Power to put something of consequence in Execution—for some time past and even at present I find difficulties on every side: want of independent Funds, want of Bold Spirited Protection with many other Items of the kind Clog & weigh us down whenever we would attempt any thing of consequence. I have the highest Opinion of the merits of Capt. Jones & of his active Zeal for the service believe me Sir he shall not trifle away a moments time at Paris on my acc’t But tho’ my whole time is Devoted to Business at the same time I must necessarily give attendance to that which first & most immediately presses, especially in proportion to its importance. I am glad to find that Capt. Green will be ready with the other Vessels & depend you will make the necessary regulations on that subject.
Capt. Nicholson will be ordered for Boston or Portsmouth in New England, the Comr. Judging those to be the most certain Ports under the present situation of Affairs. I am very sorry to find that Mr. Hodge has been ill, but hope it is only some sudden turn which the News of the taking of Philadelphia may have had on his Spirits[..] He is a worthy honest plain young man & I really Love & esteem him. I shewed your Letter on the Subject of Cunningham's Cutter to Mr. Lee but as yet have no Answer. I thank you most sincerely for your Kind hints and Cautions—they are just, they are Seasonable & come I am sure from a heart which wishes me well and is anxious for my present situation. I have not been regardless of the gathering Clouds & have long since Known that what can be done will be done again; yet should it so happen that these men should be victorious rest assured that their Victory will finally prove their ruin, & public Disgrace—at least I will never take measures to Counteract them which would make me appear little in my own Eyes, & little I must be, when put on their Level. I send you inclosed a Letter for Mr. Hodge, if you Know his direction send it to him. My last Letters from Spain mention that Cunningham had taken several Prizes & Sold them in the Ports of Spain without difficulty. The Comr. may or may not agree to the proposal I made you & Mr. Hodge; it is for them to determine immediately. The Subject is properly laid before them & of Course I am clear of any blame in it; let it be delayed or not. We are in hopes daily of receiving news that the troops & militia to the South have exerted themselves & put Gen. Howe on a footing with Gen. Burgoyne, but at this moment we are really destitute of News of almost any Kind that may be relied on you must excuse my not answering your several Letters earlier & accept of the present if not as a payment in full at least as being on acct. I am &c.

S. D.


1. The former letter is extracted in NDAR 10: 1142. For the latter letter, which urges the obtaining of a larger ship of war for John Paul Jones, see Deane Papers 2: 289-91.
3. Deane proposed that William Hodge and Ross either purchase the United States' half interest in the cutter Revenge or act as agents for Congress in management of the vessel. Deane to Ross, 2 Dec. 1777, Deane Papers 2: 263-64.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 74

Corunna 3d: January 1778.

My Lord

I most humbly beg leave to refer to my last of the 15th. Past. 1

Cunningham has sent in no other Prizes since those mention'd in my Letter No. 72. 2 both which have been sold. The repeated Remonstrances I have made on these Occasions to the Captain General, and the Censure given him by Count Floridablanca in consequence of My Lord Grantham's Representations of his Partiality to the American Privateers, have only served to exasperate him, and thereby to render my Situation extremly unpleasant and hazardous, he still continues to favor them to the utmost of his Power—

The Gallardo of 74 Guns is fitting out in Ferrol.

By the inclosed Letter 3 which I humbly intreat may be sent to the Navy Office Your Lordship will be pleased to observe the great Loss sustained by the
Newfoundland Trade for want of Convoy to the Ports of their Destination. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.

3. Herman Katencamp to the British Navy Board, 3 Jan., immediately below.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO THE BRITISH NAVY BOARD

Corunna 3rd January 1778

Gentlemen,

I have the Honor to acquaint You of the arrival here of the Brig Flora, John Robins Master of Topsham with 61 Seamen belonging to the Vessels hereafter mentioned, who were put on board of her off Santander by James Babson and Jeremiah Hilbert, Masters of the Rebel Privateers the General Mercer, and Hawke. Babson also took the Rora, but restored it to the master, in order to convey these Seamen to England, but he supplied them so sparingly with Provisions, that They were obliged to make the first Port, and arrived here in extreme great Distress, having had nothing to eat for a considerable time before their Arrival.¹

I sent them immediate Relief, and am providing them with a Month's provisions to carry them to the first Port in England, an account of which I shall take the Liberty to send You. Meanwhile I beg leave to observe, that as the master of the Flora had his vessel restored on Condition of conveying these men home, and that the Provisions have been supplied by me, he cannot expect any further Reward for their Passage. I have the honor &c.

H Katencamp.

The Brig, Minehead, John Mathews of Teinmouth from Newfoundland to Bilboa, taken the 29th of November, by the Privateer General Mercer.

The Brig, Mary, William Pearce of Exeter from Newfoundland to Bilboa, taken the 30th November, by the General Mercer.

The Snow, Mary, William Ashweek of Dartmouth, from the Coast of Labrador to Santander, taken the 15th November by the Hawke, Privateer.²

The Brig, George David Elsworthy of Poole from Newfoundland to Bilboa,³ taken the 28th November, by the General Mercer.

The Brig, Hawke, George Best of Poole, from Newfoundland to Bilboa, taken the 1st of December, by the General Mercer.

The Brig, Active, David Mauger of Jersey, taken the 2nd November, by the Hawke.

Copy, UkLPR, S.P. (Foreign) 94/205, fols. 28-29. Addressed at foot of first page: "The Honble./Commissioners of the Navy." Docketed: "Copy of a Letter from/Consul Katenkamp/to the Honble./Commissioners of the Navy./Corunna, 3rd January/1778." Enclosed in Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 3 Jan., above.

1. For a general account of these captures see James Gardoqui to Arthur Lee, 10 Dec. 1777, NDAR 10: 1085.
2. NDAR 10: 1094.
3. NDAR 10: 869.
Captain Gustavus Conyngham
January 4 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen

S\textsuperscript{t} sebastian Janry. 4\textsuperscript{a} 1778

Since I wrote you last I went on A Cruze and fell in With the Brig \textit{Gracieux} M\textsuperscript{r} Augustin Letournois from London Bound to Spain with A Cargoe of Dry Goods the most of the Bills of Lading Consignd to Order.\textsuperscript{1} On my Asking the Cap\textsuperscript{1} If he new that his Cargoe was British property or not he made Answer, I seen where he Loaded and that I had A Good prize \textsuperscript{1} On this Answer I askd him if he was Willing to proceed to America \textsuperscript{1} he said his Vessell was not in condition but would Agree to Go to any port in the Bay I propos\textsuperscript{d} What port he said Nants \textsuperscript{1} I Object\textsuperscript{d}, he then Mention\textsuperscript{d} Bilboa I agreead \textsuperscript{1} he then demanded one hundred pounds his Vessell ensured and the ten p\textsuperscript{c} Cent primage \textsuperscript{1} this I agreead too And Oblig\textsuperscript{d} to Give him from Under my hand in Writing before he would proceed, When Going Away he Desired I should Assist him with Some hands as he Was only seven in Number And the Vessell Made much Watter \textsuperscript{1} that the sand had Got to the pumps and the[y] often got choalkd \textsuperscript{1} that if a Gale of Wind Should happen he would Lose his Vessell and we our Cargoe \textsuperscript{1} on this I let him heave five men with Orders to Obey the french man as he was still master of the Vessell And had Agreed to Deliver the Cargoe to me in Bilboa, that it Can not be Said we Offerd any insult to the french flag that for A sufficient proof he Brought his Vessell to S\textsuperscript{t} sebastian instead of Bilboa that he might as well have Gone to his first desird port,\textsuperscript{2} the Cargoe is taken into the hands of the Admiralty \textsuperscript{1} What will be the Result I know not. I have Claimd the Cargoe that is Consing\textsuperscript{d} to Order \textsuperscript{1} the rest is but little And Addressd to Spaniards \textsuperscript{1} I have not, Altho by A British Act of parliment All America produce Or any Nation trading with them Only On Suspicion if they can be brought into their ports the[y] are Condemned, Gentlemen I must beg of you to make strickt enquiry And find out Any foreign Vessell the english has took for havng Americane produce On board Or the[y] have took On Suspicion of Going or Coming from America or prizes that has been sold by the Americans to french or Spaniards And Afterwards taking by the english On Suspicion that they had been prizes, I do beg you will find Some of them or the most parellel Circumstance with Our Case And have it Drawn in form and sent immeditly Under Cover to m\textsuperscript{r} Leraldo\textsuperscript{3} in S\textsuperscript{t} Sebastiin\textsuperscript{s}, Who is the Gentlemen M\textsuperscript{r} Gardoqui Recommended me to And I find is Verry Deligent in business \textsuperscript{1} I am [&c.]

G. Conyngham

L. PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 48, no. 149. Addressed: “To/Mr Sileas Dean/Paris.”

Docketed: “St Sebastians/1776/4\textsuperscript{a} Jany Letter/from Cap\textsuperscript{d} G Cunningham.”

1. Conyngham captured the \textit{Gracieux} on 21 Dec. 1777.

2. Conyngham appears to have concluded that American interests were not so well served at San Sebastián as they were at Bilbao. Floridanblanca wrote that the merchants of the former area constantly appealed to the government for help in solving problems created by American privateers and their prizes. Conde de Floridanblanca to Conde de Aranda, 13 Jan. 1778, SpVAS, Estado, libro 183, fols. 24–25.

3. Larralde, Diusteguy et fils, merchants at Bilbao.
January 5

WILLIAM KNOX TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Philip Stephens Esq* Whitehall 5th: Jan' 1778.

Sir,

It being judged expedient to strengthen the Leviathan Navy Transport appointed to convey Stores to North America, for the use of the Fleet under the Command of Lord Viscount Howe, with a Party of His Majesty's Troops; I am directed by Lord George Germain to desire you will acquaint the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that a Party, consisting of a Commissioned Officer & Non Commissioned Officer & 20 Privates, is ordered to embark on board the said Ship; and you will be pleased to move their Lordships to give the necessary Orders, that suitable Accomodation be provided for the said Party, and also for their being victualled during the Voyage. I am &c.

Wm. Knox.


JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

5th. Munday Pleas* this Day served With Oatmeal & Leeks to put into our Pot Liquor to make broth, also with Potatoes & some Turnips. Now we Live Like fighting Cocks.

NB. this Extra is from the Subscription Aforesaid

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

January 6

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN HENRY ST. JOHN, R.N.

By &c.

Whereas His Majesty's Ship & Sloop named in the Margin1 are appointed Convoy to the Trade bound to the West Indies which was to have been ready to sail from Cork about the middle of last Month; And whereas we intend that the Ship you command2 shall accompany the said Convoy as far as the Latitude of 40°.00” N°, for their greater security; You are hereby required & directed in case they are not sailed when this comes to your hands, to put to Sea with them the Moment Wind & Weather will permit, & to see them in safety til' they get into that Latitude accordingly (the Commanders of the abovemention'd Ship & Sloop being directed to obey your Orders during the time you and they shall continue together); And then leaving them to pursue their Voyage, make the best of your way in the Ship you command to Plymouth sound, and remain there until you receive further Order; sending Us an Account of your arrival and proceedings.
You are to be particularly careful to the Ships & Vessels of the abovemention'd Convoy; using your best endeavours to secure them from the Privatiers belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America, and to take or destroy any such Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels belonging to those Colonies, which you may fall in, or be able to come up with, without exposing the said Convoy to danger by chasing too far from them. Given &c the 6th January 1778.

Sandwich
J Buller
H Palliser

By &c. G. J.³

Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Edward Thurlow

By &c

Whereas the King hath thought it for His Service that another Commissioner or Principal Officer of the Navy should be established for the better superintendence & dispatch of His Naval Affairs in North America, His Majesty's Will & pleasure is that you do forthwith prepare a Bill for His Royal Signature to pass the Great Seal of Great Britain constituting & appointing Edward Le Cras Esq'r One of the Commiss' in quality of a Principal Officer of His Majestys Navy to reside at such Place in North America as shall be hereafter directed with full power & Authority to the said Edward Le Cras Esq'r to sign Contracts, Bills & Orders and to do all other things appertaining to the Duty of a Principal Officer & Commissioner of His Majestys Navy & particularly that he be a Commissioner for the Naval Affairs in North America & that he doth constantly reside at such Place as shall be appointed for his residence there. To see to and take care of the faithful vigorous & frugal management of all Matters & Things relating to His Maj's Naval Service in North America and to observe such Instructions relating to the said Office & Duty as he shall at any time receive from the Lord High Admiral or Commissioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral of Great Britain for the time being. The said Commission to continue during His Majestys Pleasure only, with the Salary & Allowance of Five Hundred Pounds £ Ann³, to be paid, Quarterly, by the Treasurer of His Majesty's Navy & to commence from the date hereof; together with such a number of Clerks, at such Salaries & Allowances to them, as shall be allowed by the Lord High Admiral or Commissioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral for the time being. For which this shall be your Warrant. Given &c & the Seal &c 6th Jan'y 1778¹

Sandwich
J Buller
H Palliser

By &c PS

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/104, fols. 78-79. Addressed at foot: "To/Edward Thurlow Esq'/His Maj' Attorney General."
1. Members of the Navy Board were referred to as Principal Officers and Commissioners of the Navy and were appointed during pleasure by letters patent under the Great Seal. Edward Le Cras, a Royal Navy captain as of 4 Feb. 1755, following his appointment as Commissioner resident in North America referred to in this document, would serve as an Extra Commissioner from 10 April 1778 until 11 Feb. 1793, and as Deputy Controller from the latter date until his death, 20 Dec. 1793. *Navy Board Officials 1660–1832*, compiled by J. M. Collinge, Volume VII of *Officer-Holders in Modern Britain* (London: University of London, Institute of Historical Research, 1978), 18–21, 118.

**PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL LORD SHULDHAM**

My Lord.

*Admiralty Office* 6th January 1778.

My Lords Commiss*re* of the Admiralty having appointed His Majesty's Ship the *Boston*, Captain Dudington, to lay in Kingroad to be ready at all times to proceed to Sea when he shall receive Information of any American Privatiers being in Bristol or St George's Channel; I am commanded to signify their Lordships direction, if you should at any time receive Intelligence of Privatiers in those Parts, or bound thither, that you acquaint him therewith, sending at the same time the like Information to Cap*tain* Hamilton, the Regulating Captain at Bristol, that in case of the Absence of the said Ship from that Port, he may convey it to her Commander.

I am &c.*a*

PS:

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/556, fols. 289–90. Addressed at foot: "Vice Admiral Lord Shuldham/at Plymouth." In the margin: "To send any Information he may recive of Rebel Privatiers to the Comm*missioner* of the *Boston* in KingRoad or Regulating Captain at Bristol."

1. Capt. William Dudington, R.N.
2. Probably Capt. William Hamilton, R.N.

**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

*Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778*

6th. Tuesday  Clody weath*er* Here is No regulations with regard to Our Extra Allowance as yet—to Day served with a white Loaf Extra. The Rev*er* Mr Heath made us a Present of 7 lb Sugar 1 lb tea a Bible 1 Sermon Book & two Psalm Books.

According to Our Petition we’ve Peas Allowed in Lieu of Cabbage which was served this Day

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

**JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE**

Hon*ble* Gentlemen (N° 119) Nantes Jan. 6. 1778.

I am just returned from Painbeuf where I have been with Cap*tain* Nicholson to quiet a Discord between the french & americain Sailors, which we have in a great measure effected; and I hope the Steps agreed on between the Commissary at Painbeuf, the Commander of a french Vessell of War, and ourselves, will soon put an end to it. We have offered free Liberty to every french Sailor that does not like the Voyage to go on shore, provided he will return the money he has recvd,* declaring that we only wanted willing Fellows & at the same Time giving them proper encouragement to stay: In addition to this the french Officer tells them that when
they leave the Ship he shall have occasion to take them for the King; This I imagine will have the desired Effect.

I must however observe to you that the Commissary & the Sea Officer above-mentioned have such orders that the Ship cannot go from Painbeuf without a permission from the ministry; else she would have been now at St Nazare. I therefore hope Cap't Nicholsons assurances will soon be followed with a particular Permission, for us to do as we please.

I have to inform you that the Dolphin is seized by the Officers of the Admiralty at the Suit of one Tannaye a french Sailor who makes an impudent Demand of Wages & Prize money after forfeiting all by Deserting the Service.—The Fact is this. This Tannay shipped as Sailor in the Service of the united States one year. Cap't Nicholson gave him the Command of a Prize and ordered him to bring her into France. He carried his Prize into Liverpool & declared her french Property, their being only Frenchmen on board. He drew a Bill on Mr Morris for £147 Sterling which was accepted & which if not already, must at all events be paid. Cap't Wickes after hearing that the Vessell was arrived in England released the English Captain supposing the Ship to be from that time lost to us. The Cap't knew where to find her & nobody can suppose he has been so foolish as to let her alone.—Tannay then came to France and refused to give any acco' of his proceedings 'till his Wages & prize money should be paid, which of course was refused him. He then sued Cap't Nicholson & I employed a Lawyer to defend the Cause—Tannay was at last obliged to shew Acco' to the Admiralty by which he makes 12 Guineas to be due to him over above the £147 Sterling which is so much dead Loss, and then (when too late) he offer'ed to transfer the Property which I suppose has been long since in possession of its former inglish owners, upon Condition however that his Wages for the whole time shall be paid & his prize money secured.—The admiralty have thought proper to give a Judgment in favour of this man, which is the more extraordinary as it is the first Instance in which they have thought themselves authorised to judge & condemn our prizes, for by according to this Tannaye his proportion, they in fact approve of the whole. They have however termed it the profits of the Navigation of the said Vessell, which I suppose is a term to cover themselves by.—

Cap't Nicholson will not on any acco' consent to a Sol being paid. His Reasons are 1st That as he was engaged for a Year he is now to all intents & purposes a deserter from the Service & therefore not intitled to anything. 2d He had no right to carry the Vessell into Liverpool as his orders were to come to France whither he should have come at all risques & by breaking his orders he deserves rather punishment than reward 3d That his Conduct has already subjected us to the Loss of £147 Sterling and his refusing to acco' for anything till the affair is irretrivable prooves that he would not have accounted at all had he succeeded.—I think it my duty to lay this matter before you as it is come to an extremity which I imagine you only can properly decide upon. In the mean Time the Dolphin remains seized.

M'r Grand observes to me by this post that you have not established an augmentation of Credit for me as I requested. I beg you will do it as delay may occasion a want of that Confidence so necessary in all commercial Concerns.

I have with Cap't Nicholson agreed that our French Captain shall wear the Congress uniform when the Ship goes out, agreeable to his Title of supernumer-
ary Liut. according to the articles made with him & approved by you, thereby to show to all his Crew that as he himself is in our Service under Cap‘ Nicholson they must be so also, which will tend to preserve good harmony aboard.—I beg leave to reccommend this Young Gentleman to your notice as a very worthy active & intelligent man who has given me great satisfaction—I have the honour to be [&c.]

J Williams


1. Jean-Baptiste Tanays fils, prize master of the brig Betsy, taken by Reprisal, Lexington, and Dolphin. NDAR 9: 408.

2. John Montgomery.

3. On 31 July 1777 Tanays showed up at the French embassy in London, where he told the Marquis de Noailles his version of the story. He signed on the Continental Navy cutter Dolphin, Capt. Samuel Nicholson, in the capacity of a prize master, with the promise of a promotion once they reached Philadelphia. The cutter sailed on a cruise in company with the Reprisal and Lexington on 4 June 1777. On 18 June, in St. George’s Channel, Tanays was given command of the prize brig Betsy, with orders for Nantes. His prize crew consisted entirely of Frenchmen. The mate of Betsy’s original crew, however, had been left on board long enough to allow him to tamper with the brig’s compass. Misled by the faulty compass, after two days’ sailing Tanays found himself at the entrance of the port of Liverpool. Surrounded by English vessels, and fearing to be lost on the coast or being captured, he entered the port. There, lacking money to pay port expenses, he arranged to freight salt to Ostend on the account of the merchant firm of Marwade and Nissen. But now his crew deserted him and signed on board a vessel that sailed for the Guinea coast. Left only with his mate, and unable to engage an English crew—he spoke no English—he could not sail. Sounding out the sentiments of the merchants, he finally explained his predicament to one of them, a German speaking passable French who believed merchants should trade with all nations. The merchant promised Tanays secrecy, and Tanays left the ship in Marwade and Nissen’s hands to send it to France or Holland, while he travelled to London where he was to attempt to contact Thomas Morris, the American agent in Nantes. Marwade and Nissen paid the debts Tanays had accumulated in port for himself and the brig, and he gave them a draft on Morris amounting to £147. Tanays arrived in London on 15 July, where he attempted to draw additional sums using a letter of credit from Marwade and Nissen. Those merchants, however, wrote their agent in London informing him that the customs collector at Liverpool had placed a guard on the brig and in consequence directing against giving Tanays any money. On hearing Tanays’s tale, Noailles remanded him for imprudence, gave him some expense money, and advised him to return to France as quickly as possible. Marquis de Noailles to Comte de Vergennes, 1 Aug. 1777, with enclosures, FrPMAE, Arch. dipl., Corr. Pol., Angleterre, vol. 526, fols. 138–42. Back in Nantes, Tanays had the Dolphin arrested in an attempt to recover his expenses not covered by sums he had been able to draw in England. In December, the Nantes Admiralty Court found in favor of Tanays and in addition released him of responsibility for repaying the bill of exchange for £147 drawn on Thomas Morris. The court reserved to Nicholson the right to recover the Betsy, “on demand of the deed of ownership” which Tanays produced and offered to resign. On 21 Jan., the court gave Nicholson two weeks to pay Tanays’s claim. Extracts of the Nantes Admiralty Court, enclosed in Williams to Franklin, 21 Mar., below.

**Supplementary Account of Continental Navy Cutter *Dolphin***

**N° 11**

Supplement to Sloop *Dolphin*

**1777—**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>May 15</td>
<td>To Francois Spunyarn om'd.</td>
<td>20. 2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oct 19</td>
<td>Cap'n Brown, Expences going to S'Malo</td>
<td>56.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Boathire</td>
<td>21. 4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov 24</td>
<td>Unspiking a Cannon . . 3# Bread at Painbœuf</td>
<td>16. 4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paid Cap'n Thomson expences to S'Malo by Order Wm. Lee Esq (see his Letter 2 Nov°)</td>
<td>240.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paid for 50th Tobacco</td>
<td>150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paid for a Mast</td>
<td>250.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carried Over—</td>
<td>756. 10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 27</td>
<td>Paid Honoré Carpenter</td>
<td>50. 16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan 6</td>
<td>Paid Ravilly Pilot</td>
<td>27.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Commission 2 £ C</td>
<td>17. 11.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><strong>£869. 6. 11</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Copy, CtV, Jonathan Williams Account Books. Number 11 in "Accounts and Vouchers Refer'd to in the Account Current between Jonathan Williams Jun and the Hon'ble The Commissioners of the United States of America."

2. Letter not found.
3. Notation: "Compared Nantes 17th Aug° 1779/(Signed) J—J— J—N— J—C— J—C—." The initials are those of Joshua Johnson, Jonathan Nesbitt, James Cuming, and Joseph Gridley. They were merchants who, in the summer of 1779, at the request of Benjamin Franklin, audited Williams's accounts with the American Commissioners in France.
7 JANUARY 1778

MARSTON WATSON TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

May it please your Honour

I had the honour of Addressing you the 9th: Ultm. on the Affair of Mr. Allen in the Schoo' Hawk's prize Brigg Britannia, wch has been seiz'd by the Marquiss Basecourt Genl of S' Sebastian; the Vessell unrigg'd, the Cargo unloaded & dispos'd of, & the Crew confin'd in Prison, with a design of Confiscation, on a specious pretence of Piracy. However valid their pretence, & how far warrantable their process, on the premises transmitted to you, your honour must be a Competent Judge:—but to all concern'd it is perfectly mysterious how the sd Genl can justify his Conduct without any other pretence than her being a pirate; for since I wrote your honour I procur'd the fullest evidence of the legality of the Capture, both from the Coasting pilots, & the former master & his Crew, wch together with Cap't Hibbert's commission has been translated into Spanish & the whole regularly Authenticated by a Notary & Attested by several principal Merchants, before a Magistrate:—these Sir, with a second & third petition have been laid before his Ex'y the sd Genl but to no other purpose than his bare acknowledging "he had been petition'd:"—& to the great damage of our Voyage our men are Still detain'd prisoners on the Scanty allowance of 6d Sterling per Day.—

Upon our finding that our fate would finally Issue from Madrid, we made application to our friend & Agent at Madrid Mr. James Gardoqui, with a full representation of the Case; such as the Authority of Cap't Hibbert; positive evidence of the legality of the Capture; the process of Mr. Allen & his Serv'ts; my application & the event; & the present situation of our Interest & people at S' Sebastian.—As it is necessary for us Sir, to be on our passage homewards, we must entreat your Intercession for the restoration of our Interest & people; more particularly the latter, who suffer on a suspicion, whin a Court of Justice would long since been dispel'd by our full evidence.

If your honour, may have occasion to direct a reply to our remonstrances, please to direct to Mr. Jno: Emery in Mr. Jos. Gardoqui & Sons at Bilbao. mean time I have the honour to be [&c.] Marston Watson

"Bilbao Jan' 6th. 1778"

1. Not found. For background on the incident see hrgAR 10: 1145-46 and 1157.
2. American and Spanish documents on the matter were forwarded to Madrid for judgment. Marques de Bassecourt to Conde de Floridablanca, 16 Feb., below.

January 7

PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord.. [Admiralty Office] 7th: Jan' 1778..

I had the honor to receive on the 1st: of December, by Major Cuylor, your Lordships several Dispatches from No. 38 to 43 inclusive, giving accounts of the proceedings of His Maj'ty Ships left in Hudson's River under the Command of
Commodore Hotham as well as those more immediately under your Lordships Eye up to the 23rd of October last, & inclosing a List of the appointment of Officers since the 13th of Febr minutes & sentences of Courts Martial; List of Vessels seized as Prizes since the 28th of May with the State & Condition and Disposition of the Fleet under your Lordships command; And having communicated the said dispatches with their several Inclosures to my Lords Commissre of the Admiralty, I am to acquaint your Lordship that Copies of such of them as were necessary to be laid before His Majesty were without loss of time transmitted to Lord George Germain for that purpose.1

After expressing their Lords xe concern for the loss of the Augusta & Merlin Sloop in the Delware; I have it in command from them to inform your Lordship that what you have represented as to the want of Slops, was immediately transmitted to the Navy Board with directions to send out by the first opportunity such Supplies as may prevent the Seamen from suffering in their Healths by the want thereof.2 Their Lordships hope your Apprehensions on that head will have have been removed by the arrival of the additional Supplies which they understood were sent out in the Grampus Storeship to New York, & the Dunmore to Halifax (after the departure of the Buffalo) both of which sailed from England the 28th of August. The further Supply which is now ordered to be sent out, Your Lordship may expect to receive by the Leviathan, late Northumberland, reduced to a Storeship, which has already fallen down to Blackstakes & will sail with the first Convoy from England, laden with a large Assortment of Naval Stores for the use of the Fleet under your Lordships command.

My Lords approve of the Commissions your Lordship have given to Lieus: Pakenham & D'auvergne the former to continue in the command of the Viper Schooner, the latter to command a Vessel fitted out at Rhode Island as a Galley and called the Alarm.3

Their Lordships have no doubt of your having been e'er now informed that the Fox could not be got ready to proceed from Halifax to Newfoundland under the protection of the Bienfaisant which was sent to Halifax by Vice Adm Montagu partly for that purpose. They nevertheless hope that she may be put into a proper Condition for Service in America, & that your Lordship will in such Case employ her as a part of your Squadron conformable to the directions contained in my Letter of the 23rd of August last;4 or on the other hand, if she cannot be fitted for such Service at Halifax, that you will find the means of sending her safely to England; But their Lordships are of opinion that in either case it will be improper for Capn: Fotheringham to have the charge or command of her, until an Enquiry has been made into his Conduct by a Court Martial, which they have no doubt will be done with all proper Dispatch as recommended by my Letter beforementioned.5 I have the honor to be [&c.]

PS:

1. Marginal note: "Our Rec & acq that Copies of such parts of his Dispatches as were thought necessary are laid before His Majesty." Lt. Col. Cornelius Cuyler, Sir William Howe's aide-de-camp, carrying dispatches, sailed from the Delaware on board the Harriot packet, at the beginning of November 1777. NDAI 10: 779. For dispatch No. 38, see ibid., pp. 75–76; No. 39, p. 226; No. 43, pp. 287–93.
2. Marginal note: "Acq with a Supply of Slops being sent out."
EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM AN OFFICER OF H.M.S. PANTHER

Tuesday, February 3. London.

A letter from an Officer on board the Panther,¹ to his Friend at Portsmouth, dated at Sea, Jan. 7, says, "On the 4th inst. at day-break, we discovered two ships and a brig, and presently saw them bearing down to us. The admiral,² judging them to be Americans, ordered the ship to be cleared; they brought up within gun shot, and began firing upon us, which we briskly returned; the Admiral ordered us to work for the nearest of them, who on our approach, judging her situation would be too warm, began making off, but a shot of our's taking away her main-topmast, she immediately struck. We sent a boat to her, and luffed for the other two, and in passing them received a smart broadside from each, when they directly stood off, and we after them, but as we soon found they were our superiors in sailing, and our convoy being nearly out of sight, we tacked and joined our companions. The vessel we have taken is the Spider privateer, Capt. Budd, of eight carriage guns and ten swivels, with 60 men, from Charles Town; those which escaped were the Argus, of 20 guns, Capt. Mullins, and Congress's Delight, of 22 guns, Capt. Ward. In this action we had seven men wounded, but none dangerously; the Spider had a Midshipman killed, and three Seamen wounded. She had taken two brigs with fish, and sent them to Spain. The Admiral intends taking her into the service, as she sails extremely well, and is in appearance like a yatch."

Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), 2-4 Feb. 1778.

1. H.M.S. Panther, of 60 guns, was put into commission on 16 Sept. 1777 and sailed with a convoy for the Mediterranean on 29 Dec.


JAMES MOYLAN TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honorable Gentlemen

L'Orient 7th Januar 1778

I beg leave to refer you to my letter of the 2d. instant, and altho' I am not yet in the situation you prescribed for me to transact your Bussiness here, I am nevertheless induced, as well from the season of the year, as the reports of Captains Thompson & Green, to inform you, that the Ship Durass of near Eight hundred Tons Burthen, wth. is here for sale, wou'd be a cheap purchass at 50 to Fifty five thousand Livers, wth. sum I think she may be procured for. those Gentlemen told me, they gave you a particular discription of this Vessel in writing,¹ wth. leaves me only to add, that she may be fitted ready for the sea in the next month, was she to be put in hands soon, and that from the temper of the people's minds here, a sufficient number of seamen may be had in this port to navigate her &ca., in case of no new obstacle

was such a speculation to take place, I wou'd beg leave to recommend the purchass of cordage from the Kings stores in Brest; it may be had cheap, on acc⁴ of
it’s being already used by Ships of War, and from the samples I have seen here of it, I am persuaded it wou’d be a necessary article at the other side of the Water operations of this Kind may be conducted in this Port with facility, even under the common circumstances, from it’s vicinity to the sea and it’s exports to the East Indies

the Captain of the Ship Berrie2 who arrived here a few days ago from India, tells me, that he spoke with Captain Butler of the Privateer Brig Molly of fourteen guns belonging to Boston, the 21st ulto off of Bordeaux, who inform’d him, that he left said port of Boston about the 15th November, that he had taken four prizes, one of wch a Ship of three hundred Tons in company with him from Oporto with Wine &c. and that he intended for some port of Spain

the Captain got no other news from him I have the Honor to be [&c.]

James Moylan


1. Captain Thomas Thompson to the American Commissioners in France, 20 Dec. 1777, in NDAR 10: 1129–30, assesses the ship Duc de Duras, which would become the Continental Navy ship Bonhomme Richard. Captain Green is John Green, master of the ship Brune.


January 8

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO COMTE DE VERGENNES


J’ai fait prendre des éclaircissements, Monsieur, sur ce qui concernoit la Corvette Américaine nommée le Dauphin, qu’on disoit être à Painbeuf, et sur laquelle on prétendait qu’il y avait eu entrepôt soixante dix Matelots et des Officiers de tous grades, destinés à former l’Équipage d’un Bâtiment de 24. Canons, et sur ce qui concernoit les Matelots qu’on prétendait avoir été mis en prison à Nantes à la réquisition du Capitaine Anglo-Américain; parcequ’ils avoient voulu quitter ce Bâtiment, et qu’ils fussent Anglois et eussent déclaré que leur intention étoit de s’en retourner chez eux; et il résulte de ce qui m’a été mandé, que les allégations faites sur ces différents objets sont entièrement dénées de fondement, et qu’on n’a absolument connoissance à Painbeuf d’aucune chose qui ait pu donner lieu à ce qui a été avancé à ce sujet.1

À l’égard du Navire l’Indépendance, il paroit que ce Bâtiment n’est connu que pour Bâtiment du Commerce; au surplus suivant ce qui m’a été marqué, il a eu ordre de partir et doit l’être actuellement.2

Je vous ai marqué le 28. du mois dernier que j’écriti à l’Orient pour qu’on tint la main à ce que le Raleigh et l’Alfred ne différassent pas davantage leur départ, s’ils étoient encore à l’Orient, et qu’il est fût usé de même pour le Randolph, s’il étoit en ce Port; suivant ce qui m’a été marqué du dit lieu par une lettre du 29., le Raleigh et l’Alfred en étoient partis le même jour, et par une autre lettre du 2. de ce mois, que je reçois, on me mande qu’on n’a pas connoissance qu’il y ait en à
8 January 1778

I have caused inquiries to be made, My Lord, concerning the American corvette named the "Dauphin", which was said to be at Painbeuf, and on which it was asserted there were seventy sailors and officers of all ranks, intended to form the crew of a vessel of 24 guns, and also concerning the sailors, who were stated to have been put in prison at Nantes on the requisition of the Anglo-American Captain, because they had wished to leave this vessel, although they were English and had declared their intention of returning home. I gather from what has been told me that the allegations made on these different points are entirely void of foundation, and that absolutely nothing is known at Painbeuf which could have given rise to what has been alleged on this subject.¹

With regard to the vessel Independence, it appears that it is only known as a trader; moreover, according to what has been pointed out to me, it has received orders to depart, and must now be gone.²

I informed you on the 28th of last month that I wrote to L'Orient requesting that the departure of the "Raleigh" and the "Alf red" should be delayed no longer, if they were still at L'Orient, and that the same action should be taken towards the "Randolph," if it was in that port. According to information sent me from that place by a letter of the 29th, the "Raleigh" and "Alfred" had left the same day; and by another letter of the 2nd. of this month, which I have just received, I am informed that they are not aware that an American privateer named the "Randolph" has been at L'Orient, and with regard to the arms and ammunition which were said to have been embarked on these vessels, and supplied to them from our ports, I learn by this last letter that what gave rise to what has been said on this point is, that the re-shipment of the guns and ammunition of the "Raleigh" and "Alfred" did not take place until after they were in the road, but I am assured that there is no knowledge of any other shipments, and that the greatest attention had been paid to see that none was embarked.³

I have the honour to be [&c.]

De Sartine


1. Marginal notation: "nul fondement à l'allegation au Sujet du Batiment le Dauphin qu'on disoit etre a Painbeuf l'entrepot de 70 matelots"; "no foundation to the allegation respecting the ship Dauphin which was said to be at Painbeuf, and on which were seventy sailors." In fact, Jonathan Williams, Jr., Continental agent in Nantes, was using the cutter Dolphin to lodge seamen intended to man Continental Navy frigate Deane. On the imprisonment of reluctant seamen, see the notation of a payment to the maréchaussée for "securing the sailors," in the Supplementary Account of Continental
Navy Cutter *Dolphin*, at 6 Jan., above. For the British complaint, see Lord Stormont to Lord Weymouth, 10 Dec. 1777, *NDAR* 10: 1081–82.


3. Marginal notation: “certitude du depart de l’orient des Vaux americains le *Raleigh* et l’*Alfred*, on n’a point connaissance du Vau le *Randolph*”; “Certainty of the departure from L’Orient of the American vessels *Raleigh* and *Alfred*, there is no knowledge of the vessel *Randolph*.” For the mistaken British intelligence that the *Randolph* was at Nantes, see Lord Stormont to Comte de Vergennes, 25 Dec. 1777, *NDAR* 10: 1146-48, and especially note 1.

**WILLIAM LEE TO THOMAS MORRIS**

Sir, Chaillot 8 Jan° 1778

I had your pleasure of writing to you the 4th: Instant by Mr. Stevenson a countryman of yours & a Gentleman that I trust you will find very deserving of yr. civilities & who I think you may safely trust any letters to, as he carries several dispatches to Congress wh. he is to deliver himself & consequently will go in Captn. Nicholson. I understand yr. Capt. Thompson & Hyndman refused to let you have any thing to do with the prizes they bro’t into L’Orient—that they have accounted, or say they will account, with the Gentlemen at Passi for the Congress share of the prizes, & yr. only have they applied & been directed Since they came to L’Orient. Judge yr. what must be my Surprize to have yr. other day presented for payment bills to yr. am’t of near Seventy thousand Livres drawn by these caps, on you & me. I saw these caps twice while they were up here, but they never communicated to me one Syllable of their affairs & I only know from Common report that they are in the Continental Service. There is something very odd in this transaction & I wish you find out by whose orders they drew so largely on us at the moment they were about to sail. As you are much in the way & will frequently have opportunities of recommending consignments from yr. country to yr. Brothers house in America, you will excuse me for hinting that I shd. think you ought not to neglect any opportunity of that Sort. I hear Mr. Deane’s Brother, Mr. Simeon Deane is just sent out to America to settle a House in Virginia, as Messrs. Simeon Deane & Co. and yr. he is promised most of the Consignments from yr. Country and Holland. Who compose Com’r you know as well as I do, for I have not heard that. Mr. Williams will not I suppose hesitate to tell you who Signed the letter to him, directing him to undertake the sale of prizes made by Continental armed vessels, this letter I have repeatedly endeav’d to get recalled, & was solemnly promised it sh’d be done, but I am informed it never.


1. William Stevenson was a merchant in Maryland before the mid-1760s, when he moved to Bristol, England. In early January 1778 the American Commissioners decided to send duplicate official dispatches to Congress by his hands but then decided to send them by William Carmichael instead. Stevenson ended up carrying only private letters. *Benjamin Franklin Papers* 25: 406–7.

2. Continental Navy frigate *Deane*.

John Thornton's Memorandum for the American Commissioners in France

Memorandum

[Between 5 and 8 Jan. 1778]

In Company with some American Gentlemen, it was dropped in conversation that it was surprising the Commissioners at Paris Knowing the deplorable situation of the American prisoners confined in the several prisons in England, that they had not sent them any relief; this induced me to wait no longer for an answer from Lord North, to run all risks and to set off that Evening for Portsmouth in order to visit and relieve if possible such of the prisoners as were in want, before either Government or the Committee at the Kings Arms had sent them any relief. So far I succeeded that I provided them with necessaries, Tobacco and money, on the 30th Dec when I came away from Forton, nothing had been delivered to them, but what I had sent.

I arrived at Forton the 29th Dec did all I could to speak to some of the American Officers, was permitted to do it thro' the Rails only, and that in the presence of two Officers of Marines and one of the Goalers. I informed the prisoners that I was sent by the Commissioners at Paris to administer to them every relief possible, the Conversation was very short, as I was desired by the Officers to go away; Mrs Harrison whom I was told by some of the prisoners had been very good to them, I called upon, she informed me that by the means of one of the Goaler I might convey to any of the prisoners letters or any thing Else, I sent for the Goaler, and with the never failing argument, he carried a letter to Cap Nicholson, this Goaler with some of the Invalids had carried several letters for them, altho' Expressly forbidden, without their first being open by the Agent. I desired in my letter that some of the Officers would be at a certain place of the prison at 4 o'Clock that afternoon to speak to me, I [torn] to bribe the Invalid Centries to permit me to speak to the prisoners without their hearing the conversation, or disturbed by any body Else. so far I succeeded beyond my expectations, as I got a full and concise account from Cap Harris, Doctn Smith, Dowler and many more of the officers of their situations and the numbers confined. on Monday the 29th I demanded admittance from the Agent, and leave to visit and be permitted to get into the Prison, to converse with the prisoners, which was granted me on the following conditions, that his Clerk, (a Mr Douglas) should be present and that my visit should be short. on my entering the Yard of the Prison, I was surrounded by every one of them, enquiring if there was any likelihood of their misery ceasing. I informed them, that I had been sent to England by the Commissioners at Paris, to inspect into the treatment they had received, and to supply them with every necessaries they might be in want, that application had been made for the Exchange of prisoners, and that I hoped their imprisonment would be, but of a [short] duration, that, if they had not been rele[torn] before now, it was Not the fault of [the] Commissioners, that they had long ago endeavored to find means to do it; they Seem'd happy and they expressed their thanks to the Commissioners. many of the officers had not a Shilling, to pay for their Washing and some of them only a Shirt, a pair of Stockings and bad Shoes, I took the Names of such as were in that condition, and immediately provided them with it. the Officers complained to me of the small quantity of provisions allowed them by the Agent, which lead me to offer that every other day, they should have a joint of meat such as they liked to each Mess and that Mrs Harrison under the inspection of the Reverend Mr Wren would provide them with it.
they express their thanks and seemed much happier of my visit. I should have distributed a greater quantity of Clothing but I was informed by the Agent’s clerk, that Government had ordered Jackets, Stockings [and] Breeches to be served out to them, [and] had also ordered all sort of necessaries sent down.

By the Account I had from Plymouth, there were in Milles Prison8 289 of which 40 were Officers.

Lord North told Mr. Hartley last Saturday the 3rd of January 1778 that he Knew of Several persons that had come to London from Messrs. Franklin, Deane & Lee & that Doctor Bancroft had been in London, and was informed had been sent by those Gentlemen from Paris on Stock Jobbing business.

An Exact Account of the treatment of the American Prisoners taken from their own mouths & from the Reverend Mr. Wren to the 29th of December 1777 that I visited them at Forton Prison.

at this time there are 119 American Prisoners in Forton Prison near Gosport, their imprisonment is of a truth exceedingly rigorous owing partly to the severity of the Orders given in charge to the Agent, and partly owing to the weakness of the Prison itself, which is a perpetual temptation to them to brake out, for on their being detected in attempting to escape or retain after having got out, they are punished with an unexampled severity for such an Offence and tho’ many things that have appeared in the papers concerning the cruelty of [torn] Keepers have been exagerated, yet, there [torn] many capricious and vexatious [acts?] arising from this quarter, which add greatly to the weight of their misery. there is not the least distinction made between the Officers and common Sailors, and the prison having no Glazed windows, they can not have any light without having the Northern and Westerly Winds; their provisions are but scanty at best, generally good of the quality, they are divided into Messes 4 in each, and each mess’s allowance for the four is 3 lb of meat, 1 lb of bread & 1 Quart of Beare for each man for the 24 hours, as there is not any thing delivered to them from the Agent but at noon, there are now in the Infirmary 20, and few days’ ago 27 in the black hole which is nearly filled makes it a dreadful punishment, some of them had not Cloaths nor other necessaries to Keep themselves clean so that the Air doth not only become foul, but the stench some time insupportable, the 27 were confined the 2nd December, and till lately they were not let out at all, how-ever they are now let out 3 hours every other day the time of their confinement for attempting to Escape is 40 days. Captain [torn] are at this present time [torn] sometime so delirious at [torn] detriment of the others. during [torn] these men have only the half allowance of provisions and indeed hardly half, for each man has for the 24 hours 1/2 lb of bread, 1 pint of beare, and what should be 6 ounces of meat, but the bones makes it seldom exceed 4 Ounces. the Agent declares that it’s the orders of the Sick and Hurt, that during the time of confinement these men shall not be permitted to have either money, or victuals from any person whatever but their half allowance. tho’ lately means have been found out to send in some small quantity of provisions to them, the prisoners have been and were when I arrived there extremely bare of Cloaths. the Agent had distributed few necessities such as 40 pairs of Shoes, 50 Shirts & upwards leaving still great many wanting, there are many of the prisoners that have been confined 18 & 20 Months. Captain Nicholson of the Hornet was 7 months in Irons in the West-Indies, some French prisoners of Ranks [torn] amongst them.10 Their whole bedding [torn] Hamock, a Pillow filled with Straw & [torn.]

[Mr. Wren] a Presbiterien Clergyman at Portsmouth has been of the greatest service, and has behaved with great Humanity to the American prisoners providing
some with the means of making their Escapes, and assisting those that were unable or prevented from getting away. The first Comitement at Forton was on the 13th of June 1777, at which time he got acquainted with the officers of the rising states, assisted them, and gave them Cash for their Congress Notes, the only mode of assisting them, the Agent would allow of. From the 13th of June to 13th Oct, there has been about 7 Comitements to which he has always attended, last Sept at his repeated Solicitations the Agent allowed him to distribute to the necessitous 2 Shillings to each man, shortly after that he was permitted to advance them, as far as one Dollar 9 man. From the 12th Ju to the Middle of December the prisoners were very inhumanly treated by the Agent & Goalers. But upon Lord Abington's speech in the House of Lords the Keepers begun to abate goodeal of their Severity. Mr. Wren soon after the Advertisement of the Comittee at the Kings Arms appeared in the Papers, received Letters from London, Bristol, Liverpool & several other places Know the situation of the prisoners Wallace of Liverpool time a note of £30 to be should think proper amongst the prisoners Worthy Clergyman has visited every other day the Prison, and has supplied them from time to time with trifling sums, and those in the black hole with provisions.


1. For Thornton's commission from the American Commissioners, see NDAR 10: 1086. For the American Commissioners' letter to Lord North, see ibid., 1095-6. Lord North granted Thornton an interview on 19 Dec. but gave no answer to the Commissioners' letter. Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 87.

2. On 24 Dec. 1777 a public meeting for raising a subscription "for the purpose of relieving the distress of the American prisoners" was held at the King's Arms Tavern, in Cornhill, London. Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 83-84. See also Almon's Remembrancer, the first document following the enclosure, below.

3. Mrs. Elizabeth Harrison, the prison's chief cook. Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 88.


6. Virginia Navy Capt. John Harris, captured in brig Musquito off Barbados in June 1777 (NDAR 9: 46); Clement Smith, Surgeon, Continental Navy brig Lexington ("List of the American Prisoners Confined at Forton," below); and Eliphalet Downer, "Surgeon and Passenger" in Lexington (ibid.).


9. In the margin: "One Man's allowance for 24 Hours. 1 Pint of Beare 1 lb of Bread 12 Ounces of meat."

10. See the last two entries in the "List of the American Prisoners confined in Forton Prison," immediately below.

11. Willoughby Bertie, 4th Earl of Abingdon, a member of the Parliamentary opposition, had spoken against passage of the act suspending the Habeas Corpus Act under whose authority Americans were held prisoner. On 11 Dec. he moved in the House of Lords that the government provide accounts relative to the treatment of American prisoners held in England and announced his intention to promote a subscription for the relief of those prisoners. Rebellion in America: A Contemporary British Viewpoint, 1763-1783, [extracts from the Annual Register] edited by David H. Murdoch (Santa Barbara, Calif., and Oxford, England: Clio Books, 1979), 455, 545-46; Abingdon's speech is reported in The Parliamentary History of England 14: 592-95.
"List of the American Prisoners confined in Forton Prison Decr. 29th: 1777"

[Enclosure]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Men's Names</th>
<th>Stations</th>
<th>Where born</th>
<th>Places of Residence in America</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Taken in a Prize belonging to the Warren Privateer 20th: Nov 1776</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn° Palmer</td>
<td>Prize Master</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Blasdel</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Brown</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fran Jones</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taken in the General Montgomery.¹</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jam Bryant</td>
<td>first Lieutenant</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Massachusetts's Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho White</td>
<td>2d: D°</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo Segar</td>
<td>Surgeon's Mate</td>
<td>Queen Ann's County</td>
<td>Maryland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willm Baxter</td>
<td>Master's Mate</td>
<td>Nantucket</td>
<td>Massachusetts's Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jam Lee</td>
<td>Prize Master</td>
<td>Manchester</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses Bigar</td>
<td>Serj° of Marines</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>Pensylvania</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jam McMahen</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Massachusetts's Bay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo White Jun²</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Marble Head</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Cross</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Beverley</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Carries</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan Stewart</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Murphy</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerem: Evans</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Pensylvania</td>
<td>Pensylvania</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob White</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja Berkley</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja Redman</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Norwich England</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Murray</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha Blee</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha Cainney</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pat Read</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ge Wilson</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja Gentle</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Sheetland</td>
<td>D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Cooper</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Norfolk</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn Bounet</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>France</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja Grammar</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>Mount Holly</td>
<td>New Jersey</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Crew of the Rotterdam Brig³ taken in a Prize 8th: Feb 1777/ |
| Wm Tryon | Lieutenant | Weatherfield | Connecticut |
| Jn Leonard | Passenger | | |
| Jn Bap: Ferrez | D° | | |
| Joseph Lapara | D° | D° |
| Pet Andrian | D° | D° |
| Tu Avenar | D° | D° |
| Lewis Burrevan | D° | D° |

The Brig the Rising States taken the 15th of April 1777 from Boston⁴ |
<p>| Joseph Lunt | Second Lieutenant | Massachusetts's Bay |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Christ: Clark</td>
<td>Carpenter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas. Woodward</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliz: Bowen</td>
<td>Master at Arms</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno Rogers</td>
<td>Chief Cook</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos: Lunt Jun.</td>
<td>Gunner’s Mate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Manning</td>
<td>Carpenter’s Mate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will Humber</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver Johannot</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo Pease</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rub: Lock</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug Coolidge</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho Burges</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Carnes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas Holtan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliab: Allen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Jasper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos: Martin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Graves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orlando Denny</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj: Lambert</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tim Connor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj: Oates</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson Lunt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Stevens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boston Ruddock</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sloop Hornet taken 27th April 1777/5**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Nicholson</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>Charles Town</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw Legar 2nd</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Radford</td>
<td>Lieu’t of Marines</td>
<td>Frederick’s County</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas Brehon</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**The Jenny Schooner belonging to the Comon Wealth Virginia taken 6th May 1777/6**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Author</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mich Smith</td>
<td>Capt’s Clerk</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno Dormont</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Oliver Cromwell Private Ship taken 20th May 1777**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Crow</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>Italy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm McCray</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Green</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Gettell</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Base a Boy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno Connor</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob Cameron</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas Thompson</td>
<td></td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan Pryor</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nantucket</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm McCulloh</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


**Sloop Hornet taken 27th April 1777/5**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Nicholson</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>Charles Town</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw Legar 2nd</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Radford</td>
<td>Lieu’t of Marines</td>
<td>Frederick’s County</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas Brehon</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**The Jenny Schooner belonging to the Comon Wealth Virginia taken 6th May 1777/6**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Author</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mich Smith</td>
<td>Capt’s Clerk</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno Dormont</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Oliver Cromwell Private Ship taken 20th May 1777**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank/Duty</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jno Crow</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>Italy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm McCray</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Green</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Gettell</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Base a Boy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno Connor</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob Cameron</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas Thompson</td>
<td></td>
<td>England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan Pryor</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nantucket</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm McCulloh</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ireland</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**Musketo** Brig belonging to Virginia Comon Wealth taken June 25th. 1777/8

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jn⁵ Harris</td>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>Italy</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex⁴ Dick</td>
<td>Cap'n of Marines</td>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex⁴ Moore</td>
<td>Midshipman</td>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn⁵ Smith</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>England</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Taken in a Prize Belonging to the **Yankee** Privateer in June 1777¹⁰

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>David Hall</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Barbadoes</td>
<td>Connecticut</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Continental Ship **Reprisal** taken 4th. July 1777/¹¹

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Eben: Newcombe</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Cape Cod</td>
<td>Massachusett's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos: Wheeler</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>New Castle</td>
<td>Pennsylvania</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja⁴ Mullen</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob³ Owen</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arch: Reonalds</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos: Bonny</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn⁵ Harding</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>England</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan¹ Townshend</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Maryland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Taken on board the **Percilla** Brig, retaken 19th. July 1777¹²

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Eph: Wall</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Boston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho⁴ McKenzy</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Taken on board a Prize 30th Sept. 1777 belonging to the **Independence** Sloop¹³

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>W⁵ Small</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn⁷ Ogden</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pat: Quin</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fran⁶ Braham</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

a Prize of the Sloop **Revenge** taken 26th. July 1777/¹⁵

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Benj: Bailley</td>
<td>Prize Master</td>
<td>Wallingford</td>
<td>Connecticut</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja⁴ Ashley</td>
<td>Sailor</td>
<td>England</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red: Anderson</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fran⁶ Vernell</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>France</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amiable Tilloy</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha³ Chamelle</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn⁷ Richards</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis Le Counte</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fran⁶ Rouslin</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savoy Bowin</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolas Blanche</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mich¹ Covin</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jos: Verbal</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pet: Magonin</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hen: Till</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

of the **Lexington** Privateer¹⁷

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Country</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Clem⁵ Smith</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td>Roxbury</td>
<td>Baltimore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliz: Downer</td>
<td>Surgeon &amp; Passenger</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
<td>D⁰</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Mons¹ Viebert¹⁸ Lt. Co¹ & Engeneer France taken at Fort Washington Mons¹ Baubetran⁹¹ Lt. Co² acting as Aid de Camp to Gen¹ Lee & taken with him

D. PHI, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Docketed: "List of American Prisoners, in/Forton." Enclosure to "John Thornton's Memorandum for the American Commissioners in France," between 5 and 8 Jan., above. A nearly identical version, differing chiefly only in the order of the names and a few of the spellings, is in MH-H, Arthur Lee Papers, with Thornton's Memorandum. The text of the latter manuscript, however, is marred by heavy wear on one long edge.

1. Pennsylvania privateer brigantine, Capt. Benjamin Hill, captured by H.M.S. Levant, 7 Mar. 1777. NDAR 8: 543-44.
3. A mistake for South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame.
7. Pennsylvania privateer ship, Capt. Harmon Courter, commander, captured by H.M. sloop Beaver. NDAR 8: 999.
9. Harris was "said to have been born in Wales." Robert Armistead Stewart, Virginia's Navy of the Revolution [Richmond, Va., 1933], 198.
11. Taken, presumably, in a prize of Continental Navy ship Reprisal, Capt. Lambert Wickes, commander, probably the ship Grace. Sec NDAR 9: 472, 521-22.
19. René-Etienne-Henry Gaiault de Boisbertrand was a Lt. Col. in the French calvary and volunteer with the Continental Army. He had been with Maj. Gen. Charles Lee only three days when, on 13 Dec. 1776, Lee and his entourage were captured by surprise at Basking Ridge, N.J. For more on Boisbertrand, see Benjamin Franklin Papers 27: 356-57.

Almon’s Remembrancer

In the course of the war, several Americans had been made prisoners, and brought to England, who were chiefly confined in gaols at Portsmouth, Plymouth, &c. These were mostly sailors. A temporary law had been made from year to year suspending the Habeas Corpus Act, in their particular case. The treatment they met with was in general harsh, and in some instances exceedingly cruel. Their peculiar situation, and the miseries they underwent, excited some humane gentlemen, in the city of London, to call a public meeting on the 24th of December, 1777, of such persons as thought the sufferers objects of compassion. They opened a public subscription for money, to buy blankets, shoes, linen, coats, &c. &c. for the prisoners; the number of whom was between five and six hundred. The sum of £4657 was collected in a few weeks; when the managers thought proper to close the subscription, to the great disappointment of many persons, in every part of the
kingdom, who wished to shew their humanity by adding to this subscription, and
their disapprobation of those measures which had made this bounty necessary.

The following is a copy of a petition, sent to certain noble Lords, from some
of the prisoners at Portsmouth:

We the subscribers, natives of America, being at this time prisoners of war,
and closely confined in his Majesty's prison at Portsmouth, do most earnestly en-
treat your Lordship, in behalf of ourselves and others, our companions in gaol,
who are not able to sign with us, to permit us to state to your Lordship our present
most pitiable case and situation. We beg pardon of your Lordship for the great lib-
erty we are taking, and for the mode we have adopted to make our sufferings
known; which, though it may not be thought strictly regular or according to forms,
they humbly hope will be excused, when our very distressed state and condition is
considered, and when we assure your Lordship, that petitions presented to the
Admiralty last year, in behalf of certain sick prisoners then in severe confinement,
were utterly disregarded. And after having done this, we will entertain a hope,
through your Lordship's merciful interposition, and the influence of other com-
passionate rulers of the land, that we shall not be suffered to perish in a Christian
country (for the body of which we still retain an affection) and in the midst of plenty.
More especially do we hope for relief, on account of those of us who have left large
families at home, which must sink or swim with us.

In number we are at Portsmouth about one hundred and forty; all of us in
want of warm clothing, so necessary at this severe season, as well as of almost
every other comfort; and many are actually without a shoe or stocking to their feet.
And to add to these hardships, we have for an overseer, a man, who seems to be to-
tally void of humanity. He detains every charitable supply sent us by humane
neighbours, or sells it, (as lately in the case of some wine sent for our refreshment)
and retails the money at his pleasure, and in so parsimonious a manner, as to render it
of little or no use. He has denied us the common supplies of milk, by prohibiting
persons ordered to our relief with that necessary refreshment, from entering the
prison yard. We are not allowed candle or fire in this extreme season, which must
prove fatal to many in a cold and exposed prison. Our allowance is only eight
ounces of meat each man per day, including the bone, (which is sometimes full
one half) and beer that is very small indeed.

Captains and other officers, who have ever been used to very different treat-
ment, and are blessed with education, who have feelings and sentiments, which
upon this occasion they shall suppress, are penned up all together like cattle, with
the common sailors, and with their own servants.

We are at a loss to conceive the reason of these severities, when we know how
very different the treatment of English prisoners is in every part of America. We
again beg your Lordship's pardon and pray for redress.

Given under our hands in the prison at Portsmouth, the 1st day of December,
1777.

Harman Courter, Commander of the Oliver Cromwell.
Byrd Chamberlayne, First Lieutenant of the Muschetto.
Robert M'Caver, Prize-master belonging to Captain Weekes.
George Chamberlayne, Second Lieutenant of the Muschetto.
William Williams, Master of the brig General Montgomery.
8 JANUARY 1778  

John M'Nikal, Surgeon of the Muschetto.

John Cochran, Boatswain of the Yankee, in prison 18 months.

Joseph Smith, Thomas Clark, James Gideon Worth, James Motry. Sailors.

A subscription was opened in Bristol for the purpose of relieving the American prisoners, where near 400 l. was collected in a short time. Other subscriptions were begun in different parts, as Yorkshire, Norwich, &c. but upon the subscription being closed in London, those in the country were closed likewise.

The Remembrancer; or, Impartial Repository of Public Events. For the Year 1778. (London: John Almon, 1778), 102-3.

2. Capt. Harmon Courter, commander of the Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell, captured by H.M. sloop Beaver, 19 May 1777, committed to Forton 13 Oct. 1777; Byrd Chamberlayne, first lieutenant of the Virginia Navy brig Musquito, captured by H.M.S. Ariadne, 4 June 1777, committed to Forton 8 Aug. 1777; Robert M'Caver, or McCarver, master's mate, Continental Navy, captured in Reprisal's prize Grace, committed to Forton 9 Aug. 1777 (see NDAR 9: 472, 521-22); George Chamberlayne, second lieutenant of Virginia Navy brig Musquito, committed to Forton 8 Aug. 1777, escaped and recaptured 12 Oct., and sent to the Black Hole; William Williams, master of the Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery, Capt. Benjamin Hill, commander, captured by H.M.S. Levent 7 Mar. 1777, committed to Forton 8 Aug. 1777; Archibald McNickle, surgeon of Virginia Navy brig Musquito, committed to Forton 8 Aug. 1777 (Robert Armistead Stewart, The History of Virginia's Navy of the Revolution [Richmond, Va., 1933], 39, 219, 276); John Cochran, boatswain of Massachusetts privateer sloop Yankee, Capt. Henry Johnson, commander, captured 3 July 1776 by its prisoners and brought into London, committed to Forton 14 or 26 June 1777, escaped and recaptured, put in the Black Hole 30 July, escaped Dec. 1777 (see NDAR 6: 516–18, 538–39, 554); Joseph Smith, of General Montgomery, committed to Forton 8 Aug. 1777; Thomas Clark, of Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States, Capt. James Thompson, commander, committed to Forton, 14 June 1777; James Gideon Worth (not identified); James Motry or Mootry, of Oliver Cromwell, committed to Forton 13 Oct. 1777. Dates of commitment to Forton are based on Marion Kaminkow and Jack Kaminkow, comps., Mariners of the American Revolution (Baltimore, Md.: Magna Carta Book Co., 1967).

### INVOICE OF GOODS SHIPPED IN CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE DEANE

Invoice of Sundry Merchandize received by Jon Williams from various Places & Shipped by order of the Honble the Comm of the United States on board the Continental Frigate Deane Sam' Nicholson Esq Commander bound for North America on Account & Risque of Congress and Consigned to their Order. vizt

| FD. | 8 Casks said to contain 2000 ₣ Shoes. Contents of each Cask not received by Jon Williams. |
| N⁰ | 1 a 14 | 14 Hhds Said to contain 2000 Suits of Soldiers Cloaths |
|     | 1 a 40. | 40 Casks Compleat Contents of each Hhds & Cask not received by Jon Williams. |
| 313 a 357 | 45 Casks said to contain 1276 Suits of Soldiers Cloaths |
|      | a 336  | Containing each 54 Coats except N⁰ 318. 329. 330. 336. which contain only 49 Making together 1276 Coats. |
| 337 a 346 | Containing each 128 Waistcoats except N⁰ 346. which |
### Invoice of Goods Shipped in the Ship Duc de Choiseul

Invoice of Sundry Merchandize received by Jonᵃ Williams from Various Places & Shipped by order of the Honble. the Comm'ⁿ of the United States on board the Ship Duc de Chiseul. Heraud Commander bound to North America on Account and Risque of Congress and Consigned to their Order vizt

#### FD
- **No. 41 a 114.**
  - 74 Casks said to contain 2000 Suits of Soldiers Cloaths Compleat
  - Containing each 51 Coats except No. 50, 69, 70, 80. which Contain only 41 each making together 2000 Coats.
- **41 a 80.**
  - Containing each 111 B breeches except No. 97, 98. which Contain 112 making together 2000 B breeches
- **81 a 98.**
  - Containing each 126 Waistcoats except No. 111, 112, 113, 114 which Contain only 122 each making together 2000 Waistcoats.
- **115 a 188**
  - 74 Casks said to contain Soldiers Cloaths
  - Contents not received by Jonᵃ Williams.

#### C
- 27 Bails Said to Contain together 1000 Suits

#### CP
- 13 Casks of new invented Soldiers Cloaths with Quatres Casques &c &c Compleat
  - Contents of each Bale & Cask not Received by Jonᵃ Williams.

#### CMO
- 12 Brass Six Pound Cannon.

- 34 Cases Containing each 30 Stands of Arms except No. 34 which contains only 10 making together 1000 Stands of Arms with Bayonets &c Compleat.
Memo. No. 1 a 26 marked CMO: Were sunk in the River before their Reception at Nantes and have all been repacked, by this accident the Varnish is taken off but the Arms otherwise not hurt.

Nantes January 8th. 1778.
Errors Excepted
Jon Williams

DS, ViU, Lee Family Papers.
1. For the sinking of the fusils, see Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France, 16 Oct. 1777, in NDAR 10: 917.

**INVOICE OF GOODS SHIPPED IN THE SHIP DUCHESS DE GRAMMONT**

Invoice of Sundry Merchandize received by Jon Williams from various places & shipped by order of the Honble. the Commr of the United States on board the Ship Duchesse de Grammont Poidras—Commander bound for North America on Account and Risque of Congress & Consigned to their order. vizt

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>FD.</th>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>No. 1 a 110</td>
<td>110 Bales Containing 5520 Coats. 6000 Waistcoats and 6000 Breeches.</td>
<td>15 a 54.</td>
<td>40 Hhds said to qt 2709 Suits of Soldiers Cloaths. Contents not received by Jon Williams.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>55 a 78.</td>
<td>24 Hhds said to qt 2500 Soldiers Coats, Contents not received by Jon Williams.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>189 a 225.</td>
<td>37 Casks said to qt . . . Suits of Soldiers Cloaths Contents not received by Jon Williams.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>226 a 267.</td>
<td>42 Casks Containing 2500 Soldiers Waistcoats &amp; Breeches</td>
<td>268 a 312.</td>
<td>45 Casks Suits of Soldiers Cloaths.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>16 Cases Containing each 50 Pistoles making together 800 Pce Numbers as follows. vizt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>42</th>
<th>68</th>
<th>184</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>65</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>66</td>
<td>182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
<td>183</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| 31 Cases Containing each 25 Carbines making together 775 Stands. Numbers as follows. |
|-----|----|----|----|----|----|
| No. | 45 | 50 | 55 | 61 | 188 | 193 |
| | 46 | 51 | 56 | 62 | 189 | 194 |
| | 47 | 52 | 57 | 63 | 190 | 195 |
| | 48 | 53 | 58 | 64 | 191 | 211 |
| | 49 | 54 | 60 | 65 | 192 | 212 |
| | 54 | 213 |

| 54 Cases Containing each 25 Rampart Fusils making together 1500 Stands Numbers as follows. |
|-----|---|---|---|---|
| No. | 143 | 179 | 202 | 280 | 289 | 298 |
EUROPEAN THEATER

146 180 203 281 290 299
147 181 204 282 291 300
158 196 205 283 292 301
159 197 206 284 293 302
160 198 207 285 294 303
176 199 208 286 295 304
177 200 209 287 296 309
178 201 210 288 297 310

Invoice Continued.

WM.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>1</th>
<th>23</th>
<th>23 Cases Containing 1400 Holsters.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1</td>
<td></td>
<td>No. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>343</td>
<td>328</td>
<td>329</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1400 Holsters.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

24. 1 Cask of Straps.

25 & 26. 2 Cask q& 50

101 Cartouch Boxes.

27 a 34. 8 Cases q&

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>27.</th>
<th>13</th>
<th>No. 31.</th>
<th>13</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>28.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td>32.</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td>33.</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>34.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>48</td>
<td></td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

100 Saddles.

In No. 33. there are 102 Belts & 11 Packs Buckles there are also distributed, with the Arms & Saddles 176,200 Corks

Nantes January 8, 1778.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cases Cont</th>
<th>800 Pistoles @ 8</th>
<th>160</th>
<th>6400</th>
<th>6560</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>16 Cases</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

31 Cases Cont

775 Stands of Carbines.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cases</th>
<th>775</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>6775</th>
<th>-</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

54 Cases Cont

1500 Stands of Fuizes

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cases</th>
<th>1500</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>12000</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

54 Cases

| Cases | 1500    | 8   | 12000|       |

24 Cases Cont

1400 Holsters & Straps

| Cases | 1400    | 7.15| 10850|       |

7.15 10850
24 Cases 10# 240.- 11090. -. -
8 Cases Cont# 100 Saddles 26# 2600.-
8 Cases 10# 80.- 2680. -. -
2 Cases Cont# 101 Cartouch Boxes 5# 505.-
2 Cases 10# 20.- 525. -. -
102 Belts & 11 Packs Buckles 8#5# 841.10. -
176200. Corks distributed with the Arms & Saddles 792.18. -
Nantes Jan# 8. 1778 Commissions @ 2 ½ Ct 42114. 8. -
424. 7. -
Errors Excepted. 49256. 15. -

N.B. In Cask No. 33 there are 203 Belts instead of 102 as expressed in the Invoice above @ 8.5 101 is 833. 5
Commissions @ 2 ½ Ct 16. 15
850 -. -. -
Amount of the within Invoice 42956. 15. -
43806. 15. -

Nantes May 28. 1778
Errors Excepted Jon# Williams J

DS, ViU, Lee Family Papers.
1. A rampart fusil, also called a wall gun, is a heavy musket, designed to be fired from a fortress wall while resting on a stud under the barrel or on a swivel fork on the forestock, sometimes employed as mobile light artillery.
2. The text from this point on is written sideways in the left-hand column.

LORD GRANTHAM TO LORD WEYMOUTH

Madrid 8th Jan# 1778.
My Lord,

In a Conversation which I have had with M. Floridablanca since I had the Honour of writing last to your Lordship, he Shewed me a Letter which he had just received from Don Felix O’Neile, now Commandant at Coruña. It appeared from this Letter that M. O’Neile had received fresh Orders to prevent the Sale of Prizes, or at least to have the Value of their Cargoes, if sold, deposited; that he had likewise received the Instructions, mentioned in mine, No. 67 of the last year, to your Lordship to forbid Cunningham’s Entrance into any Port of Spain, and to do Justice to such Sailors as might claim to be released.—With regard to what had passed M. O’Neile offered the most trivial Excuses, pretending an Ignorance of the Facts, which is as improbable as it was unsatisfactory to me, and I may add, to the Minister to whom they were addressed. All the Documents relative to Prizes at the Ferrol and at Coruña, as well as at other Ports on the northern Coasts of Spain are ordered to be sent here, and M. Floridablanca has promised to give the fullest Attention to them.

I took occasion to mention to him the Notification, which the House of Guadoqui had given to their Correspondent in America; He repeated to me the Terms of the Licence which had been granted to that House. I know a Person who has seen the Licence itself and confirms its being grounded upon, and confined to the Expectation of some Remittance in Tobacco. So that the Minister at the same Time that he was obliged to allow the artfull Use made of it by the Guadoquis, ab-
olutely disavowed the Extent to which, they pretend, the Licence was granted, and the Formality with which they have drawn up their Communication of it.

In the Course of this Conference, I took occasion to mention, as from myself, the Subject of an Ambassador to our Court. M. Floridablanca assured me that I should have the earliest notice of the Resolution which should be taken, and that the appointment not being yet made was owing to Reasons which he would likewise explain to me. I believe the Marquis d'Almadovar will be appointed, but that he will not be called from Lisbon 'till notice arrives in Europe of the respective Governors in South America having received the treaty between this Court, and that of Portugal.—I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham.


1. 1 Jan. 1778. UkLPR, S.P. (Foreign) 94/205, fol. 5-6.
3. NDAR 10: 1140.
4. NDAR 8: 797-98. Reference to this correspondence is found in a letter from Elbridge Gerry to Joseph Gardoqui and Sons, 1 Sept. 1777, taken by the British from on board an American ship, NDAR 10: 1044-45. For Gerry's letter see Letters of the Delegates, 7: 582-84.
5. This sentence is in cipher in the original.

JOHN HORT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. one

Lisbon ths 8 Janys 1778

My Lord

I did myself the honour of writing to your Lordship on the 25th. past: Since which his majesty's expected ship Pelican captain Goodall, is arrived in this river.

The intended convoy by the Egmont has been diverted, by intelligence received of two rebel privateers cruising off the island of Madeira: in pursuit of whom, captain Elphinstone1 sailed from hence on the first instant: previous to his departure, he acquainted me with his expectation of returning from that service in about ten days; and of then convoying such British vessels as may be ready to sail for Great Britain.

I have the honour of directing under your Lordship's cover a packet for the board of Admiralty; containing several denials of Mediterranean passes; and a letter from captain Elphinstone. I am [&c.]

John Hort


January 9

PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord.

[Admiralty Office] 9th: Janr 1778

I had scarce closed my Dispatches of the 7th: Instant,1 when I had the honor to receive your Lordships Letter No 44 dated from the Delaware, the 23th: Novr: last,2
giving an Account of the Preparations made on the part of the Fleet, & the Success which attended them in reducing the Works which the Rebels has constructed to prevent an open communication with Philadelphia, I lost no time in communicating the same to my Lords Commiss' of the Admiralty who were pleased immediately to transmit a Copy thereof to Lord George Germain for the Kings Information. My Lords received great satisfaction in the testimony your Lordship, as well as General Sir William Howe, has given of the spirited behaviour and conduct of the Officers & Seamen of the Ships under your command upon the Services aforementioned.

Their Lordships approve of the proposition you have made of purchasing the Delaware Prize; and as, on comparing her dimensions with those of the 20 & 24 Gunships, she seems nearly of a Size with them, consequently capable of serving as a Port Ship, My Lords therefore leave it to you, if you agree with them in opinion, to establish her as such, & to appoint Lieu'c Watt, (whose conduct has so highly merited your Lordships recommendation) to the command of the Sloop whose Captain shall be promoted into the Delaware; but if you think her unfit for a Port Ship, they recommend it to your Lordship to use her as a Sloop & appoint M' Watt to be her Commander.

With respect to your Lordships request for an additional Number of Flag Officers to be sent out to you, I am directed by their Lordships to acquaint that they will take the same into immediate consideration, & that the result thereof shall be communicated to your Lordship by the next conveyance.

I have only to add that with your Letter abovementioned I received your Letter No 45 dated the 2nd of Decr giving an Account of the arrival of the Venus with Convoy at Sandy Hook, and that I have the honor to be &c

PS:


1. See 7 Jan., above.
3. Marginal notation: "Our Rec have sent a Copy to Ld G. Germaine."
4. That is, a post ship. Marginal notation: "Approve of purchasing the Delaware Prize & directions thereon to appoint L° Watt to command her."

PHILIP STEPHENS TO WILLIAM KNOX

Sir

Admty Office 9th Jan'ry 1778.

Having laid before my Lords Commiss' of the Admiralty your Letter of the 2d. instant, enclosing Extracts of two Letters from Wm Mathew Burt Esq' Gov' of the Leeward Islands dated the 17th of Sept' last, giving an acco' of the Steps he had taken (& the success with which they had been attended) for accommodating the Disputes which had arisen between certain of the Inhabitants of Antigua & the Commanders of His Majesty's Ships on that Station, in consequence of the Directions he had received from Lord Geo. Germaine; I am commanded by their Lordships to acquaint you, for Lord George's information, that as it appears that the Disputes abovemention'd are entirely accommodated, the Earl of Sandwich has signified to the Board of Admiralty His Majestys pleasure that the produce of the American Vessels taken by non-commission'd Ships fitted out by the
Inhabitants of Antigua & the other Leew'd. Islands & condemned as Droits of Admiralty, be paid to the owners of such Non-Commiss'd. Ships; & that the necessary Orders for that purpose will be dispatched from hence so soon as their Lordships have received from the Judges of the Admiralty Courts the requisite materials to ground such Orders upon, & which have been called for, some time since. I am [&c.]

Ph£ Stephens


1. For the accommodation reached between the British authorities and owners of the non-commisioned armed vessels from Antigua, see Vice Admiral James Young to Philip Stephens, 27 Oct. 1777, in NDAR 10: 326.

Friday, January 9. London.

An American privateer, called the Pennsylvania, mounting ten carriage guns and six swivels, was stranded the 23d ult. on the rocks of Magilligan,¹ on the northern coast of Ireland, and all the crew (save the mate and a boy) consisting of forty-seven men, were drowned.

¹ Magilligan Point, cape on east side of entrance to Lough Foyle.

January 10

LORD GEORGE GERMAIN TO BRITISH COLONIAL GOVERNORS IN AMERICA

(Copy.)

Circular.

Whitehall, 10th. Jan'y 1778

Sir,

The Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty having authorized you to grant Commissions of Marque against the Rebels, it is to be expected that Vessels bearing such Commissions will bring their Prizes into the Ports within your Government, and you may be under some Embarrassment in respect to the Disposal of the Prisoners, I have therefore received the King's Commands to signify to You His Majesty's Pleasure, that when any Prisoners taken in any Rebel Privateer or armed Cruizer shall be brought into any of the Ports within your Government, you do commit them to the common Goal or other Place of safe Custody and apply to the Assembly for an Allowance for their Maintenance and other Expences attending their Confinement, and in case the Assembly shall not think fit to take upon themselves the providing for such Expences, you are to draw upon the Lords Comm[issioners] of the Treasury for the Amount, taking care that every thing be done in the most frugal and careful manner, and accompanying your Bills with the proper Vouchers; and when any Opportunity offers of putting them on board any of His Majesty's Ships, you will deliver them to the Commanders, in such Numbers as they can be received, in order to their being sent to England, under the Admiral's Direction and in case you cannot so dispose
of the whole, you may agree with the Masters of different Merchant Ships, to take
the Remain[der] in small Numbers and carry them to England as Prisoners, their
Passage to be paid here upon Certificates of their Delivery on board any of His
Majesty's Ships at Plymouth, Portsmouth, in the Downs, or at the Nore; and you
are at the same time to transmit to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
one or more Affidavits properly authenticated that such Prisoners were taken in
an armed Vessel commissioned by the Rebels. In regard to the Crews of any trad-
ing Vessels belonging to the Rebels, such of them, as the Commanders of His
Majesty's Ships do not think fit to press into the King's Service, must be left at
Liberty. I am, &c.

Geo. Germain.

Docketed: "Copy of circular Letter/from Lord Geo. Germain/to the Governor of New/York, &c.
dated/Whitehall, 10th. Janv 1778"; "No. 2/In Lord Howes No. 59."

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO LIEUTENANT PHILIP WALSH, R.N.

By &c.

Whereas we have received Information that several Privatiers belonging to the
Rebellious Colonies of North America are cruising between Cape Pinas & Bilboa
in order to intercept the Newfoundland Ships and other Trade of His Majy's Subjects bound that way. (Which Privatiers are of very inconsiderable Force) and
that there was lately, in that Port, a Ship called the Rambler laden with a large quan-
tity of Rigging, Harpoons and other Goods bound, as it is said, to Hudsons Straits
to Whale and trade with the Esquimaux Indians and furnished with English,
French, Spanish and American Papers & Colours as more particularly mentioned
in the inclosed Extract of the said Intelligence. You are hereby required & directed
to put to Sea in the Cutter you command with the very first opportunity of Wind
and Weather, and proceed & cruise between the abovementioned Cape and Cape
Machacaca for the protection of the Trade of His Majy's Subjects & to use your best
endeavour to take or destroy the abovementioned or any other Privatiers, or Ships
or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies abovementioned which you may
be able to come up with.—

You are to continue upon the above Station, for the space of one Month after
your arrival thereupon and then make the best of your way back to England, re-
pairing into Plymouth Sound, where you are to remain until you receive further
Order; and sending Us an account of your arrival & Proceedings.

You are to keep a good look out for the abovementioned Ship the Rambler. If
she should put to Sea and in case you shall be convinced that She belongs to any
of the Colonies abovementioned, to use your best endeavours to seize her and
bring her into Port. Given &c. 10th. Janr 1778.

Sandwich
J Buller
H Palliser

By &c P:S:

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/104, fols. 83–84. Addressed at the foot of the letter: "Lieut Walsh—Rattlesnake
Cutter/upon her arrival in the Downes."
LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN JOHN GELL, R.N.

Whereas we have received intelligence that the Revenge, an American Privatier mounting 14 Carriage and 20 Swivel Guns manned with 50 Men and commanded by one Cunningham hath lately taken several Newfoundland and other Ships within sight of Corunna, and that, between the said place and Bilboa, not less than 18 Sail of the said privatiers were then cruizing. You are therefore the moment the provisions & stores of the Ship you command1 are completed (for which we have given directions to Vice Admiral Lord Shuldham), and wind and weather will permit, hereby required & directed to put to Sea in the Ship you command and to proceed with all possible dispatch off Corunna, and upon your arrival, to send your Boat in with a Letter to the British Vice Consul for Intelligence and if you find that any Privatiers are in that neighbourhood, you are to proceed in quest of them, and to use your best endeavours to take or destroy them, cruizing very diligently for that purpose on such Stations as from the Intelligence you may receive shall be most likely to fall in with them; and having so done for the space of one Month after your arrival off Corunna make the best of your way back to Plymouth and remain there until you receive further Order, sending Us an account of your arrival & proceedings.

But if on your arrival off Corunna you shall learn that there are not any Privatiers in that or the neighbouring Ports, or on the adjacent Coast you are to proceed and cruize for the like purpose, and for the like time, off St. Andero, and then make the best of your way back to Plymouth as above directed. Given &c 10th. Jan. 1778.

Sandwich
J Buller
H Palliser

By &c P.S:


1. H.M. frigate Thetis (32 guns).

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1778]

Jan. 10th. Sat’day Cloudy weath By a Gent from the Subscription Committ, at Bristol, we Learn the Subscription there raised for Our relief Amounted to £ 260 & at London to 2660 £. the Bristol Com mee have Assess’d to Each Prisoner 1 penny Per day. Rec’d. 300 red herring with a 3d Loaf Extra to a mess—

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PLYMOUTH, JAN. 10"

"Arrived the Hannah, Capt. Bray, from South Carolina to Nantz, with rice, indigo, and tobacco, which was taken by his Majesty’s ship Bedford, on a cruise."

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.

Sir

We desire you would advance to Capt. Paul Jones, of the Ranger, five hundred Louidores, for which your draught upon us will be paid. We are Sir &c.

(Signed) B. Franklin

Passy, Jan¹ 10.
1778—

(Silas Deane)

(A True Copy taken at L'Orient in August 1780 by Tho. Hutchins)

[Extract]

Dear Sir

Paris the 10 January 1778.¹

The instructions to Capt. Nicholson of the Lion Frigate,² are that He shall regulate the Signals with the Captains of the other Ships But, in Case M. La Motte shall order a Convoy all the way to America, He is to take His Signals & Instructions from this Commander—His Orders are to proceed to Boston or the first safe port in N England. The other Captains have Orders to keep with the Commander of the fleet, & in Case of seperation to make the first safe port in N England. Be pleased to attend to the stations off Isle of Shoals, Cape Ann, & Cape Cod as given some time ago—The Light House lays between, in Boston Bay; may not the ships unite, surprize & destroy the Light House—so as to Confound this fleet who would be ignorant of it, & be engaged to seek for it & so delay, or change their route on the Coast. The next great guide on this Coast is Cape Ann—M. Dumas³ writes to 72 & 51⁴ that three prussian ships have sailed from Embden with woollens, Linnen & Tea, for America, as He had been informed. No news from America had reached the Commissioners at 5 o'Clock the 9. Inst. When I speak of the fleet going to N England, I mean that with Stores for war—Other Ships are moving, in fleets to both Ends of the Continent—I am Confident one will go towards N London in Connecticut—loaded with Salt Chiefly—for Provisions—another will go to Virginia & Maryland for this purpose also.

P. Wentworth.

Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 3, no. 335. Portions not printed here relate to Silas Deane's wagering on French recognition of American independence, the climate of various parts of North America in relation to the preparation of salted beef and pork, and a list of the state of the French fleet, among other matters.

1. In a portion not printed here, Wentworth states that he actually wrote the letter the night of 9 Jan.


3. Charles-Guillaume-Frédéric Dumas was a Swiss man of letters residing in Holland whom Benjamin Franklin enlisted in 1775 as American agent and correspondent at the Hague.

4. Written above the line, in Eden's hand: "Franklin & Deane."
JOHN ROSS TO SILAS DEANE

[Extract]

The Honble Siles Deane Esqr

Dear Sir—

I received your favour of 3rd Instant. being now before me, do note its contents. Green's Ship will be ready as soon as Nicholson's am in hopes, unless the Ice Retard our operations, which at present float abundantly.

If nothing can be done for Captain Jones in Europe, in Consequence of the Order from the Navy Board, proper he keep by the Ranger, permitting him at same time, to pursue his own Inclination's for the Service of his Country, after seeing the Convoy to be joined, at a certain Longitude, Clear of the European Sea's—Thus I take the Liberty to mention, concludeing his Cruize may be attended with more Advantage, by the full freedom of exercising his own Judgement.—Excuse the liberty I take in writing you so freely—and I am [&c.]

J: R

L, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. In the portions not printed, Ross recommends patience in negotiating for foreign assistance, and requests the sentiments of the American Commissioners in France on Ross's and Deane's proposals relating to the Continental Navy cutters Dolphin and Revenge.

1. Silas Deane to John Ross, 3 Jan., above.
3. Continental Navy Captain John Paul Jones.

JAMES GARDOQUI TO ARTHUR LEE

Arthur Lee Esqr

Honour'd Sir—

Bilbao the 10th Janry 1778—

We Crave your kind Referance to what had the pleasure of saluting you last with on the 31st ulto wherein informed you Cap' Cuninghams Resolution of setting out for St. Sebastians in order to Release if Posable the prize he made of valuable Bale goods on Board of a French Brigg & tho' we suppose that he will have informed either yourgoodsell or M'r Dean of his Proceedings as have advice that he has the affair on a very good disposition flatter ourselves that it will be accommodynamted fully to his wishes.

We have now to Acknowledge ourselves Indebtted to your very Esteem'd & agreable favour of the 28th. ulto in Repply whereof have to informe you that Capt James Babson having determined to dispatch if possibile this weeke direct for Boston or Newburyport on account of the owners of his Privateer the Generall Mercer loaden with salt his prize Schooner the Nancy; having prevailed on him to spare us as much Room as he posibly can to fullfill part of your dispositions, have now to informe you that we are now bussy in packing up as many Blankettts & Stockings as are ready in hopes that our next will hand you Invoice thereof, & this Vessell is destined to the Northren ports the goods will be consigned on account of Congress to the Honourable Elbridge Gerry Esqr with directions to Major Generall James Warren Esqr at Boston to Receive them: it is apitty that your orders for Blankettts had not Reached us Two months sooner, as in that case even 20,000 might have been ready, but unluckly at present the contractors of our Troops & those of the Caracas—Company are collectting them, however depend on our
Exciting ourselves. For the purpose & hope shall be able to procure the quantity wanted, at foot you'll find the weight & size of them taken with an English yard for your goverment—

As we suppose that it will be greatly easier for you & more adventageous the Exchange to gett bills on this place & Madrid prefering allways those payable in this Towne would advise you to Remmitt us the 50000 livers you are pleased to mentione assured of our most particular attention to place them to your Credit—

As we have a pretty frequent communication with Hamborough we must informe you that our Correspondents there are Messrs Anthony Sampelaio & Co on whose Integrity & Care you may allways confy'd in.

English & Dutch woolen goods are allways to be mett in plenty with us & on Reasonable Terms; butt as have three of the finest Roape-walkes we Can have any quantity of Rigging made at a very short space of time; there is also a fine assortment of Russia Duck & small Duck in Towne all for your Goverment—We must sincerely present you the Complements of the season & Remmain with perfect Esteem—[&c.]

J: G. & Co

English dementions of one our Blankettts—
It weighs 5 pounds 11 ounces—
Length 7 feet 5 ½ Inches—
broad 5 d° 6 Inches—

1. Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournois, master.

January 11 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

11th. Sunday Pleas't weath' We are Serv'd with 1/2 pint of Peas 4 Days in the week to Each Man Viz & broth the three Other Days

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. HECTOR, CAPTAIN JOHN HAMILTON

Jan° 1778
Sund° 11

Dr° [Cape Ortegal] S° 2 E° Dis° 45 Lg's
Light Airs hauld down ye Steering Sails still in Chace At 7 AM 5 Sail in sight sett all Sail alow & Aloft. punishd 5 marines for selling their Cloaths at Noon ye Chace bore SW saw another Sail to ye SW at 8 ye Ship WbS at 9 blowing strong with heavy Squalls still in Chace of ye Ship hand'd & set ye Top Gall° sails between ye Squalls at 11 pm Came up with ye Chace fired 2 Guns & she
January 12

JOSEPH GARDOQUI AND SONS TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Capt G. Cuningham

Bilbao 12th Janr—78

Dear Sir

We duelly observe by your agreeable & Estemed favour of the 8th & 10th Instant the disposition the Affaire you went upon stands in & yet hope the disposition the Affaire you went upon stands in & yet hope thro the Assistance of the friends you are recommended to that you will come out as you wish in which case should you want the advance you require we wrote In this opportunity to Messrs. Larralde that we will willingly discharge those Bills to the Amount you desire. We have also
Acquainted Mr Beach not only to prepare the Cutter but desired him to call for money in Order to keep the people content on board & to fulfill your Orders which he has promised us that he will do & Accordingly expect him tommorow in the Compting house to receive Money for the purpose. five Sailors have come in from Nantz for the Cutter of which have apprized ME Beach & as there is time for no more we Only wish to see M' hodge safe in towne along With you & Cordially Remmaine [&c.]

Copy  Joseph Gardoqui & sons

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 31.
1. Conyngham traveled to San Sebastián to obtain release of the cargo he had taken from the Gracieur. James Gardoqui to Arthur Lee, 10 Jan., above.
2. Larralde, Diusteguy, et fils, merchants at Bilbao.
4. John Beach, first lieut. of Revenge, and merchant William Hodge.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. HECTOR, CAPTAIN JOHN HAMILTON

Jan' 1778 Cape Ortegal S° 27 W° 135 Lg's
Mond' 12 at 8 AM hand'd F & M° Top Sails sent down y° Top Gall° Yards at 7 AM y° Chace' bore down under our Stem sent y° boat on b° her & found she was a French Ship loaded w'h' Cannon &c' sent a Lieu't a Mate & Midship's w'h. 20 Men on b°' her to take Charge of her D° S° 45 E°
Fresh Breezes & Squally W't a heavy Sea from y't W'd' Emp'd in bringing on board y° prisoners Cloaths at 4 pm made Sail w'h. y° prize in Company

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/466.
1. French merchant ship Thomas Koulikan, Noël Le Peru, master.
2. On 13 Jan., Hamilton sent a corporal and four marines on board the French ship and removed her officers and passengers. Ibid.

January 13

PHILIP STEPHENS TO THE COMMISSIONERS FOR SICK AND HURT SEAMEN

Gent'n.  Admiralty Office 13 Jan' 1778
I have communicated to my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty your Letter of the 12. instant giving an account of the Escape of two of the Prisoners part of the Crew of the Lexington Privatier who were sick in the Hospital, and proposing if they shall be retaken to apply to the Commanding Officer of His Majesty's Ships in the Downes to receive them on board; and I am commanded by their Lordships to acquaint you that they approve thereof, and if any other of the Crew of the said Privatier are still on shore for Cure, it is also their Lordships direction that they be sent on board when they shall be fit to be removed. I am [&c.]

Ph° Stephens

1. Two wounded seamen, James Beams and another man, taken in the Lexington had escaped from the hospital at Deal and arrived in Dunkirk by 15 Jan. Francis Coffyn to the American Commissioners in France, 20 Jan. and 18 June, in Benjamin Franklin Papers 25: 495, and 26: 656.
PHILIP STEPHENS TO THE SENIOR OFFICER IN THE DOWNS

S:\n
[Admiralty Office] 13th Jan\(^{\text{st}}\) 1778

The Commiss\(^{\text{rs}}\) for Sick \& Hurt having acquainted my Lords Commiss\(^{\text{rs}}\) of the Admiralty with the Escap\(e\) [Escape] of two of the Rebel Prisoners late belonging to the Lexington Privatier from the Hospital at Deal;\(^{1}\) And their Lordships having directed, in Case they should be retaken, that they be sent on board some of the Ships in the Downes,\(^{2}\) I am commanded by their Lordships to signify their direction to you to receive the said Men, as also such other Prisoners from the Hospital as the Commiss\(^{\text{rs}}\) for Sick \& Hurt may send on board. (they having directions to apply to you to take them when fit to be removed from the Hospital.) And you are to send them by the first Opportunity that may Offer to Portsmouth to be committed to Forton Prison. I am &c.

P.S.


1. Marginal notation: "To receive Prisoners from the Hospital at Deal and send them to Forton Prison."
2. See Philip Stephens to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen, 13 Jan., immediately above.

BRITISH NAVY BOARD TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir

Navy Office 13 January 1778.

The Rt Honorable the Lords Comm\(^{\text{rs}}\) of the Admiralty having by their order of the 23\(^{\text{rd}}\) past directed us to propose and transmit to them for their approbation a proper plan for forming an Establishment for a Naval Yard at Rhode Island, New York, Philadelphia, or such other place as upon a consultation with Lord Howe shall be agreed upon for refitting the Ships under his Lordships command in North America, in addition to the Port of Halifax, and having informed us that they judged it expedient that a Commissioner of the Navy with proper Assistants should go over in the first Ships for N\(^{\text{th}}\) America to form such Establishment We desire you will acquaint their Lordships that correspondent with their Intentions we have revised the several Establishments that have heretofore been settled for different Foreign Yards, \& are of opinion that in order to carry on this Service it will be proper to appoint the following officers to act under the direction of a Commissioner. Viz:\(^{\text{t}}\

A Master Attendant
Master Shipwright
Clerk of the Cheque \& Clerk of the Survey in one.
Storekeeper.

With the same Salary of £200 \(^{\text{a}}\) Annum to each and allowances of Clerks, \& H\(^{\text{e}}\) Rent as are now made to the Officers of the Yard at Halifax. Two Officers in the first mentioned Stations are acting at New York by orders from Vice Adm\(^{\text{t}}\) Lord Visc\(^{\text{t}}\) Howe with an Allowance of 5s \(^{\text{p}}\) day in addition to their pay as master \& Carpenter of the Eagle, and a Naval Officer and Storekeeper attends the Fleet under their Lordships appointment.

With respect to Artificers we send inclosed for their Lordships information the Establishment of the Yard at Halifax, which we have communicated to Capt\(^{\text{n}}\).
LeCras, and in the present uncertain state of this undertaking, we cannot propose to their Lordships what No. of Artificers and Workmen may be necessary to carry it into execution, as it must depend in a great measure upon the situation of the place fixed upon, and many circumstances that may arise upon the spot, therefore we would propose giving this Establishment to him for his guidance, and to recommend him to govern himself thereby according to the best of his discretion consistently with the tenor of his Instructions, which will be very full and explicit, and the nature of the Service.

But as it will be necessary that a certain No. of the following Classes of artificers should be sent out from hence, in order to begin the Establishment we would propose that the No. expressed against each Class should be procured from such of his Maj's. Yards here from whence they can be spared with least inconvenience; under the usual encouragement given to Artificers serving in the Foreign Yards. Viz:

- Shipwrights 12 No.
- Caulkers 8
- Smiths 4
- Sailmakers 2
- No. Carpenters 4

which No. we must depend upon increasing hereafter by the best means that offer, as the present State of the Workmen in his Maj's Yards at home does not admit of our drafting a further No. from thence without distressing the Service.

We have ordered proper Careening Geer to be provided, together with such Materials & Stores as appear to be necessary for the use of a Foreign Yard, in order for their being dispatched by the first opportunity, & shall recommend it to Capt Le Cras to let us know as soon after his arrival as possible whether it will be necessary to send on a Hulk or whatever else may appear to him to be proper for carrying on the Service with the most convenience & dispatch. We are &c.

Copy, MiU-C, Shelburne Papers. Addressed at foot: "Philip Stephens Esq"

1. Capt. Edward Le Cras, R.N., had just been appointed Commissioner of the Navy resident in North America. See Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Edward Thurlow, 6 Jan., above.

**The London Chronicle, Saturday, January 10, to Tuesday, January 13, 1778**

Postscript. London.

The Hancock and Adams, a ship of 300 tons, bound from Nantz to America, is taken by the Swallow privateer, and carried into Falmouth.

**Journal of Timothy Connor**

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778]

January the 13th M' Wrenn and M' Duckett came and told us that the Officers was to receive 5 Shilling and the men 2 pe' week and we were to have such cloths (Pussers) as we stand in need of from Government likewise from donations both officers and men, 1


1. Thomas Wren (ca. 1725–1787), was minister of the Presbyterian Chapel in Portsmouth; Mr. Duckett was an almoner from Gosport. Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 79. For the subscription for the relief of the American prisoners, see Almon's Remembrances, at 8 Jan., above, and Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 83–84.
January 14

THOMAS ERSKINE TO EARL OF SUFFOLK

[Extract]

No. 1.

Gothenburg 14th. Jan'y 1778.

My Lord,

The 20th. ulto. I had the honour of writing your Lordship, advising of Capt. Woodhouse Sailing,1 since I have a Report of him being in an out harbour near to Arendahl on Coast of Norway, where he received the Powder from the Swedish Sloop.

I am honour'd with your Lordships favour No. 5—The two American schooners remain still in Marstrand, I am at a loss to guess what has detain'd them so long. I suppose they were afraid to Venture to Sea on such a Voyage at so late a Season, now they are detain'd by the Ice, and not likely to get away for a month or six Weeks at soonest—the largest one is about 60 Tons Burden Willm. Ripley master, the other is only about 40 Tons T. Didget master—they appear both to be Vessels that has been employ'd in the Fishing, they have no particular marks or painting to distinguish them, only black, poorly fitted out & weakly m'st—first they got on board only a parcel1 of Teas to the Value of 900 to £1000—lately they got from hence circa 8,000 yards of an inferior Sort of Sail-Cloth, some Nankine Cloth, and a trifle of Steell—I suppose them to be destined for one Quarter, some of the Southern provinces. . .

Tho' Erskine


1. See NDAR 10: 1033, note. Marginal notation: "Extract sent to the Admiralty." Woodhouse was the master of the American brigantine Molly, which he had renamed Synne under Swedish colors.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

14th Wednesday Rainy w' The Rev'd M' Heath is Appointed Superintendent here for the Donation & M' Sorrey a Merch. his Assistant1—By whom we Learn that the Officers are Allowed five Shillings P' Weeks & the people two Shillings, also a Quantity of Clothes was to be serv'd to us

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

1. Miles Saurey, a Plymouth linen draper. Cohen, Yankee Sailors, 117.

DESEGRAY BEAUGEARD, FILS, & CIE. TO SILAS DEANE

[Extract]

S't Malo'es 14th: Jan'y 1778.

.... Here is, sir, the Note you ask of the money we have paid to several American seamen that Came this way, amounting to £ [blank] which we begg you'll pay for our account at your leasure to our M't Beaugeard Jun' if you think it proper, to which Note is joined another of Several sums advanced likewise by us to American, of which the Reimbursement is promised to us.—
We'll take Care for the future to advise other Americans that may Come this way to embark Directly from here to the United states of America, when Occasion offers (there is but one ship now here for that Country, all the others being gone) & otherwise to go to Nantz or L'orient for a speedy shipping to avoid Expences as much as possible, & we'll take a proper Note of what state they belong to, their names &c—

... John Risdall of the Reprisal (whom we mentioned formerly) is still here, in a pretty good health, & is kept up by a very Rich good natured Lady, who pays for his being instructed in french, Religion &c.

It would not be amiss indeed to send some person from time to time to the different Ports to Examine into the state of American Prisoners, & to appoint proper Agents there &c., chiefly if there is (as it is strongly reported & we wish it may be a fact) a treaty signed betwixt you & the hon'ble Commissioners of the Congress in Paris, & our Government. We think that such examination Would serve to lett you Know the Better who are the best & Usefulllest friends to the American Welfare, & that we should not be omitted in the List.—We have the ho-

Desegray Beaugeard Jun'c


January 15

PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord [Admiralty Office] 15th Jan'y 1778

I had the honor to receive on the 18th. Ult°. by Capt. Reynolds your Lordships Dispatches of the 6th. &. 10th. of Dec°. Numbered 47 and 48 giving an account of your proceedings and of the Arrangement you had made of the Squadron under your Command1 All which were immediately laid before my Lords Commiss°. of the Admiralty and Copies thereof transmitted to Lord George Germaine for His Majesty's Information.

With respect to the Extra Supply of Medicines mentioned in your No. 48. I have it in command from their Lordships to acq°. you that they understand from the Navy Board that the necessary directions are given for sending out such supply thereof as may be judged sufficient, &. with respect to supplying the Ships of the higher Rates2 which may be sent to your Lordship with additonal Stores to the establish'd Allowance, I am to acquaint you that orders will be given to the Navy Board as well as to the Captains of the Ships for that purpose.

My Lords command me to desire your Lordship will not understand the tenor of the Letter which I had the honor to write to you by their Orders on the 20th. of August3 was meant to convey any idea that the service committed to your care had not been adequately performed or that they disapprove of the arrangement You had made of Your Squadron;4 On the contrary I have it in command to acquaint
your Lordship that they have seen no Cause to disapprove of the disposition which has been made of the Ships under your command.

In one of my Letters of the 7th. Ult. I informed your Lordship that the Navy Board were directed to prepare a Plan for the Establishment of a Naval Yard in North America in addition to the Yard at Halifax. I have it now in command from my Lords to send Your Lordship a Copy of that plan which has been approv'd of and to acquaint you that in consequence thereof the Master and Carpenter of the Eagle who are now doing the Duty of Master Caulker & Master Shipwright by your Lordships orders will have firm appointments to those employments, that Mr Fowler the present Storekeeper will be appointed Clerk of the Cheque and Clerk of the Survey and that a Storekeeper will be sent from hence with Commiss' Le Cras for the New intended Yard.

My Lords have resumed the consideration of your Lordships request of an additional number of Flag Officers to serve under your Command and in consequence thereof have appointed Vice Admiral Byron and Rear Adm' Gambier to hoist their Flags, the former on board the Europe, the latter on board the Ardent who will be ordered to join your Lordship without delay.

I have the honor to send your Lordship a continuation of the Secret intelligence transmitted to you in My Letter of the 7th. Ult. and to repeat the assurances of my being with great consideration My Lord &c.

PS.

PHILIP STEPHENS TO CAPTAIN ROBERT RODDAM, R.N.

Sir [Admiralty Office] 15 Jan.' 1778

I have communicated to my Lords Commiss' of the Admiralty your Letter of Yesterdays date giving an account of the arrival of the Bedford & Proserpine.

Their Lordships observing by the State and Condition of the former that there are on board her ten Rebel Prisoners who belonged to the Sturdy Beggar Privater; It is their direction that you take the proper measures to have them committed to Forton Prison I am &c.

P.S.

LB, UklPR, Adm. 2/556, fol. 317. Addressed at foot: “Cap' Roddam, Senior Officer, Portsmouth.” Notation in the margin: “Our Rec' directed to cause some Rebel Prisoners to be committed to Forton Prison.”
The port of Morlaix
EUROPEAN THEATER

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

15th. Thursday Very Showery W'd Several Gentlemen to see us; One who was a Quaker Offer'd to be at the Expence of Glassing two Windows that we should be Better Accomodated with light

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Paris, Jan. 15 1778

Whereas we understand that Capt. Jones has in View to strike a Stroke upon the Enemy that may be greatly to their Damage, but in its nature not probably profitable to his Ship's Company, unless some Reward be received from the Congress adequate to the Service done. And we being of Opinion that Rewards in such Cases are not only necessary for Encouragement, but are really Acts of Justice: do hereby promise that in Case of the good & gallant Behaviour of the People under his Command and their punctual Obedience to Orders, so as to obtain Success in the Undertaking as far as depends on them, we will warmly recommend them to the Congress for a generous Gratification proportion'd to their Merit.

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee


SILAS DEANE TO JOHN ROSS

Dear Sir

Paris 15 Jany 1778

I have convers'd with Dr. Franklin on the Subject of yours of the 3d, who is of Opinion that the giving Protection or Encouragem't to the Importation of British Manufactures into America will be in direct Opposition to the Resolution of Congress & at a time when the Advantages of the American Commerce are held out as one principal Enducement to other Nations to afford us Aid would be to the last Degree impolitic as well as inconsistent & Dangerous. on Reflection I doubt not you'll subscribe to the Justice of this Opinion in which I am fully with the Doctor—Yours of the 10th. I rec'd last Evening & am very sensible of the Importance of your Observations on the present Situation of our Affairs, & assure you that neither the Honor or Dignity of our Country shall suffer in the least by any Engagem' of ours. I wrote M' Hodge & am very uneasy about his Health, but a large Share of Exercise may do him good, he loves Action & hates thinking that is in a studious contemplative way. his Confinem't in the Bastile affected him in his Health & the Distress w'h. he must be in for the Fate of his Family affects him & Action may divert him. Cunningham had on the 20th Dec't carried in two prizes to Carogne, one of which sold for 6000 p' 8 & the other for 4500. & was gone out on
a second Cruize. Cap' Nicholson writes that he fears your Vessels will not be ready
to go out with him, which I hope will not be the Case as I wish he may not be de-
tain’d after being ready for Sea. I am very sorry that Cap' Jones is disappointed
in the Frigate he expected, 2 I have the same Opinion of him as you have & wish we
could get him a stronger Force than meerly the Ranger, he will set out for Nantes
in a few days & I shall improve the oppor− writing to you again by him  By the last
Acco  from London Stocks have fell prodigiously  the News of taking Mud Island
raised them a little, but actual Hostilities between the two Kingdoms would sink
them to nothing  I am [&c.]

16 JANUARY 1778 915

LB, CdHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: “John Ross Esq”
1. John Ross to Silas Deane, 10 Jan., above.
2. Indien.

January 16

DEPOSITION OF PETER LIEGE

London (to wit) Peter Liege of London Merchant, maketh Oath That in the
month of September last he went from London to Nantes in the Kingdom of
France on the behalf of and as Agent for divers Merchants and others all leige
Subjects of his Britannick Majesty and the Owners and Proprietors of the Ships
called the Clarendon (whereof Thomas Cowell was Master) and the Hanover Planter
(whereof Thomas Luny was Master) and the Cargoes on board both the said
Ships, which had been taken and seized by one or more Ship, or Ships Vessell or
Vessels belonging to or fitted out by some of his Britannick Majesty's Rebellious
Subjects in North America and acting under a pretended Commission or
Comissions from the pretended States of America, as this Deponent hath been
informed apprehends and believes, and this Deponent so went to Nantes in order
to Claim the said Ships Clarendon and Hanover Planter and their respective Cargoes
in the Name and on the behalf of the several Owners and Proprietors thereof and
did accordingly obtain Restitution of both the said Ships and their Cargoes to be
made to him for the use of his Constituents And he further maketh Oath That
whilst he was at Nantes (to wit) in or about the month of October last, he was
there informed and believes That the Ship Ann Susanna (whereof John Taylor was
Master) the Ship Jamaica (whereof David Watt was Master) and the Ship Manning
(whereof John Brewer was Master) and their respective Cargoes consisting of Rum
Sugar and other things, and all the property of his Britannick Majesty's Leige
Subjects as he hath been informed and verily believes had been taken by some
Ships or Vessels belonging to or fitted out by some of his Britannick Majesty's
Rebellious Subjects in North America and acting under pretended Commissions
from the pretended States of America, that the said Ship Manning was brought
into, or near the mouth of the River of Nantes, and that the Ships Ann Susanna
and Jamaica were carried into or near Port L'Orient in the Kingdom of France that
thereupon the Deponent as Agent for the West India Merchants frequently made
diligent enquiry concerning the said Ships Ann Susanna Jamaica and Manning and
their Cargoes of several Persons most likely to give the Deponent Information
about the said Ships and their Cargoes. And the Deponent was informed at Nantes by some Person or Persons but whom the Deponent cannot now particularly recollect, and he believes that the said Ships Ann Susanna, Jamaica, and Manning had been unladen or partly unladen that the greatest part of their Cargoes had been taken out of the said Ships and put on Board Dutch Ships hired for the purpose of conveying the said Sugars to Holland. That the Brokers who procured the said Dutch Ships were Monsieur Odiete de la Bouche and Monsieur Boudet sworn Interpreters and Brokers for foreign Ships resident at Nantes. That the Deponent during the time he was at Nantes had frequent Occasions to and did converse with the said Monsieur Odiete de la Bouche concerning the said Ship Hanover Planter and her Cargoe and with the said Monsieur Boudet concerning the said Ship Clarendon and her Cargoe, that the said Monsieur Odiete de la Bouche frequently at such times discoursed also of the Captures of the said ships Ann Susanna, Jamaica and Manning by the Americans and at one of such times but the particular day the Deponent cannot now set forth, the said Monsieur Odiete de la Bouche with great seeming Satisfaction told the Deponent that he had had an Account by Letter that some of the Sugars from on Board the Ann Susanna, Jamaica and Manning were already safely arrived at Rotterdam in Holland. And the said Monsieur Odiete de la Bouche at the same time observed that he did not know how soon some of them might be stopped in the Channel, thereby meaning as this Deponent then understood and now believes, he did not know how soon some of the Dutch Ships carrying the said Sugars might be stopped by English Cruizers in the British Channel on their Voyage from France to Holland. And he further made Oath That while he was so at Nantes he received intelligence that some Sugars had been arrested at Amsterdam, and soon after the Deponent having occasion to be with one of the Principal Persons employed in the Counting House of the said Monsieur Boudet whose Name the Deponent cannot now recollect, the Deponent observed to him that he understood the Cargoes or part of the Cargoes of the said Ships Ann Susanna, Jamaica and Manning or some of them had been carried to Amsterdam by three Dutch Ships and arrested there, to which he replied that it would be a difficult matter to prove the Sugars to belong to those Ships as they had their Clearances from Nantes or to that effect. And he further made Oath That on or about the eleventh day of December last he saw the said Ship Ann Susanna lying at a place called Pelring in the River of Nantes and about ten Miles below Nantes, that she was then a light Ship and without any Cargoe on board, and unrigged, that he had several times before seen the said Ship Ann Susanna and well knew her and is very sure that the said Ship which he so saw lying at Pelring and the Ship Ann Susanna, hereinbefore mentioned was the same Ship—

Sworn the Sixteenth day of January in the Year 1778—

Before me at Guildhall

James Esdail Mayor


1. For a Dutch Admiralty court’s investigation of British complaints that American prize masters were transferring prize cargoes to Dutch ships at sea, see “Interrogation of Captain Ary Kunst.” NDAR 10: 1084–37.

2. Notarized attestations to the affidavit’s authenticity follow.
16\textsuperscript{th} Friday rainy but warm w\textsuperscript{c} M\textsuperscript{r} Heath has Order\textsuperscript{d} 4 penny Loaf to Each Mess Extra. This Day year I've cause to Lament which was the Day the \textit{Charming Salley} was taken\textsuperscript{1}

Arived from Philedelphia Express Lieu\textsuperscript{t} Gen\textsuperscript{l} Cornwallis, his Aid-de-Camp & have set out for London. No news come to hand as Yet, but is Generally tho\textsuperscript{t} to be upon business of Importance We Long to know the particulars that L—d Cornwallis has bro\textsuperscript{t} home, as Our fate is Depending. Tis said L—d North is going to Make a Motion for an Exchange (when Parliament meets) to take Place in the Spring, & is tho\textsuperscript{t} will be Complied with—

\textbf{American Commissioners in France to Captain John Paul Jones}

Capt. Jones. Paris Jan\textsuperscript{y} 16th. 1778.

Sir,

As it is not in our Power to procure you such a Ship as you expected, we advise you after equipping the \textit{Ranger} in the best manner, for the Cruise you propose, you proceed with her in the manner you shall judge best, for distressing the Enemies of the United States, by Sea or otherwise, consistent with the Laws of War, and the Terms of your Commission. If you take Prizes on the Coast of France or Spain, send them into Bilboa, or Corogne, unless you should apprehend the Danger too great in which Case, we advise you to send them either into L'Orient, or Bordeaux, directing the Officers who may have them in charge to apply at L'Orient to M\textsuperscript{r} Moylan or M\textsuperscript{r} Gourlade, and at Bordeaux to Mss\textsuperscript{rs} Sam & J H. Delaps, and inform us immediately, of their arrival and Situation; if you send to Spain, or should put into the Ports of that Kingdom apply at Bilboa to Mss\textsuperscript{rs} Gadroqui, et fils, at Corogne to Mss\textsuperscript{rs} Leoganiere & Co. if you make an Attempt on the Coasts of Great Brittain, we advise you not to return immediately into the Ports of France, unless forced by stress of weather, or the pursuit of the Enemy, and in such Case, you can make the proper Representation to the Officers of the Port and acquaint us with your Situation; We rely on your Ability, as well as your Zeal, to serve the United States, and therefore do not give particular Instructions, as to your Operations. We must caution you, against giving any cause for complaint, to the Subjects of France, or Spain, or of other Neutral Powers, and recommend it to you, to shew them every proper mark of Respect, and real Civility, which may be in your Power. You will communicate to your Officers and Seamen the encouragement we have given them,\textsuperscript{1} and explain to them that tho' it was not in our Power to be particular as to the Rewards they should be intitled to, yet they may safely Rely on the Justice of the Congress. Before you sail it will be proper to settle with M\textsuperscript{r} Williams the Account of your Disbursements and send the Account up to us. We most heartily wish you Success and are with much Esteem Sir [&c.]

B Franklin
Silas Deane


1. See American Commissioners in France to Captain John Paul Jones, 15 Jan., above.
EUROPEAN THEATER

ARTHUR LEE TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Sir

Rue de Battaile at Challiot pres paris

Messrs Gardoques have informed Me of your putting in at Bilboa and that he is giving you the necessary Assurances for the Repairs of your Vessell, As the public is Concerned only in half your Ship1 you should pay Messrs Gardoques half of the expence of her Repairs, And for the Rest he will draw on the Commissioners here—A proposal has been made to Me for my Consent to making over the public share to a private person, upon Condition of his Reimbursing the public Expence—You are best able to judge how far that proposal is eligible by the prospects you have of making prizes—I therefore desire your Opinion upon the subject—

It is proper to inform you that in what Concerns the public business in France, you should Addressed your Letters to Doctor Franklin M' Deane and Myself, who are joint Commissioners for France, unless you had particular Orders to the Contrary, And in what Concerns the public in Spain you are to apply to Me as sole Commissioner for that Country—It is a disputed point whether the Enemy Goods in a Neutral Vessell Can be made a prize of, unless they are Contraband, The Attempting therefore to make Captures of their ships gives great Offence to our friends, and should be desisted from in future—

Messrs Gardoquies will shew you my Address to the American Captains, And the Same has been sent by Us all to the ports of France, for the future therefore you will endeavour to shew particular Respect to all French and Spanish ships to Remove the Offence that has been given—I am [&c.]

Paris Jan 16th 1778—

(Signed) A Lee


2. For arrangements regarding the sale of the public's share of Revenge, see NDAR 10: 1040–41, 1064, 1107, and 1108.
3. Lee is referring to Conyngham's capture of the French brig Gracieux.

WILLIAM HODGE TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Dear Sir/

Bilboa Jan 16th 1778

I received your Letter this Morning and am pleased that you have reason to believe that both you and your People will be released in a few Days.1 Lieutenant Beach2 with a Copy of your Commision saild last tuesday, having on board one hundred and ten Men from the other armed vessels he received upwards of forty, he has already taken a ship3 which is valuable & is at Present in pursuit of the Tobacco Brigg4 which was taken near this Place by a Small Schooner.5 I have not the least doubt but the expedition will meet your approbation, I think it is Probable that I shall spend some weeks here, as I have got a Letter from M' Ross at Nants which came by five American Seamen which he sent me, He informes me the Cutter6 will not sail for some time yet. Nothing new besides from your obediant and Humble Servt

A Copy

Wm Hodge

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 31.
17 JANUARY 1778

1. Conyngham had traveled to San Sebastián to obtain release of the cargo he had taken from the French brig Gracieux. James Gardoqui to Arthur Lee, 10 Jan., above.
2. Lt. John Beach, Continental Navy.
5. Guernsey privateer schooner Active, Peter Agnew, commander.

January 17

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

17th. Saturday rainy w[et] We are Advis’d by our friends Not to Attempt to make Our Escape, as they are trying to bring about an Exchange for us—
By Mr. [Robert Heath?] & Sorrey [Miles Saurey], We’ve Rec’d our Donation Clothes D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

ARTHUR Lee TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN AND SILAS DEANE

Gentlemen

I am sorry that the things to which I objected having been continued in the Instructions for Cap^t^ Jones prevent me from giving my signature to them except in the manner which I have the honor to send you. I am [&c]

Challiot

Jan^v^ 17th. 1778

N.B. I shall go to Versailles to-day; if there is any thing I can do there, be so good as to send me a Note of it.


ARTHUR Lee TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES,
WITH POSTSCRIPT FROM BENJAMIN FRANKLIN AND SILAS DEANE

To Cap^t^ Jones.

Tho I approve in general of the precedeing Instructions,1 yet I cannot sign them because they contain an order to put the sale of prizes into other hands than those of the commercial Agents, which I have always thought unjust; & recommend M^r^ Goulard, tho’ that Gentleman & his Company, have forfeited our confidence in the business already entrusted to them.

Arthur Lee

As M^r^ William Lee, one of the Commercial Agents in whom we could have placed a Confidence, has quitted that Service, (and we can have none in the prudent Conduct of the other, M^r^ Thomas Morris,) we did not think it convenient to recommend your consigning your Prizes to their Care[;] And as we know of nothing done by M^r^ Goulade, whereby he ought to forfeit our Confidence, we see no reason to change the Advice within given. Paris Jan. 18. 1778
JOSEPH GARDOQUI AND SONS TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Cap't Gustavus Cunningham

Bilboa the 17th Jany 1778—

Sir,

By your very agreeable & Esteem'd favour of the 14th Instant there are glad to see the fair disposition your affair stands in, thro the assistance of the Gentleman you are recommended to, & flatter ourselves that they will be able to compleat the same to your Intire Satisfaction—We suppose you are already informed that the Cutter departed hence on Tuesday last in order to retake if possible a Tobacco Brigg that was given up by the forgery of the Spanish Pilott to a Jersey Privateer not further than a Muskett Shott from the Spanish land, which resolution we had the Pleasure to be approved of by our worthy Friend Mr. Hodge who arrived safe in Town the day before yesterday, as such doubt not your being pleased therewith, Especialy when have to informe you that the same day she went out, she fell in and took a ship from the Land bound to this port with 2373 Quintales of Fish & 59 Ton of oyl on board of whom Cap't Beach put in as a prize-Master Jeremiah Hibbert Master of one the american Privateers in the river who went as a volunteer in the Cutter; the Ship tho' believe bound to this Place has not yet made her appearance with us, butt when does; depend on our giving you punctual advice, mean while remain with sincere reggards—[&c.]

Joseph Gardoqui & sons—

NB We are just this Instant inform'd that the Ship is safe in our river aGourno

A Copy

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 31.
1. Not found.
2. Continental Navy cutter Revenge.
4. Guernsey privateer schooner Active, Peter Agnew, commander.
5. Ship Hope, William Butler, master, from Newfoundland.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEMYOUTH

No: 75. Corunna 17th: January 1778.

My Lord.

Nothing material has happen'd in this neighbourhood since I had the Honor to address your Lordship my last Letter, but Letters from Biscay by this Post inform us that the Gracieux, Emanuel le Tournois, the french vessel which in No: 72 I took the Liberty to mention was expected here with a valuable Cargoe of woolen Goods from London, was taken by the famous Cunningham in Sight of St. Sebastions and carried into that Port the 21st of last month. I flatter myself however that very little Benefit will accrue to him by this Capture the Comander in
Chief of that Province having imediately put an Embargo on the Ship and Cargo, and the merchants of this Town being determined to reclaim their Property.

A few Days after, Cunningham put into Bilboa, where he still was repairing his vessel when the Post came away.

A strong Rumour prevails that the Army will soon be reduced, and the navy proportionably augmented by the Incorporation of the Regiments which are to be reformed. The Prencipe Regiment was added to the marine of this Department some Time ago as I had then the Honor to acquaint your Lordship, and the Regiment of Cantabria is now on its march in the Depth of winter for Ferrol, and it is conjectured for the same Purpose. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.


1. Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 3 Jan., above.
2. NDAR 10: 1065.

January 18 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Paris, between 15 and 18 Jan. 1778]

I ask the Commissioners
Whither they do or do not mean that the Ranger should depart before her Prizes are Realized.
Whither the advance paid to the Seamen must be deducted from their Prize Money, and at what Rate?—
And Whither it is not inexpedient for a Ship that is Crank—that Sails Slow—and that is of a trifling force, to pursue a tract where there is almost a Certainty of Meeting with the Enemies fast Sailing Ships of Superior Force.

D, PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 56(i), no. 75. Docketed: "Capt Jones's/Questions."

January 19

PHILIP STEPHENS TO SENIOR OFFICER, PORTSMOUTH

Sir [Admiralty Office] 19th. Jan° 1778

Captain Cotton of His Majesty's Ship the Pallas which is arrived from Jamaica having transmitted to my Lords Commis° of the Admiralty the enclosed List of Rebel Prisoners on board that Ship: I am commanded by their Lordships to signify their direction to you to take the proper measures for having John Murphy &. the others who were taken in Arms committed to Forton Prison; to distribute such of those who were taken in Trading Vess° as well French Men as English as are fit for His Majesty's Service on board such Ships at Spithead as are in want of Men &. to discharge the rest, if any shall then remain, letting me know their Names I am &c.

PS
A List of Prisoners brought home in the *Pallas*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Taken in Arms</th>
<th>Taken in Trading Vessels</th>
<th>Frenchmen Taken in American Traders</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Murphy Capm1</td>
<td>Silas Baseum</td>
<td>Pierre Berrichon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Gray2</td>
<td>Dk Leadbeater</td>
<td>Jean Casseau</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robs Wilcocks3</td>
<td>John Holyday</td>
<td>Jean Bap Verdeleh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mat. Cox</td>
<td>Josb Smith</td>
<td>Jean Bourdie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam1 Haywood4</td>
<td>Barw Reardon</td>
<td>Jean Biberon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philp Corey5</td>
<td>Peter Evernie</td>
<td>Anda Lafond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sion. Arnold6</td>
<td>John Watson</td>
<td>Esprit Figure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robs Upham7</td>
<td>Thow Melton</td>
<td>Peter Le Bon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thad1 Manchester8</td>
<td>Will Lewis</td>
<td>Jerom Bange</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josb Haywood9</td>
<td>Reubin Folger</td>
<td>Fran1 Capdecon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj. Hicks10</td>
<td>Thow Snow</td>
<td>Mich1 Martine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jon1 Lillibridge11</td>
<td>Enoch Bulls</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha1 Lascell</td>
<td>Archd Fisher</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Tew12</td>
<td>Will1a Green</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah Perkins13</td>
<td>John Stewart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Smith14</td>
<td>Thow Cave</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich. Ryland15</td>
<td>Davd1 Birch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robs Webb16</td>
<td>Ja2 Prudden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ja2 Rob</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Kirgill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anda James</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anda Morehead</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Collins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cha1 Curtis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cha1 Lewis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The whole of the above Prisoners were received from the different Ships at Portroyal, Jamaica.

Rowd Cotton

---

*Enclosure*


2. Lieutenant of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 78.
3. Master of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 207.
4. Samuel Hayward, gunner of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 87.
5. Seaman of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 44.
6. Ibid., 6.
8. Seaman of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 126.
10. Master's mate of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 89.
11. Seaman of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 117.
13. Surgeon of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 150.
15. Seaman of the *Swallow*. Ibid., 160.
19 JANUARY 1778

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

19th. Munday Thunder & showers—Rec'd. 1/4 lb Beef to a man Extra. Mr Rowe the Master Maison Here to Contrive about building two Chimneys, One for the Officers, & the other for the people; but is Not Agreeable to the Officers as there is No Distinction made between the Officers & People's Apartments. therefore not According to the plan Proposed by Our friends who was at the Cost. I understand that all these favours, was Granted in & thr'o the Humane L—d Abington's Influence


JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Nantes]

Janv 19th 1778 Extract, On my arrival at Brest I went to the Commandant of marine to ask permission for the Ship to go to St Nazare to which I rec'd a refusal for want of orders. I represented to the Commodore (at Quiberon) the inefficacy of the Convoy if we had not liberty to go to St Nazare that he said he could not help as the Commander at Paimbuef was not under him & I must wait the decision of the minister. On my return to Nantes I find that orders are come from the minister to clear out the Lion permitting the Americans to be entered on the Roll as Passengers which we are now doing and Then she will go down to St Nazare, but this will not be possible 'till the next spring tides—when I was pressing for this permision the Tides were at the highest & the Ship could have gone down, now I have got it the tides prevent & this natural obsticale cannot be surmounted these 6 or 8 Days.


LORD GRANTHAM TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 4 Madrid. 19th January 1778.

My Lord,

An Appeal relative to the Prize, Syren, taken by Cunningham is laid before the Council of War, notwithstanding all the Attempts made by General O'Neil to prevent it.

I have taken all the Steps, which I can with propriety, to have this Matter represented to that Tribunal in its true Light. The Decision of it will be of consequence, as it will determine the Sense, in which such Captures will be finally considered.

His Majesty's Consul at Coruña has been applied to concerning the Ransom of some Prizes, and has very properly demurred upon giving his Opinion. As, al-
lowing them to take place is certainly acquiescing in the legality of the Capture. He will of course be glad to receive your Lordship's Directions upon that Head.

Advises are received, by way of Portugal, of great Hardships exercised by the Spaniards against the Portuguese at the Nova Colonias, but I do not conceive it will be much taken notice of here.

Don Joseph Galvez is on the Point, as I am well informed, of executing his plan for laying the Trade from this Kingdom to America open to all the Ports. A Measure very problematical, and contrary to the old & first Principles adopted here, since the Discovery of the new World. It bids, however, as fair as anything can do for exciting a more general Industry, than has hitherto prevailed, excepting in Cataluña, which is by many Degrees the most active part of this Kingdom.

The News of the Elector of Bavaria's Death arrived here in the end of last Week. Whether this Event is likely to have any other Consequences besides a regular Succession, is a Subject upon which from this Court nothing as yet can be said.

Count Aguilar, Ambassador from this Court at Turin, is thought most likely to succeed to the Embassy to Vienna, now vacant by the Death of Count Mahoni; and the same Arrangement relative to the Embassies to London and Lisbon, which I have already communicated to your Lordship, seems still likely to take place. I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham

L, UkLPR, S.P. (Foreign) 94/205, fol. 40. Addressed at the foot of the first page: "The Lord Viscount Weymouth; &c& &c& &c&." Docketed: "Madrid 19 Jan\(^{\circ}\) 1778/Lord Grantham/(No 4)/R. 6 Feb\(^{\circ}\)."

1. NDAR 10: 1065.
2. Herman Katencamp.

January 20

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

20th. of Jan\(^{\circ}\) Tuesday rainy w\(^{\circ}\) M\(^{\circ}\) Heath & Sorrey & Cap\(^{\circ}\) Ralls\(^{1}\) are Serving out Clothes to the people; a Disagreeable Jobb, as it is Impossible to please Everyone this Day Parliament meets this Day Rec\(^{d}\) Oat meal & Greens to put into Our Pot Liquor

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.


JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778]

January 20th this day Parliament setts after Christmas holidays the same day the Officers moved from our Prison to their new apartment and in leaves us more room—

JOHN ROSS TO SILAS DEANE

20 JANUARY 1778

the Honble Siles Deane Esq' Nantes 20th. January 1778

Dear Sir,

I am indebted to your Respected favour of 15th. Instant. In Answer, Am persuaded Your Reasons are weighty & Sufficient, for Refusing your Countenance & protection to English Adventurer's in the lines proposed by me, As Such, I have no right to urge my Opinion Contrary to that of Doctor Franklins and yours—I had only in view to hint at what I thought might be usefull to the Country, did it command the concurrence & approbation of the Honble. Commissioner's, and I presume you have conceived it so.—At same time being informed when at Paris, a friend or two of mine had been indulged with passports for Vessels under English Colours dispatched with Salt Cargoes. If it is agreeable to the Honble. Commissioner's to grant me a similar protection on same plan, they may be assured I shall make no improper use of it, I have at present a ship in England, which I think may be employed in that line to be of Service to the Country.—therefore hope to obtain your approbation & the Countinance of the Commissioner's by obliging me with a permit for Security on one Side.—

I am glad the observation I took the liberty to make to you has not given offence, & happie in the assurance's You give me.—The American Trade can bear no Restraint, a free & open intercourse with all the world has been the great object of America in our present Contest, And Shou'd any restriction's on the produce of this or that State be extorted by treaties, it must be considered partial and create unavoidable discontent.—The Strength of England being so considerably Reduced by a declaration of our Independancey, More than Ballance's every aid & assistance we can Receive from all the Power's in Europe, And if we are but Acknowledged as Such, Let us enjoy our freedom equally independant of all Europian treaties, as the most certain to preserve a lasting Peace undisturbed.

Nicholson's fear's are groundless—Am of opinion he know's as little of his own forwardness for Sea, as that of Greens tho he writes on the Subject—I wish he may be ready a[s] soon as my Concern's, the Cursed method of Conducting business interfierted not a little with my views in the dispatch expected but I shall overcome it now in a short time am in hopes.—& proceed as soon as the Captain.—Unlucky something Coud not be done for Capt: Jones in the line Recommended by the Navy board—Shoud any more new Ships however, be fited out in this Kingdom, beg You adopt different plans. Nicholson's (on seeing the Accounts) will, am confident lead You to see the necessity of it.—I shall only add further today, that I am [&c.]

Jn* Ross

L, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.
1. Silas Deane to John Ross, 15 Jan., above.
January 21

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

21st. Wednesday rainy weather Finished serving the Donation Clothes; & we return'd a Letter of thanks to the Doners for Our Relief—


AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

TO GOURLADE, BÉRARD FRÈRES & MONPLAISIR

Gentlemen

We wrote you the 12 inst. on the Subject of the Letter returned to M' Beaumarchais since which we are without any of your favours, except of the 12 ins which relates to the Sales of the Cargo of the Amphitrite, the acc of which sales you will please to favour us with a Copy of for our Settlement with that Gentleman. It is a little surprizing that Capt. Thompson should count on the Cargo of the Amphitrite to make good his disbursements, as he really had no Conversation with us on the Subject, nor ever gave us reason to suspect that the disbursements of the Frigates would exceed the prize money due the Public. However you were before this informed of our having accepted the Bills and of their being paid. I have nothing material to add but in behalf of self & Colleagues have the honor to remain &c.

S. Deane


SILAS DEANE TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Capt Cunningham

Sir—

I have received your letter of the 4th inst. and consulted on the Contents with my Colleagues. it is very unlucky that you fell in with that Vessel, every such Adventure gives our Enemies an Advantage against us by representing of us as Persons who regard not the Laws of Nations. Your Idea that you are at Liberty to seize English Property, on board of French or other Neutral Vessels is wrong; it is contrary to the established Laws among the maritime Powers in Europe, though it is true that the English in the last War, paid little or no regard to this Law, but their superiority at Sea carried them thro’, they have practiced the same this war but their Situation, and ours is very different in point of Force, tho’ not so, in point of right. You will, therefore, represent the case to the Admiralty just as it was conducted, as you have represented in your Letter to us, & drop your claim, and in future let French, Spanish, and other Neutral Vessels pass, without detaining of them, unless you find them loaded with warlike Stores, and bound to the Ports of
Building warships in France
our Enemies, in which Case only, they may be detain'd agreeable to the Laws, and Treaties between the Maritime States in Europe, I hope Mr. Hodge is with you by this Time who can give you particulars than is proper for me to write, Wishing you Success I am [&c.]

Silas Deane

PS. over Leaf

I have not as yet received the Ransom money nor have I any Answer to my last Letter on the Subject in which I sent forward the Letter of the Hostage & Copy of yours to me—

L, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 31.
1. French brig _Gracieux_, Emanuel de Tournois, master.
2. To Rodolphe-Ferdinand Grand. _NDAR_ 10: 1153.

GOURLADE, BÈRARD FRÈRES & MONPLAISIR
TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen

L'orient 21st Jan. 1778

In Consequence of your letter of 12th Inst we have acquainted Mr Beaumarchais we were ready to account with him for the whole Proceeds of the Cargoe of the _amphitrite_ of which we have already remitted to him part of the amount and Shall continue. If our accounts of disbursments for the two frigattes have exceeded your expectations you cannot with any Justice lay any blame on us for it. we have Supplied your Captains in every thing they wanted and of the [torn] best materials according to their demands, they [torn] examined with Care all said accounts and aproved of them, if you think any article charged at too high a Price we desire you will point them to us who will give you proper Satisfaction. your expressions on said transactions are disagreeable. little did we expect such would have been the reward of the Care good management, and honour with which We have transacted your affairs. you have appointed here Mr: Moylan we desire you will Send him all our accounts that he may examine the same from the Vouchers will Serve him and clear your doubts; if any errors appears you may depend it shall be rectified:

The Circumstances that have attended the _amphitrite_’s Consignment Mr. Beaumarchais whom we Know to be connected with you laying an attachment on said [torn] in our hands in a very Strange manner, [torn] Gentlemen ordering us to account with him for said Proceeds without any deduction of our advances, giving us no reimbursement nor any assurances on said Advances appointing here an Agent Mr: Moylan without giving us any information of it, naturally must have alarmed a confidence which at any time you could have Commanded, had we given you any reason of Complaint we should ever regret the loss of your Correspondence, but Since attention Zeal and candour could not assure us that Satisfaction and inspire you greater Confidence, it would have been better never to have existed at all, and if we have not been able to Captivate your Confidence, we hope to have deserved your esteem We are [&c.]

Gourlade
Berard freres & Cie
demonplaisir


ABRAHAM-MARIE BERTIN TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Extrait de la lettre de M. Bertin, datée de Marseille, le 21 Janvier, 1778
Le Navire la Céres, de 90. Tonneaux, équipé de 10. hommes, et commandé par le Capitaine Icard, est parti de la Martinique le 1er. 8bre. dernier.

Le lendemain de son départ de la Colonie, près de la Dominique, à deux lieues de distance du Roseau, il a été assailli par trois Chaloupes Angloises Royalistes, équipées de quarante hommes, parmi lesquels il y avait trois Officiers armées commes des Forbans qui ont commencé par s’emparer du Bâtiment où ils ont exercés de mauvais traitements contre les Gens de l’Equipage qui ont essuyé plusieurs coups de sabre. On a saisi et arraché des mains du Capitaine tous ses papiers, il a été enfermé dans sa Chambre et gardé par deux Fusiliers, le Bâtiment a été visité en entier, on a enfoncé des Barriques, endommagé des marchandises, coupé beaucoup de cordages, ce qui a duré environ trois heures après lesquelles on s’est retiré. Je suis &c&c./.

[Translation]

Extract of the letter from M. Bertin, dated Marseilles 21 January 1778

The ship la Cerés, of 90 tons, with a crew of 10 men, and commanded by Captain Icard, left from Martinique last October 1.

The day after her departure from the Colony, she was attacked near Dominica, two leagues from Roseau, by three Royalist English sloops, manned by forty men, including three Officers armed like Pirates who after taking possession of the Ship, abused the Crew, who submitted to several sabre blows: They seized all the Captain’s papers right from his hands, then locked him in his Cabin and kept him guarded by two Fusiliers; they searched the Ship from bow to stern, punched holes in Barrels, damaged merchandise, and cut a great deal of rigging; this lasted about three hours and then they left. I am &c&c./.


January 23

LLOYD’S EVENING POST, AND BRITISH CHRONICLE (LONDON),
WEDNESDAY, JANUARY 21, TO FRIDAY, JANUARY 23, 1778

Friday, January 23. London.

The Count of Provence, Sheal, was taken by the General Washington privateer,¹ and after being plundered was sent for Boston; but on her passage was retaken by
the Revenge letter of marque, and carried to Barbadoes, from whence she is arrived at Cork, after having received considerable damage in bad weather.

1. Brig Countess of Province, Thomas Sheal, master, from Cork to Newfoundland (Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778), and possibly Massachusetts privateer brigantine General Washington, William Rogers, commander.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

23d. Friday rainy weather. Our Established Allowance from the Donation is 4d Loaf 1 lb of beef 1 penny worth of Tobacco to a mess. Every Day but Saturday then Pork in lieu of Beef besides Oat meal & greans to put into our Broth & sope to was wash. Our Clothes—this Evening Indulged with a Candle light Upon our own Cost. which is the first I've Seen since I've been in Prison; a Great Indulgence.


JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778]

January 23d, this day 48 more prisoners came on shore for of them was French men and 13 Officers with them Cap' Murphy, Cap' Oakman, Cap' Chew, Cap' Slocom, &c &c.


1. John Murphy, captain of Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow; Tobias Oakman, prize master of Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin's prize ship Rebecca; Benjamin Chew, sailing master, Maryland privateer brig Sturdy Beggar; and Gabriel Slocom or Slacom, prize master, Sturdy Beggar.

JAMES MOYLAN TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Extract]

Honorable Gentlemen

L'Orient 23d. Jan* 1778

. . . . the Ship Duras,1 (I mention'd to you in my last letter to be for Sale here) I find on enquiry to be too old for any profitable purpose.—the expenses that wou'd attend her repair, wou'd be more than adequate to her value when properly fitted, altho' her Rigging & Cannon are in tolerable good order. . . .

James Moylan


1. Duc de Duras, the future Continental Navy ship Bonhomme Richard.

January 24

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, THURSDAY, JANUARY 22, TO SATURDAY, JANUARY 24, 1778


The Hannah, Capt. Castleton, from South Carolina for Nantz, with rice, indigo, and tobacco, is taken by a letter of marque, and sent to Falmouth.
January 25 (Sunday)

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PORTSMOUTH, JAN. 25."

"Arrived and came into Harbour the Thamas Koulikan, Capt. Le Pierre, a French ship, frigate built, with a tier of guns, twelve pounders, laden with cloathing, cannon, &c. and an American Gentleman, with several French passengers on board. The Captain says, he took in his cargo at Croisic, and was bound for St. Domingo. She was taken in the Bay by the Hector man of war, Capt. Hamilton, who sent her into this Port."


1. Noël Le Peru, master.

January 26

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN ROBERT DIGBY, R.N.

By &c².

Whereas we have received Intelligence, upon which great reliance may be had, and of which You will herewith receive three Extracts,*¹ that a great number of ships, as well French as American, have been loaded in the different Ports of France with Cargoes of Warlike Stores and other Supplies for the use of the Rebels in North America, that several of them are assembling, particularly from the Ports of Nantz, Rochelle & Bourdeaux, in order to sail in company; and that they are to be convoyed a considerable distance from the Coast of France by a Squadron of French Men of War; And Whereas it is of the greatest importance to His Majesty's Service that the Ships laden with the Cargoes beforementioned should be intercepted; You are therefore, in pursuance of His Majesty's pleasure signified by the Earl of Sandwich, hereby required and directed to proceed with the Ship You command,² and the several Ships named in the Margin³ (whose Captains are directed to follow your orders) and cruise on the Meridian of Cape Finisterre between the Latitude of 47°..00' North and the said Cape for the time hereafter mentioned, most diligently looking out for the Ships above described; And in case of falling in with them, You are to examine them, notwithstanding any remonstrance that may be made against it by the Commanding Officer of the Convoy, and if you shall be satisfied that the Ships you so examine are the Ships pointed out by the enclosed Intelligence, and that they are laden with Cargoes for the purpose thereinnentioned, You are to seize them, and to bring or send them, under the charge of proper Officers, into one of His Majesty's Ports; taking care that the several Articles on board be effectually secured until His Majesty's farther pleasure shall be known, and that notice of their arrival, with the grounds & circumstances of their seizure, be sent to our Secretary, by Express, for our information.—But in the execution of those Orders you will take care that the intercourse you may have with the Commanding Officer of the Convoy be (so far as is consistent with the proper discharge of your duty) conducted in such terms of civility on your part that, if any remonstrance shall be made from the Court of France there be no ground to charge you with any failure therein.
You are, while employed on this Service, to use your endeavours to take or destroy any Armed Vessels or others belonging to the Rebellious Colonies that you may meet with; And you are to give such protection to the Trade of His Majesty's Subjects that may fall in your way, as they may stand in need of, and may be consistent with your attention to the main Object of these Instructions.

You are to continue upon this Service for five weeks after you arrive upon your Station, and then return with the Squadron under your command to Spithead, sending Us an account of your arrival, & proceedings, and waiting there until you receive our further orders.

In the Orders you issue to the Captains of the Ships under your Command, while employed on the forementioned Service, you are to enjoin them to the strictest secrecy, and you are to observe the same Yourself. Given &Ca. 26th. January 1778.

Sandwich
H. Palliser
Mulgrave

By &c. PS.

L.B. UklPR, Adm. 2/1334 (Secret), fol. 51-53. Addressed at foot: "To/Captain Digby/Commander of His Majesty's/Ship Ramillies." Notation at the foot: "Not to be opened til off Portland." Docketed: "26 January 1777./Cap' Digby—Ramillies"; "ORD."

1. In the margin *" Same as to Cap' Hughes of the Centaur mark'd No 2 No 3. Secret Advices rec'd 15 & 17 January."
2. H.M.S. Ramillies (74 guns).
3. Resolution, Culloden, Cornwall, Bedford, Asia, Prasperine.

LLOYD'S EVENING POST, AND BRITISH CHRONICLE (LONDON),
SATURDAY, JANUARY 24, TO MONDAY, JANUARY 26, 1778


The Lady Elizabeth, Scott, from Guadaloupe to South Carolina, with cloathing, and 1000 stand of arms, &c. on board, is taken and carried into Quebec.

JOHN ROSS TO SILAS DEANE

The Honble Siles Deane Esq'

L'Orient 26 January 1778
Dear Sir/

I came here two days ago in consequence of a most inconsistent ungenteel Piece of Treatement of my famous factors Messrs. Berrard & Co. Such indeed as no house of reputation could possibly think of in my situation with them—My acco's was furnished to me at Nantes accompanying his bills for the ball & instructions to stop the La brune in case I refused Acceptance without assigning me a single day to examine my acco's.

The mans character who Superintends the business of this house is much injured if they deserve that confidence of answering their demands, previous to a fair Examination & Settlement, as such I determined to see my accounts here, & the vouchers in support of them.—they were exhibited in such irregularity & confusion as no person could admit many of them as proofe, and I therefore desired Copy's of the Several bills which am determined to have fully examined & brought to reference if not satisfied in every particular charge.—I have retained a ballance
of £12000 open in the Account received until I have the necessary proofe's, and to remove every ground of complaint against me, as to the impropriety of conduct in the refusal thereof have tendered him Security for any such balance as are found to be due on a fair Setlement.—

This House threatened me not only to stop the Ship, but to represent me to the Minister, unless I submitted to their term's, had I acted inconsistent or unjust, such threats might have had some weight, therefore shall convince Berrard & Co that I am not to be bullyed in to an unfair compliance

I depart for Nantes in a few hour's, and hope to find every thing in that forwardness which will permit the La Brune to proceed to take the goods on board without any detention, consequently expect I shall be in readiness notwithstanding this unexpected trouble & plague given me by those Gentlemen here;—With advanced Wages which you know comes heavy in outfits on our plan as French Property, I find the La Brune, Six months provisions for Eighty Men, Guns &c &c &c will cost above £100'000.—Yet far cheaper then any Vessel of her size fited out hitherto in this Kingdom. Nevertheless—the provisions Watter, Guns &c on board as a Ship of War, will interfere greatly with the Room allotted for the goods intended to be shipped, in so much, that I am Realy afraid she can't take in that quantity of goods which will entitle the Owners to a freight Adequate to the expences incurred in fitting out the La Brune as a ship of Force in the manner already done—I should regrate to be suspected of makeing a charge against the Public in the line of a Freight or any thing else, too favourable for my Self, it being my invariable rule to consult their Interest as much as my own at least, in the business committed to me.—That being the case, and to gaurd against every Reflection which the most invious can possibly Suggest, I have come to the resolution of consulting you on this business as part owner, that we may join to act with every consistencey for the benefite of the American States—If therefore you view the matter in the light I do, woud it not be best to assign this Ship intyrely to the Public at first cost,? and give them every Advantage, the Cargo being their property & of course the Risque of the whole.—By this assignation the States have in readiness a good ship well fitted, intyrely under the immadiate direction of the Commissioners to proceed with Nicholson in Concert.—I shall get Green2 to submit to what you and I may approve of, but don't chuse to make the proposal to the Commissioners, untill I am favouriwed with Your Opinion—Am largely in Advance for the States already my disbursements for the La Brune if assigned to the Public will add to the Charge, and must reimburse your Advances so soon as I receive the first funds.—Our motives for these engagements you know, was Principally to get home some Tobacco and I think my Representation to the Committee3 may engage their attention to employ the Ship even in that Line,

Private Adventurers be assured cant get money in a Ship fited so expensively as the La Brune, and unless properely Manned, hir force will be of no Service—this voul please Consider of, being inclined to consult Your Interest as well as my own.—The La Brune carries a compleate Battery of Twenty double Fortified Six's on her Gun deck, and as convenient as any Frigate in England—You may from this Suppose hir a cheap Vessel for the Public, or Private Adventurer's who might employ hir in a Proper Line.—If you concurr with me in the Assignation proposed
Captain Green must have a Continental Commission. I shall pledge my honour, he will not discredit the trust in the Service of his Country.

Since my arrival here had several little confabes with Mr. Moylan, who communicated your correspondence with him, to me, & that of his answers—You must permit me to Recommend every precaution in the choice of connections here and if my opinion merit any attention from you, I shoud Rather approve to form no manner of connection with French houses as by no means to be depended on in point of Regularity, nor even confidence with some.—If the Commissioners have any speculative plans to prosecute, or a desire of collecting from other Nations Articles Suitable for the outfits of any American Ships of War, let them advise me, and I shall get it done for them through my Correspondents with every Security and on the first terms furnishing me with that liberty to take a reimbursement by bills on Paris—I have as good a correspondence over all Europe as any in France, and that you may guard against those impositions too much experienced by You, I offer my service to the Commissioner's—This I mention to you, that you may do in it as you see Proper, shoud circumstances Require a collection of certain Articles for public use.—Brass Gun's in Particulare ought to be provided in Sweden. However, as you must know best what is wanting, not necessary to enumerate the markets for certain Articles—

When I return to Nantes shall communicate some further occurrences in the meantime hope to hear from You in Course, and with Respect I am [&c.]

Jno. Ross

L., CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed: "To/The HonbIe./Siles Deane Esqr/Pairs—" Docketed: "Mr Jno. Ross/Letter 26th Jan'/—1778—."  
1. The future Continental Navy frigate Queen of France.  
2. John Green.  
3. Perhaps the Continental Commerce Committee, although Ross may mean the American Commissioners in France. See his letter to the Commissioners of 6 Feb., below.

January 27

Lloyd's Evening Post and British Chronicle (London), Monday, January 26, to Wednesday, January 28, 1778

Tuesday, January 27. London.

The Hooper, Capt. Knapp, from James's River, in America, to Bilboa, with 200 hogheads of tobacco, &c. is taken by the Active letter of marque, of Guernsey, Capt. Peter Agnew, after the following manner: Agnew lying off a port in the Bay of Biscay, (under the 13 stripes) where Knapp had put in to repair some damage his ship had sustained by bad weather, a Pilot came off and asked Agnew if he wanted any thing; on which he told him he would be glad to have some fresh provisions, and gave the Pilot English and French money to pay for the same. Agnew at the same time enquiring if there were any ships in port, the Pilot answered there were none, but that there was an American brig with tobacco, for Bilboa, ready to sail, and doubted not but the Master of her would be glad the privateer would take her under convoy, if he was going that way. Being told that he was, the Pilot mentioned it on going ashore, and Knapp soon came out; but on drawing near the privateer,
he perceived his mistake, and he and his crew immediately left the brig, and rowed on shore. Soon after Agnew boarded the vessel, and found no living creature on board, except a cat and dog; they retreated so precipitately, that they left all their papers on board. Agnew brought the vessel safe into Guernsey the 16th instant; her cargo is thought to be worth 10,000l.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen
Nantes 27th. Janr 1777

I have the honor to inform you that from Paris I reached this place in 56 hours.—As I have in my possession repeated Orders from Congress to Afford Aid & protection to the American Commerce.—I conceive it to be my duty to give my best protection and Safe conduct to the Squadron with Supplies now nearly in readiness to Sail from hence, until they are at some distance from the Coast of Europe—I can then leave the Ships to proceed under the care and protection of the next Officer in Command.

This will afford me an Opportunity of proving the Sailing and best Trim of the Ranger Whereof I am at present in great suspense—and as I find it I will regulate my conduct after leaving the Squadron[.]

It is my Duty to communicate these my intentions to you—not doubting but that they will meet with Your entire Approbation, especially as my present purpose will not impede my first intentions.—I shall therefore Order the Captains &e. to put themselves under my command by Virtue of my Seniority and of my instructions from Congress.

I submit to your superior wisdom whither it will not be expedient, in case of taking Prizes containing Cloathing, Warlike or Naval Stores, that such Prizes be Ordered to America instead of being sent into any Port in Europe? I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jnº P Jones

L. PPAmP. Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 5, no. 35. Addressed: “The Honorable/Benja. Franklin, Silas Deane and/Arthur Lee—American Commissioners/ &e. &e. &e. /Paris.” Docketed: “Captº Jones. 27 Janº./1777.” The dateline and docketing both mistake the year, which was 1778.

RECEIPTS FOR THE VIRGINIA NAVY BRIGANTINE MOSQUITO

Nantes Janº 27 1778

Received of Jonathan Williams thirty Guineas on Accº of the Commonwealth of Virginia for the use of myself George Chamberlayne & John McNickle Officers of the Moschetto Armed Brigº John Harris late Commander belonging to the said Commonwealth which Sum I promise to Accº with the Commonwealth for & for which I have signed three Receipts of this Tenor & date to serve as one

£31..10 Sterlºs

Byrd Chamberlayne
John McNikl
George Chamberlaine

[on verso]

[Nantes] Feb. 5. 1778 Recºd six Louis [in a]ddition to the within on the same accº & to accº for in the same manner being two Louis for each
January 28

*Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle* (London),
Monday, January 26, to Wednesday, January 28, 1778

Postscript. London.

The Master of a West-Indiaman, taken by an American privateer, and set on shore at Nantes, since arrived in London, gives the following account of the *Thomas Koulikan*, taken by the *Hector* man of war, Capt. Sir John Hamilton, and brought into Portsmouth: He says, that whilst he was at Nantes, waiting for remittances from England, the above ship was loading there with bale goods, hardware, stores of all kinds, and a quantity of gunpowder and shot. She is about 450 or 500 tons burthen, frigate-built, and had ports for 32 guns, 24 twelve pounders on the main deck, 6 pounders on the quarter-deck, and two on the forecastle; she then had no guns mounted, and he was told they were to be stowed in the hold till she arrived whither she was bound. A number of American Gentlemen were waiting to go out in her; among the rest an American supercargo, who had the care of her loading, and a Mr. Nicholson,¹ who was to be Captain of her when they arrived in America: The manner of sending her out was only to avoid the French ordinance concerning military stores being sent to America, for which reason she was laid out for St. Domingo, and which Port they were to declare for if met with any King's ship, but as soon as opportunity offered make for any part of the Continent of America, in the hands of the Congress.—The above Nicholson has a brother at Baltimore, Commander of a large privateer,² which has been blocked up some time by our frigates, cruizing off the Capes of Virginia; this Nicholson is called Commodore among the Provincials.

1. Capt. Samuel Nicholson, commander of the Continental Navy frigate *Deane*. The report that he was to command *Thomas Koulikan* was in error.

**Journal of Dr. Jonathan Haskins**

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

28th. Wednesday fair weather Mr. Rowe Superintendent of Mill Prison¹ has been here to see About firing Our Apartment Agreeable to the Requisition of L—d Abington, & the Maisons set to work. Mr. Heath has this Day serv'd Our Cash as Usual. Besides the Rearage Due to the whole Viz 6 pence to Each Man

One Todd from Newhaven has this Day been here who Informs me he's been from home two Years, & Now belongs to the *Foudroyant.*

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

January 30

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]

30th. Friday Cloudy we two Maisons Employed in plastering the Roof of our Prison

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

HENRI-MAXIMILIEN GRAND TO RODOLPHE-FERDINAND GRAND

[Portsmouth, England, 29 and 30 January 1778]

Copie de la lettre de M. Henry Grand à bord du Navire le Thamas-Koulikan, à Portsmouth le 29. Janvier 1778.

J'embrasse avec empressément l'occasion que me procure un ami pour vous entretenir plus amplement du sujet dont vous informait mes précédentes, qui auront été surement interceptées.

Le 11. de ce mois nous apperçûmes sur les 10. heures du matin, un vaisseau que nous ne pûmes reconnaître pour être de Guerre que dans l'après-midy, sur le 4. heures. Nous nous apperçûmes bientôt qu'il nous donnait la chasse, et n'ayant rien à craindre, nous ne fimes pas plus de voile que nous n'en avions fait dès le moment que nous l'aperçûmes. Ver les 11. heures du soir, à l'aide d'un grand vent, il eut l'avantage sur route, et dès qu'il fut à portée du Canon, il nous fit amener à l'aide de 2 coups à boulets qu'il nous tira. L'impossibilité où le grand vent et la nuit le mettait de mettre son Canot à la mer pour venir nous visiter, lui fit différer cette formalité jusqu'au lendemain. Le vent avait été si considérable qu'il y avait près de 3. pieds d'eau sur le premier pont qui tenaient le Vaisseau couché d'un coté, au point de préjudicier considérablement à notre marche, il ne releva que lorsque le vaisseau de guerre nous eut fait amener, sur les 10. heures du matin, deux officiers vinrent nous visiter, et parurent extrêmement murmurer de nos Canons, dans le calibre, selon eux, n'était pas pour le Vaisseau. Les cent louis de sel ensuite à bord ne leur plurent pas d'avantage; et après avoir été examiné la quantité de poudre avec une chandelle, et nous avoir causé les plus grandes alarmes pour cette imprudence, ils remonterent sur le pont et demandèrent si nous avions des Anglais à bord, sur quoi Baylord leur dit qu'il était Américain et passager pour St. Domingue, d'où il espérait trouver à s'embarquer pour l'Amérique; n'ayant rien à dire à cela, ils demandèrent s'il y en avait d'autres; Boyd la dessus fut demandé, et la peur qu'il avait d'être fait prisonnier une seconde fois, malgré l'impossibilité qu'il y avait d'être laissé libre sans être sans, et la paix qui regne entre la France et l'Angleterre, le fit trébucher, mentir &c. ce que voyant les deux officiers, ils l'emmenerent à bord de leur Vaisseau, d'où nous vimes venir ensuite un 20° de Matelots, et leur bagage, ce qui nous fit voir suffisamment qu'ils voulaient nous prendre; et comme le plus faible cède toujours au plus fort, nous ne témoignames même pas la moindre humeur. Six heures se passerent dans cette confusion qui ressemblait parfaitement à un place abandonné au pillage d'un ennemi plus fort, qui se prévalait de ses avantages.
Je ne dois pas vous cacher que je suis actuellement en bonne santé, mais que pendant ces entrefaites, j'étais entre la vie & la mort. Pour combler la mesure, le Capitaine ordonna que Baylor, l'État majeur et moi, excepté le Capitaine le Peru fussions transporté à bord, pour y être plus scrupuleusement examiné. Je ne saurais mieux vous dépeindre le danger que nous courûmes dans cette traversée, qu'en vous disant qu'on fut généralement étonné de notre bonheur. Ce n'est pas tout, à peine fûmes nous arrivés, que nous apprîmes indirectement que leur vaisseau était encore pour 2 mois en mer. La crainte de passer ce temps là à croiser, me fit solliciter de parler au Capitaine, ce qui ne me fut permis que quelque temps après. Je le priai donc en grâce vu mon état languissant et mes affaires de ne me pas retenir prisonnier, tandis que j'avais une occasion de me rendre en Angleterre par notre Navire qu'il y envoyait là-dessus, il eut la bêtise, après m'avoir examiné, ainsi que toutes mes hardes et mes papiers, de me dire que si je voulais avoir quelque chose, il m'accorderait ma demande; je n'ai pas besoin de vous dire qu'elle fut ma reponse; quoi qu'il en soit elle ne fut pas telle qu'il la voulait pour justifier sa demarche inique et impérieuse. Trois jours furent a peine écoulés et voyant qu'il ne pouvait rien tirer de moi, qu'il jugea 2 propos de ne nous pas retenir plus longtemps, mais de nous laisser profiter de l'occasion de notre Navire. Nous partîmes donc en laissant Boyd et nos Matelots a l'exception de 4 ou 5.

Arrivés ici le Capitaine envoya à Londres pour avoir des ordres à notre garde; nous sommes encore à les attendre. C'est ce cruel état d'incertitude qui m'a fait prendre le parti d'écrire à Milord Holdernessse, et j'espère que ma lettre fera l'effet désiré.

J'apprends que l'on présume ici que notre Navire nous sera rendu; je n'en ai jamais douté d'un seul instant, pourvu que la Guerre ne nous soit pas déclarée. Mais pour raisons que je ne puis pas vous dire veuillez ne pas perdre un instant pour faire reclamer ce Navire. Si vous pouvez obtenir, même un exprès cela ne serait que mieux. Enfin je serais tenté de croire que plus de célérité vous apporterés dans cette affaire et mieux cela sera.

Nous avons pour nous:

1°. Tous les papiers du Capitaine qui sont parfaitement en règle pour St Domingue, et qu'on nous a oté.

2°. Tout l'État major qui prêtera serment de cette destination

3°. Une lettre de Baylor de Nantes, qui, ayant appris que j'allais à St Domingue me demande un passage, c'est par hasard que je l'ai gardée.

4°. Ma reponse en conséquence

5°. Ses lettres de Crédit pour cet endroit

On me dit; mais d'où vient que vous n'aves point de sac de lettres, Comme il est ordinaire pour les Vaisseaux qui vont aux Isles? Je reponds a cela qu'au Croisic, nous n'étions pas à même d'en recevoir.

On me reproche ensuite le Sel qui est a meilleur marché là bas qu'icy. Je reponds 1°. que je ne le crois pas, et qu'en suite si au cas que vous vous étiez trompé dans le choix des articles de la Cargaison les consequences n'en retombèrent que sur vous mais que a qui vous a fait présumer que cet article rendrait bien au cap, c'est sa proximité avec l'Amérique Septentrionale où il est porté à un prix fou.

Ils me disent que nos canons sont trop forts pour notre navire étant de 18. Je leur reponds 1°. qu'ils se trompent et qu'ils ne sont que de 12. qu'ensuite les 14.
sabords que nous avons à bord et qui ne sont pas neufs, grande circonstance contre eux; prouvent suffisamment que nos 14. Canons sont destinés pour notre usage en cas de Guerre, et qu’ils ne sont point un article de Cargaison.

Tout ce que je crains c’est qu’ils ne gagnent quelqu’un de nos matelots qui sont à bord du Hector, et qu’un d’eux en se parjurant ne fasse condamner notre Navire. Ce serait pour lors une volerie impardonnable; et Comme le traitement que j’ai essuyé n’est pas propre à me rassurer à cet égard, je voudrais prévenir le retour de Hector par notre célérité à faire rendre le Navire comme prise illégale.

Imaginés que nos voiles toutes neuves, comme vous savez sont en logues par l’excellente manœuvre de ces Messieurs, un cable de 50. louis en pièces, un Canot de perdu, je ne parle pas de la petite différence que leurs matelots ont apporté dans nos vivres et dans notre eau de vie; mais une de mes grandes récréations abord est de leur entendre répéter à chaque instant que jamais ils n’ont été à pareille fête.

Je ne doute nullement que vous ne sentiez comme moi la nécessité de ne pas différer un moment de prendre les mesures que je viens de mentionner, et dont le Capitaine Anglais sent si bien le mauvais effet pour lui qu’il a défendu à M. Le Peru notre Capitaine, d’écrire.

Dès que j’aurai ma liberté, j’irai adresser mes plaintes à Monsieur de Noailles, notre Ambassadeur, à Londres et j’attendrai vos ordres avant de rien faire. J’ai chargé M. Le Peru, notre Capitaine, de ne s’occuper que de ce qui serait nécessaire pour se mettre en règle afin que rien ne periclite. C’est sa précaution d’avance, car il n’en est pas encore 6. mois avant de savoir si nous avons raison ou tort.

Je sais des choses que je n’ose pas confier ici, ainsi je me tairai.

Autre du 30. qui a été ouverte et dont on a laissé que ce qui suit. L’indignation qui me fait naître ce procédé injuste et tiranique me fait désirer on ne peut plus ardemment de mettre un clou rivé à pareille liberté, par les dommages considérables que je suis déterminé à reclamer, si vous ne le trouvez pas mauvais, tant pour vous que pour moi. Mon intérêt ne s’y trouverait pas, que je croirais de mon devoir de servir mon pays en agissant ainsi. Ce procédé est si révoltant, qu’il y a peu d’Anglais qui ne comte, et qui n’espère, que ce Navire nous sera rendu, vî, disent ils fort bien, que pareilles actions ne sont faites que pour indisper les nations étrangères contre eux. J’apprends qu’un Navire Hollandais a été dans le même cas; ils en ont été quitte pour en rembourser la Valeur. J’espère et je souhaite que cette second repetition les rendent un peu moins hardis.

Une autre cruauté, c’est de retenir ce Navire ici, et nous tous prisonniers à bord depuis 12 jours passé, sans s’en embarasser en aucune façon, mais en requerant la parole d’honneur du Capitaine, longue pour besoin il obtient la permission d’aller à terre pour une couple d’heures, qu’il n’écrira pas, vous voyez par là qu’ils craignent qu’il ne se justificat de qu’on ne les trouve en défaut. J’ai désiré que M. Le Peru me donne ses plaintes par écrit, que je redigerai s’il est nécessaire et que je présenterai avec les miennes, sans perte de temps, en arrivant à Londres.

Il m’a dit avoir déjà été traité de même dans la précédente Guerre, et qu’il finit par subir un interrogatoire d’un nombre infini de questions. On apperçoit facilement la subtilité de pareil procédé; mais je lui ai dit que c’était à lui à questionner et à demander pourquoi on l’a pris. Il ne doit pas avoir peur d’être pris.
une seconde fois, et bien loin de subir un interrogatoire, il n’a qu’à se référer 1e. à ses papiers, qui disent où il va, et d’où il vient, et enfin à satisfaire à toutes les questions qu’on peut lui faire. 2e. à sa Cargaison pour les demandes à ce sujet mais sur toutes choses, de ne point s’envisager comme prisonnier mais plutôt comme un oprimé, qui a non seulement droit de se plaindre, mais droit encore de se faire rendre la justice qui est dur. Dès que l’État major aura permission de descendre à terre je lui ai recommandé d’aller affirmer par devant Notaire et par acte, notre vraie destination. C’est là le plan que je me propose d’adopter pour suivre cette affaire. J’y ai beaucoup réfléchi, mais j’y changerais telle partie qu’il vous plaîra et je ne manquerais pas de suivre les bons conseils que vous voudrez bien me donner soit par vous même, soit par les amis qu’il vous plaira de m’indiquer.5

Ce Paragraphe de la Gazette du 29. Courant ne vous réjouira pas moins que moi.

“La Cour d’Amirauté vient de faire un Protest, contre le Capitaine du Vaisseau de Guerre qui a envoyé un Vaisseau Français à Portsmouth sous prétexte qu’il contenait propriété, c’est à dire, de Marchandises Américaines. On craint qu’on ne puisse pas trouver de preuves pour le démontrer quoi qu’on n’en doute pas un instant.”

[Translation]

Copy of the letter from M. Henry Grand aboard the ship Thamas Koulikan, at Portsmouth, 29 January 1778

I eagerly seize this opportunity offered me by a friend to give you more details on the subject I was discussing in preceding letters, which will surely have been intercepted.

On the 11th of this month around 10 a.m., we saw a vessel that we were unable to identify as a warship until afternoon, around 4 p.m. We soon realized that she was giving chase, but since we had no reason to fear, we sailed no faster than when we first spotted her. Around 11 p.m., with the help of a strong wind, she caught up to us, and as soon as she was within cannon range, she forced us to haul down our sails by firing 2 shots at us. However, the wind and the darkness made it impossible for them to send their launch over to us, so this formality was postponed to the next day. The wind had been so strong that there was almost 3 feet of water on the first deck, which kept the ship listing to one side and severely impeded our progress. She only righted when the warship forced us to hoist on board two of their officers at 10 a.m. These officers seemed to object vehemently to the caliber of our cannon, which, according to them, was inappropriate for our ship. The 100 louis of salt on board did not please them either, and after having examined our stores of gunpowder with a candle (an act that alarmed us a great deal in its imprudence), they went back up on deck and asked us whether we had any Englishmen on board, to which Baylord responded that he was American en route to Saint-Domingue, where he hoped to find a ship bound for America. Having nothing to say to this, they asked if there were any others. Boyd was brought up from below, and his fear over possibly being taken prisoner a second time1 (albeit it an unfounded fear given our destination and the current peaceful situation between France and England) made him stumble and lie. Seeing this, the two officers took him on board their ship, and sent back a score of sailors and


their baggage, at which point we realized they intended to seize our ship. And since the weak always yield to the strong, we tried to be gracious about it. Six hours went by in the type of chaos that results when a town is abandoned to pillage by a stronger enemy who takes full advantage of its superior force.

I should point out that I am currently in good health, but that during these goings-on I hovered between life and death. To make matters worse, the captain ordered that Baylor, the officers (with the exception of Captain Le Peru), and myself be brought over to their ship for closer examination. The fact that they were surprised to see us in good spirits on our arrival should indicate to you the danger we were in during the crossing. But that is not the whole of it; hardly had we arrived when we found out indirectly that their ship was to remain at sea two more months. My fear at spending this amount of time at sea prompted me to request a meeting with the captain, a request only granted to me much later. I begged him—in view of my deteriorating condition and the business I needed to conduct—not to hold me prisoner while I had an opportunity to go to England via our ship that he was sending there. After having examined me, along with all my clothes and my papers, he had the stupidity to tell me that if I wanted anything, he would grant my request. I need not tell you what my answer was, but whatever it may have been, it certainly did not justify his vile, arrogant behavior. In any case, seeing he would get nothing out of me, and deeming it proper not to hold us any longer, he allowed us to take advantage of our ship bound to England three days later. We then departed, leaving behind Boyd and all but 4 or five of our sailors.

When we arrived here, the captain sent to London for orders as to what to do with us; we are still awaiting them at this time. It is this cruel and uncertain predicament that led me to write to My Lord Holderness, and I hope that my letter will have the desired effect.

I have learned that it is generally presumed here that our ship will be returned to us; I too am of this opinion so long as England does not declare war on us. But for reasons that I cannot divulge, please do not lose one second in reclaiming this Ship. If you are able to procure an express messenger, so much the better. Finally, I am of the persuasion that the faster you proceed in this affair, the better.

In our defense we have:
1) All the captain's papers, in perfect order for Saint-Domingue, that were taken from us.
2) All the ship's officers, who will swear as to this destination.
3) A letter from Baylor from Nantes, who, on learning that I was going to Saint-Domingue, asked to be taken along as a passenger; It just so happens I still have it.
4) My response to the above-mentioned letter.
5) His letters of credit for that place.

They say to me: how is it that you have no bag of mail, as is customary for vessels going to the Islands? My reply is that while at Croisic we did not receive any.

Then they rebuke me for the salt which fetches a better price there than here. To that I respond, first of all, I do not believe it, and second, in the event you were mistaken as to the choice of a cargo, the consequences would be your own to bear, since that which led you to believe that this article would do well at the Cape
François] was the Cape's proximity to America, where salt sells for absurdly high prices.

They tell me that our 18-pounder cannon are too powerful for our ship. To this I inform them, first, they are mistaken, that our cannon are only 12-pounders; and second, the 14 gun ports we have on board, which are not new (and so support further our case against their charge), are sufficient proof that our 14 guns are intended for self-defense in case of war and are absolutely not items of cargo.

My remaining fear is that they will win over one of our sailors who are on board the Hector, and that one of them will perjure himself and in so doing get our ship condemned. As this would be an unpardonable theft, and since the treatment to which I was subjected does not reassure me in this regard, I would like to have the Hector recalled as soon as possible so that we can have the Ship surrendered as an illegal seizure.

Imagine our sails, brand new as you know, in rags thanks to the excellent maneuvering of these gentlemen, a cable costing 50-louis in pieces, and a launch lost, not to mention the small difference their sailors made in our victuals and brandy; but one of the great amusements on board is to hear them exclaiming over and over that they had never been to a better party.

I do not doubt for one minute that you feel as I do the necessity of taking as quickly as possible the measures I have just mentioned; it is clear the English captain understands well the bad effect these measures would have for him, for he forbade M. Le Peru, our captain, to write.

As soon as I am free, I will address my complaints to M. de Noailles, our ambassador, in London, and will await your orders before taking any action.9 I directed M. Le Peru, our captain, to worry only about what he had to do to put things in order so that nothing will jeopardize our case. This is his advance precaution, since he has not yet done this. If things proceed ordinarily, it may take 6 months to find out whether we are in the right or the wrong.

I know some things that I dare not reveal here, so I shall keep silent.

Another letter dated the 30th, which had been opened and left only the following:

The indignation I feel at this unjust, tyrannical conduct instills in me an intense desire to curtail such liberties by means of the considerable damages I am determined to claim, if you are not averse, for you as much as for myself. My interest in doing so is only to serve my country. This procedure is so abhorrent that few Englishmen consider or hope that this ship will be returned to us, since, they assert, actions such as these are perpetrated for the sole purpose of antagonizing foreign countries. I have learned that when a Dutch ship was in the same situation, they got off by providing reimbursement for its value. I hope and pray that this second repetition would make them less brazen.

Another cruelty lies in keeping this Ship here with all of us prisoners on board for the last 12 days, not bothering with us in any way, but requiring that the captain give his word of honor not to write, in order that he may obtain permission to go on shore for a couple of hours; this makes it quite obvious that they fear he can only prove his case by revealing the flaws in their own. I wanted M. Le Peru
to give me his complaints in writing, which I will edit if necessary and present along with my own, as quickly as possible, upon our arrival in London.

He told me he had been treated the same way in the last war, and he ended up being subjected to an endless barrage of questions. The underhandedness of such a procedure is quite obvious, but I told him it was up to him to ask questions and demand to know why he had been seized. He must not be afraid of being seized a second time, and does not have to submit to an interrogation. He has only to refer to: first, his papers, which say where he is going, where he is coming from, and which finally answer all the questions there could be. And second, his cargo, for all questions on that subject. But most important, he must not see himself as a prisoner but rather as an oppressed person who not only has the right to complain, but the right to see exacting justice served.

As soon as the officers have permission to go on shore, I recommended that he go to declare before a notary public and affirm by document our true destination. That is the plan I am proposing to adopt in this affair. I have thought much about it, but I shall change any part of it you wish, and I shall not fail to follow the good advice you will kindly pass on, either from yourself or through friends, if you would be so kind as to identify them to me.

This Paragraph, from the Gazette dated the 29th Instant, will please you no less than it did me.

“The Court of Admiralty has just lodged a protest against the captain of a warship that sent a French ship to Portsmouth under the pretext that it contained property—that is, American merchandise. They fear that not enough proof will be found to demonstrate it, although they do not doubt it for an instant.”


1. Alexander Boyd, probably the same Captain Boyd to whom Silas Deane wrote on 10 Sept. 1777, congratulating him on his "escape from the Enemy." Deane Papers 2: 133.

2. Robert D'Arcy, fourth Earl of Holderness (1718–1778), died on 16 May.


4. Rodolphe-Ferdinand Grand wrote to the Comte de Vergennes on 5 Feb., to protest the taking of his ship as an infringement of international law. He enclosed a statement regarding the Thomas Koulikan’s fitting out, sailing, cargo, and destination, and a crew list, showing forty men and five officers, all French. Ibid., fols. 232–34.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ON BOARD THE WILLIAM AND SARAH, BOUND FROM CORK TO THE WEST-INDIES, WITH PROVISIONS.”

“We left Cork with a fine wind, which continued till we got into the lat. 38. 10, when we fell in with an American privateer, a brig mounting ten guns, and we suppose upwards of 60 men, she hailed us, and bade us strike to the congress, we saw what she was at a distance, and therefore prepared to receive her; our not answering, brought a shot, which we returned with our broadside, which seemed to do some execution amongst them, the engagement now began on both sides, and she being a low vessel, was thereby exposed to our small arms, which were however but few, our great guns (of which we had sixteen six pounders) we kept well-manned and served: the privateers guns were but ill-worked, for out of fifty shot, scarcely one hulled us, we continued engaging near an hour, and pretty closely, when a shot from us carried away her fore-top-mast, which falling on the deck, occasioned
a good deal of confusion, when if we had been so minded, we might easily have run along-side of her and taken her, but the number of hands on board her prevented our taking this step; we therefore hauled off and left her, when she paid no attention to us, but seemed wholly taken up in repairing the damage we had done her. What is very remarkable we had not a man killed or wounded, except one by a splinter in the calf of his leg, which is likely to do very well. We spoke with a Dutchman at sea, who brings you this."

London Packet; or New Lloyd's Evening Post, 28–30 Jan. 1778.

JAMES MOYLAN TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honorable Gentlemen

L'Orient 30th Jan'y 1778

I am not honor'd with the receipt of any of your favors since my last to you of the 23d current.¹

I am this day informed, that Government has order'd 2,000 Seamen to be raised in Nantes & 2,500 more in St. Malo, besides a number of Bakers of this Town, w'ch are all to proceed immediately to Brest; likewise, that there are positive directions in all the Sea Ports, not to admit the Fishing Vessels (as usual) to go to New found Land.—I do not know whether you will find this information fresh, but I think it nevertheless my duty to acquaint you of it.

The unsettled State I am yet in here, obliges me once more, to request your answer to my letter of the 2d Instant.² I have the honor to be [&c.]

James Moylan

¹. See James Moylan to the American Commissioners in France, 23 Jan., above.

JOHN EMERY TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WARR

Sir

Bilbao 30 Jan'y 1778—

Inclosd you have bills Lading & Invoice of 35 Bb' Gunn powder Shipd you on different Bottoms and also account Sales of the 378 Quintals of fish at Capt. Fletcher,'¹ I had orderd the Amount of the fish Shipd in Soldiers Blanketts from another quarter in the month of August last for this place but last week Reciev'd Advise that the Vessel they were Ship'd in was Cast away on Ushant & the Cargo Intirely lost but as I had taken the precaution to Insure them here I hope the Loss will be Trifling—as it would be very late before they could be Reshipd & got here I was loth to Loose this Opportunity of Shiping at this Season & in armd Vessells & have therefore advanced the money for the Powder in Order that you might have it in good Season without waiting to make up the Insurance which was made where the Goods were Ship'd Should there be any Loss on making up the Same Shall place it to the debitt of the Board of Warr—as I had no Orders from you to Insure the goods from hence home they are not Insured.

Wishing these Safe to hand & that the Ill success of the small adventure may not discourage the Board of Warr from making me Serviceable to them while here I am [&c.]

J Emery
The Honble. Board of Warr in Boston to John Emery—

1778 29
Jan'y

To 26 Barrells Gunn Powder Dr.

shipd them onboard the Armd
Brig General Mercer James
Babson Commander for Cape
Ann on their acc' & Risque
as $ Bill Lading Inclosed
@ 450 Reals $ Bbl

30 To 4 Barrells ditto $ the
Armd Schooner Hawke Jerimiah
Hibbert Com't for Newbury
Port @ 450

30 To 5 Barrells ditto $ the
Armd Schooner Lively Mich'l
Dupre Com't for Newbury Port
... @ 450

Commission thereon 5 $ C's

To my Commission on 27,993
[R't Vellon] being the Gross
Sales of 378 Quintals fish
English W't J Fletcher 1/5
$ C's

1,399 [03]
16,537.17
17,937—

Supra C's
1777
June 16
By Nett proceeds of 378 Qu'f-
Fish Rec'd $ the Success
John Fletcher Master & Sold
at 4 on C's as $ acc' Sales
of Joseph Gardoqui & Sons
Inclos'd

18,692.20
Bilbao Jan'y 30 1778
Except Errors—
J Emery

1. Capt. John Fletcher, commanding Massachusetts privatee schooner Success.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEMYOUTH

N° 76. Corunna 30'th Jan'y 1778.

My Lord.

I most humbly beg leave to refer to my last Letter of the 17'th Instant.
His majesty's Ship the _Thetis_ Captain Bell¹ arrived here the Day before yesterday, 11. ofk, blewppbrwly.² and having received the best I could give sailed again this morning.

The Captain General sent for me to know the Reason of his coming into this harbour, to which I answer'd with M'o Gells Consent that a small Leak had been discover'd in the Ship's Bows which could not be stop'd at Sea on Account of the bad weather which then prevailed, but that the Ship would remain here only a few Hours as the People were already at work upon the Leak, and had nearly stopped it. On coming on Shore Captain Gell went to pay his Compliments to the General but was not received. I do not know the Reason, if it was not that the Frigate did not salute the Town because an equal number of Guns was refused to be returned.

The _Revenge_ Privateer Capt: Cunningham is still in Bilboa, and since he took the French Brig³ of which I had the Honor to make some mention in my last Letter, has taken another Newfoundland Ship⁴ with three thousand Quintals of Codfish and carried her into that Port.

The _Gallardo_ of 74 Guns and two Snows of twenty Guns each which have been fitted out in great Haste are ready to sail from Ferrol to Cadiz. The _San Pedro_ of 74 Guns is arming, and Orders are said to have been received for the imediate Equipment of two Ships of the Line.

I most humbly beg leave to recommend myself to the Continuance of Your Lordship's powerful Protection, and have the Honor to be with the highest Respect and Veneration [&c.]

H Katencamp

---

1. Capt. John Gell, R.N.
2. An interlineation above these letters reads "for Intelligence."
3. Gracieus, Emanuel de Tournois, master.

---

**January 31**

**LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO LORD WEMOUTH**

My Lord Admiralty Office 31st. Jany ³ 1778

Having, since our letter to your Lordship of the 19th. instant upon the subject of the Ship _Thomas Koulikan_, which has been seized and sent to Portsmouth by Sir John Hamilton Captain of His Majesty's Ship the _Hector_, directed our Procurator to lay the Case before the King's Advocate and the Advocate for the Admiralty and to take their opinion whether it may be proper for the said Ship to be brought before the High Court of Admiralty for Adjudication; And having this day received their opinion thereon; We send your Lordship herewith copies thereof for His Majesty's information, and are to desire your Lordship will receive and signify to us His Majesty's pleasure respecting the said Ship as soon as conveniently may be. We are My Lord [&c.]

Sandwich
Lisburne
H Palliser

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO GEORGE HARRIS, WITH HIS OPINION

[Enclosure]
Copy. [London, 31 January 1778]

You are desired to peruse the several Papers left herewith respecting the Seizure of the ship *Thomas Koulikan*, Noel Le Verr¹ Maʻe the same consisting of:

1. A Letter from Sir John Hamilton Commander of His Majestys Ship *Hector* to Mr Secretary Stephens dated Jan'y 11th 1778 inclosing a Declaration made & signed by Alex' Boyd one of the Persons on board the *Thomas Koulikan* at the time of the Seizure.

Copy of said Declaration dated said 11 Jan'y 1778.

A further Letter from Do. to Do. dated 14 Jan

A Letter from Lieut McCleverty to Mr Secretary Stephens dated Spithead 18th Jan

And to give Your Opinion whether you think it proper for the said Ship to be brought before the Court for Adjudication And upon the whole what you think most advisable to be done.

I have read the Case and the Papers annexed to it, by which it is evident if Credit is given to Boyd, that the *Koulican* was not only going to Trade at Carolina; but also that great part of her Cargo consists of Warlike Stores and is American Property.

If it should appear when the Witnesses are examined that Papers have been thrown overboard, this circumstance will give great Credit to Boyd and others of the Crew who may be questioned about the Ships destination.

There seems on the whole to be a very sufficient Foundation to detain the Ship, and to proceed to the examination of the Captain, the Passengers, and particularly of the Person, who is said to be the Supercargo, and when those and other proper Witnesses have been examined, and the papers, if there are any have been inspected, it will then, I apprehend, be the time [to] form an Opinion, whether the Captor ought to permit the Ship to sail, or to lay the Evidence before the Court for an Adjudication.

Geo. Harris

Drs Commons 31 Jan'y 1778

Copy, UkJPR, S.P. (Naval) 42/52, fols. 56–57. Docketed: "Case for the Opinion of/the Admiralty's Advocate/Dr Harris, & copy of his/Opinion 31st Jan'y 1778; "In Lords of Admiralty's/31 Jan'y 1778."

1. French merchant ship *Thomas Kouikan*, Noël Le Peru, master.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO JAMES MARriott, WITH HIS OPINION

[Enclosure]
Copy. [London, 31 January 1778]

You are desired to peruse the several Papers left herewith, respecting the Seizure of the ship *Thomas Kouikan* Noel Le Vera Master,¹ the same consisting of:

1. A Letter from Sir John Hamilton Comm' of His Majesty's Ship *Hector* to Mr Sec'y Stephen's dated Jan'y 11th 1778 inclosing Declaration made and signed by Alex' Boyd one of the Persons on board the *Thomas Koulickan* at the time of the seizure.

2. Copy of said Declaration dated said 11th Jan

¹ French merchant ship *Thomas Kouikan*, Noël Le Peru, master.
3. A further Letter from D$o to D$o dated 14th Jan$
4. A Letter from Lieut. Mc'Cleverty to M't Sec'y Stephens dated Spithead 18th Jan$

And to give your Opinion whether you think it proper for the said Ship to be brought before the Court for Adjudication, and upon the whole what you think most advisable to be done.

I have considered the several Papers annexed to this case and am of Opinion that there is a sufficient ground to Justify the Captor for proceeding to examine, without delay, the persons found on board, upon the standing Interrogatories, which are in preparatory to a farther Proceeding to an Adjudication. These Interrogatories are in the hands of the Commissioners of the Judge of the High Court of Admiralty at the Outports, before whom the persons are to be examined: and the Examinations are to be transmitted together with all the Ships Papers found on board at the time of the Capture to the Office of the Registry of the High Court of Admiralty: after which a more solid Opinion may be formed for proceeding farther or not to a final hearing, by taking out a Monition in the usual Course of Admiralty proceedings affixed to the Royal Exchange “against all persons having interest in such a Ship &c. &c. to appear and shew cause why the same should be condemned as lawful Prize forfeited to His Majesty &c. &c.”

So far as the Captor is concerned in his eventual Interest dependent upon His Majestys it will be right for him to pursue such Steps as are strictly agreeable to the 4 and 5th Articles of His Majestys Instructions by Order in Council and the Act of Parliament of the 16. of his present Majesty whereby the Judge is bound to certain forms of proceeding in Prize causes without variation; His Majesty having only power reserved by that Act to make such farther additional Rules as His Majesty in Council shall judge proper:

This Act extends not only to the Ships & Goods of the enumerated Rebellious Colonies but to all other Ships with their Cargoes &c. which shall be found going to Trade or coming from Trading in any such port or place which are declared to be become forfeited to His Majesty as the Ships and Goods of open Enemies. At the same time must be taken into consideration the modes of proceeding prescribed by Treaty particularly the XXV Art. of the Treaty of Navigation & Commerce of Utrecht March 31. 1713 also the law and usage of Nations respecting the exclusive Commerce of their own Colonies and the principles of adoption. All which is most humbly submitted to superior Wisdom.

James Marriott

College of Advocates
Doctors Commons Jan'y 31st. 78.


1. French merchant ship *Thomas Koulikan*, Noël Le Peru, master.

**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

*[Mill Prison, Plymouth, January 1778]*

31st. Saturday Cloudy w$^w$ About 2 Minutes past 9 P.M. Cap'n Henry & Johnson Boardman Dale & Treadwell,1 Eloped from from this Prison & took two Centinals
with them, who were Discover'd before they got 10 Rods off. A Great Stir to no purpose.


1. Capt. Henry Johnson, Continental Navy; Eleazer Johnson, Jr., commander of Massachusetts privateer brig Dalton; Offin Boardman; Master's Mate Richard Dale, Continental Navy; Samuel Treadwell.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PLYMOUTH."

"The prisoners with us,1 being 289, live now (in a comparative sense) like gentlemen, having every necessary, and have no longer cause to complain, as in time past, of hunger and nakedness; and we hear of no attempts now to break prison."


1. American sailors held at Mill Prison.

PIERRE-AUGUSTIN CARON DE BEAUMARCHAIS TO
JEAN-BAPTISTE-LAZARE THEVENEAU DE FRANCY

[Extract]

M de Francy,

Je Profite, Mon cher Francy, de toutes les occasions pour vous donner de mes Nouvelles, qu'il en soit ainsi de Vous je Vous prie.

Quoi qu'il Soit aujourd'hui Le 20 Xbre 1777, Mon Grand Vaisseau1 n'est pas encore parti, Mais c'est un Sort a peu prés commun à tous Les Vaisseaux Marchands destinés pour L'Amerique. Le Ministere2 a craint que le Commerce n'enlevat à la fois trop de matelots dans un tems où Il peut en avoir besoin d'un moment à l'autre. les ordres les plus rigoureux ont été donnés dans tous les ports, Mais surtout dans celui où J'arme.

Il parait que la Capacité de mon Navire a fait faire au Lord Stormont quelques levées de boucliers sur les quelles le Ministere a craint qu'on ne le Soupconnat de Favoriser une opération qui, dans le vrai se fait sans lui et meme malgré lui. pret à mettre à la voile mon artillerie ma été enlevée, et l'embarras de la ravoir ou d'en fournir une autre est cequi me retient au Port. Je lutte contre des obstacles de toute nature, mais je lutte de toutes mes forces, et j'espere de vaincre avec de la patience du Courage et de l'argent. Les pertes énormes que tout cela me cause ne paraissent toucher personne. Le Ministre est inflexible il ny a pas jusqu'a MM. les deputes de Passy qui ne pretendent aussi à L'honneur de me contrarier; moi le meilleur ami de leur Pays! à l'arrivée de L'Amphitrite qui enfin a débarqué à l'orient un faible chargement de ris et d'indigo; ils ont eu L'injustice de S'emparer de la Cargaison en disant quelle leur était adressée et non à moi. Mais comme dit fort bien M. De Voltaire:

"L'injustice a la fin produit L'indépendance.

On avait apparemment pris ma patience pour de la faiblesse et ma Générosité pour de la sotise. Mais autant je suis attaché aux interets de l'Amerique autant je me suis tenu offense des libertés peu honnêtes que les députés de Passy ont voulu prendre avec moi.
je leur ai écrit la lettre dont Je vous envoie Copie et qu’ils ont laissé sans réponse jusqu’à ce moment, en l’attendant J’ai fait arrêter la Cargaison entre les mains de MM. Berard Frères de L’Orient, et en cela je n’ai point cru déroger à ma conduite Franche, et généreuse enver le Congrès, mais seulement user du droit le plus légitime sur le premier et très faible retour d’une avance énorme. Cette Cargaison ne vaut que 150 m. L. vous voyez qu’il y a bien loin de Cette Goutte d’Eau à l’Ocean de mes Créances.

Quant à vous, mon Cher, je vous crois arrivé. Je Crois que vous avez obtenu du Congrès un acompte raisonable et tel que la Situation des affaires d’Amérique a permis qu’on vous le donnat. Je crois suivant mes instructions que vous avez acquis et acquerez encore tous les jours des tabacs avec les Fonds remis par le Congrès, et Je Crois que Vous m’enverrez au moins par le Flamand et tel autre adjoint que vous pourrez lui donner, en usant du Superflu de l’armement dont Landais a Surchargé ce Vaissseau, une Cargaison qui me tire un peu de la presse horrible où je Suis.

Je vous envoyai Giroud que vous m’avez demandé, par Mon Grand Navire, mais en attendant, Cette Lettre Vous Sera remise par L’estargette qui part par Charles Town ou par notre ami Carmikael qui part pour Boston ou par quelqu’autre navire qui sera plus heureux que moi dans ces premiers moments Car je l’ecris par quadruplicata. Je ne sais si Je me flatte mais Je Compte Sur L’honnêteté Sur L’Equité du Congrès Comme Sur la Mienne & la vostre. Les députés ici ne sont pas a leur aise Et le besoin rend Souvent les hommes peu delicats: Voila Comment J’explique L’injustice qu’ils ont essayé de me faire. Je ne désespère pas meme de les ramener à mon Sens par la douceur de mes representations et la fermeté de ma Conduite. Il est bien malheureux, Mon ami, pour cette Cause que Ses intérêts en France ayent été confisés a plusieurs personnes à la fois. un seul eut bien mieux réussi, et Sur ce qui me regarde, je dois a M. Deane la Justice qu’il est honteux et Chagrin tout a la fois de la Conduit de ses Collegues avec moi.

J’exprouve aussi des desagrements de la part du Congrès Provincial de la South-Caroline Et Jecris par L’estargette a M. Le President Rutlidge pour demander Justice de lui même pour lui même. Lestargette, qui Correspondra avec vous vous apprendra quel Succès aura ma Juste representation.

A travers tous ces desagrements, les nouvelles D’Amérique me Comblent de Joye. Brave Brave Peuple! dont la Conduite Militaire Justifie mon estime Et le bel enthousiasme que l’on a pour lui en France.

Enfin Mon ami, je ne veux des retours que pour être en Etat de le Servir de Nouveau, pour faire face a mes engagemens de Façon a pouvoir en Contracter d’autres en sa faveur.

Il me Semble Si J’en Crois les Nouvelles que nos Français ont fait des Merveilles dans toutes les Batailles de Pensilvanie. Il eut eté bien honteux, pour moi pour mon Pays, Pour le Nom Français, que leur Conduite n’eut pas répondu à la Noblesse de la Cause qu’ils ont épousée, aux efforts que J’ai fait pour procurer de Lemploy à la plus part d’entre eux, enfin a la réputation des Corps militaires dont ils ont été tiré.
La Ville de Londres est dans une Combustion épouvantable. Le Ministère Est aux abois—L'opposition triomphe et même avec dureté. Et le roi de France Comme un Aigle puissant qui plane Sur tous ces evenemens, se reserve encore un Moment le plaisir de Voir les deux partis Flottant entre la Crainte Et l'esperance de sa décision qui doit être d'un si grand poids dans la querelle des deux hemispheres.

Vous prescrire pédantiquement Votre Conduite a 2. mille Lieues de moi, Mon Cher ami, serait imiter la Sottise du Ministre Anglais qui a voulu faire la Guerre et dessiner la Campagne de son Cabinet. Je mets a profit Sa leçon. Servez moi de Votre mieux, C'est le Seul moyen de vous rendre utile à moi, à Vous, Et de devenir interessant à l'Amerique Elle même.

Faite Comme moi meprizez les petites Considerations, les petites mesures et les Petits ressentimens. Je Vous ai affilié à une Cause magnifique, vous êtes l'agent d'un homme Juste et Genereux. Souvenez vous que les Succès Sont à la fortune, Que l'argent qui m'est dù est au hazard d'un Grand Concours d'evenemens, Mais que ma reputation est à moi Comme Vous êtes aujourd'hui L'artisan de la votre, quelle soit toujours bonne, Mon ami, et tous ne sera pas perdu quand tous le reste le Serait.

Je vous Salut Comme Je vous estime et vous aime.

Roderique Hortalez & comp.

P.S.

Je vienes d'acquerir La Triste Certitude Que Mon Grand Vaisseau N'ira pas au Continent. Et Cela par une parole donnée au lord Stormont pendant mon absence. J'ai fait L'impossible pour l'obtenir sans pouvoir y réussir quoiqu'on ait paru assez touché de mes raisons et des pertes enormes que cette defense me ferai Supporter, ainsi pour Servir L'amérique de ma personne et de mon argent. Jai a lutter Contre la Mer, L'Angleterre, La France et même l'Amerique. Croiriez vous qu'independant de l'injustice de MM. de Passy qui m'ont voulu retenir la Cargaison de l'Amphitrite pendant que je suis prête a perir ici de besoin pour avoir trop Comité sur leur parole d'honneur et Sur les retours qu'on m'avait promis.

J'apprends de St Domingue que M. Dorsier12 agent du Congrès General a Charlestown en recevant plusieurs petits Vaisseaux Chargés pour moi a St Domingue au lieu de m'envoyer des retours raisonnables a Chargé sur mes Vaisseaux de lapare du Congrès de l'indigo pour un Négociant de St Domingue, et n'y a mis que quelque peu de riz, une Misere pour mon Compte. Je suis donc destiné a être le Jouet de tout le monde. Je vous recommande en faisant prendre lecture de Cette Lettre a MM. du Comité Secret de leur porter mes plaintes les plus Graves de tout ce qui M'arrive.

Je vous ai Chargé de Solliciter et de recevoir du Congres 50. ou 60. M. L. Ss. Si Je Pouvais croire qu'on vous eut fait le moindre difficulté la dessus Je me Croirais ruiné Sans ressource, Mais Je ne me repais point d'une aussi funeste idée, Elle me turait.

Voice Ce que Je pense relativement à mon Grand Vaisseau. Je ne puis manquer à la Parole que j'ai donnée a M. de Maurepas13 que mon vaisseau ne servirait qu'à porter à St Domingues 7. à 800. hommes de Milice, et que Je m'en re- viendrais sans toucher au Continent. Cependant la Cargaison de ce vaisseau est
très intéressante pour le Congrès et pour moi. Elle Consiste en habits de soldats tous faits, en draps, Couvertures &c.


À Force d'y rêver J'ai pensé que vous pourriez vous arranger Sécrette ment avec la Comité pour qu'on envoie un ou deux Corsairs Américains sur le Champ à la hauteur de St. Domingues. L'un d'eux envoyerait Sa Chalouppe au Cap Français ou bien Il fera le Signal Convenu depuis Longtems pour tous les Navire Américains qui Viendront au Cap de Mettre une Flamme blanche, d'arbore r le Pavillon hollandais au Grand mât, en de tirer 3. Coups de Canon alors M. Carrabasse14 ira abord avec M. De Montant15 Capitaine de mon Vaisseau Le Fier Rodrique. Ils S'arrangeront pour Que la Sortie de Mon vaisseau le Corsaire S'en emparre Sous quelque pretexte que ce soit, et qu'il L'emmene. Mon Capitaine protestera de Violence et fera un Procès Verbal avec Menace de Ses plaintes au Congrès. Le vaisseau Sera Conduit ou vous êtes. Alors le Congrès desauvera hautement le brutal Corsaire rendra la liberté au vaisseau avec des excuses obligantes pour le Pavillon Français pendant ce temps vous ferez mettre à terre la Cargaison Vous emplirez Le Navire de tabac, et vous me le renverrez bien vite avec tous Ceux que vous aurez pu y joindre. Comme M. Carmikael Va fort vite, vous avez le tems de Faire cette Maneuvre soit avec le Congrès, soit avec un Corsaire ami discret par ce moyen M. de Maurepas se voit dégagé de sa Parole avec Ceux à qui il l'a donnée, et moi de la mienne envers lui, car nul ne peut s'opposer à la Violence, et mon operation aura eu Son succès malgré tous les obstacles dont mes travaux sont semés.

Voila Sur quel fond d'idées Je vous prie, Mon Cher ami, de Travailler Fructueusement et Vite, Car Mon Vaisseau Partira avant le 15. de Janvier. Il aura ordre d'Attendre de Vos Nouvelles au Cap français.

D'Après tout Ce que je fais le Congrès ne doutera plus Jespere, que Le plus Zélé Partisan de la République en France ne Soit Votre ami....16

20 fév. 1778

Depuis ma lettre écrite M° Les Deputés a qui j'ai porté vivement mes réclama tions ont enfin donnée l'ordre a Lorient de compter avec moi du modique pro duit de la vente de ce qu'apporte l'amphitrite cela nira pas a 150 m. L.17

Mon grand vaisseau n'est pas parti ce Sont de nouveaux fonds considérables arrêtés. De promesses en Esperances J'attens toujours une levée de son Embargo. Mais Je péris au milieu de tout cela faute de pouvoir acquéter mes engagements qui Saccumulent sans cesse....18

31 fév. 1778

J'apprends dans listant par un vaisseau arrivé de Boston en espagne que vous Etes enfin a bon port a Portsmouth. Dieu soit loué. Jaurais eu grand plaisir a recevoir de vos nouvelles personelles Je suppose que vous ne l'avez pas pu Et que vous Saisirés toutes les occasions de m'en donner. Cest M° Carmikael qui vous porte cette lettre Il y a plus d'un mois qu'il est a Nantes, ce qui fait que Je ne puis confirer avec lui a son départ. mais Il ny a de nouveau ici que la rentrée du
parlement d'angleterre qui etait en vacance depuis la mi debre Jusquau 20 J"e Et les debats les plus furieux entre le royalisme et l'opposition.

Tout le monde chez moi se porte bien. Je vous salue et vous aime.

C. De B.

[Translation]

M. de Francy

Paris the 20 December 1777—

I make use my Dear Francy of every opportunity to write you, and I desire you will do the same to me.

Altho it is now the 20th. of December 1777. My large ship\(^1\) is not yet dispatch'd but that is a fate common to all Vessells bound to North America, the Minister\(^2\) is apprehensive that Commerce may employ too many seamen at once, at a time when he may want them most, the most rigorous Orders have been given in every Port and particularly in that where my Ship is.

It seems that the size of my ship has occasioned some uneasiness in Lord Stormont, on which the Minister has feared he should be suspected of favouring my operations, which in truth is carried on without his assistance and even against his will, ready to go to sea, her Guns were taken away and the trouble of getting them back or procuring another sett, keeps her yet in Port; I struggle against obstacles of all kinds, but I struggle with all my strength and with patience, courage, and Money, I hope to Conquer; the enormous losses this occasions me, seems to be indifferent to everyone; the Minister is inflexible, Even the Deputies at Passy pretend to oppose me who am the best Freind to their Country. On the arrival of the Amphitrite, who at last has landed at Lorient a small Cargo of Rice and Indigo, they have had the injustice to take hold of it pretending it was consigned to them and not to me, but as M. Volataire Observes.

Injustice at last produces Independance. They probably considered my Patience as a mark of weakness, and my Generosity as folly, but as much as I am attached to the Libertys of America, as much as I was offended at the uncivil Libertys with which those Gentlemen treated me, I wrote them the Letter\(^3\) of which I send you copy, to which I have received no answer yet, untill I do I have seized the Cargo in the hands of M\(\text{r}\) Berard brothers at L'orient, and by so doing I think I do not derogate from my free and generous conduct towards the Congress, I only claim a just right to the first and weak return of an enormous advance, this cargo will amount to 150 thousand livers, which will be but as a drop of water to the Ocean of my demand.

As to you my Dear I hope you are arrived,\(^4\) and believe you have obtained from Congress a reasonable payment on account, and such as the situation of American affairs could permit, and I hope you will or have employed the money receivd from Congress in tabacco, and that my Vessell or Vessells at their arrival where you are, will find their Cargos ready; I further hope, that if the delays he be longer than I imagine you will follow the advice of our Freind Montteu,\(^5\) and that you will send me at least by le Flamand and any other associate you may give him, making use of what Landay\(^6\) has over loaded in that ship, a Cargo which may relieve me from the horrible uneasiness in which I now am.

I will send you Giroud\(^7\) as you desire by my large ship, but this Letter will be deliverrd to you by Lestargette\(^8\) who goes Via Charles town, or by our Freind Carmikael\(^9\) who goes Via Boston, or by some other Ship more lucky than I am at
present, for I write four of them, I do not know if I flatter my self or us, but I de-
pend on the honour and Equity of Congress as on my own and yours. their
Deputys here are not in Easy circumstances, and necessity often render men less
delicate. this is the way I judge of the injustice with which they endeavour'd to
treat me, and I do not despair of bringing them to my way of thinking, by the mild-
ness of my representations, and the firmness of my Conduct. it is unhappy my
Freind that its concerns has been intrusted into several hands at the same time in
France, one only would have succeeded better, and as to what concerns me, I must
do M. Dean10 the Justice to say, that he is both sorry and ashamed at the behaviour
of his Colleague11 towards me.

I al.so experience some disagreemnet from the Provincial Congress of South
Carolina, I write by Lestargette to President Rutlidge, to demand of him Justice
against himself; Lestargette who will correspond with you, will inform you of the
success of my just demand.

Notwithstanding all those disagreable matters, I am overjoy'd at the American
News. Brave, Glorious, People whose Military conduct justifies my Esteem, and the
Enthusiasm the French Nation have for them.

In short my Freind, I want remittance, only to be in a condition of serving
them again, to answer my Engagements, so as to Contract others for their service.

It appears to me if I may credit the News, that our French Men have done
wonders in all the Battles in Pennsylvania, it would be shamefull for me, for my
Country, and for the French Name, if their conduct had not answerd the Glory of
the cause they espoused, the pains I took to place most of them, and the reputa-
tion of the Military Corps to which they formerly belong'd.

The City of London is in a horrible
confusion, the

The Minority tryumph, even in a haughty manner, and the King of France like a
Powerful Eagle, hovers in the Air, and considering those Events, observes with
pleasure both parties actuated by fear and hope of his determination, which must
be of so great a Weight to those two parts of the Globe.

To direct your conduct in a Pedantic manner, at two thousand Leagues dis-
tance, my Dear Freind, would be to imitate the Folly of the English Minister, who
undertook to carry on the Warr, and Plan the Campaign in his closet; I shall profit
by his example, Serve me in the best manner you can, it is the only means of being
usefull to me, to yourself, and necessary to America.

Do as I do, despise trifling considerations, measures and resentments, I have
introduced you into a Magnificent cause, you are the Agent of a just and generous
Man, remember that succes depends on Fortune, that the Money due to me must
run thro many hazardous Events, but that my reputation is my own, as you are the
Author of yours, let it be a good one my Freind and all will not be lost, tho all the
rest should.

I salute you as I esteem and Love you

Roderigue Hortalez & Comp.

P.S. I have just received the sad and certain information that my large Ship can not
go to the Continent, and that by a promiss to Lord Stormont during my absence; I
have done impossibilities to succeed without being able to obtain redress, my rea-
sons have been felt; and the prodigious losses this detention exposes me to have
been conceived, thus, to serve America in my Person and with my Money. I have to
struggle against the sea, England, France and America; for besides the injustice of the Gentlemen at Passy, who endeavoured to deprive me of the Cargo of the *Amphitrite*, whilst I am here perishing for want, by having laid too great a dependance on their word of honour, and the remittances they promised me, I am in informed from hispagnola that M Dorsier the Congres's Agent at Charlestown, instead of making me reasonable remittances by several small Vessells loaded for me at hispagnola and sent to him, had shiped on the said Vessells for account of Congress, Indigo to a merchant of hispagnola, and remitted me only a trifling pacell of Rice on my account; I am thus become the sport of every one. I charge you when you communicate this Letter to the Secret Committy to make the most earnest complaints of all that happens to me.

I recommended you would sollicit and receive from Congress 50 or 60 thousand pounds sterling, if I could imagine they could make the least difficulty on that head, I should think myself ruined without resource, but I can not form so fatal an Idea, it would kill me.

What I think in regard to my large ship is as follows, I will not avoid fulfilling my promiss to M de Maurepas, that my Ship shall only go to Hispagnola to carry 7 or 800 Militia Men, and would return without going to the Continent, however this ships Cargo is very interesting for the Congress and myself, it consents in soldiers clothing ready made, Wollen cloth, Blankets &ca.

She carries an Artillery of 66 brass Cannon of which 4 of 33lb. 21 of 24lb. 20 of 16lb. 10 of 12lb. 9 of 8lb. and 33 more of 4lb. shott, which amounts to 100 Brass Cannon, and many other Goods.

After numerous reflexions, it has occured to me, that you might secretly agree with the Committy, to send immediatly one or two American Privateers to hispagnola, one of them should send his barge into the Cape or make the signal heretofore agreed upon for all American Vessells who come to the Cape, which is, to hoist a French pendant and a Dutch Flag at his main top mast head, and fire three Guns. On this M Carabasset and M de Montant the Capn. of my Ship the *Fier Rodrigue*, will go on board, they will agree that on my Ship going out of the harbour, on some pretext or other they will take her, and carry her away. my Capn will protest against this Act of violence, and threaten to complain to Congress, the Ship will be conducted where you are, Congress will disavow the behavior of the Privateer, give liberty to the ship, and make an obliging excuse for the insult committed against the French Flag; during this you will land the Cargo. fill her with Tobacco, and send her to me with all dispatch, and with whatever others may be got ready. as M Carmikael goes immediatly, youll have time to settle this affair either with Congress or some freindly and discreet commander of a Privateer. by this means, M de Maurepas will be discharged of his promiss towards those to whom he has given it, and I of mine to him. for no one can oppose an Act of violence, and my scheme will have its success, in spight of all the obstacles which obstruct my endeavours.

This is on what ideas my Dear freind I beg you will act Adventageously and quickly, for my Ship will sail before the 15 of January, and will have Orders to wait for your directions at Cape Français.

After all I have done, I hope Congress will no more doubt, but that your Freind is the most zealous Partizan their Republic has in France.
EUROPEAN THEATER

January 20. 1778.

My large ship is not yet sailed, which occasions a fresh stoppage of a considerable capital, from promises, I have hopes to have the embargo which she lays under taken off, but notwithstanding I am distracted, not being able to fulfill my engagements, which accumulate every day.16

Since my Letter wrote, Messrs. The Deputies to whom I made heavy complaints, have at last given orders to remit me the moderate amount of the *Amphitrite’s* Cargo, which will not be 150 thousand Livres.—17

January 31—1778.

I am this instant informed, by a Vessell arrived from Boston to Spain, that at last you landed safe at Portsmouth, God be praised. I should with great pleasure have received a Letter from you, but I suppose you could not then, but will take every opportunity to write to me. M. Carmikael will deliver you this Letter, he has been above a month at Nants, for which reason I cant confer with him before he goes; there is nothing new here, the English Parliament are now met, which had Adjourned from the middle of December to the 20 January, and the debates are very violent, between the Royalists and the opposition.

Every one are well here they Salute you and Love you.

C de B.

Copy, with contemporary translation, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 9. Docketed: “Roderique Hortalez and Co. to/Mons® de Francy—Paris 20th Xbr./1777”; translation docketed: “M. de Beaumarchais to/M. de Francy—Paris 20th/Dec 1777.”; “A Scheme to impose on/ the British Court.”

1. Fier Rodrique.
2. Antoine-Raymond-Jean-Gualbert-Gabriel de Sartine, Secretary of State for Marine and Colonies.
4. Francy arrived on board *Flamand* in Portsmouth, N.H., 1 Dec. 1777.
5. Jean-Joseph Cari de Montieou owned the *Amphitrite*, whereas Beaumarchais claimed the cargo.
10. Silas Deane.
12. John Dorsius, merchant and Continental Agent at Charleston, S.C.
13. In the original French, the “aurepas” of “Maurepas” is interlined above suspension points.
14. —— Carabasse, Continental Commercial Agent at Cape Français.
15. De Montault, Capitaine de Vaisseau, French Navy.
16. A paragraph relating to money that Baron Von Steuben owed Beaumarchais and which the contemporary translator marked as pointless to translate is omitted here.
18. A paragraph relating to Montieu’s having won his case and his wife’s having given birth to a child, and which the contemporary translator marked as pointless to translate, is omitted here.

CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO ARTHUR LEE

Si c

I received your estem’d favour of the 16th. Instant Wherein you have mention’d that the publick is Only Concerned for half and in Consequence the Other half
being private property I shall Obey your Orders in Reimbursing messrs. Guadoqui. I must Observe that you have made a mistake in the Vessell as you call her a Ship. Wheras she is Only a Sloop Mounting at present eight Guns Which is too small to Cruze as the most of merchantmen Goes Armd. in Consequence it Can not be expected that many prizes can be made with her—in Respect of the Crew I have had to deal With, Verry little Could be expected for I do Assure you Such trouble I never experienced before, had it not been for the present Dispute, I should not have taken such pains to have keept them together—I shall Observe your Directions as I do Assure you I never had any Directions One way or Other, but I was Rather at a Loss how to Act as I never had any particular Orders how to Act and in Consequence Obliged to Act myself—you have made mentione that its Disputed Whether the enemies Goods in a Neutral bottom Can be made A prize of do not An Act of the British parli-ament expressly Say all America produce be it taken in Whatsoever Bottom to be all a Legall prize, And we all well know the[y] have put it in execution, have we not a write to retaliate. In this ponte as in every Other, it may be Observed We brought Our prize into A foreigne port. we are not in Alliance neither is eng-land. in Consequence the[y] ought to stand Neutar or Otherwise the[y] Give a National Offence. We make no claime to the Vessell nor ever put the french Cap. Out of Command. I should have been Verry Glad you had been at madrid When the papers went up as no doubt you Could have Seen that Justice Should been done us I now must beg of you that this Cargoe may not be Given up to the former Owners As beyond Any doubt the[y] will try to make it Appeare to be spanish property. I am [&c.]

GC—

2. Conyngham is referring to his capture of the French brig Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournois, master, on 21 Dec. 1777, carrying a British-owned cargo.

**Memoir on French Naval Strategy**


mémoire sur les operations auxquelles on pourrait employer nos forces navales contre l'ang. 

Suivant l'Etat de la marine remis par M. de Sartine le Roi a actuellement 50 v$. de ligne; Savoir 17. a Toulon et 33. a Brest. de Ce departement 2. sont stationnés l'un a la martinique et lautre aux indes. Restent donc a Brest 31. v$. et 17. a toulon en tout 48.1 Sa M$. aiant offert de faire passér de Ce dernier departement 10. v$. a Cadix pour y etre aux orders du roi d'Esp$ et aiant promis de tenir a Brest 25. v$. bien armés p' occuper les Anglais jusqua Ce que les deux flottes du mexique et de Buenos aires soient rentrées en Esp$.2 il resulter que Ce qui restera dans l'un et lautre departement de forces oisives Seroit insuffisant pris séparément pour rien entreprendre de remarable. dailleurs il faut veiller a la defense interieure de la Mediterrannée; se menager en cas de besoin des Remplacemens et se tenir en mesure detablir des croisieres pour favoriser notre commerce et intercepter Celui de nos ennemis.
La guerre survenant il paroit indispensable d’armé 3. ou 4. v° de ligne a Toulon pour apuyèr les fregates qui auront ordre de croisés dans la mediterranée et p° tenir net le Canal qui separe la Corse de la France. Si les anglois n'envoyent pas une Escadre de quelque Consideration dans la mediterranée, les v° de Toulon pourroient en automne avoir ordre de passer le detroit d'ou se rendant sur la cote daffrique ils pourroient si on le jugeoit utile tenté de recouvré le senegal, ou au moin den ruiner le fort, ainsi que Celui de la riviere de Gambie ainsi que les autres Etablissements que les Anglois peuvent avoir le long de cette Cote. peu de troupes suffiroient pour Cette opération; suiv le avis qu'on a pu se procurer les anglois sont tres foibles dans Cette partie.

les Six v° desarmés a Brest on pourroit en destinir un ou deux avec un pareil nombre de fregates pour Etablir dans Le Courant de L'Eté une croisiere au nord du Canal d’allemagne afin d’intercepter Les navires Anglois qui reviendroient d’Arcangel et de la Balthique avec des munitions navales. cest de ces parage que langleterre les tire tout maintenant depuis que lamerique septentrionale lui est fermée; il ne faut pas setendre en Raisonnement pour rendre sensible L'embarras ou se trouveroit Cette puissance si les approvisionnemens de Ce genre lui etoient rendus difficiles.

nos Vaisseaux aient Lazile dans la mer du nord des ports de Gothembourg et de Marstrand qui appartiennent a la suède auroient une Retraite assurée dans le Cas ou lang enverroit une force superieure Contre Eux.

Linquietude de lEsp° par rapport au Retour de ses Gaillons du mexique et de sa flotte de Buenos aires aient engagé le Roi a faire une disposition de ses forces navales qui occupe une portion Considerable de Celles d’angleterre, il semble dune bonne politique de ne negligér aucune demonstration qui en excitant et nourrissant L’inquietude de cette puissance oblige a un plus grand partage de ses efforts.

Les troupes qu’on fait passer en Bretagne y sont necessaires pour la sureté de Cette province et p° la conservation si pretieuse de Brest, mais il ne faut pas se flatérer qu'elles donnent une vive allarme a langleterre. La flotte destinée a Contenir nos escadres Eloigne toute idée de debarquement et dinvasion de Cette part. des demonstrations sur les cotes de normandie et de flandres seront dun tout autre effet. elles peuvent sexécuter avec ou sans le Concours dune force navale si Les anglois n’en ont pas toujours une pour y faire obstacle. c’est dans Cette Vue qu’on proposeroit d’assembler un Camp en normandie et un autre entre Dunkerque et Boulogne. ils devroient Etre chacun de 30 bataillons et munis de tout Ce qui est nécessaire pour acrediter le dessein d’une expedition. on pourroit a cet effet mettre un Embargo sur tous les batimens du canal quon jugeroit propres a un transport. Cette demonstration qui ne seroit nullement dispendieuse forceroit Les anglois a tenir une Escadre en Croisiere dans l’interieur de la manche Sans Les dispensés dénu avoir une beaucoup plus forte a ouverture d’ouessant. on ne parle pas ici de l’Emploi des fregates et d’autres batimens inferieurs que le Roi tient armés ainsi que de l’encouragement a donner a la course. on a vu Ce que les americains malgré l’eloignement ou ils sont de langleterre sont venus faire sur les Cotes. L’Example quils ont donné doit faire naitre l’emulation de le suivre.

apres avoir propose ce qu’on estime praticable dans un moment ou toutes les vues doivent se porter a rassurer L’Esp° Contre les allarmes quelle Conçoit p° ses
flottes, il semble nécessaire d'avisé a un plan plus actif pour le moment ou le Roi
degagé des Entraves qui le circonscrivent pourra donner plus d'Etendûe a ses vûes.
Sa M° ne semble avoir que deux interets essentiels dans La guerre qui menace de
sallumér, Celui de Conservër ses possession en amerique et Celles de l'Esp° et Celui
de prêter une main assès secourable aux americains pour les aider a secouët la de-
pendance de langleterre et a assurër Leur independance Civile sur les fondemens
inalterables. il est donc important de Combinër les mesures a prendre de maniere
a servir Ces deux interets. on estime en consequence que rien ne conduirait plus
directement a Ce but que lenvoi dune escadre francoise sur les cotes de lamerique
septentrionale. Si La Guerre, Co° il est a désirë Continue dans Cette Contrée elle
ne trouvera point les forces navales des anglois en masse; une partie sera employée
a apuyër les operations de terre pend° que lautre dispersée sur limmensité de
Cette Cote veillera a interceptër La Course et Le Commerce des americains. Cest
Le Cas ou un chef intelligent pourroit fraper un coup bien avantageux en Se por-
tant directement vers Le théâtre des operations pour y attaquer les forces de mer
angloises, et tacher de detruëtre avec Leurs v° de Guerre Ceux de transport qui
seroient sous leur abry. Ce Coup frapé avec succès, La sureté de nos isles seroit
pleinment Etablë puis que les anglois seroient sans moïens pour allër les inqui-
etër. On ne fait pas mention ici de la Reconnoissance qu'un service de Cette
Consideration imprimeroit chez Les americains. Cette premiere operation con-
sommëe Lescadre, n'ayant plus de force majeure a Craindre pourroit se diviser. La
moitië cinglër vers Le Sud en netoiant la mer de tous Les Croiseurs quelle pour-
roit y rencontrer, et termineroit par allër hivernër a Saint Domingue. Lautre divi-
sion remonteroit vers Le nord et pourroit se porter sur terre neuve et y detruëtre la
peche et Les Etablissemens de peche des anglois. on pourroit si La chose Etoit
jugëe plus utile laisser au Command° La Libertë de se porter a Boston et de prêter
secours aux nouveaux angleterriens pour secondër L'Entreprise quils pourroient
vouloir formër sur halifax et La nouvelle Ecosse.

On ne peut que presentër Laperçu des mesures auxquelles on peut se fixër,
Cest aux gens de lart a les detailler et a en preparër Les moïens. Si LEnvoi dune
escadre au nord de lamerique n'Etoit pas agreë, il seroit alors necessaire den des-
tinër une pour Les antilles. Sa station La plus naturelle seroit a la martiniere par
Ceque de la elle veilleroit sur tous les Etablissemens du Roi sous le Vent. on pour-
roit encore sen servir pour Reprendre la dominique et la grenade, mais Ces avan-
tages seroient bien foibles p° Compenser ceux quon pourroit se promettë dune
diversion dans le nord, dont Leffet sil Etoit Couronné du Succës abrgeroït infai-
liblement la guerre.

On doit encore Considerër que Cette diversion seroit tres utile a lEspagne en
cel qui attirant dans le nord et y concentrant une grande partie des forces angloises,
elle auroit plus de facilite p° faire reussir Les Entreprises quelle jugeroit devoir
formër.

de pareil projets ne pouvant reussir qu'autant quon est en mesure de pre-
venir L'ennemi, Ce nest quen menageant scrupleusem° le secret, et quen ne neg-
ligeant aucun moïen p° Lui donner Le Change quon peut avoir un espoir fondee
de succés.

quoiqu'il ne puisse Etre question dune grande expedition aux indes orientales
peut être ne seroit il pas inutile den faire germër Lopinion et meme de l'accréd-
Il est par quelques demonstrations. Cependant il nest pas possible d'abandonner nos Etablissements dans Cette Contrée p'paler les îles de France et de Bourbon dont la conservation est tres intéressante si la france ne Veut etre a jamais Exclue de linde, on pourroit former une flotille de 3. fregates qu'on construit en hollande auxquelles on joindroit La Consolante. Ces quatre fregates qui ont beaucoup de creux, pourroient porter facilement et Sans génér LEquipage un renfort de mille a douze Cent hommes quon juge devoir etre suffissant p^t mettre Ces deux isles a labri de toute insulte. La force de laartillerie de Ces fregates et La Legerete de leur marche ne peuvent Leurs faire Craindre la rencontre d'aucune force Superieure.

[Translation]

Report on operations in which our naval forces could be employed against England

According to the state of the navy submitted by M. de Sartine, the King currently has 50 ships of the line, as follows: 17 at Toulon and 33 at Brest. Of the latter group, one is stationed in Martinique and the other in the Indies, which leaves 48 total ships remaining: 31 at Brest and 17 at Toulon.1 His Majesty having offered to release 10 of these 48 ships to Cadiz where they would be under the orders of the king of Spain,2 and having promised to keep 25 well-armed ships at Brest to occupy the English until the two fleets from Mexico and Buenos Aires return to Spain, it results that the forces remaining on hand in each of the two departments would be insufficient taken separately to undertake any significant action. Moreover, it is essential that the internal defense of the Mediterranean be looked to as far as supplying needed replacements and in being prepared to deploy cruisers that would favor our commerce and intercept that of our enemies.

The war arriving suddenly, it seems paramount to fit out 3 or 4 ships from Toulon in order to provide back-up support for the frigates that will be patrolling in the Mediterranean and to keep the channel between Corsica and France clear. Provided the English do not send a squadron of considerable force into the Mediterranean, the Toulon ships could be ordered in autumn to pass the strait, an act that would place them on the African coast. From there, they could, if judged useful, attempt to recapture Senegal or at least to destroy the forts there and on the Gambia River, in addition to any other settlements the English may have along that coast. According to the information that we have been able to procure, the English are very weak in that region; thus a few troops alone would suffice for this operation. One or two of the six unarmed ships at Brest, with an equal number of frigates, could be designated for the establishment (over the course of the summer) of a cruising station to the north of the North Sea, which would allow for the interception of English merchantmen returning with naval munitions from Archangel and the Baltic. The English currently draw all of their naval stores from these waters since North America is closed to them. No further elaboration should be needed to convey the embarrassment in which this power would find itself if supplies of this sort were made difficult to procure.

With refuge available in the Swedish ports of Göteborg and Marstrand in the North Sea, our ships would have an assured retreat should England send out a superior force against them. Spain's concern over the return of its galleons from
Mexico and its fleet from Buenos Aires having engaged the King to put at its disposal his own naval forces currently occupying a considerable portion of England's forces, it seems a good policy not to overlook any demonstration that, while exciting and feeding England's anxiety, may require a larger share of its efforts.

The troops sent to Brittany are needed there for that province's security and for the preservation, so essential, of Brest, but one need not be deluded into thinking that their presence alarms the English. The fleet intended to sustain our squadrons dismisses any possibility of disembarkation and invasion from this quarter. Demonstrations on the Normandy and Flanders coasts will have an entirely different effect. They can be executed with or without the participation of a naval force provided the English still do not have their own force there creating an obstacle. In view of these facts, we propose that one camp be assembled in Normandy and another between Dunkerque and Boulogne. Each camp ought to be of 30 battalions and furnished with everything necessary to substantiate the expedition's mission. To this end, an embargo could be placed on every Channel ship judged appropriate to use as a transport. This demonstration, which would be not at all expensive, would force the English to keep a squadron cruising in the English Channel without relieving them of the need for a much stronger one at the mouth of Ushant. We do not speak here of using frigates and other lesser ships that the King keeps armed, nor of the encouragement to be given privateering. We have seen what the Americans, despite their distance from the English, have been able to do on their coasts. We should all follow their example.

After proposing what we deem feasible during a time when all views should aim to reassure the Spanish regarding their concern over their fleets, it seems necessary also to recommend a more active plan for the future, when the King, freed from the fetters that bind him, will be able to give greater reign to his views. His Majesty appears to have but two essential interests in the war that threatens to ignite: preserving his and Spain's possessions in America and sufficiently aiding the Americans in breaking free from their dependence on England such that their civil independence established on a firm foundation will be assured. It is therefore important to act in such a manner as to serve these two interests. Seemingly, nothing would lead more directly to this goal than the installation of a French squadron on the coasts of North America. If the war continues in that region, as is to be desired, finding the English naval forces en masse would be unlikely as some of their forces would be supporting ground operations while the rest, scattered along the immensity of that coast, would be working to intercept the commerce and cruising ships of the Americans. This being the case, an intelligent leader could strike a very advantageous blow by going directly to the theater of operations to attack the English sea forces there, and to try to destroy the English warships and the transport vessels under their protection. Once accomplished, the security of our islands would be fully assured since the English would then be without the means to disturb them. Perhaps it is worth mentioning here the extent to which a service of this magnitude would impress the Americans. This first operation completed, the squadron, no longer having a major force to fear, could be divided with half its contingent moving southward to winter at Saint-Domingue while clearing the sea of all cruisers encountered in its path; the other division heading back northward to Newfoundland and destroying the fishery and English
fishing settlements there. Or, if judged more useful, the commander could be allowed the discretion to head for Boston to assist the New Englanders in any undertakings they might want to form against Halifax and Nova Scotia.

Presented here is just a conceptual notion of the operations to which we could commit ourselves; we leave it to the experts to flesh out the details and arrive at the means to execute them. If sending a squadron to North America is not agreed upon, it would then be necessary to send one to the Antilles. The most logical station for this squadron would be at Martinique because from there it could watch over all the King's windward settlements. It could also be used to recapture Dominica and Grenada but any advantages gained there would not be so great as those sustained from a diversion in the north, a move which, if successful, would undoubtedly shorten the war.

It is also worth taking into account that this diversion would be very helpful to Spain in that it would keep the English forces occupied in the north thereby making it easier for Spain to succeed in its undertakings.

Given that such projects can only be successful inasmuch as one is in a position to forestall the enemy, it is only in carefully protecting the secrecy of our strategy and in assuring all means of throwing the enemy off the scent that one can hope for success. While there is no possibility of sending a large expedition to the East Indies, it might be useful at least to consider the idea and even lend it credibility by engaging in some demonstrations. However, as it is not possible to abandon our settlements in that region, particularly Ile de France and Ile de Bourbon3 whose preservation is vital if France does not want to be forever excluded from India, a squadron comprised of three frigates (currently being built in Holland) and the Consolante could be formed. These four frigates with their great depths of hold could easily carry, without inconveniencing the crew, a reinforcement of between a thousand and twelve hundred men which should be sufficient to protect the two islands against any insult. The artillery force and sailing speed of these frigates render them virtually fearless of an encounter with a superior force.


2. On 28 Jan., Louis XVI approved the offer to send ten ships of the line to Cadiz to protect the expected Spanish treasure fleets and the promise to keep twenty-five ships of the line fitted out at Brest. Spain declined the offer of the ten ships on 16 Feb., and confirmed the refusal in March. Ibid., 100, 110.

3. Former names of Mauritius and Réunion Islands, Indian Ocean.

February 1 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth]

1st of Feb. 1778. Sunday Cloudy w* this Morning M* Cawderey* Not being Satisfied with taking Cap* Hy Johnsons Chest. but has made a General Search for
Clothes Belonging to the Elopers; & took all they could find of theirs; also Geo. Thayer’s Clothes which they return’d again²

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.
2. George Thayer, Master’s Mate, Continental Navy, had been captured in Continental Navy brig Lexington with Capt. Henry Johnson.

**Journal of Charles Herbert**

[Mill Prison, Plymouth]

February 1. Sunday [1778]. Last evening, between seven and nine o’clock, five of the officers in a separate prison, who had agreed with the sentry to let them go, made their escape and took two sentries with them. The five officers were Captain Henry Johnston,¹ Captain Eleazer Johnston,² Offin Boardman, Samuel Treadwell and one Mr. Deal.³ Captain Henry Johnston having several suits of good clothes, he gave each sentry one, which they put on, and left their regimentals at their posts, with their firelocks, and made off; they were soon discovered by the guard, and pursued, but not taken.

Charles Herbert, *A Relic of the Revolution* (Boston, 1847), 94.
2. Eleazer Johnson, Jr., captain of Massachusetts privateer brig *Dalton*.

**February 2**

*THE LONDON CHRONICLE, SATURDAY, JANUARY 31, TO TUESDAY, FEBRUARY 3, 1778*

Monday, February 2. London.

The *Hero*, Stirling,¹ from London, for Antigua and Jamaica, fell in with a rebel schooner, near Antigua, and in the engagement blew up, and only the Mate and ten of the people saved.


**Journal of Dr. Jonathan Haskins**

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February, 1778]

2d. Munday Cloudy & rainy wê Since the Departure of our friends¹ it seams as tho some were Deceas’d from our family—The pursuers have taken up several persons upon Suspicion of they being the Deserters; but to no purpose at Present

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

**Captain Henry Johnson to the American Commissioners in France**

Hon’ble Gentn:

Rotterdam Febº 2 1778

Yesterday I arrived here, from England after effecting my escape from Mill Prison. I have in Company Capº Eleazer Johnson of the *Dalton*. I am going on to Dunkirk as fast as
possible. Shall be Obliged to your Honours if you'd let me Know whether it will be neces-
sary for me to come to Paris. I shall wait at Dunkirk for your answer—I shall not now
endeavour to give you the particular of the Loss of the *Lexington*, neither of the shock-
ing Treatment of our bretheren in Mill Prison till I have the pleasure to see or hear from
your Honours.—I am with wishing your honours every valuable blessing [&c.]

Henry Johnson

L., PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 53, no. 61. Addressed: "To/The Hon'ble Silas Deane
Esq'r/Paris." Docketed: "H. Johnson Rotterdam/Feb. 2. 1778."

SALES OF THE PRIZE BRIG *MARY* AND CARGO

Sales of the Prize Brig *Mary* & Cargo sold by Messrs Thomas Morris & Jonathan
Williams on Account of the Honble the [C]ontinental Congress & Captors

1777

Decem 15th. By Bridon de la Mallasdie
Vessell & Cargo sold him
Charges

Decem 10th

20th.

Paid M. Green
Brokers Account
Pilotage to Noirmoutier
Commis's on £12500 at 5 Ct

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Decem 15th</td>
<td>By Bridon de la Mallasdie</td>
<td>12500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decem 10th</td>
<td>Paid M. Green</td>
<td>24.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brokers Account</td>
<td>159.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pilotage to Noirmoutier</td>
<td>36.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Commis's on £12500 at 5 Ct</td>
<td>625.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Neat Proceeds, half to the Credit of T Morris

for Congress & half to the Captors.

Nantes Feb. 2. 1778

Errors Excepted for T Morris & self.

Jon Williams J1

DS, DNA, PCC, item 193, pp. 45–46 (M247, roll 200). Docketed: “Account Sales of the *Rangers/Prize
the Brig *Mary*/By T Morris & J. Williams Esq'/Nantes 2d Feb 1778/N= 3 ."; and, in the hand of John
Paul Jones, “The Only Account of Sales I ever/have received from any Agent.”

1. A copy book transcript, DNA, POC, item 132, pp. 15–16 (M247, roll 144), contains the following
written below the signature:

1 Share to the deserving in the Top
2 to the deserving on the forecastle
2 to the Quarter Masters
1 to the Quarter Gunners
1 to Palmer
1 to Gale
1 to Palmer
1 Gale
1 Meeds

9. One share remains unbestowed.

February 3

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1778]

3d. of Feb' Tuesday Cloudy w' By M' Sorrey we're Inform'd that the Agent has
forbid any more Gold coming in for the Officers

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen

Nantes Feb. 3. 1778.—

I have been for several Days down to the Ship1 & left her at St. Nazare. I have done with both the French Ships.2—I beg you will please to apply for an order to wait in Quiberon 'till all the ships join else I am afraid the Brune will be left. Poor Mr Morris3 has finished his affairs in this world. I am much concerned at being absent, but every care was taken of him & all possible Respect paid to his Remains.—I am [&c.]

J Williams J.

2. Duc de Choiseul and Duchesse de Grammont.
3. Thomas Morris died on 31 Jan.

February 4

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

4th. Cap5 Lee1 Very Ill with the Gout; but Can't get any relief from the Doct6 who say Nothing Ails him

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.


February 5

PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL LORD SHULDHAM

My Lord,

[Admiralty Office] 5 Feb5 1778

I have communicated to my Lords Commiss6 of the Admiralty your Letter of the 1st Instant, inclosing the Information given by William Atwell who was taken out of the William Zelanders a Dutch Ship at Falmouth, and acquainting them you had received Information from Lieut: Governor Blackett that five Rebel Prisoners made their Escape from Mill Prison on the 31st of last Month among whom are Johnson late Master of the Lexington, & Burnell late Master of another Privatier1 also two Soldiers of the 13th: Regiment who were Centinels had deserted with them, also of the Centaur's arrival in the Sound & that her Maintopmast had been carried away & inclosing her State & Condition. I am &c: PS.


JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

5th. Thursday thick Dirty weather: Cap5 Lee has with Much Difficulty obtain'd Liberty to go to the Hosp5 three Maisons At work a plastering M5 Cawderey1 Allows coals in pot to burn to Dry our New plaster'd Roof (when he is in good Humour, but Don't Allow people to stand by it; to take the Benefit of the fire

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

ACCOUNT OF ARMS DELIVERED TO THE CONTINENTAL SHIPS RANGER AND DEANE

[NAf{tes, February 5, 1778]

No. 27

Account of Arms, taken from the Magazine and deliver'd to the Continental Ships RANGER and DEANE which being charg'd in their Outfitts are carried to the Credit of the Commissioners—

Feb'y 5 Cha to RANGER 20 p[e] pistols 200.

30 Cutlasses 90.

Cha. to DEANE in [M]c Peltiers Acco[c] Outfitts

100 Musketts 800.

6 d[e] with Bayonets 60.

Carried Over 860 290.—.—

Account of Arms taken from the Magazine bro't over

Char. to DEANE bro't over 860.—

100 p[e] of Pistolls 1000.—

200. Cutlasses 800.—

50. Boarding spears 150.—

6. Blunderbusses 108.—

400. Flints and 2 M[oul]ds 50.—

Received of John Ross f[or r]epairing Arms

43.16.—

3301.16.—


1. Notation: "Compared and approved Nan[tz 17th Au]g 1779 (Signed) J.J.—] N. J. C.—J. G." The initials are those of Joshua Johnson, Jonathan Nesbitt, James Cuming, and Joseph Gridley. They were merchants who, in the summer of 1779, at the request of Benjamin Franklin, audited Williams's accounts with the American Commissioners in France. Presumably the amounts are reckoned in pounds.
CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNHAM TO SILAS DEANE

Sir, Bilboa, 5th. febry 78

I received your letter of the 21st. Janr. I am Sorry to find that this french Vessell should be the means of Giving Our enemies Any Advantage Over us, it Appears Verry Odd to me What the[y] every day Committ themselves that the[y] should even make the least Complaint off. I should imagine the[y] Ought Rather hide it as Undoubtedly the[y] gave the example as every power of Europe is well ac-
quainted with. you have mentioned that my Idea is wrong in seizing english property on board neutral Vessells Si At my Arrival in S. sebastians had the[re] not been A precedent of the same nature On Record And the most Ablest men of the place Declaring and Assuring the prize Good, I Should not have made Any Claime Could I have Withdrawn, but as I am Situated and every thing Carryd on to shuch Lengths. I must intirly leave this matter to be Desided by the Gentleman at S. se-
bastians how [i.e., who] took it first into his hands. I will Desire of him to Drop the claime as you have Requested of me and shall take particular Notice for the future As by you Directed, m' hodge is been heare for Some time past and is putting the Vessell Under new regulations When the Vessell is ready for Sea he can enforme you more particular than I can at preastant I am [&c.]

G C—

1. Above.
2. French brig Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournois, master, taken by Revenge on 21 Dec. 1777.

February 6

"PROCEEDINGS IN THE LORDS RESPECTING THE COMMERCIAL LOSSES OCCASIONED BY THE AMERICAN WAR"

Feb. 6. In the Committee on the State of the Nation, the duke of Richmond desired Mr. Alderman Wooldridge might be called to the bar, and examined.

Mr. Wooldridge was accordingly called in. He stated the number of ships lost by capture, or destroyed by American privateers, since the commencement of the war, to be 733, of which, after deducting for those retaken and restored, there re-
mained 559; the value of which, including the ships, cargoes, &c. amounted, upon a very moderate calculation, to 1,800,633l. 18s. Of these ships, 247 were ships trading to the West Indies and the island of Jamaica. In proof of the correctness of this statement, he produced an account, which he declared he had made out, with the assistance of Mr. Hake, secretary to the subscribers to Lloyd's coffee-house, where a book, containing a faithful register of all the ships that sailed outward, or were entered inward, from and at all the ports in Great Britain and Ireland, with the names of the owners and captains, the account of their last voyage, tonnage, state of repair, and quality, was kept, with the most minute correctness; and from which book his account was taken. The alderman further stated, that the average value of a ship and cargo, trading to Jamaica, was 8,000l. on her outward, 10,000l. on her homeward voyage. That the average value of a ship and cargo, trading to the other
West India islands, was 6,060l. outward, and 8,000l. homeward. That insurance before the war was 2 per cent. to America, and 2 1/2 per cent. to North Carolina, Jamaica, &c. That insurance to America, Africa, and the West Indies, was now more than double, even with the convoy, and without convoy, unless the ship was a ship of force, 15 per cent. That seamen’s wages were now raised from 25 and 28, to 55, and in some instances up as high as 65 shillings, per month. That the increased value of sugars, &c. paid the merchants sufficiently for the increased price of insurance, but the weight fell on the consumer of the commodities exported and imported. That the various articles formerly imported from America, were now considerably advanced in price. Tobacco from 7d.1/2 a pound to 2s.4d. Pitch from 8s. a barrel to 35s. Tar, turpentine, oil and pig iron had risen in the same proportion. Indigo, and some other articles, had increased in price, but not quite so much as the articles above-mentioned. That there had been upon the seas during the war 173 sail of American privateers; the first of which, that the merchants heard of, was the Yankee privateer, taken in May 1776. That about 34 of the 173 had been taken and destroyed by our men of war, cruizers, armed ships, &c. That in the said 173 American privateers, there were at least 13,000 and odd seamen, and 2,000 and odd carriage guns, exclusive of swivels and cohorns. In proof of the correctness of these accounts of the number of American privateers, seamen and guns, the alderman declared, that he made out his list from the letters received by the owners of English ships (which had been taken) from the captains of such ships, who always stated in their letters where they were, where they were taken, the names of the captors, the size and tonnage of their ships, the number of their guns, and the number of their men, and also from the Admiralty office account of captures by the King’s ships, published in the London Gazette. That he had averaged the men at 80 in each ship, which was a calculation of a very moderate nature, since he believed the number of seamen in the 173 American privateers were nearer 20,000, than 13,000. The alderman gave his opinion, that the manufactories of this kingdom, especially that of iron, were not increased in point of export since the war began; that the American war had been the cause of many bankruptcies; that when the Prohibitory Act passed, there might be about two millions due to the merchants of Great Britain from America; that in the six months allowed by the Act for the continuance of an intercourse between the two countries, the Americans had transmitted about 500,000l. worth of goods, in part of payment of their debts to their creditors at home; that those 500,000l. worth of goods, were they now on hand, would be worth two millions, from the increased price of the various articles; that at present, there was due from America to the merchants of Great Britain, at least 1,500,000l; that upon an average, the debt was not worth 5s. in the pound; that it was more or less valuable, according to the provinces in which the debtors resided; that in North and South Carolina, and such parts as had not been the seat of war, where the persons of the inhabitants and their property had not been destroyed by fire and sword, the merchants thought their money tolerably safe, should an intercourse be again brought about between Great Britain and America; but that in the province of New York and Pennsylvania, the debts due to English merchants were of little worth; that there was a debt of 72,000l. due in particular to the house in which he had lately been a partner; that, to speak for one, he would gladly sell it for 10s. in the pound. He further stated,
that the trade to America and the West India islands, previous to the commence-
ment of the war, might amount to about eleven millions annually. After answer-
ing of other questions of a less important nature, the evidence was desired to
withdraw.

Beeston Long, esq. was next called. The answers given by Mr. Long to the few
questions put to him, confirmed what Mr. Wooldridge had stated, relative to the
careful manner in which the register of ships was kept at Lloyd's coffee-house, and
the general idea of its authenticity which prevailed with the merchants, insurers,
underwriters, &c.

Mr. Abraham Hake also corroborated the testimony of Mr. Wooldridge, declar-
ing that he was secretary to the society of merchants at Lloyd's, and that he kept
the register books. Mr. Hake also gave proof of the pains that were taken to pre-
serve it from error, and render its authenticity indisputable.

William Creighton, esq. not only corroborated the alderman in the most mater-
ial points, but added many new facts which had fallen within his own knowledge.
He stated the losses suffered by the merchants, in consequence of the captures
made by the American privateers, to have amounted to at least two millions in
October last, and that by this time they could not be less than 2,200,000l. That the
first losses of the merchants were occasioned by the prohibition of their sending
out a single pound of powder in their ships, which was strictly enforced previous to
the merchants being stimulated to petition the privy council, and obtain licenses
to arm their ships. That letters of marque were hardly worth taking out, as they
were of little service, unless those who had them fell in with an American tobacco
ship, and that was as much a matter of chance as the obtainment of a 10 or
20,000l. prize in the lottery. That the windward islands had been most exposed to
the depredations of the Americans, from having an insufficient number of ships to
guard and protect them. That the island of Tobago, in particular, had for a long
time no man of war near it, and that in consequence the Americans had landed
and ravaged the plantations, carrying fifty negroes at a time off one estate. That at
length he, with other merchants, had applied in form to the lords of the
Admiralty, and desired that two ships might be sent there; that the greatest atten-
tion had been paid them at the Admiralty office, and the prayer of their petition
had been instantly complied with. That he foresaw that Tobago would share the
fate it did, long before it happened from viewing its situation in the charts, and
knowing that the ships on the West India station were inadequate to the protec-
tion of so many islands. That the prohibition of the merchants having gunpowder
on board their ships, merely to prevent powder and ball being conveyed to the
rebels, was ill founded, because that as long as America found money, there could
be no doubt of her obtaining ammunition, &c.

G. Olive, esq. proved the damage done the Newfoundland traders; fifty of
whose ships he declared had been taken, of about the average value of 2,000l.
each, beside a great many small vessels, of about 2 or 300l. value upon the
banks.—Upon his cross-examination, he declared that the trade was much im-
proved of late, and that in consequence of the Americans being deprived of the
means of pursuing it, we sent more fish to Bilboa and the foreign markets than
ever, and that if men and ships could be procured, it would turn out a very benefi-
Signature page of the treaty of alliance between France and the United States of America
cial branch of commerce; but that the fishermen's price was increased from 8 to 14l. a voyage, and the seamen's wages from 35 to 70s. a month.5

John Shoolbred, esq. of Mark-lane, declared himself an African merchant and an under-writer. He confirmed the accounts of the book at Lloyd's, and stated that the African trade had been materially injured in consequence of the American war: that upwards of 200 sail were generally engaged in that trade, previous to the war: that not a fourth of that number, not above 40 ships, were now sent out: that 15 of the ships and cargoes had been taken by the Americans: that the average value of the cargo of a ship to Africa, outwards, was about 7,000l. and her homeward freight of slaves worth about 9,000l: that each slave was worth at least 35l: that the value of the ships lost was 140,000l. upon a very moderate calculation: that the first ship was taken in March, 1777: the Americans not having before that time any market to carry the cargo of African ships to; and that all the ships were taken near, and most of them in sight of Barbadoes, after having got over every natural risk of the voyage.6—Upon his cross-examination, he allowed, that those who carried on the African slave trade formerly, had lately sent ships to fish on the coast of Africa; that the whale trade there promised to turn out exceedingly advantageous, and that this trade was formerly enjoyed by the Americans.

Edward Payne, esq. of Cornhill, proved little new; he chiefly corroborating what the other witnesses had said.

The lords who principally concerned themselves in the examination of these witnesses were the dukes of Richmond, Bolton and Manchester; the marquis of Rockingham, lords Effingham and Camden. The Lord President, and lords Sandwich, Dunmore, Sondes, Lyttelton, and Derby.7


1. "Insurance to America and the West Indies was risen from two to five per cent; and to the Streights, Portugal, and Spain, from one to three." London Chronicle, 5–7 Feb. 1778.
2. "The price of tar and turpentine [was risen], from 6 and 8 to 30s. per barrel. Sugar from 30s to 3l. per cwt. Oil nearly in the same proportion; pearl and pot ashes likewise; iron and indigo considerably; tobacco from 7/4d. to 2s. per pound." Ibid.
3. Massachusetts privateer sloop Yankee, Captain Henry Johnson, commander, was commissioned on 23 May 1776. On 3 July prisoners taken out of prizes rose and took the sloop. They subsequently took her into England. George Ross and James Hodges to Philip Stephens, 31 July 1776, NDAR 6: 516. On 6 June, H.M.S. Milford captured Massachusetts privateer brig Yankee Hero, Captain James Tracy, which received its commission on 20 Feb. 1776. Master's Log of H.M.S. Milford, 6 June 1776, NDAR 5: 391–92.
4. "He stated the number of prisoners, taken aboard the 34 privateers, to be about 3000." London Chronicle, 5–7 Feb. 1778.
5. "Being asked whether since the prohibitory act, a new trade, adequate to the former, was not followed by fishing on the coasts of Africa? He granted there was, which perhaps may employ as many ships as before, but the great difficulty lay in manning them, which reduced their number considerably. The ships upon this trade proved not to be above sixty before the war, and their cargoes generally not worth above 2000l. each." Ibid.
6. He "said, that most of the African vessels that had been taken, were made prizes of within sight of the islands, by American ships that had not been out but a few hours." Ibid.
7. For the continuation and conclusion of this debate, see "Proceedings in the Lords Respecting the Commercial Losses occasioned by the American War," at 9 and 11 Feb., below.

MARQUIS DE NOAILLES TO COMTE DE VERSGENNES

[Extract]

No. 7.

A Londres le 6 fevrier 1778.

J'ai reçu, Monsieur le comte, la lettre No. 4 que vous m'avez fait l'honneur de m'écrire le 31 du mois passé, et à laquelle j'ai trouvé joint un nouveau rapport re-
latif à des excès commis par trois Chaloupes angloises dans les Parages de la Martinique contre un Bâtiment français nommé la Ceris.\(^1\) La connaissance de ce grief ne m'étoit point encore parvenue, quand j'ai été chez le Lord Weymouth. Mais je ne manquerai pas de l'en informer à la première occasion. En attendant, je crois m'être expliqué clairement avec lui sur ce qui fait le sujet continu de nos plaintes et de notre juste mécontentement.

J'ai pris mon texte d'une lettre que je venois de recevoir de Portsmouth d'un nommé Henry Grand qui me prioit de lui faire avoir sa liberté.\(^2\) J'ai laissé l'original entre les mains du Secrétaire d'Etat et j'ai l'honneur de vous en envoyer la copie.\(^3\) Vous verrez, Monsieur le Comte, qu'il s'agit du Bâtiment français le Thomas Koulikan qui a été arrêté dans le Golfe de Gasogne et regardé comme prise américaine, quoiqu'il partit de nos Ports et qu'il fut expédié pour St. Domingue.

L'interprétation dont la lettre en question m'a paru susceptible a été, ainsi que je n'ai pu m'empêcher de l'observer au Lord Weymouth,\(^4\) que tout tendoit visiblement à la guerre, lui ajoutant qu'il étoit difficile de croire désormais qu'on eût ici tant d'envie de l'éloigner, lorsque les actions contredisaient constamment et habituellement les assurances de Paix et d'amitié qu'on se contentoit de répéter sans en faire connoître la Réalité qu'il n'étoit pas juste que la guerre que l'Angleterre faisoit aujourd'hui en Amérique entrainât des mesures oppressives pour le Commerce a la navigation des Puissances neutres; qu'on ne conviendroit jamais de rien d'utile et qui privaient les difficultés, si l'on s'écartoit de l'unique principe: que tout Bâtiment français devoit être respecté sans aucune restriction lorsqu'il se trouvoit en pleine mer, et qu'à l'exception de la représentation des Lettres de mer, il ne pourvoit être soumis aux recherches et à la visite des vaisseaux Anglois, qu'autant qu'il approchoit de trop près les Côtes de L'Angleterre ou les Côtes de L'Amérique: que si on laissoit les soupçons et la méfiance s'exercer librement, les abus les plus intolérables et qui se sont infiniment multipliés depuis l'établissement des Lettres de marque, continueroient de se manifester de la manière la plus fâcheuse pour nous, et que ce seroit là le prix de la modération de Sa Majesté et des efforts de son Ministère pour conserver la tranquillité générale.

Milord Weymouth me repliqua que les Ministres du Roi mon maitre n'arrivent jamais prétendre justifier les Particuliers,\(^5\) qui entreprendroient de faire passer aux Américains des munitions de guerre et des approvisionnements de toute espece; que vous, Monsieur le Comte, et M. le Comte de Maurepas aviez dit au Lord Stormont, que s'il se commettoit des abus à l'insu de notre Gouvernement, c'étoit à l'Angleterre à se faire justice et à faire arrêter, quand elle le pourroit, les Bâtiments qui seroient soupçonnés d'être chargés en fraude pour l'Amérique. Il m'ajoutoit que la visite et les recherches dont je me plaignoit devenoient tous les jours plus nécessaires, attendu que les Américains prênoient souvent le Pavillon français; que communément au moment où se faisait la reconnoissance en mer, on jettoit les vrais papiers pour ne produire que des Expéditions simulées; qu'enfin il regnoit tant de collusion dans les Entreprises particulières qui étoient faites pour le compte des Américains, qu'on ne pouvoit découvrir la vérité sans prendre beaucoup de précautions. La dernière observation du Lord Weymouth fut qu'il falloit considérer l'intention; qu'elle seule faisoit l'insulte de Cour à Cour; qu'il me répondoit à cet égard de tout ce que nous pouvions atten-

\(^1\) Ceris
\(^2\) Lord Weymouth
\(^3\) Themas Koulikan
\(^4\) Lord Stormont
\(^5\) Particuliers
ment de nos Plaintes lorsqu’elles se trouveroient fondée en justice. Il me promet de m’envoyer incessamment une réponse, qui me prouveroit que le Bâtiment que j’avois reclami en dernier lieu nommé l’aimeable Reine étoit un Bâtiment hollandois acheté à Dunkerque au mois de novembre 1776, et destiné à porter des marchandes à la Caroline. Je lui répondis que le Roi mon maître verroit sans peine, lorsque ses sujets servoient en faute, qu’ils fussent punis; mais lorsqu’ils seroient innocents, que Sa Majesté ne souffriroit pas qu’ils restassent dans l’oppression. J’ai toujours conclu en faveur de mon premier principe, objectant au Lord Weymouth, que d’apres les raisons mêmes qu’il venoit de me donner, on ne sauroit plus à quels signes distinguer, si un Bâtiment devoit être respecté comme français ou jugé de bonne prise comme Américain. Loin de retraiter les Sentimens que je lui avoit exprimés, je l’ai fort assuré que ces Sentimens étoient entièrement conformes à la façon de penser de tous les Ministres de Sa Majesté.

Je lui representai aussi par forme de conversation, et non ministeriellement, que s’il y avoit quelque fondement à certains avis que je pourroit lui citer, il n’y avoit aucun lieu de douter que nous ne fussions entrés en négociation avec les Américains.

Je ne fus pas embarrassé de lui persuader que je ne m’attachois en aucune façon au discours du Lord Cambden; qu’ayant vu une lettre de Nantes écrite par un des principaux Négotiant de cette Ville, j’avois lu qu’on s’y regardoit comme bloqui par des Vaisseaux Anglois; que c’étoit la crainte que ce récit n’eût quelque apparence de vérité qui m’avoit engagé à lui en parler, parceque ma Cour n’en seroit pas plutôt informée qu’elle enverroit promptement les ordres les plus précis, pour qu’on fît retirer les Vaisseaux Anglois, et qu’on les obligeât de se tenir à une distance convenable de nos Côtes.

Passant ensuite de lui même aux affaires d’Allemagne...; j’ecoutai le Lord Weymouth et je finis par lui dire que dans la position où je me trouvois il me permettroit de lui avouer qu’il n’y avoit point de nouvelles auxquelles je priss plus l’intérêt qu’à celle qui m’apprendroit ici la restitution d’un Bâtiment français. Ce furent les dernier mots de notre entretien. Qu’ai-je obtenu du Lord Weymouth, et que puis-je vous laisser esperer, Monsieur le Comte, pour la Saison qui va rétablir l’activité du Commerce et de la Navigation, ou plutôt fournir à ce Pays-ci des occasions plus fréquentes de troubler l’un et l’autre à notre prejudice?...J’ai l’honneur d’être [&c.]
clearly to him with regard to the source of our continual complaints and justifi-
able displeasure.

I took my text from a letter which I had just received from Portsmouth from a
man named Henry Grand who begged me to procure him his freedom.2 I left the
original with the Secretary of State and I am pleased to send you a copy of it.3 You
will see, Your Lordship, that it concerns the French ship *Thamas Koulikan*, which
was stopped in the Bay of Biscay and considered an American capture, although it
had left from our ports and was headed for Dominica.

The interpretation suggested by the letter was—just as I could not help ob-
serving to Lord Weymouth4—that things were obviously leaning toward war, and I
added to him that from now on it would be difficult to believe that people here
were eager not to get involved in one, since their actions continually and regularly
contradicted the assurances of peace and friendship they kept blithely repeating,
while ignoring the reality, which is that it is unfair for England’s war in America to
entail oppressive measures taken against the commerce and shipping activities of
neutral powers; it would serve no good purpose and has created difficulties to di-
verge from the principle that any French ship has to be respected without restric-
tions when at sea, and—with the exception of showing ship’s papers—that a
French ship could be searched and boarded by English ships only if it came too
close to the coast of America or the coast of England; that if we allowed suspicions
and mistrust to run rampant, the most intolerable abuses, which multiplied several
times over following the establishment of letters of marque, would continue to
occur, angering us considerably, and that this would be the price of His Majesty’s
moderation and the efforts of his Minister to preserve the general peace.

My Lord Weymouth replied to me that the Ministers of my master the King
have never managed to prove the innocence of the individuals who were trying to
pass war munitions and supplies of all kinds to the Americans;5 that you, My Lord,
and My Lord the Comte de Maurepas had said to Lord Stormont that if abuses
were being perpetrated without the knowledge of our government, then it was
England’s responsibility to see justice served and to stop when possible the ships
suspected of smuggling goods to America. He added to me that the boarding and
searches about which I was complaining were becoming more and more necessary,
since the Americans often hid behind the French flag; that usually as soon as an
inspection at sea was imminent, they tossed their real papers overboard in order to
produce only fake papers; that finally, there was so much collusion among the vari-
ous private enterprises that have thrown their lot in with the Americans, the truth
could not be discovered without taking a good many precautions. Lord
Weymouth’s last remark was that the intent had to be taken into consideration;
that the intent alone was enough to serve as an insult from one Royal Court to an-
other; that his answer to me in this regard was the only thing we could expect from
his Royal Court in the interests of preserving the peace and obtaining redress for
our complaints, if in fact they were justified. He promises me a response that will
prove that the ship I had claimed most recently, called *L’Aimable Reine*, was a Dutch
ship purchased in Dunkirk in November 1776, and was intended for carrying mer-
chandise to Carolina.6 I answered him that my master the King was not averse to
his subjects being punished if in fact they were at fault, but when they were inno-
cent, His Majesty would not tolerate their continued oppression. I continued to
uphold my first principle, objecting to Lord Weymouth that by the criteria he had just given me, it would be impossible for anyone to distinguish whether a ship should be respected as French or judged a lawful American prize. I did not retract the sentiments I had just expressed to him, but rather assured him firmly that these sentiments reflected the opinion of all His Majesty's Ministers.

I told him also, by way of conversation and not of ministerial business, that if there were any foundation to certain opinions which I could cite, it would be rather unwise to allow English warships to sail too close to the coast of France. Lord Weymouth interrupted me, saying I should not take seriously what was said last Monday in the House of Lords, where Lord Camden had suggested that the ports of France were blockaded, that war was inevitable within one month, and that there was no reason to doubt that we had begun to negotiate with the Americans.

I was quick to assure him that I placed no faith in Lord Camden's speech, that having seen a letter from Nantes written by one of the leading merchants in that city, I had read that they considered themselves blockaded by English vessels; that it was their fear which had led me to speak to him of it, since no sooner would my Court have been informed of it, then very specific orders would be issued to require the English vessels to withdraw and keep them at a proper distance from our coast.

He switched to the subject of Germany . . . ; I listened to Lord Weymouth, and concluded by telling him that the best news I could hear would be that a French ship had been returned. These words ended the conversation. What did I get out of Lord Weymouth, and what hope can I give you, My Lordship, for the coming season to reestablish commercial activity and shipping, or rather to provide this country more frequent opportunities to harass our commerce and shipping to our detriment? . . . I have the honor to be [&c.]

The Marquis de Noailles


1. For the Ceres, see Abraham-Marie Bertin to Gabriel de Sartine, dated 21 Jan., above. In the margin: "Relation qui Sera faite à M^e Weymouth du excès commis contre le bâtiment la Cérès"; "Account that will be made to My Lord Weymouth concerning the excesses committed against the ship Cérès."

2. In the margin: "Remise faite à M^e Weymouth d'une lettre d'un nommé Henry Grand au sujet du vaisseau le Thamas Koulikan pris dans le Golfe de Gascogne." "Delivery made to My Lord Weymouth of a letter from one named Henry Grand regarding the ship Thamas Koulikan seized in the Bay of Biscay."

3. Henri-Maximilien Grand to the Marquis de Noailles, 29 Jan. Ibid., fol. 178. In the margin: "au 29 Jan."".

4. In the margin: "Divers representatives faites à M^e Weymouth à l'occasion de la prise du vaisseau le Thamas Koulikan sur les hostilités continues de l'anglo contre les vaissaux français même en pleine mer." "Various representations made to My Lord Weymouth on the occasion of the taking of the ship Thamas Koulikan, concerning the continual hostile acts committed by the English against French ships, even on the high seas."

5. In the margin: "M^e Weymouth soutient que nous avons autorisé les précautions qu l'anglo prend pour empecher le transport de munitions aux américains par des V^e français." "My Lord Weymouth maintains that we authorized the precautions the English are taking to obstruct transport of munitions to the Americans by French ships."

6. In the margin: "M^e Weymouth promet de donner la preuve que le navire l'aimable Reine étoit un Batiment hollandois adapté pour porter des marchandises à la Caroline." "My Lord Weymouth
promises to give proof that the ship *Aimable Reine* was a Dutch ship fitted to carry merchandise to the Carolinas.” For the *Aimable Reine*, see Ruste de Rezelve Frères to Comte de Vergennes [on or before 6 Feb.], below.

7. In the margin: “M. de Noailles s'entre aux propos du Lord Camden lui avoit dit que les ports de France estoient bloqués par des Vaisseaux Anglois.” “My Lord Weymouth begs M. de Noailles to give no credit in relation to Lord Camden’s having said to him that the ports of France are blockaded by English ships.”

8. In the margin: “M. de Noailles cite à M. Weymouth une lettre de Nantes qui annoncoit qu’on s’y regardoit comme bloqué par les anglais.” “M. de Noailles quotes to My Lord Weymouth a letter from Nantes that said that people perceived the city as being blockaded by the British.”

On 2 Feb., during debate in the Committee on the State of the Nation, Lord Camden said: “Notwithstanding the pacific assurances, and the delusive private promises and public acts, which had been boasted of with so much parade, it is now known that the ports of L’Orient and Nantz are blockaded up by a British naval force. Three frigates are now cruising off those ports, to intercept succours going to America, and to put a stop to that very commerce which the French king, in his public edicts, pretends to prohibit. If ministers should carry their threats into execution, and, from remonstrating, resort to open force, he had not a doubt but a war must be the consequence.” *The Parliamentary History of England* 19: 665.

**PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON**

Sir [Admiralty Office] 6th Feb° 1778

I have receiv’d &. communicated to my Lords Commiss° of the Admty your Letter of the 7th Sep° informing them of the arrival of the Badger &. that you had remov’d Cap° Everitt her Commander into the Antelope Cap°. Judd having been oblig’d to quit her on account of his ill state of health & appointed Lieut° Michl° Everitt to succeed to the Command of the Badger &. Mr° Manley Dixon Lieut° of that Sloop in his room which I am to acq° you meets with their Lordships approbation &. it is their direction that you give them firm Commiss° conformably thereto.¹

I have likewise receiv’d your Letter of the 25th Oct° &. laid the same before their Lordships who approve of your sending the Porpoise, at the request of the Governor of Jamaica, to remove Troops from one Part of that Island to another &. of your giving the like assistance in future, when the Governor shall apply for it, &. does not interfere with other more essential services.²

Their Lordships likewise approve of the Orders you have given, upon the Badgers arrival in so bad a Condition, for repairing her if possible &. if that could not be done of your purchasing another armed Vessl as you intend to serve in her room.³

I am also to signify their approbation of your having ordered a Vessl to be purchased for the men expeditiously watering the Ships as the Sloop Flying Fish is not of herself sufficient for that purpose.⁴

Their Lordships are very much pleas’d with the account you give of the Gallant behaviour of Mr° Jordan who you appointed to act as Lieut° in the comm° of the Racehorse Armed Sloop (during the Indisposition of Lieut° M°Namara) in taking a Rebel Privatier of 12 Guns &. also with that of his Officers &. People &. they approve of your intention of giving him a Commiss° appointing him a Lieut°⁵

Your Letter of the 17th Nov° by the Packet has likewise been receiv’d in which you give an account that it having been found impracticable to refit the Badger &. she had upon survey been condemned You had ordered a Brig to be purchased into which you had remov’d her Officers &. People &. directed the Naval Storekeeper to draw upon the Navy Board for the Amount of her purchase, &. the
Master Shipwright to refit her as an Armed Vessel which I am to acquie you their Lordships approve of.\textsuperscript{5}

They also approve of your stationing an Armed Vessel\textsuperscript{1} constantly in the Bay of Honduras during the Present Rebellion as the Inhabitants of those parts had represented to you that an American Privatier had been there & cut out three of their Vessels & of your having always an Armed Vessel\textsuperscript{1} at Turky Island to prevent the Rebels having an Intercourse with the Inhabitants of those Islands if the Ships & Vessels under your command will enable you to do it consistantly with other Services.\textsuperscript{7}

You have their Lordships approbation of purchasing an Armed Vessel in Lieu of the \textit{Ostrich} (which you had sent home with a Convoy) & of your giving Mr Jordan the Command of her with a Lieuents Commission.\textsuperscript{8}

My Lords approve of the assistance you order'd to the Ship laden with Provisions for the Government Service bound to Pensacola which had put into Jamaica, with His Majesty Ship the \textit{Daphne}, with the loss of her foremaster...\textsuperscript{9} I am &c.

P.S.

Their Lordship have acqu\textsuperscript{4} the Comittee of West India Merchants with what you mention in your Letter of the 17\textsuperscript{th} Novt respecting the sending Convoys thro' the Gulph at that Season of the Year.

1. In the margin: “Approve of several appointments.” For Gayton’s letter of 7 Sept. 1777, see \textit{NDAR} 9: 894.
3. In the margin: “Approve of the orders given for the repair of the Badger.”
4. In the margin: “Approve of the purchase of a Vessel for Watering the Squadron.”
5. In the margin: “The Board are much pleased with the gallant behaviour of Mr Jordan in the Racehorse, and approve of his intention to appoint him a Lieutenant.” The vessel Jordan captured was the letter of marque sloop \textit{Guest}, Edward Kaller, commander. \textit{NDAR} 10: 217.
7. In the margin: “Approve of stationing an armed vessel in the Bay of Honduras, and one at Turks Island.”
8. In the margin: “Permitted to purchase a Vessel in lieu of the Ostrich.”
9. In the margin: “Approve of assistance given to a Storeship.” A paragraph relating to a complaint of the master shipwright of Jamaica against a Royal Navy officer is omitted here.

\textbf{LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH}

Most Confidential            Paris friday night feb. 6 1778
My Lord—

as I cannot alter the falsehood and perfidy of this court my principal object must be to disclose it more and more and to this essential Part of my Duty I direct my constant attention.

I have just rec\textsuperscript{d} the following important information from such a Quarter as I must say leaves me no doubt of the Truth of it.

M. La Motte Piquet who is now lying off Bellisle with three Ships of the Line and four frigates will by positive orders from this Court convoy the following
American and French ships which will sail from Nantz on Tuesday or Wednesday next.

viz

A frigate pierced for 36 guns but mounting only 28 nine pounders, laden with stores and goods for the Congress and commanded by Capt Nicholson. He has with him a French captain and French officers, his crew too is French except seventy English and Irish Sailors. He is but badly manned.¹

A ship mounting eighteen guns, commanded by Capt Young, richly laden for the Congress.²

The Brune, a French East India man purchased by one Ross agent for America. Her cargo which is for the account of the Congress is valued at fifty thousand pounds sterling. The whole crew is French except a Mr Brown³ an American supercargo.

Two other ships laden on account of the Congress by Mr Williams the Rebel Agent at Nantz.⁴

Two French ships laden also for Ditto, but fitted out on private French account.⁵

A French ship very richly laden belonging to M. Pennet, a merchant at Nantz. This ship has all French papers for St. Domingo & will not sail with the rest. She is bound to South Carolina. All the others are bound to Boston.

The Amphitrite, now called the Ranger,⁶ commanded by Capt Jones mounting 18 guns is to join in convoying the abovementioned ships to a certain latitude and is then to proceed upon a cruise. I have read Jones' general cruising orders in which he is enjoined to carry his prizes to Bilboa or the Corunna.⁷

M. La Motte Piquet is to convoy these ships to a certain latitude only. My informer could not tell me the exact latitude but says the convoy is to sail with them about two hundred and fifty leagues. He, La Motte, has been hovering about the coast for some time waiting for these ships and complains of delays. He is at this moment as I have already said in the Road of Bellisle. On application from the Rebel agents who received a courier from Nantz on Wednesday morning orders were sent him that night to wait for the ships from Nantz which are certainly to sail the middle of next week.

I think I am now able to speak to Your Lordship with some precision with regard to the treaty between this Court and the Rebels. My informer assures me it is actually signed, but Dr Franklin not thinking himself authorized to grant all the demands made by France has signed sub specie Rati.⁸

It is a commercial treaty for thirty years. What the conditions are I do not yet know. They are probably highly advantageous to France and in return for these advantages she agrees to support the independency of the Colonies and assist them with ships of war. What number of ships my informer could not tell me, but is positive there is such a stipulation in the treaty. I questioned him upon that point again and again & his answers were uniform.

The original of this treaty was as your Lordship knows sent by Deanes Brother⁹ a duplicate is now sent by Capt Nicholson who has given a receipt for it. Carmichael refused to take charge of it as he found himself suspected and the particulars of the treaty concealed from him.

The French Ministers have desired the Rebel agents to avoid any thing that could tend to bring on any disagreeable discussion between England and France.
till such Time as the Ratification of the Treaty arrives from America after its arrival France promises to take an open and decided Part.

Franklin is authorized to open a Loan of Two Million Sterling on account of the United States as they call themselves. I have read his Instructions upon that Head. He says the Loan fills very fast.

Tho my Informer is positive that M La Motte Piquet has at present only three Ships of the Line and four frigates yet he may soon collect a larger Force as there are certainly several Ships at Brest that are quite ready to put to Sea. I have no Doubt that he has orders to protect the Ships under his Convoy at Every Hazard and as I am persuaded our Rivals do us the Justice to believe that if these Ships fall in our way we shall not let them pass, it is very natural they should expect immediate war. so much depends upon Celerity in such Times as these that I certainly should have dispatched an extraordinary Messenger on this occasion if it had not happened that General Smith who is so good as to take charge of this Dispatch sets out tomorrow Morning and will I dare say travel as fast as any Messenger. I am

Stornount.


2. Continental Navy sloop Independence.
3. John Green. The captain of John Ross's other vessel, the Henrietta, was Patrick Brown.
4. Duc de Choiseul and Duchesse de Grammont.
5. Henrietta and Trois Amis.
6. Stormont was misinformed about the identity of the Ranger.
7. American Commissioners in France to Captain John Paul Jones, 16 Jan., above.
8. “In the hope of a decision.”
9. Simeon Deane did not leave Brest until 8 Mar. on board the French frigate Sensible.

RUSTE DE REZEVILLE FRÈRES TO COMTE DE VERGENNES

A Monseigneur Le Comte De Vergennes
Ministre & Secrétaire d’État au
Département des Affaires Etrangères./
[Paris, on or before 6 Feb. 1778]

Les Sieurs Ruste de Rezerville frères, Negociants a la Martinique ont l'honneur de mettre sous Vos yeux les Pieces relatives a la Prise de leur Navire l'Aimable Reine au Sujet de laquelle Monsieur De Sartine a bien Voylu Vous ecrire au mois de Janvier des sur les representations de la Chambre de Commerce de Dunkerque & de M. Emery pere & fils negs et leurs Commettants au dit lieu.1

Ce Batiment expedié de Dunkerque en 8bre 1776 pour la Martinique a fait sa traite a St. Pierre d’ou il est reparti le 16 Juillet 1777 avec un Chargement de Sucre, Caffé, Rhum, Indigo & Tabac.

Il approchoit des Côtes de France sans avoir fait aucune Escale, lorsqu’il a ete arreté par une flotte de Onze Navires Marchands Anglois qui portoient des Vivres a l’armée Royale dans le Continent de l’Amerique.—

Le St. Paul Berthelot Capitaine du Navire l’aimable Reine Cédant a la force fut obligé d’Essuyer la Visite de sa Cargaison par le St. William Madeows capitaine du Navire Le Cigüé et Commandant de la flotte Angloise. On luy declara que la Tabac
& l'Indigo qu'il avoit a bord etoient des objets de Contravention Comme Productions de l'amerique Septentroniale: Malgré Ses representations, on saisit son Brigantin et Ses Papiers, et on le Conduisoit a New-Yorck, ou il arriva le 1er Gbre./—

Le Captn Berthelot essuya les traitements les plus durs dans Ce pays là où la Guerre suscitait alors la plus grande disette des choses les plus necessaires a la Vie. Ce fut avec la plus grande peine qu'il parvint a defendre sa Cause par une procedure reglee. elle eut enfin lieu et par Jugement de l'Amirauté de Neuw-Yorck du 2. Decembre, On prononca la Confiscation de 45 Boucauds de Tabac et 23 futailles d'Indigo. Le Captn Berthelot eut ensuite la liberté de remonter son Batiment. apres s'etre reparer et avituaille, il mit a la Voile le 19. Xbre. & arriva a Dunkerque le 20. Janvier 1778. Cependant il avoit fait des Protestations pardevant un Notaire de Neuw-Yorck, tant Contre la Saisie, la Procedure, & la Confiscation, que contre le refus qui lui a été fait de lui remettre l'acquit a Caution qui Justifioit de son Chargement regulierement operé á la Martinique./—

Les Sr. Ruste de Rezeville Freres Joignent icy cette Protestation avec La procedure Angloise et les Connoissements ainsi que les factures legalisés Dunkerque pour supplier l'acquit a Caution retenu a Neuw-Yorck, & dont il peut etre demandé au besoin une 2eme Expedition a la Martinique.

Tel a été le Procedi des Anglois contre l'Injustice desquelles Sr. Ruste de Rezeville Freres reclament Votre Protection, Monseigneur, pour qu'il vous plaise en Ecrire a Monsieur l'Ambassadeur de France a Londres où les lenteurs et le Subtilité de la Justice Angloise ne leur presentent, sans ce Secours, qu'une perspective affligeante. Il s'agit en effet de poursuivre contre les Armateurs du Navire Le Cigne comme garanti des Excès de leur Capitaine le Recouvrement tant du prix des Denrées Confisquées, que des Dispenses excessives faites a Neuw-Yorck pour la Procedure, la Subsistence de l'Equipage, & les Reparations et avituaillements du Navire, Independamment des Dedommagements resultant du Retard dans l'expedition et du deperissement tant du Batiment qui est hors d'état de Navigue que de la Cargaison qui est entierement avarie et par consequent est pure perte. Les Circonstances presentes ne peuvent qu'augmenter les Allarmes des suppliant qui traitoient en toutes Confiance d'apres les assurances données par le Ministere Francois d'accord avec le Ministere Britanique que l'on pourvoit en toute Sureté charger aux Isles Francoises, même les Denrées du Crû de l'amerique Angloise sans egard pour les moyens par lesquels elles y auroient été importées./—

L'un des Srs. Rustes de Rezeville, actuellement a Paris, Vous suplie, Monseigneur, de Vouloir bien le rendre porteur de Votre Depêche pour M. l'Ambassadeur. Il se propose de passer incessament a Londres pour y suivre son action suivant les Loix du Royaume et les Principes de la Politique envers lesquels il n'a Commis aucune infraction./3

[Translation]

To Comte de Vergennes
Minister and Secretary of
State for Foreign Affairs
[Paris, on or before Feb. 6, 1778]

Messrs. Ruste de Rezeville Brothers, merchants from Martinique, have the honor to show you items relating to the seizure of their ship L'Aimable Reine, a sub-
ject about which M. de Sartine was kind enough to write you last January, including statements from the Chamber of Commerce of Dunkerque and from Messrs. Emery, father and son, merchants and their principals from the said place.

This ship left from Dunkerque in October 1776 for Martinique and did her trading at St. Pierre, from which she departed again on 16 July 1777 with a lading of sugar, coffee, rum, indigo, and tobacco.

She was heading for the coast of France without having put into any port, when she was stopped by a fleet of 11 English merchant ships which were carrying provisions to the Royal Army on the Continent of America.

M. Paul Berthelot, Captain of the ship L'Aimable Reine, was forced to submit to an inspection of his cargo by Mr. William Madeows, captain of a ship called the Swan and commander of the English fleet. They told him that the tobacco and indigo he had on board were contraband, since they were products of North America: in spite of his explanations, they seized his brigantine and his papers and escorted her to New York, where she arrived on 1 October.

Captain Berthelot was subjected to very rough treatment in that country, where the war was creating the greatest scarcity of vital necessities. It was with the utmost difficulty that he managed to present his case through established procedure. The trial finally took place, and by judgment of the Admiralty Court of New York on 2 December, they pronounced the confiscation of 45 casks of tobacco and 23 casks of indigo. Captain Berthelot was then released to return to his ship, and after making repairs and obtaining fresh supplies, he set sail on 19 December and arrived in Dunkerque on 20 January 1778. However, he had lodged some protests through a notary in New York against the seizure of his ship, his trial, and the confiscation of his cargo, as well as their refusal to return to him his custom-house bond which was proof of his lading according to regulations at Martinique.

Messrs. Ruste de Rezeville Brothers attach to this formal protest the English trial record and shipping papers, as well as the invoices authorized in Dunkerque for obtaining the custom-house bond retained in New York and which will require a second journey to Martinique.

Such was the English trial against justice, from which the Ruste de Rezeville Brothers seek your protection. Sir, if you would be kind enough, please write to the French ambassador in London, where the slowness and underhandedness of the English justice system presents them, without this aid, only a vexing outlook. What needs to be done is to sue the outfitters of the ship the Swan, as they are responsible for the excesses of their captain, and for reimbursing the price of the confiscated goods, as well as the excessive expenses incurred in New York for the trial, subsistence for the crew, and the repairs and fresh supplies for the ship, apart from damages resulting from the delay in the voyage and the deterioration of the ship, which is not seaworthy, and of the cargo, which is completely spoiled, and in consequence a sheer loss. The present circumstances can only increase the fears of the petitioners, who were trading in full confidence because of the assurances given by the French Minister in agreement with the British Minister that they could in complete safety ship goods to the French islands—even raw materials from English America—without regard for the means by which they might have been imported there.
One of the Rustes de Rezeville Brothers, currently in Paris, begs you, Sir, to please allow him to carry your express dispatch to the ambassador. He proposes to go straight to London to follow up on his suit according to the laws of the kingdom and the principles of policy which he has never violated in any way.  


1. Sartine forwarded to Vergennes the claim of Emmery, Father and Son, to the goods seized from l’Aimable Reine on 11 Jan. Ibid., fol. 83. Vergennes passed the claim on to the Marquis de Noailles, the French ambassador in London, who brought it to the attention of Lord Weymouth. Noailles to Weymouth, 27 Jan. Ibid., fols. 169–70. Weymouth referred the matter to the Admiralty, and they referred it to Commodore William Hotham to investigate at New York. Weymouth to Noailles, 28 Jan., ibid., fol. 171; Philip Stephens to William Hotham, 4 Feb., UKLPR, Adm. 2/556, fol. 365.

2. Ship Swan, William Meadows, master, 500 tons, built in Virginia in 1767, rebuilt and lengthened to carry 18 guns in 1776. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.

3. Having received a copy of this letter, Noailles wrote Weymouth again to protest the seizure of l’Aimable Reine’s cargo. Noailles asserted that the North American produce became neutral French property on its transfer at Martinique. Marquis de Noailles to Lord Weymouth, 24 Feb., NDAR 8: 608–9, where it is misdated 1777.

John Ross to the American Commissioners in France

The Honble. the Commissioners. Nantes 6 February 1778.

Honble. Gentlemen

I had the honour to address you on the 29 Ult° on the business of Mr. Thomas Morris late Commercial Agent now deceast, and tho not as yet favoured with Your answere, doubt not Your attention to those measures, Proper to command possession & a liberty of Inspection into those Books & papers now under Seals.—

The Ship La Brune under the direction & command of Captain John Green of Philadelphia, being now I truste at Noirmoutier, taking the goods on board for his intended Voyage, will barring Accidents be in readiness to proceed in a few days as Soon as any of them, and Compleatly fitted as a Ship of Force with Twenty double fortifyed Sixes on his Gun Dack, which with Stores, Six months provisions & Watter for Seventy to Eighty men, take up much Stowage.—

I have purchased the La Brune last Sept° on Private Acco° alloting the present Cargo, to make an outward Freight for her, but finding now, that she may not probably, (with Stores provisions &ca. already on board,) Carry so much goods as will entitle the Owners to a Freight adequate to the expences incurred in those outfitts as a ship of force. At the same time, from that desire which I hope ever to make my invariable Rule, of gaurding against every reflection and Cause of even suspicion, as being too Interested in any Part of my management in the Concerns of the Public.—I have come to the Resolution Honble. Gentlemen, to Propose to you, to assign and make over with your approbation, the La Brune to the American united States at first Cost, and As such to Proceed interly on their Account & Risque, the Cargo now shipping being the property of the Public.—Am pretty Considerabley in Advance already for the United States, and tho this adds to the Account, hope soon to Receive my Reimbursement by one means or other.—By this Proposed Arrangement Gentlemen the Stipulation of Freight prove’s unnecessary, and the Public will have a good Ship, exceedingly Cheap, & fitted with much
greater Economy, then any of hir Size & goodness, hitherto fitted of equal force in either Europe or America for the States—

Your Opinion therefore on this subject hope to Receive in Course, to govern me in the necessary dispatches for Captain Green. Meantime shoud you approve and accept of my Proposal for the benefite of the Public, I must take the liberty to Solicite a Continental Commission favour of Capt: Green, which if agreed to, I shall venture to pledge my honour he will not discredit the truste Reposed in him in the Service of his Country. In which case he will also Proceed under the Particulare instructions of the Honble Commissioners, in Concert with Nicholson,1 shoud it appear to them necessary.

I shoud wish to know, whether this fleet is destined for the Northern or Southern States.—that the Small Vessels may keep by them, if approved of likewise—I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jn o. Ross

N:B—Shoud the Public Accept of the La Brune in Consequence of this—it is necessary the Commission to Capt: Green be filled up under your own directions—Accordingly beg you May be pleased to give any other Name to this Ship, you judge Proper—Burthen about 450 Tons or thereabouts—mounting Twenty Carriage Guns, and Navigated by [blank] Men. All my dispatches will be in readiness before I can Receive Your answer, & hope the Ship at Quiberon bay with the fleet prepareing to take the first fair wind—So soon therefore as your answer to this reach me, am to forward my Letters by express.—J:R.


February 7

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY
TO COMMANDER ALEXANDER AGNEW, R.N.

By &c

You are hereby required & directed to put to Sea in the Sloop you command1 with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather & proceed & Cruize between S' Abbs-head & Cromarty for the protection of the Trade of His Majestys Subjects and diligently to look out for and to use your best endeavours to take or destroy any Privatiers or other ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of No. America which you may be able to come up with And also to intercept Seize & bring into Port agreeable to the Printed Instructions for that purpose which you will receive herewith any Ships or Vessels having Wool Brandy or other Prohibited Goods on board or which may be carrying on any unlawful Clandestine Trade

And in case you should receive Intelligence which may be depended upon of any such Ships or Vessels being in parts contiguous to, tho not within the Station hereby assigned You, You are at Liberty to proceed in quest of them; taking care to return to the said Station when you shall have taken or destroyed them, driven them away or be well convinced that none such are there
You are to avail yourself of all opportunities of procuring Men for His Majestys Fleet & after completing your own Complement, to bear the remainder on a Supernumerary List for Victuals until you shall have an opportunity of putting them on board one of the Tenders employed under the direction of the Honble Cap'n Napier who superintends & Regulates the Service of raising Men for His Majestys Fleet at Edinburgh & Leith; taking care to Deliver with them a List of their Names with the times they respectively enter'd or were Pressed into the Service that they may be borne for Wages accordingly on the Books of the Ships wherein they may be appointed to serve; and to send to our Secretary from time to time an Account of the number you may procure & how you dispose of them.

During your continuance on the above mentioned Station & Service you are to call at Leith as often as you conveniently can to enquire for Orders & not finding any to the contrary to return and Cruize & call there again in like manner until you receive further order. Given &c 7th Feby. 1778

Sandwich
J Buller
H. Palliser

By &c PS
Two Press Warrants (same as in Vol. P.
Two Printed Instructions (same as in Vol. P.

signd Sandwich
S Spencer
H. Palliser

1. H.M. sloop Hazard (8 guns).
2. Hon. Capt. Charles Napier, R.N.

JAMES SUTTON AND COMPANY TO LORD WEYMOUTH

My Lord

We beg leave to lay before your Lordship the following Extract of a letter received by us this day from Messrs Lynch Killikelly & Morony of Bilbao, informing us of the Capture of the ship Hope Cap't William Butler & her Cargo, bound from Newfoundland to a market the property of Mr Robert Eustace & Co, of Waterford, by a Cutter belonging to the Rebel Privateer—commanded by Cunningham.

James Sutton & Co

"By ours of the 31st. Ult'o we advised how the storm had drove in here Cap'n Cunningham, Babson, & Hibbert, & are now sorry to tell you that a Virginia man with Tobacco coming to Messrs Garrdoquis from San Ander being taken by a Guernsey Privateer near St. Oña they dispatched immediately Cunninghams Cutter as a prime Sailor double mann'd in quest of her & the same day he sailed which was the 10th he fell in with the Hope Cap'n William Butler, took Her & the 16th sent her in here but Cap'n & Crew remain on board the privateer, we immediately presented a petition to our Consulado to have the bar pilot of the prize swore to declare the distance the Ship was from Soare when taken but to no Effect for he deposed it was the day after she was taken he got on board & that about four Leagues from Castro, our B P Killikelly is gone to Castro & St. Oña to see if he can get any
Insight of the distance, but we fear our diligences will prove ineffecual—the Cutter continued her course towards Guernsey & its probable, Butler & Crew will be put on Shore far from hence—we know not as yet if our Court will permitt the landing here of this cargoe but of what occurs shall advise you—all this please to impart to Mct Eustace for whose Loss are very sorry & wish him better luck hence forw'd."

By the above your Lordship will be sensible of the manner in which Mct Eustace has been deprived of his Property, we therefore humbly hope your Lorship will be pleased to order such Measures to be taken as your Lordship may judge conducive to the recovery thereof. We are [&c.] James Sutton & Compy

Dyers Court Aldermanburry
the 7 February 1778

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

7th: Saturday Pleas't w't Finished Plastering our Roof Mct Rowe has again Rec'd orders from the Board Relative to our Chimneys

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

SILAS DEANE TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Dear Sir Paris Feb' 7th 1778

Before ye Rec'd of yours proposing to take the Shipps under Convoy that are bound for America the Commiss'd had taken a diff'd Arrangement which they cannot alter. They are sensible of your Zeal and Attention to the Interest of the United States & must leave it to Your Own Judgment whither or not to accompany these Shipps off the Coast, you may probably be of mutual service to each other and you will soon if not already acquainted with the reason for our not Complying literally with Your proposal I have the honor to be &c &c— SD

Feb' 9. The order of the day being read, for taking into further consideration the State of the Nation, the House went into a Committee.
The Earl of Sandwich said, that the noble duke (of Richmond) had brought a number of persons to prove certain facts relative to the commerce of this country; that in order to prevent an ex parte evidence from going abroad, without having the other side enquired into, such as what losses the rebellious colonies had sustained, to balance our loss, he would beg permission to call Mr. George Gostling.

Mr. George Gostling was ordered to the bar, who, upon several questions put to him, answered substantially as follows: That he was a proctor in the court of Admiralty. [Here lord Sandwich delivered him in a list of prizes taken from the Americans, to the number of 38, and asked him whether he could swear to the condemnation of these ships? Mr. Gostling answered, he could, except two out of the list, which were then under condemnation. Aye, says my lord, that is the same thing.] Mr. Gostling then said, there were eleven more to be added to this list which were considered as Droits of Admiralty. Being cross-examined by the duke of Richmond, whether ships under condemnation were the same as ships absolutely condemned? He answered not, however probable it was they would be so. In respect to the value and appropriation of the cargoes, he answered, he could not exactly state the former, but the general appropriation of them were two-thirds to the captors, upon lawful prizes, and one-third when they were Droits of Admiralty. Being asked how the residue of the money was applied, and whether it was not given to discharge arrears of several of the officers of the Admiralty? He replied he had heard so. And being further asked by what law, or precedent the judges disposed of that money, and whether he, as a practitioner, could recollect any precedent for it being disposed of thus optionally? He said, he could not; but that he believed there were some precedents for it in queen Anne’s wars.

Mr. Samuel Enderby deposed substantially as follows: That since the Prohibitory-Act, a new trade had been carried on in the southern fisheries of America, in which he was a considerable adventurer; that there were 15 ships then on the trade, and that their average tonnage was 170 ton each, and that the spermaceti whale was much more considerable in value than the common whale formerly taken. [Here lord Sandwich made a calculation, that supposing these ships brought but 100 tons each, the calculation would be 105,000L.] Being examined by the duke of Richmond and lord Camden, he said, that the general freight back run from 40 to 50 ton only, that he could not tell what might be their success this year, as the ships were not expected until about June; but he hoped it would be still increasing. He likewise spoke of two other fisheries, one on the coast of Africa, and the other on the banks of Newfoundland, which promised to turn out very considerable: that the ships that went on these voyages were manned generally with British sailors (except four Americans to each ship, who instructed the rest in harpooning) and that the profits of the outset of those ships, &c. centered with Great Britain, which formerly, as well as the profits of the fishery, were engrossed by New England men. Being asked, supposing this war at an end, whether the Americans, who he allowed to be more expert in this business than our people, would not be able to conduct this fishery to greater advantage, and undersell us at foreign markets? He believed they might. Being likewise asked what the price of insurance was upon this new trade? He answered 15 per cent. Being further asked, whether the very increased price of spermaceti whale, though it may be profitable
to individuals, did not hurt the general trade, so as to fall heavy on the consumers? He candidly replied, he could not speak precisely to the former part of that question: all he had to say upon it was, that his endeavours were to get as much by it as he could.

Mr. George Davis said he was 26 years concerned in the whale and cod fishery. In respect to the former he tried to take whales with men from England, but though they could strike them, and had struck several of late, he had not as yet taken one; but he was in hopes of succeeding better in a little time. In respect to the cod fishery, it was not decreased, but they wanted men for that service, and he had no doubt, if the lords of the Admiralty would discontinue pressing, there might be enough found for that service.—Adjourned.

*The Parliamentary History of England* 19: 714-15. For the beginning of these proceedings, see above at 6 Feb.; for their conclusion, see below at 11 Feb.

**Philip Stephens to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen**

Gentlemen

Admiralty Office 9 Febry 1778.

Having laid before my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty your Letter of the 6th instant, with the Extract of one from your Surgeon and Agent at Liverpool, relative to the American Prisoners brought in there; I am to acquaint you that their Lordships have sent the same to the Earl of Suffolk in order to receive His Majesty’s Pleasure upon the Subject; and in the mean time it is their Lordships direction that you signify to your Agent that he is not to prevent the Prisoners receiving any Supplies that may be offer’d by the Committee of Subscribers for the Relief of American Prisoners, mentioned in the said Extract, or by any other Persons. I am [&c.]

Php Stephens

L, UkLNMM, Adm./M/404. Addressed at foot of first page: “Commiss* for Sick & Hurt.” Notation at top of first page: “Rec’d—10th & wrote to the Agent at Liverpool the same day.”

---

**Gabriel de Sartine to the Marquis de la Prévalaye and Jean-François-Xavier Faissole de Villeblanche**

[à Versailles]


J’ai prevenue Mme M. de la Prevalaye par ma Lettre particuliare du 7. de ce mois que le Roi m’a adressé Les ordres pour faire armer à Brest une Escadre de 18. Vaisseaux. Je joins ici la Liste de ceux que Sa Majesté a choisis et je fais Savoir à M. de la Prevalaye par une autre de mes Lettres quels Sont les Officiers auxquels elle en a confié le Commandement.

Comme la Carenne du V[œv. La Couronne est fraiche, ainsi que celle de l’Artesien et du S[œv. Michel, que le Solitaire a déjà reçu la Sienne, et que Sans doute vous vous ferez occupés de faire executer dans les Bassins celles du Zodiacque et de l’Alexandre, et à flot celles du Glorieux et du Palmier, du Bienaimé et du Dauphin Royal, j’ai fort assuré Sa Majesté que l’exécution de Ses ordres Souffrira d’autant moins de retardement qu’il est à presumer que l’Orient, le Conquerant et le Magnifique n’ont
pas besoin de Carenne et qu’ainsi il ne Sera plus question que est pourvoir à celle des Vaux, le St. Esprit, le Robuste, le Fendant, l’Intrepide et l’Actif.

J’ai à vous observer par rapport à l’Intrepide qui doit être rentré dans le Port, qu’il faut S’occuper tout de Suite de Sa Carenne et de son Rearmement.

A l’égard du Renchi et de l’Eveillé l’intention du Roi est qu’ils restent en Rade jusqu’à nouvel ordre.

Le Fendant rentrera dans le Port aussi après Son arrivée et Sera Carenné et rearmé.

Le Robuste, l’Actif le Seront Successivement, et quoique le Rolland et le Bizarre ne fassent pas partie de la nouvelle Escadre, il faudra lorsqu’ils Seront de retour les laisser armés jusqu’à ce que le nombre des 18. Vaisseaux Soit completés en rade où ils representeront Robuste et l’Actif qui ne pourront S’y rendre qu’après avoir été Carennés et armés.

En exceptant le St’ Esprit et la Couronne, tous les Vaisseaux pourront entrer en armement; les autres y entreront à mesure que leurs Carennes Seront achevées.

Tous prendront 6. mois de vivres et quatre mois d’eau.

Les ordres pour les Levées ont été donnés de manière à faire accélérer le plus qu’il Sera possible leur arrivée dans le Port.

Je vous recommande de m’informer des progrès de l’Armement et de demandes et ordres pour la mise en rade des Vaisseaux qui Se trouveront prête.

Je suis bien persuadé au Surplus que vous ne négligerez rien pour que les ordres du Roi Soient exécutés aussi promptement que la multiplicité des operations et les circonstances pourront le permettre.  

Pour Copie.

[Enclosure]
Liste des Vaisseaux qui doivent composer l’Escadre dont le Roi a ordonné l’armement.

Savoir.

Le St’ Esprit de 80. Canons.
La Couronne id.
L’Orient 74.
le Robuste id.
le Glorieux id.
Le Conquerant id.
le Fendant id.
le Magnifique id.
le Palmier id.
le Intrepide id.
l’Actif id.
le Zodiaque id.
le Bienaimé id.
le Dauphin royal id.
L’Artesien de 64.
le Solitaire id.
l’Alexandre id.
le St’. Michel de 60.
Copy of the letter from the Minister of the Marine to Messrs. de La Prévalaye and de Faissole, dated 9 February 1778.

I informed M. M. de La Prévalaye by my private letter of the 7th of this month that the King had given me orders to have fitted out at Brest a squadron of 18 ships of the line. I enclose forthwith the list of those ships His Majesty has chosen and I have made known to M. de La Prévalaye in another of my letters the officers to whom he has entrusted their command.

As the careening of the ship the Couronne is recent, as well as those of the Artésien and the St. Michel, and as the Solitaire had already been completed, and given that you are undoubtedly in the process of drydocking both the Zodiacque and the Alexandre, and making repairs while afloat of the Glorieux, the Palmier, the Bienaimé, and the Dauphin royal, I have strongly assured His Majesty that the execution of his orders will not be delayed, as it is presumed that the Orient, the Conquérant, and the Magnifique do not require careening nor will there be any longer the matter of providing it for the ships of the line the St. Espirit, the Robuste, the Fendant, the Intrépide, and the Actif.

Regarding the Intrépide specifically, which ought to be returned to port, I must point out that it should be careened and refitted immediately.

In regard to the Réfléchi and the Eveillé, the King's intention is that they remain in the Roads until further orders.

Also after its arrival, the Fendant will be returned to port to be careened and refitted there.

The Robuste, the Actif will do so successively, and although the Roland and the Bizarre do not make up part of the new squadron, on their return they must be left armed until 18 ships of the line are readied in the Roads. Until such time, the Roland and Bizarre will stand in for the Robuste and the Actif, which will not be able to arrive there until they have been careened and fitted out.

With the exception of the St. Espirit and the Couronne all the ships of the line will be able to enter while fitting out; the others will enter there as their careening is completed.

Each ship will carry six months' supply of provisions and four months' of water.

The orders for the raising of men have been given in a fashion to speed as much as possible their arrival in port.

I recommend that you inform me of the progress of the fitting out and of any requests or orders for sending the ships into the Roads as they become ready.

I am well persuaded, moreover, that you will overlook nothing so that the King's orders may be executed as promptly as the multiplicity of the operations and the circumstances may permit. 1

I have the honor to be etc. Signed de Sartine.

Copy.

[Enclosure]

List of Ships of the Line that should constitute the Squadron that the King has ordered fitted out.

Viz.
Copy, FrBAPM, série 1E 190, fols. 273–75. De La Prévalaye was chef d’escadre and directeur de l’arsenal at Brest and Faissole de Villeblanche was commissaire général.

1. A month later, Sartine ordered seven more ships of the line at Brest fitted out: Bretagne (110), Ville de Paris (100), Duc de Bourgogne (80), Réfléchi (64), Eveillé (64), Roland (64), and Bizarre (64). He also ordered the remaining seven ships of the line at Toulon added to the first ten fitting out there. Sartine to de La Porte, 8 Mar., ibid., fol. 521; Sartine to St. Aignan, 9 Mar. (the latter cited in Jonathan R. Dull, The French Navy and American Independence: A Study of Arms and Diplomacy, 1774–1787 (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1975), 105.

LEUTENANT BOUX TO CAPITAINE DE VAISSEAU JACQUES BOUX

[Translation] [Nantes, after 9 Feb. 1778]

You’ll be perhaps Surprised to hear that I am Still at Nants & that I am not at St Nazere on board the Lion1 which is the fregate I was destined for but I Shall tell you the whole of it & in the most minute details then you will See it is not my fault & how disagreeable it is to live with the Officers of this marine—Sunday last 8th. Inst1 I went on board, I was bearer of a Letter for the Cap. Mc Niickelson,2 at first this man Received me politely enough for a Seafaring man & An American, but Some time after he told me he could not give me a passage for want of place on board his Ship & that he did not know how to lodge me, that Mr Dean3 had wrote to him to give me a Cabbin but there was none, I Answerd him that I did not want one & that in time of war there should be none on board but that I had My Hammock & requested he would give me a place to hang it, he told me there was none, after some pause, he told me all & that I can do for you is to put you over the Powder Room, If that can Suit you I’ll get a couple of planks put there to divide it in two, I accepted it & Spent the night in this place it was impossible for me to Stay there, it having but 4 feet 6 Inches length & 14 Inches breadth, it is impossible to move or breath in so Small a Space & the least one can have is one’s length & breadth, the Next day Monday the 9th. I told him I could not Stay any longer in that place & that there was not Room enough, well Says he go on Shore & take your passage on board another Vessel if you chuse, for I cant do any thing
The entrance to Quiberon Bay
better for you, I begd he would give orders to lodge my chests Or have them put where they would not expose to the injurys of the Air or to being Rummaged, he grew Angry & said, those foutu frenchmen what have they to do with us, certainly they’re without any Ressources in their Own Country Since they Strive to Come to ours, to better their fortune & occupy places that are due to the Natives. when I heard that I lookd out for an opportunity to get up to Nants he gave me letter for M' Williams⁴ & engaged him to procure me a passage on board another Vessel, this Gentleman told me that my passage onboard Another Vessel would Cost 20 Guineas & that he had orders to put me on board the Lyon because it belonged to the States. & for that reason he could not take upon him to put me elsewhere & Since M' Nickelson Could not take me, I must Remain & wait another opportunity—

You know, my dear Uncle, that I Conceal Nothing from you, I know your tenderness for me, it incourages me to open my mind to you on the Subject of those people & to tell you the little I know of them, it is somewhat late, but however Soon enough to be on our guards, all the Frenchmen who go there with any rank is very ill Received, especially amongst the Seamen & I have Seen enough to be Convinced of the truth of what had been told me, the Small Stay I made on board has been made as Mortifying and Disagreeable as possible both by the Captain & officers there are eight Lieutenants on board, who if they had not an Uniform you would take them to be hired Coach Drivers & when the Captain Says any thing to them its only in Swearing & treating them like Slaves All those who Command do the Same So that I See if I go & embark according to my rank on board Any Vessel I’ll be no More Spared than the others & Still lose as a frenchman, all the officers lookd on me with an air of Contempt & when I Spoke to any of them they turnd their backs in saying foutu frenchman. 

I can assure you my dear Uncle that all this has given Me an Utter dislike to my project, & I rather be a great deal inferior than be exposed to be illtreated by animals of that kind—I can’t say that I will not go there as I have no will of my own & that I shall always Submit to what ever You please. I wait with impatience Your Answer & Shall rule my Conduct according to the orders it will contain.⁵

Translation, PU, Annenberg Rare Book & Manuscript Library, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Docketed: “5./Translation of Boux’s/Letter.” The original letter has not been found.

4. Jonathan Williams, Jr.
5. See Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France, 24 Feb., and Lieutenant Boux to the American Commissioners in France, 26 Feb., below.

February 10

LLOYD'S EVENING POST, AND BRITISH CHRONICLE (LONDON),
MONDAY, FEBRUARY 9, TO WEDNESDAY, FEBRUARY 11, 1778

Tuesday, February 10. London.
The Alfred, and Raleigh American privateers, the former of 32 guns, and the latter of 30, having not been heard of for some months past, it was supposed they
were gone to intercept some of the homeward bound East Indiamen before their arrival at the Island of St. Helena, where in future they mean to wait for a convoy; but the late news received from France on Friday last, which gives an account of a French East Indiaman having touched at the above Island, and brought the disagreeable news, that two American privateers had attacked the Duke of Grafton East Indiamen, homeward-bound, which was lying there for convoy, leaves no room to doubt but that the Raleigh and Alfred privateers, were those who cut the above ship out. Accounts received by yesterday's Holland Mail say, that she sailed from the Cape of Good Hope the 27th of October. We do not find these reports authenticated at the India House.


CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen,

Ranger Paimboeuf 10th Feb' 1778.

I had the honor of writing to you from Nantes the 27th Ult'o. the affair of Quiberon¹ (which I did not then know of) is now in every Broker's mouth.—Strange! that nothing can remain Secret.—should I find that Force likely to depart within a few days I will Avail myself of its protection, especially as it is the general Opinion, that I can be of Service to the supply Ships, however unless something is determined very soon I shall depart alone. I heartily Congratulate you on the pleasing News, contained in the within paper² which I believe may be entirely depended upon as the informant appears to me to be very intelligent and well Affected to America.

Were any Continental Marine power in Europe disposed to Avail of the present Situation of Affairs in America, and willing to deserve our Friendship, a single Blow well directed would now do the needful.—Ten or Twelve Sail of the Line with Frigates well Equipped and provided would give a good Account of the Fleet under Lord How, for as that Force would be superiour to any One of How's divisions, the strongest being once taken—the Victorious Squadron might sail in quest of the next in Strength and reach it before Advice.—I know the genius of the English Seamen, having lived long on Salt provision would induce them to enter on the strongest Side where they would find better fare—the American Seamen would enter of course and in all probability many of the Officers would pull off the mask, and declare in favor of Heaven and America, Small squadrons might then be formed to scour the Coast and cut off the Enemies supplies while our Army settled the Account current.

However extravagant this calculation may appear on a slight View, it will not be found so in reality Had Lord How or any Commander in the Enemies Fleet an Idea or expectation of such a Visit—it is certain that the Attempt would be Folly and Madness, but as our Enemies ride in perfect Security—that Security would prove their ruin and insure our Success.—Whoever can surprize well must Conquer. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jn° P Jones

¹ John Paul Jones to the American Commissioners in France, 27 Jan., above. The affair of Quiberon was the plan for a number of merchant ships laden with munitions for the revolutionary forces in America to sail together under a French naval convoy.

February 11

"Proceedings in the Lords respecting the Commercial Losses occasioned by the American War"

Feb. 11. The Duke of Richmond rose, and after a short speech, wherein he recapitulated the evidence which had been given, acquainted their lordships that he had a few motions to make in consequence of that evidence, which were plain matters of fact, and which would be grounds for their lordships' farther deliberation. His motions were; 1. "That it appears to this House, that in the course of trade, a very considerable balance was always due from the merchants in North America, to the merchants of Great Britain, towards the discharge of which remittances were made in goods to a great amount, since the commencement of the present troubles, and whilst the trade between this kingdom and the colonies were suffered to remain open. 2. That since the passing the several Acts for prohibiting the fisheries of the colonies in North America, their mutual intercourse with each other, and all trade and commerce between them and this kingdom, and for making prize of their ships, and distributing the value of the same, as if they were the effects of our enemies, amongst the seamen of his Majesty's navy, the number of vessels belonging to Great Britain and Ireland, taken by ships of war and privateers, belonging to the said colonies, amount to 733. 3. That of the said 733 vessels, it appears that 47 have been released, and 127 retaken; but that the loss on the latter, for salvage, interest on the value of the cargo, and loss of a market, must have been very considerable. 4. That the loss of the remaining 559 vessels, which have been carried into port, appears from the examination of merchants, to amount to at least 2,600,000l. 5. That of 200 ships annually employed in the African trade, before the commencement of the present civil war, whose value, upon an average, was about 9,000l. each, there are not now 40 of the said ships employed in the said trade, whereby there is a diminution in this branch of commerce of 160 ships, which at 9,000l. each, amount to a loss of 1,440,000l. per annum. 6. That the price of insurance to the West Indies and North America, is increased from 2, and 2 1/2, to 5 per cent. with convoy, but without convoy, and unarmed, the said insurance has been made at 15 per cent. but generally ships in such circumstances cannot be insured at all. 7. That the price of seamen's wages is raised from 30 to 65s. per month. 8. That the price of pot-ash is increased from 8 to 70s. per cwt. 9. That the price of spermaceti oil has increased from 35l. to 70l. per ton. 10. That the price of tar is raised from 7 and 8s. to 30s. per barrel. 11. That the price of sugars, and all commodities from the West Indies, and divers sorts of naval stores from North America, is greatly enhanced. 12. That the present diminution of the African trade, the interruption of the North American trade to the West Indies, and the captures made of the West India ships, have greatly distressed the British colonies in the West Indies. 13. That the numbers of American privateers, of which authentic accounts have been received, amount to 173; and that they carried 2,556 guns, and at least 13,540 seamen, reckoning 80 men in each ship. 14. That of the above privateers, 34 have been taken, which carried 3,217 men, which is more than 94 men to each vessel."
The Earl of Sandwich said, he all along, from the moment this enquiry into the state of the nation began, dreaded it; not on his own account, but on account of the general hurt it may produce, that of laying open difficulties and embarrassments (which he confessed this country was under) and which should not be laid open. If the noble duke who began this enquiry had calculated the losses of the country by capture of vessels, &c. before that should be admitted, there should be deducted the value of all the prizes taken by the English from the Americans, which, setting the number of prizes at 904, and each prize worth 2,000 \( \text{\pounds} \) amounted to 1,808,000 \( \text{\pounds} \). His lordship said, great advantages were gained by the new fisheries, and concluded, that though nobody wished an end to the war more than he did, yet the continuance of it was, in many respects, advantageous to this country, and would be more so.

The Duke of Richmond said, he was surprised to hear his lordships' detail urged as an argument for not deciding on this motion, as it did not mix with any other matter, but resulted from facts proved at their lordship's bar. He was, however, more surprised at the conclusion drawn from that detail, "that because a number of vessels had been taken, they were to be balanced by another number of vessels taken, on the other side, and consequently no loss to the nation upon the whole." I do not mean, said his grace, to be particularly pointed to individuals; and I hope the noble lord will permit me to separate at present the man from the office. I therefore say, speaking to be so understood, I do not wonder at all the distresses which have overwhelmed this country, when a noble lord at the head of the marine department of this nation, betrays such ignorance. What, my lords, when the merchants of this country have lost 733 ships, valued at above two millions of money; to say that the commerce of this country is not affected by such a loss, because an equal number of ships have been taken from the enemy, and the prizes distributed to British seamen! This is so far from being a balance in our favour, it adds to our loss, for if we were not at war with America, the value of all these cargoes in the circuitous course of trade must center with Great Britain. His grace then adverted to his question, which was no more than for the committee to allow, as a resolution, part of what had been already evidenced at the bar, and which would enable their lordships the better to see the grounds they stood on in respect to America, and consequently know what line to take.

The Earl of Suffolk opposed the motions on the impropriety of acknowledging what ought not to be acknowledged at so critical a period, the weakness of the nation: he said, the best way of going on in this business would be, to let all the papers lie on their lordships' table for general information, and do the best they could either to remedy defects, or otherwise, but by no means to resolve upon the national imbecility.

The Duke of Grafton called upon their lordships to consider the question they were to decide upon, which was a fact already established, and which their lordships could not refuse their assent to: he said, he did not know, nor was it material to know, what the noble duke afterwards meant to go into; so much was clear ground, and would be a very proper one for their lordships to form some resolutions upon respecting the present war with America.

A debate ensued about the mode of disposing of the question. Some were for putting it affirmatively or negatively, others a previous question; but as the latter
could not be adopted in the committee, a motion was made for lord Scarsdale quitting the chair, and the House divided: Contents 80; Non-contents 32. The committee being dissolved, the Lord Chancellor\textsuperscript{1} resumed the woolpack, when the previous question, "That this motion be now put," being put separately, on the duke's Resolutions, they all passed in the negative, without a division.

*The Parliamentary History of England* 19: 715-18. For the beginning of these proceedings, see above at 6 and 9 Feb.


**LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO THE COMMISSIONERS FOR SICK AND HURT SEAMEN**

By the Commissioners for executing the office of Lord High Admiral of Great Britain & Ireland &c.

In addition to what was signified to you by our Secretary's Letter of the 9\textsuperscript{th} instant relative to the American Prisoners lately taken & brought into Liverpool;\textsuperscript{1} you are hereby required and directed to cause the said Prisoners to be victualled, and supplied with Cloths and necessaries in the same manner as the Prisoners who are confined in the Prisons at Portsmouth & Plymouth, until you receive further Order concerning them. Given under our hands the 11\textsuperscript{th} of Feb\textsuperscript{e} 1778.

By command of their Lordships

Ph\textsuperscript{e} Stephens

J Buller.

L, UkJNMM, Adm./M/404. Addressed at foot: "To/The Commissioners for taking/care of Sick and Hurt Seamen." Docketed: "Rec\textsuperscript{d} 13\textsuperscript{th} Feb 1778/And wrote to the Admty & to Liverpool."

1. Philip Stephens to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen, 9 Feb., above.

**PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON**

Sir [Admiralty Office] 11\textsuperscript{th} Feb\textsuperscript{e} 1778.

The Committee of West India Merchants & Gentlemen of considerable Property in the Island of Jamaica, having upon their late attendance on my Lords Commiss\textsuperscript{se} of the Admiralty represented to their Lordships that some Rebel Privatiers had landed Men on the Northern Side of that Island, and had greatly alarmed, as well as done some Injury to the Inhabitants upon that part of the Island; I have it in command from their Lordships to signify their direction to you to station such part of the Squadron and your Command upon the Northern Coast of the Island of Jamaica, as may be proper for the protection & Security thereof, it falling as much within the principal Object of their Lordships Instructions to you as other parts of the said Island.\textsuperscript{1} I am &c\textsuperscript{e}

PS:

LB, UkJPR, Adm. 2/557, fol. 17. Addressed at foot: "Vice Admiral Gayton/or the Commander in chief of/His Majesty's Ships/at Jamaica." Notations: "Enclosed to S' Tho' Pye, Vide Letter to him"; "By the Active/Duplicate by the Pacquet 10 Mar."

1. See Proceedings of Jamaica House of Assembly, 19 Nov. 1777, *NDAR* 10: 544-48, for a detailed account of privateer activity at Jamaica and complaints against Gayton for failure to provide sufficient protection.
AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO JOHN ROSS

Mrs Ross
Sir

Yours of the 6th. came to hand; as Mr. W Lee will be with you before the receipt of this we refer you to him for what has been done as to the Late Mr. Morris's Papers &c. In regard to the Ship purchased by you, Commanded by Capt. J. Green which you Offer to Assign over to the Public account we are Content that you do it & Charge the amount to their Debit, either in part of the Sum advanced you through us or against the Sums you may have received from them. We depend that you will see every thing that relates to the equipping of this Ship Settled and adjusted in the best manner for the intrest of the Public, that so she may turn out to them, what you assure us of, the cheapest Vessel they have either purchased or equipped—Inclosed is a Blank Commission for Capt. Green which you will fill up & Deliver him—As he has a Cargo on board he must Act only on the Defensive on his Passage out—after his arrival he will attend such Orders as he may receive. If he sail in Company with Capt. Nicholson, let him do all in his Power to Keep with him thro: his whole Passage & for that Purpose he is to apply to Capt. Nicholson for his Signals, & orders on that Subject before he sails—Our Orders to Capt. Nicholson are to get into Boston or Portsmouth if he can, as we Consider those Ports as being the safest of any on the Continent at this Season we have nothing to add but are with Esteem Sir &c &c.

S.D. in behalf of Comrs.

Tell Capt. Nicholson his Brother has escaped from Prison & is arrived at Dunkirk & will be here in a day or two.

1.B. CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.
   1. John Ross to the American Commissioners in France, 6 Feb., above.
   2. Brune, John Green, master.
   3. Immedicately below.

JOHN GREEN'S COMMISSION AS CAPTAIN IN THE CONTINENTAL NAVY

IN CONGRESS.
The DELEGATES of the UNITED STATES of New-Hampshire, Massachusetts-Bay, Rhode-Island, Connecticut, New-York, New-Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North-Carolina, South-Carolina, and Georgia, TO John Green Esq. of Philadelphia

WE, reposing especial Trust and Confidence in your Patriotism, Valour, Conduct and Fidelity, DO, by these Presents, constitute and appoint you to be Captain & Commander of the armed Frigate called the Ofuille of France in the Service of the United States of North-America, fitted out for the Defence of American Liberty, and for repelling every hostile Invasion thereof. You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the Duty of Commander & Capt. by doing and performing all manner of Things thereunto belonging. And we do strictly charge and require all Officers, Marines and Seamen under your Command, to be obedient to your Orders as Commander. And you are to observe and follow such Orders and
Directions from Time to Time, as you shall receive from this or a future Congress of the United States, or Committee of Congress for that Purpose appointed, or Commander in Chief for the Time being of the Navy of the United States, or any other your superior Officer, according to the Rules and Discipline of War, the Usage of the Sea, and the Instructions herewith given you, in Pursuance of the Trust reposed in you. This Commission to continue in Force until revoked by this or a future Congress.

DATED at Paris 11th February 1778—

By Order of the CONGRESS,

ATTEST. Chaṭh Thomson sec'y John Hancock PRESIDENT.

D, DNA, PCC, item 137, vol. 2, p. 31 (M247, roll 149). Printed document with blanks filled up. Underlining indicates handwritten portions. This commission was part of the supply the American Commissioners in France kept of blank commissions signed by the president of Congress.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO COMTE DE VERCQUENNES

A Versailles, le 11 Février, 1778

Jai reçu, Monsieur, la lettre que vous m'aviez fait l'honneur de m'écrire et les deux pièces qui y étoient jointes, et qui vous ont été remises par M. le Vœ De Stormont, relativement à la propriété de l'Ann Suzanna, par l'examen que j'ai fait de ces pieces, j'ai vu que ce Bâtiment est le même que celui que cet Ambassadeur à réclamé au mois de Decembre dernier, par une note qu'il vous avait remise, et suivant laquelle, en prétendant que ce Bâtiment étoit au Pellerin près Nantes, où on travailloit à le défigurer pour lui faire porter le nom de la Mignon. Vous vous rappellerez sans doute que dans le temps, j'ai fait prendre à ce sujet des renseignements du résultat desquels j'ai eu l'honneur de vous faire part le 28. du même mois, et d'après lesquelles, sur les représentations des Armateurs, j'ai permis l'expédition de ce Navire, qui étoit destiné pour St. Domingue; les nouvelles pieces produites constatent bien que les Srs. Breston Long, George Drake, Samuel Long, et autres cointéressé, étoient propriétaires d'un Bâtiment nommé l'Ann Suzanna, pris au mois d'Octobre dernier par un Corsaire Américain nommé le Raleigh, mais pour que leur reclamation put mériter quelques égards, il faudroit qu'ils pussent également prouver que ce Navire a été amené dans un Port de France, et qu'il est le même que celui qui sous le nom de Samuel a été vendu à Vannes par le Srs Crémelau au Srs De Coesne, Négociant à Nantes qui après l'avoir fait venir au Pellerin, l'a vendu aux Srs Galssay, autres Négociants de Nantes qui lui ont donné le nom de la Mignone et l'ont expédié pour St. Domingue; c'est ce qu'ils ne font pas. Je ne vois en conséquence aucun nouveau moyen de revenir sur cette affaire. Je vous remets cy joint les pièces que vous m'aviiez fait passer. J'ai l'honneur d'être

[&c.]

de Sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, February 11, 1778

I received, My Lord, the letter you were kind enough to send me, and the two items you included which were sent to you by His Lordship the Viscount Stormont, relating to the ownership of the Ann Suzanna. In examining these items, I saw that this ship is the same one this ambassador claimed last December, in a note he had
sent you, in which it was asserted that this ship was in Pellerin near Nantes, where
it was being altered to carry the name the *Mignone.* You no doubt remember that
at the time I made some inquiries on this subject, the results of which I shared
with you on the 28th of that same month, according to which, on the basis of the
shipowners’ statements, I authorized this ship to sail to St. Domingue. The new
items submitted show clearly that Messrs. Breston Long,3 George Drake, Samuel
Long, and other interested parties were owners of a ship called the *Ann Suzanna,*
taken last October by an American privateer called the *Raleigh.* In order for their
claim to merit any regard, they must also prove that this ship was brought into a
French port and that it is the same as the one that was sold at Vannes under the
name of *Samuel* by M. Cremelan to M. De Coesne, merchant at Nantes, who after
bringing it to Pellerin, sold it to Messrs. Gallsay, other merchants of Nantes, who
gave it the name the *Mignone* and sent it to St. Domingue. This is what they are not
doing. Consequently, I see no other way to resurrect this matter. I am sending back
with this letter the items you passed along to me. I have the honor to be [&c.]4
de Sartine

---

February 12

**“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM DUBLIN, FEB. 12”**

“The *Martin,* a brig, laden with tobacco and flax-seed, a prize to the *Cochran*
letter of marque,1 belonging to Glasgow, was driven into our bay by a hard gale of
wind at N. E. and brought up in shallow water under the South Bull, where on the
ebb tide she must have gone to pieces, and all the crew, consisting of ten persons,
been drowned, but the Dunleary pilots, at the hazard of their lives, brought her
into safe riding.”


**LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

Most Confidential

Paris Thursday Morning

feb. 12 1778

I have this Moment learnt and my Intelligence comes from a Person often
well informed that the Real Reason of assembling so many Troops at Brest and
arming so many Ships there is either to send them to North America or to make a
sudden attack upon our West India Islands in Case the Congress accepts the Conditions proposed by France.

I can by no Means Warrant this Intelligence. The Hurry and Trepidation that for some days were so apparent both here and at Versailles & the extreme Celerity with which the orders were carried into Execution seem to indicate a sudden alarm which I still believe was the immediate but not the only Cause of the Resolution taken.

I am more and more convinced, My Lord, that there never was a Moment that called louder for instant Vigilance than the present. M. de Maurepas' manifest Reserve in his Yesterday's Conversation with a Friend of Mine and the Silence the french Ministers observe with regard to the seizure of their ships in Europe, (which Measures I know they highly resent) are additional Proofs to me that they are meditating some treacherous Design. Notwithstanding all this all the Difficulties of our situation I am persuaded that firm steady and spirited Measures will carry Us through with Dignity and Honor and if our Rivals see that we are prepared and ready to meet them they will think twice before they strike the first blow I am [&c.]

Stormont.


CAPTAIN SAMUEL NICHOLSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

On Board the Deane Quiberone Bay Febv 12th. 1778

Honorable Gentn,

This will informe You of my Arrival here this Day with only the Duke DeShasell & Brigg two Friends of our Convoy, the other ships not being ready, but I am in hopes the greatest part of them will Joyn us here in the course of this Week; on my Joyning the Fleet I Salluted the Commodore and Imediately Waited on him with my French Capt to Whome he gave his signals, he has been very Impatiently wait for us upwards of 4 Weeks & Would have sailed Imediately on my Joyning him had it not been for the representation of MK Carmichael, the French Fleet Consists of 5 Ships of the Line 3 Frigates & 2 luggers as tenders,—by the Orders of the M Lees I have M Stevenson Passenger on board who I am Convinced with the Assistance of M Loyd at Nantes as been very busey in endeavouring to find out all your Transactions that they can make turn to the Prejedice of You and Doct Franklin in America, I believe M R— is A Corespondant of Yours, if so You may depend he is A Snake in the Grass & not Your Friend—I am well Pleased with the sailing of the Deane, I have had A Tryal of her Come here in Comp with the Duke deShasell who is no Match for us, my Crew Consists of about 80 Americans & 80 raw French Men four fifths of them being Landsmen, Shall do all in my Power to train them while under the Convoy of the French Fleet I assure You I have A deal of Trouble & Vexation with them. the Commodore says he possetively will wait no longer than Sunday, in Consequence of wth. I shall dispatch A Sashmarie with one of my Officers the Morrow to hurry the other Ships, as I am in hope if the Commodore dont receive possetive Orders for his Sailing by Sundays Post, he may be Prevailed on to wait two or three Days longer—
My Ship is very full, Scarce Roome for my People, I have been Obliged to take out 50, odd Hhds of Goods in Order to make roome for my Water & Provisions, & have Scant allowance for my passage to America—I expect M‘ Williams\(^{10}\) with us too Morrow or next Day I am [&c.]

Samuel Nicholson


1. Duc de Choiseul and Trois Amis.
2. Chef d’Escadre Toussaint-Guillaume, Chevalier de La Motte-Picquet.
7. John Lloyd.
9. A chasse-marée, a swift, three-masted coasting vessel.
10. Jonathan Williams, Jr.

February 13

SILAS DEANE TO CONRAD ALEXANDRE GÉRARD

Sir Passy 13 Feb\(^{\text{st}}\) 1778

I have met with an American Captain of approved Fidelity & Courage who is a good Pilot on the American Coast, particularly on New England. He Lately commanded a Privateer out of New England, & was taken after an Engagement with an English Frigate in which he lost 31 Killed & more than 20 wounded.\(^{1}\) He was afterwards put into Prison & escaped—This man I think will answer our Purpose exceeding well & will be ready with our Dispatches on Sunday or monday next at Farthest\(^{2}\)—He will want to take a Companion or waiter with him who escaped with him from Prison. Please to say if this man cannot embark at Brest—It will be much more Convenient, & as neither He nor his Companion Speak French He will be able to do it with as much & more Secrecy than can be done by his going to Corogne by Land with a guide which he must necessarily have—From hence he can go to Brest and embark without the danger of being Suspected, as he is not Known in France; but this is Submitted to your Judgment, & waiting your determination I have the honor to remain with much respect Sir &c

S.D


2. The American Commissioners in France appointed Courter to carry their dispatches to America on board the French Navy frigate Nymphé. American Commissioners in France to Harmon Courter, 17 Feb., below.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO WILLIAM CARMICHAEL

My dear Sir Ranger 13\(^{\text{th}}\) Feb\(^{\text{st}}\) 1778 off Quibron

You will confer a singular obligation upon me by presenting my respects to the French Admiral\(^{1}\) Whom I mean to salute with thirteen Guns Under American
Colours—provided he will Accept the Compliment and return Gun for Gun.—this proposal I hope will be the more Acceptable to him as it may be a prelude to future amity between the United States and his Court.

I shall be happy to see you here as soon as possible after you have the Admiral's Answer. Mean time pray excuse this trouble—I am [&c.]

Jn. P Jones


1. Chef d'Escadre Toussaint-Guillaume, Chevalier de La Motte-Picquet.

WILLIAM CARMICHAEL TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Dear Sir

[Quiberon, 13 February 1778]

I receivd yours by Captn Hill, Having din'd on board the Admiral & having left Him indispos'd I did not wait on Him but wrote to Him, His answer to your request, you have inclos'd. I would have deliverd it in person, had I not been afraid that your ship was too far from us, for I have the greatest desire to take My Friend Williams by the hand & to assure you How much I am your Very Humble Ser't.

Wm. Carmichael

P.S. I am no Judge of the etiquett amongst you Gentlemen of the marine, but I think it would be best to accept his return. Mr Du Chaffault gave that Number or seven I forget which to the Mifflin at Brest. We wait Mr Williams arrivel with impatience & as the interval is so short I do not write Him—

L, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6692. Addressed: "John Paul Jones Esq'" Docketed: "Quiberon Feb'y 13th/1778/N° 3/from Wm. Carmichael Esq'/inclosing a letter from Mons'/La Motte Picquet."

1. Immediately below.

2. On entering the roadstead of Brest in late July 1777, the Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin saluted the French king's flag with thirteen guns, and Admiral Duchaffault returned three. NDA N: 525–26, 613.

CHEF D'ESCADRE TOUSSAINT-GUILLAUME, CHEVALIER DE LA MOTE-PICQUET

to CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Monsieur

[Baie de Quiberon]

Si la fregatte la ranger et le brique l'indépendance saluent le pavillon du roy de 13 coups de canon en cas quils soient commandés par des officiers du congrés je leur rendray neuf coups ils sont au surplus très fort les maitres de ne point saluer. j'ay l'honneur de vous assurer des Sentimens respectueux avec lesquels je Suis [&c] ce 13e ler la motte picquet

je seray enchanté de voir mr villiams voulés vous bien monsieur luy faire mes remercimens et a mr carmicael jay l'honneur de souhaitter le bon Soir a mr le marquis de vienne.

[Translation]

Sir [Quiberon Bay]

If the frigate the Ranger and the brig the Independence salute the King's colors with thirteen guns, in case they are commanded by officers of the Congress, I shall
return nine guns. They are, moreover, quite free to choose not to salute at all. I have the honor to assure you of my respectful sentiments, with which I am [&c.]

13 February 1778

I shall be delighted to see Mr. Williams. Will you, sir, convey my thanks to him and to Mr. Carmichael. I have the honor to bid the Marquis de Vienne good evening.

L, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6694. Enclosed in William Carmichael to John Paul Jones, 13 Feb., immediately above.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Feb 13, 1778, La Motte Picquet]

I shall be delighted to see Mr. Williams. Will you, sir, convey my thanks to him and to Mr. Carmichael. I have the honor to bid the Marquis de Vienne good evening.

L, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6694. Enclosed in William Carmichael to John Paul Jones, 13 Feb., immediately above.

February 14

PHILLIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord [Admiralty Office] 14th Feb 1778

Lord George Germain having transmitted to my Lords Commiss of the Admiralty a Letter from His Maj's Postmaster General desiring that Ships may be taken to obtain the Exchange or Release of the Captain's Flynn & Nicholls late Comm of Pacquets in the Service of their Office who have been made Prisoners by the Rebels; I am commanded to send a Copy thereof to your Lordship, and to recommend it to you to take the proper measures for getting them released or Exchanged I am &c.

PS.

LB, UKPR, Adm. 2/557, fol. 34. Addressed at foot: "Vice Adm' Lord Howe/North America By the Andromeda/Duplicate by the Ardent 12th March."

1. That is, "steps."

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, Feb 1778]

14th Saturday a Report is Circulating that those two Centinals who Deserted with Our Officers a taken by being in Liquor

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.


CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO WILLIAM CARMICHAEL

Ranger in the entrance of Quiberon

Feb 14th 1778——

I am extremely sorry to give you fresh trouble but I think the Admiral's Answer of yesterday requires an explanation. the haughty English return Gun for
Gun to foreign Officers of equal Rank and two less only to Captains by flag Officers.

It is true my Command at present is not important. Yet as the Senior American Officer at present in Europe it is my duty to claim an equal return of respect to the Flag of the United States that would be shewn to any other Flag whatever.

I therefore take the liberty of inclosing an appointment perhaps as respectable as any which the French Admiral can produce besides which I have others in my possession. If however he persists in refusing to return an equal Salute I will Accept of two Guns less as I have not the Rank of Admiral.

it is my Opinion that he would return four less to a privateer or a Merchant Ship therefore as I have been honored oftener than once with a Chief Command of Ships of War—I cannot in honor Accept of the Same terms of Respect.

You will Singularly oblige me by waiting upon the Admiral—and I ardently hope You will Succeed in the Application—else I shall be under a necessity of departing without comming into the Bay. I have the honor to be [&c.]

NB. the thirteen Guns your greatest Salute America yet if the French Admiral should prefer a greater number he has his choice on condition.

Wm. Cannichael

Quiberon 14th Feby 1778

I should have been extremely happy to be able to contribute to your satisfaction & to the honor of our Country which in this early period of our Empire you so nobly assert, but from the Conversations which I have had the honor to hold with the Admiral & the other Commanding Officers here I am persuaded a farther application will be fruitless. The Admiral says he has no orders to render any other than the common salute which is 3 guns for 21, but that to shew his respect for the flag of the congress, he is willing to return three times the ordinary number. I could wish, that this could be accepted, if it does not too much differ from your own opinion. Capt' Jones character & the different commands on which he has acted for His Countries service were well known to the Admiral & Others. He is therefore expected with much impatience by all the Fleet.

There are many reasons which might be urg'd of a Political nature & which I would do in person were I not indispensably ingagd to dine on board the Bizarre, where we must go at 12 oClock. Those of the danger from the Enemies cruisers I do not mention to you, altho' we have accn of many very near us, because I trust much to your prudence. If You should not come into the road this day, I will endeavor in the afternoon to pay My respects on board the ranger, Happy at all times to assure you How much I am [&c.]

Wm. Carmichael

You must excuse the innaccuracies of my Letters for I write Surrounded by 20 different Officers

L. DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6668. Docketed: "Quiberon Feb 14th 1778/No 4/from Wm Carmichael Esq"
Lieutenants in Ranger to Captain John Paul Jones

Sir,  

Ranger, Feb. 14th, 1778

We beg leave to inform you, that at the time of our departure from Portsmouth in America, it was thought by us, that Captain Matthew Parke of the Marine department, embarked on board the Ranger, with a view of acting according to his Rank, in a Frigate which you were to take the command of, on our arrival in France.

As we humbly conceive and are also inform’d, that no Captain of marines is allow’d to any Ship or Vessell, under twenty Guns, we take it as a hardship peculiar to us, that a person in his Capacity, should remain in the Ship, to take the fourth part of the Three twentieths which are the Shares belonging solely to us (as Lieutenants and Master of the Ship) of any Prize money to be divided for her Officers and Men.

We therefore request the favour of you, (as our Commander,) to dispose of Captain Parke in such a manner, that he may not interfere with us, in any future division, a late instance of that kind has been very disagreeable. Confiding in your good intentions, and wishes for the Satisfaction of every Person under your Command, We are Sir— [&c.]

Thom Simpson  
Elijah Hall  
David Cullam

L, MdAN, Rosenbach Collection. Addressed below close: “To John Paul Jones Esquire/Commander of the/American Continental Ship of War,/Ranger.”

Diary of Dr. Ezra Green, Continental Navy Ship Ranger

[Ranger, Quiberon Bay, France]

Saturday, 14th Feby.—Very Squaly weather, came to Sail at 4 o’clock P.M. saluted the french Admiral & rec’d nine guns in return this is the first salute ever pay’d the American flagg.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

February 15 (Sunday)

Journal of Dr. Jonathan Haskins

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

15th. Sunday squally weathr The Steward of the Royal Hospital¹ Came here to Inquire into the Quality of our Beer we are served with in Order to make report Accord’y


¹ The Royal Naval Hospital in Plymouth.
JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth]

Feb'y 15th this day William Humber and George Pease made their escape over the Peals and got clear off

1. Both of Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.

Dear Sir

Ranger Quiberon 15th Feb' 1778.

As I purpose to sail thro the Fleet in the Independence this forenoon I am for the present prevented from having the Pleasure of seeing yourself and my friend Mr. Carmichael. I purpose to salute the Admiral in open day that no Evasion may afterwards be made. The Ranger wants Ballast, instead of 45 Tons, the quantity of Lead which I at first ordered for Ballast, I find there hath been only 31 Tons put on board this mistake, or Omission must be immediately remedied—perhaps Captain Nicholson will be so obligeing as to spare me 15 or 20 Tons of Lead as he has more than sufficient on board the Dean—if he will not that quantity must be had from some other quarter.—I understand that Mr. Ross has Lead at Normontier. I will see you in the afternoon—unless you will call on board the Ranger after the Independence has anchored.

My respects await Capt'n Nicholson & the Gentlemen on board the Deane and I am [&c.]


DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Quiberon Bay, France]

Sunday, 15th Feb'y.—Brig Independence saluted the french Flagg which was return'd.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

February 16

EDMUND BURKE TO LORD WEYMOUTH

My Lord,

I have the honour to enclose to your Lordship some important papers transmitted to me by a respectable House in Bristol. They contain an account with the proper Vouchers of the Capture, by American Privateers, of two Newfoundland Ships, in a great part the property of my constituents. One of these Vessels has been taken into Bilboa, the other into St. Andero. I am desired by the owners & Insurers to request that your Lordship will make a requisition to the Court of Madrid that these Vessels & their Cargoes, or their Value may be restored to the
The Gentlemen, from whom I received these papers express, in very strong terms their apprehensions, that if the American privateers continue to receive countenance & assistance in the Spanish Ports, the Trade of our City, already overloaded with high Insurances, & the exorbitant wages paid to Seamen, maybe totally ruined; & particularly that valuable Branch to Newfoundland. I have representations of the same kind from other Gentlemen concerned in the Fisheries. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Westmnc Feb. 16. 1778.

Edm Burke

[Enclosure]

Memorandum of the Papers transmitted in Mr. Burke's Letter to Lord Viscount Weymouth of the 16th. Febry 1778. and sent in original on the 20th. of that Month to Lord Grantham at Madrid


(No. 2.) Letter from D° to D° dated Bilbao. 7th. Janry 1778.


(No. 4) Nancy's Protest Capt. Underhill.

(No. 5) Letter from Messrs. Lynch Killikelly & Morony to Mr. James Bonbonous dated Bilbao. 21 Janry 1778.


L, UkLPR, S.P. (Foreign) 94/205, fols. 59-60. Docketed: "Westminster 16 feby 1778/Mr. Burke/R, Do."
my Resuming the Command of the Ship and a Copy of Sir George Colliers Order for my proceeding to this Port1

I hope their Lordships will please to give Orders for the Ship's being Refitted as in particular the Rigging is extremely bad, And likewise give an Order for my Conduct being inquired into by a Court Martial for the loss of his Majestys Ship Fox on the Banks of Newfoundland 1777.2 I am [&c.]

Patk: Fothringham

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1790, fol. 357. Addressed: "On his Majestys Service/To,/Philip Stephens Esq'/Admiralty Office./Whitehall." Docketed: "Fox at Spithead/16 February 1778/Cap't Fothringham/inclosing Copy of a/Letter from Ld Howe, of an/order from Sir George/Collier, and the said/ship's state & condition."


2. For the capture of H.M.S. Fox, 7 June 1777, by Continental Navy frigates Boston and Hancock, see NDAR 9: 47, 85–88, 304–6, 361. On 21 Feb., the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty ordered Adm. Sir Thomas Pye to assemble a court-martial to inquire into the cause of the loss of the Fox. UkLPR, Adm. 2/104, fols. 149–50.

MARQUÉS DE BASSECOURT TO CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA

Exmo. Señor

Muy Suyo: En Cumplimiento de lo que se sirve V.E. Ordenarme con fecha de 7 del corriente, dirijo a sus manos el adjunto extracto de todo lo ocurrido y providenciado acerca del Navio Ingles nombrado la Bretaña, mandado por Juan Allen, y apresado a la altura de Santander por Geremias Hilbert Capitan del Buque Corsario Anglo Americano nombrado el Hawke O Cabilian subsistiendo en arresto la Marineria no como procedente del referido Corsario (pues este nunca se ha presentado ni aun a la vista de este Puerto) sino como Capitan y Tripulacion del Navio la Bretaña que vino a este Puerto sin legítimos Documentos para navegar, y con tanto cumulo de papeles fingidos, de que participe a V.E. con fecha de 5 de Diciembre ultimo, y en cuya vista se sirvio prevenirme en Orden de 15 del mismo, que S.M. aprobava lo practicado por mi en este caso, y que queria la determinaba segun justicia con arreglo a las Ordenanzas de Corso, y libre apelacion al Supremo Consejo de Guerra.

Juan Emeri no es Capitan de embarcacion alguna como me indica VE en su citada orden de 7 de este, sino un Apoderado o Factor de los Anglo Americanos residente en la villa de Bilbao, según la relacion, que de el me han hecho.

Fue el a las Ordenes de V.E. y ruego a Dios Guarde su vida en toda felicidad mía S. Sevastn. 16 de Febrero de 1778. Exmo Señor [&c.]

el Marq. De Bassecourt

[Enclosure]

Extracto de todo lo ocurrido y providenciado acerca del Navio que se supuso Anglo Americano nombrado la Bretaña mandado por Juan Allen de la misma Nacion.

En 2 de Diciembre pasado entro en el Puerto de S. Sevastian con Vandera Anglo Americana y carga de Bacalao el Navio nombrado la Bretaña su Capitan Juan Allen, y fue admitido a Platica y Comercio en virtud de la Patente de Sanidad y demás Documentos que presentó como procedente de uno de los Puertos de las colonias Anglo Americanas, y ser su Carga de licito Comercio.
El Comandante General tuvo secreto aviso de que era falso cuanto el referido Capitán Allen relataba, y fingida los papeles que presentaba, por lo que providenció inmediatamente que de le tomare su declaración jurada, y en su vista se procediera a lo demás a que huviese lugar, y con efecto haviéndose ejecutado y prestado su juramento según el estilo de su creencia y Nación declaró, Que el 25 de Octubre havía salido mandando dicho Buque con nueve hombres de Tripulacion del Puerto de Newrathy distante 75 leguas del de Boston con Carga de Bacalao y Grasa, y destino primo alguno de los Puertos de España o Francia: Que havía venido al de S.º Sevastian a consignacion de Dn Ricardo Bermingham de Nación Irlandes a quien havía enviado los Consimientes de la Carga (y el que anterior a esta diligencia se havía presentado al Comandante General manifestandole los consimientes y Carta de consignacion) y cuya carta de consignacion [illeg.]. Que no tenia Patente o Pasaporte para navegar, Despachos de Aduana, Carta Partida, Contrato de Fletamento, Lista de Equipage ni otro Documento, que lo autorizase a la Navegacion mas que la Patente de Sanidad, que havía ya presentado a su entrada, la citada carta de consignacion y Consimienta, la orden de los Dueños del Buque, que lo eran los S.º Thracey et Tracey para seguir su viaje una letra librada por estos sobre el Importe de la Carga y el Diario de su Navegacion, y que la falta de los demás Documentos indispenablos para navegar derivaba de las Turbulencias de su País, con otras muchas respuestas falsas a las preguntas y Cargos que en su declaración se le hiaeron.

En su consecuencia con arreglo a los Artículos 4º y 72º. Titulo 50. parte primera de las ordenanzas de la Marina al Artículo 707 de la ordenanza de 7º. de enero de 1757, y posteriores Reglamentos providencia el General con Acuerdo de su Avesor el Arresto del mencionado Juan Allen y su Tripulacion y Secuestro del Buque y Carga, y que se tomasen sus confesiones a los nueve Marineros.

Estos declararon sin discrepancia lo mismo que su capitán, y haviéndose pasado el Embargo en prevado se halló en la Camara y Baul del Capitán una carta en fecha el 29 de Noviembre firmada por Geremias Hilbert, Capitán de la escora o Goleta Corsaria or nombre el Hawke o Gavilan, en que previene a Juan Allen “que aquella Presa de se dirigiere a S.º Sevastian en donde de seguir las instrucciones que le diesen los Comerciantes a quienes benia consignado: Que hiciere un Diario procurando evitar Errores, principiandolo desde 25 de Octubre, y disponiendo lo con toda la arte y maña que fuese posible, que cuidase que toda su gente fuese de una palabra (esto es que todos respondieren una misma cosa) Que allí le remitida una carta de Sanidad, y algunas cartas que cuidase hacerlas or ponerlas tan viejas como su Diario, y que este parezca como si fuese a la Mar desde el 25 de Octubre: Que como Baiton havía escrito aquella Renglones se lo imbiaba para instruirle como queria que se governase” y por Post Data: “Procure VM de no dejar a su gente de dar soplo a descubrir el Viage”.

Ya puestos en prision, sea temerosos de su suerte si se descubria la verdad, o (lo mas cierto) noticiosos de haverse hallado la mencionada Carta, previeron el Capitán Allen, y cuasi todos los Marineros, que querían hacer segunda declaración, y haviéndose presentado el SS.º de la Causa e Ynterprete, depusieron, Fue cuanto havían testificado en sus primeras confesiones era falso: Que la Verdad era que ellos eran parte de la Tripulacion de la Goleta o Scora Corsaria Anglo Americana el Hawke del mando de Geremias Hilbert, que el Navio la Bretaña era
Presa que havian hecho a los Yngleses 3 leguas distante de Santander: Que havian venido a este Puerto siguiendo las ordenas del citado Hilbert su Capitan, sin reflexionar los riesgos a que se exponian.

Como la Carga es genero que no puedo conservarse se ha vendido en publica subasta con arreglo a lo que previene el Citado Titulo 5o y trata 5o de Presas, y por que por las mismas Ordenanzas debe ser confiscada como tambien el Buque, aunque un emite con prevencia de loque previene el Artic. 53 del mismo Titulo.

En este Estado se presento Juan Emery, que dijo ser Anglo Americano y residente en Bilbao, presentando Poder del expresado Capitan Geremias Hilbert para reclamar la Presa, pero se declaro a Emery por no parte atenta la cualidad de la causa por la criminalidad que tan manifiestam se resulta contra Hilbert, Fautor de tantos falsos Papeles, y entre ellos de una Carta o Patente de Sanidad, por que a ningun criminal ausente se le oye por Poderes si el mismo no se presenta.

Posteriormente se presento Jon Wohod Capitan Apresado del Navio la Bretaña pidiendo el Buque y su Carga por haver sido injustamente apresado con bulneracion del territorio de España a las inmediaciones del Puerto de Santander sobre cuya demande se han presentado en Autos hasta ahora considerable porcion de Scritos y probanzas tanto por parte del referido Wohod apresado como por la de Allen Cabo de Presa arrestado.

En el Curso de la Causa ha presentado Dn Francisco Larralde Diurequi del Comercio de esta Ciudad de S Sevast Otra peticion pidiendo la Soltura de Juan Allen y su tripulacion, a que se [two words illeg.] de que presentase scriptura Guarentitia haciendo causa propria del Negocio Ageno, pero hasta la fecha de esta no lo ha egecutado.

Con fecha de oy se ha provisto Auto Asesorado mandando recivir la Causa a prueba con mutas Citaciones de ambas partes, para que prueban lo que a sus derechos combenga con termino de 15 dias, y que se ratifiquen los hechos que sin ctitacion de partes, se hallan presentados en Autos; Y es el Estado en que se halla la Causa.

San Sevastian 16 de Febrero de 1778.

De Bassecourt

[Translation]

Most Excellent Sir

My Dear Sir: In compliance with your orders dated the 7th instant, I am sending you the attached extract of all that occurred and was decided concerning the English ship named the Britannia, commanded by John Allen, and seized off Santander by Jeremiah Hilbert, captain of the Anglo-American privateer named the Hawke, or Gavilan; still in custody is the ship’s company, not of the aforementioned privateer (since the latter has never appeared in, or even within sight of, this port), but the captain and crew of the ship Britannia, which came to this port without proper documents for sailing, and with a great many false documents, of which I informed your Excellency on 5 December last, and in consideration of which you saw fit to advise me in an order of the 15th of the same month that His Majesty approved what I did in this case, and that he wanted the matter resolved with justice in accordance with the privateering ordinances and with free recourse to the Supreme Council of War.
John Emeri is not captain of any vessel, as Your Excellency indicates to me in your aforementioned order of the 7th of this month, but a representative or agent of the Anglo-Americans residing in the town of Bilbao, according to the report that they have given me concerning him.

I remain at Your Excellency’s service, and may God keep your life in complete happiness for many years. San Sebastian, 16 February 1778. Most Excellent Sir [&c.]

The Marqués de Bassecourt

[Enclosure]

Extract of everything that has happened respecting the Ship Bretagne supposing to be English American property, commanded by John Allen of the same nation.

The ship called the Bretagne, Captain John Allen carrying an English American Flag, laden with Codfish, entered the port of St. Sebastian the 2d Decem last. On examination of his Bills of Health & other documents which showed that he came from the Colonies, he was admitted to trade, his Commodities being in other respects admissible.

The Commandant General having been secretly informed that all what Captain Allen had related was false, & his sea papers were forged, directly ordered him to make his declaration under oath in order to act accordingly. He therefore declared that he sailed the 25th Octo Master of the said vessel with a Crew of Nine Men from the port of Newberry 15 Leagues from Boston with a cargo of Codfish & Hog Lard for some Spanish or French port: That he came to St. Sebastian Consigned to Mr. Richard Bermingham an Irishman to whom he delivered Bills of Lading of his Cargo, similar to that he had presented to the Commandant General, & the letter of consignment: That he was furnished with neither a Register nor permit for sailing nor with a Custom House clearance, Charter party, Bill of Freight, Shipping paper nor any other document authorizing him to navigate excepting the Bill of Health presented at his Arrival, the aforementioned letter of Consignment & bill Lading, the order of Messrs. Jyhacey & Fracey owners of the vessel to pursue his voyage, a Bill of Exchange from them for the amount of the Cargo & the journal of his voyage—that the want of the other papers was owing to the troubles of his country: & to the questions put to him he made many false answers.

Therefore according to the 4 & 72 Articles title 5th. of the 6th. Treaty the first part of the Ordinances of the Marine Art. 101 of that of the 1st. Janu 1756 & other positive decisions of the King, The Commandant General ordered with the consent of his council, that the said John Allen & his Crew should be seized the vessel & cargo sequestred & that the nine Sailors should be examined.

The latter made the same declaration as the captain. The Embargo was executed. A letter was found in the Captain’s Trunk in the Cabbin dated 29th. Novem signed Jeremiah Hilbert Captain of the Privateer called the Hawke, by which John Allen is ordered “to go with this prize to St. Sebastian where he was to follow the instructions of the merchants to whom he was consigned; that he shd make out a journal without committing any mistakes, beginning it the 25th Octo & to use every art & address in framing it: that he should be careful that all his people should tell the same story, that is to say that they shd answer to the same questions; that he would find a Bill of Health & some other papers which he shd endeavour to make
appear as old as his journal, as if he had been at sea ever since the 25th Octo-
that as Baiton had written on the subject in question, he referred him to him for his in-
structions that he might know how to govern himself." he added in the Postscript, 
Endeavour to prevent your people from blowing or discovering your voyage.

Being in prison & apprehensive off their fate should the truth be known, or 
what is more probable, being certain that the aforementioned letter was discov-
ered, the Captain & almost all the Sailors demanded to be heard in order to make 
a second declaration. The Clerk & Interpreter having presented themselves for the 
purpose they acknowledged all that they had advanced was False, that they really 
were part of the crew of the English American privateer the Hawk Cap† Jeremiah 
Hilbert the ship Bretagne was a prize taken from the English 3 Leagues from Saint 
André that they came to this port agreeable to the orders of their Cap† Hilbert, 
without attending to the risk they run.

As the Cargo could not be kept it was sold to the highest bidder agreeable to 
the 5th title of the Treaty of prizes, as it was subject to confiscation agreeable to the 
same ordonnances as well as the vessel according to what is said in the 53 Article of 
the same treaty title.

In this state of Affairs John Emery presented himself calling himself an English 
American residing at Bilboa, & furnished with a power of Attorney from Cap† 
Jeremiah Hilbert to claim the prize: but he was informed that he could not be ac-
cepted as a party from the nature of the cause which rendered M† Hilbert Criminal 
on account of so many false papers, amongst which was found the Bill of Health & 
that no criminal could be heard by Attorney unless he presented himself.

Lastly John Wood, captain of the ship Bretagne, came to claim his vessel & 
Cargo as having been unjustly seized, as an infraction on the territory of Spain 
being near the port of St. AndrÉ, of which many witnesses & proofs have appeared 
at the trial on the part of Wohod & Allen under arrest.

During the Trial Don Francis Larralde Dustréqui trading at St. 
Sebastian demanded the enlargement of John Allen & his crew; on which it was ordered that 
he should present a writing as guaranty for taking the affair of another on himself; 
but he has not as yet done that.

It has this Day been ordered, with the citation of the two parties, that each of 
them shall prove within the term of a fortnight whatever they may judge fit in sup-
port of their rights by certifying the facts which without the concurrence of parties 
are found in the process. This is the state of the cause. St Sebastian 16th Feb. 1778 
(signed) de Bassecourt

Faithfully translated from the Original by John Pintard.

1. Note that the contemporary English translation is from a French version and uses a French 
spelling for the name of the Britannia.
CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA TO FRANCISCO DE ESCARANO

au Pardo le 16. fev. 1778

J'accuse la réception de vos dépêches des 23 Janvier. Vous m'y rendez compte de la conversation que vous avîs eus la veille avec le Lord Weymouth, et de celle qu'avoir eus avec lui l'ambassadeur de france, qui toutes deux ont eu pour objet principal de sa plaindre des insults commites par la marine anglaise. Nous avons été étonnés du langage du Lord Weymouth, lorsqu'il vous a parlé du Corsaire Cunningham, langage contraire et opposé aux faits que l'ambassadeur Grantham ne peut ignorer, et qu'il doit avoir communiqué à Sa Cour, puisqu'indépendamment de la neutralité qu'on observe ici en général relativement aux Corsaires Américains, il y a pour Cunningham cette particularité, qu'on ne lui permet d'entrer dans aucun des ports du Royaume, depuis qu'on s'estapperçu qu'il voulait en abuser. Il est bon que vous le tachiés pour le dire aux Ministres, quand vous en trouverez l'occasion, et il sera bon que vous insistiez sur la satisfaction et les restitutions qu'on nous doit. Du reste je puis vous assurer que votre conduite et votre zèle ont l'approbation de Sa Mîe.

[Translation]

The Pardo, 16 Feb. 1778

I acknowledge the receipt of your dispatches of 23 January. In them, you give me an account of the conversation that you had the previous day with Lord Weymouth, and of the conversation the ambassador of France had with him, both of which had for their principal object the complaints against the insults committed by the English navy. We were astonished at the language of Lord Weymouth when he spoke to you of the Privateersman Cunningham, language contrary and opposed to the facts, of which Ambassador Grantham could not be ignorant and which he must have communicated to His Court, since, independent of the neutrality observed here in general relative to American Privateers, there is for Cunningham this particularity, that he is not permitted to enter any of the ports of the Kingdom, after it was perceived that he wished to abuse them. It would be good for you to try to tell this to the Ministers, when you find the occasion for it, and it would be good for you to insist on the satisfaction and restitutions owed us. For the rest, I can assure you that your conduct and your zeal have the approval of His Majesty.


February 17

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

17th. Tuesday fair but Cold—the 9th. Ult. we were served with Candles in Our ward from Mr.— the Bristol Donation Anнуled or have in with the London D.—

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.
EUROPEAN THEATER

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Gentlemen Paris Feby 17 1778

This will be handed you by Capt Courter who goes express with our Dispatches to Congress & is to inform you that we have wrote by the Cap† of the Frigate in which Cap† Courter takes Passage,† for you to Pay the Cap† of s[d.] Frigate the Sum of 15000 Livrs. money of France which Letter of ours we are Confident will meet with due honor; & we have further to ask you to furnish Capt Courter with every thing necessary for his making the greatest Dispatch on his way to Congress—We most Cordially Congratulate you on the very favourable turn w[h] American affairs have lately taken & have the honor to remain with great Esteem Gent* Your &c.

B.F
S.D.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed below close: “Hon’ble the Committee of War/at Boston.”

1. French Navy frigate Nympha, Lieutenant Commandant Nicolas-Antoine, Chevalier de Beaudot de Sainneville, commander.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO CAPTAIN HARMON COURTER

Sir, Paris Feby 17 1778.

We Deliver you herewith our Letters & Dispatches for Congress which you will take Care of, & on no acc† Let them go out of your Possession until you deliver them up to the Hon’ble Committe of Foreign Affairs. On your embarking secure them in a Proper manner for being Sunk, in Case of being actually taken by the Enemy. We give you 100 Louis D’ors for your expences, of which you will Keep an acct† & render the same to the Congress, to whom we have recommended you, for such further Consideration as shall be judged adequate to the Services you will render them & the Public, by delivering these dispatches in Safety

We wish you a good Voyage & with recommending the strictest Prudence & Economy remain Sir Your &c.

B.F.
S.D.
A.L.


JOSEF DE LA VILLA TO CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA

Exmo Señor.

Señor.

Hallandome exerciendo el empleo onorifico De Alcalde mayor x[a] R[1] y hord[a] De esta Villa Del puerto De Santoña por S. M. (q[e] Dios gue.) y como tal y en su R[1] nre., Alcalde, y Castellano De los Castillos De los Castillos De S[a] Martin, y S[a] Carlos De ella; faltaria al Cumplim[xo] De mi Obligaz[oxo], si omitiese poner en Noticia De V.E. el ynsulto acaecido en esta Costa el día Onze De Enero proximo pasado; y hes que aviendo Salido De la Zuidad De Santander (donde estubo De arribada) el Bergantin nombrado Hooper su Capitan Guillermo Knapp Cargado De Tavaco De
Oxa con destino para la Ciudad De San Sebastian, llego hasta las Zercanias De este puerto Junto del Arenal De Noxa, en donde obserbo el Capn qe. un Barquichuelo a manera De Pescador sin Bandera ni Devisa De su Nazion le Venia Seguiendo y Reconociendo ser Corsario Garnesi armado en Cache Marin1 se arrimo a dho Arenal con animo De Barar, lo qe. no pudo Conseguir por haberle acosado al Remo, y haziendo fuego hallándose a Distancia De tiro De fusil Del mismo Arenal, plo que dho Knapp con su Jente hecharon el Vote a la Agua y Salieron todos a tierra llebandose el Corsario el Bergantin apresado y acosendose a mi dho Capn. me hizo Relazœn. De el hecho como a Juez De Fuerra por me dio [illeg.] un Pedimœn solicitando le Recibiese yinformazion a su tenor qe. se executó asi, con diez y seis testigos, los quatro De la Tripulación, y los doze, qe. hallaron presentes, y todos dan contestes en sus Depozœns. seg. Resulta Del testimonio qe. acompaña. Y como el Capn tiene yntroduzidas sus protestas, y solicita se proceda contra dho Cache Marin su Capn, y Jente, siempre qe. se verifique arribar a este puerto o qualqa. de sus Zercanias, y estos dias sea dexado ver a corta distancia De este puerto, lo participo a V.E. para qe. siendo de su agrado me Ordene lo qe. Devo hazer. Obedezer los preceptos De V.E. a quien deseo prospere el Zielo de la todos años: Santoiña y febrero 17 de 1778.

Exœn. Señor Conde de Florida Blanca
A. L. P. de V. Exœn.

Josef De la Villa

[Translation]
Your Excellency:

Finding myself exercising the honorific position of high mayor for His Majesty (whom may God keep), for this town of the port of Santoña, and as such and in his royal name, mayor, and governor of the castles of San Martin and San Carlos; I would fail in doing my duty if I omitted giving notice to Your Excellency of the insult that took place on this coast last January 11. Having departed the city of Santander, where it had just arrived, the brigantine named Hooper, navigated by Captain William Knapp, laden with leaf tobacco intended for the city of San Sebastian, arrived at the outskirts of this port adjacent the beach of Noxa, where the captain observed a small boat with the appearance of a fishing craft without flag or sign of its nationality, approaching and recognizing it to be an armed Guernsey privateer cachemarin,1 he drew himself near to the beach with the intent of running aground, but he was unsuccessful because he was being closely pursued and fired on when at a distance of musket shot from the same beach. Therefore, the said Knapp and his people put the boat in the water and went on shore, leaving the privateer to take the brigantine prize. And approaching me the said captain made a formal report of the deed as to a judge, for he gave me a petition seeking information to this effect, which was thus executed, with sixteen witnesses, four of the crew and twelve persons who happened to be present. All gave answers in their depositions according to the testimony that is attached. And as the captain insists on introducing his protests, and solicits proceedings against the said cachemarin, its captain and people, whenever it is verified to arrive in this port or any of its neighborhood, and these days it has been seen a short distance from this port, I inform Your Excellency of it so that you may give me orders of what I must
do to obey the precepts of Your Excellency, whom I wish heaven to favor all the years: Santóña February 17, 1778

Most Excellent Lord Conde de Florida Blanca
At the feet of Your Excellency

Josef De la Villa

February 17, 1778

Most Excellent Lord Conde de Florida Blanca
At the feet of Your Excellency

Josef De la Villa

February 18

MINUTE OF CABINET


Present:

Lord President
Lord Privy Seal
Lord Suffolk
Lord Sandwich
Lord George Germain
Lord Weymouth
Lord North

It was at this meeting unanimously agreed to send orders to the commanders-in-chief on the foreign stations to search and take American ships, or ships loaded for the American colonies now in rebellion, though under convoy of other powers, if they meet them in the open sea.

Sandwich Papers 1: 270.

1. Earl Gower.
2. Earl of Dartmouth.

LORD GEORGE GERMAIN TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

(No. 26) Whitehall 18th Febry 1778.

The Honble Sir William Howe.

Sir,

The inclosed Duplicate of my Letter to you of the 4th instant, by the Packet, will inform you that His Majesty has been graciously pleased to acquiesce in your Request of Leave to quit your Command, and return to England, provided Sir Henry Clinton shall not have left America before that Letter reaches your hands. I now avail myself of the Opportunity of a Ship of War, dispatched express for the purpose of conveying to you and Lord Howe, in the speediest manner, Advice of the salutary measure under the consideration of Parliament, of which you will be fully informed by my separate Letter of this day's Date, to add, to what I have expressed in my former Letter, that His Majesty, from the Experience He has had of your Zeal and Attachment, to His Service, has the fullest Confidence that whilst
you continue in the Command, you will lay hold of every Opportunity of putting an End to the Rebellion, & inducing a Submission to legal Government, by a due Exertion of the Force under your Orders.—Every means will be employed to augment that Force, and I have the Satisfaction to acquaint you that His Majesty has received the most uncommon Testimonies of Affection and Support in the Prosecution of the War, if the Obstinate of the Colonies, in rejecting the generous Terms now held out to them, shall make it necessary to continue it, not only from Parliament, but from the People in general.

Several Noblemen & Gentlemen of extensive Influence, and some great Cities, have undertaken to raise new Corps, and in London, Bristol, & many other Towns, considerable Sums have been subscribed to be given in Bounties to Recruits for the old Regiments; nevertheless as the Season must be far advanced before so large Reinforcement can be sent out as might be sufficient to enable you to act at any distance from the Sea Coast His Majesty's Intentions are that you should begin your Operation as early as possible by detaching such a number of Troops as can be spared, consistent with the defensive Plan you have proposed, and, in Conjunction with the Fleet, may be sufficient to attack the Sea Ports in the Province of Massachusets's Bay, Connecticut, and New Hampshire, for the purpose of destroying their Ships of War and Privateers, by which the Trade of this Kingdom has been so greatly annoyed, and incapacitating them from fitting out others with the like Intent.

You will therefore lose no time in concerting with the Admiral the best means of effecting this very essential Service. I am &c.

Geo: Germain

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 5/95, fols. 30–32.


REGULATING CAPTAINS TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Extract of a Letter from the
regulating Captains to M's Stephens
dated Tower Hill 18th February 1778

Please to inform their Lordships y'c Yesterday we received Information of two Americans being on board the Kent, lying at Dukes Shore; a Sloop bound to Dunkirk upon which we directed Lieutenant Drew to go on board the Kent & secure them, which he immediately affected, (about an hour before the Sloop sailed) on examining them this day we find that one of them, John Carr, was born at Newberry Port, in the Province of Massachusets Bay, that he sailed from thence in the Dolphin an Armed Vessel, and was bound to Nantz in France, was taken on her Passage by His Majesty's Ship Raisonable, and on her arrival he was sent to Mill
Prison at Plymouth, from whence he made his escape, with Johnson who commanded the *Lexington*.

the other John Sutherland, was born in Norfolk County Virginia, was taken in the *Lexington* Privatier, & made his escape from Mill Prison with the abovementioned Carr, Johnson and others: we have ordered them into close Confinement & beg their Lordships directions how they are to be disposed of.\(^3\)

Copy, UkNMM, Adm./M/404. Docketed: "Recd in M^c Stephens Letter of 23^rd Feb 1778."

1. An error for Dalton, a Massachusetts privateer brigantine that sailed out of Newburyport on 15 Nov. 1776 and which H.M.S. *Raisonable* captured on 24 Dec. the same year. *NDAR* 7: 802.


3. In his letter to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt in which he enclosed this extract, Philip Stephens conveyed the instructions of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that the prisoners be recommitted to Mill Prison. Ibid.

---

**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1778]

18\(^{th}\) of Feb\(^x\). Wednesday fair \(w^c\). The Governor of Plymouth with his Lady here to Look upon us who says it is Expected that the Americans will be soon Discharged from Prison; but I'm afraid, not true.

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

---

**CAPTAIN SAMUEL NICHOLSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE**

Honorable Gent\(^x\)

Quiberone Bay Feb\(^x\) 18\(^{th}\) 1778

I wrote you the 12\(^{th}\). Ins\(^c\) from this Place at w\(^c\) time I thought we were all Happy on board,\(^1\) but fortunately I believe I may Venture to say, Capt Corvisen & my self had some small difference, on acc\(^c\) of w\(^c\) he and his Officers have done all in their Power to throw every thing into Confusion, but very fortunately M^c Williams\(^2\) Came on board the next Day, who with the Unprejidiced part our worthy Commedore\(^3\) Acted; has settleed the Matter to my satisfaction, & I am convinced will turn out for the Publick Good, Matters at first were related I make no doubt much to my Prejidice, but as things has, & allways will speak for them selves; I believe every Officer in the Fleet, by this time are well Convinced I have been very Ill treated; & nothing but the Good of my Country cou'd have made me put up with; I will say no more on the subject but leave the whole of my Conduct from the first of this affair, to M^c Williams, who I make no doubt will give you A true & Impartial Acc\(^c\) of the whole—all is well now on board & there is only 18 French men left us Officers Included & the greatest part of them I refused to take, they being encapubale of any kind of duty I am [&c.]

Samuel Nicholson

---

2. Johnathan Williams, Jr.
3. Chef d'Escadre Toussaint-Guillaume, Chevalier de La Motte-Picquet.
AGREEMENTS CONCERNING WAGES AND PRIZE MONEY OF CONTINENTAL NAVY CUTTER REVENGE’S CREW

[Bilbao, Spain, 14-18 February 1778]

En la Ville De Bilbao le seize fevrier mil sept Cent soixante dix huit, sont comparus antoine Joseph Chartrelt, Dominique Marchon, andré de Dua, Pierre François de Niept, marc Joseph Vidor, Joseph Marin, Et Jean François Robert qui ont Dit qua vec Joseph alexandre, Jean Bagner, Jean Jorge Soltmer, vincent Sandar, antoine Puch, francois de la Seca, Beessy, Pierre Escanett, Pierre leshon, philippe ferbor, et leclerc, avoir navigué en Course, Contre la nation Britanique, Dans la Chaloupe De guerre nommée la Benganza, Capitaine Gustave Cuningham, americain avec laquelle ils ont fait plusieurs prises, et entré en cette ville, lesquels Desirant regler avec leur d. Capitaine, et attender qu’ils nest pas possible de liquider au Juste ce qui Peut leur revenir, attender quon ne Sçait point si quelqu’unes de leurs prises ont été reprises ou non, et que dautres ne sont point encore Vendûes, pour quoy le Sieur Guilhem hodge agent De la d. Chaloupe auroit offert aux d. comparans lesquels ont reçu pour toutes leurs pretentions dans les d. prises, et chacun Deux huit pieces faisant cent soixante Dix Reaux comme Il Paroit par la carte de Payement ou ils ont Declaré se tenir contens et satisfaits, et a laquelle se sont Conformé les d. Joseph alexandre, Jean Bagner Et Consorts, Contre laquelle les sus d. Comparans Declarent que quoyquils ayant convenus des d. propositions se reserver leurs droits leurs Droits en cas quils leur revienne meilleure Part aux sus d. prises, faisant la presente protestation pour quils puissent Demander et repetter tous leurs Droits, sans que les Conditions quils ont fait, puissent leurs prejudicier, laquelle reserve et protestation faite par les sus d. sept Comparans a Celles fins que la carte de Payement ne puisse leur prejudicier, contre laquelle ils protestent tout ce quon peut protester, et ce en presence de Mathieu Martin delongaray leur procureur, lequel a preté le serment requis pour les d. comparans, le d. Jour et an que Dessus, signés chartrel, J. marin, Pierre de Nieppe, et comme leur procureur Mathieu Martin delongaray

En presence de SSn de Vesine de cette noble Ville de Bilbao, a Comparu personellement le Sieur quiery, pratique de la langue francoise qui a dit que Joseph Marin, et michel Marchon, de la meme nation, qui aussi presens, ont requis que pour que la protestation par eux faite par Devant me delongaray leur procureur, lequel a preté le serment requis pour les d. comparans, le d. Jour et an que Dessus, signés chartrel, J. marin, Pierre de Nieppe, et comme leur procureur Mathieu Martin delongaray

Delivré la presente Expom. a Joseph Marin. lequel a payé 16 Reaux de veillon
Mathieu Martin de longaray, accompagné d’anthoine Chartral, anthoine lamberto, andré Marran, joseph Vidor Et consorts, ont comparu et dit que Desirant traitter avec leur Capitaine americain pour quil leur soit payé a chacun ce qui peut leur appartener et Eviter toutes procedures ils ont pris lavoye amiable et choisy un Interprette pour Expliquer leurs Raisons, qui competent a chacun des dits comparans, et ce en presence du d. capitaine, qui a celles fins consent payer aux d. representans ce qui Peut leur revenir, et declarent que se quils fairoit par le present Ecrit aura la meme force et valeur quen justice, & le d. longaray a la tete de la presente repetition, a declaré que pour la part qui revient Separement a ramon Naulan, comme il paroit Et resulte par le precedent verbal du capitaine, ainsi que par les attestations qua presente le d. Ramon, a Et choisy pour mediateur le Reverend Pere, vicaire de Cahadas, en consequence le d. interpreter a demandé que les pretentions du d. Raimon fussent liquidées, comme celles de tous les interessés, et a faute de ce que le d. Raimon se pourvoitit comme il aviseroit Bon Etre ou pour qui ni eut pas derreur ni illusion sa part Et portion fut quittée a Son cousin, en vertu de quoy nous arretons par cet Ecrit dapeuter et requirer son d. cousin a celles fins en donner avis au pilote major lequel a été mandé par M’sieur et consuls de cette université de cette ville de Bilbao, fait au d. Endroit le 14 fevrier 1778. Signés arechaga: Gonzalo: Mena: anttemy Manuel anttonio de aranguren, certifiié veritable: Manuel anttonio de Aranguren.1

En la ville de Bilbao le 16. fę 1778. en presence du mediateur et pour Se conformer a ce qui a été convenu a lEcrit precedent, le St comté Guillermo hoogue agent de la chaloupe de guerre nommée Benganza Capitaine Gustave coningam, lequel a comparu pour manuel Ramon, et requis apeller les nommés, Joseph alexandre, jean Bagner, jean jorge solrre, Vizantte Sandar, anthoine Such, François delaseca, Berly, Blandyn, Pierre Escarent pierre leshon, philipe ferbor, lecler, anthoine joseph chantele, Dominique marchoin, andré de dua, pierre françois de miet, marc joseph Vidor, joseph Marin, et Jean francois Robert, qui ont dit que par la mediation de leur interprette, ils confessent et Declarent que pour toutes leurs pretentions qui peuvent leur competir des prises et du temps quils ont navigué avec la d. chaloupe de Guerre, avec le d. capitaine Gustave, et ce au tribunal de M’sieur et consuls de luniversité de cette d. ville et après avoir Expliqué leurs raisons avoir reconnu et arreté qu’il revenoit a chacun deux pour tout reste de toutes pretentions cent soixante dix Reaux, de quoy ils Se Sont contenté totalement et demis de tout recours contre le d. capitaine ou autres, et en consequence confessent en presence du d. seigneur Essn& et de mathieu Marttin de longaray leur procureur avoir Recu En Monnaye Dargent les d. cent Soixante dix Reaux, chacun Deux, au number de dix neuf, Denommés en tete du present, De quoy ils confessent apostolique, et procureur du N° de cette, M. N° y. M. L. Seigneur de Viscaya, lequel a affirmé et signé au pied de la d. protestation De sa main propre et acoutumée, et Pour quelle sorte son plein et entier Effet en tout ce quelle Contient, Jay certifié en ce Papier Commun, le timbre netant pas usité que foy Doit être ajouté en tout son Contenu En foy de quoy Jay signé la presente et Passé En la d. ville de Bilbao le 17. fę 1778.

Nous Depute de la nation françoise Residant dans cette ville de Bilbao
Certiffions a qui il appartendra que
J'. Bapn. de Basarsilbaso dont la signature est cy
Dessus est noR. Royal et quen cette qualiti toute foy doit etre ajoutée aux actes
passés par Devant luy tant en Jugement que Dehors, en foy de quoy et pour qu'il
Courte ou Besoin sera, nous donnons le present auquel avons opposé le Scel de Sa
majesté a Bilbao ou le papier timbré nest point en usage le 18. fevrier 1778. signé
Dabadie./.

[Translation]

In the city of Bilbao, the 16th February 1778, appeared Anthoine Joseph
Chartrelt, Dominique Marchon, André de Dua, Pierre François de Niept, Marc
Joseph Vidor, Joseph Marin, and Jean François Robert, who said that, with Joseph
Alexandre, Jean Bagner, Jean Soltner, Vincent Sandar, Anthoine Puch,
François de la Seca, Beesdy [,I Blondiiy, Pierre Escanett, Pierre Leshon, Philippe
Ferbor, and Leclerc, they had sailed on a cruise against the British nation in the
sloop of war called the Revenge, Captain Gustavus Conyngham, American, with
which they made several prizes; and having come into this city, they wish to settle
with their said captain, with the understanding that it is presently impossible to de-
termine exactly what could come due to them, it being not yet known whether any
of their prizes have been recaptured, and others being not yet sold. In payment for
all their claims in the said prizes, each of the said parties here appearing has re-
ceived eight pieces, amounting to 170 reales, as it is shown on the payroll, a sum
with which they have declared themselves content and satisfied, and to which the
said Joseph Alexander, Jean Bagner, and associates have agreed; and although the
above mentioned persons here appearing have agreed to the said propositions,
they declare that they reserve to themselves their rights in the event there a better
share in the above mentioned prizes comes due them, which would thereby ren-
der the present protest contestable, such that the parties be permitted to request
and reclaim all their rights and not be held bound to the conditions that they have
currently accepted. Both this stipulation and the protest made by the above men-
tioned seven persons here appearing are made so that the payroll might not be
able to prejudice them, against which they protest all that can be protested, and
this in the presence of Mathieu Martin de Longaray, their attorney, who has sworn
the required oath on behalf of the said persons here appearing, the said day and
year as stated above, signed Chartrel, J. Marin, Pierre de Nieppe, and as their attor-
ney, Mathieu Martin de Longaray.

In the presence of M. de Vesine of this noble city of Bilbao has appeared in
person M. Quiery, practitioner of the French language, who said that Joseph
Marin and Michel Marchon, also present and of the same nation, require that the
protest made by them through their attorney M. de Longaray be verified and by us
sealed and approved in our notary office in order to be valid and in effect; and de-
claring themselves content and satisfied, acknowledge receipt of payment resultant
from this deliberation by which they have obligated as they have obligated all their
goods, and relinquish all rights that can pertain to them. Thus has been con-
cluded and resolved in the presence of the said Longaray, translator and scribe:
Joseph Alexandre, Jean Wangner, Jean Sorge Soltner: Vizante Sandar: Recler,
Blandin, Pierre Leciums: Chartrel, Marin[,] Manuel Mahmaon, Mathieu Martin
Mathieu Martin de Longaray, accompanied by Anthoine Chartral, Anthoine Lamberto, André Marran, Joseph Vidor, and associates, have appeared and said that, desiring to negotiate with their American captain for payment of what is due each man, and to avoid all legal procedures, they have decided on an amicable settlement and chosen a translator to represent their interests to the said captain, as far as what is due each of them. To this end, the captain, has consented to pay to the said representatives what is due, and they declare that what is decided in the present agreement will have the same force and effect as if done in a court of justice; and the said Longaray, at the head of the present claim, declared that in the matter of deciding that which is due separately to Ramon Naulan, as it appears and results by the preceding statement of the captain, as well as in the attestations presented by the said Ramon, the Reverend Father, vicar of Cahadas, has been chosen as mediator; in consequence, the said translator has requested that the claims of the said Raimon may be dispensed in the same manner as those of all other interested parties, and failing this, the said Ramon proceed as he deems best or so that he may have neither error nor illusion, his share and portion be dispensed to his cousin, by virtue of which we delay as of this writing, in order to summon and request his said cousin to these ends in giving notice to the chief pilot who has been sent by the Messrs. prior and consuls of this university of this city of Bilbao. Done in the said place, the 14th February 1778. Signed Arechaga: Gonzalo: Mena: Anttemy, Manuel Anthoine de Aranguren, certified accurate: Manuel Anttonio de Aranguren.¹

In the city of Bilbao the 16th February 1778, in the presence of the mediator and in order to conform to that which has been agreed to in the preceding document, Commander William Hodge, agent of the sloop of war called Revenge, Captain Gustavus Conyngham, who has appeared for Manuel Ramon, and requested to summon the named, Joseph Alexander, Jean Bagner, Jean Jorge Solrirer, Vizantte Sandar, Anthoine Such, François Delaseca, Berly, Blandyn, Pierre Escarent, Pierre Leshon, Philipe Ferbor, Leder, Anthoine Joseph Chantele, Dominique Marchoin, André Dua, Pierre Francois de Miet, Marc Joseph Vidor, Joseph Marin, and Jean François Robert, who said through the mediation of their translator that they confess and declare that for all the claims that can be due them from the prizes and from the time that they sailed with the said sloop of war, with the said Captain Gustavus, and this in the tribunal of the Messrs. prior and consuls of the university of this said city, and after explaining their reasons, have acknowledged and determined that there will come due to each of them 170 reales in payment for all outstanding claims, a sum with which they are totally content, and resign all recourse against the said captain or others; in consequence each of the nineteen parties named at the head of the present document confess
in the presence of the said lord and of Mathieu Martin de Longaray, their attorney, and swear on the Apostles to have received in silver coin the said 170 reales; attorney of the notary of this, Lord de Viscaya, who has affirmed and signed at the foot of the said protest in his own hand and has confirmed, so that it bears its full and entire effect in all that it contains; I have certified on the ordinary paper, the stamp not being used, that full credit may be given to all its contents, in faith of which I have signed the present and passed in the said city of Bilbao, the 17th February 1778.


We, representing the French people resident in this city of Bilbao, certify to whom it may concern that J° Bap° de Basarsilbaso, whose signature appears above, is Royal notary and therefore full faith ought to be given to the acts passed before him as much in judgment as outside, in faith of which and for whatever need will be, we owe the present to which we have attached the Seal of His Majesty at Bilbao, where stamped paper is not used, the 18th February 1778. Signed Dabadie.


1. In the margin: “Ecrit de payement”; “Agreement of payment.”

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 78. Corunna 18th Febr 1778—

My Lord

This Day sennight I had the Honor to address to your Lordship my last Letter. I have lately received from M° Edmund Elsden of Lynn a Letter acquainting me that Application had been made to your Lordship in order to procure the Release of James Grice1 (Ransomer to the Brig Patty) now Prisoner on board the Rebel Cutter commanded by Gustaf Cunningham.2 I am therein desired, in case his Liberty cannot be obtained unconditionally, to pay Cunningham or his Agents the Ransom. I have had similar Directions from the Owners of other vessels which have been taken and sent into the Ports of my Department, but having some Doubt respecting the Propriety of ransoming them as it can only tend to encourage the American Privateers to continue in these Seas, and appears inconsistent with the Application made to the Court of Spain not to permit the Disposal of such Prizes in its Dominions. I did not think to undertake it without express Orders from Lord Grantham. His Excellency has just wrote me that he had applied to the Spanish minister for the Release of James Grice unconditionally, but seems to be of my Opinion respecting the Propriety of paying the Ransom, hence before I take any Steps therein I most humbly beg to be honor’d with your Lordship’s respected Commands for the Rule of my Conduct.

This Port has received no visits from American Privateers since Cunningham’s Departure who is said to be still in Bilbao where his last Prize was permitted to be sold publicly without the least Interruption— I most humbly beg leave to recommend myself to the Continuance of your Lordship’s Favor and Protection thro’ which I flatter myself to be removed to a better Consulship when a vacancy will admit of it, and have the Honor to be with the greatest veneration. [&c.]

H Katencamp
February 19

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

19th. Thursday fair weather. Mr. Heath & Sorrey brought each of the Prisoners a Linen Handkerchief—Also left Money 3s. for each of the Commission’d Officers, which is the first they have Rec’d since the Elopement of our Officers, which is all in Silver. This Day finished y’ Chimney which has been all Winter in Agitation; the Maisons are Now Employed in the Itch’y ward.¹

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

1. The “itchy ward” was a portion of the prison hospital set aside for sufferers from mange.

CAPTAIN MATTHEW PARKE TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Sir, Ranger Feb ¹⁹th 1778

I have before me a copy of a petition from the Lieutenants and Master to you, requesting you would dispose of me that I might not interfere with them in the division of prize money, as the Three twentieths belongs solely to them, that no person of my rank is allowed on board any Ship under Twenty Guns.¹ I know of no such resolves however, the two prizes taken on our Passage,² I have an undoubted right to my part of, according to resolves of Congress. On our arrival in France I expected to have the happiness of going on board the Frigate you was to have had the command of,³ this has failed, and these officers are very much dissatisfied at my continuing on board any longer in my station.

Sir, considering my future happiness and the welfare of the service, I do request a discharge from this ship (tho’ very disagreeable) that I may return in the Frigate Deane to America. I am [&c.]

M. Parke

L, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6700. Addressed on cover: “John Paul Jones Esq/Captain of the Continental Ship of War”; addressed below the close: “John Paul Jones Esq/Captain of the American Continental Ship of War/Ranger.”

₁. Lieutenants in Ranger to Captain John Paul Jones, 14 Feb., above.
₂. Brigantines George and Mary.
₃. Indien.

WILLIAM HODGE TO JOHN ROSS

Mr. John Ross

Bilboa Feb ¹⁹th 1778—

You will probably think that I have been very Neglectfull in not writing to you oftener, And the only Apology that I Can offer is, that I have been engaged in the
most troublesome affair that ever I undertook And had I expected that I should have had half the trouble to encounter with, the Cutter\(^1\) might have remained years in Bilboa, before I would have taken the management of her, but as I engaged with you and Mr. Deane that I would take charge of her, I am determined that nothing shall be wanting on my part—All our seamen had left the cutter before my arrival at Bilboa, but the New England seamen going on board to pursue the tobacco brig, occasioned our people to go on board likewise, but as soon as she returned to St. Anthonys our people again left the vessel—I immediately went up to St. Anthonys, and when I went on board, there were a greater \(\text{number}\) of prisoners than of our men, and its being an open port, I wonder that they did not take the vessel from our people—After my going on board with six men as a reinforcement, there was still danger, but thank God, we brought her safe into Bilboa, and I have had nothing but trouble with our people ever since—I have been obliged to settle with them for their wages and prize money, and after all one half have left the vessel. The wages and disbursements upon the cutter Am\(^{a}\) to Rs. of Vellon 109284 and the share of prize money to the officers & crew amounts to 137750 Rs. of V. Besides their share of prize money of the ship Hope and cargo (which was brought into this port since my arrival) in which they shared one third and forty two volunteers who shared at the rate of one half, the ship Hope N\(^{e}\) R\(^{s}\) of V 239.458.24 which money together with some more I have been obliged to take up to discharge the demands against the cutter—a letter from the Hon. Arthur Lee Esq\(^{t}\) to Cap\(^{i}\) Conyngham has been of considerable detriment to me and has puzzled me to know how to act in regard to the accounts, it appears very artful and wicked—as well as a letter he wrote to Cornwall, likewise one wrote to the Gardoques,\(^{2}\) who he desires to furnish the cutter with a credit only for one half of her disbursements and charges, or only half he says belongs to the congress—I shall enclose you a copy of the letter to Mr. Ligoniere at Corunna and likewise a copy of the letter to captain Conyngham—I hope you will employ your pen with this gentleman and send the copies to Mr. Deane—

The vessel is very indifferently manned, nevertheless I shall set sail to morrow for Martinique, to which place I hope you will write me and inform me what answer you have from Arthur Lee Esq\(^{t}\)—Mr. Beach\(^{b}\) our first lieutenant has left us and will be with you in a few weeks, he will be a proper person to take charge of the cutter that is with you,\(^{4}\) if she is not disposed of, I would recommend that you would send her to Martinique if she is delivered up to us—Cap\(^{i}\) Conyngham’s unfortunately taking the French brig,\(^{5}\) has been the occasion of upwards of ten thousand dollars being stopped in our friends hands at Corunna, and how the affair will end I know not—I shall leave Cap\(^{i}\) Conynghams accounts of wages and disbursements upon the cutter to be forwarded you by Messrs. Gardoques—I am obliged to hurry out of the port as it is possible that an order may come against the cutter, in consequence of her taking the French brig—Cap\(^{i}\) Conyngham request me to inform you that there is a balance due him and in case any accident should happen, that you would take care that his wife might receive it—My compliments to all friends—and accept the same from your friend—& humble serv\(^{t}\)—

Signed W: Hodge

2. Probably the letter written on 15 Nov. 1777, NDAR 10: 996.
5. French brig Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournois, master, taken on 21 Dec. 1777.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ON BOARD HIS MAJESTY'S SHIP
PELICAN, DATED LISBON, FEB. 19."

“We have taken two American vessels, which we sent for England under convoy of the Sprightly cutter, but have since heard they were lost in bad weather. We have since put to sea on a cruize, and sprung our bowsprit, and carried away our mizen-topsail-yard and gib-boom in a gale of wind, which has obliged us to return to the Tagus to refit.”


1. Sprightly capsized off Guernsey in December 1777.

February 20

LORD WEYMOUTH TO LORD GRANTHAM

No. 4/

My Lord,

The Letters from Your Excellency to No. 6 have been received and laid before The King.

His Majesty approves of Your Excy's having given proper Attention That the Appeal of the Prize Syren taken by Cunningham should be represented in it's true Light to the Council of War; and I am to recommend to you this important Object.

His Majesty learns with great Satisfaction That M. d'Almodovar is appointed Ambassador from His Cathk. Majesty to this Court, and That he would be instructed to use his best Means to preserve good Harmony between the two Courts. Your Excy will please to signify This to M. de Florida Blanca and renew the Assurances so often & so sincerely made of His Majesty's earnest Desire to remove every Cause of mistrust.

I very much hope That I shall shortly receive a Confirmation of the Report mentioned in your's No. 5 That Cunningham had been sent from Ferrol, and had received orders not to return to any Spanish Port. The assistance that has been so long & so frequently given to this Pirate does not agree with the Assurances so often renewed by His Catholick Majesty's ministers of his Desire of avoiding every real Cause of Complaint from this Court.

I transmit to your Excy Copy of a Letter I have received from Messrs James Sutton & Co. relative to the Nancy Schooner; also Copy of a Letter from Edm' Burke Esq'; one of the Representatives of the City of Bristol, with several original Papers inclosed in his Letter, containing an Account of the Hope & the said Nancy Schooner being taken by American Privateers and carried into the Ports of Spain. I am to direct your Excy to pay all Attention to the matter contained in these several Papers, and use your best Endeavours to recover the Property for the owners.
I also inclose to your Excy Copy of a Letter\(^5\) from Lord Macartney to Lord George Germain with five Inclosures. You will represent the Matter therein complained of to M. de Florida Blanca, and represent to that Minister how essential it is That Instructions should be sent to the Governor of Trinidad to use his Endeavour to suppress such Piracies and Robberies as are there stated, and to cause proper Compensation to be made to the Sufferers. I am &c.

Weymouth

L., UkLPR, S.P. (Foreign) 94/205, fols. 56–58. Addressed: “20, Feb\(^{20}\) 1778/To His Excellency/Lord Grantham/N\(^{\text{No. 4}}\)”


---

**HENRI-MAXIMILIEN GRAND TO RODOLPHE-FERDINAND GRAND**

Extrait de la lettre de M\(^{e}\) Henry Grand.

Londres le 20. fevrier 1778

Je profite, Mon cher Papa, de l’occasion qui s’offre par M\(^{e}\) Barchmann, pour vous entretenir plus ouvertement de nos affaires.

Je suis ici depuis huit jours. Mes premières démarches ont été d’aller voir M. L’Ambassadeur; après l’avoir mis au fait de notre affaire,\(^1\) il m’a fait espérer que le Navire serait reclamé, mais qu’il n’avait point eut d’ordres. Il est encore je crois à les attendre. Il m’a remis à dimanche pour savoir si j’entamerai un procès pour reclamer le Navire par voie juridique, ou s’il en ferait son affaire. Pour moi je suis grandement d’avis que si les ordres ne sont point encore venus, ils ne viendront jamais, et si tant est cela deviendra une trés mauvaise affaire.

J’ai entendu dire que le Gouvernement français se proposait de ne point reclamer les navires pris en dernier lieu, mais qu’il se contenterait de les faire escorter. Je crois qu’on aurait bien tort de mettre celle nouvelle entrave à notre commerce; je l’envisage telle, par ce que je conclus de là qu’on ne reclamera pas plus les navires qui sont encore à prendre, et je puis vous assurer qu’ils ne seront pas en petit nombre si l’on montre une pareille faiblesse.

Je ne sais si nous devons à pareil motif, un ordre très rigoureux, que l’Amirauté vient de donner à tous les Capitaines de Vaisseaux du Roi, de s’emparer de tous les vaisseaux français, n’importe où, l’orsqu’ils leur trouvèrent l’ombre de munitions à bord. Ceci n’est point une nouvelle en l’air; je la tiens de M\(^{e}\) Nesbitt, membre du Parlement, à qui elle a été dite par le Second Lord de l’amirauté.\(^2\) Ceci joint à un grand bruit qui court, que la france vient de signer un traité de Commerce avec les Amériquains, et un Emprunt de 200. millions de Livres tournois qui va s’ouvrir ici, me fait croire que le Public n’a pas tort de croire la Guerre très prochaine.

J’ai été aujourd’hui à l’amirauté, pour obtenir ma liberté; j’y ai laisse une requête que notre Ambassadeur a goutée, et je dois demain avoir une réponse du secrétaire.

J’ai reçu depuis mon arrivé ici, deux lettres de notre Capitaine;\(^3\) il me marque qu’on a presque tous déchargé le navire, qu’on lui a offert de lui rendre toute sa
pacotille s’il voulait avouer quelque chose et par contre menacé d’une étrange manière. Il a fait dresser, ainsi que je l’en avais chargé, un acte par lequel, lui et ses Lieutenants, déclarent leur vraie destination. Il a ensuite un acte par lequel un matelot déclare lui avoir été offert de l’argent pour dire que nous allions à l’Amérique Septentrionale, et en même tems, qu’il serait exempté de la prison, qui sera la punition infaillible du reste de l’équipage, à ce que lui disait l’officier qui commande à bord, et que le Capitaine serait pendu. Je ne conçois pas comment ce pauvre Diable à pu résister à tout cela.  

[Translation]

Extract of the letter from M. Henry Grand.
London 20 February 1778

I make use, my dear Father, of the occasion offered by M. Barchmann to apprize you more openly about our affairs.

I have been here eight days. My first steps have been to visit the ambassador; after bringing him up to date about our affair,¹ he gave me hope that the vessel would be reclaimed, but he had not yet had any orders. I believe he is still expecting them. He sent to me on Sunday to inquire if I would begin a process to reclaim the vessel through legal means, or if he should make it his affair. For myself, I am largely of the opinion that if the orders have not yet come, they will never come, and if such is the case, the affair will turn out very badly.

I have heard said that the French government has decided not to reclaim the most recently seized vessels, but that it will content itself with having its ships escorted. I believe that it would be a mistake to put this new impediment on our commerce. I foresee such, because I conclude from it that the ships that are yet to be taken will not be reclaimed, and I can assure you that there will not be a small number of them if one displays such weakness.

Perhaps attributable to a similar cause a very rigorous order that the Admiralty has just given to all the captains of the king’s ships, to seize all French vessels, anywhere, when there is found the slightest trace of munitions on board them. This is not merely rumor—the information comes from Mr. Nesbitt, a member of Parliament, to whom it was told by the Second Lord of the Admiralty.² This combined with the rumor that France has just signed a commercial treaty with the Americans, as well as a loan of 200 million livres tournois that is going to be opened here, leads me to believe that the public is correct in its belief that war is imminent.

I went today to the Admiralty to obtain my liberty. While there I left a request that our Ambassador has approved, and to which I should have a response from the secretary by tomorrow.

Since my arrival here, I have received two letters from our captain,³ he tells me that the ship has been almost completely unloaded, that he has been offered his private venture if he would swear to something and, if not, threatened in a strange manner. As I had directed him to do, he had a document drawn up in which he and his lieutenants declare their true destination. There followed a document by which a sailor certifies that he was offered money to say that we were going to North America, and at the same time, that he would be exempted from prison, which would be the certain punishment of the rest of the crew, as the offi-
cer who commanded on board said to him, and that the captain would be hanged. I cannot conceive how this poor devil was able to resist all that.4


1. The affair was that of the British seizure of the French merchantman Thomas Koulikan.
2. See Minute of Cabinet, 18 Feb., above. The second lord of the admiralty was John Buller.
3. Noël Le Peru.
4. Louis Teissier, whom Rodolphe-Ferdinand Grand employed to represent his claim to the Thomas Koulikan in the British courts, wrote that “it is said publicly in the quarter of the court that an officer or passenger of the Thomas Koulikan had declared under oath that he had received a gratuity for taking the ship into some port in the possession of the rebels.” Teissier to Rodolphe-Ferdinand Grand, 10 Feb. FrPMAE, Arch. dipl., Corr. Pol., Angleterre, vol. 528, fol. 294.

LLOYD'S EVENING POST, AND BRITISH CHRONICLE (LONDON),
WEDNESDAY, FEBRUARY 18, TO FRIDAY, FEBRUARY 20, 1778

Friday, February 20. London.

The George privateer, Hasmore,1 has taken and sent into St. Augustine, two Carolina ships, and retaken a large ship, the Neptune, Wallace, from Quebec to Canso, which had been taken on the 15th of October by two privateer schooners, commanded by Leech and Smith, both belonging to Salem,2 and, it is supposed, she was sent for that place.

1. East Florida armed ship George, John Hosmer, commander.
2. Massachusetts privateer schooners Dolphin, John Leach, commander, and Cutter, Silas Smith, commander.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

20th of Feb'r Friday Cloudy w' M' Cawdrey has Order'd the Officers that are in the Long P.1 Down here All that were Committed as such the Others he would Not suffer to come


ARTHUR LEE TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Cap' Cunningham,
Sir

Chaillot Feb'y 20th. 1778

I have received your Letter,1 and I am sorry for the Difficulty you have met with. I have done all I could to extricate you, however the Court of Spain is determined not to allow any Prizes ta[k]en in the manner you have yours,2 to be regarded as good P[rizes] you must not however let the present Difficulties discourage you, as I think you may be satisfy'd they will not last long. M' Lagonere of Corogne ment[ioned] that you have left your Prizes at the sole disposal & order of M' Deane. Where there is no commercial agent what ever concerns the Public of this Kind, should be left under the Direction of the Commisioners or Commisioner of Congress, for that Country. To single out one of the Commisioners, when there is Three it is not right & may be attended with Inconveniences, If
this was done by mistake, I have nothing more to Say concerning it, but if by a particular order, I desire you will send me a Copy of that Order. I am [&c.]

A Copy

Arthur Lee

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers, SCHS No. 31.

1. Probably Captain Gustavus Conyngham to Arthur Lee, 31 Jan., above.
2. Lee is referring to Conyngham’s capture of the French brig Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournou, master, on 21 Dec. 1777.

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

Most Confidential

Paris Friday night [20 Feb. 1778]

My Lord

The Importance of the Crisis occasions, and will I hope justify the Constant Trouble I give your Lordship. I avail myself of the opportunity of a safe conveyance to inform you, my Lord, that this Court seem now to be ashamed of the strange precipitate Measures they took upon the idle Report of our intended attack upon Brest. The Colonels will have Leave to return to Paris and two of the Regiments that were orderd to march out of Normandy are countermanded. But the Naval Preparations are carrying on both at Brest and Toulon with the utmost Diligence and Vigour. La Bretagne now at Brest a first Rate man of war of 110 Guns and reckoned the finest Ship in the French Navy is put in Commission. Great Numbers of men are constantly at work building new ships and arming and equipping every ship that is fit for Service. The Intelligence I had some time ago of orders sent to the Toulon Squadron to join that at Brest has been confirmed to me from several Quarters. I am likewise assured that fourteen or fifteen Frigates have sailed lately from Toulon, that is have stolen out one by one, but what their Destination is I have not yet been able to learn.

There seems the greatest Reason to believe that M. de la Motte Piquet who is now at Brest has received orders to sail immediately with Seven Ships of the Line Three of 74 and four of 64 Guns, and five or six frigates, to convoy all the Ships that are ready to sail for North America. Nommément four pretty large Ships from St Maloes laden with arms, warlike Stores, and various Goods for the use of the Rebels, and some thousand uniforms for the Rebel army, as these uniforms are ready made and totally different from any the French Soldiers wear, they will afford an irrefragable Proof of the Real Destination of these Ships.

M. de La Motte Piquet’s orders are express not to let these ships be Searched much less seized by us. as the Public in general do us the Justice to believe that we shall not depart from the just and wise Resolution we have taken to stop every foreign ship bound for North America Those who know the orders given to M. la Motte think that Hostilities are now inevitable. indeed My Lord, Should we suffer these ships so protected to pass unmolested, the Consequence is clear, Numbers will follow in the same Manner and the Rebels be amply supplied from hence with Everything they can want. After all I know all I have seen, it is impossible for me, My Lord, to doubt an Instant that this Court is determined to give them every sort of secret succour is resolved, in a word to do us every Injury we will endure.

one Informer tells me that M. La Motte is to sail with exactly the same ships he had in his last Cruize, but I am inclined to credit the larger Number. I am positively assured that a Company of Merchants at St. Maloes are going to send out no
less than Twenty Ships laden with Stores and diff Merchandise for the Use of the Rebels. These ships are probably bound for one of the southern Provinces as they are to bring back Tobacco.

Count Clonard's Second Son1 who is just returned from England and who it seems has visited all our Ports endeavours to ingratiate himself here by giving a Bad account of our Navy. He says it is far from being in the flourishing State in which we represent it and that many of our Ships are worm eaten and much decayed. The Time is perhaps drawing near when our Rivals who greedily swallow this Intelligence will learn the contrary to their Cost. I am [&c.]

Stormont

February 21

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PLYMOUTH, FEB. 21."

"The American prisoners here1 have received a share of the bounty of the subscribers to their relief, which, I suppose, with cloating, and some little money given them, may amount to about 3l. per man; they seem very happy now, and particularly in the notice that has been taken of them. Our dock yard is all hurry and bustle, and will remain so, I suppose, till the end of spring, when the ships will all be fitted for sea."


1. American sailors held at Mill Prison.

Monsieur La Corognele 21 fevrier 1778

Nous avons recu la lettre que vous nous avez fait l'honneur de nous ecrire le 4 du courant.1 Le courrier est arrive fort tard et nous n'avons que le temps de répondre a une partie de votre lettre nous reservant de le faire plus amplement le courrier prochain en vous remettant les comptes que vous nous demandes. Par la lettre que nous avons ecrire au Cap² Conyngham² & qu'il vous aura sans doute communique vous aurés vu que par une Suit malheureuse de la prise du navire Francais³ nous ne pouvons plus disposer librement des fonds que nous avons a lui dans nos mains. Des nouveaux recours des negociants de cette place appuyés d'un requisitoire du Capitaine General de St. Sebastian ont force notre commandant a faire saisir enfin judiciairem⁴ dans nos mains ces memes fonds et nous attendons a tous moments quon nous en ensignifie l'acte. Il nous a ete impossible malgré tous nos efforts & toutes nos solicitations de prevenir ce coup qui nous met dans limpuissance de nous conformer a vos desirs et decreditter pour le present MM
Gardoque du solde de N/C avec le Capc Conyngham. Cependant Ce capc nous ayant fait entendre qu’il auront a Se prevaloir sur nous d’une Somme qui lui etoit necessaire pour l’équipement de son navire nous lui avions promis d’accepter ses traites et malgré ce nouvel incident nous sommes disposés à tenir nôtre promesse et dans la Crainte demure au bien de ses affaires en retardant son expedition nous accepterons ses traites ou les vôtres Jusqu’a la Concurrence de six a Sept mille pi- astres fortes en attendant qu’un obstacle aussi désagreable soit levé & que nous puissions suivant vos ordres disposer de la totalité de la Somme que Se trouve dans nos mâins. Cest bien sincerement que nous vous assurons de tout le désagrement qu’un pareil contretemps nous fait éprouver dans cette occasion.

Par la Coppie de la lettre de M. Arthur Lee que nous avons remise au Capc Conyngham vous auréis vu également qu’en Sa qualité de Commissionaire du Congres il nous somme de retenir dans nos mâins et a sa disposition La moitié du produit net des prises qui appartient selon lui au Congrés, nous ne doutons point que vous ne vous entendies avec lui pour faire, où lever, ou Confirmer une disposition que nous lui également les mâins

Nous ne pouvons que regrettons également levenement qui nous a privé du plaisir de vous vois ici de vous temoigner combien nous sommes sensibles a vos obligeants expressions & avec quel zèle nous saiserons toutes les occasions de vous enmarques nôtre reconnaissance & la parfaite Consideratn avec laquelle nous avons lhonneur dêtre [&c.]

Lagoanere & Comp.

[Notation]
Monsieur Franklyn à bien voulu promitter d’envoier a messrs de lagoanere et compagnie une Lettre ostensible qui leur servirois de temoignage de sa confiance et Les autoriserois en même temps a prevenir Les vaux ameriquains qui relacheroint soit a la Corogne soit dans quelque mer des ports du royaume de galice de s’adresser a eux.

[Translation]
Sir La Corunna 21 February 1778

We received the letter that you did us the honor of writing us on the 4th of the current month. The mail arrived very late and we have time only to respond to a part of your letter, reserving for the next mail a fuller reply, with which we shall send the accounts that you asked of us. By the letter that we wrote to Capt. Conyngham, and which he will no doubt have communicated to you, you will have seen that by an unhappy result of the taking of the French ship we can no longer dispose freely of the funds that we have of his in our hands. New appeals of the merchants of this place bearing on a requisition of the Captain General of St. Sebastian have forced our commandant at last judicially to have seized in our hands those very funds and we expect any moment that we will be informed of the act. It has been impossible for us, despite all our efforts and all our solicitations, to prevent the blow that puts it out of our power to conform to your desires and discharge for the present Messrs. Gardoqui’s account with Capt. Conyngham. However, the captain having made us understand that he will have to ask us for a sum that he needs to equip his ship, we have promised him to accept his drafts, and despite this new incident we are disposed to keep our promise, and in fear of
delaying his sailing we will accept his drafts or yours up to the amount of six to seven thousand hard piasters, expecting that an obstacle as disagreeable may be raised and that we may be able, following your orders, to dispose of the totality of the sum that is in our hands. It is very sincerely that we assure you of all the displeasure that such a mishap makes us feel on this occasion.

By the copy of Mr. Arthur Lee's letter that we have sent to Capt. Conyngham, you will have seen as well that in his station as Commissioner of Congress he has summoned us to keep in our hands and at his disposition half the net proceeds of the prizes that belong, according to him, to the Congress; we do not at all doubt that you have come to an arrangement with him concerning what to do, either to remove or to confirm a disposition that also binds our hands.

We can only regret, as well, the occurrence that has deprived us of the pleasure of seeing you here and of testifying how much we are sensible of your obliging expressions and with what zeal we shall seize every occasion of showing you our gratitude and the perfect consideration with which we have the honor to be [&c.]

Lagoanere & Comp.

[Notation]
Mr. Franklin has kindly promised to send to Messrs. Lagoanere and Company an open letter that would serve them as a testimony of his confidence and would authorize them at the same time to alert the American vessels that may put into either Corunna or some of the seaports of the kingdom of Galicia to address themselves to them.5


1. Not found.
2. Not found.
3. French brig Gracieux, Emanuel de Tournois, master, taken by Revenge on 21 Dec. 1777.
5. This notation, in a hand different from that of the letter itself, appears on the verso of the page containing Arthur Lee's endorsement.

February 22 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

Ranger Quiberon Bay 22d. Feb 1778

The within papers No. 1 to 4 will best speak for themselves and will I hope account to you for my proceedings since the 22d of Dec when I last had the honor of addressing you,—the propriety or impropriety of these papers it is not my province to determine—deeply sensible of the Honor which Congress hath conferred on me, communicated in the Orders of the Secret Committee to the Commissioner,5 I can bear the disappointment with Philosophy yet I confess I was rather hurt When, at Paris, I understood that the New Frigate at Amsterdam had never been intended for me before my appearance but for the Constructor.5—

I am happy in having it in my power to Congratulate you on my having seen the American Flag for the first time recognised in the fullest and amplest manner by the Flag of France,—the Brigantine Independence Accepted of my convoy from
Nantes to this place—I was off this Bay the 13th: and Sent my Boat in to know if the Admiral would return my Salute—he answered that he would return to me, as the Senior American Continental Officer in Europe, the same Salute which he was authorized by his Court to return to an Admiral of Holland or of any other Republic—which was 4 Guns less than the Salute given.—I hesitated at this, for I had demanded Gun for Gun—therefore anchored in the entrance of the Bay at a distance from the French Fleet.—but after a very particular enquiry, on the 14th: finding that he had really told the truth—I was induced to accept of his Offer—the more so as it was in fact an Acknowledgement of American Independence—the Wind being contrary and blowing hard it was after sunset before the Ranger got near enough to salute La Motte Picquet with 13 Guns—which he returned with 9—however to put the Matter past a doubt I did not suffer the Independence to salute till next morning when I sent the Admiral word that I should sail thro’ his Fleet in the Brig and would salute him in open day—he was exceedingly pleased and returned this compliment also with 9 Guns.

This Squadron consisting of Five ships of the line and three Frigates is officered by a very well bred set of men they have all visited the Ranger and expressed great satisfaction allowing her un parfait Bijou—When M‘ Carmichael and myself visited their ships we were received with every mark of respect and gladness and saluted with a Feu de joie.—So much have they endeavored to Prepossess us in their favor by their constant attention and civilities that if they are not serious they are the greatest of all dissemblers.

I have in contemplation several enterprises of some importance—the Commissioners do not even promise to justify me should I fail in any bold attempt—I will not however, under this discouragement, alter my designs.—When an Enemy think a design against them improbable they can always be surprised and attacked with advantage.—it is true I must run great risk—but no gallant action was ever performed without danger—therefore, tho’ I cannot insure success I will endeavor to deserve it. I have the honor to be

NB. The Fleet which I chased off Ushant on my way from America to Nantes was from Giberalter under convoy of the Invincible.

Df, DNA, PCC, item 58, pp. 143-46 (M247, roll 71). Addressed at foot: “The honorable the marine committee.” Docketed: “No. 35/Ranger, Quiberon Bay 22d Feb‘ 1777—/The honorable/The marine committee.”

1. The enclosures were probably copies of two letters from Jones to William Carmichael, of 13 and 14 February, and of two from Carmichael to Jones, of the same dates, printed above.
2. NDAR 10: 1195.
4. Indien.
6. Chef d’Escadre Toussaint-Guillaume, Chevalier de La Motte-Picquet.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL SECRET COMMITTEE

[Extract]

Gentlemen Ranger, Quiberon Bay 22d Feb‘ 1778

Accept my unfeigned and most grateful thanks for the very singular honor conferred upon me by your orders of 9th: May last, in my behalf, to the
Commissioners in Paris. The preference which Congress then gave me, without my knowledge or solicitation,—and which you have expressed in terms so much to my honor, hath made the deepest and most lasting impression on my Heart.—but I want words to express my sense of the reasons which you have given for showing me such preference, when I find among them mention made of my "Zeal" and "Signal Services" which it is the intention of Congress to "reward"—I can only say that I beg of you Gentlemen to Assure Congress it shall be the Ambition of my life to merit the continuance of their Approbation which I shall always esteem as the greatest honor and the most ample "Reward."

Df, DNA, PCC, item 58, p. 147 (M247, roll 71). Addressed at foot: "The Honorable The Secret Committee." Docketed: "No. 36/Ranger, Quiberon Bay/22d Feb 1778/The Honorable/The Secret Committee." On 5 July 1777, the Continental Congress replaced the Secret Committee with the Committee of Commerce.

1. Secret Committee of the Continental Congress to the American Commissioners in France, 9 May 1777, in NDAR8: 941.

2. The paragraph not printed refers to an ode Jones enclosed.

February 23

Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle, (London),
Friday, February 20, to Monday, February 23, 1778

Postscript. London.

Letters from Dublin by the last Mail mention, that Capt. Wilson, of the Hibernia snow, from the Cape de Verde Islands for Corke, had been taken the 29th of December last by an American privateer, of 16 guns, called the Alligator, which had made prizes of an English ship from the Coast of Guinea, and a brig bound from Corke to the Madeiras; that several of the crew belonging to the Rebel privateer being English and Irish, a plan was laid by them, and the prisoners, to seize the ship, which was accordingly put in execution in the night of the 2d of last month, upon changing of the watch. The conflict lasted several hours, in consequence of the Lieutenant of the Alligator having secured himself, and several of his people, in the great cabin. They at length, however, capitulated, and the British Sailors carried their prize into the Bay of Fonchal. Seven of the Americans were killed upon this occasion, and five of the Insurgents, amongst which were Capt. Wilson, and Mr. Lucas, a young Gentleman who had considerable property on board the Hibernia.

Intelligence from Paris

[Extract]

Paris le 23 Fevrier 1778.

M. de la Mothe-Piquet, qui commande Cinq Vaissaux, et Trois Frégates, a mis à la Voile de Quiberon, pour convoyer au loin Quinze gros Navires sortis de Nantes, et richement chargés pour Boston; c'est M. Franklin qui a fait charger ces Batimens de 25 Mille Habits Uniformes, et autres Provisions de Guerre: M. de la
Seal on letter of Captain John Paul Jones to Captain Hector McNeill, 23 February 1778, and uniform button belonging to John Paul Jones
Mothe-Piquet a deffense de les laisser visiter; on peut s'en raporter à Lui pour cela. Il est parti avant hier 150 Chirurgiens et Cent pour Toulon. . . .

[Translation]

Paris, 23 February 1778

M. de La Mothe-Piquet, who commands five ships of the line and three frigates, sailed from Quiberon to convoy out to sea fifteen large merchant vessels departing from Nantes and richly laden for Boston. It is Mr. Franklin who had these ships freighted with 25 thousand uniforms and other materials of war. M. de La Mothe-Piquet has forbidden access to these ships and his judgment in this matter will be respected. The day before yesterday 150 surgeons departed, one hundred of them for Toulon.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 1/3965, fol. 62.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Gentlemen
Ranger, Quiberon Bay 23d. Feb. 1778

The inclosed papers¹ will I hope Justify me in having allowed Captain Parke of the Marines to return to America in the Frigate Deane—it is certain that such an Officer is unnecessary in this Ship—Yet I cannot applaud the Motive which hath been urged for removing him.

My reason for complying with the desire of the Lieutenants and Master is that peace and Unanimity may prevail when I command

I am now single and alone in Europe—Surrounded with Enemies—and having several enterprizes in Contemplation—any Misunderstanding among my little Crew might prove fatal to my designs as well to my reputation in the Service These considerations will, I am sure, have their due weight with you—they are submitted with due respect by Gentlemen [&c.]

NB. I beg leave to refer you to Captain Parke for the particulars of my situation and Proceedings since I left Portsmouth.


¹. Probably copies of Lieutenants in Ranger to Captain John Paul Jones, 14 Feb., and Captain Matthew Parke to Captain John Paul Jones, 19 Feb., printed above.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL

My dear Sir,
Ranger, Quiberon bay 23d. Feb 1778

I promised myself the pleasure of seeing you in France before this time. A War is kindling up in Europe—with which I am afraid America will be but too nearly connected and too much involved.—I anticipate this connection with real pain at a time when America is in fact Independent; for our Enemies have no more Troops to send out and those now in America must soon be swallowed up.—Since no power in Europe hath fought our Battles I can see no reason why we should fight theirs.
For the particulars of my peregrinations since I left Portsmouth I must refer you to Captain Parke who returns to Boston in the Frigate Deane.—I have sent in a Box to Genl Whipple 2 P. Satin Slippers for your young Ladies of which I beg their Acceptance,—when I am to return from Europe to Boston I will hope to procure some more worthy of their Acceptance—for the present tho' bespoke, are not at all to my liking. My best Compliments and wishes await Mrs Mc-Niell and the Family, and I am with Sentiments of real Esteem [&c.]

Jn° P Jones


CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO LIEUTENANT JOHN BEACH

Dr Sir, 


Since I left you I have nothing but trouble from one thing to Another When you Arrive heare and receive this letter Apply to Messrs Guardoqui Who I left Orders to supply you with What is Nessary And I beg of you to take Care of Tom. I should Advise you to Go from heare to Bordeaux And Apply theare for a passage to Martinique, As I leave this port with the intention of Going to martinique if possible, and theare try our luck for nothing is to be done in Europe At Burdeaux Apply to Messr Delap and make use of the Vessels Name you belongt too And he may be of Service to you, What ever expence you will be at for the Boy Tom you may Depend on being thankfully paid. I remaine [&c.]

G. C.

1. William Whipple.

February 24

PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord [Admiralty Office] 24th. Feb'y 1778

Your Lordship having in Your Letter of the 23d. of Novr last expressed wishes that my Lords Commissrs of the Admiralty would take into their consideration the particular Officers in whom they will permit you to vest the authority with which you are intrusted, in case of your inability to execute the various duties of the very complicated Service committed to your care, which you seem to be apprehensive your impaired constitution will not allow you to attend with the punctuality that the nature & importance of it requires; & the Earl of Sandwich having signified to the Board that from some information he has received there is a possibility that Your Lordship may wish to return to England.

I have it in comm'd from their Lordships to acq' you that Vice Adm'l Byron will be sent to join your Lordship with the utmost dispatch, &. that if upon his arrival your Lordship should from the ill state of your health or from any other motive
wish to return to England they are pleased to permit you to do so in the *Eagle* or any other Ship of your Squadron you may make choice of leaving in such case the Command of the Squadron with Vice Adm' Byron, with such Instructions as your Lordship shall Judge proper to give him for carrying into execution the various important Services which have been committed to your care; But their Lordships command me at the same time to express their most sanguine hopes that you will find no occasion to avail Yourself of this Leave but that you will continue in the Command which you have hitherto executed so much to their satisfaction, so much to the credit and advantage of His Majesty's Service. I have the honor to be with great consideration My Lord &c.

P S.

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/557, fols. 93-94. Addressed at foot: “Vice Adm' Lord Howe &c. &c./No America.” Notation at foot: “By the *Andromeda*—Returned being too late, and sent by the *Ardent*. Duplicate sent by the *Lowestoffe's Prize* 23rd March 1778.”


**LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

Most Confidential  
Paris Monday Night  
My Lord,  

feb. 23. 1778

It begins now to be pretty generally known that M. de La Motte Piquet has orders to sail immediately (if he is not actually sailed) either with five or Seven Ships of the Line. The accounts vary but as I have already told Your Lordship I am inclined to credit the larger Number. It is likewise known that He is to take several Merchant Men under his convoy according to the best Information I have been able to collect He will convoy all the Ships that are ready to sail for North America. They amount to Eighteen or Twenty, perhaps More and will join Him from Different Ports, from St Maloes, Nantz, L'orient, La Rochelle, &c. These Ships whatever Clearances they may take out are certainly bound ultimately for North America, and are laden with arms, ammunition, Regimentals and various Sorts of Merchandise for the use of the Rebels. Several of them have I believe, american as well as french Captains and will carry occasionally either French or american Colours.

This Measure which as Your Lordship well knows has been in agitation for some time and which is a direct Violation of all Friendship, all Good Faith, has, I am told, been pushed on by M de Sartine and M. de Vergennes who are now secretly connected and have of late taken the french Kings orders upon several Points, unknown to M. de Maurepas. I do not however, My Lord, mean to say that M. de Maurepas was a stranger to the whole of this Measure, on the contrary he certainly was privy to the original Project, but from that Irresolution which is habitual to Him, sometimes approvd it, sometimes dreaded the Consequences, and whilst he was in this State of Suspence, Messrs Sartine & Vergennes, as I have some Reason to believe, got the french King to authorize the giving the order to M. La Motte Piquet. Be this anecdote true or false, the order is certainly gone and has reached M. La Motte who will take the first opportunity of carrying it into Execution. My opinion is that he is actually sailed. however, My Lord, he will prob-
ably hover about the Coast of France for some days to give the different Ships that He is to convoy time to join Him.

Your Lordship sees that this Measure coincides exactly with the Rest of the insidious Policy of France, which as I have repeatedly said is to give the Rebels every secret assistance, and endeavour to avoid the odium of appearing the aggressor by forcing us to strike the first Blow. They have now carried their Mean and insidious Policy to its utmost Verge and have brought Things to a short decided Point by leaving us but one and that a very disagreeable alternative. If we attack La Mottes Squadron and seize the ships he convoys war is inevitable, if we suffer them to pass unmolested an almost open Trade will be carried on between France and america and the Rebels be fully supplied with Every thing they can possibly want. I am sensible, My Lord, that I am repeating in Effect what I have said more than once, but such Repetitions are I hope excusable upon a Point which I am free to own engrosses my whole Thoughts, and upon which so much depends.

I shall not, My Lord, seek an opportunity tomorrow of speaking upon the Subject either to M. de Maurepas or M. de Vergennes. It seems to me that by sending such orders which I have the best Reason to believe M. de Maurepas will not revoke, France has on her Part thrown the Die, all that I should get from the french Ministers would be a Round assertion that the Ships M La Motte is to convoy are french Merchantmen bound to some of the french West India Islands, and a trite observation perhaps that Every Nation has a Right to protect her Trade.

It appears to me My Lord that this is a Crisis in which few Words are to be used. The Tongue of an angel would not charm the Serpent, and cure France of her Perfidy. It remains then with Us to disclose that Perfidy and instantly avenge it, or dissemble and be silent till the Day of Retribution comes, if his Majestys Wisdom shall determine that the present is Not that Day. M de Maurepas is throughly apprized of the Secret Connexion formed between M. de Sartines and M. de Vergennes, is highly displeased with the latter whom he considered as his Creature, and will probably be too strong for them both. He has already got the french King to forbid his Ministers taking any one Step without M. de Maurepas previous Knowledge and approbation.

I saw yesterday a Letter from Rouen which says that there is a total stagnation of Trade occasioned by a Sort of Embargo laid upon their shipping. It is not an Embargo properly so called but as No Sailors are granted to navigate Merchantmen they are all necessarily stopt for want of Hands. Most of the Sea Port Towns of France complain of the same Inconvenience Your Lordship knows that None of the Registerd Seamen can enter on board a Merchant Man without a positive Permission. I am [&c.]

Stormont

PS. Tuesday Night feb 24

I was assured this day that M. la Motte Piquet is sailed with five Ships of the Line and three frigates, but that he is gone only upon a Cruize, and is not to convoy any ships whatever. I mention this Intelligence to your Lordship tho I consider it as of very doubtful authority.

The Duke of Chartres who had promised to return to Paris for Thursdays seennight on which day the Duchess will give the Queen a Ball, remains at Brest.
S. de Sartines has given orders to purchase all the Hemp that is to be found in any of the Sea Port Towns of France

S.

Sailing Instructions for Lieutenant de Vaisseau
Charles-Marie Trolong, Chevalier du Rumain

Instruction pour M. le Ch[è] du rumain lieutenant de vaisseau commandant la corvette du Roy la curieuse

M. du Rumain commandant la curieuse appareillera de la rade de Brest sitôt que le vent lui permettra et il fera route pour établir sa croisière depuis Brehat à plimouth.

Le but de sa mission est de prendre connaissance de toutes les Escadres, flottes et convois considérables qu’il pourrait rencontrer, de la route qu’elles feront, de l’objet qu’elles pourraient avoir, de la quantité des Vaisseaux et fregattes de guerre et du nombre des batimens de transport dont elles sont compôsées.

Pour s’assurer les moiens de remplir [plus?] surement sa mission M. le Ch[è] du rumain ne s’occupera point de chasser les batimens qu’il pourra rencontrer pendant sa croisière à moins qu’il ne les jugeat des mouches ou découvertes des Escadres ou flottes dont il lui est prescrit de surveiller les opérations; il ne se livrera même a aucune chasse qui puisse lui faire abandonner sa croisière au point de ne pouvoir la reprendre dans la journée ne perdant point de vue l’importance dont il est qu’il la tienne tant que les circonstances de la navigation le lui permettront, afin que la correspondance qu’il doit entretenir avec les autres batimens placés en différents points de la manche soit la plus active qu’il sera possible et les avis à donner à Brest le moins interrompus: s’il en avoit d’importants à donner et que les vents ne permettent pas à M. le Ch[è] du rumain de les faire passer promptement à Brest par mer, il enverra à terre à l’endroit qui lui paroistra le plus susceptible de les faire arriver sans retardement en s’adressant a la personne qui se trouvera revêtue de l’autorité du Roy dans le dit lieu pour qu’elle procure sur le champ tous les moyens qui pourront en accélérer le départ, et le double de ces mêmes avis quand ils seront importants, Seront adressés par la poste au Ministre de la Marine.

M. le Ch[è] du rumain tiendra sa croisière pendant vingt deux jours au bout desquels il sera relevé, s’il ne l’etoit pas après avoir attendu deux jours il fera route pour Brest.

Il portera ses bordées de la côte de France a celle d’Angleterre en évitant de se trouver assés affalé a cette dernière pour être obligé d’y chercher un port; si les mauvais têms le forcoient a relâcher il le ferait dans le port de france le plus a sa portée ou il croirav trouver plus de facilité a sortir pour reprendre sa Station, en ne restant absolument dans les ports et rades que le moins qu’il pourra.

Il se servira des signaux de reconnoissance et de correspondance qui lui ont été remis pour les avis qu’il pourroit donner a Ouessant ou aux batteries de Brest,
il se servira de même de ceux qui y sont joints pour la reconnoissance entre les batiments qu’on va Etablir par Échelon depuis ouessant jusqu’au Cap la hague.

si un des batiments francois en station jugeoit qu’un de ceux qu’il aura reconnu pour être ainsi que lui destiné au même objet, qu’il seroit plus propre à faire parvenir promptement des avis à Brest, soit par sa position ou par sa marche, après que le dernier auroit bien repondu aux Signaux des reconnaissances il lui ferait le Signal de correspovance qui Enonce les avis qu’il aura et donné, pour lors ils manœuvreroient l’un et l’autre de la manière la plus convenable pour que les avis parviennent promptement à Brest Soit par mer ou par terre.

il ne recherera point l’approche des batiments croiseurs de Sa Majesté britannique qu’il pourrait rencontrer, il ne cherchera point non plus à Les Étendre avec precipitation, il manœuvrera de manière a ne donner aucun soupçon sur sa conduite et a faire voir qu’il est dans toute la securité de la paix et le désir de la maintenir, sans pour cela négliger aucunes des precautions avec lesquelles les vaisseaux de guerre doivent se communiquer; ses reponses aux questions qu’on pourrait lui faire seront fermes et precises comme elles doivent l’être Emanant de tous les droits que lui donne partout le pavillon du Roy.

M. le Chevalier du Rumain ne negligera point de faire raisonner les barques du commerce qui par leurs reponses a ses questions peuvent lui donner des avis intéressants; il enverra tous les huit jours a la poste a Brehat pour donner des avis et prendre les ordres qui pourroient lui être addressés.

M. le chevalier du rumain rentrant en rade donnant des avis que les ennemis viennent a Brest, il ira mouiller un peu en terre de l’île longue de manière a être protégé des batteries de plougastel et de l’île longue et s’opposer par son feu aux batiments a rames qui voudroient tourner ces batteries.

a Brest le 24. fevrier 1778.1

[Translation]

Instructions for Chevalier du Rumain lieutenant de vaisseau commanding His Majesty’s corvette the Curieuse

M. du Rumain, commanding the Curieuse, will set sail from the roadstead of Brest as soon as the wind permits, and will set a course for his cruise from Bréhat to Plymouth.

The purpose of his mission is to reconnoiter all the Squadrons, fleets and convoys of substantial size that he may encounter, to find out where they are heading, their objectives, the number of ships of the line and frigates of war, and the number of transport ships of which they are composed.

To ensure that he fulfills his mission, Chevalier du Rumain must not chase ships he may encounter during his cruise unless he believes them to be tenders or scouts from Squadrons or fleets whose operations he is ordered to keep under surveillance; nor must he embark on any chase which would cause him to abandon his cruising area to the point of being unable to resume it that day. He must not lose sight of the importance of his mission when the circumstances of navigation permit, so that the communication he keeps up with other ships located at different places in the Channel is kept as active as possible and the reports to be sent to Brest are made with the fewest interruptions. If he has important news to deliver and the winds do not enable Chevalier du Rumain to send it promptly to Brest by
sea, then he must send it on shore wherever would most likely ensure prompt delivery of the message, find there someone with authority conferred by the King to summon the means for a hasty departure, double this if the message is especially critical, and send this message by the post to the Minister of the Marine.

Chevalier du Rumain must continue his cruise for twenty-two days, after which time he should be relieved; if someone has not arrived to take over for him, he must wait two days and then sail for Brest.

He must tack back and forth between the coast of France and the coast of England, but avoid slipping so close to the latter that he is driven to find a port there; if bad weather forces him to moor, he must do so in the closest French port, one he believes will provide for the easiest return to his station, and remaining as short a time as possible in ports and harbors.

He must use the recognition and communication signals given to him for the purpose of reporting to Ouessant or the batteries at Brest, and likewise use the others included therewith for recognition between ships which will be deployed in echelon between Ouessant and Cape de La Hague.

If one of the French ships on station believes it recognizes another sharing the same destination but which is better able to bring news to Brest, either due to its location or its speed, then after the second ship has responded properly to the recognition signals sent by the first one, the latter must send a communication signal out to announce the report to be given. Both ships must maneuver to a position best enabling the report to be carried in the most convenient and promptest manner to Brest, either by sea or by land.

He must not approach cruisers of His Britannic Majesty which he may encounter, but must not rush to avoid them, either; rather, he must maneuver in such a way as not to arouse suspicion about his conduct and act as if he were under the safety of peacetime and the desire to maintain it, without however ignoring any of the precautions with which warships must communicate; his responses to questions must be firm and precise, as they should be, originating as they do from the rights accorded him everywhere by the King's flag.

Chevalier du Rumain must be sure to hail merchant ships, which by their responses to his questions may provide him with interesting news. Every week he must send for the mail at Bréhat, both to give his intelligence and to pick up any orders that may be awaiting him there.

Chevalier du Rumain, on returning to the roadstead with information that the enemy is coming to Brest, must anchor a little inshore near the long island in order to be protected by the batteries of Plougastel and the long island, and to be able to fire on oared ships which will try to get round these batteries.

at Brest, 24 February 1778.¹

D, FrPNA, Marine Bt 286, fols. 30–32.

¹ Similar orders were issued as follows: on 26 Feb. to Lieutenant de Vaisseau Guy-Pierre, Chevalier de Coëttemprend de Kersaint, commanding the corvette Favourite, to cruise between île Bréhat and Torbay, reconnoitering Jersey and Guernsey; on 27 Feb. to Lieutenants de Vaisseau Chevalier de Mengaud de La Haye and Jean-François de Galaup, Comte de La Pérouse, commanding the corvettes Perle and Serin, to cruise between Ouessant and the Lizard; and on 28 Feb. to Enseigne de Vaisseau Ambroise-Bernard Lejar, Vicomte du Clesmeur, commanding the lugger Espigle, to cruise between Cape de La Hague and the Isle of Wight, reporting to Cherbourg. Each of these vessels was assigned an anchorage at Brest from which it could prevent oared vessels from getting round the batteries in case of attack. Other cutters and luggers were to be prepared to relieve those on cruises every twenty to twenty-five days. Ibid.
EUROPEAN THEATER

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen (No 146) Nantes Feb 24. 1778.

M Boux has been on board the Lion¹ for a passage, Captn Nicholson wished to accommodate him as well as he could, but on accot of the many am' [American] Passengers who have escaped hither from England he has not been able to make such provision as he desired & as M Boux expected. He therefore returns to Nantes, & seemed rather disgusted with his Reception, telling me at the same time that in consequence he could not go to america at all.²

To Day he informed me, he had recvd Letters desiring his Departure, & I accordingly tried to get a passage for him on board of one of M Montieus Ships, offering to pay the Expence on your accot; but M Peltier says he has absolutely prohibition from M Montieu to take any passenger whatever, M Boux is therefore obliged to remain & all I can do is to get a passage when it is in my power. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jon' Williams


2. See Lieutenant Boux to Capitaine de Vaisseau Jacques Boux, after 9 Feb., 1778, above, and Lieutenant Boux to the American Commissioners in France, 26 Feb., below.

JOHN ROSS TO SILAS DEANE

The Honble Silas Deane Esq Nantes 24th Febr 1778

Dear Sir

I am indebted to one or two of your Letters to which shall reply soon, as I will likewise to one from the Honble Commissioners by next post if possible, when a little setled & relieved from the hurry & plague I had for some time

Yesterday I returned from Noirmontier, after dispatching Green¹ to Join the Convoy at Quiberon Bay & doubt not his being with them on Sunday morning—haveing sailed on Saterday—Capt: Brown² of the Henrietta was likewise dispatched both with Continental Property of a considerable Value but a Ship of Mr William's³ engaged by me to take in some goods being keept back by his Absence, have not been able to get clear of here, tho every thing has been Ready long since of mine, to be put on board—Several other Vessels are Still in the River not Joined, & cant say whether Ready or not—Some of my purchases will be left behind notwithstanding the shipping prepared by me, however, as a large Property well assorted of Linnuns & Woolens are already dispatched in this fleet, what may be left is of less consequence, intending to get some small Vessels if possible to forward it by, without loss of time.—Youl no Doubt have a full detail of Mr Lee's Adventures stated in his own way—And to finish the business compleately, I have learnt Since my Return he has carried off, the whole Books & Papers, Public & Private, left by the Deceast Mr T: Morris—Time Permit me only at present to add that I am [&c]

In' Ross

L, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

1. Capt. John Green, commanding Continental Navy frigate Queen of France, formerly the ship Brune.
3. Jonathan Williams, Jr. His ship was the Trois Amis.
February 25

Philip Stephens to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen

Gentlemen,

Admiralty Office 25 Feb' 1778.

Having laid before my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty your three Letters of the 13th, 17th, & 23rd instant, on the Subject of the American Prisoners carried into Liverpool, I am to acquaint you that their Lordships have sent directions to Capt. Worth the Regulating Captain at that Place to send a Tender with the said Prisoners to Plymouth that they may be committed to Mill Prison, and for that purpose to send with them proper Evidence of their having been taken in Arms; you will therefore give the necessary directions to your Agent at Liverpool for the removing such of the said Prisoners who are now in a fit State of health to be removed to the Tender accordingly; and for applying to Capt. Worth to secure the others when they are fit to be removed. I am [&c.]

Ph[e] Stephens

L, Uk LNMM, Adm/M/404. Addressed below close: "Comiss'n for Sick & Hurt." Notation: "Recd 26 & wrote M' Shertcliffe in consequence same day."

1. Capt. James Worth, R.N.

Journal of Dr. Jonathan Haskins

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]

25th. Wednesday squally w[e] the largest snow that has fell this winter about 4 Inches Deep. I hear L—d North has proposed to the Parliament to repeal of the Acts pass'd since the Year 1763 (Respecting America) & Acknowledges he's been Disappointed in the Success of his Majesties Arms in America; & it is Agree'd in Parliament by a Clear Majority to Appoint Commissioners to go to America & to treat with the Congress Or any Other body Person or Persons they think proper in Either of the Ss. But tis tho' America have Enter'd into a Treaty with the Court of France; these proposals short of Independence will Take No Effect.

D, Me Hi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

"Extract of a Letter from Guernsey, Feb. 25."

"The Brigantine, a prize to the Active privateer, belonging to this island, is safe arrived here, has been already condemned, and the vessel and cargo put up to sale: She is a new ship, and was built at Newbury. Her lading consists of 198 hoghead[s] of tobacco, which reckoning at only 90l. a hoghead, amounts to upwards of 17,000l.—a fine booty for a small privateer, whose outfit was not above 2000l."

London Packet; or New Lloyd's Evening Post, 9–11 Mar. 1778.

Diary of Dr. Ezra Green, Continental Navy Ship Ranger

[Ranger, at sea]

Wednesday, 25th Feb'y.—Fleet got underway and left us at anchor contrary to Expectations, about 12 O'clock it being very windy we came to sail, ran out of the
Bay without a Pilot, attempted to the Northward of Belisle, but did not succeed, put back hoping to run into the Bay again, but could not weather the Rocks. In the midst of our Trouble having narrowly escap'd over setting the Ship, were alarm'd with the cry of Fire—after all our endeavours to procure a Pilot were in vain, & night coming on, bore away and ran out to the Leward of the Island, very squaly still.

_Diary of Ezra Green, M.D._

**February 26**

_The London Chronicle, Tuesday, February 24, to Thursday, February 26, 1778_


The _Eagle_,^1^ Morgan, from Yarmouth to Genoa and Leghorn, was taken the 30th of Dec. by two American privateers,^2^ one of 32 guns, and the other of 20, but by stress of weather and a dark night, the Captain left them and is got safe into port.

1. Brig. J. Morgan, master, 120 tons, built in 1767, repairs in 1775 and 1777, Manning, owner. _Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778._

2. Possibly Continental Navy frigate _Raleigh_ and ship _Alfred._

_Journal of Dr. Jonathan Haskins_

_[Mill Prison, Plymouth, February 1778]_

26th. Thursday fair weather Grand wars at Snow Balling


_Captain John Paul Jones to Silas Deane_

Honored Sir, _Ranger, Quiberon, 26th February 1778_

I duely received your favor of 7th curr— I suppose you have already heard of the Interchangable Salute in this Bay for the first time between Freedoms Flag and that of France.—however as the Account you may have received has not perhaps been particular—you will please to accept of the following.—

The _Independence_ accepted of my Convoy from Nantes to this place—I was off here the 13th and sent my Boat in to know if the Admiral would return my Salute—he answered that he would return to me, as the Senior American Continental Officer in Europe, the same salute which he was Authorized by his Court to return to an Admiral of Holland or of any other Republic, which was 4 Guns less than the Salute given. I hesitated at this, for I had demanded Gun for Gun—therefore Anchored in the Entrance of the Bay at a distance from the French Fleet, but after a very particular Enquiry, on the 14th understanding that he had really told the Truth, I was induced to Accept of his Offer—the more so as it was in fact an Acknowledgement of American Independence.—the more so as it was after Sunset before the _Ranger_ got near enough
to salute La Motte Picquet with 13 Guns, which he returned with 9.—however to put the matter past a doubt I did not suffer the Independence to salute till next morning, when I sent the Admiral word that I should sail thro’ his Fleet in the Brig and would salute him again in open day.—he was exceedingly pleased and returned this Compliment also with 9 Guns.—this Squadron is Officered by a very well bred set of Men—all of whom have Visited the Ranger and expressed great Satisfaction; calling her un parfait Bijou—when we visited their Ships we were received with every mark of Respect and Gladness and saluted with a Feu de Joie—so much indeed have they endeavoured to prepossess us in their favor by their constant Attentions and Civilities, that if they are not Serious they are the greatest of all dissemblers.—Inclosed I now transmit you a Copy of a hand bill1 which I found necessary to publish when I took this Command and which hath since been fully approved by the Marine Committee—this little publication had the desired effect in America for I found no difficulty in Manning the Ranger. I submit to you whither the Publication in the English papers of the Encouragement in our Navy as expressed in the middle of the Bill might not induce English as well as American Seamen to come over to France or to any other part of Europe that might be pointed out where they could meet with a proper reception?—I gave a Copy to M’ Carmichael some time ago, who told me that the middle part would be published in England—if so it will I think make it’s appearance before this reaches you—if it does not it remains with you to publish or Suppress it.

As I now understand that this Fleet goes to Rochfort for a reinforcement—I determine to proceed alone as I see that the Supply Ships stand in no further need of my Protection. From the Accounts which I hear I am induced to hope that the New Frigate2 will yet be given up.—I have much in Contemplation.—I cannot insure Success—but I will endeavour to deserve it.—If I am fortunate you will soon hear from me again—in the mean time please to present my best Respects to Doctor Franklin, and believe me to be [&c.]

John Paul Jones.

(Copy)


2. Indien.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Quiberon Bay, France]

Thursday, 26.—Arrived in Quiberon-Bay again the Evening after a short but very tedious & unprofitable Cruize.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

LIEUTENANT BOUX TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Messieurs

vous avez appris par mon oncle1 les raisons qui me fonts rester à terre et l’impossibilité qu’il y à que Je puisse partir Sur le lion, comme vous me l’avez ordonne
par votre derniere. vous avez aussi su les petites mortifications que Jai eu avec le Capitaine Nikleson. Je ne vous cacherai pas que je suis aise qu’il ne se soit pas trouve de place pour m’y loger, car pendant la traversée nous aurions eu peut être quelques chismes, et il aurait été assié douloureux pour moi de commencer ma Cariere dans le nouveaux Service ou j’l’honneur d’entrer par quelques pour parlé, et peut être une affaire.

M. Williams à eu pour moi toutes sortes d’honnétetès, et cest donné tous les mouvements pausible pour me procurer mon passage sur deux Vaisseaux qui sotrent à partir mais l’armateur ne veut pas prendre de passagers. cette invol- unté de la part de ce Monsieur m’obligera de rester quelques tems à terre, mais Je ferai tout ce que je pourrai de mon coté pour me procurer un passage et de prof- iter de la premiere ocation qui se présentera pour courir à mon devoir; vous trou- verai sy inclus une lettre de M. Williams qui vous ecrit à mon sujet.

Les préparatif que ai ete obligi de faire pour mon embarquement n’ont pas cessé que de me démunir du peu de fonds que javois, et m’en trouvant à court, je m’adresse à vous Messieurs pour vous prier de donner vos ordres, pour que Je puisse toucher les apointements qui me sotns due et la pention que j’ai payé depuis qui je suis isy de même que celle que Je serai obligé de déboursé dans mon séjour à Nantes. ce Sonts les promesses que vous avez donné à mon oncle. Jattend avec une entiere satisfaction l’honneur de votre réponse; Je suis [&c.]

Boux; neveu

a Nantes Le 26 fevrier 1778.

[Translation]

Gentlemen:

You have learned from my uncle my reasons for remaining on shore and how impossible it was for me to leave on the Lion as you commanded me to do in your last letter. You have also learned of the petty annoyances I suffered through Captain Nikleson. I shall not conceal from you the fact that I am glad there was no place for me on board as during the crossing we would perhaps have had some schisms, and it would have been quite painful for me to begin my career in the new service I have the honor to enter by disputes and perhaps a scandal.

Mr. Williams has shown me many civilities and took every possible pains to procure my passage on the two vessels ready to leave port but the ship owner does not wish to take passengers. This unwillingness on the part of that gentleman obliges me to remain for some time on shore but I shall do everything I can on my part to procure a passage and to take advantage of the first opportunity to hasten to my duty. You will find enclosed herewith a letter from Mr. Williams who writes you on this subject.

The preparations I was obliged to make for my embarkation diminished the small amount of funds in my possession, and finding myself without resources, I am addressing you Gentlemen to request that you will see that I receive my pay which is due and the board which I have paid since I have been here as well as the amount I shall have to expend during my stay in Nantes. This is what you promised my uncle. I await with entire satisfaction the honor of your reply. I am

Boux; nephew

Nantes, 26 February 1778.
JOHN ROSS TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE


Nantes 26 Feb. 1778

"The Ship three friends own'd by Mr Williams & Co. being detain'd still here owing principally to the want of hands, will am in hopes from the assurances of the Cap'n & owners depart tomorrow." — "I have since advis'd them (the Committee of Congress) of the Change of property in the Ship La Brune in Consequence of your accepting of the Ship on public Acc't agreeable to the proposal made by me for the sole purpose of guarding against every insinuation of being too much attach'd to my Interest in settling a freight unfavorable to the public." — I have accordingly filled up Cap'n Greens Commission giving the name of the Queen of France to the Ship—and charging the Coast of this Vessel to acct of the American United States with me.—La Brune is a cheap Ship.—If she should not be deem'd such by the navy Board, I shall gladly assume the Ship as my property, charging the Public with the freight of the Goods."

John Ross

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 83, vol. 2, p. 379 (M247, roll 110). Notation by Arthur Lee: "N.B. If the Ship was lost, She woud be charg'd to the public, if not, Mr Ross woud either sell her or receive the freight. In this manner the public was always sacrificed."

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen. 


All the Vessells have now I imagine joined the Fleet, the wind therefore will only prevent its immediate Departure which I expect every Day to hear of.—

I cannot find another Vessell on any terms here. I would give as high as 150 Livres, but none are to be had.—I have to day heard of a Ship which is at L'orient I have written about her, If I can get her on Freight I shall do it, but I shall not purchase without, your orders: I therefore request you to say by return of Post whether you will allow me to purchase, if not otherwise to be obtained.—I have remaining 3000 Suits of Cloaths all the Hose & about 400 Cases of arms from the magazine.

Time does not allow me to write so Full as I wish must therefore refer you to a Future post for any particulars I may have ommitted. I have the honour to be

[&c.]

Jhn Williams

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France.
February 27

EARL OF SANDWICH TO LORD NORTH

Admiralty, 27th February 1778.

My dear Lord—Having received the enclosed extract from Lord Weymouth,¹ I cannot avoid pointing out to your Lordship how necessary it seems to me that further exertions should be made in order to keep pace with the French naval equipments. If they have commissioned a ship of 110 guns, surely it is time to commission the Victory and every line of battle ship that can be got fit for service; they will otherwise have the start of us considerably in their preparations; and if it should appear that with the assistance of Spain they have more ships in Europe ready for sea than we have, we shall either be obliged to leave our distant possessions defenceless or remain with an inferior force to guard our own coast.

We are at this office taking what new measures we think advisable for getting more seamen (which is what we chiefly wanted), as far as it can be done without an embargo and the recalling of protections, which I am aware should not be practised but in the certainty of a war; I cannot however refrain from suggesting to your Lordship that every other measure for adding to our naval strength should, I think, be carried into execution, in case credit is given to Lord Stormont’s information and to what we receive from France through other channels. I am ever your Lordship’s [etc.],

Sandwich Papers 1: 342-43.
1. Probably Lord Stormont to Lord Weymouth, 20 Feb., above.

February 28

JACQUES-DONATIEN LE RAY DE CHAUMONT TO JEAN HOLKER

Copy of a Letter wrote by M’ De Chaumont to M’ Holker dated at Passy the 28 February 1778.—

Sir.

The two American Frigates the Hancock & the Boston commanded by Capns Babson and Hendrick conducted into the Port of Nants the 13th. of August last two English Ships loaded with sugar, which they entered as Dutch Ships coming from St. Eustache, the consequence of this false declaration occasion’d the confiscation of those two ships, and the King after having satisfied his justice listened to the representations made to his goodness, and I am directed Sir to authorise you to pay to the Owners and others concerned in the two American Frigates the Hancock and the Boston the sum of Four hundred thousand livers French money which the two English ships with their Cargo’s conducted to Nants might have been worth.¹ I must confess Sir that I am delighted in giving you so agreeable a Commission which will convince the Americans of the Goodness and justice of our Sovereign, you may draw Bills on me for Four hundred thousand Livers and send me from time to time the vouchers of the payments you shall have made. If since two months I
could have remitted securely a Letter you would sooner have been able to settle this affair. I have the honour to be [&c.]

sign’d Le Ray de Chaumont
honorary Intendant of the
Royal Hotel of Invalides—

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 96, pp. 9–10 (M247, roll 124).

1. Chaumont has confused the facts. Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer captured the Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, and entered them as the American ships Hancock and Boston, bound from St. Eustatius. It was the owners of Fanny and General Mercer who were to be compensated.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Hon Gentlemen, Nantes Feb. 28. 1778.

The Fleet sailed from Quiberon the 25th Instant, but the Winds have since been rather unfavourable.—I am extremely sorry to inform you that the Duchesse of Grammont is according to appearance left behind—This Ship sailed three Weeks ago to join the Fleet, but being badly stowed was obliged to put back, she has since been at the mouth of the River altering her Stowage, & was there the 25th in the Morning; therefore unless she joined the Fleet when under Sail she must yet be at Anchor. M’ Peltier has sent an Express down the River, to ascertain this, which is not yet returned, giving orders at the same time that if not able to join the Fleet to remain till further Order: I beg your answer by return of Post to know whether (should the Ship still remain) she is to go at all hazards or not—for this it will be necessary to agree with M’ Montieu that his orders & yours may agree

I find my Credit with M’ Grand is again full I must therefore beg you to authorise a Continuation of my Bills ‘till I can furnish you with all my acc’ which I shall now soon do.—

The Ranger has cost a great deal of Money her acc’ will also be soon handed to you, but I must beg leave to remind you of the agreement made with the late M’ Morris by which I was to acco’ with him for all Sales & purchases that I should make in consequence of his authority ch[argin]g the Commission of 5 $Ct alowed by the Committee of Congress, between him & myself,¹ I therefore beg to know whether I am to consider the Ranger as part of his Business or whether I am to consider my Conduct as in consequence of your Power only. & I request this Distinction as the Powers you gave me you may remember were disputed and I understood were² [torn] tho’ this has not been done [torn] formed here The matter has be [torn] According as your orders may be on this Head. I shall render my Acco’ I have the honour to be [&c.]

J Williams J

PS. Capt Johnson of the Lexington is escaped & has drawn on me for &60 Sterling—I have accepted the Bill presuming you will approve of it.—


2. The preceding two words, missing from the letter, are supplied from a copy. The remainder of sections torn from the letter are also lost from the copy from deterioration of the sheet’s bottom edge. ViU, Lee Family Papers.
JOHN ROSS TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

To the Hon[ble.] Commissioners

Nantes 28 February 1778

Hon[ble.] Gentlemen

I had the Honour to Address you by last Post, when I flattered myself the La Brune & Henrietta had Joined the Convoy.—Yesterday we had certain accounts of the Convoys Sailing last wednesday 25th in a heavy Severe Storm from North West, and the Wind this two weeks past lying such as prevented several ships in Nantes River to Join, they are left behind—of the Number is the Henrietta (if my information is to be depended on) and you may believe gives me much uneasiness, the Cargo in the vessels on public account being very Valluable.

On receiving the intelligence I despatched express to know the certainty of it, advising Captain Brown of the Convoys Sailing, and that he must Proceed at all Risques under the protection only of his clearance’s & privates despatches for Hispaniola to carry him clear of the European Sea’s.

He is under Hamburgh Collour’s, as such, I conceive the Risque going from hence much less, then those of French Vessels, under this Idea I gave my instructions, and shall be glade of your approbation, havg. acted in every Respect as if the Interest had been my own—before next post shall know if in the River, & will advise. The Farmers Agent upon a very flimsey Pretence Seized & detained this Ship some days when I was at Noirmoutier—but had her released upon giving Security—And have since Represented circumstances to the Minister & Director of the Farms, through my Friends Messrs Gerard S Haller & Co—which hopes may have the desired Effect.—The La Brune has certainly Joined & Sailed, tho I have had no Letters from Green

Lord North’s Motion & representation in the House of Commons, being Just come to my hand, breathing the Spirit of Peace. I realy think it may be productive of something favourable in bringing it speedily to an Issue.

Your Sentiments never the less (to be depended on) might Regulate my Measure’s with much more Security in my operations, and in case you realy think we have any Prospect of a treaty & Cessation of Hostillits, I woud Judge it advisable to detain the Henrietta, and others with Public property, for some weeks, to be forwarded with much better Security.—Be assured Property in French Vessels runs greater Risque then in those of America if a treaty should once be entered into—

This however, I beg leave to mention for your consideration in Particulare from a desire to act in every Respect (as far as I have the truste of Public Property) with your approbation, & as much as Possible by Your Advice.—I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jno. Ross


1. 26 Feb., above.
4. Lord North proposed conciliatory bills in his speech in Parliament on 12 Feb. On the basis of the terms of those bills, which included the renunciation of Parliament’s right to tax the American colonies, a new commission, eventually to be known as the Carlisle Commission, was to be sent to America to negotiate peace.
"Extract of a letter from Capt. John Lowden Cole, Bilboa, Feb. 28."

"I sailed from St John's the 11th of Jan. and had a fine passage to Cape Ortegall, where I was boarded by the Thetis frigate, who informed me that privateers were about Bilboa; I then resolved to steer for St. Andera, and on Saturday Feb. 7 at dawn of day, I saw a schooner coming right after us: and at nine o'clock she came up with us, and brought us to by her shot, at about a league distance from the Spanish shore, to the windward of St. Andera: the captain ordered me to follow him into St. Andera road, where he boarded us in the Spanish pilot boats, took me and all the crew on board the privateer, and carried us (and the Dove followed) directly to St. Antonio, about half way to Bilboa. I found the schooner to be the Hawke, Jeremiah Hubbert commander, of ten carriage guns, and about 30 men: he kept us close prisoners, and sold both vessels and cargo the Spaniards in a lump, and on Saturday the 14th instant convoyed the Dove down to this place (having a Spanish crew, and under Spanish colours: he still kept us close prisoners not allowing any boats to come near, nor any person to speak to us; however, a Portuguese of mine eluded their vigilance, and swam ashore in the night after we came in, and applied to all the merchants in Bilboa; but this was of no service to us: on the contrary, we were the more strictly watched. But on the 25th, the prize-money having been paid, and the crew with most of the officers being on shore, at night-fall in a hailstorm, I jumped into the boat, cut the painter, and got out of gunshot before I was missed. Six stout fellows, well armed, came directly after me, and pursued me three miles on the road to Bilboa, and certainly would have caught me; but luckily for me, one broke his thigh, and another his leg in the pursuit, and I having a ferry to cross, was just landed when they hove in sight, and the ferryman nobly refused the fellows a passage; the captain swore if he could catch me I should remain in irons until he got to Boston. I reached Bilboa in a wretched condition, being seven miles from the vessel, and the road along which I travelled being the worst you can form an idea of, I am not able to walk yet: I was in hopes to have recovered my vessel, but find by Mr. Gomez, a considerable merchant here, that I need entertain little hope of that; he says the Americans are favourites here, and thinks nothing can be done in our case. There are now here three American pirates, ready to sail for a cruise, and they keep close to the shore, so as not to be seen by our cruisers. I shall stay and see what can be done about the Dove and cargo. If my efforts should not prove effectual, I shall take my passage in a Spanish vessel for Bristol."

London Packet; or New Lloyd's Evening Post, 16–18 March 1778.

2. Santander, Spain.
3. Santoña, Spain.
5. Most likely a reference to the Massachusetts privateer brigantine General Mercer, the Massachusetts privateer schooner Hawke, and the Continental Navy cutter Revenge.
### Jonathan Williams's Account of Disbursements for the Continental Navy Brig Lexington, from August 1777 to March 1778

**Dc Henry Johnson Esq' Comm' Brig Lexington**

#### 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Month</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aug.</td>
<td>To Capers, Anchovies, &amp; Olives</td>
<td>83.3..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 1 m Corks</td>
<td>4.10..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Cash adv'd G. Thayer</td>
<td>96..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sept.</td>
<td>To his draft to Delap 5th Sept</td>
<td>264.17..</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1778**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Month</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Oct.</td>
<td>To d(^o) to Cornic .. 16th. Sep(^c)</td>
<td>2137.2..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To d(^o) .. ditto .. 16th. Sep(^c)</td>
<td>225..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>March</td>
<td>To d(^o) to Johnson London 19th Feb(^x)</td>
<td>1371..</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### No. 5—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>By the Comm(^x) for an Acc(^c) of Disbursements furnish'd to that Date for the Lexington</td>
<td>2372..</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Ballance for which he is to Accot. with the Commiss(^x)</td>
<td>1809.19..</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

D, CiY, Jonathan Williams Account Books. Number 5 in "Accounts and Vouchers Refer'd to in the Account Current between Jonathan Williams Jun' and the Honble. The Commissioners of the United States of America." For the enclosure, see "State of the Account Furnished by Capn Henry Johnson of his Disbursements against the Brig Lexington of which he was Commander," NDAR 9: 584–86.

1. Notation: "Compared and approved Nantes 17th Aug. 1779.—(Signed) J.J. J.N. J.C. J.G." The initials are those of Joshua Johnson, Jonathan Nesbitt, James Cuming, and Joseph Gridley. They were merchants who, in the summer of 1779, at the request of Benjamin Franklin, audited Williams's accounts with the American Commissioners in France.
March 2

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]

2d. Munday Pleas't weath'a Nother Beer Celler at the Gate; Now the people Can have beer without going to the Age[n]t for it: Since which Indulgence there has been two, or three Duels fought Every Donation. which keeps the people in the Yard in great Confution. the Most of the Time

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.
**Jonathan Williams's Account of Disbursements for the Continental Navy Brig Independence**

**[Nantes, 2 March 1778]**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Feb 6</td>
<td>To Cash, paid Cap'n Young</td>
<td>600.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a Bullock, bo² of a Peasant near Quiberon</td>
<td>94.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feb 6</td>
<td>Minert &amp; C², a Table</td>
<td>499.08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Recottillon, Coulours</td>
<td>44.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Duchesne, Barrel Rice</td>
<td>112.76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ditto Kings Broker, Expedition &amp;c⁸, Cash... Gauche</td>
<td>214.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Belleveau, Plates glasses &amp;c⁸</td>
<td>18.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Gaudin, Cannon Ball</td>
<td>376.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cassard, Table linnen</td>
<td>64.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bricaud, Sugar &amp;c⁸</td>
<td>263.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tea, 10²</td>
<td>30.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chauriau... 29 2/3 velts¹</td>
<td>163.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Guerin, at Auray, Biscuit</td>
<td>1656.90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Comm 7.7.9 of 60 allow'd Beutis, for Chaye attend® the Ship</td>
<td>396.15.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mar 2</td>
<td>Hallie, Pilot from Painbœuf to Quiberon</td>
<td>113.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Guerin, at Auray, Biscuit</td>
<td>369.8.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1/3 of 60 allow'd Beutis, for Chaye attend® the Ship</td>
<td>20.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Commissn. 5 ² C²</td>
<td>4788.15.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>D, G, Y, Jonathan Williams Account Books, Number 10 in “Accounts and Vouchers Refer’d to in the Account Current between Jonathan Williams Jun⁴ and the Honble. The Commissioners of the United States of America.”</td>
<td>239.8.9</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Velte: A measure of capacity, about seven quarts.
2. Notation: "Compared and approved Nantes 17th Aug' 1779—(Sign’d) J.J. J.N. J.C. J.G." The initials are those of Joshua Johnson, Jonathan Nesbitt, James Cuming, and Joseph Gridley. They were merchants who, in the summer of 1779, at the request of Benjamin Franklin, audited Williams's accounts with the American Commissioners in France.
Hon<sup>d</sup> Gentlemen

I had the honor of writing to you the 14<sup>th</sup>. ultimo by Mr. Jonathan Nesbitt, to which I take the liberty to refer, being since deprived of your respected favours, this chearly serves to inform you of the arrival at this place of Capn<sup>n</sup> Henry Johnson, late Commander of the Continental Brig<sup>n</sup> Lexington, and Eliazad Johnson Capn<sup>n</sup> of the Brig<sup>n</sup> Dalton Privateer of Newberry. They both broke out of Plymouth prison with two of their officers, which were since press'd in London; but the former had the good fortune to get a passage on board the Prince of orange packet from Harwich to Hellevoet-Sluys, and from thence came over here by land. Capn<sup>n</sup> Henry Johnson is so much fatigued that he is not able to write to you this day; I beg you would communicate to him and to me your intention relating his future destination. He had some thoughts of proceeding to Paris with his fellow traveller, but I advised him to wait your orders which you'll be pleased to give me as Soon as convenient and mention wether I may Suply him with necessaries and money, and to what amount. interim I have also to inform you of the arrival of Capn<sup>n</sup> John Chandler of the brig<sup>n</sup> Triton of Newberry, bound to Bilbao with a Cargo of Fish, which was taken off Cape Finistere by the Tétis. This Capn<sup>n</sup> with John Thompson<sup>4</sup> (who is almost recov'rd of his wounds) will be sent to Nantes by the first vessell bound to that port, but the other man call'd James Barnes, has lately by a fall broken his arm, which put me under the necessity to send him to the hospital I am afraid it will be some time before that man will be able to embark.

The Brig<sup>n</sup> L'hyrondelle Capn<sup>n</sup> Longuelpée, who sail'd from this port the 16. ultimo, bound to Martinico stranded at Calais, and her Cargo composed of dry goods sutuble for the American Markett, to the amount of Twenty Thousand pounds Sterling, is totally damaged, this loss grieves me the more, as some of your Friends and mine, will suffer considerably by this accident, and the people of America will be deprived of a great quantity of very necessary articles at this Juncture. I have the honnor to remain [&c.]

Dunkerque 2<sup>d</sup> March 1778.

Frans Coffyn


1. The letter has not been found. Nesbitt was an Irishman of Philadelphia who had come to Europe to buy military supplies and established himself in L'Orient. Benjamin Franklin Papers 26: 12.
3. DAR 8: 536.
4. Gunner in Lexington. NDAR 8: 298, 875; 9: 505. For his being wounded in action with Alert, see ibid., 9: 657.

March 3

LORD NORTH TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

[London] Tuesday, March 3rd 3 P.M.

My dear Lord—I heard on Sunday evening from tolerable authority that one Captain Jones, who has now the command of the Amphitrite, which has changed its name and is now called the Ranger, will soon insult some part of the coast of Great
Britain. My informer could not say exactly what his destination was, but he apprehended that he was to land at Shields near Newcastle and do all the damage in his power. He was barely to land; and when he had done the mischief intended he was to return with all possible expedition.

Shall your Lordship be soon able to send a shipload of American prisoners to be exchanged in America? I am [etc.],

N——

_Sandwich Papers_ 1: 270–71.

"**EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM COWES, MARCH 3.**"

"Arrived here the _Sally_, an American schooner, bound from Providence to Charlestown; she was taken the 25th of January last by the _Andrew_ armed ship, Capt. Guzer, from New York, from whom she parted in a gale of wind."


**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

_[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1778]_

3d. of March Hazy Weath® this Day the two Centinals who Deserted from their posts the 31 Ult. passed by to the Castle to be Tryed by a Court Martial

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

**DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER**

_[Ranger, Bénodet, France]_

Tuesday, March 3rd.—Weigh’d anchor and came to Sail in fine weather & smooth water, sail’d along the Coast about 25 Leagues and came to anchor in a small Bay near a small village called Benodett, had a curious Adventure with a french Pilot who came on Board to pilot the Ship but would not be compell’d to take charge of her.

_Diary of Ezra Green, M.D._

1. Bénodet.

**JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE**

Honble Gentlemen Nantes March 3. 1778——

Since my last of the 28 Ult¹ I have receivd advice that the _Duchesse of Grammont_ still remains at St Nazarre.—I hear that two Ships of War which were designed to join the Fleet are returned to Rochfort, we have therefore judged proper to detain the _Grammont_ 'till further orders, in hopes that you will be able to obtain these Ships for a new Convoy: Mr Ross's Ship the _Henrietta_ also remains with the _Grammont_.——

This Day arrived here the Brig. _Nantes_ Cap¹ Chapman² from Boston, but brought no public Letters: This Brig is from the Board of War at Boston to the ad-
dress of Messrs. Piarne Penet & Co. I have the honour to inclose you two Newspapers which were given me by Capt' Chapman. I have recvd a Letter from my Father dated Jan. 23, 1778 in which he says he has no News to communicate. I therefore conclude that since the beginning of December, Affairs have remained in the same Situation. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jon Williams J


CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNHAM TO ARTHUR LEE

S'portugalett March 3d 78

I received your letter dat'd Feb'y 20th, and sorry to find that the court of Spain will not Allow Our prize to be good. On this Subject A Great deal Could be said, the Only thing I could With a Speedy independance Settl'd, And fall right on france & Spain, from such usage as we meet with from them I think it must be so, if we are imprisond, or A prize Given up its all policy, theare it ends and those that Bears the Burthen of the day is pay'd With Dam'd policy—

Such payment may do at Court but will not Answer Sailors, You mentione that m' Lagoanere has wrote You that I left particular Orders that my prizes was left to the sole Disposal of m' Deane—which is verry true this I did of myselve, as to I arrived at Bilboa I had Not the honour of knowing that you was A Commissioner or that their Was any Other in Europe but Doctor franklin & m' Deane and by leaving the prizes at the Disposal of m' Deane I imagined made know [no] differ-ence the[y] being Joint Commissioners—

in Respect of Any Order I do assure you as I wrote before I had none but on the Contrary at a Loss how to proceed, and if I have Commit A fault Or been Neglectfull I am Sorry for it As my endeavours Was to the Contrary I am [&c.]


March 4

THE LONDON PACKET; OR, NEW LLOYD'S EVENING POST,
MONDAY, MARCH 2, TO WEDNESDAY, MARCH 4, 1778

Wednesday, March 4. London.

Capt. Jolly, in the Ellis, who arrived here on Monday last from New York, on the 23d ult. about one o'clock in the morning fell in with and took the sloop Endeavour, captain Potter, from Eddington in N. Carolina, bound to St. Eustatia, burthen about 50 or 60 tons, a fine new sloop, loaded with 43 hogheads of tobacco, and the remainder flour and staves. After taking out the master and four men, leaving only a boy on board, and putting on board his first mate, James Campbell, and three men, he parted with her in about four or five hours, blowing
hard. She had plenty of provisions and water.—On the 26th she fell in with and took the schooner Nancy, captain Gross, from Essequeba, in Demeraia, bound to Boston, burthen about 80 tons, loaded with rum, cotton, coffee, &c. say about 115 hogheads, rum, and after taking out the master and three men, leaving one man and a boy, and putting on board his second mate, Richard Brown, and four men, he parted with her the 9th instant, blowing fresh. She had plenty of provisions and water on board.


JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]

4th. Wednesday Pleas' we This Day James Dick¹ were Bro⁴ to the barr for the Crime of Profanely Damning of the Honrbl. Continental Congress of the United States of America. for which Crime he was Cobbed 1 Dozn²

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.


March 5

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, TUESDAY, MARCH 3, TO THURSDAY, MARCH 5, 1778

Thursday, March 5. London.

... The John, Casaman, from the Mississippi to London, was taken the 13th of Oct. in the gulph, by a privateer called the Notre Dame, Seymour,¹ and afterwards retaken by an armed brig in government’s service, and carried into St. John’s river, between Georgia and Florida. ... The Active, a letter of marque, Capt. Agnew, has taken and brought into Guernsey two armed prizes, one a schooner of 130 tons burthen, bound from Nantucket to Nantz, and the other a brig, bound from Boston to Bourdeaux.

1. See NDAR 10: 400.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO GOURLADE & MOYLAN

Gentlemen, Ranger Quimper Bay March 5th: 1778

Having unfortunately discovered symptoms of the Small Pox breaking out on Joseph Ratcliff a Valuable Boy belonging to the American Continental Ship under my Command—to prevent (if possible) its spreading among the Crew a great Part of whom have never been Inoculated—I have sent him on Shore at Point l’Abbé, and as Monsieur Le Roy of that place has had the goodness to undertake that the Boy shall be taken proper care of until he is recovered—the Commissioners at Paris having recommended that I should apply to you in Case of emergency—I do request that you reimburse Monsieur Le Roy for the Contingent expence and also have the Boy taken care of until he can be returned to me or to some other
Commander in the American Navy in case you should not hear further from me within the space of two months.—should you think proper to apply to Jonx Williams Esq" of Nantes he will repay you.—I am &c∗ —


DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Quimper Bay, France]

Thursday, March 5th.—Went with Joseph Ratcliff to Pontlably and procured good lodgings for Him supposing the Eruption (which came out last night) to be Small Pox—we were treated with great respect as we were Americans, were waited on near half a mile to the Boat and on parting gave them 3 Cheers which was answered with vive Le Congres.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.
1. Pont-l'Abbé.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

Dear & hon'd Sir. Nantes March 5. 1778.

I have rec'd your obliging Favour of the 28 Inst. and am much rejoiced at M' Chaumont's success; I hope he will retain a Dedomagement for his Trouble and Kindness. If this Money is to be paid in America how am I to be reimbursed my Expences & p'd Commissions? but I suppose the 50,000 Livres will be paid here; I beg Sir you will obtain this for me, for a Reimbursement from America may never reach me, more especialy as the owners of these privateers are numerous and all unknown to me—

I must think a little relative to M' Lee's Intention before I decide, and it would be of great Service to me in this Decision if I knew whether or not the Commissioners intend to put a period to my doing Business by their Authority; for while they continue to support me, I surely cannot wish for the Authority of M' Lee. Besides, I much Doubt his powers, as I have good Information that his Commission makes no mention of a Substitute and therefore obliges him to act himself or leave it to the former agent. & is dead, but previous to his Death he vested me with at least as good powers as M' Lee can give, a Copy of these powers, and the Condition of my accepting them you have inclosed. I entered into this Agreement with M' Morris by his particular Desire, to prevent any more Difficultys between us, and took Charge of the Ranger & hir prize in consequence; M' M 'tis true did not fullfil his part of the Agreement, for instead of letting the whole prize money come into my hands, he (unknown to me) rec'd 1500 Livres more than the Congress part, & left me to settle with the People with that deficiency (I was obliged to make it good, for not a Man would have staid by the Ship, if their prize money had been kept from them,) and for about 60,000 Livres expended on the Ranger, he has not advanced a Sol. I therefore wrote to the Comm's last post to be informed whether I was to look on this Business as done by M' Morris's Authority or theirs; if they conclude that the Powers from M' Morris are superior to theirs, I shall also think them superior to those of M' Lee; if they conclude that their
Powers are superior to those of Mr. Morris, Mr. Lees must again fall in the lightest Scale. These Circumstances through [i.e., throw] me into a Dilemma which I cannot be relieved from till I hear from the Commissioners, and it will particularly oblige me if you will favour me with your opinion on the Subject. In the mean Time if Mr. Lee throughs any Business in my way as a Factor for him, I will cheerfully transact it & endeavour to deserve his Friendship by my Conduct, as I shall to any person who employs me in the Line of my profession.

The Latter part of your Letter is easily answered. The only reason that the Lion did not sail so soon as I wished & as the Commodore expected is that Government had put the Ship under an arrest which was not taken off till after the Fleet had waited many Days in Quiberon, & when it was taken off the Tides would not permit her to go from Painbeuf and our men had all deserted by her laying along side other Shipping. The Difficulties I have had to encounter have been extremley vexatious & almost innumerable. I should tire you by a repetition but I request you to ask for my Letters to the Commrs of the 6 Decr 16 Decr 30 Decr 6 Jan. 9th Jan. & 19 January—You will there see Sir that but for Difficulties which I could not surmount & of which Government only are the Cause, the Ship might have left the River the beginning of last Jan. When she did get down to St Nazare, She was all in disorder, and had many things to do relative to the Police on board, and the Instruction of the Men in their Duty, which it was impossible to do where she lay before, but which as I have said before would have been all compleat by the beginning of Jan had I been left to go on my own Way: Nay if I had dared to act openly that Ship should have sailed in November.—

As to the Package of Hatts, I assure you I feel ashamed to defend so silly a Charge, that a Frigate of her Importance should wait for such a Trifle can never be supposed by any person the least acquainted in Business, & those who make this Complaint, if they had no regard to Truth, should at least have paid some attention to probability. I give you my Word & Honour Sir that there is not to my knowledge, nor did I ever intend there should be a single Hat on board that Ship more than what is designed for the use of the Crew, and these with all the other Goods went on board in the Lighter mentioned in my Letter of the 16 Decemr, There may indeed be some Hatts among the Uniforms sent from Paris but these I know nothing of as I did not open the Packages, however all these were on board in December.

Upon the whole any Person who knows anything of me in this Business, knows I have been a Slave to it, so much so that for the last month of her Stay I have not allowed myself the smallest relaxation from Business not even for the common enjoyments of Society.—

I beg you will please to inform me how you succeed about the 50,000 Livres, You may remember what I told you when at Paris & if this money is not allowed here by Govt I shall be under a Necessity of giving that Reason for so much deficiency in my Acco' with the Commrs.—

I have made extracts from my Letters to the Commrs mentioned on the other side to save you the trouble of turning to them—

I beg my Love to Billy. My Brother Jack will sail in a Day or two I imagine too soon to be bearer of any Letters from Paris, but shall be glad if you will send a Line
or two for him which contrary Winds may give time for.—I am ever Your dutifull & affec' Kinsman

J Williams

1. In his letter of 28 Feb., Franklin reported that Jacques-Donatien Le Ray de Chaumont had obtained an order for the payment to the owners of the Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer of the value of the Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, which had been taken by the privateers but confiscated by the French government and returned to their British owners. Franklin also inquired about the basis of complaints about the delay of the sailing of American ships under French convoy. Benjamin Franklin Papers 25: 731–32.

2. William Lee.

3. Thomas Morris.

4. Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France, 28 Feb., above.


6. For the 1777 letters, see NDAR 10: 1072–73, 1108–9, 1163–64; for the 6 and 19 Jan. letters, see above; for the 9 Jan. letter, see Benjamin Franklin Papers 25: 456.

7. One such extract is Jonathan Williams, Jr., to Benjamin Franklin, 19 Jan., above.

8. William Temple Franklin.


March 6

MARQUIS DE NOAILLES TO COMTE DE VERGNES

[Extract]

À Londres le 6 mars 1778.

... Plus je souhaitois, Monsieur le Comte, de voir hier le Lord Weymouth ... il se présente un nouvel incident que pourroit prévoir le Lord Weymouth, s'il a été exactement instruit de ce que j'ai annoncé à son Colleague le Lord Suffolk. Je le prévins, ainsi que j'ai eu l'honneur de vous le mander qu'en faisant la reclamacion du Thomas Koulikan, je ne me preterois pas à ce que le Sr Henry Grand, un des Passagers de ce Bâtiment, qui se trouvoit actuellement à Londres, subit aucun Interrogatoire, l'affaire ne pouvant être soumise aux formes ordinaires de la Justice du moment que je m'en empare par les ordres de ma Cour. Nonobstant cet avertissement, la Cour de l'amirauté a fait signifier mardi dernier au dit Sieur Henry Grand, l'ordre de comparoir dans six jours pour être interrogé, sous peine d'emprisonnement. Mes réflexions ont été bientôt faites, et j'ai persisté dans la même résolution.

Si le Thomas Koulikan avoir été pris dans quelques Parages de L'angleterre, il y auront matière à Discussion judiciaire, et je ne me croiroit pas en droit d'arrêter le cours de l'ordre civil. Il faudroit constater si le Bâtiment s'est trouvé où il ne devoir pas être par un accident de mer ou par mauvaise intention de la part des gens de l'Equipage. Ici le cas est tout á fait différent. C'est une Navire français, avaint ses Expéditions en regle, qui est saisi en pleine mer, hors des bornes de la Jurisdiction maritime de L'Angleterre. L'offense qui a été commise est donc évidemment contraire au droit des gens, et à la teneur des Traités. Je ne connois dès lors aucun Tribunal particulier, et je dois attendre que Sa Majesté Britannique me fasse Savoir, par la voie de son Secretaire d'Etat, la decision qui auront été portée, pour la transmettre à ma Cour. Je ne prens point au reste de voies détournées. Car je viens d'envoyer au Lord Weymouth l'ordre qui a été signifié au Sr Henry Grand, et
No. 16. London, 6 March 1778.

. . . I was also hoping, M. le Comte, to see Lord Weymouth yesterday. . . . A new incident presented itself, which Lord Weymouth could have foreseen, had he been exactly apprised of what I had announced to his colleague, Lord Suffolk. Just as I had the honor of informing you, I indicated to him that in reclaiming the *Thamas Koulikan* I would not countenance that Sieur Henry Grand, one of the Passengers from this Ship, currently in London, should undergo any Questioning, since the affair, from the very moment I took cognizance of it under orders of my Court, did not fall under the ordinary forms of Law. Despite this notification, the Admiralty Court served the said M. Henry Grand last Tuesday with orders to appear in six days for questioning, under penalty of imprisonment. My opinions on the subject were soon rendered, and I persisted in the same determination.¹

If the *Thamas Koulikan* had been seized in English waters, it would be a matter for judicial discussion, and I would not believe it my right to interfere with the civil order. It would be necessary to prove whether the Ship was where it should not have been by an accident at sea or by malicious intent on the part of the crew. Here the case is entirely different. This is a French Merchantman, with its papers in order, which was seized on the high seas, beyond the boundaries of England's maritime jurisdiction. The offense that has been committed is therefore evidently contrary to the laws of nations and to the terms of treaties. I have not been aware since then of any specific Tribunal, and I should expect that His Britannic Majesty will inform me, through his Secretary of State, of the decision which should have been made, in order to transmit it to my Court. I do not at all go about resolving this with indirect means. For I have just sent to Lord Weymouth the order that was served on M. Henry Grand, and a copy of the letter that I wrote in consequence. I submit to you the same items, M. le Comte; may the zeal that inspires me on this occasion appear to you as well-informed as it is pure. . . . I have the honor to be [&c.]

The Marquis de Noailles

---


² Enclosures were: a copy of an order from the High Court of Admiralty, dated 3 Mar., to the master, mate, and first lieutenant, of the *Thamas Koulikan*, and two passengers, John Baylor and Henry Grand, to appear to undergo examination in six days under penalty of attachment; Noailles to Henri-Maximilien Grand, 5 Mar.; and a copy of a letter from Noailles to Weymouth, dated 6 Mar., transmitting copies of the High Court of Admiralty's order and of the letter from Noailles to Henri-Maximilien Grand. Ibid., vol. 529, fols. 16, 26–27, 39.
Admiralty, 6th March 1778.

My dear Lord—As you say in your letter, with which you have lately honoured me, that you join with me in opinion that our military preparations should be pressed with great diligence, and that you are ready to have our naval situation discussed in the Cabinet without delay, I conclude you mean that that should be part of our business at our dinner tomorrow; I therefore think it proper to lay before your Lordship the fullest information it is in my power to give you of the present state of the Navy, together with my ideas upon this very critical and important subject.

By the accounts this day received from France, it appears that the Duc de Chartres is actually at Brest taking upon him the command of the fleet, which consists of 21 ships of the line and 35 frigates; and that there are at Toulon 12 of the line and 13 frigates, making in all 33 of the line and 48 frigates in commission and ready for service. Spain has also, I believe, 32 of the line and 8 frigates, so that the House of Bourbon have in Europe an actual force of 65 of the line.¹

You will find enclosed a note, seemingly unintelligible, about brandy merchants: that note was brought to me yesterday from my friend at Morlaix, and is his mode of conveying to me that every exertion in point of preparing the fleet at Brest is now going on. Surely there is no longer any fear of our alarming France by our preparations; on the contrary, it seems to me that their preparations ought to be considered as very alarming to this country, and that not a moment should be lost in using every exertion on our part to make ourselves at least equal to our enemies; and this is the more necessary as there is every reason to expect that Captain Digby will fall in with Monsieur de La Motte-Picquet, which must occasion an immediate war. But even if that does not happen, I own I see a French war inevitable at a very little distance.

The present state of our fleet at home is:

- 41 ships of the line ready for service,
- 6 others in some forwardness,
- 3 just commissioned.

50

From these are to be deducted the ships belonging to the three admirals going out² and the Worcester of 64 guns under orders for Newfoundland, and also any ship or ships of the line that may be sent to carry out the Commissioners. As to frigates, we are very bare indeed, but we have luckily got eight armed vessels that are stationed for the protection of some of the principal trading towns, which will tend essentially to quiet the alarms we may expect as the spring advances.

Your Lordship will observe that out of the 50 ships which is our whole stock at present, only 41 of them can be said to be in readiness, and some men are wanted even for their equipment; the others cannot be got to sea without some extraordinary measures are used for raising seamen. I therefore think that we should begin to think anxiously of preparing for a general press from protections, to be executed as soon as is thought advisable.

I should also immediately commission every ship that is in any forwardness, whether actually ready to receive men or not, as they will be assembling their offi-
cers and thereby furnish more hands for raising seamen. Of this sort, I think about 12 might be had, some of them quite ready and others not at a great distance.

In the year 1755, when a war was thought to be approaching, 52 ships of the line and 11 of fifty guns were ordered to be fitted between the 10th of January and 26th of April; by this early preparation we were far in advance of the enemy, and fell upon their trade before they had made any arrangement for its defence. Now, if they go on preparing and we stand still, it is evident that the tables will be turned upon us, and that our trade at least will be at their mercy. As the French have commissioned their capital ships, can there be grounds for a moment’s hesitation about putting the Victory into commission? And when the Duc de Chartres is at Brest, why should not Admiral Keppel be at Portsmouth?

I own I think our situation so alarming, that I cannot avoid unburdening my mind and begging of your Lordship most seriously to revolve this business in your thoughts, and to consider how fatal it may be to this kingdom if another hour be lost in our naval equipments.

I think it should be a matter of consideration whether, if we see a war with France to be inevitable, we should not recall ten or twelve of our frigates from America. I am [etc.],

Sandwich

Sandwich Papers 1: 349–52.
1. “A letter from Admiral Duff to Sandwich, dated Panther, Gibraltar Bay, March 5, 1778, gives a list of the Spanish ships at Cadiz on February 16. There were 20 sail of the line, said to be manned and victualled for six months; five more were expected to join from Ferrol and one from Carthagena.” Ibid., p. 349.
2. “Gambier and Byron to North America, Barrington to the Leeward Islands; only Gambier actually left England at this time.” Ibid., p. 350.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, at sea]

Friday, March 6th.—This morning (being fine weather) came to sail, in the morning went through of Passage Duroi;¹ saw a large Ship to the leward which we thought was a Frigate & the same we saw yesterday: She fail’d in attempting to get through the Passage and stood off.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.
1. Passage du Raz, between Pointe du Raz and Île de Sein.

March 7

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM FALMOUTH, MARCH 7.”

“This day arrived here the Lapwing privateer, of London,¹ and brought in the ship Union, of 350 tons burthen, loaded with masts and lumber, bound from Boston to Nantz, in France, consigned by the board of war at Boston to several merchants in Nantz, for sale and returns, signed by Samuel Philips Savage, at Boston.”

1. Probably brig Lapwing, H. Pearch, master, 120 tons, built at Hull in 1745, thorough repairs in 1768, owned by W. Burstall. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
March 7th this day 16 Prisoners broke out but was all taken again, Mr Tryan and Manning was among them and all put into the Black hole but Manning who by hiding escaped the hole for the first night and the next morning had liberty to stay out to dinner after dinner he made another trial and got clear off after he got out he found a friend that both supplied him with Money and cloths and immediately set out for London and jest as he got into the bounds of London the Press-Gang came across him and prest him and carried him on board of the Nightinggale tender off the Tower I do not expect to see him again as they are in great want of men.


1. Lieutenant William Tryon, South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame, and Edward Manning, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

Saturday, March 7th.—Came to anchor in Baldavids Bay not far from the River of Brest.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

Honble Gentlemen Nantes March 7 1778.

The Duchesse of Grammont is still waiting your permission to proceed to sea.

I have been trying several people to get a Ship to carry out what Goods remain, without success. The Ship at Lorient I mentioned in my last does not turn out to my Satisfaction.

Mr Gruel has a Ship here which is a good Sailor. I know her to be such because she lately came from America & the ame Captain gives her that Reputation; he will not let her under 350 Livres all round the Tonnage to be reckoned on the Ships measurement: this is exorbitant & I have of course refused it. To Day Mr Gruel offers me his Vessell for Sale, his price is 45000 Livres 1/3 Cash the other 1/3 in three months. I can’t purchase without your orders but if you approve I will do the best I can. It will certainly be necessary to have a Ship, for (as I have already often times mentioned to you) I have 400 Cases of Arms 12000 p Hose & 3400 Suits of Cloaths besides other articles on hand. I have one other offer for Frieght to pay Cash down before the Ship Sails at a very moderate Price, but as Frieght is not payable unless the Goods arrive safe, this Frieght ought not to be more than if there were no risque at all; the person asks 87# on these Conditions, but he ought to come down if you agree to his Terms. This Ship is the famous Duc de Chartres that I formerly had so much Trouble about.—

Mr Grand mentions to me to day that you have not yet given your Approbation of a Continuation of my Drafts, which I beg you to do immediately as Delays in these delicate points affect ones Reputation or if you rather choose the
mode give me an enlarged Credit for a Stipulated Sum. I shall furnish you with the Acco\textsuperscript{a} for the *Lion*\textsuperscript{b} the *Ranger* the Magazine the Cloathing the Shoes &c &c as soon as I can but they are too extensive to be suddenly collected in the mean Time I request your attention to my Credit with Mr Grand.—I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jon\textsuperscript{a} Williams

\textsuperscript{1} See 26 Feb., above.
\textsuperscript{2} Presumably, the second "1/3" should be "2/3."
\textsuperscript{4} Renamed Continental Navy frigate *Deane*.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]

March 7. Saturday.—The Same prosperous Wind, and the Same beautifull Weather continue.—We proceed in our Course at the Rate of about 200 Miles in 24 Hours.—We have passed all the Dangers of the American Coast, Those of the Bay of Biscay, remain.—God grant Us, an happy Passage through them all.—

Yesterday, the Ship was all in an Uproar, with Laughter.—The Boat Swains Mate asked one of his Superior officers, if they might have a Frolick—The Answer was, Yes.—Jere. accordingly, with the old Sailors, proposed to build a Galley, and all the raw Hands to the Number of 20 or 30 were taken in, and suffered themselves to be tyed together, by their Legs.—When all of a Sudden, Jere. and his knowing ones, were found handing Bucketts of Water over the Sides and pouring them upon the poor Dupes, until they were wet to the Skin.—The Behaviour of the Gullies, their Passions and Speeches and Actions were diverting enough.—So much for Jere's Fun.—This Frolick, I Suppose, according, to the Sailors Reasoning, is to conjure up a Prize.—

This Morning the Captain ordered all Hands upon Deck and took an account of the Number of Souls, on board which amounted to 172—then he ordered the Articles of War to be read to them—after which he, ordered all Hands upon the Forecastle and then all Hands upon the Quarter deck, in order to try Experiments, for determining, whether, any difference was made in the Ships Sailing, by the Weight of the Men being forward or abaft. then all Hands were ordered to their Quarters to exercise them at the Guns.—Mr Barron gave the Words of Command, and they Spent an Hour, perhaps in the Exercise, at which they seemed tolerably expert.—Then the Captain ordered a Dance, upon the Main Deck, and all Hands, Negroes, Boys and Men were obliged to dance. after this the old Sailors Set on Foot another Frolic.—called the Miller, or the Mill. I will not Spend Time to describe this odd Scæne: but it ended in a very high frolic, in which almost all the Men were powderd over, with Flour, and wet again to the Skin.—Whether these whimsical Diversions are indulged, in order to make the Men wash themselves, and shift their Cloaths, and to wash away Vermin I dont know.—But there is not in them the least Ray of Elegance, very little Wit, and a humour of the coarsest Kind, it is not Superiour to Negro & Indian Dances.

March 8 (Sunday)

LORD GEORGE GERMAIN TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON

(Duplicate) Whitehall 8th March 1778.

Most secret

Sir,

In my Letter to you of the 4th of February I acquainted you that, Sir William Howe having requested His Majesty’s Permission to resign his Command, His Majesty had been graciously pleased to acquiesce in his Request, and that I had signified to him His Majesty’s Pleasure that he should deliver up the Command to you, and put into your Possession all Orders & Instructions he has received from me, or any other of the King’s Servants respecting the Troops, or the Operations in which they have been, or were to be employed. The devolution of so great a Trust would, upon any Occasion, carry with it the highest Proof of the Royal Confidence; but, in the present Circumstances, when the most essential Interests of the British Empire are so deeply engaged, and the Power, Reputation, and future Welfare of this Nation depend, in so great a degree, upon the Successful Employment of the Forces committed to your Command, the Importance of the trust increases with the Immensity of the Object, and is the fullest Manifestation of His Majesty’s entire Reliance upon your Zeal & Ability.

My circular Letter of this Day’s Date will inform you of what has been done by the King & Parliament, towards opening the Way for the Return of peace; and if that be true which has been so repeatedly declared by the Colony Assemblies, and is still asserted by many persons, who pretend to be well informed of the Dispositions of the Inhabitants, that the Generality of the People desire nothing more than a full Security for the Enjoyment of all their Rights & Liberties under the British Constitution, there can be no room to doubt that the generous Terms, now held out to them, will be gladly embraced, and that a Negotiation will immediately take place, upon the Arrival of the new Commission, and be so far advanced, before the Season will admit of military Operations, as to supersede the Necessity of another Campaign. So speedy & happy a Termination of the War could not fail to give the greatest pleasure to the King, as the Peace, Prosperity & Happiness of all His Subjects has ever been the most ardent Wish of His Royal Breast. But however desirous His Majesty is of putting an end to this unhappy Contest, by the Way of Negotiation, and notwithstanding the just ground there is to expect such will be the Effect of the present Measure, His Majesty does not think fit to slacken any preparation which has been judged necessary for carrying on the War, it being His Majesty’s firm Purpose to prosecute it, with the utmost Vigor, in case the Colonies shall obstinately persist in their Refusal to return to their Allegiance, and pay obedience to the Constitutional Authority of Government. It is, therefore, proper that I should now acquaint you with His Majesty’s Intentions respecting the Operations of the next Campaign, should another Campaign become necessary, as far as His Majesty has yet determined upon them. The unfortunate Issue of the Canada Expedition, and the unbroken State of the Rebel Force, would make it necessary to have at least as great an Army in the
Field, to effect anything of Importance the next Campaign, as that which Sir William Howe commanded in the last; at the same time the keeping Possession of Philadelphia, in Addition to the Posts we before occupied, must occasion a considerable Deduction from the Force which was then employed in active Service. Every possible Effort will be made to send out Reinforcements; and it is with great Satisfaction I can inform you that His Majesty has received the most uncommon Testimonies of Affection & Support, in the Prosecution of the War. Several new Corps have been voted by Parliament, and many Noblemen and Gentlemen of extensive Influence, and some great Cities have undertaken to raise them, and in London, Bristol, and many other Towns considerable Sums have been contributed, by voluntary Subscription, to be given in Bounties to Recruits for the old Regiments, so that I am not without Hopes we shall be able to send out, in the Course of the Summer Ten or Twelve Thousand British Soldiers, to which I expect will be added a Regiment or two of Germans. But, considerable as such a Reinforcement, if we can effect it, must be allowed to be, in our present Circumstances, His Majesty is nevertheless of Opinion that the War must be prosecuted upon a different Plan, from that upon which it has hitherto been carried on. Care must be taken to provide for the Security of all our American Possessions. Some additional Force must be sent from hence to Canada, as well to secure that Province, as to annoy the Rebellious Colonies on that Side, and oblige them to keep a considerable Body of their Troops on foot for the Defence of their Frontiers. Newfoundland and Nova Scotia must likewise be strengthened, and the Floridas must not be left exposed to any sudden Attack. The additional Force intended to be sent to Canada will consist of one new raised British Regiment, & two German Regiments, making together about 3,000 Men. A Detachment of Artillery will be sent to Newfoundland; and it is proposed that the Governor should raise a Corps in the Island, to remain there for its Defence. Two of the new raised Regiments, together with the 70th will be sent to Halifax, and two Others of the new Levies will be sent to St. Augustine & Pensacola. When these Detachments are made, the Reinforcement, exclusive of Recruits, to be sent to the Army under your immediate Command, will be reduced to five of the new Highland Regiments, and the Edinburgh and Glasgow Regiments of 1,000. each. Three entire Highland Regiments, and five Companies of each of the other two, are under Orders to embark on the 2d April in the Clyde; and, if no Change happens in the Situation of Affairs in Europe, the other five Companies of those two Regiments, together with the Edinburgh & Glasgow, will follow as soon as they can be compleated. It is therefore recommended to you, if you should find it impracticable to bring Mr. Washington to a general and decisive Action early in the Campaign, to relinquish the Idea of carrying on offensive Operations against the Rebels within Land, and, as soon as the Season will permit, to embark such a Body of Troops as can be spared from the Defence of the Posts you may think necessary to maintain, on board of transports under the Conduct of a proper number of the King’s Ships, with Orders to attack the Ports on the Coast, from New York to Nova Scotia, and to Seize or destroy every Ship or Vessel in the different Creeks or Harbours, wherever it is found practicable to penetrate; as also to destroy all Wharfs and Stores, and Materials for Ship-building, so as to incapacitate them from raising a Marine, or continuing their Depredations upon the Trade of this Kingdom, which has been
already so much annoyed by their Ships of War and Privateers. This Service, it is
imagined, will best be executed by two different Armaments; The principal One
to Set out from New York, and the Other from Halifax; that, while the
Connecticut Coast is attacked on the one Side, the like Attempts may be made
on the Ports in the Province of Maine and New Hampshire on the Other, and
both Armaments unite, or act in Concert, for the Attack of Boston, and the
other Ports in the Massachusetts's Bay: And it may be hoped that the Troops &
Ships at Rhode Island will find a favorable Opportunity, while these Operations
are carrying on, to destroy the Shipping in Providence River, & those in the
other Creeks, which branch out of Rhode Island Harbour. The number of
Troops & Ships necessary for this Service must be left to you and the Admiral to
determine; but I am commanded to say to you, that the Object appears to the
King of such Importance, that should you be of Opinion a number of Troops,
sufficient to ensure Success in the different Enterprizes, cannot be spared with
Safety to Philadelphia, it is His Majesty's Pleasure that you do consult with the
Admiral upon the most proper Situation for establishing a Post upon the
Delaware River, if you shall think a Post upon that River necessary, capable of
being defended by a small Body of Men, and of giving Protection to the Ships,
which it may be necessary to station in that River, and that, when you shall have
taken such Measures as you and the Admiral shall judge necessary and effectual,
for obstructing the Navigation of the River by the Rebels, you do withdraw the
Troops from Philadelphia, and, leaving a sufficient Garrison in the Post you may
have established, embark the rest, and proceed to New York, with such part as
you shall not think necessary for the Service abovementioned. I would not how-
ever be understood to convey it to you as His Majesty's Opinion that the
Possession of Philadelphia is an Object of small Importance, on the contrary His
Majesty conceives the Possession of it may be attended with many Advantages, &
that the abandoning it may be productive of some ill Consequences, and there-
fore it is His Majesty's Wish that you may be able to retain it, and He consents to
your withdrawing from it only upon the Supposition that the Service I have been
pointing out to you, cannot, in your Opinion, be effected while it is retained.
When these Operations on the Sea Coasts of the Northern Provinces are con-
cluded, which it is supposed they will be before the Month of October, it is the
King's Intention that an Attack should be made upon the Southern Colonies
with a View to the Conquest and Possession of Georgia & South Carolina. The
various Accounts we receive from those Provinces concur in representing the dis-
tress of the Inhabitants, and their general Disposition to return to their
Allegiance; A large Supply of Arms will therefore be sent out for the purpose of
arming such of them as shall join the King's Troops, and indeed it is the King's
Wish that every means were employed to raise and embody the well affected
Inhabitants in all the Provinces where any Posts are maintained or Operations
carried on. It cannot be expected that Farmers or men of Property, accustomed
to a Life of Ease, will engage in the Military Service for an indefinite time, or ex-
pose themselves to be carried away to Places remote from their own Possessions,
although they would readily enough take up Arms as an embodied Militia, offi-
cered by their own Countrymen, and act with the King's Troops throughout a
Campaign, or defend a Post in the Absence of the Army. Such appear to be the
Methods taken by the Rebels for strengthening their Army, and I am com-
manded to recommend the Experiment to your Consideration, & while I am
upon this Subject I think it proper also to suggest to you the great Advantages
which must follow from drawing over from the Rebels the Europeans in their
Service. Especial Encouragement should be held out to them to desert, and join
the King's Forces, whether they bring their Arms, or come without them; And all
Apprentices and indented Servants who desert to Us, should be assured that,
when the War is over, Attention will be given to their Circumstances, and that
their Loyalty will not be suffered to go unrewarded.

The ideas, entertained here of the most effectual Mode of making an
Attack upon the Southern Provinces, lead to the taking Possession of Georgia,
as soon as the Reinforcements arrive, or the Conclusion of the Expeditions
against the Northern Provinces will admit of your making a Detachment for
that purpose. A Corps of 2,000. Men it is supposed would be fully sufficient to
take and keep Possession of Savannah, & when the time of their Departure is
fixed, it will be proper to send Orders to General Prevost at St. Augustine to
march a Detachment of that Garrison with the Florida Rangers, and a Party of
Indians, to attack the Southern Frontiers, while M. Stuart brings down a large
Body of Indians towards Augusta. The Submission of that Province cannot fail
to be the immediate Consequence of these Movements, and as great Numbers
of the Back-Inhabitants would probably avail themselves of the Communication
being opened with Georgia to join the King's Troops there, such a Force might
be collected as when the Troops destined for the Attack of Charles Town should
arrive, would be capable of penetrating into South Carolina between Mount
Pleasant & Purisburg, to take Possession of that Tract of Pine Land which sepa-
rates the Plantations on the Sea Coast from the Back-Settlements, thereby divid-
ing the Province in the Middle, and Opening an easy Communication with the
loyal Inhabitants in North Carolina, and by cutting off all Succour and Retreat
from the Planters on the Sea Coast, reduce them to the Necessity of abandon-
ing, or being abandoned by, their Slaves, or submitting to the King's Authority.
The number of Troops that it is supposed would be sufficient to reduce Charles
Town is about Five Thousand, for although the Entrance of the Harbour, and
the Line of the Town which fronts to it, is strongly fortified, yet it is imagined
that by landing on James's Island, which is accessible to Ships of a small
Draught of Water by Stono Inlet, Fort Johnson might be reduced, and a Passage
secured through Wappoo Creek, for the flat bottomed Boats to get into Ashley
River without danger, or that the Harbour would be so far opened, that the
Ships, by taking Advantage of a fair Wind, might pass the Fort on Sullivan's
Island, & the Batteries at White Point, and land the Troops behind the Works,
where the Town is entirely open, & no Resistance, to be expected. Could a small
Corps be detached at the same time to land at Cape Fear, and make an
Impression on North Carolina, it is not doubted that large Numbers of the
Inhabitants would flock to the King's Standard, & that His Majesty's
Government would be restored in that Province also; But your own Knowledge
of those Provinces, and the Information you can collect from the Naval &
Military Officers that have been upon Service there, will enable you to give the
Officer to whom you may entrust the Command, better Instructions than I can
pretend to point out to you at this distance. I will therefore only further observe to you that the Conquest of these Provinces is considered by the King as an Object of great Importance in the Scale of the War, as their Possession might be Easily maintained, & thereby a very valuable Branch of Commerce would be restored to this Country, and the Rebels deprived of a principal Resource for the Support of their foreign Credit, and of paying for the Supplies they stand in need of, as the Products of those Provinces make a considerable part of their Remittances to Europe.

While these Operations are carrying on, every Diversion should be made in the Provinces of Virginia and Maryland that the remaining Troops, which can be spared for offensive Service, in Conjunction with the Fleet, will admit of. The great number of deep Inlets and navigable Rivers in those Provinces expose them in a peculiar Manner to Naval Attack, and must require a large Force to be kept on foot for their Protection, and disable them from giving any Assistance to the Carolinas. The seizing or destroying their Shipping would also be attended with the important Consequence of preventing the Congress from availing themselves, as they have done, of their Staple Commodity, Tobacco, on which, and the Rice and Indigo of Carolina & Georgia, they intirely depend for making Remittances to Europe.

Should the Success we may reasonably hope for attend these Enterprizes, it might not be too much to expect that all America to the South of the Susquehannah, would return to their Allegiance, and in the Case of so happy an Event, the Northern Provinces might be left to their own Feelings and Distress to bring them back to their Duty, and the Operations against them confined to the cutting off all their Supplies and blocking up their Ports.

I have thus, Sir, fully stated to you His Majesty's Wishes and Intentions respecting the Employment of the Troops under your Command, and, having done so, it is my Duty to acquaint you that the King does not mean that you should consider anything which I have said upon that subject as positive Orders for your Conduct, which you are to follow under all Change of Circumstances, or unforeseen Events; On the contrary, it is His Majesty's Pleasure that you do, in all Cases, use your own Discretion, His Majesty committing to you the Planning, as well as the Execution of all the Operations, which shall appear to be the most likely means of crushing the Rebellion, and restoring the Constitutional Authority of Government in the Colonies. I am [&c.]

Geo: Germain
EUROPEAN THEATER

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Extract]

Sunday, March 8th.—Weigh'd and beat up towards Brest came too in Camaritt's Bay 1 4 Leagues from Brest.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.


DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]

[Frigate Boston at sea]

1778. March 8. Sunday. The same Wind and Weather continues, and We go, at 7 & 1/2 and 8 Knots.—We are Supposed to be past the Western Islands.—

M'r Barrons our first Lt. appears to me to be an excellent Officer—very dili- gent, and attentive to his Duty.—very thoughtfull and considerate about the Safety of the Ship, and about order, Economy and Regularity, among the officers, and Men—He has great Experience at Sea.—Has used the Trade to London, Lisbon Afirca, West Indies, Southern States &c—

This Morning, the Captain ordered all Hands upon Quarter Deck to Prayers.—The Captains Clerk, M'r Wm. Cooper, had prepared a Composition of his own, which was a very decent, and comprehensive Prayer, which he delivered, in a grave and proper manner. The officers and Men all attended, in clean Cloaths, and behaved very Soberly.

The Weather has been cloudy all Day—towards night it became rainy and windy, and now the Ship rolls, a little in the old Fashion—We are about 2000 Miles from Boston... .

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), 21.

March 9

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO GOURLADE & MOYLAN

Gentlemen,

Brest March 9th: 1778.—

I wrote to you from Quimper Bay the 5th: Curttc having discovered the small Pox breaking out on Joseph Ratcliff a Boy belonging to the Ship under my Command—whom I therefore left under the Care of Monsr Le Roy of that place.1

—I desired you to reimburse Monsieur Le Roy for the necessary and Contingent expence and to have the Boy taken care of until he could return to the Service.—

I was in hopes that this Malady would have stopped here but am disappointed.—It is now breaking out on others Vizt John Brown, Simon Staples, William Furness, & Solomon Hutchings, whom I therefore shall leave here at [blank] under the Care of Monsieur [blank] I desire you to reimburse this Gentleman for the Expence which may be incurred while these unhappy Men are under this disorder; and also to Supply their wants until they Can be restored to the Service.—I earnestly hope that this Calamity will stop here.—I cannot bear the
"Allegory of the Franco-American Alliance"
thought of laying up the Ship tho' the full half of her Compliment have never been inoculated.—

These Expences you will please to carry either to the debit of the Commissioners or of Jon* Williams Esq* of Nantes—and should I have Occasion for any necessaries before the Wind permits my departure myself or my Officer Mr Simpson who Countersigns this will write you a letter of Advice.—I am [&c.]

1. Above.

March 10

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Brest, France]

Tuesday, March 10th.—Last night eight of our People took the Cutter and went on shore and ran off leaving the Boat on the Rocks.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

March 11

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

Secret
No 27

Paris March 11th 1778

My Lord

The French King did not receive the foreign Ministers Yesterday, neither did M de Vergennes come to Paris.

I have now been a fortnight without seeing either Him or M de Maurepas, but no disadvantage to his Majesty's service can arise from this Circumstance, as nothing I could say would in the present Disposition of this Court be of the Smallest Utility. France has thrown the Die, and must now await the final Event; may it be such as is due to Her Treachery.

As Your Lordship most justly observes in your Letter No 10, no Representations with regard to the Destination of M la Motte Piquets Squadron, could be of the least use; any Orders that could have been sent me by the last Messenger would have arrived too late, as it is certain that the Squadron is actually sailed, consisting as I am assured, of Seven Ships of the Line, four Frigates, two American Frigates, which M la Motte allowed to join Him, and from Sixteen to twenty Merchant Vessels, which He is to Convoy, but to what Latitude is not exactly known. It is generally thought that He will convoy them only to Cape Finisterre, but I am persuaded He will go much farther.

Tho' it is pretended that these Merchant Ships are bound to St Domingo, yet every body who is at all informed, knows that that is not their real Destination, knows that they are bound to North America, and laden with Arms, Ammunition,
clothing Regimentals for 25,000 Men, Salt, and every Article the Americans can stand in need of. What advantage the Rebels will draw from such immense supplies if they are suffered to reach America, it is but too easy to see.

On Sunday last it was reported all over Paris, that when the two American Frigates joined M la Motte they saluted Him with fourteen Guns, and He returned the salute with nine. Tho' this is positively asserted, I can by no Means warrant the Truth of it, on the contrary I have been assured that there is a Letter from an Officer on board M la Mottes Fleet, that says positively that He did not return the Salute.

I am privately informed that the Congress has recalled M' Silas Deane on Account of some fraudulent Contracts in which He and Beaumarchais have been concerned, and that M' George Adams is to be sent hither in his Room.

M' Arthur Lee is going immediately to Spain; I wrote Yesterday to L'd Grantham to acquaint his Lordship with M' Lees Intention, and gave Him my Opinion of the object of this Journey, which I have no doubt is to indeavour to induce Spain openly to espouse the Cause of the Rebels, by joining in all those treacherous Measures which France has taken of late with the Knowledge and secret Approbation of Her Ally.

I have just learnt that two French Officers, who served in Washington's Army are arrived at L'Orient. The Account they give of the Situation of both Armies is very contrary to the belief, and Expections of this Country; They represent our Troops as being in great Health and Spirits, and abundantly provided with every necessary of Life, and the Rebels as reduced to the greatest Distress for want of Shoes, Blankets, and Cloathing. They say this Distress is so great, that the Rebels must sink under it if they do not receive supplies from Europe. I own, My Lord that this Account, which tho' it may perhaps be exaggerated, has, I am persuaded a strong Foundation in Truth, makes me doubly Anxious that the ships M la Motte convoys may never find their Way to America. I am [&c.]

Stormont.


2. Congress voted Silas Deane's recall on 21 Nov. 1777, officially so that he could return and report on European affairs, but in reality because of objections to the multitude of Continental military commissions he issued to French officers, and to suspicions aroused by Arthur Lee's insinuations relative to the contracts for supplies sent by Pierre-Augustin Caron de Beaumarchais. Congress elected John Adams, delegate from Massachusetts, in Deane's stead on 28 Nov. JCC 8: 946–47, 975.
Remarks on Wednesday March 11th, 1778, on Board Ship Boston.—

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with fresh Brezes of Wind and flying Clouds. at 1 PM saw a Ship to the SE. standing to the West, out one Reef of the Top sails & then gave chase, at 3 PM came up with her, I fired a Gun & they returned three and then down Collours, I ordered the Boat hoisted out & sent M' Barron & M' Reed on Board who sent on Board us Captn M' Intosh of the Prize Ship & some of the Crew, The Prize is called the Martha, & commanded by Peter M' Intosh, was bound from London to New York, with a Valuable Cargo of Provision & other stores & Merchendize of different sorts.—set M' Tucker on Board for the Night. The latter part my People imploied in bringing Prizoners & their Baggage from the Ship.

The Names of the Prizoners taken in the Martha vizt:

1. Peter M' Intosh. 15. Robt. Hutchins
3. John Wallace 17. John Pratt
5. Andrew Munroe 19. Danl Swords
8. Michael Levy 22. Peter Mitch
10. Alex: Webster 24. Jeremiah Shaw
13. [blank] 27. John Cockran
               29. James Duncan
               30. Robt. Wells.—
               31. Joseph Esther
               32. Richd. Jones.—
               33. William Jordan
               34. J. P. Werner. doctor

Latt'd. P Obs: 43°45'.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Latt'd P Obs</th>
<th>X Long'd in</th>
<th>Long'd in</th>
<th>Meridian Dist</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>So 80'd; E</td>
<td>55m</td>
<td>22; South</td>
<td>54m E</td>
<td>43°=45m</td>
<td>1°=15; E</td>
<td>13°=35° W</td>
<td>2506; East</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).

1. This entry runs from noon of 10 Mar. to noon of 11 Mar., following sea time.
2. Lt. William Barron, 1st lieutenant of Boston.
3. Lt. Benjamin Reed, 2nd lieutenant of Boston.
CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Coppy of a Letter sent to the Honble Navy Board East Depert Boston by Lieut Hezekiah Welch, who goes prize Master of the Ship Martha, with the Coppy of his Orders.—

Gentn. On Board the Boston Frigate at Sea March 11th. 1778.—
In the Latt'd. of 44d.00m. N° Long: of 16d.30m. West.—

These will be handed your Honours by Mr. Welch my 3d Lieut informing your Honours of my present Situation, which is happy, I have met with many Troubles, since left Boston, but providence conducted safe through all—Gods name be praised.—The Prize Ship Martha, a Letter marque from London Capt. Peter McIntouch I took yesterday afternoon, but could not dispatch her before, the wind so high & Sea was so dangerous. Gentn. I hope to pay for the Boston—as I told your Honours before sailing I am but poorly man'd to my Sorrow, I dare not attact a 20 Gun Ship but I hope with Gods Blessing it will not be so during the Cruize.—The Cap'n of the Ship distroyd his papers, but I have since assertained the Value of her Cargo, 84000 Sterlg. Cost. the Cap'n & Mate tells me of an Article of Tea 142 Chests & a Quantity of Bale Goods, but no Invoice. When I came down to the Ship I desired his Honour to go below as I saw his Lower Deck Ports open, guns run out, prepared for Action not Discovering what I was coming head to him, but he told me no he would Chuse to stand the Deck, Mr. Vernon likewise. I then up Courses hailed before he could possibly discover me, he then bore away fireing a broad side carried away my Mizen yard & done no other Damage. the Gentn. on Deck did not Change their Countenance. by this Time I came close on Board he discovered me, and did not think himself able to get his Colours down soon enough, but horridly Scared, by these means I took her without any more Resistance & better for him it was so, and myself too.—Gentn. pray excuse my send-ing a Lieut. my Prize Master, being so valuable, I thought it a great duty incum-ber'd by so doing—This from Your most Obedient Humble Servt.

Sam'l. Tucker

Above is the orders.—

1. Capt. Peter McIntosh.
2. John Adams.
3. See next document.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER TO LIEUTENANT HEZEKIAH WELCH

Orders On Board the Boston Frigate March. 11th. 1778
To Hezekiah Welch. Gentn

You are by me now appointed to the Command of the Ship Martha, I desire you would make the best of your way to Boston, running up your Long: in 37.00 North as far to the Westward as 68.00. West, be carfull to avoid all Vessels you may see, keeping a man at mast head from day brake untill dark at night, and if you should be so unfortunate as to be taken, Dstroy my Letters with your Signals.—if you go safe Lodge my signals at the navy board, not showing them to your dearest friend;—be very cautious of your lights by night to show none in no respect; when
you arrive acquaint the Honble. Board of every Instance that is happened on my passage, and I desire you would be as attentive to Ship in port as at Sea, keep as Regular Orders as you would do at Sea & men under the same Subjection, other orders are to your self discretionary in defending the Ship. Your well Wisher

Saml. Tucker

P.S.—You are to deliver the Ship to Gaberal Johonnot Esq' Who Acts as Agent for me and Men.—She being a Commissioned Ship we all repose a special Confidence in him


JOHN EMERY TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

Sir Bilbao, 11 March 1778

Cap'n James Babson of the Privateer Brig' General Mercer sail'd from hence in company with three other privateers1 for New England the 7th Inst he has left his affairs here in my care & Requested me before his departure to write you on the Subject of his prizes which he took and carried into Nantes which he has been Informd were Restored to the former Proprieters in England2 he thinks and it appears to me with Justice that the Court of France have in that affair acted very arbitrarily & unfriendly in disposing of his Property without his consent & in a manner the most forreign to his wishes—they Undoubtedly have their political Reasons for so doing but I cannot think they have Just Reasons

If they are Inclind to keep peace with England by force of Intrest it would at least be more Generous to purchase it with their own than with the Property of a few Private Armd Vessells therefore if that was their Motive in Restoring the Captured Ships it is but Reasonable they Should make some Compensation to Cap'n Babson for the Loss he Sustains—should they Incline to make him any I have his Instructions for the disposal thereof for the Bennefit of the Concern'd—I have the Honor to be

Jn' Emery

PS. If any thing can be done in the affair pray direct Dn Juan Emery En Casa de Los Sen't Dn. Joseph Gardoqui y Hijox, Bilbao


1. Emery is most likely referring to the Massachusetts privateer schooners Hawke and Lively, and the Continental Navy cutter Revenge. Charles Murray to Robert Walpole, 16 Mar., below, and John Emery to Massachusetts Board of War, 30 Jan., above.

2. Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, captured by Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer, and seized at Nantes for false entries.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No: 79. Corunna 11th March 1778

My Lord

I have the Honor to acquaint your Lordship that the San Pedro of 74 Guns is ready to sail to Cadiz from Ferrol deeply laden with warlike Stores, and that the Real of 114 Guns supposed to be the largest Ship in Europe is preparing to be fitted out.
The 6th Instant La Nymphe a French Frigate of 40 Guns commanded by Le Comte de Joinville arrived in this Port and reports that she belongs to a Squadron now cruising in the Bay of Biscay.

The Rebel Privateer Hawke, Jeremiah Hilbert Master has taken and carried into Bilboa a Newfoundland Ship2 Capt: Sowder Cole, laden with 2500 Quintels of Codfish and twenty Tons of Oil

Nothing else deserving Your Lordship’s Attention has occur’d since my last of the 18th. Past.

I most humbly recommend myself to the Continuance of your Lordships Protection and Favor, having the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp


1. Lieutenant Commandant Nicolas-Antoine, Chevalier de Beaudot de Sainneville, commanded Nymphe.


March 12

**THE LONDON CHRONICLE, TUESDAY, MARCH 10, TO THURSDAY, MARCH 12, 1778**

Thursday, March 12. London.

When his Majesty’s ship the Fox was engaging the two American privateers that took her,1 the one was on her broad-side, the other on her quarter. In the midst of the action, one of the privateer’s men saw a wad in a blaze in the Fox’s mizen chains, which probably would soon have consumed the ship; she then called to her comrade to desist firing, which they both did, and hailed the Fox to inform them, that their mizen chains were on fire: as soon as that blaze was extinguished, they renewed the fight till the Fox struck. This anecdote came out in the course of the evidence on the trial of Captain Fotheringham.


**JAMES MOYLAN TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES**

Dear Sir

L’Orient 12th. March 1778

Your favors addressed to Messrs. Gourlade & Moylan of the 5th. & 9th. Currit are now before me,1 I wou’d have reply’d to the former on it’s receipt, had I thought it wou’d have met you at Brest. The 7th. ins1 I wrote Mr. Le Ray at Pont L’Abbé, desiring his care of Joseph Ratcliff the Boy you recommended to me, whose expences I promised to be accountable to him for, and make no Doubt but he will pay proper attention to my recommendation; on his recovery I desired he wou’d send him here, and I will dispose of him as you direct.—Mr. Bersolle2 who will hand you this, will supply you with every necessary you may be in want of at Brest, with whom I will account for the same on having your or your officer Mr. Simpson’s receipt and charge the same in course to the Honble. Commissioners I wish you every success and am [&c.]

James Moylan
P.S. The English papers say that the Grafton E. India-man [illeg.] the Raleigh & All[red.].—3

1. Above.

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Thursday March 12th. 1778. on Board Ship Boston1

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with moderate Gales & fair weather at 3 PM. I dismissed Lieut. Welch2 who I had appointed Prize Master of the Martha & Saluted him with seven Guns, my Orders were for him to proceed for Boston. At 5 PM. the Martha bore WNW. Distance 2 Leagues.
The latter part flattering Winds & Cloudy.
The People imploved as Usual

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Latt\d</th>
<th>&amp; Obs: 43..29—</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Course</td>
<td>Dist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So 63\d</td>
<td>E 35m</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 11 Mar. to noon of 12 Mar., following sea time.
2. Lt. Hezekiah Welch, 3rd lieutenant of Boston.

March 13

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778] 13th: Friday fair Serene weath\r Yesterday Rec\r 6\r Each Man for the Rearage of the two Shillings Allow'd by the D. [Donation] P\r week—This Day three American Officers were Com\r. they belonged to A Privateer Schooner Call'd the Black Snake Mounting 8 C. [Carriage] Guns W\r LeCraw Mast\r out from Martinico; taken by the Tarter & Resolution Tenders (Jon\r Wheeler & Jn\r Buckley his Lieut\r)1

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.
1. For the capture of the Black Snake, see NDAR 9: 801, and 10: 189.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Brest, France] Friday, March 13th.—Seven of eight Deserters were bro't back under guard & confined in Irons.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.
March 14

"Advice Given about the Change of the War in America"

[London, 14 March 1778?]

If it should be thought advisable to suspend the operations of the Army and Navy in America, it deserves consideration whether Lord Howe should not have immediate orders either to come home with the army and most of the large ships or to send Commodore Hotham with the line of battle and some 50 gun ships and frigates to the Leeward Islands, where the French are very strong in troops and where immediate danger is to be apprehended. Mr Hotham may possibly with those troops be able to take possession of St Lucia, where the fine harbour would be of the utmost use to our fleet, which if we were established there would be a constant check upon Martinique. Lord Howe has with him:

- 6 ships of 50 guns
- 3 " 44 "
- 1 " 36 "
- 14 " 32 "
- 11 " 28 "
- 12 " 20 "

amounting in all to 47 capital frigates exclusive of sloops and small craft. Part of these frigates and sloops should be immediately ordered home, and some sent to the Mediterranean. A force should however be left at Halifax, and care taken of Newfoundland.

It will deserve to be remembered that, if troops are sent to the West Indies, care must be taken to victual them from home.

A Mediterranean squadron must be immediately provided and a reinforcement sent to Gibraltar.

Admiral Keppel must be directly ordered to hoist his flag and have a strong fleet for the protection of the home seas; for which purpose all the ships at Chatham and Plymouth must be ordered to Spithead, and a cutter should be sent to look out for Captain Digby and all other cruisers and to order them in, and the cutter may go on to Gibraltar with dispatches to the admiral and governor.

Jamaica and the East Indies must also be attended to, and the homeward-bound East India fleet.

If the American operations by sea and land are stopped, will it be advisable that Admirals Byron and Gambier should sail? If they do, it will be taking their ships from our strength at home; and as probably the same quantity of stores will not be wanted in America as if the operations were to continue, the storeships under Admiral Gambier, or some of them at least, should remain at home.

If the army comes home and does not go to the West Indies, it is to be presumed that none of the stores need be sent.

But if it is thought proper that Admiral Gambier should sail, he will be a very proper person to command a squadron at Halifax for the defence of that place and the River St Lawrence.
Sandwich Papers 1: 359-60. "Unsigned and with no date: a draft in Lord Sandwich's writing endorsed as above. ? March 1778." "Captain Digby put to sea on February 4, and Rear-Admiral Gambier sailed for North America on March 16. This paper is probably a note for the Cabinet meeting on March 14." Ibid.

MINUTE OF CABINET

At Lord Weymouth’s house, March 14th 1778.
Present:
Lord President Lord Sandwich
Lord Privy Seal Lord G. Germain
Lord Suffolk Lord North
Lord Weymouth.

It was agreed most humbly to submit to your Majesty that notice be given in both Houses of Parliament on Monday next that a message from your Majesty will be brought to them on Tuesday; that the message be a communication of the French Ambassador’s declaration and of the recall of Lord Stormont, and that an address be proposed to each House in consequence.¹

That the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland be acquainted with the French Ambassador’s declaration and Lord Stormont’s recall.

That three or four line of battle ships and three other two-decked ships be sent from America for the defence of the Leeward Islands.

That four thousand men be ordered to embark with the line of battle ships for the Leeward Islands.

That ten frigates and six ships [sloops] be ordered home from America.

That Admiral Keppel be ordered immediately to hoist his flag.

That a Mediterranean squadron be immediately prepared.

That ten thousand of the Militia be ordered to be embodied.

Sandwich Papers 1: 361.

¹. The French ambassador to Great Britain, the Marquis de Noailles, informed the British government of the Treaty of Amity and Commerce of 6 Feb. between France and the United States. Diplomatic relations between France and Great Britain were immediately severed, with the British ambassador to France, Lord Stormont withdrawing from Paris on 16 Mar. and Noailles leaving London on 19 Mar.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]
14th. Saturday Clear weather By som Nantuckett Gent we Learn that Gen Howe is in a bad Situation. I’m Afraid not true Sam Treadwell taken & Comd to the B. hole
D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778]
March 14th this day Mr Hartly and Mr Thornton came to see us and told us that we should be exchanged very soon and that he would do all that lay in his power for us and addressed the Officers to write a petition to Lord North and another to
Lord Sandwich which was accordingly done and sent them by M't Hartly member of Parliament


1. David Hartley and John Thornton. This was Thornton's second mission to England on behalf of the American prisoners. For his first mission, see John Thornton's Memorandum for the American Commissioners in France, [Between 5 and 8 Jan. 1778], above. It was apparently during this second sojourn that he was persuaded to spy for the British. Benjamin Franklin Papers 25: 26–28, 692.

**DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER**

[Brest, France]

Saturday, 14th March.—Went to Brest with Capt. Jones & Lt. Simpson; had a slight view of the Fortifications, Shipping, and Dock-Yards—return'd in the Evening.

Ezra Green, M.D.

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Saturday March 14th, 1778. on Board Ship Boston.¹

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with moderate Winds & fair Weather at 2 PM. tacked Ship & stood to the Southw’d & West’n at 4 Spoke with a french man from Bourdeux. Saw a sail just at this Time standing to the Eastw’d & Estw’d at 5. tacked & stood to the East, at 12 hailed the M S up in the Brails, handed F & M T G. sails.² M't Barron² in Dischargeing the 2d Gun on the Starb’d Bow, the Gun Bust in several Peices, by which the Worthey M't Barron had his right Leg broke, and two Men Slightly wounded The Docter & his Mate consulted & thought it necessary to amputate the Legg which was performed in a Masterly manner. at half past 3. Spoke with a French[man] from Santo [Do]mingo bound to Nants.

Latt’d Obs: 44°.47. N°—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Latt’d</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Latt’d Obs</th>
<th>X Long’d</th>
<th>Long’d in</th>
<th>Merced’ Dist</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N° 40°</td>
<td>E 70m</td>
<td>53°48' N</td>
<td>45°03'</td>
<td>E 44°47' N</td>
<td>1°03'59; E</td>
<td>11°49' W</td>
<td>2582; E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹. This entry runs from noon of 13 Mar. to noon of 14 Mar., following sea time.
². Fore and main-topgallant sails.

**DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS**

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Saturday March 14.

I have omitted inserting the Occurrences of this Week, on Account of the Hurry and Confusion, We have been in. Tuesday We Spied a Sail, and gave her Chase—We soon came up with her, but as We had bore directly down upon her, She had not seen our broadside, and knew not her Force—she was a Letter of Mark with 14 Guns, 8 Nines & 6 sixes—she fired upon Us, and one of her shot, went thro our Mizen Yard.—I happened to be upon the Q’ deck, and in the
Direction from the ship to the Yard so that the Ball went directly over my Head—
We, upon this turned our broadside which the instant she saw she struck—Capt. Tucker very prudently, ordered his officers not to fire.

The Prize is the Ship Martha, Capt. McIntosh from London to New York, loaded with a Cargo of great Value.—The Capt. told me that Seventy thousand Pounds sterling was insured upon her at Lloyds, and that she was worth 80 thousands.

The Captain is very much of a Gentleman.—There are two Gent with him Passengers the one Mr. R. Gault the other Mr. Wallace of N. York.—Two young Jews were on board.

That and the next day was Spent in dispatching the Prize, under the Command of the 3d Lt Mr. Welch1 to Boston.

after that We fell in Chase of another Vessell, and overtaking her found her to be a french Snow, from Bourdeaux to Miquelon—We then saw another Vessell, chased and came up with her which proved to be a French Brig from Marseilles to Nantes.—This last cost Us very dear.—Mr. Barrons our 1st Lt. Attempting to fire a Gun,2 as a signal to the Brig. the Gun burst, and tore the right Leg of this excellent Officer, in Pieces, so that the Dr was obliged to amputate it, just below the Knee.

I was present at this affecting Scene and held Mr. Barron in my Arms while the Dr put on the Turnequett and cutt off the Limb.

Mr. Barrons bore it with great Fortitude and Magnannity.—thought he should die, and frequently intreated me, to take Care of his Family.—He had an helpless Family he Said, and begged that I would take Care of his Children.—I promised him, that by the first Letters I should write to America, I would earnestly recommend his Children to the Care of the Public, as well as of Individuals. I cannot but think the Fall of this officer, a great Loss to the united States.—His Prudence, his Moderation, his Attention his Zeal, were Qualities much wanted in our Navy.—He is by Birth a Virginian—

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), 22–23.
1. Lt. Hezekiah Welch. 

March 15 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]

15th. Sunday fair Weath' Yesterday three Men for Not going in to Prison when Order’d were Confd to the B. hole

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Brest, France]

Sunday, 15th.—I had the pleasure of entertaining the Commissaries1 Lady & two Sisters on Board the Ranger.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.
STATE OF BRITISH NAVAL FORCES IN NORTH AMERICA

Admiralty Office. 15 March 1778.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>State of the force under the command of Lord Howe in North America</th>
<th>Proposed to be sent from thence to the Leeward Islands</th>
<th>Proposed to be sent to England</th>
<th>Force that will then remain in North America</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Guns</td>
<td>Ships</td>
<td>Ships</td>
<td>Ships</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 (sloops)</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 (do.)</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 (do.)</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bombs</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fireship</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

70 13 20 37

Besides schooners, armed vessels, galleys, and storeships, and an hospital ship.

_Sandwich Papers_ 1: 362.
1. "In this number is included not only Lord Howe's ship (the _Eagle_), but also the _Ardent_, in which Rear-Admiral Gambier is going to join him. [Note in original.]" Ibid.

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate _Boston_ at sea]

Remarks on Sunday March 15, 1778, on Board Ship _Boston_ 1

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with fresh Brezes & fine Weather. At 8 PM. discovered 2 Sails to Wind wd. of us standing to the WSW. set M & F T G. sail 2 Middle part moderate. At 8 AM. saw 2 Sail on our Weather Bow standing to the Northwd. & Estwd. suppose them to be cruizing Ships, 3 the one a head had a poop Lanthorn out.

Lattwd. Obs: 46.27 N.—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Course</th>
<th>Dist</th>
<th>X Lattwd.</th>
<th>Depart</th>
<th>Lattwd. Obs</th>
<th>X Longwd.</th>
<th>Longwd. in</th>
<th>M Dis\d</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N 45wd.; E</td>
<td>113</td>
<td>80m No</td>
<td>80m E</td>
<td>46=27 N</td>
<td>1wd=55m; E</td>
<td>09=54m W</td>
<td>2662; E</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of _Boston_).
1. This entry runs from noon of 14 Mar. to noon of 15 Mar., following sea time.
2. Main and fore-topgallant sails.
3. Probably British warships.
"View of the east end of Madeira"
CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO CASEY & LYNCH

[Off Madeira Islands, Portugal, 15 March 1778]

Messrs Casey & Lynch—

this will be handed you by Captn Murphy who fell into Our hands A few days Agoe And Captn St. Barbe, Any favour you Can do those Gentl. I shall take as A particular favour—The herrings You Sent by me I Was Obliged to leave in St atro [Santander] As the Markett was so verry bad when I arrived the[y] have been sold since And remitted to Messrs Conyngham & Nesbitt as you Order me—I Should be Glad you Would Write to me by the way of Martinique as I shall Continue there for some little time in hopes to pick up a few prizes, the Account Sales of my Venture I Left With you. Should be Glad to know how it was dispos'd of, I Should be Verry Glad to See you and would Call on you but we have no Admission in to the ports of portugall I am


March 16

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM KINSALE, MARCH 16."

"The Cochran Letter of Marque, Bolton Commander, belonging to Glasgow, mounting twenty-two carriage-guns, and twenty swivels, has brought in here an American schooner, called the Independence, laden with tobacco from Maryland, bound to France. She was taken in lat. 45. long. 6 30 West, and is reckoned, according to present price of tobacco, a very rich prize."1

Gazetteer and New Daily Advertiser (London), 6 Apr. 1778.

1. "Last night arrived at Port Glasgow, the schooner Independence, Pattent, Master, a prize taken the 19th inst. in the Bay of Biscay, by the Cochran letter of marque, Thomas Bolton, Master, belonging to this place. The Independence was from Baltimore, in Maryland, bound for Bourdeaux, and is laden with tobacco. This is the second prize the Cochran has taken in those seas." "Extract of a Letter from Glasgow, March 30," in Lloyd's Evening Post, 4 Apr. 1778. See also "Extract of a Letter from Dublin, Feb. 12," above.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO THE BRITISH NAVY BOARD

Admiralty Office.
16th March 1778.

We do hereby desire and direct you to cause the workmen in his Majesty's several yards to be employed as much extra on all ships fitting, repairing, or building, as they can with advantage to forward the service; and that everything in your power may be done to get the King's ships in readiness, you are to cause such an additional number of workmen to be entered in the several yards as can be employed for that purpose.

And you are to give orders for hastening the building the several line of battle ships which are building either in the King's or merchants' yards, without waiting
for their being seasoned conformable to the late regulation. We are, Your affectionate friends,

Lisburne, H. Penton, Mulgrave.

*Sandwich Papers* 1: 363.

**AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.**

M' Williams

Sir

The quantity of Stores you have on hand & the difficulty you find in shipping them induces Us to accept of M' Monthieus proposal of taking his Goods out of the *Mercury* and loading entirely with the Stores of the public. M' Montieu has made that offer taking the same rate of Freight for the whole as was agreed for the quantity actually loaded already. We shall not be able to see M' Montieu before the Post goes to Day but shall be able to write you particularly by Wednesdays post.

We are &c.'

BF

SD

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

1. Williams's reply is at 21 Mar., below.

**LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

Confidential

My Lord

Paris March 16, 1778

Before this Letter can reach Yr Lordship, you will probably have received the Dispatch wth Lord Clermont was so good as to take charge of.

Count Destaing sets out for Toulon this Day or tomorrow. The Fleet which he is to command is to consist of Seventeen Sail. Ten or perhaps Twelve Ships of the Line, the Rest Frigates. The General opinion is that He is to conduct this Fleet to Brest where M La Motte Piquet has also orders to join him at his Return from the Açores. The Intention of this Court being to assemble the whole Naval Force of France in Her Ports on the Ocean, and to give Monsieur Destaing the General command of the whole which is to be divided into different Squadrons as occasions may arise, the Principal Fleet to be commanded by ct Destaing. This is the General opinion at present of those who think themselves well informed and it agrees in substance with the Intelligence I sent your Lordship some time ago. I cannot pretend to form any Judgment as to the Degree of advantage France may draw from the Execution of this plan, but I know that it is considerd here as the most advantageous that can be followed and the most distresful to Us. I own however that the open Manner in which the Destination of the Fleet from Toulon is talked of at present leads me to a suspicion that there is some Secret Design. I suspect this the more as it is difficult to see why Troops should be ordered to Toulon & the Neighbourhood as Yr Lordship remembers they were some weeks ago, unless an Embarkation is intended. I have no Doubt that the Governors of Minorca and Gibraltar are fully on their Guard.
I have this Instant learnt from very good authority that it was whispered yesterday at Versailles that Count Destaing is to go on a Secret Expedition to the East Indies. What I have said of the Intention of this Court to draw the whole Naval Force of France to the Ports on the Ocean must be understood with some allowance — there will remain at Toulon five or six Men of War that are not yet fit for actual Service.

I am informed that the Seventh Inst a French Frigate I mean My Lord one of the Frigates in the French Navy sailed from Brest for Boston. I believe she carries copies of the Treaties and other Papers of Importance. Two americans who set out lately from hence for Nantz carried with them an order to all the Post Masters on the Road to expedite them with all possible Diligence. The Expectation of war increases here Every Hour, and the General Petulance and Insolence increase with that Expectation. I am [&c.]

Stormont.

---

1. French Navy frigate Sensible, sailed from Brest on 8 Mar. with Simeon Deane on board, carrying the French treaties with the United States.

---

Private

My Lord

From Information which I have this Moment received I think there is great Reason to believe that the East Indies is the Real Destination of ct Destaings fleet. Your Lordship Knows that Toulon is no improper Place for such an Expedition, and it seems certain that there are to be many Troops on board. Some of the Ships will probably be armed en flute. When they are so armed they can carry a thousand Men on board each ship. M. de Bougainville goes with ct. Destaing. There are Letters of very good authority from Spain which say that the Spaniards have twenty two ships of the Line compleatly armed and ready to put to sea. I am [&c.]

Stormont.

---

1. A ship armed en flute has a number of guns removed or struck into the hold and is fitted as a transport.

2. The noted explorer Louis-Antoine, Comte de Bougainville (1729–1811) commanded the ship of the line Guerrier in d'Estaing's squadron. He led an expedition of two frigates that circumnavigated the globe between 1766 and 1769, about which he published a treatise, *Voyage autour du monde* (1771).

---

Private

Paris March 16. 1778

My Lord

Information from George Kennedy, Master of the Brig* Peace & Harmony*, belonging to London.

He sailed in His said Brig* on the 7th: March from Lisbon, bound to London with a Load of Fruit; on the 10th: He was taken by the American Privateer Sloop the *Revenge*, commanded by Gustavus Conyngham, of 20 Guns, (6 of which were in the hold) & 57 Men.
Dito from John Murphy, Master of the Brig" Betsy, belonging to Dublin.
His said Brig" was loaded with Barilla & dried Fruit, from Sicily; He sailed under Convoy of His Majesty's ship the Alarm, from Gibraltar, the 22d: Febr" bound to Newry; lost the Convoy in a Gale of wind a few days thereafter, & on the 11th: March was taken by the above Privateer.

Dito from William S't Barbe, Master of the Snow Fanny, belonging to London.
His said snow was loaded from the Island of Zant,1 with Currants, for London; He Sailed with the forementioned Convoy from Gibralter; and having also lost the Convoy, was taken, the 12th: March by the said Privateer the Revenge.

On the 15th: of March, off the East end of this Island, Conyngham put the said three Masters and their respective Mates, George Cranstoun, James Taugh, & John Apsey, into a Portugueeze boat, which brought them on shore here; Conyngham informed them that He had sailed from Bilboa about the beginning of March, in company with two other Privateers, one a Brig" of 14 Guns, the other a Schooner of 10guns—both which were gone for America.

On Board the three Prizes He sent People from the Privateer, takeing out the Crews, whom He kept close in Irons, and would suffer none, not even the apprentices, to come onshore with the Masters and Mates, but promised to let them out of Irons, so soon as the Masters & Mates had left the Privateers, provided they would join Him; which, most or all of them, promised to do; induced thereto, by the desire of obtaining their Liberty.

The foregoing Informations given by the respective Persons, In Madeira this 16th: day of March 1778, before me.

Cha't Murray

---

1. Zákynthos or Zante Island, one of the Ionian Islands.

---

March 18

MINUTE OF CABINET

At Lord Weymouth's Office, March 18th: 1778.

Present.

Lord President          Lord North.
Lord Privy Seal         Lord Amherst
Lord Sandwich           Lord Weymouth.
Lord Geo: Germain       

It is humbly submitted to His Majesty, that advice be sent to Lord Howe, that Mr' La Motte Picquet is sailed to convoy some American Ships to a certain Latitude, & by some accounts that he has discretionary powers to convoy them to America with 5 or 7 ships of the Line; and that Lord Howe be directed to collect his whole force & attack him, in case of that event. If Lord Howe has no certain Intelligence of the arrival of this Fleet, which is supposed to have sailed on the 28th: of Feb", he is then to be directed to send immediately 4 Ships of the Line, 3 of 50 guns, 2, of 32, 2, of 20 & 2 Bomb Vessels, to the Leeward Islands, to convoy 5000 Men in
Transports from Philadelphia, for the protection of those Islands, & to act offensively against the French Settlements. That they take 8 months Provisions, and depend on being supplied afterwards from England.

That Lord Howe be directed to send immediately to England 2 Ships of 44 guns, 6, of 32, 4 of 28, 1 of 24 — 1 of 20 & 6 Sloops of 14 guns. From the Pennsylvania Army 3000 Men are to be sent to the Floridas, the remainder of the Army to New York, & from thence to detach such a number as will be sufficient for the security of Nova Scotia, stating to the Commander the force that is to be sent from hence, and that the Battalion of Marines, which is now there, is to be sent home.

That the Commissioners¹ be immediately sent to New York, if they shall find no prospect of success & that the Commander in Chief should run a risque of having his Retreat cut off, or that the Provinces should raise a very superior force to drive the Troops into the Sea, he should be prepared for securing his Retreat, evacuating New York, taking the Ordnance Stores, & every thing belonging to the Army, and sending to England what shall not be wanted for other Services.

That the Commander of the Newfoundland Station, carry out with him 400 Men for the defence of that Station, & any other purposes for which he shall be directed to employ them.


1. The new commission for negotiating peace with the Continental Congress, commonly known as the Carlisle Commission, after Frederick Howard, Earl of Carlisle, appointed to its head on 22 Feb.

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, TUESDAY, MARCH 17, TO THURSDAY, MARCH 19, 1778

Wednesday, March 18. London.

...Eighteen frigates are now building in the merchants yards for government, which are ordered to be got ready with all expedition. ...

The Dorsetshire, Westcoate, from the Leeward Islands to Halifax, is taken by the Americans, and carried into Salem.

The York, M'Vey, from Glasgow to Barbadoes, is taken and carried into Martinico....

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]

18th. Wednesday Pleas't we understand there is a Treaty Sign'd Between the French C' & Our Plenepotentiaries; therefore 'tis tho' that the Commissioners¹ Have gone upon a fools Errand 'tis said Chester Castle is fixing for the Reception of the American Prisoners—


JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778]

March 18 this day we received letters from Cap' Thompson at Nanze in France last Night a very hot Press thro' Portsmouth and Gosport—they Press'd 500 Men and sent on board the guard Ship at Spit-head.


GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO ARNAUD DE LA PORTE, INTENDANT AT BREST

à versailles le 18. mars 1778.

J’ecris aux off™ de l’amirauté, Monsieur, que l’intention du Roi est qu’a la recepcion de ce lettre, S’il y a des navires anglois dans votre Port, ils les retiennent, jusqu’a nouvel ordre de ma part, ainsy que ceux qui pourront y arriver: vous voudrez bien en mer de même de votre côté, et Vous entendre avec M. Le Cie. d’Orvilliers, Si cela devenoit nécessaire. vous ferez prévenir le Commerce darmer avec réserve, et de naviguer avec précaution. J’ay l’honneur [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 18 March 1778

I am writing to the officers of the Admiralty, Sir, that the intention of the King is, that on receipt of this letter, If there are any English ships in your Port, including those that may arrive there, they should be held there pending additional orders from me. You will, on your part, please send the same orders to sea, and consult with M. Le Comte d’Orvilliers, If this becomes necessary. You will advise the Trade to fit out with wariness and to sail with caution. I have the honor to be [&c.]

de sartine

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Camaret Bay, France]

Wednesday, 18th.—Last night died after a lingering Illness for more than three weeks Will™ Reading1—His remains were decently inter’d about 11 oclock A.M.—P.M. the Ladies came to pay Capt. Jones a visit as he was absent when they pay’d us the first Visit.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

MICHEL LAGOANERE & CIE. TO SILAS DEANE

Monsieur

Nous avons reçu les lettres que vous nous avés fait l’honneur de nous ecrire le 2. Xbre. 20. janvier, 17 et 20 fevrier dernier.1 M. Hodge nous a remis la prémie dans une des Siennes de Bilbao ou nous croyons qu’il est encore.2 Vous verrés Monsieur par la coppie Cy inclus des deux lettres que nous lui avons écrit au dit
18 MARCH 1778

lieu qu’après vos ordres et ceux qu’il nous a donné, nous avons fait remise des 7230 p. fort. 2 x 28. mrs v. dont nous vous avions crédité. Vous y verrez également ce que nous lui disons relativement aux prises faites par le Cap° Conyngham, a quoi nous n’avons rien a ajouter les choses étant encore dans le même etat quelles etoient alors: Cependant nous sommes prêts a lui faire remise (ou à M M Gardoqui père et Fils a qui il nous avoit donné ordre de remettre) des R° 179614 que nous devons pour Solde de notre comte avec le dit S° Conyngham, ou d’en faire remise a vous même, Monsieur, en nos traites sur Paris toutes les fois, que, dans tous les cas, vous voudrez bien nous promettre de nous garantir des évènements & de nous faire remise ou de nous permettre de nous prévaloir sur quelque banquier que vous nous indequerier jusqu’a la Concurrence de cette somme si nous sommes obligés de la representer en totalité ou en partie. Nous nous prêterons avec le plus grand plaisir a tout ce qui vous conviendra le mieux a cet égard et nous attendrons vos ordres a moins que dans l’intervalle nous ne venions a nous trouver libres de suivre ceux que nous a donné nos nous donnera M Hodges. S’il vient ici comme il nous l’a fait esperer, vous pouvez compter que nous ferons tout ce qui dependra de nous pour lui prover le cas distingué que nous sais, Monsieur, de votre recommandation.

Nous avons remis au Cap° Courter le paquet que vous nous avés adressé pour lui dans votre lettre du 20. du mois de nous avons rendu tous les Services qui ont dependu de nous et nous vous prions d’être persuadé que nous en ferons autant pour toutes les personnes que vous voudrez bien nous recommander.

Nous sommes Sans nouvelles directes de M. Hodges ni d M. Conyngham depuis le 13 fevrier dernier. On nous a dit qu’il y avoit eu une espèce de mutinerie parmi les gens de l’Equipage du dernier, mais le Cap° dun batiment francois qui a relaché a Bilbao et qui vient d’entre en ce port nous a assurés qu’il avoit mis en mer il y a une douzaine de jours. Si cela est comme nous n’est deuts pas nous esperons de ne pas tarder a le voir paroitre par ici. Nous avons lhonneur [&c.] La Corogne le 18. mars 1778 Lagoanere & Comp. 

[Translation]
Sir

We have received the letters that you did us the honor of writing on 2 December, 20 January, 17 and 20 February last. Mr. Hodge dispatched us the first of these in one of his letters from Bilbao, where we believe he still is. You will note, Sir, by the copies enclosed herein of the two letters we wrote him at the said place, according to your orders and those of Mr. Hodge, we had remitted 7,230 hard piastres, 2 reales, and 28 maravedis vellon, with which we have credited you. You will also note what we told him relative to the prizes made by Captain Conyngham; to that we have nothing to add, things being still in the same state they were before. However, we are prepared to render payment of the 179,614 Reales vellon, which we owe to settle our account with the aforementioned Mr. Conyngham, either to him (or to Messrs. Gardoqui, father and son, whom he authorized us to pay), or to yourself, Sir, via our regular drafts on Paris. In any case, kindly provide us some resolution and have sent to us the full amount of the sum, or permit us to avail ourselves of a banker whom you may suggest for the amount, if we are obligated to produce it in full or in part. We are amenable to that which suits you best in this matter and shall await your orders, unless in the interval we
should find ourselves at liberty to follow those given by Mr. Hodge. If he comes here as he has led us to expect, you may rest assured that we shall do what is necessary to prove to him the importance we give to his case, Sir, on your recommendation.

We have sent to Captain Courter the packet that you included for him in your letter of the 20th of last month. We have rendered him all the services requested of us and we would like to assure you that we shall do as much for anyone else whom you would like to recommend to us.

We have been without direct news of Mr. Hodge or Mr. Conyngham since 13 February last; we have been told that there had been a kind of mutiny among the crew of the latter, but the captain of a French ship that had put into Bilbao and who just entered this port has assured us that Captain Conyngham had put out to sea some twelve days ago. If that is as we have no reason to believe to be otherwise, we expect to see him pass through here before long. We have the honor [&c.]

La Corunna 18 March 1778

Lagoanere & Comp.5


1. For the letter of 2 Dec., see NDAR 10: 105; for those of 20 Jan., and 17 and 20 Feb., Deane Papers 2: 359, 375–76, and 380.


4. See Deane Papers 2: 380. For the enclosure to Courter, see "American Commissioners in France to Captain Harmon Courter," 17 Feb., above.

5. The following, in Arthur Lee's hand, appears below the close, with a large "x" drawn through it:

"Answer/ Sir, Paris April 6th 1778

We have received yours of the 18th ult. M' Deane being recalld, we desire you will remit from time to time till further orders whatever Monies may be due to the public upon the sale of Prizes taken by Cap' Cunningham or any other continental Ship & put into your hands. M' Ferdinand Grand of Paris is our Banker to whom the remittances are to be made & you may depend upon our re-imbursing whatever you are obligd to pay in consequence of the legal process of w'h. you speak. We are [&c.]

By another letter he appears to have paid the money to M' Deane's ord'r"

March 19

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, TUESDAY, MARCH 17, TO THURSDAY, MARCH 19, 1778


... The Portland, Bailey,1 from Malaga to London, is taken by an American privateer, and sent for North Carolina.

The schooner Nancy, Gross, a prize to the Ellis, is put into Youghall.2...

There was the hottest press on the Thames on Tuesday night and yesterday morning ever known. The gangs took a great number of sailors, not a vessel escaped them, even those that had protections were carried off.

Several merchant ships which have taken in their lading, were ready to sail, and had got protections for their men, are now detained, all their men, notwith-
standing their protections, being taken away by the press-gangs; even Masters of fishing vessels did not escape them. . . .

Postscript. London.

. . . Last night there was the warmest press all over London and Westminster, that has been known since the last war. About ten o'clock, a gang near Charing Cross, by pretending a fight, gathered a mob about them, when they laid hold of a great many and carried them fairly off. It was somewhat ludicrous to see the sudden change and consternation of the multitude, when the mock engagement converted into actual combat. The effect was so sudden that the surprise was not evaporated to make way for their valour, before part of their number were led off in triumph.

1. Sloop, T. Bailey, master, 100 tons, built at Poole in 1772, Richard Watts, owner. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777-1778.
2. For the capture of the Nancy, see The London Packet for 2-4 Mar., above.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]

19th. Thursd: we've been Indulg'd with the Liberty of walking the Yard at Noon time about 10 Days—

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO ARNAUD DE LA PORTE, INTENDANT AT BREST

Sir, Ranger Camarat Mar: 19th. 1778

My unexpected detention here has given and still gives me the Utmost uneasiness and Concern; the more so as it renders my Success, in the project which I communicated to you, very uncertain, because the Ships, which were my principal object depart on or about the 20th Current.¹—I will however, govern myself by the Situation of the Winds, and of Circumstances, when I reach the proper place And if I should then find it expedient to drop my first intention, and to proceed on another project—I must rely on you to procure Orders that the Frigate may accompany me until I am past the Enemy's Ships of Superior force.—

What I communicated to you I had previously mentioned to Monsieur La Motte Picquet in Quiberon Bay, and, agreeable to his Advice, I parted from his Fleet and came here along shore—to no other person have I said a Word on the Subject; and I have a Perfect Confidence in you both.—But as it is possible that I may be unsuccessful in Consequence of the information of the Enemy's Spies since I came here,—should I be unfortunate, I must entreat you as well as Monsieur La Motte Picquet to defend my reputation, and to do Justice to my Upright and disinterested intentions—particularly by Communicating what you Know, to our American Commissioner at your Coast.²—

And now Sir, permit me to offer you my Cordial & Sincere thanks for the frequent and very polite Attentions which you shewed me during my Stay at Brest.—I am Sir ambitious of your esteem & Friendship;—therefore I am exceedingly sorry that I cannot correspond with you in a language which you yourself Understand.—
I cannot insure Success—but I will endeavour to deserve it.—meantime I have the Honor to be [&c.]


1. Probably an English convoy, which Jones evidently hoped to be able to attack.
2. I.e., court.

March 20

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO MARIE-ALEXANDRE-LOUIS, PRINCE DE MONTBAREY

A M Le Pce. de Montbarey, Secretaire d’Etat au Département de la/Guerre à La Cour.
Villes Le 20 Mars 1778.

J’ai l’honneur, M, de vous prévenir que Le Roi a décidé qu’il seroit embarqué mille hommes d’Infanterie des Troupes de la Guerre sur les Vaissaux qui composent l’Escadre qui est armée à Toulon sous les ordres de M le Cte. d’Estaing. Je ne pries que m’en rapports à ce que vous reglez Sur le choix & la composition de ces Troupes:1 J’ai donné les orders de mon côté pour que tout fut disposé à l’avance pour ce qui concerne leur embarquement. J’ai l’h’ d’être [&c.]

[Translation]

To M. the Prince de Montbary, Secretary of State of the Department of War at the Court.
Versailles, 20 March 1778

I have the honor, My Lord, of informing you that the King has decided that a thousand Soldiers of the Infantry will embark in the Ships of the Line that comprise the Squadron which is fitting out at Toulon under the command of M. the Comte d’Estaing. I ask only that you report back to me what you decide as to the choice and composition of these Troops:1 For my part, I have given orders that everything having to do with their embarkation may be readied in advance. I have the honor to be [&c.]

LB, FrPNA, Marine B1 134, fol. 199.

1. The infantry with d’Estaing’s fleet were drawn, 500 men each, from the regiments of Hainault and Foix. Comte d’Estaing to Gabriel de Sartine, 15 Apr., ibid., B1 141, fol. 203.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO ARNAUD DE LA PORTE, INTENDANT AT BREST

à Versailles le 20. mars 1778.

Le Roi a chargé son ambassadeur en angleterre, Monsieur, de faire part a la Cour de Londres, que les Etats unis de l’amérique Septentrionale ayant fait proposer a Sa Majesté de consolider par une convention formelle les liaisons qui ont commencé à S’établir entre les deux nations, les Plenipotentiaires respectifs ont Signé un Traitée de Commerce et d’amitié. Sa Majesté la chargé en même temps de déclarer à la d’c Cour, que les parties contractantes ont eu l’attention de ne Stipuler aucun avantage exclusif en faveur de la nation française. cette démarche
ou l'on reconnaît la noblesse, la franchise et la modération de Sa Majesté, n'aurait pas du troubler la bonne intelligence subsistante entre la France et la Grande-Bretagne, mais le Roi d'Angleterre ayant donné ordre au Vicomte de Stormont de quitter la France, Sans prendre congé, Sa Majesté a rappelé de Londres le Marquis de Noailles. Cette situation des choses pouvant amener une rupture prochaine entre les deux nations, Sa Majesté vous charge d'en prévenir les navigateurs, et de leur prescrire de se tenir sur leurs gardes, de naviguer avec précaution, et d'éviter les armements anglais.

J'en écris aux officiers des sièges d'Etats-Unis de l'Amérique Septentrionale, et je leur mande que l'intention de Sa Majesté est que les bâtiments des États-Unis de l'Amérique Septentrionale, et les gens de leur équipage Soient traités comme ceux des Puissances amies, que Sa Majesté prescrit également de leur rendre tous les services qui peuvent dépendre d'eux dans les occasions où ils seront dans le cas de les réclamer et de leur accorder toute assistance, protection et favor; vous voudrez bien en user de même en ce qui pourra vous concerner; j'écris aussi pour le même objet aux officiers des classes des départements et quartiers dépendants de votre Intendance. J'ai l'honneur d'être [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles 20 March 1778.

The King has ordered his ambassador to England, Sir, to notify the Court of London that, pursuant to a proposal made to His Majesty by the United States of North America to consolidate by formal agreement the relations that have begun to be established between the two nations, the respective Plenipotentiaries have signed a Treaty of Commerce and Amity. His Majesty at the same time has ordered him to declare to the said Court that the contracting parties have taken care not to stipulate any exclusive advantage in favor of the French nation. This action, in which one sees the nobility, frankness, and moderation of His Majesty, should not have troubled the good relations that exist between France and Great Britain, but the King of England having ordered the Viscount Stormont to quit France without taking leave, His Majesty has recalled the Marquis de Noailles from London. As this situation of things could lead next to a rupture between the two nations, His Majesty is ordering you to alert the merchants and navigators, and to advise them to be on guard, to sail with caution, and to avoid English armed ships.

I am also writing to the officers of the Admiralty Courts and I am instructing them that it is His Majesty's intention that the ships of the United States of North America and the members of their crews be treated as those of friendly Powers; that His Majesty further orders that they be rendered all the services on which they may depend during occasions when they will be in a position to require them, and to accord them all aid, protection, and favor. You will please do the same in all that concerns you. I am also writing with the same end to the officers of maritime registration of the Departments and dependent districts in your jurisdiction. I have the honor to be [&c.]

de sartine

L. FrBAPM, série 1 E 190, fol. 655. Addressed at foot of first page: "M. De La Porte à Brest." Notations: "Classes"; "R, le 6 Avril"; "Mariners' Registration"; "Received 6 April." The addressee was Intendant at Brest.

1. For such a letter, see de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet, Commissaire de la Marine at L'Orient, 20 Mar., FrLAL, série 1 E 4181, fol. 196.
EUROPEAN THEATER

ARNAUD DE LA PORTE, INTENDANT AT BREST, TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

a Brest le 20 mars 1778.

J'ai, Monsieur, reçu la lettre que vous m'avez fait l'honneur de m'écrire, et dont l'Interprète du Roi m'a fait la traduction. Les vents lents ont empêché M. des Barre de sortir. Il avait appareillé, et il a été obligé de mouiller dans la rade. Je suis persuadé qu'il remettra a les voiles avec premier vent favorable. Je vous souhaite, monsieur, tous ceque vous pouvez désirer de plus heureux; Et je ferai trés flatté d'avoir des occasions de vous prouver la consideration avec la quelle j'ai l'honneur d'être [&c.]

la porte

Je me suis entretenu ici avec M de La Motte Piquet de vos projets. Cet officier fait envois que moi des voeux pour vous; et dans tous occasions nous ferons l'un et l'autre prêts à vous rendre les témoignages que vous sont dûs. Je certifierai en mon particulier que vous n'avez pas appareiller plutòt de Camaret.

[Translation]

Brest, 20 March 1778

I have, Sir, received the letter you did me the honor to write to me, and which the King's Interpreter translated for me. Light winds prevented M. des Barre from leaving. He had set sail and was obliged to drop anchor in the roadstead. I am persuaded that he will set sail again with the first favorable wind. I wish you, sir, all that you can desire; And I shall be very proud to have opportunities of proving to you the consideration with which I have the honor to be [&c.]

la porte

I have discussed here with M. de La Motte Piquet your plans. This officer sends, as do I, his best wishes; and on all occasions we both shall provide you with the testimonials due to you. For my part, I shall certify that you did not set sail sooner from Camaret.

L, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, no. 6708. Docketed: "No 1/From M De la Porte./20th March 1778/No 5."

March 21

GEORGE III TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON

Duplicate
George R.

Secret Instructions for Our Trusty and welbeloved Sir Henry Clinton Knight of Our most honorable Order of the Bath, and General & Commander in chief of Our Forces in North America, Or the Commander in chief of Our Forces for the time being.

Given at Our Court at St James's the 21st day of March 1778 in the 18th year of Our Reign.
Whereas the French King, contrary to the most solemn assurances, and in subversion of the Law of Nations, hath signed a Treaty of Amity & Commerce, with certain Persons employ'd by our revolted Subjects in North America. And it being Our firm purpose & determination to resent so unprovoked, & unjust an aggression on the honor of Our Crown, and the Essential Interest of Our Kingdoms; We have come to the Resolution to make an immediate attack, upon the Island of S' Lucia in the West Indies.

It is therefore Our Will & Pleasure, that you do with the greatest Secrecy, & Dispatch, make a Detachment of a Body of Five Thousand Men from the Troops under your command, and putting them under the command of such Officer of Rank & Experience, as you shall think most fit, to execute the Service, and adding thereto a proper Corps of Artillery, & such a proportion of Ordnance, & Stores, and a sufficient supply of Provisions. Embark the whole on board of Transports, and so soon as the Commander of Our Fleet in North America, shall appoint a proper number of Our Ships of War, to convoy the said embarkation, you do direct the Commanding Officer of the Troops, to proceed with them to the Island of S' Lucia, and to Attack, and if practicable Reduce, and take possession of the said Island. And in case of Success, he is to retain such a part of Our Forces, as he shall Judge sufficient, for the Defence thereof, and distribute the remainder of Our Troops among Our West India Islands, in such manner, and such proportions, as from the Information he receives, he shall Judge most proper for their protection, & security, against any attack of the Enemy.

It is most essential to the success of this Enterprize, that that it be carried into immediate execution. You will therefore in concert with the Commander of Our Ships, use all possible diligence, in forwarding the departure of the Fleet, so as that it may arrive at the place of its destination, before the Hurricane Season.

It is also Our Will & Pleasure, that you do likewise detach, another body of Our Troops, under your command, to consist of Three thousand Men, together with a proper proportion of Ordnance, & Stores, and a sufficient number of Artillery Men, to complete the Company of that Corps in the Floridas: And embark the whole on board of Transports, and order them to proceed in two divisions, under proper Convoy. The one Division to consist of such part of the said Three thousand Men as you shall think proper, to go to S' Augustine, and the other, to consist of the remainder, to go to Pensacola, with which last mentioned Division a General Officer is to proceed, in order to take upon him the command of Our Forces in West Florida.

When these Detachments are made, or at the time of making them, if you shall find it convenient, It is Our Will & Pleasure that you do evacuate Philadelphia, and having embark'd all the Troops, as also the Ordnance, Stores, Provisions, & every thing belonging to Us, or necessary for Our Troops, you are to proceed with the whole to New York, where you are to continue, & wait the issue of the Treaty, which we have authorised Our Commissioners to propose.1

If that Treaty should prove unsuccessful, and you shall find yourself in danger of being overpowerd, & forced, by the superior numbers of the Enemy, or your retreat likely to be cut off. In either of these cases, it is Our Will & Pleasure, that you withdraw Our Troops from New York, & embarking them on board of Transports, and taking with you all the Ordnance, & Stores, and Provisions, & every thing be-
longing to Us, or useful for Our Troops, proceed with them under Convoy of a sufficient number of Our Ships of War, to Rhode Island, if that Post can be maintained, and leaving there, in such case, as many Men as may be necessary for its defence, proceed with the rest to Halifax, and if you shall have a greater number of Troops there, than you shall judge necessary for the defence of Nova Scotia, you are to detach what you can spare, to Canada, together with such light Ordnance, & Stores, and so many of the Corps of Artillery, as you shall think proper, for the service in that Province.

And in order to facilitate these removals of Our Troops, if such removals shall become necessary, You are upon your arrival at New York, to select, & set apart, such proportions of Our Ordnance & Stores as you shall Judge necessary & useful to the Army in the present circumstances, and also such further Ordnance, & stores, as may be wanted, in case an attack upon New Orleans shall hereafter become expedient, and having so done, you are to take all safe opportunities of sending to Great Britain, all such Ordnance & Stores, as you shall Judge unnecessary to be retained.

As Our Ships of War must now be supplied with their Marines, And We have given Orders that the 70th Regiment and the new raised Regiments, commanded by Colonels Maclean, & Campbell, making together a body of 2700 Men, should proceed to Halifax from Great Britain, and they are expected to sail from the Clyde early in next Month, You are upon the arrival of the aforesaid Regiments at Halifax, to permit the Battalion of Marines stationed there, consisting of about six hundred Men, to return on board their respective Ships, or be brought to England, as Our Commissioners of the Admiralty shall think fit. But you are with all convenient dispatch, to Send to Halifax a complete Company of Artillery, together with some light Ordnance, & suitable Stores. And in case, from any Intelligence you receive, you shall have reason to apprehend, an Attack is meditated upon Our Province of Nova Scotia, or Our Naval Yard at Halifax, You are without delay, to send there such Reinforcements as you shall Judge necessary for their defence.

G R.


1. The new commission for negotiating peace with the Continental Congress, commonly known as the Carlisle Commission.

2. The 82nd Regiment of Foot, Col. Francis MacLean, raised in Lanarkshire, and the 74th Regiment of Foot (Argyll Highlanders), Col. John Campbell, raised in Scotland. They arrived at Halifax, Nova Scotia, with the 70th Regiment of Foot in August 1778.

LORD GEORGE GERMAY TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL
SIR HENRY CLINTON

Duplicate Most Secret Sir

Whitehall 21st March 1778

Since my Letter to you of the 8th Ins¹ by Major Drummond¹ was dispatch’d The French King has by his Ambassador avow’d the having signed a Treaty of Amity & Commerce with the Rebel Agents at Paris.
The inclosed Printed Copies of the Message from His Majesty to Parliament and of the Addresses of both Houses in return will fully inform you of the just indignation which this most offensive proceeding of the Court of France has excited. And His Majesty in consequence of the advice of His most confidential Servants has taken the resolution to avenge the insulted honor of His Crown and vindicate the injured rights of His People by an immediate attack upon the French possessions in the West Indies.

The Orders which His Majesty has thought fit to give for this purpose are contained in the Instructions you will receive herewith, as also for the distribution of the Troops which will remain after that Service is supplied.

No more Corps than the Three Regiments I told you were destined for Nova Scotia can be spared from hence, and the measure now adopted will necessarily supercede the operations pointed out to you in my Letter by Major Drummond for the beginning of the Campaign.

The Force to be collected at New York is so considerable, that I cannot doubt Your being able to maintain that important Post. The possession of which will be so necessary to give Dignity & Effect to the Commissioners negotiations; and should the war continue, I will still hope You may find means, in conjunction with the Squadron that will be left in North America, to keep up an alarm on the sea Coasts of the Rebellious Provinces, and perhaps disable them from materially annoying our Trade.

The large reinforcements of Troops sent lately from France to the Islands of Martinico and Guadaloupe make it highly necessary, that the Object of our Expedition should be unsuspected; And in order to divert the public attention and conceal our purpose, it has been given out here, that the Troops in America are to return to Great Britain forthwith. Should that opinion be entertained by the French Officers in the West Indies: it will serve to confirm them in it, if you also assign the same reason for the embarkation of the Troops.

It has been found necessary to employ a considerable number of the Recruits raised for the Regiments with You upon a different service. It may therefore be expected that some of those Regiments will in consequence be too much reduced to take the field. If that should be the case, it is His Majesty's pleasure that you incorporate the remaining Men into other Corps, and send home the Commissioned and noncommissioned Officers to recruit. I am [&c.]

Geo. Germain

1. See above. Major Duncan Drummond, Clinton's aide-de-camp.
2. The texts of the king's message concerning the French alliance with the United States and of the addresses of the two houses in response are found in The Parliamentary History of England 19: 912-13, 926-28. Pages 908-52 cover the debates relating to the message and addresses.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO
VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

By &c.

Secret Instructions for the Lord Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White Squadron of His Majesty's Fleet and Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Ships & Vessels employed in North America.
Whereas the French King, contrary to the most solemn Assurances, and in subversion of the Law of Nations, hath signed a Treaty of Amity and Commerce with certain Persons employed by His Majesty's revolted Subjects in North America; And Whereas it is supposed that Mons'r de la Mothe Piquet sailed from Quiberon Bay on the 27th or 28th of last Month with a Squadron of five or perhaps seven French Ships of the Line and some Frigates in order to escort fifteen or more large Ships laden with Military Stores, Clothing and other Supplies for his Majr Rebellious Subjects, & that he may possibly convoy them to the Coast or into some of the Ports of North America; And whereas Lord George Germaine, One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State hath signified to us that in consequence of such offensive proceedings of the French Court, it is His Majesty's pleasure that in case Mons'r de la Mothe Piquet's Squadron or any part thereof shall arrive on any part of the Coast or in any of the Ports in North America within the Limits of your Lordship's Command, You do use your best endeavours to take or destroy the said Squadron or any part thereof as well as the Ships they may have under their Convoy, And his Lordship having likewise signified to us that His Majesty having thought fit to direct the Commander in Chief of His Army in North America to detach a body of the Troops under his Command under Convoy of a proper number of His Majesty's Ships, to attack and, if practicable, to reduce and take possession of the Island of S'r Lucia; and also to make a different distribution of the remaining Forces under his Command, and to alter the plan of operations which had before been suggested to him, it is His Majesty's farther pleasure we should instruct the Comm'r in Chief of His Ships to co-operate with and give all the Assistance in his power to the Comm'r in Chief of the Army in carrying the same into execution; Your Lordship is therefore hereby required & directed, in case you shall before these Instructions come to your hands have received certain Information of the Arrival of Mons'r de la Mothe Piquet or any of the Ships of his Squadron on any part of the Coast or in any of the Ports of North America, within the Limits of your Command, to collect such part of your force together as you may judge sufficient and to go in pursuit of him or any of the said Ships of his Squadron and use your best endeavours to take or destroy them as well as all such Ships laden with Supplies for the Rebels as may be under their Convoy. But if you shall not have received any certain advice of the French Squadron abovementioned being within the Limits of your Command at the time you receive these Instructions, Your Lordship is then to co-operate with the Comm'r in Chief of His Maj'r Troops in embarking on board such Transports as you shall judge necessary & proper for the purpose, the number of Troops and such a proportion of Ordnance and Stores, as he is directed to detach in order to attack, and if practicable to reduce and take possession of the Island of S'r Lucia. And when the whole shall be embarked, together with such a Number of Flat bottomed Boats as you may judge proper to send with them, You are to put the number of Ships & Frigates mentioned in the Margin of the Classes against those numbers expressed, under the Command of Commodore Hotham, and all the said Transports under his Convoy and direct him to proceed with all possible dispatch off Carlisle Bay in the Island of Barbadoes, where he may expect to be joined by Rear Admiral Barrington or the Comm'r in Chief for the time being of His Majesty's Ships employed at the Leeward Islands, under whose Command he is, in such case, to put himself with
the Ships and Transports abovementioned, and whose Orders he is to follow for his further proceedings.

But if, contrary to expectation, he shall not meet with the Rear Admiral or Commr in Chief when he arrives off Carlisle Bay, You will instruct him in that case to proceed without loss of time to St. Lucia and, in conjunction with the Troops, attack and if practicable reduce and take possession of the Island as before directed and to co-operate with & assist the Commr of the Troops in carrying into execution the Plan which will be more particularly pointed out in his Instructions, acquainting the Rear Admiral or Commr in Chief from time to time with his proceedings and considering himself and the Ships with him as a part of the Squadron employed under his Command.

It being essential to the success of this Enterprise that it be carried into immediate execution, Your Lordship will therefore in concert with the Commr in Chief of the Troops use all possible diligence in forwarding the departure of the Fleet so as that it may arrive if practicable at the place of it's destination before the Hurricane Season; And in order to facilitate and render more certain it's junction with the Commr in Chief of His Majesty's Ships at the Leeward Islands, Your Lordship will dispatch a Frigate as early as possible to give him notice of the time he may probably expect to arrive off Carlisle Bay; And if any unforeseen Accident should prevent the Sailing from North America so soon as might be expected, Your Lordship will, in like manner give the Commr in Chief at the Leeward Islands the earliest Information of it, that he may not be detained unnecessarily at Barbadoes in expectation thereof.

The large Reinforcement of Troops lately sent from France to the Islands of Martinico & Guadaloupe make it highly necessary that the Object of this Expedition should be unsuspected, and in order to divert the public attention and conceal our purpose it has been given out there that the Troops are to return forthwith from Nth America to Great Britain; and if that opinion should be entertained by the French Officers in the West Indies it will serve to confirm them in it, if your Lordship were also to assign the same reason for the Embarkation.

As the sudden addition of the number of Ships abovementioned to the Squadron stationed at the Leeward Islands may render it necessary to send a Supply of Naval Stores and also a Supply of Provisions along with them; Your Lordship will therefore send with Commodore Hotham such Supplies of each from the Stores in North America, as the State of the Magazines which are now there and the large Supplies going thither under convoy of Rear Adm Gambier will enable you to do without distressing in any degree the Ships that will remain under your Command—Your Lordship will also send with Commodore Hotham the Jersey Hospital Ship, if She can with any propriety be spared from under your Command, there being great reason to believe from the present State of the Hospitals and Accommodations for the Sick at the Leeward Islands that she may be essentially useful there.

When Provision has been made for the Service beforementioned, the Commr in Chief of the Army is instructed to detach another Body of Troops with a proportion of Ordnance & Stores to the Floridas in such Transports & under such Convoy as your Lordship shall think fit to appoint. And when these Detachments are made, or at the time of making them, if it be found convenient, the General is
to evacuate Philadelphia & proceed to New York & wait there the Issue of the Treaty which His Majesty's Commiss' are authorized to propose: But if that Treaty should prove unsuccessful or the General should find himself in danger of being overpowered or of having his Retreat cut off, he is in either of those cases to withdraw the Troops from New York and proceed to Rhode Island, if that Post can be maintained, and leaving there as many Men as may be necessary for it's defence, proceed with the rest to Halifax; And if he has a greater number of Troops there than shall be judged necessary for the defence of Nova Scotia and the naval yard at Halifax, to detach what can be spared to Canada with such Artillery and Stores as may be proper for the Service in that Province, and in order to facilitate these Removals, if such Removals shall become necessary, He is, on his arrival at New York to set apart such proportions of Ordnance and Stores as are useful and necessary to the Army and take all safe opportunities of sending the remainder to Great Britain. Your Lordship is therefore hereby farther required & directed to concert with the General & to cooperate with & give all the Assistance in your power to the Troops in the several Movements and Operations abovementioned.

And Whereas His Majesty has been pleased, in consideration of His Marine Forces being now wanted to serve on board His Fleet, to direct the General to permit the Battalion of Marines serving on Shore at Halifax, to return to England upon the Arrival of the 70th Regt and the Regiments commanded by Colonels Mc.Clean and Campbell, which Regiments will probably sail from the Clyde the beginning of next Month; Your Lordship will give the necessary directions that upon the Arrival of the said Regiments the Battalion of Marines now serving on Shore in North America be embarked on board such Transports as may be necessary to receive them, and that they be sent to England under proper Convoy as expeditiously as possible.

And whereas there is at present a great want of Frigates for Channel & Home Services, Your Lordship is farther required and directed, immediately on the receipt hereof, to select and send to England as expeditiously as may be the numbers of each Class of Frigates and sloops mentioned in the Margin, directing their respective Commanders to acquaint us with their arrival and to wait our Orders for their further proceedings.

When this is done and your Lordship has allotted such a number of the other Ships under your Command for the Services before pointed out as you shall judge necessary You are to send the remainder also to England including those which may be in the River St Lawrence when the approach of Winter shall render their Service in that River no longer necessary.

And having by our Secretary's Letter of the 25th of last Month prepared your Lordship to expect that Vice Adm' Byron would speedily be sent out to join you; and at the same time signified our permission to you to return to England upon his Arrival, if, from the impaired State of your health or from other Motives, you should wish to do so: We are now to acquaint your Lordship that it is judged unnecessary for Vice Adm' Byron to proceed to North America; But that nevertheless if your Lordship from the considerations abovementioned should wish to return to England, You are at liberty to do so when you have made the necessary Arrangements for the Services beforementioned, leaving in such case the Command of the Squadron with Rear Adm' Gambier, and giving him such
Instructions for his guidance in carrying on the various important services that will be committed to his care, as your Lordship shall judge proper.

Given &c. 21st. March 1778.

Sandwich

H. Palliser

Mulgrave

By &c. P.S.


2. In the margin:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Guns</th>
<th>Ships</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3rd</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5th</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6th</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bombs if in fit</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condition</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3. The new commission for negotiating peace with the Continental Congress, commonly known as the Carlisle Commission.

4. The 82nd Regiment of Foot, Col. Francis MacLean, raised in Lanarkshire, and the 74th Regiment of Foot (Argyll Highlanders), Col. John Campbell, raised in Scotland. They arrived at Halifax, Nova Scoua, with the 70th Regiment of Foot in August 1778.

5. In the margin:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Guns</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Sloops</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

6. Philip Stephens to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 24 Feb., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M. STORESHIP BUFFALO, COMMANDER HUGH BROMEGE

March 1778

Saturday 21st: At 2 AM Cro'd 42 Leag. D° [Coarse sand & Shells] At 6 AM Spoke his Maj'c Ship Thetis who Inform'd us that 18 days ago they Slip't from Plymouth Sound After a Snow under french Colours who Appeared to be full of men that from ye Coarse of winds Supposed her to be to ye Eastward and believd her to be a Rebel privateer At 8 Fir'd 2 Guns & Bro't too a Snow She prov'd to be ye King of Naples from Naples bound to Hull At 9 made Sail At ½ past D° saw a Sail in ye SE Quart' D° hauld our wind and Steer'd After her At ½ past 10 perceiv'd her to be a Snow with a Strip't pendant flying At ¾ past 10 fired a Shot a head of her to bring her too' which she Return'd & hoisted a french Ensign & pendant soon After fired another Shot After her which she Likewise Return'd we then fired several Guns at her & Continued firing for about 10 minutes when she Bro't too & sent her Boat Onboard D° Hoisted our Cutter and sent an Officer
Onboard her, they told her Name "La Favourite" a French Sloop of war on a Cruize. At Noon Hoisted in a Cutter & made Sail. Start NW: 6 Leagues.

Fresh Gales with Thick Rainy weather. At 5 PM Close Reeft "la Favourite" Topsails & Bro' too [with] "M. de Sartine" Top sail to "y" mast in Night. Ground from 40 to 38 f'm & 27 D'c.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/82.

1. A letter from Portsmouth, dated 23 Mar., reported Buffalo's "several guns" as a broadside: "Yesterday arrived the Buffalo armed ship, who met with a French sloop of war off Plymouth, at which he fired a gun to bring her to; and the Frenchman returned it. The Buffalo fired a second time at her, and monsieur returned it without bringing to; after which the Buffalo poured into the French sloop a broadside, which brought her to. Accordingly a boat went on board and rummaged her, and then suffered her to depart. It is reported that the above sloop of war has been out ever since the first instant, cruising about this kingdom, and that she had looked into St. Helen's, Plymouth, and other ports." London Packet; or New Lloyd's Evening Post, 23–25 Mar. 1778.

Gabriel de Sartine to Comte d'Orvilliers, Lieutenant-Général des Armées Navales, and Arnaud de La Porte, Intendant at Brest

[à Versailles]

Copie d'une lettre de M de Sartine à M'es. le Cte. Dorvilliers et de La Porte du 21 mars 1778.

La Rupture décidée entre la France et l'Angleterre a du Vous faire prévoir, Messieurs, combien le Roi desireroit que l'armement des 25 vaisseaux qui doivent composer l'escadre fût poussé avec toute la Vivacité possible.1 pour vous conformer aux intentions de S. M. il est nécessaire que Vous employiez tous les moyens qui Se présenteront à Vous pour accélérer les expéditions. le travail ne doit être interrompu ni les fêtes ni les dimanches; et Si les gens de mer qui Sont rassemblés à Brest S'y trouvent en assès grand nombre pour que Vous puissiez reserver des Escouades pour travailler les Nuits, l'intention du Roi est que Vous fassiez usage de ce moyen pour accélérer les travaux.

Je Vous préviens que Vous recevrez incessamment l'ordre d'augmenter encore les armemens au delà des 25 vaisseaux ordonés. M. de La porte peut prendre dès à présent des arrangemens relativement aux nouveaux levées que les nouveaux armemens exigeront.

Le Roi attend tous de Notre zèle a des efforts que Vous ferez pour lui en donner dans cette occasion une nouvelle preuve, en apportant dans l'exécution de Ses ordres toute la célérité que les circonstances exigent et qui importe si essentiellement au Succès des Entreprises que S. M. voudroit ordonner. J'ai l'honneur d'être &c Signé de Sartine de la Main du Ministre

Regardez cette lettre comme écrite de ma main. M'es. et donnez moi la Satisfaction d'apprendre à S. M. que Ses ordres sont exécutés avec toute la diligence dont il est possible d'user et la plus grande activité.

[Translation]

Copy of a letter from M. de Sartine to Messieurs the Comte d'Orvilliers and de La Porte of 21 March 1778.
21 March 1778

The decided Break between France and England should have enabled You to foresee, Sirs, how urgently the King wants that the fitting out of the 25 ships of the line that are supposed to constitute the squadron be pushed with all possible Haste. In order for you to follow His Majesty’s wishes, it is necessary that You use all the means that present themselves to You to accelerate their preparation. The work must not be interrupted for holidays or Sundays; and If the seamen who are mustered at Brest may be found in numbers large enough that You can set aside several Gangs to work Nights, the King’s wish is that You make use of this means to speed the work along.

I am alerting You that you will receive an immediate order to increase once more the fitting out beyond the 25 ships of the line originally ordered. M. de La Porte may begin making arrangements for the newly raised seamen that the new ships will require.

The King expects that on this occasion you will demonstrate to him renewed evidence of Your zeal in bringing about the execution of His orders with all the urgency that the circumstances require and that is so essential to the Success of the Enterprises that His Majesty wishes ordered. I have the honor to be &c Signed de Sartine

In the Hand of the Minister

Consider this letter as written by my hand, Sirs, and allow me the Satisfaction of informing His Majesty that His orders have been executed with all the alacrity and the greatest dispatch possible.

Copy, FrBAPM, série 1E 190, fol. 665. Notation: “R. le 25—.”

1. For the outfitting of the twenty-five ships of the line, see Sartine to the Marquis de La Prévalse and Jean-François-Xavier Faissolle de Villeblanche, 9 Feb., and notes, above.

William Lee to Jean-Daniel Schweighauser

Mę John Daniel Schweighauser, Nantes

Sir,

Paris March 21st 1778

I was duly honored with your esteemed favor of the 11th Curt. & note the Contents.

as the superintendance of the Commerdl concerns of the Secret Committee of Congress has desolved on me solely by the death of the late Mę Thoë Morris, I am happy in pursuing their recommendation by appointing you to take up & dispose of any Vessels or Cargoes that may arrive in the Port of Nantes or any other port in Britainy, on Accō of said Committee, requesting you always to govern yourself in this Agency conformable to such instructions or advice as you may receive with such Vessels or Cargoes whither they are addressed to me soley or to Mę Morris & myself as joint Commerdl Agents; & that you may be fully informed on that head you are hereby authorized to open any Letters that come to your hands directed to me only as Commerdl Agent or to Mę Morris & myself as joint Agents for America.

In order to prevent as much as possible any interference with you, or any interruption in this business. I inclose you a certificate, & a Letter from the Chairman of the Commercę dated Febę 3rd 1777 to show my authority if any one should entertain a doubt abę it.
You will please to give the Com'r regular advice of your proceedings & also to give the American Com'r at Paris advice whenever any property arrives in which the Com'r is interested.

Should any Cargoes arrive in the above mentioned ports addressed to me, being private property, you will be pleased to dispose of the same in the best manner you can for the interest of the concern'd & follow their directions in making returns for the same.

Be so good as to forward any Letters that may come to your hands directed for me to M' Grand Banquer in Paris.

I have no doubt your conduct in this Agency giving entire satisfaction to all parties concern'd & wishing you success therein. I have the Honour to be [. &c.]

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

Hon'ble Gentlemen

Nantes March 21. 1778.

I rec'd your Favour of the 16th Instant too late to answer it by the return of Post.—I shall observe your Directions relative to shipping on board the Grammont. I hope she will be able to take all the Cloaths & Hose that remain, but I shall not get a single Case of arms on board & I have at least 300 in the magazine ready to ship. Enclosed is the acco't of Tannay, who occasioned the Dolphins Seizure, & the Sentence of the admiralty upon it.1

I beg leave to refer you to my Letter of the 6th January for a State of the Fact. The amount of the matter is that a Congress Vessel has been seized & sold to pay a Rascal who had run away with a Prize, drawn £147 Sterl'g which he has expended & deserted from the Service. I have the honour to be [. &c.]

J Williams J

It gives me the greatest pain to find constant repetitions in M' Grands Letters that you have not approved my Bills. I beg you will consider the delicacy of a merchants credit & ease me from the anxiety that this delay occasions.

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France, 6 Jan., note 3, above.

Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth

No: 80.

Corunna 21st: March 1778.

My Lord,

I most humbly beg leave to refer to my last Letter of the 11th: Instant in which I had the Honor to acquaint your Lordship of the Arrival in this Harbour of the French Frigate La Nymphé, and that it was reported she belonged to a Squadron cruizing in the Bay of Biscay; There is Room however for strong Presumption that
she is bound to some Port in north America, and that two American Gentlemen\(^1\) who arrived here the 10\(^{th}\) Instant at night accompanied by a French Courier, embarked in her. Their names and the Nature of their Business was kept a profound Secret, nor did they leave the House of the American Agent\(^2\) in which they lodged, whilst they remained here, it is equally unknown when and whither they went, but as they were no longer in the Agents House after the 13\(^{th}\) Instant when the Frigate sailed, and that I made the strictest Enquiry on the Roads leading from the Town if any such Persons had passed them, and among the muleteers who have Carriages and Horses to let, if they had supplied them with any, also among all the vessels in the Harbour excepting this Frigate, without being able to trace them, there is great Reason to think they embarked on board that vessel, the officers of which supplied themselves whilst here with a much larger Stock of Provisions and necessaries than a Cruize of three or four months requires.

Having nothing further at present deserving Your Lordship's Attention I most humbly beg leave to subscribe myself. My Lord.

H Katencamp


1. The men were Capt. Harmon Courter and a fellow escapee from a British prison, appointed by the American Commissioners in France to carry dispatches to the Continental Committee of Foreign Affairs. Silas Deane to Conrad Alexandre Gérard, 13 Feb. and the American Commissioners in France to Captain Harmon Courter, 17 Feb., above.


March 22 (Sunday)

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

By &c.

Whereas since the signing of our secret Instructions to your Lordship of Yesterday's date,\(^1\) We have received by Captain Cornwallis, your several Dispatches from the 5\(^{th}\) of January to the 4\(^{th}\) of February inclusive,\(^2\) giving an account of your proceedings and of the State and condition of the Fleet under your Command; We judge it necessary by this seperate Instruction to acquaint your Lordship that the object of the War being now changed, and the Contest in America being a secondary consideration, the principal object must be the distressing France and defending and securing His Majesty's own Possessions against any Hostile Attempts; and that in order to carry such measures into execution it is hoped your Lordship will have a sufficient number of Ships to enable you to send the Force mentioned in our said Instructions for reducing and taking possession of the Island of St. Lucia and securing the West India Islands; But if all the Ships pointed out in the said Instructions cannot be assembled in time, or shall not be in proper condition for executing this important Service, Your Lordship is in either of those cases hereby required & directed to detach from the Fleet under your Command such a number of Ships as you shall judge to be adequate to the intended purpose.\(^3\)
As the *Nonsuch* will probably be one of the Ships sent on the Service above-mentioned and as from the diminution that will now be made in the American Squadron it is no longer necessary that Capt. Griffith should be allowed to have a Captain under him; and as from the circumstance of his being likely to meet several Capt. Senior in Rank to himself, it will be improper for him to wear a distinguishing Pendant; Your Lordship will therefore direct him to resume the Command of the said Ship as Captain of her and also to strike the distinguishing Pendant he now wears when he departs from under Your Lordship's Command.

Your Lordship will send back to England with as little delay as possible His Majesty's Ship the *Porcupine* (by whose Commander you will receive this Instruction) giving us an account by that Conveyance of your intended operations and of the state of things in America.

Given &c. 22d. March 1778.

Sandwich
H. Palliser
Mulgrave

By & P.S.

1. Above.
2. See 5 Jan., 20 Jan., and 4 Feb., above.
3. For a draft of this much of the instruction, see Sandwich Papers 1: 365.

---

**PETER COLLAS TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.**

Dear Sir Plymouth 22d March 1778

it is with Regret I acquaint you of my Repeated misfortune Owing to this unhappy warr.¹ I Sail'd from boston 14th. Jan' 1778 was Taken under bell Isle 14th. February by Cap² Agnew of Guernsey,² with a pilot On board for burdeaux, Adressed to Mes² Moris & lee, unaware of any pravatear out from England, not withstanding I avoided every Vessell, thought my Self Save there but my Pilott Deseaved me telling me that M² Agnew was an Americcan Prevatear as he him Self had been on board few Days before for that Reason was taken with a Packett for ye² Honorable Doct² Franklin as my Orders was not to Distroy it untill I was Certain of an Annemy. I have been able to Save these letters Only. One to you, One to your brother³ from your father One to Doct² Franklin & three French letters for Paris. I will Inclose you a Newes paper Such as I can gett. People are here very much Divided in Sentimants concerning this warr I have meet with very good frinds to the American Cause & to me in perticuler I am certain to be free in a few Days from y date here of—I Intend to get to france by way of Jersey if youl be So Kind as to wright me there, it will be forwarded to me by my brother Edward Collas, Inclose yours to him I Should be Glad you'd procure me a birth in Some way or other as this unfortunate warr has all most put me at a Stand what to do next, be So Kind as to mention my name to y worthy Doct² Franklin Acquaint him I had a letter to him from m² Micom⁴ which ye²
uncooth privateer men took from me not with standing they behaved them selves as well as they was taught, I was a prisoner in Guernsey 8 days Some time under guard & some time from guard than my frinds endeavouring to help me all they could I am now at Plymouth Expect to be soon in Jersey eather on a parole or at liberty where I have a number of good frind that has a great influence over y' navall officer, I will refer you to ye paper for intellegence where youl see some debates in parliment, tho not so many as I could wish to send there is a great pres of seamen at this place am inform they have brak true all protection severall vessell put in comision & some sail this day for portsmouth. I have a thousand thing on my mind but dare not manton as this my pas examination, to me unkn0wn, &c
Please to geave my compliments to your brother if matters should be made up with america & old britain I have offers very advantageous from guernsy to america & jersey I have receved severall letters from my frind—intimating the same tho America will never come to any terms but what are honorable & advantageous to her/for ye' cruelty, & barbararious usage I have seen I will never forget this from your much obliged & humble servant—
Peter Collas

1. Collas had been captured at sea once before during the war. Benjamin Franklin Papers 23: 41n.
2. Peter Agnew, commander of Guernsey privateer schooner Active.

"Extract of a letter from Plymouth, March 22."

"This day arrived the Leopard, ---, from north Carolina for teneriffe, 1 with staves and bees wax; she was taken by the swift letter of marque of this port. Also arrived the Thetis frigate, and Rattle Snake cutter, from a cruize."

Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), 23–24 Mar. 1778.

Antoine-Hilarion Chevalier de Beausset to Captain John Paul Jones

Copie de Lettres Ecritte a Mr John Paul Jones Commandant Le Batiment de Guere Ranger.

a Brest Dimanche 22 Mars.

Jay L'honneur de vous prevenir Monsieur, de la part de Mr Le Comte Dorvilliers commandant La Marine en ce Port, que votre Mouillage a Camaret pouvant etre tres Dangereux, Si Les Vents passoent dans La partie du NO. Il Croit que vous Deveriez profiter de la premiere occasion que vous aurez D'apareiller de Cette Rade pour Entrer dans Celle de Brest, ou vous attendriez en toute Surete que Les Vents et Le Beau temps vous permissent daller a votre Destination. Vous ferez bien Si vous prenez ce party prudent, de vous precautionner d'un Pilote Cotier qui vous fasse appareiller de Camaret quand La Maree Sera favorable et vous entrer Dans le Goulet En Evitant Les Dangers que Sont a Louvert de ce Passage. Jay L'honneur Detre [&c.]
[Translation]
Copy of Letters Written to Mr. John Paul Jones, Commanding The Ship of War Ranger.

Brest, Sunday 22 March.
I have the honor of alerting you, Sir, on behalf of M. the Comte D'Orvilliers, commanding the Navy in this Port, that your Anchorage at Camaret could be very Dangerous, If The Winds were to come from The Northwest. He Believes that you Should Take the first opportunity to sail from That Roadstead to Enter into That of Brest, where you could wait in complete Safety for The Winds and Favorable weather that would allow you to depart for your Destination. You would do well to take the prudent step of taking the precaution of a Coast Pilot, who would have you sail from Camaret when The Tide will be favorable and enter Into the Narrow Entrance [to Brest] While Avoiding The Dangers that Are at the Opening of that Passage. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Signed The Chevalier de Bausset
Director of the Port

Copy, PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 47, no. 104b. De Beausset, a capitaine de vaisseau in the French Navy, commanded the ship of the line Glorieux (74 guns) in D'Orvilliers' fleet in 1778.

March 23

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN, CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

[Ranger, Brest, France]
Monday, 23rd March.—Got under way and ran up to Brest; saluted the Admiral,1 rec'd the news of L.d. Stormont's having left Paris on receiving a copy of the Treaty with America.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D.

March 24

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, March 1778]
24th. Tuesday squally weath'. We hear that the French Embassador has by order from the King his Master, Informed the English Court that there was a Treaty of Amity & Commerce Sign'd between His most Christian Majesty & the Congress of the United States of America, & Acknowleded their Independence In Consequence of which the English King has Order'd the Emb'dr to Depart—

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.
JAMES MOYLAN TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Cap: John Jones

L'Orient 24th. March 1778

Dear Sir,

M'r Bersolle writes me from Brest the 19th. inst. that his advances for acct of the Ship Ranger are heavy, and desires me point out to him a house in Paris on wh' he may draw for their amount. I write him this post to take your Bills on the Honorable Commissioners, or on me, payable in Paris, but that if he can defer the same untill your acct with him are closed, it wou'd be more agreeable, because by one Bill, them gentlemen will see the am't of your disbursements in Brest. in either case you will please to comply, as you may depend on due honor being paid your drafts

the Admiralty Officers of this and the adjacent ports have received directions this post, to stop all English Vessels within their district untill further orders and letters from Paris likewise mention that the English Ambassador retir'd from this Court the 16th. Inst without taking leave. I wish it may be true. I remain truly

James Moylan


1. See Gabriel de Sartine to Arnaud de La Porte, Intendant at Brest, 18 Mar., above.
2. On 13 Mar. the Marquis de Noailles delivered to the British government a copy of the Treaty of Amity and Commerce between France and the United States, and three days later Lord Stormont informed the French ministry that he had been recalled. On 19 Mar., Noailles announced to the British his own recall.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

(No 159)

Nantes March 24. 1778.

Since my last of 21st Instant I have nothing to inform your Excellencies relative to Business, the weather having been such as to prevent any operation.

The last Post from Brest brings acco of the Return of Mons' la motte Picquet with his Fleet. He left our Ships in Latt. 42 Long 17 with a fine wind which continued fifteen Days, after Seperation Mons' la motte Picquet fell in with 4 English Transports convoyed by a Frigate & a Sloop of war steering for the West Indies.

The Brune unfortunately seperated from the Fleet the second Night, not being able to carry sufficient Sail. The other Ships sail well especialy the Lion Dean & Independance, It gives me great Pleasure to have so good acco of the Frigate, & I flatter myself she will be equal to any of her Size in any Navy.

I beg leave to congratulate you on the acknowledgment of our Independance by the Court of France, which I hope will prove benificial & honourable to both Nations. I have the Honour to be

Jon'a Williams J

Dear Sir.—

Nantes March 24. 1778.

The last post from Brest informs me that you still remain in port, & are getting ready to sail en escorte with the Zéphir. But I am still ignorant of your Situation, & much fear you are not free from the Small Pox, which I supposed to be the Cause of your putting in. Indeed you would have given me much Satisfaction if you had written to me & knowing the part I take in the welfare of yours, as well as every other congress Ship, I a little wonder at your silence. You have been perhaps too busy either in Engagements of Pleasure or otherwise so I will not complain.

I have not yet recvd. anything from Bordeaux when I do you shall be informed as soon as I know where to write to you. Your man William Hart¹ who was left behind has endeavoured to join the Ship, but unfortunately arrived too late at Quiberon the Journey has been attended with some expence which I have paid as well as for other necessaries for this man & the poor Fellow you left at Painbeuf who is since dead. I shall send Hart home in the Hawke Cap² Jenkins for Nantucket.²

Mr Lloyd³ desires me to ask if Mr Stevenson⁴ recvd. a Letter which he directed for him under your Care at Painbeuf.

We heard that one or two small Guernsey Privateers are under Belleisle, These paltry Things have carried in two american Ships since you sailed. I wish they may fall in your way. Please to give [torn] Yours sincerely

J Williams J

1. Rangds log for 12 Feb., see appendix below, reports seaman William Hart as having deserted.
2. Charles Jenkins sailed from Nantucket 6 Jan. and arrived at Nantes, on or about 10 Feb.

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Board the Boston Tuesday March 24th. [1778]¹

The first part of this 24 Hours, fresh Gales & fair Weather, at 4 PM, saw high land bearing from us SW to SE. distance ab¹ 8 Leagues, at 11 S°⁵ Antonys head² bore SSW. distance 5 Miles

Latt² Obserⁿ: 43°40. N°—

1. This entry runs from noon of 23 Mar. to noon of 24 Mar., following sea time.
2. Probably Punta del Pescador near Santoña, Spain.
March 25

PETITION OF FOURTEEN AMERICANS IN FORTON PRISON TO THE LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY

[Forton Prison, Portsmouth, ca. 25 March 1778]
The Humble Petition of Fourteen Persons confined in the inner Prison at Forton To the Honourable The Lords Comr of his Majestys Court of Admiralty—

My Lords we the Subscribers in behalf of our selves & others To the number of Fourteen in all having been put into close confinement for endeavouring To escape and haveing now patiently born that punishment of our folly ever since the 7th of March & being duly sensible of our Error we humbly pray your Lordships To take our case into consideration and permit us again to enjoy The benefit of the Common prison and your Lordships may be assured that we shall remain quiet during the Remainder of our imprisonment at this place And Shall ever retain the Strongest sence of your Lordships lenity and clemency Towards us

Willm Tryon
William Green
John Crow
John Dorman
Timothy Connor
Franc. Jones
Franc. Brannan

L, UKLNMM, Adm/M/444. Endorsed: "rec'd in Mr Stephens's Letter of 25 March 1778."

1. The secretary of the Admiralty, Philip Stephens, forwarded this petition to the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen, with the directions of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty "to shew as much Lenity to these People as the Nature of their Case will with any propriety admit of." The Commissioners endorsed Stephens's letter: "rec'd. 26th. Wrote to Keeper & Agent at Forton in consequence the 27th." Ibid.

2. William Tryon was lieutenant of South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame. Committed to Forton on 15 July 1777, he escaped and was recaptured on 30 July and on 7 Mar. 1778. He escaped again on 23 July 1778. Jack Kaminkow and Marion Kaminkow, Mariners of the American Revolution (Baltimore, Md.: Magna Carta Book Co., 1967), 192.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO SILAS DEANE

Honored Sir

Ranger, Brest March 25th 1778.

When I wrote you the inclosed from Quiberon Bay I had no Idea of Addressing you at this time from Brest.—As I found Monsieur La Motte Picquet a Man deserving of confidence I communicated to him a project which I have long wished to execute and which met with his entire Approbation. tho' I had other reasons, this was the principal one why I did not accompany him from that Bay.—I found the Ranger very crank notwithstanding my having taken in Fifteen Tons of Lead in Quiberon to make up the quantity, 46 Tons, which I had ordered before I went to Paris.—When I reached Quimperbay a disorder prevailed in the Ship which from its Symptoms was universally deemed the Small pox. to prevent if possible the infection of this Calamity I left one person at Pont l’Abbe and proceeded. On my Arrival, here in Camaret Bay, the 8th Current it being necessary to apply for a Pilot I was told by le comte d’Orvilliers, and Monsieur De la Porte the intendant
that if I would wait a day or two a Frigate should accompany me.—I was the more
induced to accept of the offer as the Wind was directly contrary—and as I could in
the mean time reduce the Yards & Sails—and afterwards proceed with less risque
and with a better prospect of Success. I finished the reduction of the Yards & Sails
and was again ready within 48 hours.—in the course of this time I received such
Attentions from Mons' De la Porte that I thought it most advisable to communi-
cate my first project to him.—I had a conference with him Tate a Tate for this pur-
pose—he eagerly embraced & commended my intention which at my request he
communicated to the Comte and told me afterwards that the Frigate would ac-
company me as far as I thought proper to lessen the risque as much as possible. I,
however, waited in Camaret Bay untill the day before yesterday without being
Joined by the Frigate tho’ I had the utmost reason to expect her every hour. the
Stormy Weather which still continues induced me to comply with the invitation in
the within Letter from Mons' De Bausset— and as I think it absolutely necessary to
reduce also the Rangers masts, the Mainmast being 21 Inches diameter—I mean to
profit of this favorable Opportunity. You will please to observe that in America ne-
cessity Obliged us to make both Steering Sails & TopGallant sails out of duck
which is sufficiently heavy for Topsails from perhaps a mistaken principle of
Frugality, I did not order others to be made at Nantes—but as they can be made so
much sooner here I will give Orders for that purpose. I, shall enter the Port to day
or to morrow.—I think my own Carpenters, Sailmakers and people will with every
little Assistance be able to finish this Business in little more than a Week—so that I
shall be perfectly ready to depart when your return becomes due in course of Post,
and in all probability the Winds and Weather will not permit it sooner. You will for
the present please to excuse my not communicating my first Scheme in this
Letter.—Letters may miscarry.—and the consequence might prove fatal to me. If,
after the within Letter from Mons' De la Porte, any thing further should be neces-
sary I am persuaded that both that Gentleman and Mons' La Motte Picquet will at
any time do Justice to my upright and disintrested intentions.—Should I think my-
self too late to pursue my first Project I purpose to substitute others which may an-
swer perhaps equally well if not better.—I had the Ranger in disguise at Camaret
but I have now pulled off Masque as the face of Affairs are altered. I can assure you
that my detention here has given me and still gives me the utmost uneasiness and
the deepest concern. Responsible, as I think myself, for consequences it is with the
utmost reluctance that I now write to you without being able to inform you of my
Success. I wish the more to hear from you because if I meet with much Game I
may perhaps continue the Sport Three months and if the Amsterdam Ship can be
had in the present Situation of Affairs you will perhaps find it necessary for me to
return much sooner.—You will if you please communicate this Letter with my
Respects to the Commissioners. my best compliments await Doctor Bancroft, all
my People are again in health.—and I have the honor to be [&c.]
Jn° P Jones

NB. Mr Williams could not furnish me with his Account against the Ranger but he
has Receipts for every Article. When I depart from Brest I am to Salute the French
Flag being promised Gun for Gun.

L. PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 48, no. 160. Addressed below the postscript: “The
1. Captain John Paul Jones to Silas Deane, 26 Feb., above.
2. Capitaine de Vaisseau Antoine-Hilarion, Chevalier de Beausset, Director of the Port of Brest, to Captain John Paul Jones, 22 Mar., above.
3. Arnaud de La Porte, Intendant at Brest, to Captain John Paul Jones, 20 Mar., above.
4. Indien.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO JOHN ROSS

Dear Sir, Ranger Brest March 25th 1778.

You will no doubt be surprized to receive a Letter of this date from me at Brest—I will Account to you for my detention before I depart. I have endeavoured to Account for it to the Commissioners.—I must inform you that I have desired some of my friends beyond Channel to address letters to your care as follows—À Monsieur, Monsieur Jones à Le soin de Monsieur Jean Ross Negociant à Nantes—I have settled the matter so that I am to receive Gun for Gun when I salute the French Flag at my departure—this looks like Independence; yet I know not whether I ought or ought not to Congratulate you on our new Alliance: I have not yet seen the Conditions but hope they are liberal and unconfined.—my stay here will admit of a line or return of Post I therefore shall expect it.—If Mr. Williams has any letters for me you will please to forward them with the News of the Day.—If it will be agreeable to you to take into your hands any Prizes that may reach Europe, on Account of my Officers and Men; let me know it and I will endeavour to procure you their letter of Attorney.—If you should decline this you will oblige me by pointing out Persons in whom they may Confide—my best Compliments await Mr. Williams, Mr. Lloyd1 and all Friends at Nant[es,] I dine with Le Comte D’Orvilliers, therefore must conclude and I am &c:


JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Board the Boston Wednesday March 25th 1778.—

The first part of this 24 Hours moderate Gales, at 2 PM. a Pilot came on Board from S. Antoine stood for the Harbour close in with the Land, tacked Ship & stood to the Northwd to meet a brig standing Estwd

Latt’d Obs’d 44°14’ N°—

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (MS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 24 Mar. to noon of 25 Mar., following sea time.
2. Santonía, Spain.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEMYOUTH

No. 81.

My Lord Corunna 25th March 1778.

I had the Honor last Post to acquaint your Lordship with the Arrival in this Town of two American Gentlemen1 accompanied by a French Courier, and that it was strongly suspected they embarked on board the French frigate La Nympe for
north America, I am well informed since that they came from Paris, but after the most diligent Enquiry I have not been able to learn any further Particulars concerning them, as the American Agent with whom alone they conversed whilst here, observes strict Silence on this Subject even with his most intimate Friends.

The San Vincent of eighty Guns is fitting out in Ferrol, and Orders have been sent to the Intendant of Galicia to prepare for the Reception of a Regiment of Horse, and three Regiments of Foot in this Province. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp

P.S: A Packet which arrived yesterday from the Havanna brings Advice of the safe Arrival in that Harbour of the Flota valued at Forty Millions of Dollars.


1. The men were Capt. Harmon Courter and a fellow escapee from a British prison, appointed by the American Commissioners in France to carry dispatches to the Continental Committee of Foreign Affairs. Silas Deane to Conrad Alexandre Gérard, 13 Feb. and the American Commissioners in France to Captain Harmon Courter, 17 Feb., above.


March 26

**JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER**

[Frigate *Boston* at sea]

Remarks on Board the *Boston* Thursday March 26th, 1778.—

The first part of this 24 Hours attended with fresh Gales & clear weather, at 7 PM, my Worthy 1st Lieut. Wm. Barron departed this Life, after enduring the greatest pain, since his having his leg cut off. I sincerely regret the loss of him he being a Worthy & Respectful Officer, at 10 AM the Corps of the deceased was brought on the Quater Deck, & after prayers being read was committed to the Deep, with all the Ceremony that possibly could be, all Hands being on the Quater Deck. all seem’d to lament his Death.—

Latt'd @ Obs: 44..31.—

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (FMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of *Boston*).

1. This entry runs from noon of 25 Mar. to noon of 26 Mar., following sea time.

March 27

**LOUIS XVI TO THE COMTE D'ESTAING**

Extrait de mes instructions du 27 mars 1778

1er chef départ de Toulon rendez vous conduite pendant la route. atterriage par la Delaware. qualité et quantité des forces maritimes des Anglois en Amérique consistant dans six vaisseaux de 64. dans sept de cinquante; dans un de 74 presumé parti: dans quarante et une frégattes depuis 44 canons jusqu'a vingt,
dans 21 corvettes dans quinze goélettes dans treize flûtes dans trois brûlots et une Galiotte à bombe et il y a un vaisseau de 50 canons et dans trois fregattes destinés pour Terre Neuve.

2ème chef ordre expresse et permission positive de faire ce que je croirai le plus convenable dans les différents cas qui pourront se présenter.

3ème chef bruler tous les bâtiments qui n’augmenteraient pas la force de l’escadre. Indication de débarquer les prisonniers à terre, mais ordre d’exiger des Amériquains la promesse expresse de ne point les relâcher que lorsque le Roy voudrat qu’ils soient échangés.

4ème chef attaquer les ennemis dans l’endroit où je pourrai leur nuire davantage et qui me paraîtrait être le plus utile aux intérêts de sa Majesté et à la gloire de ses Armées agir seul ou me combiner avec les états unis. ne point faire d’établissement sur le continent mais dans quelqu’île utile au commerce et surtout à la pêche telle que l’île de Terre neuve ou de S’jean soit en m’en emparant par negotiation des états unis de l’amérique: je mettrai cet île à labri dinsulte.

5ème chef corespondance avec les états unis être instruit de leurs projets hostiles les aider s’ils ont des projets sur la Nouvelle ecosse mais m’assurer auparavant d’une reciprocité de secours pour favoriser l’attaque ou acorder cession des établissements de la Pêche le stipuler avec les dits Etats qui seroient tenus de donner les mêmes facilités à l’espagne.

6ème chef réchauffer dans les Colons de la nouvelle ecosse leur ancien attachement pour sa Majeste non pour y former des établissements mais pour faciliter ceux de la pêche dans les isles les plus avant et pour avoir des matelots pour le service des vaisseaux.

7ème chef refus que je dois faire de contribuer à la conquête du Canada autrement que par une croisière et par des attaques de postes mais dans le cas où je serai convaincu que les états réussiront dans cette attaque autorisation de donner des déclarations au nom du Roy pour promettre aux Canadiens et aux Sauvages la protection de S. M. s’ils cesseront de reconnaître la suprematie de l’Angleterre.

8ème chef retirer les matelots français mais ne point les contraindre n’y demander main forte aux états unis mais me servir des moyens de persuasion.

9 chef en cas que les Anglais eussent une supériorité maritime actuelle ou annoncée, il m’est ordonné de me retirer à Boston ou dans nos isles que je trouverais [sûres] je m’occuperois à me procurer à Boston des vivres et des re-fraîchissements et il a me serat envoyé pour six mois de vivres a la Martinique si j’etois informe qu’il m’arrive un renfort j’agirais en conséquence. j’emploierai dans les isles les forces maritimes et les troupes [qui] seront tenues d’exécuter ce que je prescrirai je [devrai] a attaquer leur cotes [et] leur commerce et je protegerai le notre. Je défendrai nos Colonies du vent [et] de dessous le vent leurs gouverneurs se conformenter, dans leur defensive et pour la partie militaire a ce que je leur prescrirai

10ème chef je dois avertir les gouverneurs Espagnols offrir tous les moyens qui sont a ma disposition pour les défendre communiquer avec leurs vaisseaux et regarder les intérêts des deux couronnes comme les mêmes.
12ème [i.e., 11ème] chef j’employerai les petits batiments amériquains qui pourront m’être fournis comme découvertes. Je m’en servirai dans les îles et je pourrai leur faire porter mes dépêches en Europe.

12 secret recommandé déférence de laisser porter aucunes lettres sans les plus grandes précautions faire ma partance pour France s’il se peut de la Martinique; escortter jusqu’aux debouquements les marchands français et Américains.

13ème chef de mes instructions au sujet des approvisionements considérables en habillements qui seront embarqués sur l’escadre j’interromps cet Article de peur de deplaire à Monsieur Gérard et d’avoir l’air de me faire valloir etcetera

[Translation]

Extract of my instructions of 27 March 1778

First head—Departure from Toulon. Rendezvous. Guidance during the passage. Landing at the Delaware River. Quality and quantity of the maritime forces of the English in America, consisting of six ships of the line of 64; seven of fifty; one of 74 presumed to have departed; of forty-one frigates, from 44 to twenty guns; 21 corvettes; fifteen schooners; thirteen armed transports; three fire ships, and one Bomb Ketch; and there is a ship of the line of fifty cannons, and three frigates destined for Newfoundland.

Second head—Express orders and positive permission to do what I consider to be the most suitable in the different cases that may arise.

Third head—To burn any warships that will not increase the strength of the squadron. An indication to disembark the prisoners, but to extract from the Americans the express promise never to set them at liberty except when the King wishes them to be exchanged.

Fourth head—To attack the enemy in the place where I shall be able to inflict the most damage, and that appears to me to be the most useful to His Majesty’s interests and the glory of his arms. Either to act alone or to collaborate with the United States. Not ever to create any establishment on the mainland but on some island which would be useful to the commerce and, above all, to the fishing industry, such as the island of Newfoundland or of Saint John, whether it be by my seizing it by force or in obtaining it through negotiation with the United States of America. I shall have this island protected from insult.

Fifth head—To correspond with the United States to become apprised of their hostile projects. To assist them if they have projects planned for Nova Scotia, but to assure myself previously of a reciprocity of assistance in order to favor the attack in accord with the transfer of the fishing establishments. To stipulate with the aforesaid States that they would agree to give the same facilities to Spain.

Sixth head—To rekindle in the Colonies of Nova Scotia their former attachment to His Majesty, not for the purpose of forming some establishments there but to facilitate the fishery in the remotest islands, and to have some sailors for the service of the ships of the line.

Seventh head—Refusal that I should make a contribution to the conquest of Canada other than by a cruiser and some attacks on posts; but in case I should be convinced that the States would succeed in this attack, an authorization to make declarations in the name of the King promising the Canadians and the savages the protection of His Majesty if they cease recognizing the supremacy of England.
Eighth head—To recover French seamen, but never to compel them or to demand they help the United States, but to serve me by means of persuasion.

Ninth head—In the event the English have a maritime superiority, actual or potential, I am ordered to retire to Boston or to our islands, that I might find safety. I would initially procure provisions and supplies in Boston, and six months of provisions would be sent me later in Martinique. If I were informed of reinforcements on the way, I would act accordingly. I shall employ in the islands maritime forces and troops who will be held to execute my orders. I shall attack their coasts and commerce while protecting ours. I shall defend our windward and leeward colonies. Their governors will conform to what I ordain for their defense and for the military.

Tenth head—I must inform the Spanish governors that I offer them all my available means to defend them; to communicate with their warships and to regard the interests of both crowns as being the same.

Twelfth [i.e., eleventh] head—I shall employ the small American ships that might be furnished as scouts. I shall use them in the islands and can have them carry my despatches to Europe.

Twelfth head—Secret Recommendation. Forbid the transport of any letters except under the greatest precautions. To make my departure for France, if it is possible, from Martinique, and escort the French and American merchant ships to the exit of the channel.

Thirteenth head—Concerning my instructions on the subject of considerable provisioning in clothing that will be embarked on the squadron. I interrupt this item for fear of displeasing M. Gérard1 and of appearing to push myself etcetera.

1. Conrad-Alexandre Gérard was appointed French minister to the United States and was to be transported to America aboard d'Estaing's fleet.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]

March 27. Fryday.—on Wednesday Evg. M' Barons died,1 and Yesterday was committed to the Deep, from the Quarter Deck.

He was put into a Chest, and 10 or 12, twelve Pounds shot put in with him, and then nailed up—the Fragment of the Gun, which destroyed him was lashed on the Chest, and the whole launched overboard through one of the Ports, in Presence of all the Ships Crew.—after the Buryal service was read by M' Cooper.

In the Course of the last Week We have had some of the Worst Winds, that We have felt yet.—

Monday last We made the Land upon the Coast of Spain.

Tuesday We run into the Bay of St Anthonio. 4 or 5 Boats with 15 or 16 Men in each came to Us—out of which We took a Pilot.

upon Sight of the Spanish shore, which I viewed as minutely as possible through the Glasses, I had a great Curiosity to go on shore—there was a fine Verdure, near the sea, altho the Mountains were covered with Snow.—I saw one Convent—but We did not come in sight of the Town. The Moment we were about turning the Point of the Rock to go into the Harbour, a sail appeard, We put out to
"A View of Cadiz in Spain from the West," combined with "Plan of the Bay and Roads of Cadiz"
See who she was, found her a Spanish Brig, and after this upon repeated Efforts found it impracticable to get into the Harbour. in the Night the Wind caught us suddenly at N.W. and We were obliged to make all the Sail We could and put to sea.—We steered our Course for Bourdeaux.—

Yesterday was a Calm, the little Wind there was, directly against Us.—This Morning the Wind is a little better. We are supposd to be within 30 Leagues of Bourdeaux River.


JOSEPH HARDY TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 11) Cadiz 27th March 1778

My Lord,

In my last No. 10. I informed your Lordship that the Phoenix and St Leandro and the Frigate Sª Monica were making for this Port. Those Ships are since come in and have joined the Fleet.

Three days ago a very fine Ship of Seventy guns compleatly fitted called the Sª Pedro Apostol arrived here from Ferrol She brings a hundred pieces of battering Cannon of different dimensions and a great quantity of Cannon Shot. The Sª Francisco de Assis of Seventy guns is expected here from Ferrol very soon.

Yesterday came into this an American Privateer called the Revenge commanded by one Cunningham who I believe is an Outlawed Smuggler. She is a Sloop of Sixteen guns and has on board forty two Men most of them North Britons. She came last from Bilboa, and in her way took five Prizes one of them a Tender to the Enterprise fitted out from Gibraltar.

I this morning made a representation to the Governor against her being admitted to Prattic,¹ which I apprehend will not be attended to, however if I find that She is to be admitted, I shall repeat it and at the same time represent to him the indignity shewd to His Majestys Colours by refusing Prattic to the Monarch that came hither to convoy the homeward bound Trade, and is now detained by contrary Winds and bad weather. I am [&c.]

Josb Hardy

PS I am sorry to acquaint Your Lordship that contrary to the established rules of this Port the American Privateer is admitted to Prattic this evening. I have in consequence wrote a strong remonstrance to the Governor, and have given information of the whole proceeding to His Majestys Ambassador at Madrid.²

1. Pratiyue is permission to land from a vessel arriving from a foreign port, usually given on compliance with health regulations.
2. Lord Grantham.

J. L. AND L. LE COUTEULX AND COMPANY TO SILAS DEANE

Sir

our Partner m° Lauræ LeCouteulx has acquainted us with the satisfaction he had lately at Paris in being introduced to the honour of your acquaintance; with
the desire likewise you manifested him of being successively informed of the arrival, imports, sales and exports, with their respective prices, size and number of men, of the vessels that may happen to come into this port from any of the united colonies of N. America, with the news they might bring; which is a most agreeable task, as it will undoubtedly afford us frequent occasions of corresponding with a Person of your Character.

few indeed, not above half a Dozen in number, have come from those Parts these two preceding years, tho' more apparent than real is the danger arising from the proximity of Gibraltar, Since by making for first Land and Skirting along, the african Shore, unsafe for cruising frigates, these are easily and almost certainly eluded. of Late however they have arrived somewhat more numerous, about a Dozen Since Last Summer, half of them now in the Bay: inclosed we remit you a Summary note of them and their cargoes.

the following are the prices of their sales

Rice from 9 to 9½ dollars of currency the hundred weight

tobacco 26 to 28 d°

tar 10 to 11 d°
pitch 11 to 12 d°

the Barrel of 300" neat

Staves 160 to 180 d° the 1200 long Staves of 92 to 93 inches: 4½ to 9½ broad ½ to 2 thick.

Smaller dimensions mostly from Boston have Sold very ill.

we have given ourselves these prices for the two first articles and obtained them for the three last, in which consisted the cargo of the Casuel a Sloop that came to our address

their returns were mostly in Salt, wines, brandy, oil, fruits &c and some dry goods, found here in the most ample choice, of all the fabricks almost of Europe, whose prices in an average must be computed at about 20 % above the prime cost, on account of King's duties and necessary profits of trade.

but Lately we despatched to the Southern Colonies for our own and Some friends account a french vessel the Gaston, Cap't pér. crispin Nicolas, to Sundry Consignments on these coasts, amongst them to that of Messrs Simon Dean & Co at Petersburg th'o' the information you were pleased to give of that your house to our Saint Laur LeCouteulx; another french Vessel, L'heroine Cap't J Pezet we are getting ready and loading for the same Parts and Consignments to Sail in about 20 days; in which expedition is concerned a friend of ours at Lyons, Mr John Terrasson, whose Mr Bmy. Terrasson goes in her as owner, men of worth and character both father and Son. this Last we Shall take the Liberty of recommending to your Said house at Petersburg, to which he has our direction, getting a free entrance into James River to Consign the Cargo consisting of Salt and dry goods to the amount of 10000. Dollars would you, Sir, grant us Leave and not think it an indiscretion to intreat you, to drop occasionally in your correspondence to your house few words of recommendation in favour of Mr B'y Terrasson

the Gaston we chartered here at the rate of £212. L'heroine at Marsailles at £290. ¶ Tun for the whole round about voyage to and from America: we intend
dispatching in this manner as many as we Shall meet on the Same terms of af-
freightment.

Since the above writen Cap
t Gustavus Conyngham commander of the *Revenge*
a Sloop of war of the united States of America, having addressed himself to us, we applied immediately to our Governor for an order to the health office to give him entry, which has been instantly granted. m
t Conyngham is come on Shore, this mo-
ment and has made us the report about his prizes explained in the adjoining
note.2 his Sloop wants Some repair and provisions, for all which we will Supply him with readiness and pleasure, as well as out of affection to the cause he Serves in. We have the honour to be [&c.]
cadiz 27 march 1778
J=
le & LeCouteulx & c

1. "Ships from America Enter'd in the Bay of Cadiz since the 9th July 1777," the first of two enclo-
sures, below.
2. "Prises made by the sloop Privateer Cap
t Gust Cunningham. from the 6th to the 20th March 1778," the second enclosure, below.

"SHIPS FROM AMERICA ENTER'D IN THE BAY OF CADIZ SINCE THE 9th JULY 1777."

[Enclosure]
1777

July 9. the sloop *St Mary* Cap
t John Billon from Charlestown in 53 days with Rice Indigo & Tobacco.
10. the sloop the *Minerve* Cap
t Joseph Marchan, french, from Charlestown, in 62 days with Rice & Indigo.

[Oc]tober 6. the sloop the *Casuel* Cap
t Rainguenoir, french, from Newbern in 45 days with staves, Tar, & Pitch.

1778

Janry. 11. the Brig, the *Lefer* Cap
t Zacharias Bomcan from Charlestown in 47 days with Rice & Tabacco.
12. the Brig the *Susannah* Cap
t Ja
t Mockaf from Boston in 30 days with staves.
20. the sloop the *Dolphin* Cap
t Henry Aker from Boston in 24 days with Planks, staves & Rice

febry. 15. the schooner the *Lovely* Cap
t Peter Doliver from Boston in 32 days with staves.

[m]arch 13. the sloop the *Maco* Cap
t Wm. Newel from North Carolina in 52 days with staves. (English).
16. the ship the *Robert* Cap
t John Macarthy from Boston with Planks.
20. the Brig the *General Gates* Cap
t James Tilden from Boston in 36 days with Planks & staves.
26. the sloop Privateer the *Revenge* Cap
t Cunningham from Bilbao in 20 days, says having taken on Cap
t St. Vincent 3 briggs,1 one ship mounting 16 Guns2 with Commission of war & Marchandizes, & one sloop tender;3 that one of the 3 Briggs was retaken by an English man of war: that he had dispatch'd said prizes for America.
"PRIZES MADE BY THE SLOOP PRIVATEER CAPT. GUST." CUNNINGHAM.
FROM THE 6TH. TO THE 20TH. MARCH 1778."

[Enclosure]

the Brig the Peace & Harmony Cap. Kennedy from Lisbon for London with fruits.

the Brig the Betsy Cap. Murphy from the Streights for Newry with fruits & Barrilla.

the Sloop the Fanny Cap. Sam. Baeb from the Streights for London mounting 8, six pounders, & loaded with Raisins.

the Ship the Hope, Cap. Jones from the Streights for Bristol mounting 16, six pounders, & loaded with Raisins.

the Sloop tender mounting 4 two pounders & 6 suivles, armed by Sir Thomas Rich & commanded by one of his officers.—an English ship of war for convoy to some merchantmen, and a frigate for repair ride also in the Bay.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM GIBRALTAR, MARCH 27."

"On the 26th inst. his Majesty's frigates the Levant, Capt. Murray, and Enterprize, Sir Thomas Rich, Bart. sent into this port the Hope, an English merchant ship, loaded with currants, &c. she had been taken two days before by an American privateer (a Folkstone cutter of 22 guns, and 24 swivels, commanded by one Cunningham), he had also taken three other vessels, of which you will see the account at the bottom: he also took the Enterprize tender, and burnt her on the 22d of March. The day following the Enterprize fell in with the privateer, and came up with her very fast, but it falling little wind, she took to her oars, rowed to windward, and escaped through the darkness of the night. On the 24th the Enterprize joined the Levant, in the evening, who had just rescued a salt loaded vessel, bound to Newfoundland, from the clutches of the privateer, and was near enough to see him take the Hope, as above; but little winds, calms, darkness, and his oars, favoured his second escape. In the night the frigates took their separate routs windward and to leeward with every precaution, so as to get sight of the privateer and the Hope in the morning, and have them between them, and were lucky enough to take the latter, but neither saw or heard any thing of the former from
any of the vessels they spoke with in the course of the day. The *Hope* appears to be the most valuable amongst the number he has taken. This ship had ten carriage guns, and was every way calculated to defend herself, but it is reported the men would not stand to their quarters. The two frigates were keeping a diligent look out for Mr. Cunningham, when the *Hope* left them, and as the *Alarm* is added to the number, it is more than probable she will be shewn the way to Gibraltar very soon, or driven off the coast.

"Vessels taken by the *Revenge* American privateer, Cunningham, master, since she left Bilboa, about the 4th or 5th inst.

"11th March, a brig, neither master, owner, nor vessel’s name remembered, but sailed in company with the two following.¹

"12th March, the *Betsey*, John Murphy, master, Rich. Godson, owner; a brig belonging to Bristol, lading fruit and barrilla, bound to Newry.

"19th March, the *Fanny*, Wm. Barb, master, a snow, from Zant, bound to London with fruits.²

"The *Enterprise* tender, burnt.

"The *Hope*, retaken by *Enterprise* frigate, and sent to Gibraltar."


March 28

**JOURNAL OF TIMOTHY CONNOR**

*Forton Prison, Portsmouth, 1778*

March 28 Mt Ducket came and told us the agreeable news of being sent home which the Government has ordered two ships to be got ready immediately to carry us home—¹


1. A false report.

**LOUIS XVI TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

Très-chers grans Amis et Alliés vous apprendrez Sans doute avec reconnoissance, le parti que la conduite du Roy de la Grande-Bretagne nous a Engagé à prendre, d’Envoyer une Flotte pour Tâcher de detruire les Forces Angloises Sur les costes de L’Amerique Septentrionale. Cette Expedition vous convaincra de l’Emprèssment et de la Vigueur que Nous Sommes résolu d’apporter à L’Exécution des Engagemens que nous avons contractés avec vous. Nous Sommes bien persuadé que votre fidelité aux obligations que vos Plenipotentiaires ont contractés en votre nom, Animera de plus en plus les Efforts que vous faites avec tant de Courage et de perseverance.

Le S* C*° d’Estaing, Vice Amiral de France, est chargé de Concerter avec vous les operations dont nous lui avons confié la conduite, a fin que la combination des mesures respectives les rende aussi avantageuses à la cause commune, que les cir-
constances le permettront. Nous vous prions d’ajouter foi et créance à toutes les choses qu’il vous communiquera de notre part et de prendre confiance dans Son Zèle et dans Ses Talens.

Sur ce, Nous prions Dieu qu’il vous ait, Très-chers grands Amis et Alliés, en Sa sainte garde. Écrit à Versailles le vingt huitième jour de Mars de L’année Mil Sept cent Soixante dix-huit.
Signé Louis et plus bas de Sartine.
Pour Copie
Estaing

[Translation]

Very Dear, Great Freinds, and Allies, you will Learn without doubt with Gratitude, the Determination which the Conduct of the King of Great Britain, has induced us to take, and to send a Fleet to endeavour to destroy the English Forces on the Coasts of North America. this Expedition will convince you of the Ardour and Vigour with which we have resolved to Act, in the Execution of the Engagements we have contracted with you. We are fully persuaded that your Fidelity to the Obligations Contracted in your Name by your Plenipotentiaries, will Animate more and more the Efforts which you perform with so much Courage and Perseverance.

M. the Count d’Estaing Vice Admiral of France is directed to consult with you on the Operations, which we have intrusted to his Conduct, in order that the combination of respective measures may be rendered as advantageous to the Common Cause as circumstances will permit. We desire that you will give Faith and Credit to whatever he will communicate to you in Our Name, and to place Confidence in his Zeal and his talents.

We Pray God Very Dear, Great Freinds, and Allies, to take you under his Holy Care, at Versailles the twenty Eighth day of March in the year One thousand seven hundred & seventy Eight.
Sign’d Louis. and lower de Sartine.


GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO COMTE D’ESTAING

A Versailles 28 Mars 1778

Pour vous Seul

J’espère, Monsieur, que vous aurez fait un heureux voyage, et je recevrai avec beaucoup de plaisir la nouvelle de votre arrivée à Toulon.

Vous avez du trouver en Rade les 9 premiers vaisseaux destinés pour former votre Escadre. Je suis bien persuadé que vous ne négligerez rien pour accélérer
For you Only

Versailles 28 March 1778

I hope, Sir, that you have had a pleasant trip, and I shall receive with great pleasure the news of your arrival at Toulon.

You should have found in the Roadstead the first 9 ships of the line designated for your squadron. I am well persuaded that you will do all in your power to hasten the fitting out of the three other ships that are to Complete it. I can do nothing else than attribute it to your zeal and customary activity.

I have the honor to inform you that the person who is to be Chargé d’affaires for the King in the United States of North America will arrive in the Borough of the Seine on the ninth of next month; he will have with him Two Secretaries and
four Servants. One other person whose name and mission Are Known to you will arrive at the same Borough one day earlier; he will have with him just one servant.

The intention of the King is that you reserve two chambers in the shelter of your ship's berth deck for the two persons, and that they be treated with all the consideration that is due their character.

You will please issue orders that these chambers be prepared in advance, and that they may be prepared with beds complete for the two persons and their attendants, all of which furnishings may be obtained from the general stores.

You will be sent, similarly, 5 or 6 officers of the Navy of the United States, whom you will distribute among the principal ships of your squadron. When you are at sea, have one officer sent on board one of the frigates where his presence could be very useful to you on landfall at the point of your destination. I presume that these officers will arrive at the Seine on the sixth or seventh with the Secretary that has been assigned to you.

You will please give orders that beds be prepared for these 6 officers.

The King authorizes you to add a fifth frigate to the four designated to be attached to your Squadron. His Majesty leaves to you the choice of whether to send to Spain the Flore, Commanded by M. de Castallane Majastre, or the Alcôme, Commanded by M. Le Chevalier de Bonneval. As it seems to me you prefer retaining the latter, I am certain that on arriving at Toulon, you gave orders that she be Careened and Provisioned, on the same footing as the rest of the squadron.

I request you to place under double envelope, with the words for you alone at the Address of the first, all the Letters that you will do me the honor of writing relative to the mission with which His Majesty has entrusted you. I have the honor to be [&c.]

desartine

4. Silas Deane.
7. Lieutenant de vaisseau Pierre-René-Bénigne, Comte de Bonneval Ruffo.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Frigate Boston at sea]
March 28. Saturday. Last night and this Morning We were in the thoroughfare of all the Ships from Bourdeaux—We had always a great Number in Sight—By obs. to day, our Lat. is 46°:3M. North about 7 Minutes, South of the Middle of the Isle of Rea.—We are therefore about 20 Leagues from the Tower of Cordoan. We have no Wind, and nothing can be more tedious and disagreeable to me, than this idle Life.—

Last Evg. We had, two little Incidents which were disagreeable. one was, the French Barber attempting to go below, contrary to orders, the Centinell cutt off
his great Toe with his Cutlass—which raised at first a little, ill blood in the French People, who are on board, but on Enquiry finding the fellow deserved it, they acquiesced.—The other unpleasant Incident, was that one of our Prisoners of War, a little more elevated than usual grew out of Temper, and was very passionate with M' Vernon and afterwards, with C. Palmes—but it has all subsided—

M' Mc-Intosh, is of North Britain, and appears, to be very decided in this Contest, and his Passions are so engaged that [they] easily inkindle.—

M' Gault is an Irish Gent. and as decided in her Claims of Independence at least, as the other. M' Wallace, is more reserved cautious, silent and secret.—

Jealousies arise among our Men, that the Prisoners are plotting with some of our profligate People: but I believe this Jealousy is groundless.

All Day Yesterday, and all the forenoon of this Day We have been looking out for Land—about 4 O'Clock We found it—the Isles of Rhee and Oleron, between which two is the Entrance into the Harbour of Rochelle, which is abt half Way bet. Bourdeaux and Nantes.—The Land is extremely flat and low.—We see the Tower.—The Water is shoal, 25 or 30 Fathoms, the bottom Sand.—the Reverse of the Spanish Coast on the other Side of the Bay of Biscay.—

This afternoon, a clock calm, and M' Goss played upon his Fiddle the whole afternoon, and the Sailors danced, which Seemed to have a very happy Effect upon their Spirits and good Humour.—

Numbers of small Birds from the shore, came along to day, some of them fatigued, alighted on our Rigging, Yards &c and one of them We caught.—a little Lark he was called.—these Birds loose the shore and get lost, and then they fly untill they are so fatigued that they alight upon a Ship the[y] drop to sleep.—

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), 26-27.
1. Midshipman William Vernon, Jr.
2. Richard Palmes, captain of Boston's marines.
3. Capt. Peter McIntosh, master of prize Martha.
4. Robert Gault (or Golch), of New York City.
5. John Wallace.

March 29 (Sunday)

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM DARTMOUTH, MARCH 29."

"The Active Letter of Marque, Captain Agnew, belonging to Guernsey, was totally lost this morning near the Start, and three men drowned."

Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), 30 Mar.–1 Apr. 1778.

JOURNAL OF CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Remarks on Sunday March 29th. 1778.— Light Winds & fair Weather, spoke with several Dutchmen from Bourdeaux Bound to Amsterdam, at 6 AM saw the Land bearing NNW. distance 4 Leagues, which we found to be fifteen Leagues to the Westd. of Bourdeaux.—
EUROPEAN THEATER

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (FMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 28 Mar. to noon of 29 Mar., following sea time.

CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO A PRIZE MASTER

St

Cadiz bay 29th. March

I put in heare A few days After parting with you I hope you have got Safe in if so—you had A Verry happy escape the day we parted As no doubt you Observd the motions of the ship to Leeward, if you Can not Sell to Advantage in teneriff Or if you Can not Reship the Cargoe in Spanish or french Bottoms for Martinico Or Otherwise if you Could put the ship1 undr Spanish Colours and have her Well Man'd to take your Own men with you And push for I would Advise you But if A Saving price Could be Got I would prefer the Cash to be pay'd and to lay in safe hands the french Consul I would prefer Or who he would Advise if at teneriff you meet with much Difficulty in selling or manning the Vessell you had best let her Lay for Some time as Verry probable I shall Call theare if you Could sell the Vessell on Condition the[y] would Delivere the Cargoe in Martinico Or Boston it would Answer well in this Case you would not take any the Seamen with you. A Great deal must be left to your own prudence for it is imposible to Give you advise in every Circumstance from the Character I have had of you I have no manner of doubt but your Conduct will be approved of by those Concernd with you, if you should Go to Boston you must address your selve to Messrs Jackson & treasey & treasey of Newberryport if to Martinico to Mr. David Conyngham those Gentl will Dispose and the proceeds lay with them—who will pay each man his equal share or shares I am [&c.]

G C—


March 30

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, SUNDAY, MARCH 28, TO TUESDAY, MARCH 31, 1778


The Peggy, from Cadiz to Exeter, Capt. Sweetland,1 was taken by a vessel from Nantz, bound to America, and after rummaging the ship for cash, &c. and finding that Capt. Sweetland had none, only some salt, fruit, &c. and that he was the owner of the vessel, let him go without taking any thing. The American vessel had 20 guns and 60 men, and only four Americans with the Captain, the rest were Frenchmen.

1. An eighty-ton brig, built in America in 1770, owned by Sweetland and Company. Lloyd's Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
Sir,

Having undoubted information that our People are kept at Granville St. Malo &c. & that not even a boat is allowed to stir, I think it proper to inform You of it, and as there is every reason to imagine an embarkation is intended immediately I have therefore taken the liberty to trouble you with the two inclosed1 as you may have means to forward them at the same time that you may transmit the information on your own account. I am yours &c.


The matter is so pressing that a moment should not be lost in dispatching this intelligence night or day—2


1. Enclosures not found.
2. Irving forwarded the intelligence to Vice Adm. Baron Shuldham on 31 Mar.; Shuldham enclosed it in his letter of 10 Apr. to the Admiralty. Ibid., 448.
Coucher du Soleil, et autres précautions contre le feu, que l’on prend avec Soin dans nos vaisseaux, et qui Sont assez négligées par les anglais.

Il a encore été recommandé expressément à l’officier commandant le détachement français de veiller avec attention à ce qu’il ne Soit pas commis plus léger désordre par le Soldat; et on luy a donné comme principé de sa Conduite abord, que le Corsaire anglais est, il est vray, arrêté et retenu par ordres du Roy, mais qu’on n’est pas en droit de le regarder comme prise.

Je fais fournir au détachement des vivres par le munitionnaire de la marine; avec les utenciles nécessaires pour leur cuisine. J’ay fait aussi fournir une tente, pour former un Corps de garde abord qui mette le Soldat à couvert, ce qui luy ôte lors prétex de molester l’Equipage anglais.

J’ay rendu Compte de tous à M de la Porte, mais en luy observant que la lettre dont vous m’avez honoré le 19, portant ordre d’arrêter les batimens anglais, porte en même temps injonction de les retenir jusqu’à nouvel ordre de votre part. J’ay ajouté à cet Intendant, que, S’il juge nécessaire de m’en adresser qu’previennent les vostes, Monseigneur, Je Suis disposé à leur exécuter. le Corsaire a été amené à Pennemaneck le 28. hier 29. J’ay fait descendre le Capitaine, et telle est la déclaration que j’en ay tirée avec le Secours de l’interprete Plaud.

le Brigantin l’Epervier Cap est le S. Samuel Grible, est armé de 16 Canons dont 14 de 9 et au dessous, et 2 de 12. avec 19 perriers. Il avait abord 94 hommes y compris le Capitaine, mais attendre que M. de Kergariou en a retiré 6 français, il n’y en reste plus que 88 dont 2 officiers, quelques officiers mariniers, et le reste en matelots.

l’Epervier appartient aux S. Robert Jonson; Joseph Jonhson; James Margesson; et andré Jonhson, de Londres où il a été armé, et d’ou il est parti le 17. février de la Commission de l’amirauté, que je me suis fait interpréter, porte permission de l’équiper en guerre, avec destination pour le Portugal, et de là les Cotes et les Ports de l’amérique; de courir sur les vaisseaux des américains Sujets rebelles; de S’en emparer, ainsi que de tous les effets et munitions à eux appartenant, et d’en disposer au profit des armateurs, après toutes fois les formalités remplies, pour faire juger les prises par les officiers de l’amirauté. rien au reste dans cette Commission, n’exprime les permission de courir sur d’autres vaisseaux, que sur ceux des américains Sujets rebelles. la Commission est datée de Jan 1778. l’Epervier avait été expédié et couru pendant l’année dernière 1777. il n’a fait aucune prise depuis La nouvelle expédition.

le même jour est entré le petit batiment anglo americain l’harmonie parti de Charles town le 9 Jan 1778. chargé de ris, d’indigo, et de tabac. il n’aporte aucune nouvelle de l’amérique. Je suis [&c.]

Gonet

[Translation]

My Lord

You have been informed prior to the receipt of this letter that the English Privateer the Hawke was stopped in the Roadstead of Belle Isle by M. de Kergariou de Locmoria, Commanding the King’s frigate Oiseau, and was brought into the Roadstead of Pennemaneck, where it has been handed over to the Direction of M. de la Vigne Buisson. I Know that M. de Kergariou has had the honor of Reporting to you the Circumstances of the Seizure of the Privateer, and I shall not repeat them here, no one having been in a better position than he to do it with exactness
and precision. Here is, My Lord, what M. de la Vigne Buisson has done, after having consulted with me, since the entry and mooring of the Privateer at Pennemaneck, in order to detain and secure her.

The powder has been unloaded; the sails have been unrigged; the Rudder has been unshipped. There has been stationed on board a detachment of 23 non-commissioned officers and Soldiers drawn from the Companies of the Port, under the command of an officer.

As for the police: the Instruction is to allow neither the officers nor the Crew to leave the vessel Without the written permission of M. de la Vigne or myself; it is even ordered that no strange boat be allowed alongside. Until new orders from you, My Lord, permission to go on shore will be accorded only to the Captain and an officer who speaks French very well, so that they may procure provisions and fresh supplies and other comforts of this kind, for themselves and for the Crew. I shall have a naval officer accompany them, and they will be required to go around by way of the [Border road?] which leads directly into the city, and Without entering the Port. The internal policing of the vessel is reserved to the Captain, who has been Requested to follow French practices regarding the extinguishing of fires at Sunset, and taking other precautions against fire, which we Carefully follow in our vessels, but which Are rather neglected by the English.

It has also been expressly recommended to the officer commanding the French detachment to insure that the Soldiers commit no more minor disorders; and it has been given him as the principle of his Conduct on board that, although it is true that the English Privateer was stopped and detained by orders of the King, it is not right to regard her as a prize.

I have had the detachment furnished with provisions by the commissary of the navy, as well as the utensils necessary for their cooking. I have also had an awning supplied, to serve as a Guardhouse on board, which gives a Soldier a cover, except when he presumes to trouble the English Crew.

I have Reported everything to M. de La Porte,³ while observing to him that the letter with which you honored me on the 19th, carrying the order to stop the English ships, carries at the same time the injunction to retain them until a new order from you. I have also informed this Intendant that if he judges it necessary to issue me any orders that anticipate yours, My Lord, I Am disposed to execute them. The Privateer was taken to Pennemaneck on the 28th. Yesterday, the 29th, I had the Captain come on shore, and the following is the declaration that I elicited from him with the Aid of the interpreter Plaud.

The Brigantine Hawke, Captain Samuel Gribble, is armed with 16 guns, of which 14 are 9-pounders or under, and 2 are 12-pounders, with 19 swivel guns. She had on board 94 men, including the Captain, but expecting that M. de Kergariou has removed 6 Frenchmen from her, only 88 remain, 2 of whom are officers, a few petty officers, and the rest, seamen.

The Hawke belongs to Messrs. Robert Johnson, Joseph Johnson, James Margesson, and Andrew Johnson, of London, where she was fitted out, and from which she sailed the 17th of February last. The Commission from the Admiralty, which I have had translated, gives permission to fit her out for war, with her designation for Portugal, and from there the Coasts and Ports of America; to cruise against the vessels of the rebellious American Subjects; to seize them, as well as all
the goods and munitions belonging to them, and to dispose of them to the profit of the owners, and after all the formalities have been fulfilled, to have them judged as prizes by the officers of the Admiralty. Nothing in the rest of this Commission gives permission to cruise against any other vessels, other than those of the rebellious American Subjects. The Commission is dated January 1778. The Hawke had been sent on a cruise during last year, 1777. She had not taken any prize on her new cruise.

The same day the small Anglo-American ship the Harmonie, sailing from Charlestown the 9th of January 1778, arrived laden with rice, indigo, and tobacco. She brings no news from America. I am [&c.]

James Moylan to the American Commissioners in France

Honorable Gentlemen
L'Orient 30th March 1778

I beg leave to refer you to my last of the 23rd inst. since wch I am without any of your favors.

The Frigate Oiseau brought into this port a privateer Brig of 16 Guns belonging to London wch she had taken a few days since at Belle Isle, very fortunate for the Ship Harmony Hall Cap: Alderson loaded with 112 Hhds Tobacco 100 Barrels of Turpentine 15 Casks of Rice & some staves belonging to Newbern in No. Carolina, who arrived here yesterday from thence in 38 days. She is come to my address and brings no other news than the arrival of four french vessels in the port he came from. I have the honor to be [&c.]

James Moylan

Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker

[Frigate Boston at sea]

Monday March 30th, 1778

Light Gales & fair Weather, a Pilot came on Board at 8 AM. saw the Light House of Bourdeau Cordoan Bearing EbN. Distance 3 Leagues.— No Ob. this Day—
31 MARCH 1778

D, MH-H, Samuel Tucker Papers (fMS Am 812), vol. 6 (Log of Boston).
1. This entry runs from noon of 29 Mar. to noon of 30 Mar., following sea time.
2. Cordouan lighthouse at the entrance to the Gironde estuary.

DIARY OF JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]
[Frigate Boston off Bordeaux lighthouse]
March 30. Monday. This Morning at 5, the officer came down and told the Captain that a lofty Ship was close by Us, and had fired two heavy Guns—All Hands called—She proved to be an heavy loaded Snow.—

The Weather cloudy, but no Wind.—Still—except a small Swell.

The Tour of Cordouan, or in other Words Bourdeaux Lighthouse in Sight, over our larbord Bow.—

The Capt'n is now cleaning Ship and removing his Warlike Appearances.

This Day has been hitherto fortunate and happy.—our Pilot has brought us, Safely into the River, and We have run up, with Wind and Tide as far as Pouliac, where We have anchored for the Night, and have taken in another Pilot.

This forenoon a Fisherman came along Side, with Hakes, Skates and Jennetts—We bought a few, and had an high Regale.—

.... The Water in the River is very foul to all Appearance, looking all the Way like a Mud Puddle.—The Tide setts in 5 Knots.—We outrun every Thing in Sailing up the River.—

.... a great Number of Vessells lay in the River.—

The Pleasure resulting from the Sight of Land, Cattle, Houses, &c after so long, so tedious, and dangerous a Voyage, is very great: It gives me a pleasing Melancholly to see this Country, an Honour which a few Months ago I never expected to arrive at.—Europe thou great Theatre of Arts Sciences, Commerce, War, am I at last permitted to visit thy Territories.—May the Design of my Voyage be answered.—

1. Pauillac.

March 31

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Honored Sir RANGER, Brest March 31st 1778.

As I have not the honor of being known to you I hope you will pardon the Liberty I take of inclosing the Copy of a Letter from the Secret Committee of Congress to the American Commissioners in Europe.1 I must however Acknowledge that the generous praise which is therein bestowed on me by Congress far exceeds the Merit of my Services.

My reason for laying this Letter before you is, because I was destined by Congress to command a Frigate of a very large construction, lately built at
Amsterdam—and as political reasons made it necessary for that Frigate to become French property—I am now induced to hope that on her Arrival in France she will again become the property of America, and of course be put under my command.

The within Extract of a Letter which I had the honor to write to the American Commissioners, will I hope prove to you the real Satisfaction with which I have anticipated the happy Alliance between France and America.—I am Sir, convinced that the Capture of Lord How's light ships and Frigates in America and the destruction of the Enemies Fishery at Newfoundland—both of which might be easily effected this Summer—would effectually destroy the Sinews of their Marine:—for they would not afterwards be able to man their Fleet.—as to their Army in America,—that must fall of course.

I should be ungrateful did I forget to Acknowlidge the polite Attentions and favors, which I receive from Comte d'Orvilliers, Mons' De La Porte, Mons' La Motte Picquet, and every Officer in this place.

The Admiral has, I doubt not, communicated to you a Project of mine with which I made him Acquainted.—I am Sir, Ambitious of being employed in Active and enterprizing Services—but my Ship is of too small a Force and does not sail so fast as I would wish. If I am successful, I will return to France and hope for your countenance and protection.

I have written to you Sir, with the same Freedom which has always marked my Correspondence with Congress.—the Interests of France and America are now mutual—and as I hope to see the common Enemy humbled—I shall be happy if I can furnish any hint whereby that wished event can be effected.—Meantime I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jn'o P Jones

L, FrPNA, Marine B^4 459, fol. 23. Addressed below close: "A Monsigneur/Monsigneur De Sartine/Ministre et Secretaire D'Etat/au departement de la Marine/à la Cour."

2. Indien.
3. Captain John Paul Jones to the American Commissioners in France, 10 Feb., above.

**INVOICE OF GOODS SHIPPED IN THE DUCESSE DE GRAMMONT**

Invoice of Sundry Merchandise received by Jon*s Williams from various places & shipped by order of the Hon'ble the Comm's of the United States on board the Ship Duchesse de Grammont, Poidras Commander bound for North America on Account and Risque of Congress and Consigned to their Order. Vizt

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
<th>Weight</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>LP</td>
<td>1 a</td>
<td>60 Casks Copper</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>20 Sheets Ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
<td>32 Casks Flints</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FLD</td>
<td>1 a 26</td>
<td>26 Bales Hose†</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>41 a 45</td>
<td>5 Hhds Containing vizt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No.</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>300</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
<td>300</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
<td>163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>763</td>
<td>B Breeches</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>119</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>132</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>61</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>153</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>151</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>64</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>162</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>163</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>99</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>357</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>408</td>
<td>408</td>
<td>765</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Nantes March 31\textsuperscript{st} 1778
Errors Excepted
Jon\textsuperscript{2} Williams \textsuperscript{2}

Duplicate
Original \textsuperscript{2} Duchesse de Grammont.

---

**Journal of Continental Navy Frigate Boston, Captain Samuel Tucker**

**Remarks Tuesday March 31\textsuperscript{st} 1778**—

Fine pleasant Weather, came into the River of Bourdeaux\textsuperscript{2} at 6 PM: came to Anchor at Poliack,\textsuperscript{3} another Pilot came on Board, the Latter part Dark & Rainey

---

**Diary of John Adams**

**[Frigate Boston, Gironde River]**

March 31. Tuesday. Lying in the River of Bourdeaux, near Pouliac.—a 24 Gun Ship close by Us, under French Colours, bound to St. Domingue.—

a dark, misty Morning.—

My first Enquiry should be, who is Agent for the united States of America at Bourdeaux, at Blaye &c—who are the principal Merchants on this River concerned in the American Trade? what Vessells French or American, have Sailed, or are about Sailing for America what their Cargoes, and for what Ports? whether on
Account of the united States, of any particular State, or of private Merchants
french or American?—

This Morning the Captain and a Passenger, came on board the Boston, from
the Julie, a large Ship bound to St Domingue to make Us a Visit.—They invited Us
on Board to dine. Capt'n Palmes, Mr Jesse and Johnny and myself, went. We found
half a Dozen genteel Persons on Board, and found a pretty ship, an elegant Cabin,
and every Accommodation. The white Stone Plates were laid, and a clean Napkin
placed in each, and a Cut of fine Bread.—The Cloth, Plates Servants every Thing
was as clean, as in any Gentleman's House.—The first Dish was a fine french Soup,
which I confess I liked very much.—Then a Dish of boiled Meat.—Then the Lights
of a Calf, dressed one Way and the Liver another.—Then roasted Mutton then fric-
asseed Mutton.—a fine Sallad and Something very like Asparagus, but not it.—The
Bread was very fine, and it was baked on board.—We had then Prunes Almonds,
and the most delicate Raisins I ever Saw.—Dutch Cheese then a Dish of Coffee—
then a french Cordial—& Wine and Water, excellent Claret with our Dinner.—
None of Us understood French—none of them English: so yt Dr Noe, stood
Interpreter. While at Dinner We saw a Pinnace go on bord the Boston with several,
half a Dozen, genteel People on board.—

on the Q't Deck, I was Struck with the Hens, Capons, and Cocks in their
Coops.—the largest I ever saw.—

After a genteel Entertainment, Mr Griffin, one of our petty officers came with
the Pinnace, and C. Tuckers Compts desiring to see me.—We took Leave and re-
turned where We found, very genteel Company consisting of the Capt'n of another
Ship bound to Matinique and several Kings Officers, bound out.—One was the
Commandt.

C. Palmes was sent forward to Blaye, in the Pinnace to the officer at the Castle
in order to produce our Commission and procure an Entry, and pass to
Bourdeaux—Palmes came back full of the Compliments of the Broker to the
Capt'n and to me.—I shall not repeat the Compliments Sent to me—but he
earnestly requested yt C. Tucker, would salute the Fort with 13 Guns—& c—wh yt
Capt'n did—

all the Gentn We have seen to day agree yt D'r Franklin has been rec'd by yt K.
[King] in great Pomp and yt a Treaty is concluded—and [the]ly all expect War, every
Moment.—

This is a most beautifull River, the Villages, and Country Seats appear upon
each Side all the Way.—We have got up this afternoon within 3 Leagues of the
Town—

Diary, MHi, Adams Family Papers, Diary of John Adams (D/JA/47), 30–32.
1. Capt. Richard Palmes, Continental Marines; Jesse Deane; and John Quincy Adams.
2. Nicholas Noël, chirurgien-major in the French army, a passenger in the Boston.
3. Midshipman in the Boston.

WILLIAM HODGE TO SILAS DEANE

Honord Sir, Cadiz March 31st 1778

Little did I think when I left Bilboa, that my first letter would have been dated
at this place but so uncertain is the the situation of a Person on board an arm'd
Vessel, that he knows not the place he is destin'd for. When we left Bilboa our in-
tention was to proceed immediately for Martinique, but fortunately we met with
the following mentioned Vessels which we made Prizes of. viz:

Peace & Harmony—Capt. Kenedy from Lisbon to London with four hundred &
Eighty Boxes of Oranges.

Betsey  Cap  Murphy from the Streights, to Newry with Eight hundred Barrels of
Raisons & upwards of an hundred tuns of Barilla an Article made use of to make
sope.

Fanny—Capt S  Barb from Zant to London with One hundred & Eighty tuns of
Currans & some return’d dry goods, which three Vessels we sent to Jackson Tracy &
Tracy of Newberry Port. the Prisoners we put ashore on the Island of Madeira &
then steerd for the streights Mouth with an intention of cruizing in the Streights,
but about West S° West off Cadiz; we fell in with the Enterprize Tender to the
Enterprize Frigate (mounting four carriage Guns & Six Swivels,) which we took &
made a blaze of. this together with taking the Ship Hope Capt. Jones, a letter of
Marque Mounting Sixteen, Six & four Pounders, loaded with near three hundred
tuns of Currans from Zant to Bristol, obliged us to put into this port. We likewise
took a large Brig loaded with Salt, but it being so near an English Frigate that we
were oblig’d to leave her. At the time we took the Letter of Marque Ship we had
no more than ten Guns upon deck. She gave us Chase thinking that we were an
American Merchant Man & fir’d at us near two Miles distance, but We never re-
turnd it till we could put our Hands upon the Muzzle of her Guns, we then gave it
to her warmly wounded their Cap  slightly & likewise one Boy. She struck after re-
ceiving our two broad Sides, the Cap  perceiving that [we] were just going to rake
him fore & aft. We took this Ship in sight of a Frigate1 & we were in hopes that by
the darkness of the Night, She had got off clear, but I am sorry to inform you that
there are letters in Town from Gibralter, which mention that she was retaken &
carried into that place.

We were chased by two English Frigates2 during our Cruize but we out sail’d
them, from the time we left Bilboa till we arrivd here was just twenty days, we were
two days of Madeira & several off the Streights Mouth. to these two places we sent
our Prisoners. I would be glad you would tell my good Friends Messn. Holkers &
Co. that I am no further on my way to Martinque than here. The Cutter is now
cleaning & I shall send her on a Cruize in a few days, I shall remain here myself
until I receive a letter from you & Should be glad of your Advice & Orders, as
soon as possible. My Compliments to Doctor Franklin & to all friends in general &
Accept the Same from Honor’d Sir, Your friend [&c.].

Wm. Hodge

[PS.] There are at present seven small American Vessels in this Port & are nar-
rowly watch’d.

L, PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 8, no. 215. Docketed: "W. Hodge, March/31. 1778.—" Note
(in Hodge's hand): "Direct to me to the Care/of Messp Le Couteulx &  C/at Cadiz." For the identity
of the addressee, see William Hodge to Benjamin Franklin, 15 May 1778, in Benjamin Franklin Papers 26:
466-67.

1. H.M.S. Levant.
2. H.M.S. Enterprise and H.M.S. Levant.
APPENDICES
APPENDIX A

Correspondence between Robert Morris and William Whipple, between 6 July and 25 August 1777

WILLIAM WHIPPLE TO ROBERT MORRIS

Portsmouth 6th July 1777

Dear Sir

In my way through Connecticut I had an opportunity of seeing the Trumbell, and am sorry to say that her situation is such that in my opinion, she can be of no use to the Public this Year, if ever, Cap't Saltonstell is doing every thing in his Power to get her out of the River, he has Lifted her with four sloops about two feet and says she must be raised one foot more, before she can be got over the Bar which is about four miles distant, from where she now lays, if she sho'd be so fortunate as to get over the Bar she must lay one day, & perhaps two or three in a defenceless situation exposed to the Enemies ships (which are continualy Cruising in the Sound) before she can possibly be got ready to proceed to a place of safety she has now on bord about 100 men & if she was at New London I am in no doubt wo'd soon be ready for sea but I think the chance is at least 20 to one against her ever gig there. I am much surprized that any Person knowg the situation of the Place shod advise the Building of ships there, But it seems another ship somthg larger, consequently of a greater draught of water is to be built in the same place, I know not what forwardness this ship is in, but even if she was half Built, was she my property, I wo'd go no farther but content myself with the first loss for sure I am that the Expence of geting such a ship from that place will be more than half the cost of the Hull and the risque while the Enemy have the Command of the Sound is more then Equal to the other half. But if two Ships must be Built in Connecticut, the materials prepared for that which is ordered to be Built in River might be transported to New London or Norwich at less then a quarter of the Expence that then the Ship can be moov'd at, and the whole risque saved—as I passed through New London I had an opportunity of seeing the Brig which is to be Commandd by Cap't Chew & am confirmed in my opinion that if she would have answered the private views for which she was first intended the Public would not have had the offer of her, if she proves a fast Sailor I shall am very aggrieved disappointed, if she is not a very Costly vessel I shall with great Pleasure acknowledge my mistake be exceedingly mistaken, as I shall also be, if she is not a very Costly Vessel Mr: Shaw told me says she may be got away in a very short time, I had some conversation with that Gentleman about the Money he has in the west Indies. he declined making entering into a perticular agreeament with me, but says the Committee may have all he has in the West Indies there at the same Exchange they have given others and Promised to write you particulary respecting it on the Subject he has 3 or 4000 Sterling at Dominica but Knows not how much he has at Martinique,—
at Providence The Warren, Providence, & Camden are still Laying in Providence River nor do I see any Prospect of their getting from thence while the Enemies ships remain there at present, Capt' Hopkins says he is determined to make a trial but I can not see a possibility of his escaping the Enemies ships while they remain in their Present scituation The Alfred is ready to sail waiting only for orders the Captain tells me his last orders refers to others which was to be lodged with the agent, the first of July but have not been sent he has 150 men on Board which in my opinion is 30 more then he ought to have however they may be well disposed of for the other ships can find room for all he has to spare.—The Raleigh has her Guns on Board at last, tho 6 of them are 9 Pounders all she now waits for is men, she wod be compleatly maned in a very few days were it not for the Privateers of which there are a great number fatig out in this, and the Neighbouring Ports I hear 60 seamen have marched from hence for Newbury this day to go on Board Privateers however, I flatter myself the Raleigh will soon be got to sea & that the Ranger will shortly follow her. I saw Cap' Jones in Boston he Promised to follow me immedeately but is not yet arrived here, every possible means will be used for his dispatch

William Whipple to Robert Morris

Portsmo 4th augt 1777

Dear Sir

The Raleigh remains much in the scituation as when I wrote you last she still wants a number of men The Alfred is come from Boston to join Marine Matters, this way remain much as when I wrote you last, The Boston, is at Casco Bay, no certain acco of the Hancock, but the Presumption is much against her, not less then nine sail of the Enemies ships are Cruising between Cape Cod & Cape Sable one of them of 32 Guns chased a prize ship loaded chiefly with rum, was chas’d on shore by one of them of 32 Guns a few days ago about 7 miles from this town but as the tide was rising they soon got her off had her afloat and carried her off, The Raleigh still wants a considerable number of men, in every other respect she is ready to go to sea, which Cap' T—— is very anxious for but I must confess I think is too hazzardous to go to see out weakly mand when its almost certain he’ll have to fight his way thro a number of the Enemies ships however as the Alfred has lately join’d him I believe they will try their fortunes very soon unless they have orders
to the contrary, I Heartily wish they had orders to Cross the Atlantic as I think the Probability is in favor of their making a much more advantageous Cruise on the Coast of Europe then in these seas for Havens sake let the Navy Board be put in motion. The Ranger I expect will be ready in two or three weeks. The Ranger is about half man'd, & getting ready with all possible dispatch I expect she will be ready to sail in two or three weeks. The Officers are not all appointed, when they are, I shall transmit their names, with the dates of their Commissions and warrants. Those that are appointed are good men, the First Lieut[en]ant in particular, (as to Knowledge of Naval Matters,) has not many if any superiors in the service & I have no reason to doubt his fighting faculties but believe he has never been Try'd. I have heard nothing of the Boston Navy Board since I left Phila. for Havens sake let that Board be put in motion. You cannot conceive how the service suffers for want of in this department beyond description for want of their being in motion a navy Board which I have heard nothing of since I left Phila. For Havens sake let that Board be put in motion—if any more vessels are wanted by the secret Committee as they want any more Vessels for Virginia or Carolina they may be either purchas'd or Chartered on much better terms this way, then with you if proper persons were applied to to procure them. I don't mean you'd not be understood by any means to insinuate anything to the disadvantage of the Agents, but they have too much Business on their hands to attend to this to so good effect as some other persons who might be found in the different Maritime Towns. I believe some two or three vessels may be purchas'd or charter'd on good terms, here that we'd do very well for Carolina, but Mr Langdon tells me he has no orders to Charter any if they are wanted it will be well to give orders immediately least they should be other ways dispos'd of—


1. See William Whipple to Robert Morris, 6 July 1777, above.
2. Continental Navy frigate Hancock was captured by H.M. frigate Rainbow on 7 July 1777. See NDAR 9: 290, 279, 279-90, 280, 309, 349, 361, 989, 990-99.

ROBERT MORRIS TO WILLIAM WHIPPLE
Philad. August 5th. 1777

My De Sir

I have had the pleasure to receive your obliging favours of the 8th & 21st July, as I lately introduced a Motion in Congress to Authorize the Marine Committee to stop the building of such of the Ships of War ordered by Congress as they shou’d think improper to be carried on at the present [period.] I read that part of your first letter relative to the Ships in Connecticut River. The Gent of that Country did not seem to relish it much but the motion was carried and I suppose we shall soon put a stop to the building the Ship now on the Stocks in that River. M' Shaw as wrote respecting his Money and I shall reply but wish you had made a bargain with him for it. I fancy he wants a high advance on it. I note what you say of Cap Chews intended Brigt and doubt not one word of it. I hope the Alfred is gone on a Cruise the orders he wrote for were those intended for the first
Expedition which being totally baffled by one accident or other, they were never sent, & the Eastern Navy board will I hope Send all the Ships Cruizing when there is not special orders for other purposes. I like well your Idea of sending the Ranger & Raleigh to Europe you know it has always been my opinion that our Ships shou'd go where the Enemy are Weak & not Cruise on our own Coasts to expose our Weakness and them to be constantly taken from us. Jones has orders to go for Europe I will try for similar orders for the Raleigh and send them to You but in the mean time pray let Cap't Thompson go & take some prizes out of the Jamaica Fleet. Genl Howe with 230 Sail of Ships appeared at our Capes a few days ago, but suddenly they put about & steered a N.N.E. Course with a fair wind went went out of sight and we have neither seen or heard of them since, pray take care of yourselves they meditate a heavy blow somewhere. with much esteem & regard I remain Dr Sir

Rob't Morris

My Comp's to Cap't Jones &
Cap't Thompson & wish them
much sucess—

L, Private Collection, Remember When Auctions, Inc., Wells, Me., 1998. Addressed at foot of last page: "Wm Whipple Esq' Portsmouth."

1. See William Whipple to Robert Morris, 6 July 1777, above.
2. Not found.
3. Continental Navy frigates Trumbull and Bourbon.

WILLIAM WHipple TO Robert Morris

Portsm° 25th aug° 1777

My Dr Sir/

Your highly Esteem'd favor of 5th Aug° was handed me late last Evening of I am sorry the Connecticut Gent° are sho'd be displeased at my representation of the ships in their River° I cannot help it, sure no one can say it is inconsistent with truth, and surely it cannot be suppos'd I had any thing in view but the public good, for I do most sincerely wish we had as many ships Afloat as can possibly be fitted for sea, but what purpose can it answer to build ships in places from whence they can not be got to sea—I sho'd have made a bargain with Mr Shaw° for his money in the west Indies had it been in my power but he totally declin'd till he had time to consider the matter I therefore could do no otherwise then desire him to make his proposals to you when he had made up his mind on the matter subject—The Raleigh after waiting a fortnig° for a wind sail'd the 22° with a fine wind accompanied by the Alfred. she seem'd to go very fast through the water & I have been inform'd by some Fisherman that saw her 7 or 8 Leagues off that she could spare the Alfred her small sails & some of her Courses—Cap't Thompson° was greatly at loss what to do, his ship Barely man'd for defence and no probability of getting more increasing the Number, the Enemies ships so exceeding thick on the Coast that
there is the greatest chance of failing in with a number of them on the other hand
the time spending and the crews of both ships growing uneasy, being this
situated and no one here authorized to direct him what to do he had a consulta-
tion with the Officers of the two ships, the result he transmitted to the President
and I hope it will be approvi'd of, for tho' I did not presume to advise him I must
confess I fully approv'd in my own mind, his determination as the best method in
his situtation that could be persued for the Public Good, while the Alfred lay here I
had an opportunity of some acquaintance with Capt. Hinman from which I have
form'd very favorable sentiments of this Officer. I was invited and entertain'd on
board his ship so well as I was able to judge from these visits he appears to be
a very industrious Officer an excellant disciplinarian & seems to be have the entire
Confidence & even the affections of his Officers & Crew. I never had an opportuni-
ty of knowing Capt. Hinman 'till he came here and as had form'd an opinion of him
not the most favorable and that without any just cause or indeed any cause except
the general Prejudice I had taken to Commodore Hopkins's officers) I think myself in justice bound at the same time that I have a very good opinion of
some of the Officers who have heretofore commanded the Alfred particularly one, I
am fully convinced she was never better Commanded then at this time I most
sincerely congratulate you on the signal advantage gain'd over the Enemy at or near
Bennington.

Df, Private Collection, Remember When Auctions, Inc., Wells, Me., 1998.
5. John Hancock, President of Congress.
7. Commodore Esek Hopkins.
APPENDIX B

VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD JOURNAL

EXCERPTS, OCTOBER 1–DECEMBER 31, 1777

[Williamsburg] Wednesday 1st October 1777.—

Ordered that Mr. William Holt deliver to Cap't George Elliott four Barrells of Pork, two Barrells Beef, four Barrells Bread, two Barrells Flour, for the use of the Safeguard Galley.—

Cap't Celey Saunders of the Lewis Galley received orders to repair with his Vessel the first fair wind or as soon as he conveniently can to the mouth of Rappahanock River, there to Remain for the protection of the Trade and Inhabitants against the Depradations of the Enemies' Tenders and other armed Vessels which he may be able to repel and to be careful and Vigilent in discharging this Duty as well as in preserving good Order and regularity among his officers & men.—

Ordered that a Warrant Issue to Cap't Celey Saunders for Forty pounds upon Account to furnish Necessaries for the use of the Lewis Galley.—

Lieutenant Joseph Speake received Orders to proceed with the Boat Nicholson to Petersburg, there wait on Mr. John Holloway who will deliver him fifteen saws which he is to take on Board, from thence to proceed to the Rope-Walk at Warwick and apply to Cap't Thomas who will deliver him such Cordage as he may want for the use of the Nicholson and also what he has ready for the use of the Navy which he is to take on Board and bring to James Town and when he arrives there wait on the Board for further Orders.—

Thursday 2nd Oct 1777.—

Ordered that the keeper of the Public Store deliver three hundred Pump tacks to Lieutenant Jones for the use of the Protector Galley.—

Tuesday 7th Oct 1777.—

Ordered that Mr. William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Tompkins five Barrells Pork, three Barrells Bread, five Barrells Flour, five Barrells Bread and two Barrells Spirits for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that Mr. William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Sturdivant two Barrells of Spirits & one Box of Candles for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that the keeper of the Public Store deliver to Lieutenant Sturdivant fifty Flints for the use of the Manley Galley.—

1153
Ordered that a Warrant Issue to Mr. William Holt for One thousand pounds, upon Account, to furnish Necessaries for the use of the Navy.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver ten Yards of Sheeting, twenty one and a half Yards Linen, four & a half Yards Cloth & four Hatts for the use of the Sailors on Board the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that Mr. William Holt deliver one Bushell of Salt to Lieutenant Jones for the use of the Protector Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Magazine, deliver four square feet of Sheet Lead to Lieutenant Jones for the use of the Protector Galley.—

Ordered that Mr. Southall deliver six fathom Match Rope to Lieutenant Jones for the use of the Protector Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store two hundred Scupper and five hundred Pump Nails for the use of the Henry Galley Captn Tompkins.—

A Bond from Messrs Hewes, Smith & Curry to the Commissioners of the Navy in the Penalty of Ten thousand Pounds Conditioned for due discharging of an Agreement made by the said Hughes & Smith with James Maxwell on behalf of this Board, To supply the Ship Casewell with Provisions & was returned to the Board and Ordered to be filed.—

Wednesday 8th Octr 1777.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver to Mr. Richard Herbert for the use of the Chickahomany Shipyard seventy five pounds of Twine.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Magazine deliver to Mr. Richard Herbert for the use of the Chickahomany Shipyard fifty pounds of Lead.—

Ordered that Mr. William Holt deliver to Captn Richardson Henley six Barrells of Spirits for the use of the Chickahomany Shipyard.—

Thursday October 9th 1777.—

Ordered that Doct Mr Clurg be desired to furnish Doct Mr Brown of the Dragon Galley with such Medicines as he may think necessary for the use of the said Galley.—

John Lurty is recommended to his excellency the Governor and the honourable the Council as a proper person to be appointed first Lieutenant of the Dragon Captain Callender.—

Captain Eliezer Callender is recommended to his excellency the Governor and the honourable the Council as a proper person to take the Command of the Ship Dragon.—
Friday October 10th 1777.—
The Complaint exhibited by Jesse Muse a Midshipman on Board the Page Galley against Lieutenant Henry Lightburn of the said Galley set for hearing on the thirtieth of last Month was this day heard & fully enquired into, the Witnesses on both sides being sworn & examined. On Considering the same It is the Opinion of the Board that the said Complaint is trifling & frivolous being wholly unsupported by Evidence, but it appearing in the course of this enquiry that the Captain & officers of the Page Galley have been greatly remiss in keeping proper Watches on Board and otherwise Guilty of exceptionable Conduct, the preciding member is Ordered to repremand them for the same.—

Ordered that M' William Holt deliver to Capt' Markham for the use of the Page Galley, five Barrells Pork, one Barrell Brandy & one Box of Candles.—

Ordered that the keeper of the Public Store deliver to Capt' Markham six pounds of twine & twenty Yards of Canvas for the use of the Page Galley.—

Saturday October 11th 1777.—
Orders Issued to the Commanding Officer on Board the Protector Galley to proceed with the said Galley on a station to great Wicomico till further Orders (see Letter Book).—

Same Orders as above. Issued to Captain Markham of the Page Galley to proceed on the same Station, (see Letter Book).—

Doctor M' McClurg is desired to furnish Captain Markham of the Page Galley with such medicines as he may think necessary for the said Galley.—

M' John Herbert is desired to furnish eight good hands, Corkers and Carpenters with a Quarter man, to finish Captain Taylors Ship. A Letter Written the said Herbert accordingly.—

Ordered that M' William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Joseph Speake, six Barrells Brandy for the use of the Chickahomany Shipyard.—

Lieutenant Joseph Speake received Orders to proceed with the Boat Nicholson to the Chickahomany Shipyard and deliver fifteen Saws and six Barrels of Brandy to M' John Herbert at that place; then to return to the mouth of the College Creek and wait on the Board for further Orders.—

Ordered that a Warrant Issue to Lieutenant John Barrett for Thirty pounds, upon Account, for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for his Family.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver to M' John Richards twenty one Yards of Flannell, six Shirts and two & an half Yards Cloth for the Sailors on Board the Page Galley on paying for the same.—
Thursday October 16th. 1777.—
William Underhill is recommended to his excellency the Governor and the honourable the Council as a proper Person to be appointed to the Command of the Accomack Galley.—

Robert Millen is recommended to his excellency the Governor and the honourable the Council as a proper person to be appointed first Lieutenant of the Accomack Galley.—

Ishmael Andrews is recommended to his excellency the Governor and the honourable the Council as a proper person to be appointed second Lieutenant of the Accomack Galley.—

Johannes Watson is recommended to his excellency the Governor & the honourable the Council as a proper person to be appointed to the Command of the Diligence Galley. Richard Parker first Lieutenant & Jesse Cannon second Lieuts of the said Galley.—

Ordered that M' William Holt deliver to Cap't Thomas Lilly for the use of the Ship Gloucester, as much Iron as he may want, four Barrels of Flour, ten Barrells of Bread, One hundred and fifty pounds of Bacon, four Bolts of Canvas, twelve Gallons Linseed Oil & sixty Gallons Brandy.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver to Cap't Thomas Lilly for the use of the Ship Gloucester three thousand ten penny nails, three thousand twenty penny Ditto, two thousand Brads, three thousand Scupper Nails & two thousand Pump Nails.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver to Lieutenant Joseph Speake twenty Yards of Coarse cloth for the use of the people on Board the Boat Nicholson.—

Ordered that M' William Holt deliver Lieutenant Joseph Speake twenty Barrels of Bread, six Barrels of Spirits and one Box of Candles for the use of the Galleys at present stationed at Hampton.—

Friday October 17th. 1777.—
Ordered that M' John Herbert deliver to Lieutenant Joseph Speake five hundred weight of flat Barr Iron for the use of the Gallies Building on the Eastern Shore.—

Monday 20th Octr. 1777.—
Ordered that M' William Holt deliver unto Cap't Taylor the Cordage which hath been lodged with him for the use of the Tarter, also an Anchor, a Barrell of Brandy and such Pikes, Pole Axes and Iron Crows as he may want for the use of the said Ship.—

Ordered that the keeper of the Public Store deliver to Cap't Taylor thirty pounds Sail Twine and eighteen sail Needles for the use of the Tarter.—
Ordered that Mr Reubin Herbert Master Workman at the South Quay Shipyard be allowed ten shillings per day for working in the said yard.—

Tuesday 21st day of October 1777.—
Ordered that Mr Pierce the purchasing Commissary for this State provide and lay in for the use of the Navy the following provisions VIZ one thousand two hundred Barrels of pork two hundred Barrels of Beef and one hundred thousand weight of Bacon, which said provisions are to be delivered at Cobham and Cabin Point.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store deliver to Captain Richard Taylor for the use of the people on Board the Tartar twenty seven Jackets, thirty yards of Linen one shirt & Cloth to make a pair of Breeches upon his paying for the same.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Maximillian Etheridge and Minor Dison carpenters at the Chickahominy shipyard one Bushel of salt each upon their paying two pounds a Bushel for it.—

Wednesday 22nd day of October 1777.—
Ordered that a warrant issue to Captain Christopher Calvert for three hundred pounds on account for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the use of the Shipyard at South Quay.—

Ordered that Colo William Aylett deliver to Captain Christopher Calvert five Bushels of Salt for the Use of the Shipyard at South Quay.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Mr James Davis for two hundred pounds on Account For the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for Building the Gloucester.—

Thursday 23rd day of October 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Captain James Barron for the use of the people belonging to the Boat Liberty sixteen Sailors Jackets, thirty pair of Stockings, and one peice of Fearnought Cloth upon his paying for the same.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public store deliver to Cap James Barron five hundred pump Nails for the Use of the Boat Liberty.—

Ordered that Mr Charles Taliaferro deliver to Colo William Finnie two of the flat-bottom'd Boats in his possession belonging to the Country with such oars as he may want for them.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Mr Caleb Herbert for the use of the Chickahominy shipyard thirty eight and a quarter yards of blue Coating, seventeen yards blue Stroud, four peices napt blue Penniston, three peices of Kendal Cotton, two Gross coat Buttons one ditto Vest two and quarter ditto horn, a quarter pound coloured Thread five pair men's Shoes upon his paying for the same.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Abraham Smith for the use of William Savage for one thousand pounds upon account for necessaries furnished the *Casewell* Galley by Messrs Hews and Smith as will appear by their Draft on the Board in favour of the said Savage.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store deliver to Capt'n Johannes Watson thirty pound Twine four dozen sail Needles, one thousand pump Nails, twelve palm Irons, two hammers and two Bolts sail Cloth for the use of the Gallies building on the Eastern Shore.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Capt'n James Barron two dozen Tongues for the use of the Boat *Liberty* and two dozen for the use of the Boat *Patriot*.—

Ordered that Mr Charles Taliaferro deliver to Capt'n Johannes Watson two Cables for the use of the Gallies building on the Eastern Shore.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Capt'n Johannes Watson Eighteen Bolts of Canvas for the Use of the Gallies building on the Eastern Shore.—

Ordered that Mr Benjamin Powell deliver to John Jones one thousand scupper Nails for the Use of the Gallies building on the Eastern Shore.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store deliver to Capt'n Francis Bright seven Sailors Jackets, thirty pair stockings, four and quarter yards white Cloth, twelve hanks Thread some Twist nineteen yards half thick, two yards Shalloon, one peice Linen, fifty yards brown Honleys and fifteen and half yards flannel for the use of the people on Board the Brigantine *Northampton*.—

Wednesday the 29th day of October 1777.—

Captain Richard Barron received orders to proceed immediately to the eastern shore, and when he arrives there, to deliver the Letters which he has from this Board to Cap't James Barron, and Lieutenant Joseph Speake, and also to deliver such Letters or Instructions as he may receive from Colo: William Aylett to the said Barron and Speake, and then to return to his Station at Hampton as soon as possible.—

Friday the 31st Day of October 1777.—

Mr Richardson Henley is appointed Clerk and paymaster to the Chickahominy Shipyard, who appear'd and engaged to perform the duties thereof by disbursing all sums of money he may receive for the service of the said Yard, to purchase fresh Provisions and issue the same with all other provisions to the Workmen and others, to receive expend and account for any other Articles that may come to his hands respecting his Business as Clerk as aforesaid, to muster the People twice a day and keep regular Accounts of his Disbursements and Expenditures in the service of the said yard, and to execute any Orders or Instructions of this Board from time to time concerning the same; for which services he is allowed six shillings pr day.
Whereupon the said Henley entered into and acknowledged his Bond with Security for his faithfully complying with this agreement and performing the Duties there-of.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Christopher Tompkins ten Barrels of Pork, six Barrels of Bread, six Barrels of Flour, two Barrels of Spirits and one Box of Candles for the Use of the Henry Galley.—

Saturday the 1st day of November 1777.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Lieutenant Christopher Tompkins for the use of the Officers and Sailors on Board the Henry Galley the following Articles VIZ for Custis Harman one and three quarter yards Cloth with trimings one pair shoes and seven yards of Stripes. for John Fitzhugh three quarter of a yard of Cloth with trimings, one pair shoes and one pair stockings. for Aires Darby three quarters of a yard Cloth with Trimnings, one pair shoes and seven yards of Stripes—for William Brumby three yards of Cloth with trimmings; for Frederick Byrd one and three quarter yards Cloth with trimmings; for Richard Saunders three quarters of a yard Cloth with trimmings Francis Hern one yard of Cloth, William Williams one pair of shoes, James Minter one and quarter yards of Cloth and one Cap; Francis Moss one and half yards Linen, one and half yards Cloth, and one pair Shoes John Bander one and three quarter yards of Cloth, with trimmings one cap and seven yards of Oznabrigs. Newcomb Dodd one yard of Cloth and trimmings one pair shoes, two and half yards Linen, one and half yards Cloth and trimmings one pair shoes and a Cap. Stephen Wilkinson twelve yards of Oznabrigs. Nicholas Scarborough one pair of Shoes one cap one yard Cloth and two shirts. Samuel Cavoner one yard of Cloth & trimmings one pair shoes, two and half yards Oznabrigs and one Cap. James Williams one pair stockings.— two and half yards of Oznabrigs and three and half yards of Stripes. Jn° Wilson one yard of Cloth and trimmings and one Cap. Spencer Hall one yard of Cloth and trimmings and a Cap. Philip Brumby one Cap. James Peters one Cap. Dunford Moore one Cap. William Pipen three yards of Cloth and trimmings and one pair of Shoes. Robert Dobson six yards of flannel. Starkey Moss one pair of stockings. Hugh Bingham seven yards Stripes and one pair shoes. Michael Danover two and yards Oznabrigs, three and half yards Checks, three quarters of a yard Cloth and one Hat.—Jeremiah Malone one and a quarter yards cloth, one Hat, and one pair of stockings. Jn° Clarke three and half yards of Stripes, one pair of shoes and a waistcoat. Robert Tompkins three and quarter yards Cloth and one piece of Stripes. Christopher Tompkins two and half yds. Coating one pice stripes and for James Peters one and three quarters of a yard Cloth, seven yards of oznabrigs one pair shoes and one pair of Stockings on his paying for the same.—

This Board doth recommend to his Excellency the Governour and the Honourable the Council Mr John Ross as a proper person to be appointed second Lieutenant of the Norfolk Revenge.—

Monday the 3rd day of November 1777.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to William Drew for the use of Thomas Whiting esqr for seventy three pounds five shillings, for the use of Jn° Hutchings esqr. for forty
six pounds fifteen shillings for the Use of Champion Travis esqr. for ninety three pounds, for the use of Edward Archer esqr. for sixty six pounds seventeen shillings and sixpence; and for the Use of Warner Lewis esqr. twenty three pounds two shillings and sixpence for their Attendance as Members of the Navy Board from the third day of August to the second day of November inclusive.—

Tuesday the 4th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public store deliver to Captain Philip Chamberlyne for the Use of the People on Board of the Hero Galley the following Articles VIZ, to John Kautzman a Jacket or as much Cloth as will make one, two pair of stockings seven and half yards Linen and one pair shoes to Christopher Morris, Michael Jennings, William Tarpley Thomas Tarpley each the same Articles to Jn° Salkie one Jacket or as much Cloth as will make one, two pair Stockings seven & half yards coarse Linen one pair shoes and as much coarse Cloth as will make a pair of Trousers.—to John McCoutry, Timothy Hough, Rowland Lewis, Charles Hay, John Williams, John Gurton, Meredith Williams, Charles Mc'Intire, Jn° Walker, Jn° Bassford Jn° Jackson, John Pend, Joseph Brown, Michael Hart, Jn° Fleming, Jn° Mason, William Cornelius, James Nicholas, Richard Nichols, Thomas Purcle, James Webb, Nathan Nichols, Nathan Springfield, Jn° Hill, Zedick Davis, Jn° Tapore, Earl Dockett, negro Pluto, Jack, Bachus, Boston, Will, and George, each the same articles; and to Philip Chamberlyne three and half yards blue and white Cloth and twenty Blankets on his paying for the same.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Captain Philip Chamberlyne for One hundred Pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the Use of the Hero Galley.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain William Saunders six Barrels of Bread—four ditto flour, nine ditto Pork one ditto Spirits, one Box Candles, and two Bushels of Salt for the Use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Captain Thomas Lilly for the use of the people on Board the ship Gloucester the following articles VIZ. for Anthony Morrison one outside Jacket one inside ditto, two shirts, one pair of drawers, two pair of trousers, two pair of stockings, one pair of shoes, one Hat, and a Blanket, also the same Articles for the following men Edward Nicken, James Nicken, James Bateman, Peter Hawes, Robert Jones, Samuel George, Lawrence Dorney, Thomas Gill, Samuel Partridge, John Dowling, Hezekiah Nicken, William Hawes & James Hubbard, on their paying for the same.—

Friday the 7th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain William Saunders, one shroud hawser 4½ Inch forty fathom long for shrouds, one Coil of two and half Inch Rope for take falls, one ditto two inch for gun Takles, one ditto fifteen thread for Brails, one ditto twelve thread for ditto, two ditto nine thread, and one Barrel of tar for the use of the Manley Galley.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public store deliver to Captn. William Saunders for the use of the people on Board the Manley Galley the following articles VIZ. for Jno. Harford one and half yards of coarse Cloth, for William Maynes, John Burton, Isaac Pomeroy, Jno. Jett, William Smith, and John Scott each one and half yards coarse Cloth on his paying for the same.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public store deliver to Captain William Saunders ten pounds of Twine for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Mr William Holt for one thousand pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the navy.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public store deliver to Captain William Saunders five hundred tenpenny nails for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Captain William Saunders for one hundred pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries for the use of the Manley Galley.—

Monday the 10th day of November 1777.—

Ordered that Doct. James McClurg deliver to Doct. Thomas Kempe, Ung: Merc: IV Pulv-Ipecac oz ditto Jallap ozijj and some Manna and Salts for the use of the Hero Galley.—

Tuesday the 11th day of November 1777.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store deliver to Captain Charles Thomas as much proper wollens as will make Cloths for thirty negroes belonging to the Public Rope Walk at Warwick.—

Ordered that a warrant issue to Captain Charles Thomas for one thousand pounds upon account for the purpose of furnishing necessaries and Building Houses at the Public Rope Walk at Warwick—

Wednesday the 12th day of November 1777.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain Wright Westcott one Coil of 2½ Inch Cordage, 1 ditto two inch, 1 ditto ¾ inch, 1 ditto 12 thread Ratline, 1 ditto 2½ inch bolt Rope, 15 Barrels of Bread, 5 Barrels of flour, 10 Barrels of Pork; 2 Barrels of Spirits, 1 Box Candles and 5 Bolts sail Cloth for the use of the Norfolk Revenge.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Capt. Wright Westcott 500 pump nails—18 sail Needles 6 palm Irons, 500-10d. Nails, 250-20d. ditto, 2 augers, 2 Chisells, 6 Gimblets, one Gouge, 2 hammers and 40 yards of Bunting for the Use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley—

Ordered that Mr Benjamin Powell deliver to Capt. Wright Westcott two hundred and fifty scupper Nails for the use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—
Thursday the 13th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the public Magazine, deliver to Captain Wright Westcott one hundred pounds of Gunpowder for the use of the *Norfolk Revenge* Galley.—

Friday the 14th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that Messieurs Frazier and Roane, sell at public Sale for ready Money the Bacon in their Possession belonging to the Navy and which they received from Messieurs Smith and Roane.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Messieurs Frazier and Roane for One thousand Pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the Use of the Navy.—

Ordered that Colo Richard Adams deliver to Messieurs Frazier and Roane twenty Barrels of Irish Pork for the use of the Navy.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Wright Westcott for fifty pounds upon account for the Purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the use of the *Norfolk Revenge* Galley.—

Ordered that Doct. James Mc-Clurg deliver to Doct. Christie 2 lb Glaub salts, Sal Tart, 4 Oz[,] Gum Opii 2 Oz., 1 lb Ung Basilicon, 1 lb Lapid Calin, and 2 doz Phials and Gallipots for the use of the ship *Gloucester*.—

Tuesday the 18th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Captain James Barron for the use of the sailors on Board the Boats *Liberty* and *Patriot* twenty four shirts on his paying for them.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain James Barron ten Barrels of Pork, ten ditto Bread, and one hundred pounds of Tallow for the use of the Boats *Liberty* and *Patriot*.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Joseph Speake two Barrels of Pork, two ditto Bread, twenty pounds of tallow and ten gallons Spirits for the use of the Boat *Nicholson*.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store deliver to Lieutenant Joseph Speake eight ready made shirts for the use of the People on Board the Boat *Nicholson* on his paying for the same.—

Wednesday the 19th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to John Jones for twenty three pounds fifteen shillings on acco† for his allowance as doorkeeper to the Board from the 15th of July last to this day.—
Thursday the 20th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that Ephraim Hall and William Willson who enlisted as Marines in the Naval service of this Commonwealth, be discharged from the same, they being infirm and unable to do duty.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Mr James Davis for two hundred and fifty pounds upon Account for the purpose of furnishing Necessaries and Building the Ship Gloucester.—

Friday the 21st day of November 1777.—
Ordered that Mr Caleb Herbert be appointed Master Builder at the Chickahominy shipyard, & that he be allowed fifteen shillings per diem in full for his Services and Expences.—

Saturday the 22nd day of November 1777.—
An Estimate of the probable Expence of the Navy for the ensuing Year agreeable to a Resolution of the House of Delegates being prepared, Ordered that the same be inclosed to the Speaker to be laid before the House.—

Thursday the 27th day of November 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor for the use of the Ship Tartar sixty five yards of Red and white Bunting, six yards of blue ditto, half pound Thread, six Knots of Logline, one thousand five hundred tenpenny nails and 112 lb of Roping Twine.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Cap‘ Richard Taylor for the Use of the Men on Board the Tartar the following articles to wit thirteen pair of stockings, sixty seven yards of cloth, forty nine yards of Linnen, sixty three shirts, six hats and twelve pair of shoes upon his paying for the same.—

Friday the 28th day of November 1777—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Lieutenant John Thomas for the Use of the men on Board the Protector Galley the following articles VIZ one hundred and forty three and half yards Linnen, one hundred and fifty seven and quarter yards of Cloth, fifteen pair of Shoes, twenty eight pair of stockings thirty three Hats and fifteen shirts upon his paying for the same.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Lieutenant John Thomas for fifty pounds upon Account for the disbursements on Board the Protector Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain James Markham for Fifty Pounds upon account for the disbursements on Board the Page Galley.—

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain James Markham for the Use of Captain Celey Saunders for Fifty Pounds upon Account for disbursements on Board the Lewis Galley.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Captain James Markham for the use of the people on Board the Page Galley one hundred and twenty six yards of Linen, one hundred and three yards of Cloth twenty four hats, twelve pair of Stockings, fourteen pair of shoes and twenty one shirts upon his paying for the same.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor or order the Camboose on Board the Sloop Scorpion, for the Use of the ship Tartar.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Mr Charles Smallwood five Tons of Iron for the use of the Chickahominy shipyard.—

Ordered that Mr Charles Taliaferro, deliver to Captain James Baron a Cable for the Use of the Boat Liberty.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Captain James Barron one Box of Candles for the Use of the Boats Liberty and Patriot.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt deliver to Lieutenant Joshua Singleton ten Barrels of Pork, six ditto flour, eight ditto Bread, two ditto Spirits, one Box Candles and one Barrel of tar for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Ordered that Mr William Holt, deliver to Captain Elliot, six Barrels of Pork, six ditto of Bread, three ditto of flour and two Barrels of Spirits for the use of the Safe Guard Galley.—

Saturday the 29th day of November 1777.—

Ordered that Doct McClurg, deliver to Lieutenant Singleton the following articles Cort Peru: lbss. Sal: Nitre Ibj, Ol Olivar Ibj, Melt Opt Ibj, Sal Tart ozj: Sperma Ceti Ibi, Sal Diuretic ozere and two Lancets for the use of the Henry Galley.—

Mr Isaac Mercer of the Boat Nicholson received Orders to apply to Mr Wm. Holt for two hundred Bushl of salt which he is to take on Board the said Boat and proceed with the same up James River to the Public Rope walk at Warwick where he is to deliver his Salt to Cap Charles Thomas and take on Board such Coal and cordage as may be delivered him by the said Thomas and bring the same down to James Town, and when he arrives there, to wait on the Board for further Orders.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Lieutenant Singleton forty five yards of Cloth, thirty five yards Linen, six shirts, two pair of stockings, and two hats for the use of the people on Board the Henry Galley upon his paying for the same.—

Monday the 1st day of December 1777.—

Ordered that Mr Charles Smallwood deliver to Mr Isaac Mercer three Tons of bar Iron for the Use of the Shipyard at South Quay.—
Wednesday the 3rd day of December 1777.
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Captain George Elliot for the use of the People on Board the Safe Guard Galley the following Articles VIZ five and three quarters yards of coarse Cloth, twenty hats, twenty eight pair shoes, One yard Linnen, thirty two pair stockings, fifty one shirts, seventeen pair of trowzers, fifteen yards and half of Flannel, and forty two Jackets on his paying for the same.—

Ordered that Doct. Mc-Clurg deliver to Doct. Joseph Simon Pell such Medicines as may be Necessary for the Use of the People on Board the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Doct Joseph Simon Pell for the People on Board the Norfolk Revenge Galley the following Articles VIZ ninety five yards Linen, sixty shirts, thirty four pair of Shoes, four pair of Stockings and Cloth sufficient to make thirty nine Waistcoats & Breeches, upon his Paying for the same.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Doct Joseph S. Pell five Bolts Sail Duck N°1, two ditto light Duck, six pound of Roping Twine, one and half pound of Brimstone, five hundred double ten Nails, two axes one Lanthorn, one frying Pan and one speaking Trumpet for the Use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Magazine, deliver to Dr. Joseph S. Pell, twelve quire Cartridge paper, for Cannon and six ditto of Musket for the use of the Norfolk Revenge Galley.—

Lieutenant James Gray received Orders to proceed to Mr Roanes in Essex, and there examine the provisions he hath belonging to the Navy, marking such as may be good, and direct Mr Roane to sell what he refuses. On his way down, to call on Mr William Frazier and inform him of the Quantity who is to send up for the same.—

Thursday the 4th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Colo: Fielding Lewis for two thousand Pounds upon Account for the Purpose of furnishing Necessaries for the Use of the Ship Dragon.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to David Henderson for the Use of the People on Board the Ship Dragon, sixty six Hats or Caps, fifty Eight Pair of Shoes, one hundred and sixteen pair of Trowsers, sixty five Pair of stockings, sixty under Jackets and one hundred and thirty six shirts or Linen sufficient to make them upon his paying for the same.—

Mr James Maxwell personally appeared before the Board, and agreed to live at the Chickahominy Ship Yard, and superintend it, and the other Yards belonging to the Navy, also the Building Rigging and Equipping for Sea the Vessels belonging to the same, to inspect into such Vessels that may from Time to Time be repaired, to inform the Board the State and situation of the said Vessels and other Matters
belonging to the Navy under his direction, and to follow such Instructions as he
may receive from time to time from the Board respecting the Navy. For all which
services and expences the Board doth agree to give the said Maxwell the sum of five
hundred pounds per annum, to be paid him in quarterly Payments, and allow him
to draw one Ration per diem.—

Friday the 5th day of December 1777.—
Captain Philip Chamberlyne of the Hero Galley personally appeared before the
Board and resigned his Commission.—

Lieutenant James Gray received Orders to proceed to Hampton and take the
Command of the Hero Galley during the Absence of Lieutenant Stratton, and furn-
ish such Provisions as may be wanting for the said Galley with the Money put into
his Hands.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Captain Richard Taylor for
the Use of the Officers and Sailors on Board the ship Tartar the following Articles
VIZ thirty nine pair of stockings, thirty one yards of Cloth, fifteen Jackets, nineteen
shirts, fourteen and half Yards Linnen, forty one Blankets, seven Hats, seven and
half yards Blue Cloth, one and three quarters of a yard Buff ditto, three yds brown
ditto, three quarters of a yard Red ditto, one and half yard of white ditto, thirty six
yards of white Linen, three Hats and five yards Flannel, on his Paying for the
same.—

the forty one Blankets are for the Use of the People, as belonging to Navy & not
their private propty.—

Saturday the 6th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Colo Isaac Lane for two thousand Pounds upon
Account for the purpose of furnishing Military Stores for the Use of the Navy.—

Ordered that Colo Isaac Lane send to Williamsburg six pipe Stoves for the use of
the Navy.—

Wednesday the 10th day of December 1777—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Lieutenant Christopher
Tompkins six Gimblets, one drawing knife, two pounds of Brimstone, twenty five
Blankets and sixty yards Canvas for Hammacks for the Use of the Henry
Galley.—

Captain George Elliot this day produced to the Board Orders from his Excellency
the Governour and the Honble the Council directing him to proceed with the
Safeguard Galley up Potowmack River in order to protect and defend the
Inhabitants in that Part of the Country, and to take with him of Ye Protector Galley L'
[John] Thomas Commander to aid and assist him if necessity required it.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Store, deliver to Lieutenant Robert Bolling
for the Use of the People on Board the Manley Galley forty nine yards Linen, twen-
ty four pair of Shoes. 24 hats—126 yds Chex, 51 yds Cloth, 10 yds Corderoy, 4 yds muslin, and 11 handkerchiefs upon his paying for the same.—

Thursday the 11th day of December 1777.—
Richard Simmons appeared before the Board and agreed to work as a Carver in the Naval Service for six months at the Rate of six shillings and sixpence per day sundays and to receive Rations and other Advantage as the Carpenters do, he also further agrees that if he shoud at the expiration of the six months be about Carving a Piece of Work on any Vessell that he will not quit the Service until he finishes what he is about.—

Friday the 12th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Magazine, deliver to Lieutenant Robert Bolling one hundred Pounds of Powder for the use of the Manley Galley.—

This Board doth recommend to his excellency the Governour and the Honourable the Council, Lieutenant John Barret as a proper Person to be appointed Captain to the Hero Galley.—

Ordered that Mr Jonathan Prosser deliver to Mr Hobday one of the Anchors and Cables belonging to the flat bottomed Boats.—

Tuesday the 16th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the Public Magazine, deliver to Lieutenant John Thomas twelve pound of Bar Lead, one hundred pounds of Gunpowder, and twelve pound Buck Shot for the Use of the Protector Galley.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store deliver to Mr Dawes one hundred Pump Tacks for the Use of the Schooner Peace and Plenty.—

Wednesday the 17th day of December 1777.—
Lieutenant Thomas Pollard of the Norfolk Revenge Galley resigned his Commission as will appear by his Letter to this Board bearing date the 10th instant inclosing the said Commission.—

Friday the 19th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Captain Francis Bright for the use of the people on Board the Brigantine Northampton the following articles VIZ sixty five yards of Linen, thirty five Jackets, three pieces of stript Stuff, twenty five pair of shoes, three yards brown Cloth, one and half yards of scarlet ditto and ten pair of stockings upon his paying for them.—

Ordered that the Keeper of the public Store, deliver to Captain Richard Barron for the use of the people on Board the Boat Patriot sixteen Jackets, sixteen pair Shoes, sixteen shirts, one piece Fearnought & sixteen pair of stockings, upon his paying for them.—
Ordered that Mr Hunter be desired to send two Anchors of five hundred weight each to Chesanessex or Anancock directed to the Care of Colo: Southy Simpson on the Eastern Shore for the Use of the Gallies Building there under the direction of the said Simpson, and that he acquaint the Board thereof as soon as he has sent them, and that he be also desired to sell all the provisions in his Possession belonging to the Navy to the highest Bidder for ready Money, and send down by the first convenient opportunity such dry Goods as he has in his possession belonging to the Navy.—

Saturday the 20th day of December 1777.—
Ordered that Mr Isaac Mercer deliver to Captain Richard Barron one Coil of three inch Rope, one ditto two inch, one ditto one and half inch, for the use of the Boat Patriot.—

Ordered that Mr Charles Taliaferro deliver to Captain Richard Barron forty fathom of four inch Cable for the use of the Boat Patriot.—

Mr Isaac Mercer of the Boat Nicolson received Orders after delivering Captain Richard Barron the Cordage he has an order for, and landed the Remainder he has on Board with Mr W. Holt to proceed immediately with his Vessel to the Chickahominy shipyard and apply to Mr Richard Herbert for three tuns of bar Iron which he is to take on Board and come down to James Town, there to apply to Colo. Travis for a parcel of Junk which he is also to take on Board and then proceed to Suffolk and Land his Cargo in the care of Mr Wills Cowper.—

Wednesday the 31st day of December 1777.—
Ordered that the Keeper of the public store, deliver for the use of the ship Dragon thirty four Blankets, two, two hour Glasses and two half hour ditto.—

APPENDIX C

JOURNAL OF MARINE CAPTAIN JOHN TREVETT
NOVEMBER–DECEMBER 1777

[Sloop Providence, Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass.]
[November–December 1777]

Now begin to Recrute for a New Cruse with the same Commander John Peck Rathbun Esq. Now itt is Novm. 1777. All Redy for Sailing, intending for a Short Cruse, we Anker a Way Standing for Block Island, a Light Wind At North East, Att Night began to Snow, the Next Day Blowing A Gale Sprung our Boldsplit,¹ Hove Tew, one Night Bloing Hard, the Next Day put Away Standing to the S. West, intending for South Carolina, Nothing Material Happening, untill we Arrived of[f] Charlestown Bar, we Run in for the Bar, & Goot near to itt in fife [five] Farthum Warter, Night Coming on, Saw no Pilot boat of[f], we Staning off[f] and on, Waiting for Day Light, our Guns All in, and Ports All Secured, a Very Plesent Mone Light Night, About Tew Aclock in the Morning, Saw a Sail in Shore, we took her to be a Droger, Going from Charlestown to Georgetown, but Shortly Aftter, one of our Officer's Came Down and Informd Cap² Rothbun that She was Standing for us, and Very Neair, Cap³ Rothbun & My Self went on Deck, and She Shortly Aftter Hailed us, and orderd the Dam Yanke Bugers to Hall Down the Cullers. You must [k]now We had a foule Wether Jack att Masthead, She in a few Minets Run under our Lee Quarter, and Gave us a Board Side, and Run a head of us, Cap⁴ Rothbun informd the Botswen⁵ to Call and Gett All Hands to Quarters, as Still as he Could, and Not Make any use of His Coale,⁶ as this Privatear Bore Away, and Coming up Again, As He informd us Aftter wards, he was Sune A Long Side, we ware All Redey, as Sune as he Made the first flash we Gave him A handsome Brard Side he up helm And Run to the Eastward we never had a Singal Man hert of Any Consequence we Made Sail Aftter her our Riggins Sailes was So Much Cutt Away itt was Sume Time before we could Gett under full Sail She Emeadetly Histead a Lanthon att Mast head but Such a buteful Mone Light Morning itt Coull[d] not be Seen any Consederebel Distance but by thare Heving out that Signel we [k]new thare Must be an Enemy not A Grate Distance of[f] we fired no More of our Cannon att Her and found we Ganed A Littel Every Hour Day Made her Apperence the Man Crys out a Large Ship under the Land Standing Close on a Wind to the Souttward & East Ward the Wind Being S. West About Sun Rise we Neard the Privatear So as thare Lieu⁶ Goot on thare Round House and fired Severul Times All the Balls went a Long way bee End us I informd Cap⁷ Rathbun we had I Did not dout as Good Muskets as tha had I Spoke to M⁸ Mickel Molton⁹ and one M¹ Baylee of Boston and Dezired them to go forward With My Self and take a Shot Att him as he was a fine Mark to Shute att he Standing on thare Round House You Must note this Vesel Steard With a Wheal we had not fired More then thre Shot before we Saw him fall & Emeadetly the Privatear Gott in the Wind an[d] we ware A Long Side in
a few Minets. When we Boarded her we found it was the Lieut. we had Shot and he fell on the Man Stering with the Wheail. This Lieut. was a Man belonged in the State of Virginea and he Expect'd to be punished if he was taken by the Americans and he was Determin'd to fight as Long as he could he had a pair of Hansom pistols to his Side As he Lay Dead on Deck thae found 5 Hands bad Woun'd on board of her 3 of them ware Blacks our Short went into one Quarter & threw the Other and we Shaterd her well we found this Ship we Saw to Windard was a Freget that thae was on Board the Day before and thae ware to Meait her the Next Day of[f!] Charlestown Bar we Got So far to the Eastward that we Stered for Georgetown we had taken 6 Negros that thae had Taken the Day before that ware out of Charleston a fishing Come to Examine the Blacks we found thae ware Pilots belonging to Some of the Citzens of Charleston The Cap't officers and Crew All as one Consented to Deliver them up to Mrs. Harcott and Tucker Merch't att Georgetown to be Sent to thare oners Clear of Expence a Day or Tew Arfter we Arrived att George Town we put All the Priseners in Gaile but the Cap't I Escorted him to Charleston an[d] Delev'd him to the Commisare of Prisners ... and thare I Saw My Old frind Commodore Biddel 6 he Had Thre Ships7 under his Command All Redey for Sea Att that time thare was an Embarg[o] threw the State of South Carolina Commodore Beddel Perswaded Me Very hard to Go with him I informed him that I had Made An a Grement with Cap't Rothbun to go and Take New Providence as one Cap't Newton8 had Lately Arrivd from New Providence and Gave us an Accnt of the Ship Mary9 from Jamaca had put into New Providence in Distres and Cap't Newton Said we Could Gett thare before She would be Redey for See and as this Ship had Kiled our Sailing Master About Six Month before off[f!] New York M' George Sinkens and Gave us a go[о]d Ban[ɡ]ing we ware now Determin'd to Take Fort Nassaw and then we Could Have Command of the Town and Harber and take What we Pleased Cap't Rathbun was Present att the Corfella House Att Charlestown Commodore & My Self went from M't Dorshes10 than Continentel Agent to the Corfella House as I Said If Cap't Rathbun would Consent I would go with him and All this Time telling Me that itt Was Presumiton to Make Such an Atemt And A Luded to the Scot[c]h Ship11 that was taken from Lieut- Macdugel12 & My Self but finerly I told him thae ware all well Landed Att Virginea he Pled Likewise with Cap't Rathbun but Anserd no Perperse for Sase Cap't Rothbun I have Made the Agrement with Cap't Trevett I will not Give itt up So this Ended All this Conversation we Shuk Hands and the Comadore Says I am Very Sorre for I never Shall See You More; Cap't Rathbun & My Self Sett out Emeadetly for Georgetown in South Carolina So End this Short Cruse——

Journal, RNHi, John Trevett Papers, No. 44-18.

1. Bowsprit.
2. James Kennedy.
5. Ellipsis in manuscript.
7. South Carolina Navy brigantine Notre Dame and South Carolina letter of marque ships General Moultine and Volunteer and brigantines Fair American and Polly.
10. John Dorsius, Continental Agent for South Carolina.
11. British transport ship *Oxford*, John Stewart, master, carrying a company of the 42d Foot (Royal Highland Regiment), which was captured by the Continental Navy brigantine *Andrew Doria*, retaken by the Scottish soldiers and crew and later recaptured by the Virginia Navy boats *Liberty* and *Patriot*. See *NDAR* 5: 293, 294, 294n, 564, 565n, 585n, 586n, 670, 671n, 686, 686n, 687–88, 699, 1085, 1085n, 1195, 1195n; 6: 79n, 166, 539, 540n, 601, 626.

12. Lt. John McDougall, Continental Navy, formerly third lieutenant of the brigantine *Andrew Doria* and presently second lieutenant of the frigate *Randolph*. Trevett served as lieutenant of marines with McDougall on the brigantine *Andrew Doria* from May to September 1776.
APPENDIX D

Captain Nicholas Biddle and Continental Navy Frigate Randolph

CAPTAIN NICHOLAS BIDDLE TO JAMES BIDDLE

Charles Town November the 22nd 1777

My Dear Brother

If you could form any Idea of the unhappiness I feel at not having a single line from home during the Many months that I have staid here You will I am sure favour me with on[e.]

If an express or Gentleman comes in from Pennsylvania My friends here tell me they hope all my Friends at home are well. And I am sick of Repeating that I do not get a line from any one there. They Naturally conclude I am a Person very little Esteem'd or some one or other would surely take notice of me - These considerations together with an ardent desire I have of doing My duty made me on the first of Sep1 when the Pilot wishd Me joy on being safe over the Bar of Charles Town burst into tears and cry God Bless You, Altho we struck twice in going over and (as I have since found) knocked off 11½ feet of the false keel.

On the fourth We came up with two Ships two Brigs and a small armed Sloop - They fired on us for about an Hour as we run down before the wind upon them one Ship had 201 the other 8 Guns2 - Both Ships and one Brig Struck3 after giving them a few Broadside. The other Brig and Sloop steerd different Courses. The Brig I Chased and took4 - but the Sloop got off - One of the Brigs was a Frenchman I let Her go - But they Came here under My Convoy - The Eighth of Sep5 I got My Prizes safe in Port - Their was not a Man Killd and but three or four wound-ed - My Ship being very full of Barnacles and oysters which grow Amazingly fast here in the Sunshine thrive on Vessels Bottoms - I came in to Clean I wrote to Neddy5 but find the letter was mislaid and not sent by express

The Prizes altogether sold for about [torn]ty6 Thousand Pounds Sterling - Agents7 Commission and expences attending the Sales will amount to 12 or 15 thousand sterling The half of the rest will will be divided among My self officers & Crew - I think it a dam’d Shame that an Agent should have nearly as much as Myself and all the Commis-officers on Board for doing no Business and Running no Risk either of Property or Person For he employs a Gentleman who for one and half per C[.] does the Business, Runs all Risks of bad debts Bad money &c -

Since I wrote the foregoing I have received a letter from You by Major Butler8 It is the only one from any of the Family (Nancy & C Biddle,9 excepted) Since I left You I have had a very narrow escape from a Fever that laid Violent hands on me soon after I came in to Port. - And to Comfort Me in my distress the Randolph was Sunk in Careening and lay under water two Weeks before they could get Her up. I need not tell you that I felt much more concern on account of the Ship than for My own Safety - I am now well and hope Soon to Sail - But as it [torn] on getting Men in
place of those wh[torn] while the Ship was Sunk I cannot certainly say how soon it May be.

Andrew Robeson has My Power of Atorney I wish it could be instrumental in getting You What Prize Money May be due to Me from the Northward - I wish You to get it and Make use of it for the Family

I will write to Neddy by the next opportune - Give my Love to the Family and believe me to be Most Affectionatly Yours

Nicholas Biddle


1. Ship True Briton (20 guns), Thomas Venture, commander, from Jamaica to New York City, with rum.
2. Ship Seven (8 guns), James Henderson, master, from Jamaica to London, 200 tons burthen, built in Newfoundland and rebuilt in 1773, owned by McTaggart of Bristol. Lloyd’s Register of Ships, 1777–1778.
3. French brig Assumption, Andrew Laffont, master, from Martinique to Charleston, with salt.
4. Brigantine Charming Peggy, Philip Lyon, master, from Jamaica to New York City, with rum.
5. Edward Biddle, elder brother of Nicholas Biddle.
6. Probably about £60,000. See John Dorsius to Continental Marine Committee, 12 Sept. 1777.

1. Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept.
2. Both letters not found.
3. Continental Committee of Commerce.
4. John Dorsius, Continental Agent for South Carolina.
5. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain Nicholas Biddle, 24 Oct. 1777. NDAR 10: 266.
EYEWITNESS ACCOUNT OF ENGAGEMENT BETWEEN CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE RANDOLPH AND H.M.S. YARMOUTH

"I, John Davis, at present keeper of the Red Springs, Botetourt County, Virginia, do hereby certify, that in February, 1778, I sailed in the ship General Moultrie from Charleston in company with the Randolph, Captain Biddle. That, on the 7th of March following, at one P.M., we discovered a sail standing for us, when the Randolph made a signal to heave to. About four P.M., Captain Biddle hove out a signal to make sail. We then spoke him, and Captain Biddle told us that one of his crew had deserted from the British ship Yarmouth of 74 guns, and he knew the ship to windward to be her—and from her appearance he had no doubt it was her; notwithstanding which, Sullivan did not make sail, and the Randolph was obliged to engage the Yarmouth or sacrifice our ship. The Yarmouth hailed us as he passed. We answered, "the Polly, from Charleston," and that our convoy was ahead. They then hailed the Randolph; and immediately after engaged. The Randolph appeared to fire four or five broadsides to the Yarmouth's one, until she blew up, when Sullivan hauled down his colors, and we should have been taken but for Captain Blake, who insisted upon our making sail, and such was the confusion on board the Yarmouth, or she was so much injured during the engagement, that they took no note of us. To the truth of the above I am ready at any time to make oath.

(Signed) J. Davis

We, the subscribers, lodgers in the house of Mr. Davis, heard him declare the above account of the engagement between the Randolph and the Yarmouth, and of the conduct of Sullivan, to be true.

(Signed) Richard Myncreeff, Robert C. Latimer.

Aug. 21, 1801."


1. South Carolina privateer General Moultrie.
4. Five days after the battle, H.M.S. Yarmouth rescued four seamen who survived Randolph's explosion. See Journal of H.M.S. Yarmouth, 12 Mar., and Captain Nicholas Vincent, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 17 Mar., above. One of the men gave the following account to Charles Biddle, brother of Nicholas Biddle: "He told me he was stationed at one of the quarter-deck guns near Capt. Biddle, who early in the action was wounded in the thigh. He fell, but immediately sitting up again, and encouraging his crew, told them it was only a slight touch he had received. He ordered a chair, and one of the surgeon's mates was dressing him at the time of the explosion. None of the men saved could tell by what means the accident happened." Ibid., 107-8.

ENGAGEMENT BETWEEN CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE RANDOLPH AND H.M.S. YARMOUTH

A remarkable instance of the lives of four men being providentially saved.

On the 7th of March, 1778, between five and six o'clock in the afternoon, his Majesty's ship Yarmouth (Captain, now Admiral Vincent) being in the latitude of
the island of Barbadoes, and about sixty leagues to the eastward of it, the man at
the mast-head called out that he saw several sail to leeward, near each other. Soon
after, there were discovered from the quarter-deck six sail—two ships, three brigs
and a schooner, on the starboard tack, all sails set, and close to the wind, then
about N.E. The captain and officers of the Yarmouth had not the least doubt of their
being American privateers. For even a single merchant-ship, which had not a letter
of marque, was, perhaps, never seen upon a wind in the latitude of Barbadoes, and
forty or fifty leagues to the eastward of it, and the wind easterly. The Yarmouth
accordingly bore down upon them, and about nine o’clock got very near to the
largest of the two ships, which begun to fire on the Yarmouth, before the Yarmouth
did on her. In about a quarter of an hour she blew up; being then on the Yarmouth’s
lee-beam, and not above three or four ship’s length distant. The rest of their
squadron immediately dispersed. The damage the Yarmouth received in her masts,
sails and rigging was prodigious, and she had five men killed and twelve wounded.
A great variety of articles were thrown into her—one, an entire American ensign,
which was not even singed or torn.

This happened between nine and ten o’clock Saturday night. On the Thursday
following, the Yarmouth being in chase of a ship, steering about West, (the wind in
the N.E. quarter), the man at the mast-head called down to the officer on the quar-
ter-deck, that he saw something on the water, abaft the beam (the starboard), but
could not tell what to make of it. A question immediately arose, what was to be
done? If the Yarmouth hauled up to see what it was, there would be little or no
chance of coming up with her before dark. Humanity, however pleaded for it and
prevailed. Accordingly she hauled her wind, and by the help of a spy-glass, discov-
ered four men, that seemed to be standing on the water; for what supported them
was not at first visible. In two or three hours she got up to the little float on which
they stood, and brought them on board. The captain and officers were greatly sur-
prised to find they belonged to the ship that was blown up the preceding Saturday.
So that, they had been five whole nights, and nearly as many days, floating on the
waves, and buried alive, as it were, under the vault of heaven. Being young and
hardy, they did not appear much discomposed when they came upon the quarter-
deck. They said they were not hungry, although they had not eaten any thing, but
thirsty and very sleepy. A basin of tea, however, and a hammock to each, perfectly
restored them in a few hours. When they arose, the only complaint they had, was
that of their feet being greatly swoln, by having been so long in the water.

The account they gave of themselves was only this—that they were quartered
in the captain’s cabin, and thrown into the water without receiving any hurt. But
they could give no account by what accident the ship blew up.

Being good swimmers, they got hold of some spars and rope, with which they
made the raft, on which they were found. And, providentially for them, they picked
up a blanket, which served them as a reservoir of water; for during the time they
were on the raft, there fell a few showers of rain, which they saved as much as they
could in their blanket, sucking it from time to time; which, no doubt preserved all
their lives. On the arrival of the Yarmouth two days after, at Barbadoes, proper offi-
cers came on board, in order to take the depositions of those four men, respecting
the blowing up of the ship, &c. and particularly, as to the number of men on board
her when the action began. For without a certificate to this purpose, the Treasurer
of the navy has no authority to pay the head-money, allowed by Government, which is five pounds a head; and which, on this occasion, came to five hundred and seventy-five pounds. Thus this little act of humanity seems to have been rewarded.

They deposed, that the ship which blew up was called the *Randolph*, of thirty-six guns, twenty-six of which were twelve-pounders, and her complement of men three hundred and fifteen. The other ship was called the *General Moutray*; but the number of her guns, or her complement of men, or of the force of the three brigs, Admiral Vincent told the writer of this account, he could not precisely ascertain. The schooner was a prize.

The captain of the *Randolph* was the commodore of this little squadron which had sailed just a month from Charles-town, South Carolina, where it was fitted out, with the design of attacking the island of Tobago, for which they were steering when they first saw the *Yarmouth*.

§ No prize was lost. The ship the *Yarmouth* hauled off from, was a West-India merchant-man, bound to Barbadoes. The master of her came on board the *Yarmouth* after her arrival there: she had a letter of marque, and was upon a wind when the *Yarmouth* first saw her.

---

1. Capt. Nicholas Vincent was promoted to Rear Adm. of the White on 19 Mar. 1779.
4. For other accounts of the action and its aftermath, see *Journal of H.M.S. Yarmouth*, 7 and 8 Mar., "Extract of a Letter from on board the State Brig *Notre Dame*, dated Lat. 13 Long. 57, March 9, 1778," Captain Nicholas Vincent, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 17 Mar., and President Rawlins Lowndes of South Carolina to President of Congress, 30 Mar., all above.
5. For the damage received by *Yarmouth*, see *Journal of H.M.S. Yarmouth*, 7 and 8 Mar., and Captain Nicholas Vincent, R.N., to Vice Admiral James Young, 17 Mar., all above.
7. South Carolina privateer ship *General Moutray* mounted 18 to 20 guns and had a crew of 118 men.
8. South Carolina Navy brigantine *Notre Dame* mounted 18 guns, South Carolina privateer brigantine *Fair American* mounted 14 guns, and South Carolina privateer brigantine *Polly* mounted 14 guns.
Appendix E

Log of the Continental Navy Ship Ranger, Captain John Paul Jones

Thursday January First 1778.
This morning fair and pleasant Employ'd Clearing Up the Decks. Got on board 30 pigs of Lead. Run out the small Bower astern & Got up the the Strum Anchor Run the Strim Cable ashore for an In Shore fast. Got of from the Shore two planks for the Shot Locker.

Friday 2nd
This morning fair and pleasant one of our Craft Came alongside. Took from on board her 283 pigs of Lead. Landed all the Dirt out of the Ship. Got in the Small Hasser. the Cooper Employ'd Triming the Water Cask. Got of from the Shore Sum Brums Sum of the people Employ'd Making pointes. Capt. Riches' a prisoner Run away In the Night.

Saturday 3rd
Discharged the first Craft.
The Morning fair and pleasant Employ'd Giting Things out of the Craft. Took on board 50 Water Cask & 14 Barels of Beef & three tarces and Six Ships Oars and 87 pigs of Lead one Spair Topsail Yard, one Jebb Boom, one Lou Steering Sail Boom, one Four top Gallant Yard, one Spare Topmast Steering Sail Boom, one Royal Yard, one top Gallant Staring Sail Boom, one Boats Windless, one Spare Lower Yard and 29 Sails and 2 Arnings, the four Castle men & top men Employ'd in Macking points, John Shannon Enterd. On Board Delivered the Craft.

Sunday 4th
This Morning fogey Dirty Weather. Employ's Cleaning the Decks. All the people Came on Board but one that Run away and two prisoners which Escapt.d from the Ship.

Monday 5th
This Morning fogy Dirty Weather the Second Craft came alongside. Employ'd giting the Things out of her 13 punchions 2 Gin Casks and 67 Barls of Beef & 5 Barels of Pork and Sum fire Wood, 23 Boats Oars 3 top gallant Steering Sails Booms 15 yards for the Small Sails, one Lower Stering Boom and 4 topmast Stering Sail Booms, 2 Spare Lower do. 10 Ships Oars one Mn. Top Gallant

1778

Ship Ranger January
Yard, 2 top gallant masts, 1 Cask of heading, 2 Barels of Tar and 2 Barels of Turpentine, one Cask of Sluck, 56 Coils of Riggan Employ'd stowing the hole, the Latter part of the Day fogey and Dirty Weather.

**RIVER LOIRE**

**Tuesday 6th**

This Morning fair & Cold the people Employ'd getting the things out of the Craft. Took from in board of her 2 top Chanes, one Coile of large Rope, sum Iron hoops, two Winter Top Gallant Mast, one Ships Fitter Driver Boom, two Barrels of Coal, 18 Coils of Riggan Shacks 13 Bundles put on board the Craft, 81 Cask to be fulled with Fresh Water. Sent the Craft from along Side the Carpenters Employ'd Altering the Sail Room and Boarding the Quarters.

**Wednesday 7th**

The Morning Fair & Cold the Carpenters Employ'd Boarding the Quarters and filling it with Cork the people Employ'd about Sundry Things hawld. of further. The Carpenters finishd the Sail Room Took the Sails out of the Cabin and Stowed them in the Sail Room. Got of from the Shore two Coard of fire Wood, the Cooper employ' in setting up the Shuck Cask, one of the french men Run away.

**Thursday 8th**

This Morning Fair & Cold the Carpenters Employ'd Calking the Decks and boarding up the Quarters. the people Employ'd making points Quiled the Cables in the hole, the Latter part of the Day Cloudy & Cold a Grate Deal of Ice Came Down the River.

**Frieday 9th**

This Morning fair & Very Cold the Carpenters Employ'd Boarding up the Quarters Got of from the Shore 4 Bundles of hoops for preventing the Ice from Cutting the Cables Got up on the Cables the two top Chanes, one forward and the other aft to Braik of the Ice from the Ship the Brig Independance Came Along Side Cared away the four tye and the four yard Came Down on our four Castle and Badly Wounded one of our people in the head, three or 4 Ships run Ashore out of the way of the Ice. Run a 7 Inch Harser ashore ahead.

**Saturday 10th**

this Morning Cloudy the River full of Ice the Carpenters Employ'd about Boarding the Quarters & Calking under the four Castle, the people Employ'd
About Overhauling Blocks  Got of from the Shore Sum Boards for Cabin Sides Betwixt Decks & Sum Sheet Lead for the Carpenters and Sum small Nails  Sent on Shore three topsails and four Sail & Main Sail and four topmast Staysail to Be midle Sticht, one of our hands very Bad.

Sunday 11th
This Morning Cloudy Dark Weather Employ’d Cleaning Ship. The River full of Ice, the Later Part of the Day Cloudy with Spits of Small Rain. One of Our Hands Very Bad.

Monday 12th
This Morning fair & pleasant Sum of the people Employ’d About Blacking Yard & Mast  the Carpenters Employ’d About the Quarters & Calking the Deck, the plumer Came on board With the head pump, the people Came aboard from the prize at Boadaux. Charls Ward, Edward Shapley, Amos Abbot, John Wheller, Saml. hole-bruke4 Brought of from the Shore three Planks for the Quarters. One of our Hands Very Bad. Dirty Weather all Night. The Sailmaker to work ashore about the Ts

Tuesday 13th
This Morning Fair & Pleasant Got from the Brigtn. *Independance* 2 Buts And two Gin Casks, the Carpenter Employ’d about the Quarters & the people Employ’d Making Points. The Later Part of this Day Cloudy, in the Evening Small Rain. One of Our Hands Very Bad. The Sail Maker to work ashore about the Sails.

1778
SHIP RANGER JANUARY

Wednesday 14th
This Morning Squarly With Rain the Sail Maker to work ashore upon the Sails, the people Employ’d about Making points the Carpenters Employ’d about the Quarters. The Latter part of the Day Squarly With Showers of Rain. In the Evening Clear’d up, the Wind at West one of Our Hands very Bad. The Sail Maker to work ashore about the Sails.

Thursday 15th
This Morning Squarls of Winds and Rain the people Employ’d about making Points, the Carpenters Employ’d about the Quarters Got off from the Shore one Coard of fire Wood In the afternoon Sent the Armour5 ashore with 18 Crane Irons to be altered for the Quarters, the Latter part of the Day Squarly With Rain. One of our hands Very Bad. Sent 8 of our people up the River after fresh Water. Joel Huchins John Recher, Edward Shapley, John Varney, Wm. Smith, Mark Staples,
Friday 16th
This Morning fair & pleasant the Carpenters Employ'd about the Quarters, the people Employ'd about Sundry things, the Latter part of this Day fair and pleasant. Several Vessals arrived here. Finished our head pump, one of our hands Very Bad, the Sail Maker to Work ashore about the Sails.

Saturday 17th
This Morning Fair & pleasant, the Carpenters finishd the Quarters. The people Employ'd about Sundry Things. A boat Came along side from Nantes with some Slops & 15 hoghd. of Brandy and four Barrels of Old Brandey and three Barrels of Flower, one tarce of Rice. Got of from the Shore a hoghd. of Brandy, one of our hands Very Bad. Took on board 1 Barrel of Tobacco. Blowing hard and full of Rain. the Sail Maker to Work ashore on the Sails.

Sunday 18th
This Morning Blowing hard & full of Rain. at 12 o'clock the Craft Came Along Side With Water, the Latter Part of the Day Blowing Very Hard and full of Rain. In the Evening Cleard up. One of our hands Very Bad.

1778
SHIP RANGER - JANUARY

Monday 19th
This Morning fair & pleasant Weather. The people Employ'd about Discharging the Craft of Water: Took out of the Craft 55 Casks Large & Small. Started it in the hole filled 30 Buts and 10 punchions, the Latter part of the Day Cloudy Weather: Put the Emtey Cask on board the Craft: One of Our Hands Very Bad. The Sail Maker to work ashore on the Sails.

Tuesday 20th
This Morning fair & Pleasant. Employ'd about Getting out the Cask out of the Craft: Took out of the Craft 25 Cask, Grate & Small, filled up In the hole 16 Cask, Set up the Lower Riggan, put on Board the Craft the Emy Water Cask and sent her away for Water. James Smith, Abraham Nights, David Woodhouse, the Cooper, Mr Recker, paul Recker, Wm. English, Mark Staples. Got from the Shore three Cord of Fire Wood. The Sail Maker to work ashore about the Sails.

Wednesday 21st
This Morning C'oudy. Got of from the Rope Makers 1 Coil 2 Inch, Do. 2 1/2, one Do. 1 3/4, two Do. 12 thred,
two Do. 9 thread, two Do 6 Thred, 36 fathom 5 1/2 inch, 45 fathom 3 1/4, the whole 11 Coils Containing 706 pound. Rove new Top Ropes. Blowing hard with Hard Showers of Rain. Got of from the Shore one Cord of fire Wood, One of our Hands Very Bad. The Sail Maker to work ashore on the Sails.

Thursday 22nd


Friday 23rd

RIVER LOIRE

This Morning Begins With Little Wind and Small Rain Got up Yards & topmast. Rove the Runing Riggan In the Afternoon the Craft Came Alongside With the Water & all the people in her that went away In her, the latter Part of the Day Blowing hard & full of Rain. Sent the Mizen Staysail & mizen topmast Staysail ashore for the Sail Maker to Alter In the Evening 1 of our Prisners Run away with the Small Boat that Belong to the Craft along Side Capt. Bullflinch sent the Cutter after him, found the Boat Brought her Along Side. One of our hands Very Bad. Blowing Hard and full of Rain all night.

Saturday 24th

This Morning Cloudy with Small Rain Employ'd Gitting out the Water Out of the Craft Along Side. Took onboard of her 45 Casks Grate & Small. The Latter Part of this Day Raining Very fast. Took on board Sum Sliding Shot & Sum Star Shot & Sum Round Shot and Swevil Shot Got of from the Shore one Cord of Fire Wood. One of our Hands Very Bad. Joseph Trepethen deserted from the Cutter.

Sunday 25th

Discharged the first Craft we had in pay, having been Employ'd from 10th Decem. till this day, 46 days. This Morning Begins Cloudy with Shour of Rain Employ'd Discharging the Craft of Water Got all the Water out of the Craft two Boats Came alongside With Shot and 11 Barrels of Pork finishd. Stowing the Cask in the hole the Latter Part of the day Cloudy Weather. One of our Hands Very Bad. took on board one Both of thin Canvis Att 8 In the Evening the Wind Came to the Nothward and Blow'd Very hard all Night.

Monday 26th

This Morning Begins With a Hard Gail At NE & Squarls of Snow a Ship a starn of us part her head Cable and Whint Ashore. We got down Yards and topmasts At 2
P.M. the Ship got foul of our InShore Cable aStarn. Brought home Our of Shore Anchor and Sent us ashore Got All the Guns on one Side to List our Ship in Shore: the Later part of the Day Blowing Very Hard. At low Water the Ship Was almost Drye, at 8 in the Evening two of our hands run away from the Ship sent one midshipman and the Boatswains Mate7 ashore after the people. Got one Thoms. Low and Brought him on Board. Put him in Irones. The Other John Shannon Got of Clear. Joseph Trefethen retd. on board.

Tuesday 27th

This Morning fair & moderate Employ’d in Giting Ready for heav’g. of the Ship Got on the 7 Inch Harsor & Bent it to the Stream Anchor Car’d it out astarn at 2 P.M. hove her off from the Shore & moard. him, the Later Part of the Day Cloudy, One of our Hands Very Bad.

1778.
RIVER LOIRE - JANUARY

Wednesday 28th

This Morning fair & Cold the Piolat & 2 Men Came of With a Anchor Boat hove up the Starn Anchor Boat & Cared it further Out Got up the Stream Anchor Unbent the harsor and Haul’d it in. The Capt. Came from Nantes. A Boat Cam alongside With Slops & 6 Bundles of Hoops Iron Employ’d painting the Quarter & Yards: The Sail Maker to work Ashore. Got of from the Shore the Mizen & Four Top mast Staysail & Bent them.

Thursday 29th

SHIP RANGER - JANUARY

This Morning fair & pleasant Employ’d about Giting Ready for hauling out In the Rode the piolat Came on board With two Boats & 3 Hands Got up the Anchor Car’ed out the Stream Anchor the whole length of the Cable at two hove of In the Stream Moard With the two Bowers the Latter part of this day fair and Pleasant Employ’d Clearing up the Decks. Several Vesals Came up the River.

Friday 30th

This Morning Cloudy and full of Fogg the pieple Employ’d About Sundry things Got up the top Gallant Mast, Set up the topmast Riggan and top Gallant Riggan the Cooper Shuck four Water Casks 91 - 64, 91, 118:63 Galns. The Latter part of this Day Cloudy & full of Fogg Run out the Guns Got from on Board the Independance a Cask of Rum.

Saturday 31st

This Morning Cloudy Weather and full of Foog Got up the Arm Chests In the tops Got off from the Shore one
Cord of Fire Wood: the latter part of the day Cloudy and full of Fogg. Got over the Starn Laders. One of our hands Very Bad.

Sunday
February the first.

This Morning Cloudy & full of fogg Employ’d Cleaning Ship In the afternoon the Capt'n Whent to Nantze. In the Cutter The Latter part of the Day Cloudy & full of Fogg fir’d thirten Minet Guns for Death of Mr Moris, the Continantal Agent, one of Our Hands Very Bad.

1778
SHIP RANGER - FEBRUARY

Monday 2nd

This Morning Cloudy Weather & full fogg the People Employ’d About Sundry Things. Got up the Steering Sail Booms the Carpenters Employ’d About Shorting the Oars for the Ship In the Night one of Our people Run away, John Vance.

Tuesday 3rd

This Morning Cloudy and full of Fogg the people Employ’d About Sundry Things. Set up the Top mast Riggan and top Gallant Rigan Got of from the Shore half a Cord of fire Wood & 3 Swiffels and 40 pound of twine and 100 of Sowing Needles, half a dozen of marking Needles and 32 Barls of Powder and two Cags of Powder and 5 Chests of Carterages of powder and four Sids of Pump Leather Sent the Boat after 13 Cask of Water.

Wednesday 4th

This Morning Cloudy and full of Fog Employ’ about Sundry Things Got of from the Shore for the Use of the Ship Sum Boards and Sheet Lead and Sum Nails and Brums Took on Board 4 Cord and a half of fire Wood The Latter part of this Day Clear.

Thursday 5th

This Morning fair & pleasant Got of from the Shore 3 Cord of Fire Wood & 6 Irons for the Starn Netings 2 Rims of Carterage paper, 3 Bundls. of Match Stuf and Sum Thumbles. Got up the Cables, Got of from the Shore 4000 pound of Ship Bread and a Driver Boom the Later part of the Day fair and pleasant Quil’d the Cables in the hole.

Frieday 6th

This Morning Cloudy with Small Rain Got of from the Shore the Sails Bent the Courses and Topsails & Stayails. Got of from the Shore 6 Log Lines and 6 Cod Lines and 40 pound of Marline, 300 pound of Spurnyarn and 115 pound of Rope and a Shot of Deep Sey Line the Later part of this Day Cloudy Weather with small Rain. Sent the Sick Man ashore.
Saturday 7th

This Morning fair and pleasant Loos'd Sails to Dry In the Afternoon handed them painted the Insides of Quarters In the Eveing a Boat Came Alongside With Sundry Things for the Ships Use Sum Grate Coats Sum Shoes and Boots and 50 Bushels of Potatoes and 1000 pounds of Chese a hogHd. of Wine and a Barrel of Wine the Whole

200 pairs of Shoes
30 pair Boot
6 hampers Chese
1 Bbb of Table Oil
5 hampers Bourdea Wine
1 Cask Do
6 Baskets of Potatoes
3 Dozen of Plats
2 Dozen Tumblers
2 Small Baskets of Cups & Sausers
2 Bbb of Sugar
4 Pr Light Canvas
5 pr. of Topsl. Duck
20 pound Sail Twine
3 Coils of Boat Rope
1 English, 1 Duch, 1 French Ensign
2 Babbn Powder
100 Great Coats
200 Small Bottles
100 Common do.
60 pound of Buckshot

18 Cases of Candles
6 jairs of Figgs
2 pots of Butter
40 Loafs of Sugar
4 Cannisters of Tea
1 Cask of Wine
1 pacquet of table Clouths
1 Do. Towels
6 Blunderbusses
20 pairs of Pistoles
30 Cutlasses
3 dozen Chest Locks
1 Bundle Coffe
2 Candlesticks
1 Small Box of Instruments
1 Boatswains Call
1 Baskett Medicines
1 Cask do.

Sunday 8th

This Morning Cloudy Employ'd Stowing the the Things away and Clearing our Decks. The Latter part of the Day Blowing hard from the Southward. The Capt. Came from Nantze and a french Barber.

Monday 9th

This Morning Fair Loosed Sails to Dry Employ'd about Sundry Things. In the After Noon sent a Craft after 11 Casks of Water Handed the Sails had Company on board from the Shore the Later Part of the Day Fair The Wind att NE Sent Sum Emtey hampers ashore.

Tuesday 10th

This Morning Cloudy all hands Employed on the Ships duty hoisted out the Small Boat Capt. Jenks arived hear from Nantucket after 35 days pasage. Mr Simpson
& Mr Cullum set out for Nantz Resived on Board 11
Casks water & 5 dozen fowles fixed our Driver boom
The latter part of this Day Cloudey.

RIVER LOIRE - FEBRUARY - SHIP RANGER

Wednesday 11
This day Cloudy the wind at NNe the Carpenters
Employ'd in Cutting out Bowports took on board 2
Casks of peas too Bags & one hamper two casks of Ginn
2 casks of Buckwheat Mr Williams came down from
Nantz & paid of the prize mony for the Brige maryl the
small Boat arived from nantz the Sail Maker Cut out a
Driver an finished the top

Thursday 12th
Brocht a Cask of Water in the hole.
No. 100 - 111

Frieday 13th
Brocht a Cash of Water Galns.
No. 112 - 113

Saturday 14th
Brocht 2 Barls of Beef Brocht Cask of Water Gn.
No. 49 - 80

QUIBERON - FEBRUARY - 1778 - SHIP RANGER

This Morning fair & pleasant at 5 in the morning hove
up and Came to Sail for Cuibroone Bay at 4 In the
afternoon saw the Ships in the Bay the Brigtn Independence was about 2 Leagues ahead. at 7 P.M. Came to
Anchor in Caburoon Bay In 12 fathom Water Sent the
Cuter on board the Lion frageat. Capt. Young Came on
board a Light are of Wind from the SW at 8 in the
Evening the Cutter Came along side Bell Isle bears SW
by the Compass and Caburoon town NW.
Sunday 15th
Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 106 - 66
This Morning Blowing hard & Squarly at 8 in the Morning hove up the Sheet Anchor. At 9 histed Out Capt. Youngs Boat and our Cuter the Capt. Whent on board the Independence at One hove Short the Capt. Came on board hove Up and Came to Sail to Beat further on the Bay at half past 5 Came to Anchor In 8 fathom of Water With Our Sheet Anchor Gave the Ship 70 fathom of Cable Bel Isle Boar SW Dist. three Leagues and Hautbon Boar ESE Dist. 8 mils.

Monday 16th
Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 102 - 118 Gals.
This Morning Blowing hard from the Nothward Lowered Doun the Lower Yards the Carpenters Employ'd About Sundry things took all the Sails out of the Sail Room and Stow'd them In the Boatswains Stow Room the Latter part of the Day Cloudy & full of Snow. Blowing hard and Squarly all Night. Condemned 8 Water Casks.

Tuesday 17th
Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 46 - 120 Gallons
This Morning Blowing hard the Wind at NNE Sent the Cuter on board the Dean With three Coils of Riggan, at half past 10 had Company Came on Board at half past 12 the Company Whent from on board Swaid up the Lower yards At Sunset Down Lower Yards Blowing hard in Squarls and Sum Snow. Histed in the Cuter Blowing hard all Night With Snow.

Wednesday 18th
Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 43 - 112 Galns.
This Morning Blowing Hard The Carpenter Employ'd mending the Cuter Swaid up the Lower Yards histed Out the Cuter Loosed the Sails to Dry In the Afternoon handed the Sails the Latter part of this Day Blowing hard the Wind at NNE. a fresh Brize all Night and Cloudy.

Thursday 19th
Brocht a of Cask Water.
This Morning Blowing Fresh & Snowing at 7 Cleard up the Brigtn. Independence hove up and Whent Up in the Head of the Bay In the Afternoon the Officers of the Admirall Came on Board Man'd Ship the Latter part of the Day the Wind at NNE. Cold weather a fresh Brize all Night.

Frieday 20th
Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 94 - 112
Gallons. Looking Dirty to the SW At 8 the Wind Came in at NWBN a Light Brize all Night.

Saturday 21st This Morning Cloudy Employ’d about Sundry things the Wind at NNE. At 11 had Compy Came on Board from the Admarall Maned ship at 12 the Compy Whent away the Compy part of the Day Employ’d making Nipers Got from on board the Deane Sum Oak Planks

Brocht 2 Cask of Water No. 88 - 63 Galln. 107 - 69 "

Sunday 22nd This Morning fair and pleasant Got up the Lower yards Get the top Galln. Yards a Crost the Admaral fired a Gun and Loos’d his four topsail. In the afternoon the Brig Independance Came from Crack took out of her two Oxen and three Calves at 4 In the afternoon Saw a schooner of In Chase of another hove short the Capt. Whent on board the Adaremall the Schooner fired Several Guns and then haw’d of from the Shore Veared away the Cable to the Servis Got up the Cables Upon Deck and took out 5 Cask out of the Ground tear Ready for taking In 05 Tons of Lead at Half past 10 the Craft Came alongSide took from on board of her 614 pigs of Lead Stowed them In the Body of the Ship Stow’d away Sum of the Water Cask on the Lead.

Brocht a Cask of Water No 48 - 60 Gallns.

Monday 23rd This Morning Cloudy with Small Rain the Wind at West A Ship arived hear and a snow Employ’d giting Down Our Booms on the Crospart of the Bits Stowed all the Large Oars Stowed the Small Oars In the hole the Carpenters Employ’d about Sundry things kill’d a bulock and a Calf Quil’d a harser In the hole.

Brocht a Cask of Water No. 97 - 118 Gallns.

Tuesday 24th This Morning Blowing hard & Squarly with hail the people Employ’d Puting the Booms on the Gallos and Bellfrea put all the Large Oars On the Seids put the Spare Steering Sail Booms In the Chans the Latter part of the day Squarly with hail The Cooper Shuck 4 punchins and 3 Gan Cask Condemned one hoghd. Blowing hard Lowered Down the Lower Yards.

Brocht a Cask of Water No. 111 - 66 Gallons 59 - 63

Wednesday 25th This Morning Blowing hard at Noth the Admaral hove out a Signall for giting Under way all the fleet hove up and Came to Sail at half past 10 We hove up took of Reefs in the topsail Blowing very hard at half past

Brocht a HogHd. Water two

QUIBERON - FEBY- SHIP OF WAR RANGER 1778
11 Got clear of the Rocks Hawl'd to the Westward thinking to Weather Bell Isle the Wind Blowing so hard and a large Sea a-going we was oblig'd to Close Rif the topsail handed the four topsail Got Close in with Bell Isle fired a Gun for a Piolat None Came of.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H</th>
<th>K</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Courses</th>
<th>Winds Var</th>
<th>LWay</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**THURSDAY FEBY. 26, 1778**

This 24 Hours Begins with a Strong gail at 3 p.m. handd. the topsails fired a Gun for a piolat at 4 Tkt. Ship to the Estward Blowing very hard in Squarls at 5 wore too Under the four Sail at 6 Made Sail Could not Git a Piolat of from Bell Isle at 7 the South end of Bell Isle Boar SSW at 8 hawl'd Close up Under the Land at 10 Tkt to the Estward at half past one Ship Stood to the Westwd at Daylight Set Close Ref topsails at 7 Tkt. Ship to the Estward Saw Severall Sail at 10 Tkt to the Westward Blowing Very Hard In Squarls the Latter part of the Day Squarly with hail. Brocht a Hoghd. of Water No. 91—114 Gallons and a Butt No. 46—120

**FRIEDAY 27th of FEBRUARY**

This 24 hours Begins with a Strong Gail at 2 p.m. more Modrate Lett one Rif out of the topsails Set Mn. Top mast Stay Sail at 3 Blowing hard in Squarls hand the mizen topsail And Staysails at 8 Came to Anchor in Quberon Bay In 9 fathom Quberon town Bears WBN and the Rocks SWbW Several small vessels Sailed from hear to-day At 10 in the Forenoon the Wind Came to
H K F Courses Winds LWay Vari

SUNDAY FIRST
1778
Brocht a Hoghd No. 34 - 121 G.
Ye Whole of ye Water Expend'd till to-day 1915 Gallons.

MONDAY 2nd
Brocht a Cask of Water

the Southwd. And Began to Rain and Blow hard Lower'd Down the Lower Yards pointed the Lower topsail Yard to the Wind Veared away the Cable all but two shacks to freshening harser at 5 In the Afternoon Got a piolat of from the Shore hist-ed in the Cuter and Stow'd her Down on the Gratens kill'd an Ox and a Calf the Carpenter Employ'd leathering the Scuppers Cut up our Spare Mn top Mast Brocht a Cask of Water No. 71—119 Gallons.

SATURDAY 28th, 1778 - QUIBERON BAY
This Morning Cloudy with Small Rain and Blowing hard at WNW Employ'd about Sundry things Shortned all our Ship's Oars Swaid up the Lower Yards a Ship and a Snow arived hear the Latter part of this Day Blowing hard with Small Rain Brocht a Cask of Water No. 94—119 Gallons Blowing a fresh to the WSW

QUIBERON BAY - MARCH. SHIP RANGER
This Morning Cloudy with Rain Got out the Boats Got up the Cables and part of the Ground tear of Water so as to Stow the Lead Close Down to Sein In the after- noon Stow'd the Ground tear and the fire Wood Stow'd the Cables and Harsors upon it Got in the Boats the Latter part of the Day fresh Brize and Fine Weather the Wind at WBN two Vesals arived hear and two Sail'd from hear Bound to Nantz.

This Morning Light Breeze at NWBN hist-ed out the Small Boat and whint on board a Snow Bound to Nantz The People Employ'd about fixing a Splinter Neting on the Ensid of the Quarters Tared the Sides the Sail
No. 19 - 116
105 - 116

Maker Employ'd about making a Driver. In the afternoon hove up our Anchor and run further in shore the Wind Veirable at 4 Came to Anchor h'd. the Sails Histed in the Small Boat at 8 Gave the Ship Cable to the Servis. A Light Breze all night.

QUIBERON BAY - MARCH. SHIP RANGER

TUESDAY 3rd
Brocht a Cask of Water.

This Morning fair and pleasant the Wind at ESE at half past 6 this morning hove up and Came to Sail at half past 7 hawl'd Round the Rocks. Hawl'd up NW Got up the top gallant Yards Set Top Gallant Sails at 10 Set the Topmast Stearing Sails and Top Gallant do. at 4 in the afternoon got of a Piolat from Gloyland at 6 Came to Anchor in Benodett In 7 fathom hand'd all Our Sails the Wind at NE a fresh Breze the River mouth Boar NEbN Dist 4 mils

WEDNESDAY 4th
Brocht a Cask of Water

No. 103 - 118

This Morning Blowing hard the Wind at NEbN histed out the Small Boat and the ft. Leutenant Whent ashore after a piolat at 2 in the Afternoon the Boat Came alongside Got no Piolat at 3 sent the boat ashore to Other town to the Westward at 7 the Boat Came alongside with a piolat histed in the Boats Little wind all night.

THURSDAY 5th
Joseph Rackley put on Shore at Pont Laibbe under the care of Mons. Le Roy.

This Morning fair and almost Calm at 6 a breze Sprung up at SEbS hove Short one of our hands broek out with Smallpox. Histed out the Cutter sent him ashore Bent the New Driver the Sail Maker Employ'd about altering the Staysails. at 6 the Boat Came along side histed in the Boats the Wind at ESE.

FRIEDAY 6th

This Morning fair and pleasant at 3 O'clk this Morning hove up and Came to Sail from Benodett the Wind at NNE Several sails in sight. At Noon Taik'd Ship Stood in for the Land.

SATURDAY 7th
Brocht a Cask of Water

No. 36 - 127 g. 3 of our hands taken Down With the Small pox. John Brown.

This 24 hours Begins with a fresh Breze 7 fine Weather at 3 p.m. Taik'd Ship to the Nothward at half past 5 tack'd Ship to the Estward the Wind at NE the Nothermost point of Land that we could se boar N1/2W Dist 3 Leagues. at half past 7 Tack'd Ship to the Nothward the Wind at EbN at 10 was well in with the Land at 11 Hawl'd up the Mn Course hawl'd down the Staysails at 12 Hawl'd up the four Course tack'd Ship to the Estward. At 2 Tack'd to the Nothward At Daylight Set the Staysails and four Sail at Sunrise the
Saints Boar N1/2W Dist. 2 or 3 Leagues. Sett the top gallant Sails & Stay sails at 8 A.M. was in the passage Du Ras the Wind Blowing fresh at Est at 12 was off Brest Saw a Large Ship Standing after us.

1778.

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP RANGER from BENODETT to BREST

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Events</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SUNDAY March 8th 1778.</td>
<td>This 24 hours begins with a fresh Gail &amp; Squarly Weather at 2 p.m. H'd. the top Gallant Sail at 4 Blowing hard in Squarls and the Wind Verable Could not Beat up to Brest at 7 Came to Anchor In Boldavid's Bay in 4 fathoms at 6 in the Morning hove up and Came to Sail at 12 Noon Came to Anchor In Camarat Bay Close in with Brest In 10 fathoms Several Vesals Beating In to Brest.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MONDAY 9th</td>
<td>This Morning Cloudy the Wind at EbN the people Employ'd about Sundry things the Sail Maker Employ'd about Making hammaks hist'd out the Cutter a Boat Came from the Shore Mr Simpson and a Piolat When up to Brest at 8 In the Evening Mr. Simpson Came on Board Soloman Huchins taken Down with the Small pox.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TUESDAY 10th</td>
<td>This Morning Fair &amp; pleasant Mr Simson Whint up to Brest in the Cutter hist'd out the Boat and put the piolats on Shore at in the Evening the Cutter Came Alongside with a small Cask of Sugar and a Barell of Rice &amp; sum Nails for the Carpenter and 11 Scrubing Brushes and 8 Quarters of Beef and two Calfs at 10 o'clock 8 of our people run away with the Cutter Wm. Jones, Edward Mires, Edmund Boyention Thoms. Low, Peter Sangrate, Leplants, Charles Goodro, Joseph Methew hist'd out the Small Boat and Whint ashore after them. Brought the Cutter of Could not find the people the Small Boat Came of hist'd In Bouth Boats.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WEDNESDAY 11th</td>
<td>This Morning fair and pleasant Employ'd about Sundry things hist'd out the Small Boat Mr Gran &amp; Mr Windell18 Whent after the people that Run away Cleaned our Botm the Capt. Whent to Brest at 7 o'clock the Capt. Came on board histed in the Small Boat a Light Brize all night.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1778

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP RANGER from BENODETT to BREST

THURSDAY 12th

This Morning fair the Wind at ENE Shifted our yard took the four Yard for a Main Yard and four topsail Yard for a Mn. topsail Yard. The Carpenter Employ'd altering the Mn. Topsail Yard for a four topsail Yard Sent the Mn Yard ashore the Sail Maker Employ'd altering the Mn Topsail Cut of the Main yard 12 ft. and made a four Yard Cut of the Topsl. Yard 6 foot 4 inches took out of the Mn. Sail 18 yards of Canvis and out of the Mn. Topsail 12 Yards and a half and Out of the T.S. 15 Yards and the four TopSail 11 yds.

Brocht two Cask of Water
No. 20 - 130 Gals.
No. 80 - 130

FRIEDAY 13th

This Morning fair the Wind at ESE the Carpenter Employ'd about altering the Yard Mr Green Returned on board, Bent the Mn. Sail and Mn Topsail Got up the four Topsail Yard and Black'd it, the Capt. Whent to Brest at 2 o'clock Seven of the people was Brought on board that Deserted Edward Miers, Thos. Low, Edmund Boyenton, peter Sangrate, Charls Goodrew, Joseph Methew, Wm. Jones Got of from the Shore 398 Gallons of Water. Put the Desarters in Irons.

Brocht a Cask of Water
No. 26 - 129 G.

SATURDAY 14th

This Morning fair and pleasant the Wind at ESE the Carpenters Employ'd Making of our Yard the Capt'n and Mr Simpson Whent to Brest In the Cuter the Sailmaker finished the Sails Bent the Mn top Gallant Sail In the Afternoon Got the four Yard of from the Shore Got it aCrost Got of from the Shore 4 Hoghd. of Water took out of the four top Galant Sail 6 yards and out of the Mn. one 7 Yards.

Yards Total 69

Out ye Mn Sail 18
Mn 12
Four Sail 15
F 11
Four Top G.S. 6
Mn do 7

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP OF WAR RANGER, Camant Bay

SUNDAY 15th

This Morning fair the Wind at ENE the Carpenter Employ'd Making a four top Gallant Yard the Cuter Whent to Brest. Black'd the four yard the Carpenter finished the top gallant Yard Black'd it the Latter part of the Day fair and pleasant. At 7 the Cuter Came from Brest.
1778.

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP OF WAR RANGER - CAMARIT BAY.

MARCH

Monday 16th
This Morning fair the Wind at SE the Cutter Whent to Brest Brought of from the Shore five Cask of Water Bent the four topsail, the Later part of the Day the Wind Verable In the Evening the Cutter Came from Brest with 8 Quarters of Beef and 20 pound of twine 5 1/2 Dozen of Brums and 4 Dark Lanthorns and 5 Bolts of Small Canvis.

Tuesday 17th
This Morning fair and pleasant the Sail Maker Employ'd fixing the New Sails fixed the Courses Bent the four sail, the Later part of the Day fair the Wind at SBW In the Evening the Captn. Came from Brest.

Wednesday 18th
This Morning fair, one of our hands died after three Weeks Sickness, Wm Redden of Portsmouth at 11 O'clock Cared him ashore to be Buri'd Got up the top Gallant Yards Got of from the Shore three Cask of Water, the Later part of the Day fair and pleasant the Sailmaker Employ'd Making Top Gallant Steering Sails the fleet arived hear from Quiberon.

Thursday 19th
FRIEDAY 20th
Got in the Boats.

This Morning fair and Pleasant the people Came on board hove Short the Wind at WSW the Sailmaker Employ'd Making top gallant Steering Sails at 4 In the afternoon Saw Nothing of the frigate that Was Bound out with Us Veared out the Cable to the Servis. The People Employ'd about Sundry things the topman Employ'd Exsercising the fire Graplins Got out the Cutter Mr Simpson Whent to Brest at 12 M'night Mr Simpson Came on board.

Saturday 21
This Morning the Wind at SSW Blowing hard and full of Rain Got Down the top Gallant Yards the Later part of the Day Blowing hard a full of Rain Got In the Cuter.

1778.

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP OF WAR RANGER - CAMARIT BAY.

MARCH

SATURDAY 21
This Morning the Wind at SSW Blowing hard and full of Rain Got Down the top Gallant Yards the Later part of the Day Blowing hard a full of Rain Got In the Cuter.
This Morning Blowing fresh at SW and full of Rain. Got up the top Gallant Yards the Later part of the Day Blowing Hard and Dirty Weather all Night. Got down top G. Yard.

This Morning Blowing Very hard the Wind at SW. Got Down Ye Top Gallant Mast Lower’d Down the fore and Main Yard at 8 the Wind Came to the NW Veared the Cable to the Long Servis at 10 Got out the Cuters Mr Simpson Whint to Brest. Got up the Lower Yard More Moderate In the Afternoon Got up the top Gallant Mast at 3 hove up and Whent up to Brest. Seluted the Admerall With 13 Guns he Returned the Compliment. At 6 Came to Anchor in 6 fathom Water. Several Boats Came alongside.

This Morning Blowing Very hard at 3 this Morning. Lowered Down the four & Main Yard. Gave the Ship More Cable at 10 a Very heavy Squarl Drag’d the Anchor Let Go the Other Anchor. More Moderate Got up the Lower Yards and hove up the small at 2 had a very heavy Squarl Let Got the Small Anchor Struck topmast at 4 a boat Came of from Brest with a Harser Made to one of the Moaring Boys. Got up Yards and topmast On the harser Got up the Small Anchor the Cuter Came With Eight Quarters of Beef and 200 lbs of Candle at 9 Got Down The TGmn Struck topmast the Carpenters About Cutting a hole 6 feet further aft to Set the Mizen.

This Morning Blowing hard in Squarls With Showers of Rain. Unbent the Mn Sail. Got the Mn Yard four and aft Stript the Mizn Mast and histed it out Set it 5 foot 9 Inch further aft. Got the Rigan over head Got the Mn Yard a Crost Bent the Mn Sail Unstowed the Run to Step the Mzn mast. In the Afternoon Stowed it again two Man of War Came In the Rode. Moderate all NIGHT.

This Morning fair and pleasant. Got up the Mizen top mast the Carpenters Employ’d about sundry things. Two ships of War Came out in the Rode. Loosed Sails to
Dry hove up our Anchor and rode by the Moarings
In the afternoon Batted Down the Mizen Shroud hand-
ed the Sails the Sailmaker Employ’d Altering and
Making Top Gallant Steiring Sailes.

FRIEDAY 27th
This Morning fair and pleasant Moared Ship with the
two Bowers The Carpenters Employ’d planking the
Quarter Deck where the Mizen mast Came out the
Sailmaker Employ’d altering the Mizen Staysail the
Later part of this Day fair and pleasant the piolat Came
and took the harsers ashore that Was made fast to the
Moaring Chane.

SATURDAY 28th
This Morning Cloudy the Wind at SSW the people
Employ’d about sundry things The Carpenters
Employ’d about the Decks the Latter part of this Day
Cloudy. Cloudy Weather all Night.

SUNDAY 29th
This Morning Cloudy the Carpenter Employ’d
Caulking the Cabin Deck the Latter part of this Day
Cloudy took off the shore 10 bags of hard Bread and 15
Bushels of peas Cloudy all night.

1778.

TRANSACTIONS ON BOARD THE SHIP OF WAR RANGER - BREST

MONDAY 30th March
This Morning Cloudy and full of fog Took of from the
Shore in one of the Water Boats Belonging to the King
4,018 Gallons of fresh Water. Got up the four Top mast
and four top gallant Mast Unrig’d the Mn. top mast
the Carpenter put on the after Crost tree Rig’d the Mn.
Top M. Got up the Mn. top mast and Lower Yards took
of the Shore 27 Bags of Bread and four Cord of Fire
Wood. Cloudy and full of Fog all Night.

TUESDAY 31st March
This Morning Cloudy and full of fogg the Carpenters
Employ’d to work in the Cabin the people Employ’d
Cleaning Ship too[k] of the Shore 8 Quarters of Beef
and 8 Bags of Bread the whole of the Bread 4500
pound and 4 Barrels of pork and three Cord of Fire
Wood and Sum Red Cloth to Cover the Side the Later
part of the Day Cloudy and full of fog all Night.

Transcript (typed), DNA, RG 45, entry 392. The typescript in the National Archives was transcribed from
the original, which was destroyed in a fire at the Earl of Selkirk’s mansion on St. Mary’s Isle, Scotland,
in 1940.
1. Thomas Riches, master of brigantine Mary, Ranger’s prize.
2. Thomas Walden, Carpenter, and Edward Gale, Carpenter’s Mate.
5. Jonathan Young, Armorer.
7. Either Edward Myer or William Evers, Boatswain's Mates.
8. Thomas Morris, Continental Commercial Agent at Nantes, died on 31 Jan.
13. Quiberon Bay.
15. Chef d'escadre Toussaint-Guillaume de La Motte-Picquet.
17. Joseph Ratcliff.
19. The following appears in the transcription: “NOTE. Part of this page in the Original Log Book is mutilated which accounts for words missing in the Log for Tuesday 24th.”
Index

Personal names of obscure individuals are spelled as they appear in the documents. Brackets enclosing proper nouns indicate other names by which the entity was known, alternative spellings found in the documents, spellings used in previous indexes in this series, educated guesses as to the correct spelling, or, in the case of geographic locations, variant spellings or the modern name. Bracketed numerals after the names of officers in the Royal Navy are numerals employed in the Navy Records Society's The Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660–1815, edited by David Syrett and R. L. DiNardo (Aldershot, England: Scolar Press, 1994) to distinguish among naval officers of the same name. Names beginning with Mc and M' are alphabetized as if spelled Mac, and the abbreviation St. as if spelled Saint. The name of a vessel’s captain, when known, appears at the end of the vessel’s entry, and the name of the vessel commanded appears at the end of each ship captain’s entry.

Abaco Islands, Bahamas. See Great Abaco Island, Bahamas

Abbot, Amos (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1181

Abbot, Edward (British Lt. Gov., Vincennes District, Ill., 1681, 1833)

Abigail, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 469 and n

Abingdon, Lord Bertie, 4th Earl of

Abingdon, Lord

Abies, Edward (British Lt. Gov., Vincennes District, Ill., 1681, 1833)

Aborn, Daniel (Capt.)

Absalom, (Negro man; Seaman, Maryland Navy),

Abaco Islands, Bahamas

Accomac, Virginia Navy galley, 90, 191 and n, 1156

Accomac County, Va., 459

Actif, French Navy ship of the line, 988–90

(Achivaler Thomas d’Orves)

Active, brig: captured by Hauke, 870 (David Mauger)

Active, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 462n; captured by Mermaid, 101, 406n, 418, 419n (John Foster Williams)

Active, Guernsey privateer schooner: founders, 1135;

Active, Massachusetts privateer schooner: founders, 1133;
captures: Brigantine, 1045; Hoofer, 918, 919n, 920 and n, 934–35, 984, 1014–15; Peter Collas’s ship, 1112, 1113n; unidentified brig, 1060; unidentified schooner, 1060 (Peter Agnew)

Active, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures (with Massachusetts and Speedwell): Johnson, 75n (Andrew Gardner)

Active, HMS, 684, 811, 996n (William P. Williams)

Active, sloop: captured by Badger, 453

Active, British privateer sloop, 713, 767; captures: unidentified ships, 713 (J. Powell)

Adair, William (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8

Adams, Massachusetts State trading ship, 377n; fitting out, 212 and n, 288 and n, 369, 570n, 395 and n, 435 and n, 457 and n, 401 and n; manning, 325, 326n; money for, 586 and n; rum for, 457; trading voyage of, 385, 426 and n, 757, 758n; wages of seaman of, 529 and n; wharfage fee of, 107 and n (Luther Turner)

Adams, Connecticut privateer sloop, 377 and n (Edward Beebe)

Adams, — (L.t.), 785

Adams, Andrew (Clerk, Connecticut Council of Safety and Connecticut House of Representatives), 261, 570

Adams, John (merchant at Tortola), 276

Adams, John (Capt., Washington’s Fleet), 279 and n (Lynch)

Adams, John (American Commissioner in France): Diary: 331, 353–54, 361, 369, 374–75, 433–34, 456–57, 460–61, 481, 486, 493–94, 1068, 1074, 1085–86, 1123–25, 1132–33, 1139, 1141–42; appointed American Commissioner in France, 311–12, 1077 and n; arrival of, in Europe, 1123–25, 1119; on boarding Boston, 331; and Boston, 263; on Boston and its crew, 353–54, 374, 433–34, 456–57, 460–61, 481, 486, 493–94, 1132–33; on Boston’s capture of Martha, 1085–86; in Boston’s engagement with Martha, 1079; on calculation of longitude by officers of Boston, 493; on causes of seasickness, 374–75; on conditions at sea indicating nearness to land, 486; consults with Samuel Tucker, 373; Continental Navy captains to report to, 312; on crossing the line ceremony, 1068; on departure of Boston from Marblehead, Mass., 353, 361, 369; describes Portuguese man-of-war, 457; dines on board Julie, 1142; embarks in frigate Boston, 311, 331 and n; and Gironde R., 1132, 1139; on Gulf Stream, 486; health, 369, 374, 481; on life as passenger, 493–94; lists inquiries to make at Bordeaux, 1141–42; money for, 263; on the need of frugality of provisions and candles, 461; observes birds, 1133; and frigate Providence, 471; sails for France, 311, 354, 355n, 369, 383; on Samuel Tucker, 361; Samuel Tucker’s responsibilities with regard to, 311–12; on superstitions concerning women at sea, 486; voyage of, to France, 263, 662n; on William Barron’s injury, death, and burial, 1086, 1123; on William Vernon, Jr., 661, 662n

Adams, John Quincy, 331 and n, 369 and n, 1142n

Adams, Joseph (L.t., Continental Navy), 148n, 384; to: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 384

Adams, Richard, 1162

Adams, Samuel (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress), 50 and n; from: John Peck, 385–87

Adams, Thomas (merchant at Boston), 184, 301n
Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen: and American prisoners at Liverpool, 996, 1045; and John Thornton’s visit to Forton Prison, 865–66; and leniency for prisoners, 1117n; and Mill Prison, 886, 985, 1045; and prisoners released from hospital, 907, 908; and recaptured prisoners, 907, 908, 1018; report prison escape, 907, 908; and supplies for American prisoners, 886, 987; to: Philip Stephens, 865–66; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 996; Philip Stephens, 907, 987, 1045

Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty: and American prisoners, 865, 892, 901, 907, 908, 912 and n, 921, 965, 987, 996, 1017–18, 1018n, 1045, 1117n; approve promotions, 880; and army-navy cooperation in North America, 1075n; authorize additional workers for fitting and building naval vessels, 1089–90; authorize colonial governors to issue letters of marque, 900; authorize purchases of vessels, 976, 977 and n; and Peter Chester’s authority, 700; and clerk for issuing stores, 33; and complaints against Royal Navy officers, 121, 122, 269; and convos, 121, 634; correspondence of, 121, 122, 183, 552, 634; and courts-martial, 33, 906n, 1008 and n; and George Dawson, 34; and defense of Bahama, 470; and defense of Bay of Honduras, 977 and n; and defense of Tobago, 969; and defense of Turks I, 470, 977 and n; deposition sent to, 667n; and deserters, 866, 867n; dispatches sent to, 532, 798, 879–80, 898; and dockyard at New York City, 749, 908–9; on employing Fox in America, 880, 881n; establish Navy Board officer for North America, 874–75, 875n; forward legal opinion, 946; and Patrick Fotheringham, 183, 880, 881n, 1007–8; and French naval escorts for American merchantmen, 635; and French prisoners, 345, 658; grant salaries, 33; and Henri-Maximilien Grand, 1027–28; instructions for conduct of campaign in North America, 1105–7; instructions of, lost, 636; intelligence for, 532, 635, 659; issue orders regarding Hancock, 34; and Jamaica Squadron, 493; and naval recruitment and impressment, 987, 1050; and Newfoundland Station, 282; and North American Station, 31, 33, 280–82, 899, 911–12, 912n, 1038–39, 1075n, 1106–7; and notice of recapture, 611; and officer appointments, 976, 977 and n; order capture of French vessels carrying munitions, 931, 1027–28; order forwarding of intelligence of American privateers, 875; order medical sup-
plies for fleet in America, 911; order protection of Jamaica’s northerm coast, 996; order supplies to America, 880; and Port Royal facilities, 493; and prize money, 899–900; and prizes, 27, 123, 611; on purchase and employment of Delawar, 899 and n; and rating of seamen, 315, 531–32; and replacement of Adm. Howe, 1038–39, 1106–7; report to, 121–23; requested to provide accommoda-
tions for troops in transport Leviathan, 873; request legal opinions on capture of Thames Koubhan, 947, 948; request prisoner exchange of officers of royal packet service, 1005; and return of Milford to England, 183n; and Royal Navy forces in Canada, 169; and statistics on American privateers, 968; and transfer of naval stores to Antigua, 637; Adm. Young seeks guidance from, 635

issue orders to: Asia, 931–32, 932n; Bedford, 931–32, 932n; Belle Isle, 863n; Birenbaum, 863n; Bayne, 867; Centaur, 863n, 931–32, 932n; Cornwall, 906, 931–32, 932n; Courageux, 862–63; Culloden, 931–32, 932n; Hauke, 864–65; Hazard, 983–84; Hector, 663n; Speedwell, 864–65; Proseine, 931–32, 932n; Ramilies, 931–32, 932n; Rattlesnake, 901; Resolution, 931–32, 932n; Speedwell, 864–65; Terrible, 863n; Thetis, 902; Torbay, 873–74; Trident, 865n; Worcester, 863n

to: Alexander Agnew, 983–84; Robert Biggs, 864–65; Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen, 996; Robert Digby, 931–32; John Gell, 902; George Harris, 947; Samuel Hood, 862–63; Viscount Howe, 1106–7; James Marion, 947–48; Navy Board, 1089–90; Robert Roddam, 906; Lord Shuldham, 867; Henry St. John, 873–74; Edward Thurlow, 874–75; Philip Walsh, 901; Lord Weymouth, 946

from: Americans in Forton Prison, 1117

See also Stephens, Philip
Admiralty, French, 1094
Admiralty Courts, British: commissions issued by, 145, 146, 1136–38
High Court of Admiralty, London: captures condemned in, 986; captures libeled in, 940, 943, 946–48; Commissioners at the Outports, 948; on policies of, 707; proctors of, 986; summons crew and passengers to testify, 1064n; summons Henri-Maximilien Grand to testify, 1065–64
Vice Admiralty Court at: Antigua, 123, 124–30, 839; Bermuda, 750; Dominica, 25; Grenada, 381 and n, 611, 612–13; Guernsey, 1045; Halifax, Nova Scotia, 186n, 378n, 653, 684n, 722n; Leeward Is., 900; Pensacola, W. Fla., 777; St. Augustine, E. Fla., 339, 341; St. Vincent, 27–28
Vice Admiralty Court at New York City: captures condemned in, 30n, 48n, 207n, 209n, 244n, 297n, 299n, 311n, 632n, 760n, 849n; captures declared lawful in, 488n, 562n; captures libelled and condemned in, 24n, 67n,
Admiralty Courts, Continental: attorneys to represent United States in, 271–72; captures of John Barry and, 232; and disposition of prizes, 655; privateers and, 626
Connecticut: legislation on, 256–57; New Haven County, 194–35, 517, 674; New London County, 808n;
Maryland, 120 and n
Massachusetts: prizes condemned in, 653, 802; verdict of, appealed, 653
Massachusetts (Eastern District), 160
Massachusetts (Middle District): captures acquitted in, 177 and n; captures libelled in, 11, 407 and n, 435; cargoes libelled in, 11; and trial of Nostra Senhora de Carno e Santo Antonio, 160–61, 178 and n; verdict of, challenged, 161
Massachusetts (Southern District), 472n, 495–96
New Jersey, 201
North Carolina, 326n
Pennsylvania, 201
South Carolina, 271–72, 372, 392–94, 394n, 821
Virginia, 430, 591–92, 743
Admiralty Courts, French, 876, 1099, 1110, 1115; Martineau, 308
Admiralty Courts, Spanish, 926; San Sebastián, 872
Adriana, sloop: captured by Antigua and Endeavour, 126 (George Codwise)
Adventure, brig: captured by Roebuck, 126 (Lawrence Langford)
Adventure, schooner (of Virginia): captured by Stork, 452, 455n
Adventure, schooner: captured by Stork, 452 (Boner)
Adventure, New Hampshire privateer schooner, 220 (James Johnson)
Adventure, schooner: captured by Reprizal, 128 (Thomas Robinson)
Adriatic, British ordnance storeship, 368 and n (R. Salmon)
Adventure, HM storeship, 39, 196, 556 (Hugh Tonken)
Adventure, ship: captured by Aelius, 451
Adventure, sloop: captured by Hound, 449
Adventure, sloop: recaptured by Perseus, 126 (Thomas Newell)
Adventure, sloop: captured by Grasshopper, 50 and n, 644 (William Ricker)
Adventure, sloop: captured by Perseus, 126 (William Collin)
Africa, ship: captured by Hind, 125 (Joseph Ripley)
Africa: American war and commerce of, 971 and n; on avoiding British patrols by sailing close to, 1126; British trade with, 994; fisheries off, 971 and n, 986; naval operations off, 958, 960; outward-bound vessels, 270; prizes taken off, 242; shipping insurance costs, 968; slavers from, 301; mentioned, 1074
Agnew, Alexander (Comdr., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 983–84 (Hazard)
Agnew, Peter (Capt.), 919n, 920n, 934–35, 1060, 1112, 1113 and n, 1135 (Active)
Aguilera, Conde de (Spanish Ambassador at Turin), 924
Alger, — (Capt.), 739 (Polly)
Ailly, Comte de (Commander at Môle St.-Nicolas, St. Domingue), 563, 567
Aimable Reine, ship, 973, 974, 975–76n, 980, 981 (Paul Berthelot)
Aker, Henry (Capt.), 1127 (Dolphin)
Alarm, HM galley: and attack on brig in Sakonnet Passage, 832; command of, 880; convoy duty, 802; station of, 37, 298 and n, 552 (James Saumarez; Philip D'Auvergne)
Alarm, HMS, 1092, 1129 (Robert Man)
Albany, HM sloop, 17, 39, 265, 529, 532n, 555; captures: Seaflower, 184–85 (Henry Mowat)
Albany, N.Y., 764
Albermarle Sound, N.C.
Alcêmè, French Navy frigate, 1131–32 (Comte de Bonneval Ruffo)
Alderson, — (Capt.), 1138 and n (Harmony Hall)
Alert, HM cutter, 1057n; captures: Lexington, 70n, 891n (John Bazely)
Alert, British Army armed schooner: as American warship, 604, 619, 767; baggage of officers of, 662; belonged to Royal Engineers, 619 and n; burned, 560, 767; captured by John Barry and American armed boats, 559, 589 and n, 590, 591n, 617 and n, 619 and n, 662 and n, 766, 798 and n, 804, 846, 847n; cargo of, 559, 561, 619n, 741, 742n, 766; condition of, 560; Continental Congress approves buying, 604, 619, 662; escorts convoy, 174 and n, 617, 804, 805n; John Barry on usefulness of, 561, 604, 662; John Barry runs ashore, 559, 560 and n, 617–18, 663 and n, 798 and n, 804, 846, 847n; ordnance of, 618, 663; passengers of, 539, 619n, 766; recaptured, 560 and n, 602 and n, 617–18, 798, 799 and n, 804; refloated, 560n; stores of, 663; surrender of, 539–40, 561 and n, 617; unloading of, 590–91, 591n (Daniel Moore)
Alexander, brig: captured by Yarmouth, 192 and n, 644–45 (Joseph Lane)
Alexander, brigantine: captured by Hazard and Tyrannicide, 367, 368n, 527, 546, 547n; recaptured, 367–68, 368n, 527, 546 (James Waddie)
Alexander, ship: captured by Enterprise, 70 and n (Thomas Blandell)
Alexander, Charles (Capt., Continental Navy), 188 and n, 213 and n, 420 and n
Alexander, Henry, 696, 701n
Alexander, Thomas (1st Master's Mate, Continental Navy), 403
INDEX

Alexander, William (merchant at St. Augustine, E. Fla.), 339, 340
Alexander, French Navy ship of the line, 987–90 (Chevalier de Trémignon)
Alexandre [Alexander], Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Alexandria, Va., 197n, 224, 284 and n, 311 and n, 644, 645
Alexandrine, brig, 58 and n, 112, 113n, 207n; captured by Emerald and Richmond, 23–24, 24n, 29, 30 and n, 58 and n, 112, 113n, 207 (Jean François Forand)
Alfred, Continental Navy ship: accounts, 463; armament, 811; captured by Ariadne and Ceres, 500, 524, 525n, 542; captures: Hope, 184–85; Success, 184–85, 186n; Swallow, 184–85; Two Brothers, 184–85, 186n; recaptures: Restoration, 184–85; Sir William Erskine, 184–85 (John Macartney)
Amelia, sloop: captured by Tyger, 270 and n (John Tyrie)
America, Maryland Navy tender [ship Defense's sloop]: chased by Royal Navy vessels, 176 and n; chases Loyalist boats, 459 and n; and Continental service, 620 and n; and gathering intelligence, 510; as scout for Virginia, 180n, 181 and n, 224n (Henry Massey)
America, brig: captured by Lynx, 124 (Jonathan Lambert)
America, Connecticut privateer hermaphrodite brig/sloop, 423, 424n (William Coit)
America, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 838 and n (John Allen Hallet)
America, Continental Navy ship of the line, 35 and n, 494, 659n, 661, 662n, 841
America, sloop: captured by Viper, 124 (Robert Campbell)
America, American privateer vessel, 864–65 (Johnson)
American Revenue, Connecticut privateer sloop: accounts, 46, 47n; agent for, 670 and n; ammuni- tion for, 168–69, 169n; crew, 616, 617n, 628, 670; cruise of, 616; at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, 616, 617n; fitting out, 437, 438n, 465; flags for, 316; manning, 230, 409; prize case of, 326 and n; sailing of, 168–69, 169n, 616, 617n, 628 and n, 670 and n; sailing orders, 437; Simon Wolcott and, 616, 617n, 670 and n; surgeon's instruments for, 316, 388; captures: Sally, 326n; captures (with United States): Rebecca, 41n (Samuel Champlin, Jr.)
American Tartar, Massachusetts privateer ship: captures: Royal Bounty, 99n
Amherst, Lord [Jeffrey, Baron Amherst] (Commander-in-Chief, British Army), 1092
Amite [Amit] River, W. Fla.: Adam Chrystie to go to, 502; defense of, 500, 524, 525n; Hillsborough arrives from, 500; scouting of, 716, 719n; supply of provisions on, 748, 749n; Thomas Walters escapes via, 492; West Florida Rangers sent to, 793, 795n; William Burns and, 492; Willing's Expedition and, 500, 593, 696; mentioned, 490
Amphitrite, French Navy frigate, 598 and n, 839, 840n (Chevalier de Jassaud de Thorame)
Amphitrite, New Hampshire privateer ship, 220, 498, 926, 928, 949–56, 956n, 978, 1057 (Nicholas Fautrel)
Almon's Remembrancer [The Remembrancer, or, Impartial Repository of Public Events], 891–93
Amusaon, HMS: American prisoners confined on, 228, 229; damaged in storm, 657; escorts convoys, 36, 170, 657; at Newport, 76, 170, 558; and port service at New York, 554, 657; repairs to, 657; to return to England, 33, 657; sails for New York, 554; recaptures (with Orpheus): George, 356 and n; recaptures (with Orpheus and Juno): Lucy, 228 (Maximilian Jacobs)
Ambuscade, HMS, 39, 529, 532n, 555; captures: Hope, 184–85; Success, 184–85, 186n; Swallow, 184–85; Two Brothers, 184–85, 186n; recaptures: Restoration, 184–85; Sir William Erskine, 184–85 (John Macartney)
Alling, William (boy, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 391
Allon, Thomas (Capt.): and fitting out of General Putnam, 435: mentioned, 29, 168n, 213, 436n, 685 and n, 687, 803n (General Putnam)
Alloway, Thomas (Capt.), 381 (Tom)
Alloway Creek, N.J., 421n, 440n
Almadovar, Pedro de Luxan y Silva, Marqués de de (Spanish Ambassador to Great Britain), 898, 1026
Amsterdam, Netherlands: inward-bound vessels, 70, 563, 567, 1133; outward-bound vessels, 382n; prize goods at, 916; ships building at, 1093, 1118, 1140

Amulunt, ship: captured by Winchelsea, 450, 454n

Anabil [Annabil, Anabel], Cornelius (Capt.), 335, 336 and n, 400 and n; to: Continental Congress, 400


Anderson, Archibald

Anderson, David (Midn., Virginia Navy), Anderson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), Anderson, Red. (Seaman, Continental Navy), Andrews, Timothy (boatswain, Connecticut privateer)

Andrews, Pierre (Seaman, South Carolina Navy), Andromeda, Angel, James (Lt., Connecticut Navy), Ann, Cape, Mass.: American privateer off

Annapolis, Maryland Navy galley, 348 and n

Annapolis, Md.: book recording oaths of allegiance sent to, 145, 378 and n, 848; cruisers, 121; tender of, commissioned, 31, 564, 568-69; captures: Adventure, 451; Beauford, 451; Dispatch, 451; Dolphin, 451; Dolphine (Babson), 453; Ferrett, 452; Hazard, 610 and n; Hiram, 205, 455; Hornet, 451; Independence, 452; Matomkin, 453; Num- brell, 451; Sundry, 452; Swallow, 451; unidentified schooners, 182, 452, 455n; Washington, 452; Wild Catt, 452

Apollo, HMS: Journal: 83, 148-49, 186, 212, 219,

Antigua, HM armed brigantine: captures: Nancy, 20 and n, 343, 635, 644-45; Ranger, 127; Rose, 127; Spry, 127; captures (with Endeavour): Adriana, 126 (Billy Douglas)

Antigua, British West Indies, 381; agents for contractors on, lack money, 637; American prisoners sent to, 131, 763; availability of artificers on, 637; and award of prize monies, 899-900; Blaze Castle and engagement near, 80; convoys arrive at, 634, 769, 770; and fitting out ships, 342-43, 637; French protest sent to, 571, 573 and n; inward-bound vessels, 159, 423, 496, 634, 963; letters sent via, 651; Liberty reportedly captured near, 763; mail packet at, 811; naval dockyard at, 368, 769, 770; naval stores sent to, 352, 637; outward-bound vessels, 70; prices at, 637; prizes sent into, 45n, 50n, 94n, 192n, 329, 342n, 367, 379 and n, 470n, 635, 645, 660, 767, 839; released prisoners arrive at, 381; Royal Navy vessels and, 131, 342-43, 352, 637 and n; ships blown off course to, 637 and n; mentioned, 218

Antonio, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 451, 454n

Aeolus, HM schooner tender [Aeolus's tender], 31 and n, 564-65, 568-69 (Henry Thorp)

Aeolus, HMS: Journal: 182, 205, 610; cruises, 121; tender of, commissioned, 31, 564, 568-69; captures: Adventure, 451; Beauford, 451; Dispatch, 451; Dolphin, 451; Dolphine (Babson), 453; Ferrett, 452; Hazard, 610 and n; Hiram, 205, 455; Hornet, 451; Independence, 452; Matomkin, 453; Numbrell, 451; Sundry, 452; Swallow, 451; unidentified schooners, 182, 452, 455n; Washington, 452; Wild Catt, 452 (Christopher Atkins)

Apollo, HMS: Journal: 83, 148-49, 186, 212, 219,
Appleton, Benjamin (Capt.), 350, 375, 384, 481, 547-48, 586; assists Mermaid, 481; chases involving, 375, 374, 374 and n, 375, 375n, 382 and n, 383, 384, 394-95, 558 and n, 710 and n; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 149, 186, 710, 787; crewmen from, captured, 764; cruise of, 350, 375, 553, 787; escorts convos, 787; and Newport, 788; sailing of, 281; sailing orders, 788; sends officer to flagship, 803; station of, 36, 281; captures: Felicité, 390 and n, 558 and n; Friendship, 148-49 and n; Polly, 586; Sally, 710 and n, 764 and n; unidentified schooner, 710; captures (with Venus): Linnkhorn, 186; True Blue, 212, 710 and n; recaptures (with Venus): Betty, 219; burns: Friendship, 149; Linnkhorn, 186n (Philemon Pownoll)

Appleton, Benjamin (Capt.), 336n, 558n (Lydia) Appoquinimink River, Del., 560n

Apsey, John (mate, 532n

Appoquinimink, Del., 532n

Arbuthnot, NM schooner [tender of HMS Rainbow]: captures: Bellona, 684 and n; Polly, 684 and n; recaptures: George, 184-85 (Edward Dalton)

Arbuthnot, Marriot (Rear Adm., RN; Lt. Gov., Nova Scotia): and American prisoners, 16, 290, 291n; and British Army detachment, 16; and cartel ship, 98, 99n; Charles Feilding to consult, 529, 532n; orders Loyal Nova Scotian to Lunenburg, 424, 425n; orders purchase of warlike stores from Hancock, 456 and n; and regulation of Halifax, Nova Scotia, dockyard, 530-31

Archangel, Russia, 958, 960

Archibald, Edward (Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board), 79, 1160

Archibald, John, 158

Ardent, HMS, 912, 1003n, 1039n, 1087n (George Keppel)

Ardesois, John Plummer (Lt., RN), 612, 613 (Pelican)

Arecchaga, Gonzalo (prior of University of Bilbao), 1020, 1022

Arendal, Norway, 910

Argo, ship: captured by Porcupine, 452 (Cockran)

Argo, HMS: captures: Betsy, 124; Falmouth, 125; Greyhound, 124 (William Garmier)

Argout de Neritiers, Robert, Comte d' (Gov. Gen., St. Domingue): and British violation of French sovereignty, 122, 146, 147, 218, 269-70, 330, 350n; and disposition of Lady Parker, 563, 567, 571n; Adm. Gayton chooses not to answer letter from, 219; and hostilities at Jean Rabel Bay, 146, 147, 567, 571; and officer for Dédaigneuse, 514, 516; orders translation, 18 and n; and reception of Royal Navy vessel, 566, 570; and restoration of seized slaves, 270; and return of Snaill, 146, 147; and Royal Navy vessels harrying St. Domingue, coasting trade, 145-46, 146-47, 218, 253, 269-70, 330, 350n; and seizure of Tyger, 270 and n; and seizure of Vixen, 513, 515; sends French warship to Jamaica, 566, 570; threatens to treat Royal Navy master's mate as pirate, 145, 146; whereabouts of, 565, 569; to: John Dalling, 145-47; from: John Dalling, 252-54; Clark Gayton, 269-70; mentioned, 219n

Argus, Pennsylvania Navy armed boat, 103-4n, 711 and n, 790n (Nathaniel Cali)

Argus, American privateer vessel, 881 ( Mullins)

Ariadne, HMS: Journal: 94, 537, 575, 596, 780; at Barbados, 647; at Carlisle Bay, 709n; chases Raleigh, 575 and n, 596; and restoration of seized slaves, 788-89; and officer for French warship, 146, 147; and reception of Royal Navy vessels, 537, 575, 596, 708, 780-81; destroys two unidentified sloops, 635; engages Alfred, 708; escorts convos, 709; master table of, 577-82; Farnourh encounters, 638; captures: Johnston, 635, 636n, 644-45; Musqueto, 127, 285n, 891n, 893n; captures (with Core): Alfred, 329, 575, 624, 625n, 647 and n; and officer for French warship, 684 and n, 769, 770n, 811; Fair Trader, 780-81, 781n (Thomas Pringle)

Ariel, HMS, 280, 554, 806, 849n (George Brisaac; John)

Arkansas, Spanish, 525 and n

Arkansas [Old Arkansas], Illinois Territory, 606, 607, 608n. See also Aux Arks, Illinois Territory

Arkansas Indians, 680

Arkansas Post [Arksaws], La., 55, 152, 379 and n, 397, 777. See also Aux Arks, La.

Arkansas River, 681

Armour, Patrick, 605

Arms and accoutrements: accidental sinking of, 895; accounts concerning, 75; for arming American recruits to British Army, 1071; arms chests, 1184; balls, 843; bayonets, 10, 52, 88, 318, 334, 894, 966; belts, 88, 334, 896-97; blunderbusses, 828, 843, 966, 1186; boarding pikes, 966; buckles, 896-97; captured, 13, 88-89, 337, 495, 952; carbines, 895-96; as cargo, 76n, 182n, 450, 645, 952; carried by privateer, 656; cartouche boxes, 10, 88, 318, 377, 896-97; cartridge paper, 59, 836, 1165, 1185; cartridges, 10, 89, 98, 821; Columbus and, 614; Continental Army's supply of, 102; of Continental Marines, 165; corks, 897; crew of prize has, 187; cutlasses, 10, 349, 377, 843, 966, 1186; for Dolphin, 627; firelocks, 963; fire of, from American privateers, 665; flints, 10, 168, 587, 836, 966, 1140; fusées, 52, 88; for General Moultrie, 269; for General Putnam, 435; for Georgia regiments, 333; half pikes, 377; hang- ers, 89; helmets (quatre casques), 894; holsters, 896; for Jamaican Militia, 114; knapsacks, 88; knives, 676; list of, 704; of Loyalist seamen, 751; for Maryland Navy, 10; for Massachusetts Navy vessels, 828; match rope, 836; match stuff, 1185; for Maryland Militia, 318; moulds, 966; muskets, 10, 52, 88-89, 109, 168, 377, 435, 845, 966, 1165, 1169; officers of Boston and, 435-34; pikes, 1156; pistol balls, 829; pistols, 10, 51, 168, 390, 349, 377, 435-34, 843, 895-96, 966, 1170, 1186; pole axes, 1156; quality of British, 895-96, 1156; Russian, 1186; for Va-
bards, 334; sent to George Washington, 75; shipped from France for Continental Army, 757; 894–95, 895–97, 966, 1030, 1039, 1049, 1067, 1110, 1141; slings, 88; small arms, 336, 355, 362, 843; straps, 52, 896; swivel guns, 1185; swords, 52; tomahawks, 377; for Virginia Navy vessels, 264, 268, 836; for West Florida Provincials, 703, 717; of Willing’s Expedition, 492; Willing’s Expedition confiscates, 521

Army, British: artificers from captured, 559; artillery, corps of, 1101, 1102, 1106; change in command in North America, 1016; and change of strategy on French entry into war, 1083; conditions in, in America, 1077; courts-martial, 17, 1058; Engineer’s Dept., 17, 798, 799; and evacuation of New York, 1093; health, 1077; Hessians in, in 317, 906; Light Infantry of, 156 and n, 483, 484; new regiments to be raised, 1017; North American command, 1069; operations of, 662, provisions for, 120, 980, 981; recruiting, 794, 1017, 1070, 1071, 1103; reinforcements raised for North America, 1017, 1070; reinforcements to be sent to West Indies, 514, 515, 1101; Saratoga campaign, 1069; soldiers of, captured in Symmetry, 13; to strengthen transport Lenathan, 873; supplies for, in West Indies, 1083; Howe’s fleet and, 281

Lt. Gen. John Burgoyne’s command, 1069. See also Army British: Convention Army

Lt. Gen. Sir Henry Clinton’s command: to evacuate Philadelphia, 1101, 1105–6; and French strategy, 1140; and operations in Floridas, 1101, 1105; and operations in Ga. and S.C., 1071–73; and operations in La., 1102; and operations in Md. and Va., 1073; and operations in N.C., 1072; and operations in West Indies, 1084, 1092–93, 1101, 1104, 1105; ordered to attack New England ports, 1070–71, 1103; ordered to cooperate with navy, 1073; orders for 1778 campaign, 1069–73, 1100–1102, 1102–3; redeployments of, 1070–73, 1084, 1092–93, 1101–2, 1103, 1104, 1105, 1106; reinforcements for, 1103; rum for, 834; to send marines at Halifax, Nova Scotia, to Great Britain, 1106; to send excess ordnance and stores to Great Britain, 1102, 1106

Convention Army: and Boston, 16, 407–8, 409; clothing for, 84; exchange and embarkation of, 33, 169–70, 193, 407–8, 409n, 506, 657, 722; letters of officers of, 628; and military chest, 799, 722, 723 and n; provisions for, 587, 627–28, 709, 722, 758; return to England of, 193, 408, 409n, 608, 628; status of, 280; transports for, 35, 193, 287n, 544, 545n, 627–28, 758, 796n; whereabouts of, 98

Gen. Sir William Howe’s command: and Alert, 617n, 618n, 741, 742n, 798, 799n, 804; attempts of, to obtain horses, 741; baggage for, 169; baggage of, 804; Brig. Gen. Anthony Wayne’s command eludes, 847; and British fleet on the Delaware R., 675; captured tools of, stolen, 741; carpenters for, 804; cartel ship and, 98; conveying of recruits for, 906; deserters from and intelligence, 690; and destruction of American salt works, 690; embarkation of troops of, 487; and forage, 261, 421, 561, 619, 630; foraging expeditions of, 261, 293, 421, 427–28, 428, 438–39, 439, 440, 457 and n, 467, 467 and n, 468, 483, 484n, 589–90, 618, 619, 690, 663, 646, 675, 690, 691–92, 691n, 692, 711, 741n, 742, 790, 798, 820; grant of land for provincial troops in, 703, 717; health, 798; invalids, 292, 545, 663, 742; loss of supplies of, 195; Loyalist recruits for, 848; movements of, 591, 741n; quarter-master of, 101; redoubt of, 172; reinforcements for, 804; reports concerning, 625; sentries of, 172; ship belonging to, 559–60 and n; supplies for, 602, 804

Maj. Gen. Enearty Massie’s command, 16–18
Maj. Gen. Robert Pigot’s command: batteaux and flatboats for use of, 315; and cooperation with navy, 313; detachment from captures and burns brig, 188; fires battery at grounded brig, 818 and n; foraging party of, fired at, 659, 671, 686, 739 and n; and grounded prize, 156 and n; and “private” expedition in R.I., 84; salutes Adm. Howe, 20

Brig. Gen. Augustine Prevost’s command: and American attack on E. Fla., 489; American prisoners enlist in, 210; Gov. Peter Chester requests assistance from, 795; and reinforcements for W. Fla., 755

Lt. Col. William Stiell’s command: and attack on Manchac, W. Fla., 748, 778, 779; and defeating Willing’s Expedition, 526; detaching troops from, 754; garrison at Pensacola, 800; reinforcements for, 755; and reinforcements for British force on lakes Pontchartrain and Maurepas, 701, 793; and stationing troops in Natchez District, W. Fla., 682; and W. Fla., 492 and n, 754, 755

Officers: to be sent from America to Great Britain on recruiting duty, 1103; commissioning of provincial, 717; general officer to command in W. Fla., 1101; money for, 490n; personal effects of dead, 663; trunks and chests of, 89

Pay: for provincial regiments, 794, 824

Provision vessels: Bachelor, 179

Regiments:

10th Foot, 89
13th Foot, 866, 965
15th Foot, 89
16th Foot, 523, 527n, 592, 755
16th Light Dragoons [Queen’s Own], 98
17th Foot, 590n, 619 and n, 630n
27th Foot [Innisailing], 619
42d Foot [Royal Highland], 428, 457, 487 and n, 1171n
43d Foot, 659, 671, 686, 799n
46th Foot, 619
60th Foot [Royal Americans], 210
70th Foot, 1070, 1102, 1106
Army, Continental: British seek decisive action with, 1206

952, 955, 1030, 1035-37, 1039, 1049, 1062, 662; oath of allegiance for, 641; German Regiments, potential recruits for, 620, and


Royal Artillery Company, 188

Royal Engineers, Royal Artillery Company, 83rd Foot, 82nd Foot, 80th Foot, 561, 617n, 618 and n, 619 and n, 663n, 767.

German Regiments, 817, 1070; Hessian, 817

Provincial Regiments:

East Florida Rangers [King's Rangers], 311 and n, 340, 677 and n, 744, 745 and n, 1072

Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers, 17, 18n, 583-85

Queen's Rangers, 428, 457, 487 and n

Royal Fencible Americans, 17, 18n

West Florida Provincialis, 702-3, 717, 755, 794, 823-24

West Florida Loyal Refugees, 501, 523, 524, 701, 703, 717-18, 793, 794

West Jersey Volunteers, 798

Army, Continental: British seek decisive action with, 1070; capture of ship bearing supplies for, 662; clothing for, 202-3, 544n, 689; on composition of, 626; conditions in, 1077; and defense of frontiers, 1070; desertion, 798, 799, 823-24, 119

and provisions to, 1072; draft, 300n, 325; enlistment bounty in, 118

and n, 544n, 583-85

and militias, 682, 748, 754; and dispute with seamen, 170-72; flatboats and operations of, 482; lack provisions, 104, 179n; and manning Alert, 561; pickets of, 741; provisions for, 348; quarters for, 172; reinforcements for, 103, 275n; shipment of provisions to, 151; tents for, 640; troops of, serving with Pennsylvania Navy, 282, 283, 306, 690; withdrawal of artillery of, 466

Brig. Gen. Anthony Wayne's command: collects cattle in N.J., 846-47; and forage, 412-13, 421n, 639, 640; foraging by, 421n; and protecting N.J., 640

Capt. James Willing's expedition: accused of plundering, 524, 526, 592, 695, 696, 679, 700, 714, 716, 719, 748, 754; appeal of, to Chootaw Indians, 521, 594-95; attack on, 682, 748, 754; bateau, 792; and British recapture of Manchac, W. Fla., 1777-78, 779; and British shipping on Mississippi R., 526, 535-36, 536n, 594, 682, 689-99, 707, 776-77, 777n, 793; captures Arkansas, Illinois Territory, 605, 606, 608n; captures Concord, 606, 607, 608; Manchac, 501, 592, 606, 607, 754, 792; and Chickasaw Indian attacks on Spanish, 525; Congress and, 379 and n, 609, 610n; defeat of, 526; defends Mississippi R., 490, 502, 504, 524, 609, 718, 719, 792; descends Ohio R., 792; and dispatches, 681, 683n; disposition of property seized by, 535-36, 607, 608, 650, 695, 696, 697, 699, 700, 704-6, 706-7, 754, 761, 762, 776-77; Don Bernardo de Gálvez and, 520-24, 606-7, 608-7, 608n, 609, 610n, 642, 643, 650, 746; Don Bernardo de Gálvez on, 606-8; escape of, 700, 703, 714; expenses, 256; and Fort Pitt, 152, 681, 792; intelligence concerning, 490-92, 499-500, 502, 521-23, 524, 526, 593-95, 695-700, 753; John Ferguson and, 642, 643, and Manchac, 492, 499, 522, 592, 748, 761, 762; members of, taken prisoner, 761, 762; and Natchez District, W. Fla., 400, 508, 526, 555, 594, 595, 606, 607, 608n, 677-78, 678-80, 680-81, 696, 697, 754, 792, 794; and New Orleans, 460, 555, 607, 608, 609, 610n, 695, 697, 698, 775-76, 776, 793, 801; officers, 777, 792; and Oliver Pollock, 764

Brig. Gen. William Smallwood's command: drives off British foraging parties, 820; in-
Regiments: Continental Lines: Commissary Dept.: Commissary of Purchases, Officers: commissions, 535-36, 394, 682, 707; slaves, 535-36, 594, 682, 707; Southern Indian Department employees, 681, 683, 685, 686, 687, 700, 710, 719, 748, 753, 754; and Board of the Middle Dept., 793; 681, 683, 685, 686, 700, 710, 719, 720, 748, 753, 754; and 525n, 536n, 544n, 583, 608n, 609, 610, 716, 719, 720; 554, 564, 592, 594, 595, 596, 597, 606, 698, 700, 710, 719, 748, 753, 754; Spain and, 536n, 706, 7067, 778, 793, 797, 592, 793; and West Fla., 7067, 778, 793, 808, 825; West Florida Provincials and, 717; captures: Neptune, 556 and n, 606, 607, 608n, 695, 697, 699, 701n, 706-7, 707n, 719, 720n, 754, 755n, 776-77, 777n, Rebecca, 499-92, 492, 499, 522, 524, 525n, 535, 536n, 606, 607, 608n, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 701n, 719, 720n, 754, 755n; Commissary Dept.: Commissary of Purchases, 592; and provisions from Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept., 774; sends flour to army at Boston, 351; supplies needed for, 845 Continental Lines: Delaware, 97n, 299, 742n Georgia, 276n, 332 Maryland, 693 Massachusetts, 544n, 758n North Carolina, 639, 690 Medical care: hospitals, 283, 328, 819 Officers: commissions, 1077n; Frenchmen as, and 1077 and n Regiments: Bréguyn's Corps of French Chasseurs, 397 Clark's Illinois, 755n Flower's Artillery Artificer, 518n, 691n Independent Company in Western Pennsyl-
vania, 755n Invalid, 87, 88n 2d Continental Artillery, 419, 420n 4th Continental Artillery, 179 and n 1st Continental Regiment of Light Dra-
goons, 427, 428n, 641n, 664n 2d Continental Regiment of Light Dragoons, 352n 1st Connecticutt, 412, 413n 2d Connecticutt, 439n 4th Connecticutt, 412, 413n 5th Connecticutt, 412, 413n 6th Connecticutt, 496, 497n, 797 and n 8th Connecticutt, 412, 413n 2d Maryland, 590, 591n 3d Maryland, 591n 4th Maryland, 641 and n, 752a 5th Maryland, 13n 7th Maryland, 663n 12th Massachusetts, 545n 2d New Jersey, 711 and n 2d Rhode Island, 412, 413n 1st South Carolina, 81, 98, 198 and n, 387, 838n, 850 and n; Order book, 98 and n, 198 2d South Carolina, 98, 217, 1175n 4th South Carolina, 81, 98 4th South Carolina (Artillery), 850 and n 5th South Carolina, 98 12th Virginia, 641n 13th Virginia, 71 Army, French: in Brittany, 938, 961; detachment guards Hawks, 1135, 1137; in Leeuward Is., 1083; movements of, in Normandy, 1030; to reinforce Martinique, 138; reinforces West Indies, 1103, 1105; at Toulon, 1090; troops sent to Comte d'Eスタイン's fleet, 1098 and n Regiments: Foix, 1098 and n Hainault, 1098 and n Irish Brigade, 1091 Army, Spanish: and Cape François, St. Domingue, 60; pay for, 60; and protection for Syth, 649, 747-48; reorganized, 921; sent to Galicia, 1120 Regiments: Cantabria, 921 Principe, 921 Armando, Ambrose (Gunner, Virginia Navy), 225 Arndt, Jacob (member, Pennsylvania Supreme Ex-
ecutive Council), 178, 230 Arnold, Benedict (Maj. Gen., Continental Army), 418-19 Arnold, David (Capt.), 377 (Catharine) Arnold, Freegift (Midn., Continental Navy), 577 Arnold, James (Capt.), 220 (Mary) Arnold, Peter (Midn., Continental Navy), 583 Arnold, Sion (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marq
cue sloop Swallow), 922 and n Arnold's Point, R.I., 37, 552 Artésien, French Navy ship of the line, 987-90 (Chevalier Des Touches) Arthur [Athor], John (It., Virginia privateer schooner Jenny), 889 Articles of Capitulation of Residents of the Natchez District, W. Fla., 677, 678-80 Artificers, 173, 174n, 637 Arvidson, Peter [Petter] (Capt.), 689n, 753n, 760 and n (Louisa Ubica) Ash, Isle of, Jamaica, 634 Ash, John (Pvt., Continental Army), 71 Ashley, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890 Ashley River, S.C., 1072 Ashmead, John (Capt.), 790n (Mercy) Ashton, N. (merchant at Liverpool), 713n, 767n Ashweek, William (Capt.), 870 (Mary) Askew, James, (Capt.), 909 and n (George) Assumption, brig captured by Randolph and re-
leased, 1173, 1174n (Andrew Laffont) Atlantica, HM sloop: appointment of petty officers for, 157; to be relieved, 122; as convoy escort, 122, 718; and crew of Florida, 715; death of warrant officers of, 157; and defense of W. Fla., 700, 702n, 718; detained, 800; engages Colum-
bu, 704; fitting out, 186; manning, 715; at Pensacola, 122, 700, 719; pilot for, 715; to remain at Pensacola, 718; report on condition of, 755; state and condition of, 800; and Willing's Expe-
INDEX

Auray, France, 1056

Atcheson, Robert (Mdn., RN), 321–22; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 321–22 (Philadelphia)

Athena, — Mr., 244

Atkins, Christopher (Capt., RN): and Adm. Gayton’s orders, 121; issues sailing orders for tender, 31; letter addressed to, 564, 568; to: Henry Thorp, 31; mentioned, 182, 203, 451, 452, 453, 564, 568, 571 n, 610 (Eolus)

Atkins, Henry (Capt.), 668 n (Loyalty)

Atkinson, Joseph (merchant at Charleston), 44, 45 n

Atmore, Ralph, 800

Attwood, Sheffield [Shield], (Lt., Rhode Island Navy), 672, 673 n

Aubry, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Augusta, Ga., 1072

Augusta, HMS, 880 (Francis Reynolds)

Auray, HMS: Journal: 115, 131, 470; and Barba- dos, 131; battle damage to, 132; to be stationed from convoy commander, 131; refits at Antigua, 368; St. Peter in company with, 131, 132; condition of, 634; escorts convoys, 131; and orders from convoy commander, 131; refits at Antigua, 368; St. Peter in company with, 131, 132; captures: Fly, 470 and n, 644–45; St. Peter, 115, 131 and n, 132 and n, 278 and n, 285 and n, 329, 634, 644–45, 660 (James Cumming)

Austin, Jared, 351

Ayscough, James (Comdr., RN), 38, 766 n (Swan)

Babcock, Adam (merchant at Boston), 279–80

Babson, James (Capt.), 870, 904, 945, 984, 1080, 1092 n (General Mercer)

Bache, Sarah Franklin (Mrs. Richard), 790

Bachus, sloop: captured by Continental Army detail, 179 (John Staples)

Bachop, — (Capt.), 745

Bachus (Negro man; Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Backer, — Mr., 202

Backhiff, — (Capt.), 739 (London)

Back River, Va., 176

Back River Point, Va., 294

Bacon, Richard, 681

Baddock, William (Capt.), 129

Badger, HM sloop, 72, 122, 852, 977 n, 977 n; Journal: 228, 329, 851–52; captures: Active, 453; Ann, 448; Buxley Castle, 449; Dartmouth, 851; Dolphin, 449; Elizabeth, 453; Fortune (schooner), 449; Fortune (sloop), 449; French Town, 450; Friendship, 449; Hannah, 449; Hannah & Elizabeth, 449; Liberty, 228; Locas, 449; Lowest, 449; Molly (brig) [1], 449; Molly (brig) [2], 449; Patrick Henry, 452; Polly, 449; Prosperous Polly, 448; Sea Nymph, 449; St. Ann, 449; Suckey, 449; Suckey & Polly, 452; Tryall, 329, 453; Victory (schooner) [1], 449; Victory (schooner) [2], 449; Warren, 449; Washington, 825 (Michael J. Everitt)

Badger, John (merchant at Boston), 476, 731

Badger, William, 841

Badon, — Mr., 592

Bagner, Margaret, 476

Bagner [Wangner], Jean (Seaman, Continental Navy), 453

Baldwin, John, 805; armament, 805 and n; arms and accou- trements for, 108–9, 109; canvas and cordage for, 109; cargo for, 109, 397; command of, 108,
INDEX

lington, 591; and map of New York City, 741; ordered to apologize, 397; plans operations, 213 and n, 231 and n, 302; praised, 559, 604, 617, 662; on protection for British convos, 561; sailing orders for, 604; sends food delicacies to George Washington, 561; squadron of, blockaded, 663; and transporting cattle, 427; and withdrawal of Anthony Wayne’s brigade, 421 n; women captured by, 663 and n, 767; to: Continental Congress, 85–88; George Washington, 440–41, 560–61, 741–42; from: Continental Marine Committee, 232, 604–5, 799; George Washington, 617; Anthony Wayne, 412 (Effingham)

Bartley, Patrick (Capt.), 244, 347 (Seaflower)

Bartlet, —— (Capt.), 453 (Defiance)

Bartlet, Roger (Capt.), 457, 749 n (Favorite)

Bartlett, Isaac (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 614 and n (Republic)

Bartlett, John (Capt.), 471 n, 543 n, 545 n, 644, 739, 749 n (Hampden)

Bartlett, Nicholas, Jr. (Capt.): bill of, 537 and n, 614; and bills of exchange, 548; and fitting out Favorite, 461 and n, 529 and n, 537 and n, 548; and frugality, 548; and letter for Morris, Prinear, Penet & Co., 586–87; and manning Favorite, 395 and n, 425, 426 n; and money for Favorite, 548; privilege and primage in France approved for, 384; receipt given to, 587; sailing orders for, 548; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 548–49 (Favorite)

Bartlett, Walter Price, 885 n

Bartlett, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Bartram, Ebenezer (Lt., Connecticut Navy), 47 and n

Basarsilbaso, Jean Baptiste de (royal notary at Bateman, Batcheldor, Ebenezer, Bassford, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Batavear, brig, 262, 268 and n; captured by Carysfort and Lisard, 262 and n, 745 and n (Samuel Darverck)

Batchelder, Josiah (merchant at Beverly, Mass.), 266 n

Batchelder, Ebenezer, 212

Batchelor, brig: captured by Syren, 184–85 (Stephen Gilman)

Baume, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): complaints against, 121, 122 and n; conduct of, criticized, 270; and hostilities at Jean Rabel Bay, 567, 571; Mosquito, Palliser, and, 237, 293, 240 n; mentioned, 448, 449, 452, 514, 515, 516 n (Winchelsea)

Bates, Benjamin (Sailing Master, Continental Navy), 530–31, 531 n

Baturst, Lord [Henry Bathurst, 2 d Earl Bathurst] (Lord Chancellor, British House of Lords), 996 and n

Baton Rouge, La., 695, 696, 701 n, 707 n

Battle of the Kegs, 43 and n, 846

Battle of the Kegs (ballad), 76–78, 78 n, 507–9

Bavaria, Elector of, 924

Baxter, Cesar [Cesar] (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579, 585

Baxter, William (master’s mate, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

Baylee, —— (Volunteer, Continental Marines), 1169

Bayley, T. (Capt.). See Bailey, Thomas (Capt.)

Baylor, John, 937, 938, 940, 941, 1064 n

Bayonne, France, 722 n

Beach, John (Lt., Continental Navy), 907 and n, 918 and n, 920 and n, 1025, 1026 n; from: Gustavus Conyngham, 1038

Beagley, ——, 881

Beal, Josiah, 841

Bears, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 907 n

Bears, Daniel (Lt., Continental Navy), 248, 252 n, 403

Beaufort [Beaufort], sloop: captured by Eolus, 451

Beaufort, South Carolina Navy galley, 69, 105, 489 (James Doherty)

Beaufort, N.C., 441, 519, 534

Beaufort, S.C., 850

Beaupre, Desegray, Fils, & Cie., 910, 911; to: Silas Deane, 910–11

Beaupre, Desegray, Jr., 910, 911

Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de, 412 n, 926, 928, 949–56, 956 n, 1077 and n; to: Jean-Baptiste-Lazare Theveneau de Francy, 949–56

Beaumont, ship, 864. See also Lyon, ship (Jean Michel)

Beaumont, —— (French Navy officer), 514, 516

Beausset, Antoine-Hilarion, Chevalier de (Director of Port of Brest, France), 1113–14, 1114 n, 1118; to: John Paul Jones, 1113–14

Beaver, HM sloop, 613; captures: Oliver Cromwell, 612, 891 n, 893 n, 1001 and n; Polly, 127 (James Jones)

Beaver Creek, Pa., 257

Beaver Tail Lighthouse, R.I., 613

Beaver Tail Point, R.I., 567, 571

Beaver, John, 937, 938, 940, 941, 1064 n

Bayonne, France, 722 n

Beach, John (Lt., Continental Navy), 907 and n, 918 and n, 920 and n, 1025, 1026 n; from: Gustavus Conyngham, 1038

Beagley, ——, 881

Beal, Josiah, 841

Bears, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 907 n

Bears, Daniel (Lt., Continental Navy), 248, 252 n, 403

Beaufort [Beaufort], sloop: captured by Eolus, 451

Beaufort, South Carolina Navy galley, 69, 105, 489 (James Doherty)

Beaufort, N.C., 441, 519, 534

Beaufort, S.C., 850

Beaupre, Desegray, Fils, & Cie., 910, 911; to: Silas Deane, 910–11

Beaupre, Desegray, Jr., 910, 911

Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de, 412 n, 926, 928, 949–56, 956 n, 1077 and n; to: Jean-Baptiste-Lazare Theveneau de Francy, 949–56

Beaumont, ship, 864. See also Lyon, ship (Jean Michel)

Beaumont, —— (French Navy officer), 514, 516

Beaushort, Antoine-Hilarion, Chevalier de (Director of Port of Brest, France), 1113–14, 1114 n, 1118; to: John Paul Jones, 1113–14

Beaver, HM sloop, 613; captures: Oliver Cromwell, 612, 891 n, 893 n, 1001 and n; Polly, 127 (James Jones)

Beaver Creek, Pa., 845

Beaver Tail Lighthouse, R.I., 76, 100, 802 and n, 813, 814 n

Beaver Tail Point, R.I., 244

Bebee, Abner (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 533

Becher, John (Comdr., RN), 554 (Ariel)

Bedford, schooner, 689; captured by Loyal Subject, 689 (Thomas Maxfield)

Bedford, HMS, 912; captures: Hannah, 902 (Weston Varlo)

Bedford, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583


Bee, Thomas (Speaker, South Carolina General Assembly), 209, 822
Biddle, Nicholas (Capt., Continental Navy):
Biddle, Edward,
Biddle, Clement (Lt. Col., Continental Army;
Biddle, Charles (Capt.),
Biddeford, England,
Billings, Samuel:
Billings, Henry (Capt.), 356 and n, 423, 424n, 438n, 789 and n, 790 and n; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 356 (Trumbull)
Billingsport, N.J.: British foraging expeditions and, 421, 428, 438, 439, 440; and British shipping on Delaware R., 283; chevaux-de-frise and, 602; convoy arrives at, 602; forage burned at, 412; fort at, 798; fortifying of, 283; militia collects at, 292; Royal Navy vessels and, 589n, 602, 630, 767
Billon, John (Capt.), 1127 (St. Mary)
Bill the Bookseller, Philadelphia, 366
Billups, Richard (Capt., Virginia Militia), 430, 591, 592n
Bingham, Hugh (Boatswain, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Bingham, William (Continental Commercial Agent, Martinique): on British accusations concerning Marquis de Bouillé, 211; and forwarding of newspapers, 488; on French treatment of American privateers, 211; goods shipped by, 236; and military stores for Trumbull, 264; and money, 211; and prizes, 389 and n; on prizes of British ships sailing under Dutch colors, 307–8; recommends French officers for Continental Army, 424; relations of, with French governor, 138, 423; and release of captain of Whim, 62, 63n; ships fitted out by, 286, 287n; ships muni-
tions to America, 41; and Two Friends, 155 and n, 286; to: Continental Foreign Affairs Commi-
tee, 211, 307–8; from: William Leeds, 319
Birch, David, 922
Birmingham, Richard (Irish merchant at San Sebastián, Spain), 1009, 1011
Biscay, Bay of [Gulf of Gascony]: American cruisers in, 920; Continental Navy vessels in, 1068; French squadron in, 1081, 1110; prizes taken in, 70n, 931, 934, 972, 974, 975n; mentioned, 872, 1133
Bishop, John (Capt.), 126 (Mermaid)
Bishop, Lemuel [Samuel], (Capt.), 763 and n (Sally)
Biruot, John (Midn., Rhode Island Navy), 672
Biscarre, French Navy ship of the line, 988–99, 990n, 1004 (Comte de Monteclerere)
Blackbird, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Dolphin, 407 and n (Joseph Pitman)
Blackbird Creek, Del., 560n
Black Creek [Buck Creek], N.J., 768
INDEX

Blackett, Lt. Gov., 965
Blackhall, George (Capt.), 130 (Hillsborough)
Blackhouse, J. (merchant at Liverpool), 266n, 267n
Blackhouse, Richard (Purser, RN), 785, 786n
Blackley, John (Capt.), 220 (Union)
Black Snake, American privateer schooner: captured by Resolution and Tartar, 1082 (William LeCraw)
Blackstakes, England, 880
Blaine, Ephraim (Col., Deputy Commissary General of Purchases, Continental Army), 640, 641n
Blake, Edward (1st Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): attends meetings of South Carolina Navy Board, 44, 59, 68, 80, 105, 113, 269, 295, 357, 489, 665, 799; and letter to owners of Volunteer, 80; receives news of destruction of Randolph, 832, 833n; signs letters for South Carolina Navy Board, 44, 49, 113, 217, 269, 357, 665; from: William Hall, 576 and n. See also Navy, South Carolina: Board of Commissioners
Blake, John (Capt., Continental Army), 217 and n, 1175 and n
Blanche, French Navy frigate, 571, 573 and n, 840 (Chevalier de Treccezon Carne)
Blanche, Deville (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Blanche, Nicolas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Blandell [Blundell], Thomas, 70 and n
Blankets: for American prisoners, 880
Blanket: American merchantmen, 54, 542, 587, 601, 944, 952, 955; carpenters at Ft. Pitt and, 844, 904-5; Continental Army lacks, 1077; from France, 442, 757; for Ga. soldiers, 276n; issuing of, 1160, 1166, 1168; for Oliver Cromwell, 475; orders for procurement of, 752, 813
Blanyar, —— (Lt., Continental Army), 217
Blasdel, Samuel (seaman, American privateer Warren), 888
Blaye, France, 1141, 1142
Blaze Castle, Rhode Island privateer ship, 80 and n (James Munro)
Blee, Charles (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Blewcr, Joseph (Capt.; member, Pennsylvania Navy Board), 65, 66 and n, 221-22, 306
Block Island, R.I., 76 and n, 184, 244 and n, 252, 378, 1169
Bledget, Jonathan (Capt.), 329
Blommart, John (magistrate at Natchez, W. Mississippi), 1141, 1142
Blondiey (Blandin, Blandy), —— (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019-23
Blandin, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Bluefields Bay, Jamaica, 121, 122
Boardman, —— (Capt.), 739 (Prudence)
Boardman, Henry (Boatswain's Mate, Connecticut Navy), 773
Boardman, Offin (Capt.), 948-49, 949n, 963 (Washington)
Boatman, William (Capt.), 802
Boats, William (merchant at Liverpool), 267n, 1060n
Bogue Sound [Cape Lookout Bay], N.C., 274, 534
Bohann, William (Maryland Militia), 23
Boisbertrand, René-Étienne Henri Gaiault de (Lt. Col., French Cavalry; volunteer, Continental Army), 891 and n
Boles, —— (Capt.), 377
Bolling, Robert (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1166, 1167
Bolton, HM bomb brig, 463 (Edward Sneyd)
Bolton, Duke of [Harry Powlett, 5th Duke of Bolton] (Adm., RN), 971
Bolton, Thomas (Capt.), 999n, 1089 and n (Cochrane)
Bombay Hook, Del., 618, 662, 804
Bomcan, Zacharias (Capt.), 1127 (Lefer)
Bonhomme Richard, Continental Navy ship [formerly Duc de Duras], 882n, 930n (John Paul Jones)
Bonitas, 456, 457n
Bonnevalle Ruffo, Pierre-René-Bénigne, Comte de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 1131-32, 1132n (Alcémene)
Bonniet, John, 357
Bony, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Boog, T. (Capt.), 41n (Catherine)
Booke, John (RN), 582
Boomer, Jacob, 800
Boosen [Bolson], Matthew, (Capt.) 184, 186n (Two Betsy's)
Boothbay, Me., 184, 185, 527
Bordeaux, France: American privateers and, 882; armed trading vessels preparing at, 488; Continental commercial agents at, 244, 310n, 1141; Continental Navy officers at, 1038; Continental Navy vessels at, 1132, 1142; as destination for American merchantmen, 144, 175, 764; Dispatch to sail to, 654; false bill of lading and, 760n; inward-bound vessels, 511n, 324, 1060, 1089n, 1112, 1125; Lydia and, 144, 175; Massachusetts Navy ships to refit at, 242; merchants at, 1084; munition shipments from, 931; outward-bound vessels, 164, 177n, 187, 268, 304n, 339, 621 and n, 753, 806, 895, 1085, 1086, 1133; prizes sent into, 242, 917, 1181; ship from, 621n; and trade with South Carolina, 206; mentioned, 1116, 1133
Bordeaux River. See Gironde River, France
Borden, Joseph (Justice of the Peace, Burlington Co., N.J.), 347
Bordentown, N.J.: Continental Commissary of Purchases at, 819; Continental Navy Board of
the Middle Dept. and, 22, 188, 222; Continental Navy personnel at, 188, 846; and Effingham, 86, 214; flatboats and, 481-82, 482, 483, 774; François-Louis de Fleury to search for boats and tar at, 194; forage supplies at, 640; ordnance at, 173, 482, 483, 518, 640, 690-91; Pennsylvania Navy galleys and, 518, 639, 699; private vessels at, 659; protection of American vessels at, 518; provisions stored at, 774; removal of stores from, 774, 775n, 819; stores at, 487; and Washington, 86, 109; mentioned, 347, 845n
Boreas, HMS, 684: captures: Betsey, 449; Cannon, 450; Dublin, 451; Farmer, 450; Happy Return, 450; Hope, 449; Ipswich, 448; John, 448; Juliet, 450; Mary, 449; Polly (schooner), 448; Polly (sloop), 448; Thomas & Ann, 448; unidentified brig, 450; unidentified schooner, 450, 454n; unidentified sloop, 450; Will, 449; Williamsburgh Packet, 448 (Charles Thompson)
Borgne, Lake, La., 156, 157n
Borriz, William, 760n
Boston, brigantine, 364
Boston, Continental Navy frigate: Journal: 320, 323, 330-31, 343, 351, 353, 369, 373-74, 382, 394-95, 402, 405, 416, 425, 485, 1078, 1082, 1085, 1087, 1116, 1119, 1120, 1133-34, 1138-39, 1141; Journal of William Jennison, 331, 343, 351, 353, 374, 383, 402, 425; John Adams and, 263, 662n; amusements in, 1068, 1133; anchored in Nantasket Roads, 261, 263, 320, 323, 330-31, 331, 343, 351, 354; armament, 433; arms and accoutrements of, 433-34; arrives in Europe, 1116; arrives in Gironde R., 1139, 1141, 1142; articles of war read in, 1068; bound for Bordeaux, 1125, 1132-33; John Brown and, 287; carries too much sail, 481; in Casco Bay, 1148; chased by Apollo and Mermaid, 374-75, 374n, 375 n, 382 and n, 383, 384 and n, 394-95, 558 and n; chased Apollo and Mermaid, 373, 374-75, 374n; chased unidentified ships, 405, 416; cleaning and cleanliness of, 434, 456-57, 460; Continental Marines in, 165; damaged by gale, 385, 394-95, 402, 404, 416, 481, 485; death and burial of officer of, 1120, 1123; description of, 375, 433; deserters from, 149; discipline and order in, 434; disguises warlike appearance, 1139; and duplicate of letter, 168; exchange of visits to and from, 1142; exercises at quarters in, 1068; experiments with trim of, 1068; fitting out at Boston, 50, 142, 653, 654n; gun explosions in, 1085, 1086 and n; hammers ordered up and aired, 456-57; health of crew, 369, 374; injuries and death among crew of, 383, 394-95, 1132-33; irregularity of meals on, 456-57; Ordinance sent to, 487, 488, 493, 507, 588, 592, 646 and n, 667, 783, 772n, 781, 851, 852n, 864, 869, 903, 904, 945, 950, 953, 957, 997, 1035-37, 1058, 1059, 1081, 1101; Irish Gemble's cargo at, 116, 117n; Long Wharf, 376; manning vessels at, 325, 482; Maritime Court at, 11, 407, 435; Massachusetts Navy ships and, 140, 158-59; Massachusetts trading vessels and, 166, 385; merchants at, 14n, 15n, 757; military stores arrive at, 264; Nancy thought to be at, 287; naval stores at, 278; naval stores sent from, 685, 764; Neptune reportedly at, 787; news from, 638, 686, 723; ordnance sent to, 629n; outwards-bound vessels, 15n, 24 and n, 56, 74, 91n, 94, 165, 185, 186n, 271 and n, 309, 329 and n, 384, 397, 448,
Boys, Nathan (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65, 66n, 103-4n, 201 and n (Franklin)
Bradenham, England, 651-52
Bradford, John (Continental Agent, Massachusetts): accounts, 51, 52-53; and accounts, 75, 279 and n, 280, 653, 782; admonished by Continental Marine Committee, 354; and cargoes, 74, 375, 653-54, 655, 782, 783n; commission of, 53, 75; on conduct of John Peck Rathbun and John Trettvet, 655; Continental trading brig carries goods on personal account of, 74; on difficulties of manning vessels, 354, 505, 652, 842; and Dispatch, 279, 287, 354, 375, 705 and n, 653, 654 and n; and fitting out vessels, 279, 354, 375; forwards military stores, 771-72; and Leonard Jarvis, 505, 656; letter of, to be sent to Congress, 782; and Mellish, 279, 375, 504; on Mermaid, 652; and Nancy, 279, 280, 354; and order from Continental Board of War, 772n; and payment for military stores, 264; petitions Massachusetts General Court on sale of Mermaid, 376; on price of vessels at Boston, 842; as prize agent for Mary, 505, 655, 782, 783n; and prize money, 505, 655; and prizes, 41, 654; and publication of advertisement, 655; and purchase of dyewoods, 280; purchase of vessels by, 279; to receive munitions, 41; and removal of public stores from New Bedford, 505, 655; and sale of prize goods, 51; and settlement for leased ship, 653; on Samuel Tucker, 354; and vessel for Robert Morris, 354, 652, 842; and wages for captain, 505; and wages for seamen, 505, 652; to: Levinus Clarkson, 654; Continental Commerce Committee, 50, 287, 373-76, 653-54; Continental Marine Committee, 781-82; Leonard Jarvis, 279-80, 504-5, 655-56, 782-83; William Lee, 74; Abraham Livingston, 654; Robert Morris, 279, 354-55, 652, 842; Thomas Morris, 74; John Peck Rathbun, 655; from: Samuel Eliot, Jr., 75-76; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 771-72
Bradford, Joseph (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 230 (Wasp)
Bradford, Thomas (Deputy Commissary of Prisoners, Continental Army), 711 and n
Bradford, William (Chairman, Pennsylvania Navy Board; Col., Philadelphia Associates): on arming boats to take enemy prizes on rivers, 201; and correspondence of Pennsylvania Navy Board, 304, 640 and n, 648n, 758-59; dispatches paymaster, 200; to receive money, 322; on removing cannon, 201; requests instructions on distributing prize money, 201; underwrites privateer armed boats, 221-22; wishes to be in action with militia, 201; to: Thomas Wharton, Jr., 200-201; from: Cornelius Sweers, 758-59
Bradford, William [Billy] C. (Paymaster, Pennsylvania Navy), 351; carries letter, 201; and money for Pennsylvania Navy, 13, 14n, 66 and n, 200, 846; and money for Pennsylvania Navy Board, 604 and n; and money for William Crispin, 117 and n; and pay for Continental troops, 282; mentioned, 201n
Bradley, Abijah (steward, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Bradley, Elijah (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Bradley, Henry, 594-95
Bradley, Philip Burr (Col., Continental Army), 412, 413n
Bradley, Richard (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Fergusson, 807-8
Bradley, Roswell (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Bradly [Bradley], Isaac (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Brady, John (Continental Navy), 578, 584
Braham [Branham], Francis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890, 891n
Branttrec, Mass., 330, 331 and n, 343
Braithwaite, Richard (Capt., RN), 38, 553, 658, 659n; from: Viscount Howe, 407-9 (Centurion)
Bramble, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Brandywine Shools, Delaware Bay, 546, 589, 618
Branman, Francis (seaman): to: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117
Braxton, brigantine, 363, 364
Braxton, Carter (Col.; merchant of King William Co., Va.), 363, 365
Bray, — (Capt.), 902 (Hannah)
Bray, John (Capt.), 11 (Fly)
Breed, John McClenran, 316
Breeden, —, 734
Breedin, Andrew (Capt.), 29, 685 and n
Bréhat, île de, France, 1041-42, 1042-43, 1043n
Breton, James, Dr. (Surgeon, Continental Navy), 889
Brenton, Jahleel (Comdr., RN), 36 (Tortoise)
Brenton, Samuel, 829
Brenton's Neck, R.I., 156
Brenton's Point, R.I., 206, 990n
Brenton's Neck, R.I., 207, 1041-43, 1113, 1114
Brennan, French (seaman): to: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117
Brézé, American pilot embarks on French frigate at, 1001; bakers ordered to, 944; British attack on, 1030; British vessels at, detained, 1094; Continental Navy officers at, 1085, 1097, 1117, 1140, 1193-94, 1195; Continental Navy vessels and, 1074, 1113-14, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1195, 1196, 1196; Simeon Deane deports, 979n; defenses of, 958, 961, 1041-43, 1043n; Duc de Chartres at, 1040; exchange of salutes between America privateer and French Navy at, 1002 and n; French naval forces fitting out at, 957, 958, 960, 962n, 979, 1041-42, 1065, 1090, 1115, 1195; French naval forces fitting out at, 987-90, 990n, 999, 1108-9; French troops at, 999; merchants at, 1082n; naval intelligence reports sent to, 1041-43; naval preparations at, 1030; naval stores at, 1196; naval supplies at, 881, 1081, 1118; outward-bound vessels, 1091 and n; mentioned, 923, 1066
Brest, France: American pilot embarks on French frigate at, 1001; bakers ordered to, 944; British attack on, 1030; British vessels at, detained, 1094; Continental Navy officers at, 1085, 1097, 1117, 1140, 1193-94, 1195; Continental Navy vessels and, 1074, 1113-14, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1195, 1196, 1196; Simeon Deane deports, 979n; defenses of, 958, 961, 1041-43, 1043n; Duc de Chartres at, 1040; exchange of salutes between America privateer and French Navy at, 1002 and n; French naval forces at, 957, 958, 960, 962n, 979, 1041-42, 1065, 1090, 1115, 1195; French naval forces fitting out at, 987-90, 990n, 999, 1108-9; French troops at, 999; merchants at, 1082n; naval intelligence reports sent to, 1041-43; naval preparations at, 1030; naval stores at, 1196; naval supplies at, 881, 1081, 1118; outward-bound vessels, 1091 and n; mentioned, 923, 1066
Bretagne, French Navy ship of the line, 990n, 1030 (Louis-Guillaume Parscau de Plessix)
Brétigny [Brgtigney], Charles-François Sévelinges, “Marquis” de, 210, 211n, 337, 342n
Brooks, Edward (Chaplain, Continental Navy), 384 and n
Brooks, John (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (Vulcano)
Brooks, Francis (Midn., RN), 419
Bronet, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Brick, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 384
Bronedge, Hugh (Comdr., RN), 36, 1107
Brogdon, Richard (Lt., Maryland Navy), 8
Bricken, Tames,
Breton Bay, Md.,
Bright, Francis (Capt., Virginia Navy), 176, 327-28, 541n, 1158, 1167 (Northampton)
Brilliant, British privateer ship, 266 and n (Priestman)
Brilliant, British ordnance transport, 31
Brinkman, John, 887, 902, 906, 1013;
Brilliant, British privateer ship, 266 and n (Priestman)
Brilliant, British ordnance transport, 31
Bristol, England: effects of American privateers on, 1006-7, 1026; inward-bound vessels, 625, 635, 654n, 782, 796n, 842n, 1053, 1128, 1143;
Brink, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 384 and n
Brick, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 384
Brock
Bristol Channel, England, 875
Bristol Ferr, R.I., 100, 659
Bristol, Pa., 639, 640, 641n
Bristol, HMS: at Antigua, 352; escorts Nottingham and Eliza, 352; and Jamaica, 36, 134, 170, 349, 352, 470; location of, 54 and n; officers of, 34; at Newport, 76, 84, 85n, 352; Sir Peter Parker sails in, 134, 170; sails, 134; salutes Adm. Howe, 134 (John Raynor; Toby Caulfield)
Bristol, England: effects of American privateers on, 1006-7, 1026; inward-bound vessels, 625, 635, 654n, 782, 796n, 842n, 1053, 1128, 1143; merchant ships at, 884n, 1007; outward-bound convoys, 350; outward-bound vessels, 132, 165n, 291n, 767; prizes sent into, 466; recruitment at, 866, 1017, 1070; and relief for American prisoners, 893, 902, 906, 1013; ships belonging to, 131n, 466n, 1129, 1174; subscribes bounties for recruits, 1017, 1070; and treatment of American prisoners, 887
Bristol, N.J., 345
Bristol, R.I., 184, 378, 418, 462, 783, 785
Bristol Bay, R.I., 356, 659
Bristol Ferry, R.I., 100, 659
Britania, brigantine, 96 and n (Josiah Haynes)
Britamnia, brig, 879 and n, 1009-12; captured by Hawke, 879, 1008-12 (John Wood)
Britany, France, 958, 961, 1015, 1109
Broadstairs, Kent, England, 1129n
Brock [Brek], Luther (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 584
Brogdon, Richard (Lt., Maryland Navy), 8
Broome, Hugh (Comdr., RN), 36, 1107 (Buffalo)
Broon, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Brookes, John (Capt., RN), 863n (Belle Isle)
Brooks, Edward (Chaplain, Continental Navy), 148 and n
Brooks, Francis (Midn., RN), 419
Broome, John (merchant at Hartford, Conn.), 213, 377 and n
Broome, Samuel (merchant at Wethersfield, Conn.), 12n, 213 and n, 377 and n
Brothers, brigantine: captured by Speedwell, 133; recaptured by Blonds, 133n, 184-85, 186n (Daniel Bruce)
Brothers, schooner: captured by Seafood, 127 (William Cunningham)
Brothers, sloop: captured by Diligence, 296 and n, 453, 455n
Broughton, Nicholson, 395
Broughton's Battery [Fort Broughton], Charleston, S.C., 69
Brown, — (Capt.), 622
Brown, David, Dr. (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 1154
Brown, Ebenezer (Capt.), 644 (York)
Brown, Edward (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Brown, Francis (Capt.), 878 and n, 917n (Charming Sally, Dolphin)
Brown, Francis (Steward, Virginia Navy), 225
Brown, Henry, 136
Brown, James (Capt.), 379n, 710n (Reposal)
Brown, John (Lt., Continental Navy): carries letter, 654; commands cartel vessel, 20n; commands Dispatch, 287 and n; sailing orders of, 654; service of, in Boston, 287; mentioned, 99n, 355n, 376n, 654n, 749n, 802n, 842n (Favorite, Dispatch)
Brown, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1074, 1192
Brown, John (Secretary, Continental Marine Committee), 22, 23n, 118, 365, 366 and n; from: Robert Morris, 244. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Marine
Brown, John (member, Massachusetts Board of War), 749
Brown, John (merchant at Boston), 733
Brown, John (Capt.), 635, 644 (Nancy)
Brown, Joseph (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Brown, Nathan (Capt.), 781n; from: Peter Lan- der, 781 (Montgomery)
Brown, Patrick (Capt.), 978, 979n, 1044 and n, 1052 and n (Henrietta)
Brown, Richard (Purser, RN), 854
Brown, Richard (2d mate, Ellis), 1060
Brown, Samuel (seaman, American privateer War-ren), 888
Brown, The (shoals), Delaware Bay, 546, 618
Brown, Thomas (Lt. Col., East Florida Rangers), 535 and n, 677 and n, 745
Brown, William (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (Putnam)
Brown, William (Midn., Virginia Navy): from: Celey Saunders, 806 and n
Brown, Martin, (merchants at Liverpool), 806 n
Brown, Zebedee (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673
Brown & Co. (merchants at Liverpool), 266n
Brown & Emmes, 478, 735
Brown, Montfort (Gov., Bahamas; Brig. Gen., British Army), 210 and n, 248, 252n
Brown, Philip (Comdr., RN), 38, 555; to: Jonathan Trumbull, 85 (Scorpion)
INDEX

Brownlow, Samson, 605
Bruce, —— (Capt.), 447
Bruce, Daniel (Capt.), 133, 181, 186n (Brothers) Bruce, James (member, W. Fla. Governor's Council), 718, 719n
Bruce, James (Delaware R. pilot), 791
Brue, John (Lt., Maryland Navy), 8
Bruere, George James (Gov., Bermuda), 206, 304, 305, 713; to: Lord George Germain, 206-7, 713-14
Brumley [Brumby], Philip (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159
Brumley [Brumby], William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Bruna [Bruna?], Francisco (Capt.), 823n (Nuestra Señora del Carmel)
Bruna [Bruna?], Francisco, & Co., 823n
Brune, HMS: carries letter, 629; chases American vessels in Delaware R., 804, 846, 847n; cruise of, 36; detached, 553; engages American boats in Delaware R., 559, 560, 617, 618n; escorts convoy, 84, 85n, 553, 559 and n, 560, 561n, 602, 618n, 675, 798; fires on battery, 560, 804; at Newport, 20, 32, 76; rejoins convoy, 804; reportedly destroys Kitty and Mermaid, 602 and n; to return to R.I., 553; recaptures (with Experiments): Alert, 602 and n (James Ferguson)
Brune, ship: accounts, 932-33; armament, 933; cargo, 978, 979n; crew, 978; joins convoy, 965, 978, 979n; renamed, 983, 1049; sailing of, 904 and n, 925 and n, 933, 982; United States purchase of, 933, 982-83, 997 and n, 1049. See also Queen of France, Continental Navy frigate (Berube Dufrasne; John Green)
Brunswick, ship, 216 (John Holmes)
Brunswick, Dutch Navy storeship, 770n
Brunswick, House of, 330
Bryan, Daniel (Capt., Maryland Navy): payment for, 208; provisions delivered to, 224; and sailing of Dolphin, 648; and supplies for Dolphin, 208, 224; mentioned, 181, 197n, 208n, 224n, 459, 620n (Dolphin)
Bryan, George (Vice President, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council), 230
Bryan, James, 358
Bryan, Jerry (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Bryant, James (member, W. Fla. Governor's Council), 718, 719n
Bryant, Jerry (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Bryer, —— (prize agent at Halifax, Nova Scotia), 185
Byrne, Henry (Capt., RN), 124, 125, 126 (Andromeda; Hind)
Bucareli y Ursua, Don Antonio María (Viceroy of New Spain), 778-79, 780 and n; from: Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 777-79, 779-80
Buchanan, Archibald (shipbuilder at Baltimore), 367 and n
Buchanan, George (merchant at Glasgow, Scotland), 187
Buchanan, John (merchant at Glasgow, Scotland), 187
Buchanan, William (Commissary General of Purchases, Continental Army): and cattle for Continental Army, 119 and n; resigns, 845n; and salt, 67, 104, 365, 366n; and transporting provisions across Chesapeake Bay, 348 and n; from: George Morgan, 844-45
Buck Creek [Black Creek], N.J., 768
Buckingham, Giles (Capt.), 125 (Salty)
Buck Island, Danish West Indies, 241, 276-277
Buckle, Matthew (Vic. Adm., RN), 864
Buckley, John (Lt., Black Snake), 1082
Buckley, Joseph (merchant at Wethersfield, Conn.), 674n
Bucklin, Daniel (Capt.), 409n (Montgomery)
Buckram, HM tender: recaptures (with Diamond): Royal Bounty, 99n
Bucks County, Pa., 640
Budd, —— (Capt.), 881 (Spider)
Buenos Aires, Argentina, 957, 958, 960, 961
Buffalo, HM storeship: Journal: 1107-8; carries captured French seamen to England, 345; delivers stores to R.I., 33; engages and examines Favorite, 1107-8 and n; location of, 54 and n; at Newport, 84, 85n; return of, to England, 33, 36, 169; sails, 880; examines King of Naples, 1107 (Hugh Bromedge)
Buffington, —— (Capt.), 235
Bullfinch, Richard (Capt.), 1183, 1197n, 1198n (George)
Bulkeley, Richard (Secretary, Nova Scotia Council): to: Col. Creighton, 424-25; James Morden, 456
Bulkeley, Charles (Lt., Continental Navy), 577
Bull, S. (Capt.), 993n (Duke of Grafton)
Buller, John (Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty), 1027-28, 1029n. See also Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
Bullocks, 1056
Bulls, Enoch, 922
Bumper, schooner: captured by Pomona, 125 (Henry Mosely)
Bunker, Solomon (Capt.), 127 (Rose)
Bunker, William (Capt.), 227 and n (Katy)
Burchell, William (Lt., RN), 115 and n
Burdon, George [2] (Lt., RN): correspondence of, 701, 716, 762; and defense of Amite R., 500; departure of, from Pensacola, 157; forces vessel to go to Pensacola, 761, 762; impresses gunpowder, 500; and intelligence of Willing's Expedition, 499-500; in Lake Pontchartrain, 296 and n; and Negroes seized by Willing's Expedition, 761, 762, and protection of British subjects, 502; and provisions for scouts, 716; reinforcements for, 492, 499, 500, 501, 523, 703, 704n, 714, 715, 716, 793, 795n; station of, 156, 157 and n; and violation of Spanish sovereignty, 760, 761, 762 and n; from: Peter Chester, 716; Don Josef Petely, 760, 761; to: Peter Chester, 499-500, 698; mentioned, 123n, 446n (West Florida)
Burford, schooner: captured by Lowestoffe, 451
Burges, Luther (Capt.), 379n (Salty)
Burges, Thomas (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889
Burgis, Joseph (1st Boatswain's Mate, Continental Navy), 403
INDEX

1219

Burgoynes, John (Lt. Gen., British Army): at Boston, 407, 408; correspondence of, with Hugh Dalrymple, 729n; defeat and capture of, 16, 381, 868; embarkation of, 709 and n; and embarkation of Convention Army, 33, 74, 169–70, 506, 544, 546n; on exchange of Convention Army, 169–70; health of, 627; and Juno, 723 and n; letters of, 627, 628; letters to, 84, 85n, 547; pass for, 709; and present for Hugh Dalrymple, 628; as prisoner, 74; resolution of Continental Congress concerning, 709 and n; return of, to England, 627, 722, 796n; and safe conduct for British transports, 506; status of, 280, 796; and turkey for government, 279.

Burke, Pennsylvania Navy galley, 345 (Robert Hardie)

Burke, William (Capt., Washington's Fleet), 784, 786n, 812 and n (Waren)

Burk, Walter (Capt.), 965 and n (Montgomery)

Burnet, William, 592

Burnham, Pardoin

Burnett

Burnaby, Sir William Chaloner (Capt., RN), 169–70, 506, 517, 544, 572; letters of, 723n; and controversy with Marquis de la Foye, 478, 731, 733

Burnett, Thomas (Seaman), 615, 616n, 668, 669 and n, 764n, 1148n (Hampden)

Burns, —— (Surgeon's Mate, RN), 148

Burns, —— (Connecticut Navy), 728

Burns, William (Capt.), 492, 522, 523

Burrevan, Lewis [Boisresvault, Louis] (Seaman, South Carolina Navy), 888, 891n

Burritt [Burret], Charles (2nd Lt., Continental Army), 497 and n

Burroughs, Ezekiel (Capt., Continental Navy), 615, 616n, 668, 669 and n, 764n, 1148n (Hampden)

Burroughs, Peter (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Burrows, James (Capt.), 127 (Success)

Burtsall, W., 1066n

Burt, Benjamin, 478

Burt, James, 478, 731, 733

Burt, William Mathew (Gov., British Leeward Islands): and American attack on British West Indies, 624, 625n; commissions privateers, 130; complaints forwarded to, 218 and n, 483 and n; and controversy with Marquis de Bouillé, 211 and n, 839–40 and n; and depredations of Tortola privateers, 277; effects accommodation, 899; and imprisonment of crew of Rose, 276, 277; and intelligence about French warships, 114, 115n; and intelligence on French protection of American privateers, 433 and n; and news of Dutch squadron, 624; from: Peter Clausen, 240–41, 276–77; mentioned, 211n, 218n

Burton, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161

Burton, Thomas (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 580, 585

Bushell, Benjamin (seaman, British letter of marque Martha), 1078

Bushell, James (seaman, British letter of marque Martha), 1078

Bushnell, David, 76–78 and n

Butler, —— (prize agent at Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia), 185

Butler —— (Capt.), 882 (Molly)

Butler, Elisha (Capt.), 129 (Polly)

Butler, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Butler, John (merchant at Boston), 477, 478, 731

Butler, Pierce (Maj., South Carolina Militia), 1173, 1174n

Butler, Richard (public armorer), 664 and n

Butler, William (Capt.), 919n, 920n, 946n, 984–85 (Hope)

Buzzards Bay, Mass., 538 and n

Byam, Edward (Judge, Vice Admiralty Court of Antigua), 123, 130n; to Philip Stephens, 123

Bylandt, Count van (Vice Adm., Dutch Navy), 635, 636n, 770 and n, 771n, 852–53, 853 n

Byles, Josias, 477, 480n, 724, 733, 734

Byrd, Frederick (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159

Byron, George A. [1] (Lt., RN), 853 and n

Byron, Hon. John (Vice Adm., RN), 912 and n, 1038, 1039, 1065, 1066n, 1083, 1106

Cabin Point, Va., 1157

Cables, ——, Mr., 47

Cabot, HM brig: Master's Journal: 99, 115–16; in Collier’s/Feilding’s Squadron, 529, 552n; detached, 554; escorts convoy, 18 and n, 45, 73, 82, 98, 99 and n, 115–16, 229, 265, 554, 657, 784; and Halifax, Nova Scotia, 229, 554, 657; in Nova Scotia, 39; and prisoners’ mutiny, 99; and Royal Bounty, 99, 116, 783, 784, 801, 802n; sailing of, 82, 99; sails to New York, 554; captures: Diana, 184–85; Hauke, 184–85, 186n (Edmund Dod)

Cabot, Continental Navy brig, 463 (Elisha Hinman, Joseph Olney)

Cabot, George (merchant at Beverly, Mass.), 740n

Cadel, Hannah, 724

Cadigan, Barnabas (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Cadiz, Spain: American ships at, 1127–28; 1143; American trade at, 1125–27; and condemnation of Venesa Margarita, 121n; Continental Navy vessels at, 1125, 1142–43; France offers to station ships of the line at, 957, 960, 962n; inward-bound vessels, 823, 864; merchants at, 1143n; outward-bound vessels, 121n, 265, 468 and n, 689, 760, 806, 1134; Revenge admitted to,
operating from, 238, 240; goods shipped from, 255–36; intelligence from, 60; interpreter at, 16; inward-bound vessels, 114, 115n, 329, 349n, 377 and n, 394, 454n, 455n, 646 and n, 708, 720n, 825 and n, 851n, 852, 952, 955; market for salt at, 938, 941–42; Moses Nathans from, 60, 61n; N{ger} and, 565–66, 569–70; outward-bound vessels, 182, 228, 299n, 409n, 454n, 621n, 622, 623n, 806, 836n, 851, 852n; Renom{me}e and, 566, 570; Royal Navy vessels off, 851; signals established at, 952, 955; troops at, 60; Wilting, Morris & Co., and Oliver Pollock’s remittances to, 556; mentioned, 398n.

Cape Lookout Bay [Bogue Sound], N.C., 274, 534

Cape May County, N.J., 711

Cape Nichola. See M{le} St.-Nicolas, St. Domingue

Cape Verde Islands, Portugal,

Carlen, Richard,

Carabasse,

Capot River, Martinique,

Capot, Fond, Martinique,

Capitol Landing, Va.,

Cape

Carlisle, Pa.,

Carabassee, — (Continental Commercial Agent, Cape Français, St. Domingue), 235–36, 236n, 397, 398n, 952, 955, 956n

Caracas Co. (Spanish merchants), 904

Carbet, Martinique, 61, 62, 63n, 722n

Carross, HM bomb vessel, 98, 554 (John Howorth)

Carew [Kerry], John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 625 and, 667n; deposition: 666–67

Carey [Cary], John (Capt.), 128, 135n, 139n, 158n, 159, 254, 684, 685n: to: John Lamb, 139; Massachusetts Board of War, 19; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 156–59 (Republic)

Carib Indians, 624

Carlen, Richard, 802

Carlisle, Lord [Frederick Howard, 5th Earl of Carlisle], 1093n

Carlisle, Pa., 103, 741n

Carlisle Bay, Barbados: convays at, 811, 1104, 1105; prizes sent into, 710n; and repairs to, Seaford, 541; Royal Navy vessels at, 131, 132, 647, 709n, 811, 1105

Carlisle Commission: See Commissioners for Restoring Peace

Carlton, Samuel (Col., Continental Army), 544, 545n

Carmichael, William: acts as intermediary in negotiations for exchange of salutes between French and Continental Navy vessels, 1001–2, 1003–4; carries dispatches, 884n; carries letters for Caron de Beaumarchais, 950, 952, 953, 955, 956 and n; declines carrying French treaty to America, 978; and John Paul Jones, 1006; and La Motte-Picquet, 1000, 1001n, 1003; and publication of Continental Navy recruiting notice in England, 1047; to sail to America, 864 and n; visits French fleet, 1034; to: John Paul Jones, 1002, 1004; from: John Paul Jones, 1001–2, 1003–4

Carmody, John, 138, 139n, 154; deposition: 154–55

Carne, Chevalier de Trecesson (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 571, 573 and n (Blanche)

Carne, Cornelius (Maryland Militia), 23

Carnes, David (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigante Rising States), 889

Carnes, Edward, 479, 735

Carolina, Thé: American defense of, 1073; chartering of vessels to sail to, 1149; inward-bound vessels, 947, 973, 974; outward-bound vessels, 50 and n, 304; staple products of, 1073; trade of, 305; mentioned, 29

Carpenter, Caleb, 697, 701n

Carpenter, Richard, 697, 701n

Carpenters: in British Army, 804; at Chickahominy, Shipyard, Va., 806; at Fort Pitt, Pa., 844, 904–5; at Nantes, France, 878; Negoes as, 217; at Portsmouth, N.H., 494; at South Carolina state shipyard, 806; in privateers, 390, 889, 1078; in Royal Navy, 849; in state navies, 8, 9, 57, 225, 533, 577, 583, 672, 964n, 1159; wages, 142, 313 and n, 806

Carr, Elias (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Carr [Kerr], Job (Capt.), 67n, 188n (Morning Star)

Carr, John (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brig Dalton), 1017–18

Carr, Robert (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23

Carriacou Island, The Grenadines, British West Indies, 568

Carries [Carrico], John (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigante General Montgomery), 888

Cartagena, New Granada, 1066n

Carter, John (Continental Agent, Virginia), 660

Carter, John (Capt.), 291n (Lively)

Carter, Landon: from: Richard Henry Lee, 299

Carter, Robert (Lt., RN), 506

Carter, Samuel, 731

Carteret County, N.C., 534

Cartwright, Paul (Lt., Rhode Island Navy), 672

Carver, David, 710

Carver, Nathaniel (Capt.), 627n (Reprisal)

Cary, James, 726, 727

Cary, Michael, 726, 727

Cary, Robert, 605

Cary, Thomas, 335

Carysfort, HMS: bowsprit sprung, 340; and Charleston, 136–37, 137n; chases involving, 25, 70, 105, 106n, 807 and n; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 14, 105–6, 176, 181, 262; cruises off Charleston, 70, 205–6, 217–18; departs South Carolina coast, 850; and Fanshawe’s Squadron, 339, 556; forces ship ashore, 519; needs anchors, 340; prizes of, 262, 753; provisions for, 136, 157n, 337, 633; sick seamen on, 341; and St. Augustine, E. Fla., 337, 339, 753; station, 40, 556; captures: Lanoir, 268 and n, 339, 385; Mary Ann, 210 and n, 337; Nuestra Señora del Carmel, 822–23; Rachael, 145 and n; Reynard, 648, 649n; captures (with Lizard): Batavia, 262 and n, 745n; Flambeau, 217–18, 218n; Notre Dame des Charmes, 227, 228n; captures (with Perseus): unidentified brig, 70; captures (with Perseus and Lizard): Bourbon, 181n, 339, 342n; recaptures: unidentified schooner, 233 (Robert Fanshawe)
Casmajeur, — (merchant at St. Domingue), 218n
Casmajeur [Cas Major], Jean (Capt.), 218n (Plameau)
Casmajeur & Co. (merchants at Guadeloupe), 59n
Cassard, ship, 70 (Moncrieff)
Cassar, sloop, 128 (Thomas Prizgar)
Casby, Bay: Continental Navy vessels in, 1148; inward-bound vessels, 404; outward-bound vessels, 45, 148-49, 149n, 212, 720 and n; prizes taken in, 184, 684n; Royal Navy vessels cruise near, 39, 133n
Case, Latham (Seaman, RN), 867n
Case, Thomas (merchant at Liverpool), 61
Case, Thomas (Capt.), 130 (Cherokee)
Casey, Moses, 496
Castleton, Virginia Navy galley, 79, 191 and n, 836
Castillo, George, 924
Casneuf, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Cather, (Pilot, RN), 103
Case, (merchant at Madeira Islands): from: Gustavus Conyngham, 1089
Casenamef, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Cassard, — (French merchant), 1056
Casseu, Jean, 922
Castellane-Majastre, Henri-Cesar, Marquis de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy), 1131-32, 1132n (Flore)
Castle, George, 682, 683n, 696, 701n
Caste, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Castleton, — (Capt.), 930 (Hannah)
Castro-Urdiales, Spain, 984
Casualties
American, 1169; accidental deaths, 19, 1120, 1123; drownings, 8, 900; frostbite, 396; accidents, 1057, 1085 and n, 1180; deaths from disease, 1116, 1195; killed, 20, 797, 810-11, 833, 837, 850, 881, 1001, 1035, 1170, 1173; wounded, 19, 20, 23, 797, 835, 881, 1001, 1057 and n, 1132-33, 1173, 1175n
British: deaths from disease, 807; deaths from unstated causes, 849; drownings, 1135; killed, 811, 944, 1035, 1170, 1173, 1176; wounded, 811, 814, 816, 818, 835, 881, 944, 1143, 1170, 1173, 1176
Casual, sloop, 1126, 1127 (Rainguenoir)
Caswell, Virginia Navy galley, 79, 191 and n, 836 and n, 1154, 1158 (Willis Wilson)
Caswell, Richard (Gox, North Carolina): correspondence of, 319n; and export of pork, 294-95, 319; and fortifying North Carolina coast, 274; and Joshua Hampstead, 391; and Pennsylvania Farmer, 511; and provisions for Continental Army, 275, 348 and n; and purchase of gunpowder, 319; and recruiting for Caswell, 79; and salt for the public, 319; and theft of Continental Congress dispatches, 104 and n; to: James Coor, 294-95; Thomas Ogden, 319; from: Charles Bondfield, 511; Cornelius Harnett, 274-75; Willis Wilson, 79
Catalonia, Spain, 924
Catherine [Cartharine], sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 453
Catharine, sloop, 377 (David Arnold)
Catherine, schooner, 613; captured by True Love, 612 (Lazar Trabaud)
Catherine, British letter of marque ship, 41 and n, 174 and n (T. Boog)
Catherine, sloop, 724, 734
Catlin, Abel, Dr. (surgeon, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Cato, Denny (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Caton, — (Pilot, RN), 103
Cats, 935
Catalc: American foraging expeditions and, 640, 846-47; for American prisoners, 711; British foraging expeditions and, 711, 742, 797; as cargo, 448; Georgia Navy galleys raised for, 676; Henry Hollingsworth and supply of, 484; killed as provisions, 681, 1189, 1191; purchase of, 202, 459n; removal of, 135; in Salem Co., N.J., 421n, 438; Willing’s Expedition reportedly seized, 681; in Worcester Co., Md., 414; mentioned, 1139
Caulfield, Toby (Capt., RN), 36 (Bristol)
Cave, Thomas, 922
Cavana [Cavoner], Samuel (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Cayenne, French Guyana, 610
Cayes, Les [The Occoys], St. Domingue, 182 and n
Cecil County, Md., 414
Centaur, HMS, 863n, 965 (Richard Hughes)
Centurion, HMS: assigned to Collier’s/Feilding’s Squadron, 529, 532n; carries recall order, 657; condition of, 32; cruise of, 553; detached, 553; escorts convoys, 408, 553; recall of, 281; to sail to Halifax, Nova Scotia, 553; station, 38; and transfer of ordnance, 169 (Richard Braithwaite)
Cerberus, HMS: condition of, 658; cruise of, 553; detached, 553; escorts convoy, 407, 657, 723n; fitting out, 38; recall of, 657; repairs for, 32; to return to R.I., 553, 657-58; station, 658 (John Symons)
Ceres, HM sloop: Journal: 254, 262-63, 270, 284, 300-301, 432, 575, 596-97, 780-81; in Anegada Passage, 432; and Barbados, 132, 647; captured seamen discharged to, 577, 578, 579, 583-85; characterized, 651; chases involving, 575 and n, 596; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 537, 575, 596, 708, 780-81; engages Alfred, 708; escorts convoy, 634; Hound encounters, 132; joins Adm. Young’s command, 634; journal of, 781n; David Lockwood serves on, 651; muster table, 583-85; officer of, accused of treason, 652n; prize vessel towed by, 284; and Rattlesnake, 254, 853; repairs to, 596; Yarmouth encounters, 638; captures: Betty, 284 and n, 644-45; five unidentified merchantmen, 835; Sally, 300-301; Swallow, 644-45; Three Friends, 432 and n; captures (with Ariadne): Alfred, 575, 624, 625n, 647, 684 and n, 811; Fair Trader, 780-81, 781n (James R. Dacres)
Ceres, ship, 999, 972, 973, 975n (Icard)
Cesar (Negro man, Sawyer), 136
Chace, John (Capt.), 125 (Elizabeth)
Chace, Prince (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579, 585
Charming Polly, sloop: captured by Greyhound, 129 (Malcolm McAulay)
Charming Sally, brig, 739 (Hammond)
Charming Sally, Rhode Island privateer sloop: captured by Nonsuch, 917 and n (Francis Brown)
Chartrel [Chartrel, Chartral, Chantele], Antoine
Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Chartres, Duchesse de, 1040
Chartres, Jacques-Philippe-Joseph, Duc de (Lieutenant-général des armées navales, French Navy), 1040, 1041n, 1065–66
Chase, ship, 364, 365
Chase, Jeremiah Townley: to: Benjamin Nicholson, 120
Chase, Samuel (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress), 846
Chastang, Thomas, 592
Chatau, Thomas (Jeune), 592
Chatham, HMS: carries dispatches, 657; escorts convoys, 169, 280, 309; location of, 54 and n; at Newport, 76, 84, 85n, 96; ordnance transferred from, 169; return of, to England, 33, 36, 150, 169, 170n; sailing orders, 309; seaworthiness of, 169; Unicorn and, 96 (Toby Caulfield; William Cornewallis)
Chatham, Conn., 134n, 1148n
Chatham, England, 1083
Chauncey, Elihu (Judge, Connecticut Maritime Court for New Haven County), 134–35, 517, 674
Chauveau, —— (French merchant), 1056
Chayé, —— (French merchant), 1056
Cheeseborough, James (Capt.), 500 (Hillsborough)
Chequelle, François (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Cherbourg, France, 1043n
Cherokee, schooner: captured by Surprise, 130 (Thomas Case)
Cherry Point, Va., 294
Cherrystone Inlet, Va., 190
Cherrystone Point, Va., 176, 180
Chesapeake Bay: British attack on upper, 675; British blockade of, 40, 167, 222, 541, 620, 661; British expedition to, 102; British victuallers convoyed to, 37; commerce in, 102; dispatches sent to, 554; export of tobacco from, 235, 236; fleet sailing up, 562; French merchantmen and, 658, 705, 853; inward-bound vessels, 397, 415n, 488, 621 and n, 629n, 631n, 632n, 750n, 836n; Loyalist prize and, 751–52; Maryland Navy vessels in, 323n; Ossoway’s Squadron and, 110, 134, 151, 176, 541n, 556, 621, 631 and n, 658, 750n; protection of, 190–91, 484; Royal Navy vessels in, 110, 134, 151, 176, 189, 224, 281, 337, 348, 414 and n, 621, 848; scouting of, 262; shallow-draft boats for use in, 151; shipping provisions via, 151, 758; vessels attempting to break out of, 215, 224; vessels captured in, 24n, 207, 257 and n, 267n, 689, 849n; vessels sighted in, 752; Virginia and break out from, 180n, 222, 648, 661; Virginia Navy and, 370, 484
Checesnessex [Chessenessex], Va., 143, 1168
Cheshire, Benjamin (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 23
Chesman, John, 234
Chesapeake Bay: British attack on upper, 8, 10 and n, 23 and n, 47, 348 and n, 441 and n, 540 (Thomas Coursey)
Chester, ship: captured by Viper, 124 (David Ridley)
Chester, Peter (Gov., British W. Fla.): appeals to William Stiell, 501; authority of, 700; and Choctaw Indians, 679, 754; and Adam Chystie, 501–2; commissions officers, 717; consults William Stiell, 754; convenes Governor’s Council, 490, 521, 592; correspondence of, 499, 522, 523, 643 and n, 695, 697, 715, 719n, 748; and defense of Mississippi R., 700, 719, 793, 794–95; on dependability of Indian allies, 754–55, 794, 795; and depostions, 500, 593, 680–82, 699; dispatches of, 755, 756n; and embargo on shipping, 718–19; and employment of scouts, 716; and Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 705, 754; and impressment, 500, 501; and intelligence concerning Willing’s Expedition, 521, 524, 695–700, 716, 755; and leasing of vessel, 703; and making Florida a floating magazine, 716; and oath of allegiance for W. Fla. residents, 703–4; and pilot for Hound, 714, 715; and protection of W. Fla., 492, 500, 679, 792–95; protests Spanish protection of Willing’s Expedition, 793; and purchase of boat, 716; and raising West Florida Provincialis, 702–3, 717, 755, 794, 823; and recapture of Manchac, W. Fla., 748, 777–78, 779; and reinforcements for British force on Lake Pontchartrain and Lake Maurepas, 500, 701, 716, 793; and relocation of loyal settlers, 696; requests assistance, 795n; requests Atalanta delay sailing from Pensacola, 800; requests reinforcements, 795; and restoration of Rebecca, 715; and sending troops to Natchez, W. Fla., 754, 755; slaves of, 695, 697; and Spanish treatment of Willing’s Expedition, 754; and John Stuart, 501, 524, 525n, 702, 703; and support of W. Fla. royal government, 585; and vessel for Indian Affairs department, 714–15; on Willing’s Expedition, 753–55, 792–95; and Willing’s Expedition capture of Manchac, 695; to: George Burdon, 716; Adam Chystie, 501–2; William Garner, 522–23; Lord George Germain, 792–95; John McGillivray, 717; Joseph Nunn, 700, 702n, 715; Augustine Prevost, 753–55; from: George Burdon, 499–500, 698; Richard Ellis, 677–78; William Garner, 499, 523; William Hiorn, 677–78; Thomas Lloyd, 718; Philip Moore, 698–99; Joseph Nunn, 714, 715–16; John Stuart, 714–15; Joseph Thompson, 677–78; William Wilton, 695
Chester, Thomas, Jr. (Capt.), 213 and n (Two Brothers)
Chester, England, 1093
Chester, Md., 41
Chester, Pa., 55, 230, 589, 618, 630
Chester River, Md., 102
Chever [Chevear], John (Lt., Maryland Navy), 10 and n, 847; to: Maryland Council, 10
INDEX

1225

Chew, Benjamin (sailing master, *Sturdy Beggar*), 930 and n

Chew, Samuel (Capt., Continental Navy): appoints agent for *Resistance*, 376; captures *Mermaid*, 41 n, 813 and n; and command of *Resistance*, 1149, 1150 n; and disposition of prize, 264–65; engages *Greenvile*, 810–11, 811 n; killed, 624, 625 n, 810–11; and prizes, 63 and n; mentioned, 142, 143 n, 264, 279, 319, 423, 424 n, 537 n, 656 and n, 1147, 1148 n (*Resistance*)

Chews Point, Va., 23

Chickahominy, Shipyard, Va.: cloth and clothing

Chickasaw Nation, 624, 625 n, 1149, 1150 n, falsely entered as *Hancock*, 1050, 1051 n, 1080 and n; restored to British owners, 915, 1050, 1051 n, 1065 n, 1080; seized, 1089 n (Thomas Cowell)

Clarendon, ship, 646 (John Deniston)

Clark, Abraham (New Jersey Delegate to the Continental Congress), 179–80, 180 n, 272

Clark, Christopher (carpenter, Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Rising States*), 889

Clark, George Rogers (Col., Illinois Regiment, Virginia Militia), 379 n, 400, 401 n

Clark, J. (Capt.), 184 (*Dolphin*)

Clark, James [I] (Lt., RN), 38, 554, 766 and n, 774 (*Dependence*)

Clark, James (seaman, Massachusetts Board of War schooner *Boston*), 376

Clark [Clarke, Clerk], John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159

Clark, Joseph (merchant at Boston), 477, 733

Clark, Richard, 299

Clark, Thomas (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Rising States*), 892–93, 893 n

Clark, Thomas (Capt.), 244 n (*Poly*)

Clark & Co., 350 n

Clarke, — (Capt.), 82

Clarke, Uzziel (Capt.), 130 (*Elizabeth*)

Clarke, William (Boatswain’s Mate, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Clarkson, James (Capt.), 129 (*Nancy*)

Clarkson, Levinus (Continental Agent, South Carolina), 49 n, 280 and n, 505 and n, 654 and n, 1174 n: from John Bradford, 654

Clarkson, Matthew (Midn., Continental Navy), 799 and n

Claussen, Peter (Gov., Danish West Indies), 218, 240–41, 241 n, 276, 277; to William Mathew Burt, 240–41, 276–77; John Watlington, 218

Clayton, Samuel Wittewronge (Comdr., RN), 36, 552, 815, 816 n, 817 and n (*Strambolo*)

Clement, B. J. (Capt.), 218: deposition: 91–93 (*Belle Provençale*)

Clements, John (Capt.), 612 (*Poly*)

Clements, Thomas (Capt.), 129 (*Two Brothers*)

Clemmons, Patrick, 594

Clora, schooner, 615; captured by *Revenge*, 612 (Richard Ellingwood)

Clermont, Lord, 1090

Clesmeur, Ambrose-Bernard Lejar, Vicomte du (Enseigne de vaisseau, French Navy), 1043 n (*Esqueryle*)

Cleveurius, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225

Cleveland, Stephen (Capt.), 654

Clifford, — (Lt., Continental Army), 81

Clingan, William (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress), 279

Clinton, Sir Henry (Lt. Gen., British Army): appointed to British Army command in North America, 1016, 1069; authorized to evacuate New York, 1101–2, 1106; to detach troops for
Clonard, Thomas Sutton, Comte de, Clonard, Richard Sutton de, Clonard, John Sutton de, 1226
Germain, Massachusetts Navy, Chickahominy Shipyard, de vaisseau?, French Navy), ciliatory bills in Parliament, Types of: broad, Massachusetts Board of War orders, Spain, ships' sides, attack New England ports, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1161, 1163, 1164, 1167
West Indies, 51 and n; cost of, 757; to cover ships' sides, 1197; forwarding of, 561, 752; Massachusetts Board of War orders, 167-68; for Massachusetts Navy, 828; for soldiers, 757; from Spain, 1126; for tents, 664; for uniforms, 167-68; for Virginia Navy, 606, 1154, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1161, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167; detach troops to attack St. Lucia, of truce vessel and, 1197; for Convention army, 50, 786, 1074; for escaped American prisoners, 517, 676, 1167, 1168; IDF, 84; for Continental troops, 84; for Continental Navy seamen, 84; for uniforms, 517, 676, 1167, 1168; of American prisoners, 84; for boat
Cloth: capture of, 293; as cargo, 118, 587, 601; for Chickahominy Shipyard, 1157, 1165; for Connecticut Navy, 51 and n; cost of, 757; to cover ships' sides, 1197; forwarding of, 561, 752; Massachusetts Board of War orders, 167-68; for Massachusetts Navy, 828; for soldiers, 757; from Spain, 1126; for tents, 664; for uniforms, 167-68; for Virginia Navy, 606, 1154, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1161, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167; of American prisoners, 84; for boat
Clothing: for American prisoners, 290, 865-66, 885-86, 886, 891, 892, 909, 910, 919, 926, 996, 1031; of American prisoners, 963; for boat builders, 844; British Marines sell, 905; British prisoners and, 99, 170; as cargo, 76n, 187, 208, 415n, 426, 621 and n, 629n, 931, 952; collection of, 752; Comte d'Estaing's squadron and, 1122, 1123; for Connecticut Navy, 255, 256; Continental Army and, 1077; Continental Board of War and, 629n; for Continental Navy seamen, 30, 786, 1074; for Continental troops, 394, 426; for Convention army, 84; deceased seamen', 256; for escaped American prisoners, 1067; flag of truce vessel and, 84; for France, 442; for French chasseurs, 337; of French prisoners, 907; for Georgia Navy, 275; for Georgia soldiers, 276n; imported into Mass., 757; manufacture of, 293; for Maryland Navy, 208; Massachusetts Board of War orders, 167-68; payment for, 606; in prizes, 935; purchase of, 752; for ship
ment to America, 1068; shipped to America, 1077, 1104, 1110; from Symmetry, 13, 88, 89; for Virginia Navy, 48, 540-41, 606, 1155, 1157, 1158, 1162, 1163, 1164, 1165; Adm. Howe's fleet and, 12, 170, 281, 292, 880 and n. See also Uniforms
Types of: boots, 1186; breeches, drawers, and trousers, 53, 88, 307, 752, 886, 894, 895, 1140, 1157, 1160, 1165; buckles, 676; buttons, 1157; caps, 442, 676, 1165; coats, 53, 89, 919, 939, 944, 945, 1141; frocks, 757; gloves, 517; great coats, 1186; handkerchiefs, 517, 676, 1167; hats, 97, 208, 307, 442, 517, 676, 757, 1062, 1154, 1159, 1160, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167; hose and stockings, 53, 88, 97, 290, 307, 542, 676, 601, 606, 766, 752, 757, 834, 886, 892, 904, 1049, 1067, 1110, 1140, 1141n, 1157, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167; jackets, 307, 386, 1157, 1158, 1160, 1165, 1166, 1167; linen, 891, 892, 893, 894, 1141, 1159, 1160, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167; of American prisoners, 84; for boat
Coal: British Army and contracts for obtaining, 82; as cargo, 82, 182, 496; for Connecticut Navy vessels, 727, 732; delivered to Rochrock, 55; Eyre Massey and, 82; for Massachusetts Navy vessels, 75, 829; mining of, 82; for Ranger, 1180; for Virginia Navy vessels, 1164
Coal mines, 17, 18n, 82
Coasters Harbor Island, R.I., 84
Coates, James (Capt.), 11 (Fame)
Coates, William (Col., Pennsylvania Militia), 331, 332n
Coats, —— (Capt.), 785
Cobb, Seth (Prize Master, Virginia Navy), 139, 243
Cobham, Va., 1157
Cochrane, British letter of marque ship: captures: Independence, 1089 and n; Martin, 999 and n (Thomas Bolton)
Cochran, John (boatswain, Massachusetts private sloop Yankee), 892-93, 895n
Cochran [Cockran], Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580, 853
Cochran, Robert (shipbuilder at Charleston), 443
Cockrane, —— (Capt.), 452 (Argo)
Cocks, James (Capt.), 41n, 117n, 143n, 265n, 813n (Me resin)
Cocks, James (Capt.), 376n (Resistance)
Cockroft, John (seaman, British letter of marque Martha), 1078

INDEX

1226

West Indies, 1101; dispatches of, 150; and evacuation of Philadelphia, 1071; informed of conciliatory bills in Parliament, 1017n; ordered to attack New England ports, 1070-71; ordered to detach troops to attack St. Lucia, 1101; ordered to evacuate Philadelphia, 1101; orders for campaign in America, 1069-73, 1100-1103; to reinforce Floridas, 1101; returns to New York City, 868; from: George III, 1100-1102; Lord George Germain, 1069-73, 1102-3; mentioned, 1075n

Clonard, John Sutton de, 1031 and n
Clonard, Richard Sutton de, 1031 and n
Clonard, Robert Sutton, Chevalier de (Enseigne de vaisseau?, French Navy), 1031 and n
Clonard, Thomas de Sutton de (Garde de la Marine, French Navy), 1031 and n

Clonard, Thomas Sutton, Comte de, 1031 and n

Clotouster, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 45n, 785, 786n (Freedom)

Clyde River, Scotland, 1070, 1102, 1106

Coakley [Cokely, Cokelys], James (Lt., Continental Marines), 605 and n

Coal: British Army and contracts for obtaining, 82; as cargo, 82, 182, 496; for Connecticut Navy vessels, 727, 732; delivered to Rochrock, 55; Eyre Massey and, 82; for Massachusetts Navy vessels, 75, 829; mining of, 82; for Ranger, 1180; for Virginia Navy vessels, 1164
Cockran, John (Capt.), 126 (John)
Cockrom [Cockram, Cockran], John (Capt.), 233, 335, 336 and n, 400 and n; to: Continental Congress, 400 (Peggy)
Coddington, Nathaniel (Capt.), 537–38; from: Rhode Island Council of War, 537–38 (Diamond)
Coddington's Cove, R.I., 84
Codwise
Coddington, Nathaniel (Capt.), 537-38
Coggeshall Point, R.I., 37, 552
Cohoon
Cogan, P.
Coffin, Abel (Capt.), 184 (Success)
Coffin, Elihu (merchant at Vineyard, Mass.): to: John Peck Rathbun, 396–97
Coffin, James, 731
Coffin, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Coffin, Luke
Coffin, William (Capt.), 126 (Adriana)
Coffyn, Francis: to: American Commissioners in France, 1057
Cogan, P. (Seaman, RN), 760
Coggshell Point, R.I., 37, 552
Cogswell, John (Secretary, South Carolina Privy Council), 1112-13 and n, 1112
Cold Spring Harbor, Long Island, N.Y., 674
Cohoon, Joseph (prize master, brig George), 356 and n
Colleaux [Collineau], Jean (Capt.), 126 (Union)
Colling, John (Capt.), 126 (Union)
Collings [Collins], Robert (Lt., Pennsylvania Navy), 201 and n, 306, 353n, 379, 739, 740n, 834 and n, 842n (Cumberland)
Collins, James (Capt.): mentioned, 159n, 160, 301n, 353n, 361n, 739, 740n, 834 and n, 842n (Cumberland)
Collins, John (seaman), 922
Collins, Luke (Maj.), 678, 679
Columbia, ship, 704 (Patrick)
Columbus, ship, 704 (Patrick)
Columbus, Continental Navy ship: accounts of, 553; and command of Fox, 33, 188; commands Rainbow, 555; denies naval assistance to British Army expedition, 16–17; and disposition of Milford, 182–83, 183n, 657; and disposition of Fox, 182–83, 183n, 1008; at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 59, 73; instructions of, and status of Royal Bounty, 263–64, 783; and Mass. cartel vessel, 98, 99n, 783–84; orders of, to Royal Bounty, 801; and prisoner exchange, 16, 147–48, 801; prize list of, 188; and protection of Nova Scotia fisheries, 183; relations of, with Eyre Massey, 16–18; on state of his squadron, 657; to: Thomas Compton, 73–74, 94–95; Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 147–48, 148n; Philip Stephens, 182–83; mentioned, 684, 722 (Rainbow)
Collins, Thomas Compton, 73–74, 94–95; Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 147–48, 148n; Philip Stephens, 182–83; mentioned, 684, 722 (Rainbow)
Collins, Robert (Lt., Pennsylvania Navy), 201 and n, 306, 307n, 767, 768 and n; to: Pennsylvania Navy Board, 767–68
Colt, Peter, 389
Colton, William, 511
Coltrane, William, 511
Columbus, ship, 704 (Patrick Barry)
Columbus, Continental Navy ship: accounts of, 463; arms and accoutrements for, 614; attempts to break out of Narragansett Bay and runs ashore, 802 and n, 803n, 812-18, 813n, 814n, 815n, 816n, 817n, 843; ballast for, 614, 786; crew, 614, 786; description, 786; fires on Maidstone and Sphinx, 813, 814; fitting out, 506, 549, 614; Hacker to pilot, 615n; manning, 549, 614, 786-87; naval stores of, 614, 786, 843; ordered
INDEX

to New London, Conn., 614, 685, 786, 797; ordnance, 614, 786, 813, 816, 817n, 818 and n; pay for temporary crew of, 614, 786-87; preservation of, 142; provisioning, 614, 685; sails from Providence, R.I., 661, 685, 686n, 786, 787, 797; sailing orders for, 614-15 (Hoysteed Hacker)

Combauld, Richard (Deputy Clerk, W. Fla. Governor's Council): attests to deposition, 492 and n, 500, 522, 595, 682, 699; and copy of letter, 593; and enforcement of North's Act, 596

Comer, Michael (Pvt., Virginia Marines), 373

Comet, South Carolina Navy brigantine: captured by Daphne, 341, 558 and n, 622; crew of, 622 and n, 800n; cruising off Charleston, 622; pay of crew of, 799; as prize of Daphne, 394 and n, 622; provisions for, 105; raids Grand Cayman Island, 93, 94n; supplies for, 443 (James Pyne)

Comet, HM sloop, 720 (William Swiney; William Peacock)

Commissaries: commissions on purchases by, 675; and feeding William Smallwood's brigade, 663; funds for, of Pennsylvania Navy, 13-14, 66 and n, 117 and n, 200, 230-31, 331, 332, 604 and n; George Washington's orders and, 640, 641n, 663; and hospital in Ga., 163, 283; N.J. militia lacks, 135; obtains supplies for Continental Army, 119 and n; obtains supplies for Continental Navy, 67; orders to purchasing, 135; of purchases, 351, 819; supplies needed by, 845

Commissary of Prisoners, British, 784

Commissioners for Restoring Peace [Carlisle Commission]: appointed, 1017n, 1045, 1069; to be sent to New York, 1093 and n; to negotiate American treaty, 1052n, 1101, 1102n, 1106, 1107n; prospects of success, 1093 and n; transportation for, 1065; mentioned, 1064n, 1073n, 1103

Committee of Subscribers for the Relief of American Prisoners, 861, 868, 887n, 891-93, 902, 906, 987

Common Fence Neck, R.I., 659, 686

Common Fence Point, R.I., 671, 739

Compagnie des Indes, 882n

Compton, Thomas (Capt.): exchange of, 802; and prisoners' provisions, 73; and seizure of Royal Bounty, 263, 264n; from: Sir George Collier, 73-74, 94-95; Edmund Dod, 45-46; mentioned, 116n, 229n, 407n, 462n, 783, 785n (Royal Bounty)

Comyn, Thomas, 695, 696, 701n

Comyn, Valeris Stephen, 695, 696, 701n

Concomitant Island, R.I., 37, 298 and n, 356, 552, 802n, 815, 816n

Concomitant Point, R.I., 815n

Concord [Concordia], Illinois Territory, 525 and n, 606, 607, 608n

Condon, William (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Confederacy, Continental Navy frigate: building of, 409 and n, 788-89, 789n; casks for, 799 and n; naval stores for, 278, 279n; ordnance, 313; rigging for, 313, 843 and n

Congress, Continental Navy frigate: burned, 835, 836n (Thomas Grennell)

Congress, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Elizabeth, 435 and n (John Martin)

Congress, Rhode Island privateer schooner, 842-43 (James Adamson)

Congress, Virginia State trading sloop, 540, 605 (William Skinner)

Congress's Delight, American privateer, 881 (Ward)

Conimicut Point, R.I., 84, 85n

Conkling, Joseph (Capt.), 187, 388n, 438 (Revenger)

Connecticut: British to attack seaports of, 1017, 1071; cannon belonging to, 436; captured seamen from, 888, 890; certificates on, 549; Continental Navy vessels in, 1147; credits to account of, 736-38; delegates to Continental Congress from, 497, 1150, 1151; John Deshon at, 723; imports from, 375; law of, concerning wages, 788; and money due to commander of Connecticut Navy, 260; and naval courts-martial, 257-58; outward-bound vessels, 64, 133, 134n, 193n; payment to, 734; purchase of indigo by, 588-89; redemption of Continental Loan Office certificates in, 434; wages in, 142; mentioned, 467, 997. See also Militia: Connecticut

Connecticut Committee of Pay-Table, 193-94, 230, 298

Connecticut Council of Safety: Journal: 108, 134, 140, 193-94, 230, 298, 370, 426-27, 436, 659-60; and account of voyage of Dolphin, 660 and n; and appointment of Marine captains, 134; authority of, 765, 789; draws funds for naval recruiting, 298; and fitting out of Defence, 193-94, 370; and fitting out of Oliver Cromwell, 370; and getting Trumbull out of Connecticut R., 426, 789, 813; and loan of ordnance to privateer, 140; and ordnance for Defence, 628, 629n; and pay for crew of Oliver Cromwell, 108; on preventing rioters from departing New London in privateers, 298; and procuring naval stores, 134, 230; and regulation of Connecticut Navy, 255-60; and request for flour, 325; and sailing of Trumbull, 765, 789

Connecticut Courant, and the Weekly Intelligencer (Hartford): 1778: 17 Mar, 517, 629


Connecticut General Assembly, 108, 255-60 and n

Connecticut House of Representatives: Committee of Pay-Table, 260; resolve, 260-61


Connecticut River: bar at mouth of, 506, 813; Continental Navy vessels in, 818n; getting Trumbull out of, 506, 507, 813; John Deshon travels to, 786; and procuring naval stores on, 134; and ships building in, 134n, 1147, 1148n, 1149, 1150; tides in, 549; Trumbull in, 264, 426, 427n, 685, 786, 789

Connecticut Treasurer, 260, 298

Connelly, Henry (Seaman, RN), 233

Connolly, Thomas, 47
Connor, James (Capt.), 381 and n, 612 (Bottetourt)
Connor, John (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 889
Connor, Timothy (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States): Journal: 909, 924, 930, 1006, 1067, 1084, 1094, 1129; on commitment of additional prisoners to Forton Prison, 930; on impressment in English ports, 1094; petitions for release from close confinement, 1117; on possible release of American prisoners, 1129; on prison escape, 1006, 1067; and prospects of prisoner exchange, 1084–85; on relief received by Americans in Forton Prison, 999; on separate prison quarters for officers, 924; situation of, 889; to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117
Conolly [Connolly], John (Capt.), 159 and n, 377n (Trenton)
Conquerant, French Navy ship of the line, 987-90
Conqueror, Maryland Navy galley: armament, 10; and capture of Lydia, 317, 327 and n; crew, 8, 9, 422; engages Solébay, 323; to escort Lydia, 215, 224, 236, 323; on Potomac R., 334, 335 and n, 380 and n; and forwarding supplies, 561 and n; in Potomac R., 334, 335 and n, 380 and n; and provisions for, 197, 413–14, 422; return of, to Annapolis, 334 and n, 335; supplies ordered for, 208; mentioned, 197n, 208n, 215n, 224n, 236n (John David)
Consolante, French Navy frigate, 960, 962 (La Motte Vauvert)
Constant, William (merchant at Point-à-Pitre, Guadeloupe), 356 and n
Consuls, American, 310n
Continental Agents: accounts of, 136; commissions, 1173; Continental Marine Committee and, 142; and disposition of prizes, 655; in Georgia, 198; in Maryland, 224; money owed to, 136; in New Hampshire, 214; and prize money, 142–43; John Peck Rathbun provides instructions to, 233; in South Carolina, 49 and n. See also Bradford, John; Carter, John; Clarkston, Levinus; Dorus, John; Gardner, William; Jarvis, Leonard; Langdon, John; Livingston, Abraham; Lux, William; Nixon, John; Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr.; Smith, William; Tillinghast, Daniel; Wereat, John
Continental Commercial Agents: American Commissioners in France and appointment of, 310 and n, 846; at Blaye, France, 1141; at Bordeaux, 244, 1141; at Cape Français, 235–36; and chartering of vessels, 1149; and commissions, 1051; dispatch Continental prizes to Georgia, 333; in France, 247; at Martinique, 211, 236; at Nantes, France, 235, 1100–10, 1110n; at New Orleans, 236, 793; and privateer commissions, 244; Thomas Morris dismissed as, 280 and n. See also Bingham, William; Bondfield, John; Carabase, Delap, Samuel; Delap, Jean-Hans; Lee, William; Morris, Thomas; Moylan, James; Pollock, Oliver; Schweighauser, Jean-Daniel; Williams, Jonathan, Jr.
Continental Congress: and appointment of Continental agent in Virginia, 660; appoints John Adams American Commissioner in France, 1077 and n; approves payments, 14; authorizes Marine Committee to order stop to shipbuilding, 1149; authorizes purchasing Ferdinand’s cargo, 846; awards medals, 845n; and Caron de Beaumarchais, 950–56; and John Bradford, 782; and building armed boats on Ohio R., 843, 845; and John Burgoyne, 208, 722; and William Burke’s pay, 786n; and Carlisle Commission, 1045, 1055n, 1102n, 1107n; and Convention Army, 280, 722; cursed, 847, 1060; dispatches for, stolen, 104 and n; dispatches of, to, 109, 681, 683n; and drawing bill of exchange by Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 263; and drawing bills of exchange on American Commissioners in France, 136; and embargo on export of provisions from United States, 757; empowers American Commissioners in France to appoint commercial agents, 310, 846; Comte d’Estaing to consult, 1129–30; exports flour and tobacco to Dutch West Indies, 67; and Fier Rodrigue, 952, 955; finances, 1073; and Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 609, 610n, 681, 683n; and Alexander Gillon’s contract, 511–12, 846; and importation of British manufactures, 914; and impressment of provisions, 151; instructions regarding filing libel against vessels captured by William Smallwood’s command, 201; and intelligence concerning British foraging expedition, 690; John Macpherson solicits loan from, 712 and n; and Marine Committee’s composition, 161; and Maryland government, 162; and Mellish, 504; and military stores from Sweden, 689; and money for John Adams, 263; and money for Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 590; and money for Barnabas Deane, 602; and money for John Langdon, 494; and money for Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance, 118; and money for Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 549; and money owed to Continental agents, 136; Robert Morris returns to, 355; and Neptune, 706, 777; and Nuestra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, 161, 178 and n; and oaths of allegiance, 272–74, 719; offers bounty for burning enemy vessels, 799; orders warrants issued, 22–23, 48, 136, 467, 792; and pay of clerks, 518; and Oliver Pollock, 609, 681, 683n, 695, 697; and price controls, 143n; and price of provisions in Maryland, 151; and provisions for Continental Army, 275; privateer bonds to be sent to, 304; and privateer commissioning, 237n, 244, 302, 669; and prize case appeals, 326 and n, 472n, 653; and procurement of flour, 758; and procurement of salt, 1045, 162, 169, 175; recalls Silas Deane, 1077 and n; replaces Secret Committee with Committee of Commerce, 1035n; resolutions of, forwarded, 119, 120, 709 and n; and shipments of munitions from Europe, 936; and shipments of munitions from France, 978; shipments on account of, 898, 894, 895, 951, 953, 1140; and
ships from Spain, 776 and n, 904; ship owned by, 182n; William Smallwood's letter forwarded to, 690n; and speculators, 151; supplies want of Americans held prisoner in England, 868; and trade with Bermuda, 294; and treaty with France, 979, 1114; W. Fla. residents swear allegiance to, 719; Richard Wilford visits, 709 and n; and Willing's Expedition, 609, 610n; and Continental Navy: and Alert's purchase, 619; and John Barry, 85-88, 88n; and bounties for seamen, 426-27, 426; and John Paul Jones, 903, 933-35, 1139, 1140; and Connecticut government's authority to get frigate Trumbull out of Connecticut R., 426-27, 789; dismisses Esek Hopkins, 260; and transfer of xebecs and galleys from Pennsylvania Navy, 619; and officer appointments, 812n; and officers' pay and ration allowance, 142, 161 and n, 174, 179-80, 741; and orders to officers, 998; and exchange of salutes with French Navy, 1004; rules concerning sailing of ships, 787; and John Paul Jones, 914, 917, 1033-35, 1139, 1140; and marine officers' distribution on board vessels, 1024; the New Providence expedition, 431; and prizes, prize accounts, prize money, and prize shares, 260, 588, 799, 884, 964, 1024, 1032-33, 1061; and Revenge, 1025; and rewards for Ranger's crew, 914, 917; and Schuyler, 64; and Virginia's break out of Chesapeake Bay, 212, 620; Memorial from: Cornelius Anabil, John Cockrom, Isaac Mackey, and Nathan Moor, 400; from: John Barry, 85-88; Louis XVI, 1129-30; John Macpherson, 712; mentioned, 299, 328, 849n, 943

American Commissioner in Spain: banker for, 1096n; and purchase of vessel to carry war supplies to America, 1049; and Revenge's prizes, 1029, 1032-33, 1059; Jonathan Williams, Jr.'s, accounts with, 1054n, 1056n

American Commissioners in France: John Adams appointed, 263, 311-12, 1077 and n; and appointment of commercial agents, 310, 846, 928, 934, 1110; and auditing of accounts, 966n; bills of exchange drawn on, 136, 211, 263; and claim to Amphiître's cargo, 926, 949-56; commission, 862; commission John Thornton to investigate treatment of American prisoners in England, 885, 887n; correspondence of, 1044; and Harmon Courter, 1014, 1111n, 1120n; Silas Deane recalled, 1077 and n; disapprove granting protection to vessels trading from Great Britain, 925; and conveyance of dispatches, 214, 884n, 1001n, 1111n, 1120n, 1014; forwarding of newspapers to, 488, 1059; recommend appointment of consuls, 310n; and recruitment of French adventurers to serve in North America, 211; relations with Gourlade, Bérand Frères & Monplaisir, 928; and repayment of advances to John Ross, 235; request payment to captain of Nymphé, 1014; and ship goes to America, 893-97, 934n, 966, 1067, 1090, 1140, 1141n; and stock-jobbing, 886; and treaty with France, 911, 978-79, 1093, 1102, 1104, 1129-30; and Jonathan Williams, Jr., 878n, 1051, 1061; and Continental Navy: and Lt. Boux's passage to America, 868, 1047-48; captains to report to, 312; commission John Green captain, 997; and Continental Navy prizes, 884, 1029-30; and expenses for care of Revenge's sick, 1076; on expenses of Raleigh and Alfred, 926; issue letter of credit to John Paul Jones, 903; and John Paul Jones's emergency requisitions, 1060; and John Paul Jones's reputation, 1034, 1097; and payments for fitting out Continental Navy vessels, 918; and prize money, 1096n; promise to recommend Ranger's crew for reward from Congress, 914, 917; and proposals regarding ownership of Revenge, 869 and n; and frigate Providence, 471; and purchase of Brune, 933, 997; and Ranger's sailing orders, 917, 985; and Ranger's delay in sailing, 1119; and Revenge's capture of Gracieux, 926; and sailing instructions for Continental Navy vessels, 869, 997; Secret Committee writes to, concerning John Paul Jones, 1033, 1035, 1139; and shipments in Continental Navy ships, 893-94, 966; and supplies for Ranger, 1061; and supply of naval commissions, 998n; and Abraham Whipple, 471; to Lt. Boux, 868; Harmon Courter, 1014; Gourlade, Bérard Frères & Monplaisir, 926; John Paul Jones, 914, 917; Massachusetts Board of War, 1014; John Ross, 997; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 903, 1090; from: Lt. Boux, 1047-49; Francis Coffyn, 1057; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 263; Gustavus Conyngham, 872; Gourlade, Bérard Frères & Monplaisir, 928-29; Henry Johnson, 963-64; John Paul Jones, 921, 955, 993; James Moylan, 881-82, 930, 944, 1138; Samuel Nicholson, 1000-1001, 1018; John Ross, 982-83, 1049, 1052; John Thornton, 885-87; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 875-77, 923, 965, 1044, 1049, 1051, 1058-59, 1067-68, 1110, 1115; mentioned, 1118

Committees:

Appeals, 394n

Commerce (formerly Secret): accounts of, 280; and agents' appointments, 310, 535, 793; and agents' commissions, 1051; and agents' repayment, 135-36; and appointment of attorneys to represent United States, 271-72; and Baltimore, 109; and Nicholas Biddle, 1174; and John Bradford's accounts, 653, 654; and Brune, 933, 934n; cargo intended for, 365; and Pierre-Augustin Caron de Beaumarchais (Hortalez), 397; deposits money in Ga. for supplies for Continental Army, 354; and Flaman, 410, 412, 440, 497-98; and Ga.'s export of rice, indigo, and lumber, 333; and Alexander Gillon's contract, 511-12, 846; to instruct
American Commissioners in France to appoint commercial agents, 310; and Irish Clement’s freights age fee, 285n; John Langdon’s accounts with, 494–95; letters of, to Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 595, 610n; orders John Bradford to ready trading vessels for sea, 375; orders ships and cargoes to France, 50, 74, 287, 397; orders two vessels from Cape François to return with tobacco, 397; and Oliver Pollock’s appointment as Continental agent, 535; privateer commissions given to, 244; and purchases of ships, 135–36, 235, 279; and purchases of goods and cargoes, 235–36, 498, 846; and salt from France, 74; and shipment of goods to the Continental Army, 235–36; and trading vessels: Chance, 182 and n, 340, 342n; Dispatch, 142, 279 and n, 287 and n, 354, 375–76, 505 and n, 653, 654n, 842 and n; Esther, 364; Loyalty, 280 and n, 287 and n, 375, 410 and n, 615, 656 and n, 667, 668n, 782 and n; Mellish, 50 and n, 142, 279, 280n, 287 and n, 375, 504–5, 505n; Nancy, 279, 280, 287 and n, 354, 375; Patty, 365; Triton, 50 and n, 74 and n, 279 and n, 287 and n, 653–54; and tobacco shipments, 235–36, 397; and Willing’s Expedition, 10, 152, 236, 397, 398n; to: John Langdon, 410–12; Robert Morris, 235–36, 397–98; Samuel Jr., and Robert Purviance, 135–36; from: John Bradford, 50, 287, 375–76, 653–54; Edward Hand, 152; Robert Morris, 363–66; Oliver Pollock, 535–36; mentioned, 11n

Foreign Affairs (formerly Secret Correspondence): advice of, solicited, 308; dispatches for, 1014, 1111n, 1120n; on forwarding official dispatches, 487–88; and payment for forwarded newspapers, 488; to: Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 487–88; from: William Bingham, 211, 307–8

Marine: admonishes John Bradford for not fitting out Dispatch as a packet, 354; advances funds, 799; and Alert’s purchase, 604, 619; approves payments, 14; approves recruiting poster, 1047; authorized to order stop to shipbuilding, 1149; and John Barry’s dispute with Navy Board of Middle Dept., 88n, 397; and John Barry’s operations in Delaware R., 231, 232, 604–5, 661–62, 799; and Nicholas Biddle, 1174; on Boston’s sailing, 142; and Lt. Boux, 688; on bounty for burning enemy vessels, 799; and building small boats for use in Chesapeake Bay, 151; and burning or sinking Effingham and Washington, 86–87; cannon offered for sale to, 322; and carpenters’ wages, 142, 313 and n; charges Francis Lewis to inspect Continental vessels at Baltimore, 214; on civil-military relations, 232; and Continental Navy signals, 118, 143; and Continental stores arriving in N.C., 366; and conversion of packet to warship, 142, 145n; correspondence of, 66–67, 142, 175, 494, 661; countermands Commerce Committee’s orders concerning Dispatch, 354; credit of, 175; and Thomas Cushing’s bill, 142; deposits money in Ga. for supplies for Continental Army, 334; and dismissal of Continental Navy officers, 180; and dispatches to be carried by frigate Providence, 685–86; and Ferdinand’s cargo, 846; finances, 214, and Flambard, 410, 639, 765 and n; and flour for Eastern Dept., 85; and Lt. John Hennessey, 22; Samuel Huntington added to, 497 and n; and iron for Eastern Dept., 85, 142; issues instructions regarding bills drawn by Navy Agents, 326; and John Paul Jones, 904, 925; John Langdon’s accounts with, 494–95; and John Langdon’s bills, 326, 639; John Langdon’s letters to, 494; and letter from Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 66–67; letters referred to, 174, 201, 660; loans to, 1147; and Hector McNeill’s instructions, 793 and n; and Mary, 655; Md. delegate added to, 161; and Mellish, 142; members of, on Commerce Committee, 653; and money for Continental agents for Md., 510, 511; and money for Navy Board of Middle Dept., 590; and money for John Langdon, 494; and money for Nathaniel Shaw Jr., 264, 467–68; needs vessels, 142; and oath of allegiance of Continental Navy officers, 274; orders Navy Board of Eastern Dept. to hire masters for trading vessels, 410; orders Navy Board of Eastern Dept. to send Continental schooner Loyalty to Sinepuxent Inlet, 410; orders Navy Board of Middle Dept. to Baltimore, 188; orders transfer of captured supplies to Continental Army, 232; and ordinance for Baltimore, 510; pay of clerks of, 518; and payment for Thurmer Hoggard, 744; and payment of prize money to Essex Hopkins, 142–43; and payments by Nathaniel Shaw Jr., 264; and purchase of Queen of France, 1049; and privateer commissions, 142, 518–19; and prizes, prize cargoes, and prize money, 142–43, 604, 605, 655, 799; and Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance, 175; and John Peck Rathbun’s conduct, 655 and n; and receipt, 605; receives instructions concerning vessels captured by William Smallwood’s brigade, 201; reports of, 161, 741, 744n; requests for remittances from, 189; and Resistance, 265; and return of Continental Navy officers in service, 180; and ships building in Mass., 22–23; David Stodder to brief, 744 and n; and Virginia’s attempt to get to sea, 222, 509-10, 511, 661; and Virginia’s fitting out, 510, 511; and Virginia’s manning, 222; and Virginia’s officers’ commissions, 510; and Virginia’s tender, 180n, 222, 262, 648; and warrants, 22-23, 43, 142, 143, 175; and Warren’s sailing, 661; and wheat for Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 142; and Abraham Whipple’s instructions, 723 and n; to: John Barry, 232, 604–5, 799; Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 142–43, 326, 410, 467; Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 56, 188, 231; Jonathan Hudson, 109;
Thomas Johnson, Jr., 510; James Nicholson, 222, 509–10; Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance, 175; Thomas Read, 108–9; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 467–68; William Smith, 85, 421–22; Stephen Steward, 511; from: John Bradford, 781–82; Thurmer Hoggard, 744; John Paul Jones, 1033–34; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 41, 294–95
Naval, 20
Secret: appoints commercial agents in France, 1109–10, 1110n; and Pierre Augustin Caron de Beaumarchais, 951, 955; and chartering of vessels, 1149; issues orders to Commissioners in France regarding John Paul Jones, 1033, 1034–35; and John Paul Jones, 1139; replaced by Committee of Commerce, 1035n; from: John Paul Jones, 1034–35; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 41
Board of Treasury: brings in reports, 22, 43, 118, 214, 467, 590, 792; letters referred to, 152n, 214n, 660; and money for Continental agents. 118; and payments, 14; pay of clerks of, 518; and reimbursement for Md., 151–52; mentioned, 143n
Board of War: appoints Henry Hollingsworth supervisor of purchases, 484–85; to be consulted on purchasing Ferdinand's cargo, 846; and cargo of clothing, 629n; and cargo of sulfur and niter, 653; Henry Hollingsworth and, 484; to jail John Folger, 104; Francis Lightfoot Lee and, 152n; order of, concerning military stores, 771–72; payment to, 737; pay of clerks of, 518; Timothy Pickering member of, 544n; and purchase of provisions, 484–85; and recruiting seamen, 758; and salting fish, 484; suggests Maryland galleys assist in transporting provisions across head of Chesapeake Bay, 348; and supplies for Continental Army from Md., 151; and tents for Continental Army, 664; to: Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance, 664; from: Edward Hand, 379 and n
President of: and commissioning attorneys to represent United States, 271–72; signs naval commissions, 998n; from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 162–63; Rawlins Lowndes, 837–38; John Rutledge, 357–60; George Washington, 690. See also Laurens, Henry
Resolves: Commercial agents in France are to aid Georgia in exporting rice and indigo, 333; to establish a supply route for provisions to Continental Army, 348; failure of, to halt John Barry's expedition, 231; Gen. Hand to send provisions to Arkansas Post for Willing's Expedition, 379, 397; instructions regarding filing libel for prizes captured by William Smallwood's division, 201; instructs commandants of privateers not to violate laws of nations and of neutrality, 439; orders copies of journals regarding prizes be sent to George Washington and William Smallwood, 201; orders Robert Howe to plan invasion of E. Fla., 332–33; orders prizes taken by Continental Navy vessels in West Indies to be sent to Georgia, 394; orders two Georgia Navy galleys sold, 332; on prizes, 799; requests North Carolina place embargo on exports of beef and pork, 392 to turn over to Ga. all monies and goods in the state belonging to the Congress, 334;
Secretary, 518
Treasurer, 22–23, 43, 467, 792
Continental Journal, and Weekly Advertiser (Boston): 1778–1779, 1133, 133, 29 Jan., 229
Continental Loan Offices: certificates, 175, 313; warrants and drafts on, 136; Connecticut: certificates, 434, 464, 467, 468; orders on, 602; warrants on, 464, 467; Maryland: warrants on, 118; Massachusetts: warrants on, 758; Rhode Island: certificates, 434, 549
Continental prize agents. See Navy, Continental: Prize agents
Continental Shipyard, Norwich, Conn., 409 and n
Convention Army. See Army, British: Convention Army
Conway, British storeship, 169
Conway, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Conway [Connaway], John (Capt.), 407 and n, 625, 626n (Terrible)
Conway, Robert (Capt., Maryland Navy), 197 and n, 713 (Molly)
Conyers, Clement, Jr. (Capt.), 70 (Owner's Delight)
Conyngham, Ann (Mrs. Gustavus Conyngham), 1025
Conyngham, David (merchant at Martinique), 1134
Conyngham, Gustavus (Capt., Continental Navy): and accounts, 1025, 1095; admitted to Cadiz, Spain, 1125, 1127; on agreement with master of prize Gracieux, 872; and capture of neutral vessels carrying British goods, 926–28, 957, 1029; and disposition of prizes and prize goods, 869, 1029–30, 1059, 1089; and Bilbao, 201, 946, 984, 1095–96, 1096n; captures: Gracieux, 918n, 920, 1025, 1030n, 1031–32; Hope, 984, 985n; Syren, 923, 1026; Peace & Harmony, 1091; and claim to Gracieux's cargo, 926, 957 and n, 967, 1059; excluded from Spanish ports, 897, 1013, 1026; frees prisoners, 1092; and funds for fitting out Revenge, 1052–33; and Arthur Lee's instructions, 1025; and William Hodge, 1096n; holds prisoner for ransom, 1025, 1024n; instructs John Beach, 1038; instructs prize master, 1134; journeys to San Sebastián to obtain release of prize cargo, 904, 919n; list of prizes of, 1128, 1129; and prize money, 1096n; on reception of Americans in Spanish ports, 872n; recruits seamen among prisoners, 1092; on Revenge's crew, 957; on Revenge's small force, 957; Royal Navy vessels cruise for, 902, 1128–29; and sailing orders, 957; sails on cruise, 914–15; sends prizes into Corunna, Spain, 914; settles pay and prize
money demands of French seamen, 1019–23; and Spanish government’s seizure of funds from Revenge’s prizes, 1031–32; Spanish treatment of, 869, 897, 1013; on war between France and Great Britain, 347 and n; to: American Commissioners in France, 872; John Beach, 1038; Casey & Lynch, 1089; Silas Deane, 967; Arthur Lee, 956–57, 1069; prize master of Hope (Jones), 1134; from: Silas Deane, 926–28; Joseph Gardoqui & Sons, 906–7, 920; William Hodge, 918–19; Arthur Lee, 918, 1029–30; mentioned, 891 n (Revenge)

Conyngham and Nesbitt (American merchants at Martinique), 1089

Cook, Tob (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Cook, Ellis (member, New Jersey General Assembly), 751

Cook, John, 731

Cooke, Nicholas (Gov., Rhode Island); on British

Cooke, James, 358

Corbet, Moses (Lt. Gov., Jersey Island, Channel Islands): to: P. Émilius Irving, 1135

Corbett, Thomas (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): attends meetings of South Carolina Navy Board, 59, 68, 80, 105, 216, 269, 443, 489, 665

Corbett, Vincent. See Admiralty, British: Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen

Cordouan Lighthouse, Gironde River, France, 1132, 1138, 1139 and n

Cordwell, William, 46, 478, 733

Corey, James (Master, RN), 854

Corey, Philip (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Suwallow), 922 and n

Corf, Ireland: British transports to sail to, 292; inward-bound convoys, 906; inward-bound vessels, 70, 1035; outward-bound convoys, 811, 873; outward-bound vessels, 611, 798, 804, 930n, 943, 1035; recaptures sent into, 930; supplies for British Army from, 602

Corn, 294, 299n, 400n, 448, 451

Cornelius, William, Jr. (Gunner, Virginia Navy), 1160

Cornhill, London, England, 887n, 971

Cornic, Veuve Mathurin, & Fils (merchants at Morlaix, France), 1054

Cornstock, Joseph (Capt.), 1113n (Leopard)

Cornwallis, HMS, 906 and n (Robert Roddam)

Cornwallis, HM galley: Master’s Journal: 428, 440, 468, 483–84, 712; alongside wharf at Philadelphia, 196; anchored off Christiana Creek, Del., 440, 468 and n; anchors in Salem Creek, N.J., 440; arrives at Philadelphia, 483; and British foraging expedition, 428, 439 and n, 458, 484n, 630 and n, 691n, 692 and n; in company with Camilla, 712; in Delaware R., 39; disembarks troops, 483; embarks light infantry at Salem Creek, N.J., 468; expedition involving, 589; fires at party of Americans, 712 and n; fires on American schooner in Salem Creek, N.J., 440; fires on John Barry’s armed boats, 440 and n; and navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 483; off Pea Patch I., Del., 440; runs aground, 712; station of, 556; captures (with Camilla): Fame, 692 and n (Thomas Spry)

Cornwallis, merchantman, 187; captures: unidentiﬁed sloop, 187 (M’Kindley)

Cornwallis, Lord [Charles Cornwallis, 2d Earl Cornwallis] (Lt. Gen., British Army), 917

Cornwallis, William (Capt., RN), 36, 169, 170n, 282, 309, 1111; from: Viscount Howe, 309 (sis; Chatham)

Coronet, Guillaume [Couronnet, Pierre] (Capt.), 621n, 836n (Jean André)

Corrientes, Cabo, Cuba, 182, 205

Corriente, Cabo, Cuba, 182, 205

Corisca, 958, 960

Coroado Point, La., 778, 779

Coruna, Spain: American cruisers off, 902; American pilot’s embarkation on French frigate at, 1001; American privateers at, 1023; American prizes at, 897; American prizes to be sent into, 917, 978; Americans at, 1120; British consul at, 923; commandant at, 897; Gustavus Conyngham expected at, 1095–96; French Navy frigate Nymthe at, 1081, 1110; William Hodge expected at, 1095–96; inward-bound vessels, 870; merchants of, 1025; prizes sent into, 914; mentioned, 1092–33

Corvuson, —— (Capt.), 1000, 1001n, 1018 (Deane)

Coryell, John: money for, 483; and naval stores, 534; and removal of flatboats, 482–83, 534, 774; and removal of ordnance, 534, 774, 775n; and sail cloth, 534; and George Washington’s in-
INDEX

structures, 534; to: George Washington, 534; from: George Washington, 482-83
Coryell’s Ferry, N.J./Pa., 291, 534
Costart, Thomas (Capt.), 401 (Recovery)
Costin, Isaac (Capt., Maryland Loyalist Militia), 693
Cotes, James (Lt., RN), 448, 449 (Porcupine)
Cottineau de Kerloguen, Denis-Nicolas (Capt.): and disposal of Ferdinand’s cargo, 441, 442-43, 846; offers reward for deserters, 519 and n; recommends Chevalier de Cambroy-Digny as artillery officer, 441; seeks employment in Continental Navy, 441; will build battery to guard Beaufort, N.C., 441; to: George Washington, 441-43; mentioned, 399n, 415n, 416n, 422n, 534 and n, 562n (Ferdinand)
Cotton (Cotten), John (Capt.): ordered to get frigate Trumbull over Saybrook Bar, 427, 813, 843 and n; ordered to submit reports of his progress and expenses to Gov. Trumbull, 427; and procuring naval stores, 134 and n; to purchase spars, 230; and sailing of Trumbull, 765, 789; supervises construction of Bourbon, 134; and requirements to get Trumbull over Saybrook Bar, 436-37; to: Jonathan Trumbull, 436-37
Cotton, Rowland (Capt., RN), 921, 922 (Pallas)
Cotton, 19n, 178n, 185, 588, 1060
Coubamarou Bay, St. Vincent, 693
Coughlin, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Countess of Provence [Count of Provence], brig: captured by General Washington, 929; recaptured by Revenge, 929-30 (Thomas Sheal)
Courageux, HMS, 862-63, 863n (Samuel Hood)
Couronne, French Navy ship of the line, 987-90 (Chevalier Huon de Kermerac)
Coursey, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Navy), 23 and n, 441 and n, 540 and n (Chester)
Courtier, Harmon (Capt.): arrives at Corunna, 1110-11, 1111n; captured, 891n, 893n; imprisoned, 893n; carries dispatches, 1001 and n; 1014, 1111n, 1120n; instructions for delivering dispatches to Continental Congress, 1014; Michel Lagoanere & Cie, assists, 1095-96; petitions for better treatment of prisoners, 892-93; recommended as pilot for Nymphé, 1001; takes passage in Nymphé, 1014, 1111 and n, 1119, 1120n; from: American Commissioners in France, 1014; mentioned, 612 (Oliver Cromwell)
Court of Common Pleas, Suffolk County, Mass., 107
Couzens, Nathaniel (Seamen, Massachusetts State trading ship, Adams), 529
Covin [Covance; Coven], Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Cowen [Coven], Alexander (shipbuilder at Baltimore), 367 and n
Cow Bay, Jamaica, 60
Cowdry, William (Keeper of Mill Prison, Plymouth, England), 962-63, 963n, 964, 965 and n, 1129
Cowell, Thomas (Capt.), 915 (Clarendon)
Cowes, England, 1058
Cow Neck Bay [Huntington Bay], N.Y., 37, 38, 554, 555, 766, 772
Cowper, Robert Palliser. See Cooper, Robert Palliser
Cowper, Wills, 1168
Cox, Benjamin (Capt.), 586n (Polly)
Cox, E., 726
Cox, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 847
Cox, John (Capt.): ship captured, 792; mentioned, 490, 492n, 499, 523n, 525n, 536n, 698, 701n, 755n (Rebecca)
Cox, Matthew, 922
Cox, Paul (member, Pennsylvania Navy Board), 291-22
Crabtree, Agreen (Capt.), 148 and n, 160 and n (Harlequin; Hannah and Molly)
Crac’h [Crack] River, France, 1189
Crafts, Nathaniel (merchant at Boston), 160n, 740n
Crafts, Thomas (Col., Massachusetts Militia), 19, 139, 140n, 166, 309
Crandall, Joseph (Capt., Rhode Island Navy), 671, 672, 739 (Spifire)
Crandall, William (Midn., Rhode Island Navy), 672
Craney, HM galley, 38, 554
Crate, Connecticut Navy galley: captured by Tartar, Phæmish, and Roebuck, 687-88, 688n (Ichiel Tinker)
Cranston, Benjamin (Master’s Mate, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Cranston, Benjamin, Jr. (Quartermaster, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Cranstoun, George (mate, Peace & Harmony), 1092
Crapper, John (Lt., Maryland Marines), 8, 947
Creek Nation, 490n
Creighoton, —— (Col.; at Lunenburg, Nova Scotia): from: Richard Bulkeley, 424-25
Creighton, William (merchant at London), 969
Cremelan, —— (merchant at Vannes, France), 998-99
Cripps, John L. & Mease. See Cripps, John S., & Mey, Florian Charles
Cripps, John S. (merchant at Charleston), 60 and n, 385n, 548, 549n, 586 and n
Cripps, John S., & Mey (Mease, Mey), Florian Charles (merchants at Charleston), 385 and n, 426 and n, 548, 549n
Crispin, William (Commissary of Provisions, Pennsylvania Navy): funds for, 66 and n, 117 and n, 200, 331, 332, 604 and n; and payment for provisions, 805; and provisions for Pennsylvania Navy, 179, 331, 332; and rations of Pennsylvania Navy officers, 117 and n; receives funds for state fleet, 13-14, 230-31; to: Thomas Wharton, Jr., 117; from: Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 13-14, 14n; mentioned, 201n
Crockery, 751, 737
Crockett, Benjamin (merchant at Baltimore), 78-79, 79n, 366-67
Crockett, John (merchant at Baltimore), 78-79, 79n, 214n, 215n
INDEX

Croisic, France, 931, 938, 941
Croker, Thomas (Capt.), 126 (Sea-Flower)
Cromarty, Scotland, 983
Crooked Island, Bahamas, 401
Cross, David (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Cross, Joshua (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Crossby, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
Crow, John (boatswain, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 889; to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117
Crowley, John (Justice of the Peace, Annapolis, Maryland), 579
Dalton, Richard (Master’s Mate, Continental Navy), 948-49, 949n, 963 and n
Dalton, Robert, & Co. (merchants), 59n
Dallam, Richard (County Lieutenant, Harford Co., Md.), 752
Dalling, John (Lt. Gov., Jamaica): correspondence of, 390; dispatches Royal Navy vessel to St. Domingue, 219; on ending Spanish raids, 460; and fortifications on Jamaica, 114; and French return of Snail, 146, 147; and growing tensions with France, 253; and incident in Jean Rabel Bay, 146, 147; on Jamaican laws concerning free Negroes and mulattoes, 114; and Jamaican militia, 114; and Moses Nathans’ declaration, 115 and n; on naval situation at Jamaica, 114; on obtaining intelligence, 114, 115 and n; and possible treasonous activity, 122 and n; protests fitting out of American privateers in French colonies, 253; and punishment for ship captain, 145-46, 146-47; receives dispatches, 401 and n; and reinforcements for W. Fla., 795; requests naval assistance, 976, 977n; on responsibilities of governor and admiral, 253; on Royal Navy captains commissioning tenders, 390; to: Comte d’Argout, 252-54; Lord George Germain, 114-15, 130, 460; from: Comte d’Argout, 145-47; Clark Gayton, 218-19
Dalling, Thomas (Capt.), 220, 423, 424n, 739, 740n (McClary, General Sullivan)
Dalrymple, Hugh (Capt., RN): on carrying John Burgoyne to England, 506, 627; commands convoy, 407, 408n, 506; commands Juno, 37, 553; and military chest, 572, 723 and n; and neutrality, 627, 647; and present from John Burgoyne, 628; and provisions for Convention Army, 587; recall of, 408, 657, 659n; to: John Burgoyne, 506, 627-28; William Heath, 647; from: John Burgoyne, 722-23; William Heath, 587; mentioned, 76 (Juno)
Dalton, Massachusetts privateer brig, 949n, 963, 1057 and n; captured by Raisable, 1017, 1018n (Eleaner Johnson, Jr.)
Dalton, Edward (Lt., RN), 684n (Arbuthnot)
Dalton, Tristram (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.), 320n, 834n
Damariscove [Damascoere] Island, Me., 39
Dame Marie, Cap, St. Domingue, 485 and n
Damned Quarter/Dames Quarter, Md., 751, 752n
Dampierre, Charles Picot, Chevalier de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy), 571-73, 575n, 598 and n, 839-40, 840n; to: Gabriel de Sartine, 598 (Protée)
Dana, Francis (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress), 75
D’Anguy, Bergeron (lt., Bella Provençale), 91, 92
Daniel, sloop: captured by Weazle, 125 (Daniel Darby)
Daniel, Peter (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Danover, Michael. See Donovan, Michael
Daphne, HMS: Journal: 394; assists storeship, 977; condition of, 558; convoy duty, 40; information concerning, 657; and manning West Florida, 157; at New York, 557; off Charleston, 394, 622; prize in company with, 622; prizes captured by, 558; sails from New York, 558; station of, 657; captures: Comet, 341, 342n, 558, 622; Louise, 394 and n; Lydia, 336n, 558; three unidentified S.C. vessels, 558; Wren, 394 and n (St. John Chinery)
Darby & Nichols (merchants at Salem, Mass.), 12n
Darby [Darby], Ayres (Pilot, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Darby, Daniel (Capt.), 125 (Daniel)
D’Archambaut, (Capt.), 268n, 750n (Rosière D’Artois)
Dark, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 395
Darley, H. (merchant at Boston), 184
Darling, T. (Capt.), 131 and n (Industry)
Darlington, Joseph (Drummer, Maryland Marines), 9
Darrell, Edward (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): attends meetings of South Carolina Navy Board, 44, 49, 59, 68, 80, 113, 216, 269, 357, 443, 489, 665, 799
Dart, John, 395
Dartmouth, brig: captured by Badger, 851, 852n (William Haydon)
Dartmouth, sloop: captured by Mermaid, 126 (James Littlefield)
Dartmouth, Lord [William Legge, 2d Earl of Dartmouth] (British Lord Privy Seal), 1016 and n, 1084, 1092
Dartmouth, England, 870
Dartmouth, Mass., 579 and n, 448, 587, 724, 852n. See also New Bedford [Bedford in Dartmouth], Mass.
Darverck, Samuel (Capt.), 262n (Batawear)
Dashier, HM schooner tender, 257 and n, 245n, 304 and n, 775; captures: Hawke, 775 and n; Holt, 775 and n; unidentified sloop, 244, 245n
Dashwell, Joseph (Col., Maryland Militia; County Lieutenant of Worcester Co., Md.), 202, 203, 459; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 202-3, 459
Dashwell, Robert (Capt., Maryland Militia), 175
Daspar, William (Capt.), 368n, 528, 546 (Good Intent)
Da Silva [Sylva], Antonio (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Da Silva [Sylva], Emmanuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 585
Dasper, William. See Dashpar, William
Dauphin Royal, French Navy ship of the line, 987-90 (Marquis de Nieuil)
D’Auvergne, Philip (Lt., RN), 552 (Alarm)
Davey, Thomas (Comdr., RN), 90, 450, 451, 452, 706-7, 707n (Diligence, Antelope)
David, snow: captured by Juno, 76 and n, 345 (Jean David)
David (Negro man, Sawyer), 136
David, Jean (Capt.), 76n (David)
David [Davys, Davy] John, (Capt., Maryland Navy): and capture of Lydia, 317-18, 318n, 847; delivery of provisions to, 197; delivery of supplies to, 208, 413-14; and forwarding supplies,
INDEX

561 and n; to guard *Lydia*, 215; and *Lydia*’s accounts, 380 and n; payment to, 208; to return to Annapolis, 334 and n, 335, 380 and n; and use of *Conqueror*, 335; from: Maryland Council, 335; mentioned, 197n, 208n, 224n, 323n (*Conqueror*)

Davidson, James (Agent for the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council; Director, Pennsylvania Salt Works), 141, 294

Davidson, Joseph (Capt.), 342n, 644 (*Swallow*)

Davie, — (Capt.), 270n (*Tyger*)

Davies, John (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Ferguson, 807–8

Davies, Joseph (Secretary to Vice Adm. Howe), 309, 315, 408, 532

Davis, —, Col., 797

Davis, Arthur (Capt.), 130 (*Friendship*)

Davis, Benjamin (Capt.), 124 (*Elizabeth*)

Davis, Caleb, 132

Davis, David (Capt.), 129 (*Diana*)

Davis, George, 987

Davis, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Davis, James, 59, 1157, 1163

Davis, John (merchant at Maryland), 162

Davis, John (Virginia innkeeper), 1175

Davis, John (Capt.), 371 (*Polly and Nancy, Pallas*)

Davis, Joshua, Col., 22 and n, 46

Davis, Richard Hobday, 381

Davis, Solomon (Capt.), 130 (*Endeavour*)

Davis, Thomas (Capt.), 125 (*Speedwell*)

Davis, William (Capt.), 126 (*Ranger*)

Davis, Zedock (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Davis & Co. (merchants at Bristol, England), 466n

Davison, Zachariah (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster*), 390

Dawes, —, 1167

Dawes, Joseph, 681; deposition: 593–95

Dawsey, Jeremiah (Capt.), 184 (*Expedition*)

Dawson, G. (Capt.), 266, 267n (*Marlborough*)

Dawson, George (Capt., RN), 34, 35n, 39, 555, 626, 627n (*Hope, Greyhound*)

Dawson, George (seaman, Virginia State trading sloop *Congress*), 605

Dawson, John (Capt.), 219 (*Betty*)

Day, James (Capt., Connecticut Marines), 134, 298, 477

Day, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Day, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Day, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Day, William (Capt.), 11, 891n (*General Mifflin*)

Dayeux, Yves [Eve] (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582

Deal, England, 907 and n, 908 and n

Deal Castle, HMS: Journal: 573; at Barbados, 152; escorts convoy, 368, 634; and *Hazard and Tyrannicide*, 372 and n, 373 and n, 527, 546, 547n; joins Adm. Young’s command, 634; station of, 588 (William Parker)

Dean, — (Capt.), 453 (*Revenge*)

Dean, John (merchant at Boston), 234n, 740n

Deane, Continental Navy frigate [formerly *Lyon*]: account of arms delivered, 966; accounts of, 1068 and n; armament, 864; Lt. Boux and, 990–92, 992n, 1044 and n, 1047–48, 1049n; at Brest, France, 923 and n; crew, 875–76, 885n, 978, 1000, 1018; desertion in, 1062; discipline in, 1062; goods shipped in, 893–94; and *Graecius*, 904; lading of, 1001; Matthew Parke’s return to America in, 1024, 1037, 1038; in Quiberon Bay, 1000, 1004n, 1187, 1198n; and *Ranger*, 1006, 1189; relations among officers of, 992, 1018, 1047–48, 1049n; rigging, 1188; sailing of, 876, 904 and n, 923 and n, 925 and n, 1062, 1063n; sailing qualities, 1000, 1115; to sail with convoy, 864 and n, 903 and n, 978, 979n; at St. Nazaire, 965 and n; William Stevenson’s passage in, 884 and n; mentioned, 936n, 983 (Samuel Nicholson)

Deane, — (Capt.), 207

Deane, Barnabas (merchant at Wethersfield, Conn.), 264, 265n; to: Henry Laurens, 602

Deane [Dean], Benjamin (Capt.), 124 (*Tartar*)

Deane, Jesse, 391 and n, 399 and n, 1142 and n

Deane, Silas (American Commissioner in France): and accounts, 1095–96; and appointment of Continental Commercial agent, 1110; authority of, 918; and Caron de Beaumarchais, 950, 954, 956n; and Alexander Boyd, 943n; and disposal of prizes, 919, 1029, 1059; and Gustavus Conyn- ham’s activities, 914–15, 926–28; engages agent, 1025; and granting protection to vessels trading from Great Britain, 925; on importation of British manufactures, 914; and William Hodge, 914, 1025; information prejudicial to, gathered, 1000; and John Paul Jones, 869 and n, 915, 985; on London stock prices, 915; on neutral trading rights, 926–28; orders cabin for Lt. Boux, 990, 992n; as part owner of *Bruno*, 933; and pilots for Comte d’Estaing’s squadron, 1001, 1132n; on preparations of John Ross’s ships, 915; recalled, 1077 and n, 1096n; receives intelligence reports, 903 and n; requests French naval convoy, 861–62; requests news, 1125–26; returns to America, 1131–32, 1132n; and *Revenge*, 869 and n, 919, 1025, 1029, 1059, 1095–96; and William Stevenson, 1000; and stock-jobbing, 886, 903n; visit of, to Germany, 207; to: Gustavus Conyn- ham, 926–28; Conrad-Alexandre Gérard, 861–62, 1001; John Paul Jones, 919–20, 985; John Ross, 868–69, 914–15; from: Beaumarchais, Desegray, Desegray, Fils, & Cie., 910–11; Gustavus Conyn- ham, 967; William Hodge, 1142–43; John Paul Jones, 1046–47, 1117–19; Michel Lagoaone & Cie., 1094–96; J. L. and L. Le Couteulx and Co., 1125–27; Arthur Lee, 919; John Ross, 904, 925, 932–34, 1044; mentioned, 331 and n, 864, 884

Deane, Simeon (merchant at Petersburg, Va.), 864 and n, 884, 978, 979n, 1091n, 1126

Dearen, Joseph, 841

Dearen, Paul Joseph, 841

Deblon, Monsr., 751

Décane, — (merchant at St. Pierre, Martinique), 319

De Coesne, — (merchant at Nantes, France, 998–99
Dejaience, French Navy frigate, 72, 513, 514-16 (Chevalier de Keroulas de Cohars)

Deep Water Point, Del., 675

Defence, South Carolina Navy brigantine, 49, 217, 443; captured by Roebuch, 838n (Thomas Pickering)

Defence, Connecticut Navy ship: accounts of, 75, 724-38, 739n; ballast, 734; barge for, 724; Henry Billings serves in, 790n; at Boston, 653, 654n, 724, 763, 764n; description of, 763, 764n; expenses, 324; fitting out, 193, 194, 324, 325, 370, 456, 653, 654n, 724-25; liquor for, 724; manning, 324, 653, 654n; marine captain assigned to, 134; modifications to, 725; naval stores for, 724-25; officers, 47 and n, 324; ordnance, 193, 194, 324, 436, 601, 628, 629n; prize money and, 51; provisions for, 47, 724; recruitment for, 47 and n; situation of, 763, 764n; Samuel Smedley and, 47 and n; supplies for, 51 (Samuel Smedley)

Defence, Maryland Navy ship: armament, 10; at Baltimore, 102-3; British attempt blockade of, 541 and n; crew, 23 and n; ordnance, 322 and n; sale of, 78, 317 and n, 768 and n, 775 and n; shoes delivered to, 347; stores of, 56-59, 197; tender of, 176n, 180n, 181n, 224n, 848n

Defiance, schooner: captured by Porcupine, 453

Defiance, sloop: captured by Claiguen, 453, 455n (Barllet)

Defiance, Virginia State trading sloop: captured and burned by St. Albans, 349 and n, 392 and n (John Rogers)

Delahoy [D'Lahey], Joseph (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Delano, Nathaniel (Capt.), 125 (Fair-Haven)

Delap, Jean-Hans (merchant at Bordeaux), 244, 917, 1038, 1054

Delap, Samuel (merchant at Bordeaux), 244, 917

Delap, Samuel & Jean-Hans (merchants at Bordeaux), 244

Delasce [Sca, de la], François (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019-23

Delaware, brig: captured by Hornet, 452, 455n (Kirby)

Delaware, Continental Navy frigate, 188 (Charles Alexander)

Delaware, HM armed ship [formerly Continental Navy frigate Delaware]: Journal: 43, 439, 457; and British foraging expedition, 589-90, 618, 630; crew of, 321, 451; employment of, 899 and n; and expedition to Cooper's Ferry, 457; and fire in Philadelphia, 43; moored at Philadelphia, 196, 439, 457; ordnance of, 169; purchase of, 899 and n; sailing of, 589 and n; station of, 556 (James Watt)

Delaware, 102, 293, 663, 997. See also Militia: Delaware

Delaware Bay, 267n, 357, 768, 799, 804

Delaware Capes, 67, 174, 410, 545, 554, 556, 604, 667, 1150

Delaware River: condition of, 86; Comte d'Estaing's squadron and, 1120, 1122; ice in, 43, 54-55, 55n, 97, 118, 134, 172-73, 188, 195, 261, 291, 292, 293, 305, 419, 466, 559, 545, 630, 798; narrows of, 560; navigational obstructions in, 41, 134, 174, 195, 292, 483, 545-46, 630, 675, 798; navigation of, 170, 195; prevailing winds in, 173; use of Durham boats on, 534n; security of residents along, 283, 639; mentioned, 213n, 741

American operations in: attacks on British shipping in, 118, 135, 174, 188, 194-95, 213, 230, 261, 283, 302-4, 589 and n, 589-90; John Barry's operations on, 174, 291, 292, 261, 421n, 440 and n, 558-559, 559n, 559-560, 560n, 560-561, 561n, 661, 663; Continental Navy force in, 188, 589-90; Continental Navy operations in, 213, 421n, 619, 661-62, 663; Continental Navy vessels' anchorages in, 790 and n; Pennsylvania Navy vessels and, 66n, 261, 283, 291, 302, 304, 305, 518, 603, 630, 639, 647, 692 and n, 767 and n; prisoners sent up, 663; privateers operating on, 221-22, 261, 306, 767n

British operations in: British convoys and, 20, 85n, 174, 195, 292, 593, 594-46, 559, 591, 630, 663, 742, 766, 787, 804, 820; British dispatches sent to, 37, 134, 261, 539; British fleet ascends, 559 and n; British foraging expeditions on, 261, 293, 427-28, 428, 438-39, 439, 440, 457 and n, 467 and n, 468, 483, 484 and n, 589-90, 618, 619, 630, 663, 664, 675 and n, 690, 691-92, 692, 711, 742, 798, 820; Royal Navy operations in, 31, 195, 321-22, 428, 483, 484n, 539, 559-60, 560n, 630, 663; British post on, 1071; British reconnaissance, 96; Experiment and, 559, 602-3, 767; flatboats in, 261, 421, 428, 430n, 438, 457 and n, 467 and n, 481-82, 482n, 482-83, 483, 484n, 664, 675, 691 and n, 798; floating mines in, 43, 76-78, 507-9; Hamond's Squadron and, 39, 96-97, 103, 174, 195, 196, 261, 559-60, 559n, 560n, 618, 630, 798; Howe's fleet and, 31, 32, 34, 150, 170, 657, 675, 765; letters concerning British vessels captured in, 174; moving ordnance via, 482, 774; Onslow's Squadron and service in, 658; outbound-bound vessels, 40, 657, 880n; packet boats and, 788; possible British expedition up, 647; on possible British raid up, 283, 647, 691; provision boats on, 261, 283, 603; Royal Navy vessels and shipping in, 174, 546, 589, 618, 630; Royal Navy vessels ascend, 134, 291, 483, 546, 559 and n, 560, 630; Royal Navy vessels at mouth of, 546, 556, 630; Royal Navy vessels go down, 41, 96, 174, 292, 421, 428, 484n, 545, 589 and n, 630, 675; Royal Navy vessels hauled out into, 589 and n; Royal Navy vessels in, 39, 195, 545-46, 556, 690, 798, 880, 898

Delegates [renamed Tempest], Virginia Navy ship, 806

Delicate Embarrassments (novel), 361

Demerara River, Guyana, 264, 423, 1060
INDEX

1239

Denison, John, 409
Denmark, 277
Dennett, Mark (Capt.), 220 (La Maria)
Dennis, William (merchant at Boston), 263
Dennis, Francis Bowden (Capt.), 219n (Harlequin)
Dennis, John (Lt., Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin), 669
Denny, Orlando (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889
Denwood, Thomas Grant (Capt.), 407 (James and Betty)
Deshon, Daniel (Capt.), 713 (Molly)
Deshon, John (member, Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept.), on authority of Connecticut Council of Safety, 765; in Boston, 723; and building Confederacy, 788-89, 789n; on casting ordnance at Salisbury Furnace, 313, 843; and conduct of John Peck Rathbun and John Trevett, 655; and Continental Loan Office certificates, 434; and Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 668-69, 723; and crew for Trumbull, 549; on board of Mifflin, 507; and exchanging state for Continental currency, 278; and fitting out Confederacy, 843; and fitting out Trumbull, 506; and getting Trumbull out of Connecticut R., 506, 507, 813, 843; and Hoysteed Hacker, 549; and John Kerr’s commission, 507; on loss of Columbus, 843; and manning frigate Providence, 550; and money, 278, 549, 638; order of, 723; and pay for crew of Warren, 434; payment to, 724; proposals of, 668; and purchase of naval stores, 765, 797 and n; and sailing of Columbus, 506; and sailing of Trumbull, 549, 668, 685 and n, 765, 789; and sailing orders of frigate Providence, 685; and sailing orders of Warren, 549; seeks news, 765; signs for Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 404, 507, 615; on transporting ordnance, 313; travels to Connecticut R., 786; travels to New London, 434; on treatment of prisoners, 507; William Vernon to consult, 668; on wages for ships’ carpenters, 313; and James Warren, 638; whereabouts of, 549, 723; to: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 549-50; Joshua Huntington, 313, 788-89, 843; John Kerr, 507; Dudley Saltonstall, 506-7; William Vernon, 765-66; from: James Warren, 638, 668-69
Desmond, John (Seaman, RN), 419
Despencer [Le Despencer], HM packet, 174 and n, 195n, 196, 261, 798 (Pond)
Dessa, L. (Capt.), 621n, 622n, 807, 836n (Tonnerre)
Devens, David (Commissary General, Massachusetts Board of War): and arms and accoutrements for Dolphin, 527 and n; to deliver supplies, 11 and n, 192; to deliver wood to state navy vessels, 46 and n, 192, 193n, 312 and n; and fitting out Favorite, 504, 529 and n; and fitting out Hannah, 166; and fitting out Massachusetts, 83, 84n, 140 and n; and fitting out Nantes, 116; as owner of America, 898n; and provisions for Adams, 395 and n, 434, 435n, 461 and n; and provisions for Dolphin, 504, 627 and n; and provisions for Favorite, 548 and n; and provisions for Isaac Freeman, 158 and n; and provisions for Hannah, 107 and n, 116, 158; and provisions for Massachusetts, 140, 166; and provisions for Nantes, 74-75; receives molasses, 376, 377n; mentioned, 193n
Deville, Peter [Douville] (Lt., Continental Navy), 577
Dewitt, Frederick (Capt.), 24 and n (St. Ann)
D’Grave, Will (Capt.), 448 (Marianna)
Diamond, HMS: Master’s Journal: 95; disposition, 37, 553, 659; escorts convoy, 798; captures: Prudence, 95 and n, 100-101, 101n; unidentified schooner, 791 and n; recaptures (with Buckram): Royal Bounty, 99n (Charles Fielding)
Diamond, Rhode Island State trading sloop, 537-38 (Nathaniel Coddington)
Diamond, sloop: captured by Pomona, 124 (Peter Whitney)
Diamond, — (Capt.), 519 (Lewis)
Diamond, John (Sailing Master, Continental Navy), 107, 108n, 200 and n, 361 and n
Diamond Rock [Rocher du Diamant], Martinique, 543
Diana, American privateer schooner: captured by Stagg, 129 (David Davis)
Diana, schooner: captured by Cabot, 184-85 (Thomas Packer)
Dick, Alexander (Capt., Virginia Marines), 890
Dick, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1060 and n
Dick Cole, sloop: captured by Diligence, 450
Dickenson, Jeremiah (Capt.), 126 (Three Friends)
Dickenson [Dickinson], Jeremiah (Capt.), 156 and n (Little Charles)
Dickenson, Stafford (Capt.), 129 (Elizabeth)
Dickenson, Thomas (Capt.), 127 (Poly)
Dickerman, Abraham (master at arms, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Dickinson, James (Lt., RN), 658, 659n
Dickson, Alexander (Lt. Col., British Army; member, W. Fla. Governor’s Council), 526, 527n, 592-93, 702, 704n, 718, 719n; from: Principal Inhabitants of W. Fla., 592-93
Dictionary of the English Language, A, 497

Diligence, Virginia Navy galley, 90, 191 and n, 1156 (Johannes Watson)

Diligent, Diligence, Dispatch, Dimmock

Diligent, Diligence, Dispatch, Dickson, Dilworth, Dison, Minor, Dio, Evan (Seaman, Continental Navy),

Dobell, Diustequi, Don Francis Larralde (merchant at Dockett, Earl (Seaman, Virginia Navy),

Dodd, Bishop (seaman, Connecticut privateer

Dodd, Bishop (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Dodd, Newcomb (Quartermaster, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Dodge, Thomas (Capt.), 481 n (Rebecca)

Dodge, Wilkie (Capt.), 124 (Sally)

Dog and Prickly Pear Passage, St. Christopher, 297

Doggett, Prince (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Doggett, Silas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Dogs, 955

Doharry, James (Capt., South Carolina Navy):

INDEX
INDEX

Dominica, British West Indies: Marquis de Bouilllé on criminality of residents of, 25; British depredations against French merchantman near, 929; convoy of American merchantmen and, 623; French plans to capture, 959, 962; French West Indian squadron and, 571, 573; inward-bound vessels, 219, 528; military strength of, 624; officers of Whim and, 61; outward-bound vessels, 24; prizes sent into, 254, 367, 368, 471n, 635, 645; proposed American attack on, 424, 624; Royal Navy vessels off, 192, 721, 839; Seaford sailing to, 543; vice admiralty court at, 15

Dominica Passage, West Indies, 73

Donaldson, Joseph, 819-20

Donohow [Donohoo], Henry (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159

Donovan [Donaver], Michael (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Doolin, Isaac, & Co. (merchants at New Haven), 436 and n

Dorchester County, Md., 175 and n

Dorée River, St. Lucia, French West Indies, 91, 92

Dorman [Dormont], John (seaman, Virginia privateer schooner Jenny), 889; to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117

Dorney, Lawrence (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Dorothy, schooner: captured by Winchelsea, 452, 455n

Dorothy, sloop, 305; captured by Hammond, 206, 207n, 304 (Higgs)

Dorsetshire, vessel, 1093 (Westcoate)

Dorsey, Richard (Capt., Maryland Militia), 23

Dorsey's Works, Md. (cannon foundry), 304

Dorsius, John (Continental Agent, South Carolina), 40n, 182n, 951, 955, 956n, 1170 and n, 1174 and n

Dougal, James (Capt.), 612 (Hove)

Dougherty, Henry (Capt.), 502, 304n

Douglas, —— (clerk at Forton Prison, England), 885, 886

Douglas, —— (Capt.), 187

Douglas, Billy (Lt., RN), 343 and n, 635, 720 and n (Antigua)

Dove, brig: captured by Hind, 124 (Wilkinson Timmons)

Dove, schooner: captured by Lord Amherst, 452 (Smith)

Dove, sloop: captured by Lucy, 674

Dove, sloop: captured by Niger, 708 and n

Dove, merchant vessel: captured by Hawke, 1053, 1081 and n (John Lowden Cole)

Dover, Del., 293

Dover, England, 1077n

Dowling, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Downe, John Benjamin, 592

Downer, Eliphazet, Dr. (Surgeon, Continental Navy), 885, 887n, 890

Downey, Morto (Capt.), 128 (Reprimand)

Downman, Francis (Capt.-Lt., Royal Artillery), 619; Diary, 619

Downs, The, England, 121, 864, 865, 901 and n, 907, 908

Doxey, —— (Capt.), 739

Doye, Darly (Capt.), 134 (Peggy)

Dragon, ship: captured by Emerald, 30 and n, 43 and n, 58 and n, 112, 113n, 207 (Claude Bondit)

Dragons, Virginia Navy ship, 190, 606, 694, 1154, 1165, 1168 (Eleazer Callender)

Drake, Francis Samuel (Capt., RN), 867 (Russell)

Drake, George (merchant at London), 998-99

Drayton, Charles (Capt., Continental Army), 81 and n

Drayton, John (Capt.), 320n, 644 (Free Briton)

Dreadnought, HM tender [Glasgow's tender], 564, 568

Drew, —— (Lt., RN), 1017

Drew, William (Clerk, Virginia Navy Board), 327, 1159

Drinker, Elizabeth: Diary, 43

Driscoll, Constant (Seaman, RN), 68

Drury, schooner, 615; captured by Revenge, 612 (Galeb Hogg)

Drouet, Louis (Capt.), 268n, 342n, 886n (Lanoir)

Drummond, Duncan (Maj., British Army), 1102, 1103 and n

Drury, Thomas (Lt., RN), 558 and n

Dry goods, 55, 79 and n, 116, 133, 156, 164, 182 and n, 185, 219n, 239, 266, 268, 381, 400, 404, 422, 437, 448, 449, 450, 451, 453, 653, 654n, 689, 750n, 782n, 783n, 786, 796, 835, 842n, 872, 1057, 1126, 1143, 1168

Dua, André de (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019-23

Duarti, João Garcia (Capt.), 161 and n, 178n (Nossa Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio)

Dubar, —— (Capt.), 720n (St. Joseph)

Dublin, brig: captured by Booras, 451

Dublin, Ireland, 999, 1035, 1092

Duc de Bourgogne, French Navy ship of the line, 990n (Vicomte de Rochecouart)

Duc de Chartres, ship, 1067, 1068n

Duc de Choiseul, ship, 894-95, 965 and n, 978, 979n, 1000, 1001n (Heraud)

Duc de Duras, ship [renamed Bonhomme Richard], 881, 882n, 930 and n

Duchaffault de Besné, Louis-Charles, Comte (Lt. Gén. des Armées Navales, French Navy), 1002 and n

Duché, ——, 213

Duchesne, —— (French merchant), 1056

Duchesse de Grammont, ship: awaits permission to sail, 1067; carries Continental goods, 1110; fails to join convoy, 1051, 1058; invoice of goods shipped in, 895-97, 1140-41; to join convoy of munitions ships to America, 978, 979n; lading of, 1141n; ready to sail, 905 and n (Poidsas)

Ducker, John (Capt.), 129 (John)

Duckett, —— (almoner, Gosport, England), 909 and n, 1129

Duckworth, John Thomas (Lt., RN), 866

Dudington, William (Capt., RN), 875 and n (Boston)

Du Doyer, Jean Peltier (merchant at Nantes, France), 1044, 1051

Duel, 1055
Duer, William (New York Delegate to the Continental Congress), 397, 398n, 846
Duff, Robert (Vice Adm., RN), 881 and n, 1066n
Dungan, Cumberland: from: Bennett Mathews, 413
Dugo, Augustine (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582

INDEX

Duke of Chandos, ship, 123 (W. Brett)
Duke of Grafton, East Indiaman: captured by Alfred and Raleigh, 993 and n, 1082 and n (S. Bull)
Dukes Shore, England, 1077
Dumaresq, Thomas (Capt., Continental Navy), 582
Dumonj, Jan Louis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Dunbar, Robert, 594
Dunbar, William, 499; to: John Campbell, 696, 701n; John Ferguson, 807–8
Dunbar, Joseph (Cooper, Maryland Navy), 57
Duncan, Charles, 358
Duncan, James (Capt., RN; First Captain), 33, 35n, 36, 552
Duncan, Henry (Capt., RN; First Captain), 33, 35n, 36, 552
Dunham, —— (Seaman, British letter of marque ship Martha), 1078
Dunford, William (Master, Virginia Navy), 225
Dungcam, —— Mr. (merchant at Nassau, Bahamas), 251

Eagle, brig: captured by Alfred and Raleigh, 1046 and n (J. Morgan)

Eagle, HM packet, 40 (Edmund Spence)
Eagle, HM packet boat, 1003 and n (Nichols)
Eagle, South Carolina Navy pilot boat, 105, 114, 358, 443, 489, 800 (Stephen Duvall)
Eagle, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Friendship, 35 and n (Samuel Avery)
Eagle, HMS: and Delaware R., 170, 552; Experiment misidentified as, 617, 618n; Adm. Howe permitted to return to England in, 1059; as Adm. Howe's flagship, 36, 1057n; location of, 54 and n; and Newport, 20, 76, 84, 85n, 408, 552, 552; officers of, as navy yard officers, 908, 912; sailing of, 765; signals from, 96, 100 (Roger Curtis)
Eagle, sloop: captured by Laurel, 129 (Hugh Gibson)

Eagleson, [of Cumberland, Nova Scotia], 148 and n
Earnest, Henry, 521
Earnest, John, 521
Eason, William, 594, 680
East Bay, Charleston, S.C., 137
East Chop, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 117
Eastern Shore, Md.: cattle requisitioned at, 202; coastal trade route along, 366–67, 561; control of Baltimore and, 102; counties in, 175n; loyalist sentiment in, 102; purchase of provisions at, 484–85; salt at, 162, 189; tent cloth from, 664
INDEX

Eastern Shore, Va.: Accomac and, 90; coastal trade route along, 366-67; control of Baltimore, and, 102; Diligence and, 90; galleys building on, 90, 1158, 1168; letters for, 1158; salt at, 119; ships building on, 1156

East Florida: British reinforcements for, 1093; car-

East Greenwich, R.I.,

East India Company, British, 712

East

East River, N.Y., 32, 38

Eastport, Me., 184

Eddington, N.C.

Eastwood, Thomas

Eden, Sir Robert (Royal

Edenton, N.C.: inward-bound vessels, 235-36,

Edes, Edward, 737

Edgar, James (member, Pennsylvania Supreme

Edgerton [Old Town], Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.:

Edgcumbe, Edward, Thurlow (British Attorney General):

Edinburgh, Scotland, 984

Edwards, Alexander, 192

Edwards, Edward, 106n (Ann)

Edwards, Enoch (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Edwards, George (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Edwards, John (Commissioner, South Carolina

Edwards, Marshall (Maj., Lewis’s Pennsylvania

Edwards, Pierpont, & Co. (merchants at New

Edwards, William (Sailing Master, RN), 107, 785, 786n

Effingham, Continental Navy frigate: armament, 86; burning or sinking of, 85-88; defense of, 86; laid up at Bordentown, N.J., 214; raising of, 87; transfer of small vessels belonging to, 231, 232; mentioned, 229

Egbert, Nathaniel (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 23

Egg Harbor, N.J. See Little Egg Harbor, N.J.

Egmont, HMS, 898 and n (John Elphinston)

Elbert, South Carolina privateer sloop, 445

(William Ranking)

Elbert, Samuel (Col., Continental Army), 333

Eichy, Jacob (Capt.), 407 (Industry)

Elderkin, James (Gunner, Connecticut Navy), 773

Elderkin, Jedediah (Col., Connecticut Militia; gunpowder maker at Windham, Conn.), 436 and n

Elderkin, Minor (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 773

Eldridge, Benjamin (Capt.), 125 (Three Friends)

Elegante, snow: captured by Emerald and Richmond, 47-48, 48n, 58 and n, 112, 113n, 190, 207; cargo of, 112, 113n; chased, 30 and n; crew abandoned, 112, 113n; fitting out, 58 and n; mentioned, 190n, 207n (Collenau)

Elephant, HM storeship, 150 (Benjamin Bechinoe

El Ferrol, Spain: American prizes at, 897; Gustavus Conyngham expelled from, 1026; Spanish naval vessels at, 869, 946, 1066n, 1080, 1120, 1125; Spanish troops sent to, 921

Eliot, —— (Capt., British Army), 290

Eliot, Samuel, Jr. (Connecticut Agent in Massa-

Eliza, ship, 352

Elizabeth, brig: captured by Antelope, 453

Elizabeth, brig: captured by Badger, 453

Elizabeth, schooner, 599

Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Hawke, 130 (Uzziel Clarke)

Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Viper, 124 (Ben-

Elizabeth, British letter of marque ship: captures: John Wilkes, 187, 188n

Elizabeth, sloop: captured by Mermaid, 184-85

Elizabeth, sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 451

Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Pomona, 125 (John

Elizabeth, sloop: captured by Retrivalz, 129

(Stafford Dickenson)

Elizabeth, sloop: captured by Congress, 435 (James

Elizabeth (Heptsebeth), sloop: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Barzillai Swain)

Elizabeth Islands, Mass., 781

Elkins, John (Capt.), 448 (Sandwich)

Elk River, Md., 351, 352n, 441, 775n

Elkton, Md., 484

Ellery, William (Rhode Island Delegate to the

Continental Congress; member, Marine Com-
INDEX

Emmons,—(Mr.), 785

Emperor of Germany, brig: captured by Portsmouth, 159 and n, 164, 165n (Robert Hawkins)

Endeavour, HM armed brig, 635, 769; Journal: 352–53, 361; captures: Molly, 125; captures (with Antigua): Adriana, 126 (Francis Tinsley)

Endeavour, schooner, 739 (Elwell)

Endeavour, sloop: captured by Valiant, 130 (Solomon Davis)

Endeavour, sloop: captured by Ellis, 1059 (Potter)

Enderby, Samuel (merchant at London), 986–87

England: Americans born in, 791, 889, 890; John Burgoyne sails for, 506, 709 and n, 722, 796n; captured British merchant seamen sent to, 870; and defense of Newfoundland, 282; dispatched to, 31; French officer reports on, 1031; William Howe permitted to return to, 1016; intelligence sent to, 669, 770; intended destination of Convention Army, 56, 627, 628; inward-bound convoys, 122, 154, 407, 408, 718; inward-bound vessels, 36, 150, 169, 182, 183 and n, 317, 350, 798, 810, 811; David Lockwood to be returned to, 652n; loss of dispatches from, 636; loyalists offered passages to, 366; mail to, 261; outward-bound convoys, 684; outward-bound vessels, 13, 32, 267, 280, 660; prisoners in, 345, 658, 745, 861 and n, 889, 890, 891; prizes sent into, 971n, 1026; surgeon returns to, 292. See also Great Britain

English, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1182

English Channel, 164, 916, 958, 961, 1041–42, 1119

English Harbour, Antigua: Ariadne near, 94; British naval base at, 352, 470; and letters for David Lockwood, 651; naval stores transferred to, 637; prizes sent into, 20 and n, 115, 645; Royal Navy vessels at, 20, 720, 810

Enterprize, HMS, 1125, 1127, 1128 and n, 1143 and n; recaptures: Hope, 1128–29 (Sir Thomas Rich)

Enterprize. American privateer vessel: captures: Waddell, 319

Entwisle, Bertie (Inspector at Antigua), 127, 128

Erkom, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Erskine, Thomas (British Consul in Göteborg, Sweden): to Lord Suffolk, 910

Erskine, Sir William (Brig. Gen., British Army), 103n, 508, 509n

Erskine & Mitchell (merchants at Boston), 15n

Escaneft [Escaren], Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23

Escarano, Francisco de (Spanish Chargé d’Affaires to Great Britain): from: Conde de Floridablanca, 1013

Esdaill, James (Mayor of London), 916

Esikmos, 901

Esperance, merchant ship, 238, 240

Esperance [Esperance], sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 451

Essequibo, Dutch Guiana, 1060

Essex, Va., 1165

Estaré, Charles-Hector, Comte d’ (Vice Adm., French Navy), 1090–91, 1098; from: Louis XVI, 1120–23; Gabriel de Sartine, 1130–32
Ester, schooner: captured by Hammond, 207 and n, 750 (Joseph Mount)

Ester, Continental trading ship, 354

Esther, Joseph (seaman, British letter of marque schooner Martha), 1078

Etheridge, Maximilian, 1157

Etherington, —— (Col.), 624

Etourie, French Navy frigate, 722n, 839; Journal: 721–22 (Marquis de Montbars)

Europe, HMS, 912 (Thomas Windsor; Thomas Davey)

Eustace, Robert, —— (Capt.), 451, 753, 976 (Anthony)

Evans, Jeremiah (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

Ewing [Irving], George (merchant at London), 451, 753, 976 (Badger)

Ewell, Seth (Capt.), 126 (Susanna)

Ewing [Irving], George (merchant at London), 184

Evers, William (Boatswain's Mate, Continental Navy), 1198n

Everitt, Charles Holmes (Capt., RN), 448, 449, 451, 753, 976 (Antelope)

Everitt, Michael John (Lt., RN), 448, 449, 451, 753, 976 (Badger)

Evernie, Peter, 922

Evers, William (Boatswain's Mate, Continental Navy), 1198n

Ewell, Seth (Capt.), 126 (Susanna)

Ewing [Irving], George (merchant at London), 184

Exceen, Alex (Capt.), 654n (Friendship)

Exeter, England, 1134

Exeter, N.H., 220, 740n

Expedition, sloop: captured by Milford, 184–85 (Jeremiah Dawsey)

Experient, HMS: captured by: Lord Byron, 184; Lord Nelson, 184 (Joseph Kendrick)

Eyre, Jehu, & Co. (merchants at Trenton, N.J.), 222

Eyre, Jehu, & Co. (merchants at Trenton, N.J.), 222

Eyre, Jehu, & Co. (merchants at Trenton, N.J.), 222

Eyre, Jehu, & Co. (merchants at Trenton, N.J.), 222

Eyer, Jehu, & Co. (merchants at Trenton, N.J.), 222

Eye, Handsome Dick, —— (Capt.), 475

Fags Manor Meeting House, Pa., 88–89

Fair American, South Carolina letter of marque brigantine: armament, 1177n; Continental Army soldiers serve as marines in, 98 and n, 217; and engagement with Yarmouth, 543–44, 544n, 576, 683, 684n, 811 and n, 837, 838n; fitting out, 357, 358, 489; medicines for, 443; prize of, 544n; provisions for, 800; readiness of, 113; sails in Randolph's squadron, 360, 361n, 850, 1170 and n, 1177n; and South Carolina Navy expedition, 81n, 113; supplies for, 80, 444; and training crew of, 113; mentioned, 217n (Charles Morgan)

Fairbanks, Joseph, 376

Fairfield, Rhode Island privateer brigantine, 63n, 423, 424n, 740 and n; captures: Whim, 61 (James Hovey)

Fairfield, Conn., 47 and n

Fair-Haven, brig: captured by: Hawke, 125 (Nathaniel Delano)

Fair Lady, schooner: captured by: Seaforad, 125 (Ephraim Farnham)

Fair Play, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 834 and n, 838; captures: Free Briton, 319, 320n (Isaac Somes)

Fair Trader, brig: captured by: Ceres and Ariadne, 780–81, 781n (John Adamson)

Faissole de Villeblanche, Jean-François-Xavier (Commissaire Général, French Navy): from: Gabriel de Sartine, 987–90

Faissole de Villeblanche, Jean-François-Xavier, Mme., 1086 and n, 1094

Falcon, HMS sloop, 38, 555, 766 and n; captures: Schuyler, 41 and n, 63–64, 507n; Sea-Flower, 126 (Harry Harwood)

Falmouth, brig: captured by: Argo, 125 (John Martin)

Falmouth, England, 537, 689, 908, 990, 965, 1066

Falmouth, Mass., 160, 184, 320, 324

Falmouth, Me., 155, 159 and n, 185, 205, 455n, 684n, 842n

Falquez, Don Manuel (Gov., Trinidad), 1027

Fame, Pennsylvania Navy armed boat: captured by boats from Pearl and Camilla, 692, 791 and n; recaptured by Americans, 791n (Thomas Hazelwood)

Fame, brigantine: captured by: General Mifflin, 11 (James Coates)

Fanny, brig: captured by: Mermaid, 184–85 (J. Wood)

Fanny, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 965n (John Lee)

INDEX

1245
Fanny, schooner: captured by Pontourie, 449
Fanny, schooner: seized by John Fletcher, 128
(Francis Mahony)
Fanny, British privateer ship, 266, 267n (J. Wignall)
Fanny, snow: captured by Viscount Howe, 529–32 (Diamond)
Fendant, French Navy ship of the line, 988–90
(François de Vaudreuil)
Fenix, Spanish Navy ship of the line, 1125
Ferdinand, ship: at Beaufort, N.C., 1025
Ferrand, Philip, 752
Ferrand, Philip (Seaman, Continental Navy), 534
Ferrand, Robert (Capt., RN): on British violation of Spanish sovereignty, 745–46, 754, 756, 778–79; and return of British subjects, 793; protests imprisonment of British seamen, 833; on treatment of Spanish and American citizens, 746; and 1763 Treaty of Paris, 824; and threats issued by, 649; demands release of British subjects imprisoned in E. Fla., 793; offers protection to British subjects, 837, 838; and return of British property, 754; and offers protection to British seamen, 793; and return of British property, 833; and offers protection to British seamen, 824; and threats issued by, 793; and return of British property, 746; and 1763 Treaty of Paris, 754, 756, 778–79, 780; and salute for Spanish flag, 706; and demands release of British subjects imprisoned in E. Fla., 833; and insults United States, 793; and return of British property, 754; and offers protection to British subjects, 807–8, 824; and operational orders, 793; protests imprisonment of British seamen, 833; requested to convoy Live Oak, 824; and return of British property, 650, 745–46, 754, 756, 778–79, 780; and salute for Spanish flag, 706; re- captured by Apollo, 350 and n, 558 and n (Bertrand Olivier)
Fell, William (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 589
Fell's Point, Baltimore, Md., 307
Fenwick, Ignatius (Capt.): captured, 317–18, 318n, 334, 335 and n, 348n, 380 and n; delivers stores to Conqueror, 414; exchange of, 334; payment to, 153; proposed to run British blockade, 224; proposal for employment of, 144; deposition: 326–27; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 224; from: Maryland Council, 236, 380; mentioned, 311n, 689n, 750n (Lydia)
Fenner, Stephen (Maryland Militia), 23
Fanning, Simeon (Midn., Continental Navy), 576 and n, 833 and n, 837, 838n
Fenwick, Ignatius (Capt.): captured, 317–18, 318n, 334, 335 and n, 348n, 380 and n; delivers stores to Conqueror, 414; exchange of, 334; payment to, 153; proposed to run British blockade, 224; proposal for employment of, 144; deposition: 326–27; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 224; from: Maryland Council, 236, 380; mentioned, 311n, 689n, 750n (Lydia)
Ferber, Philippe (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Ferdinand, ship: at Beaufort, N.C., 519; in Bogue Sound, N.C., 534; in Cape Lookout Bay, 441; cargo of, 442–43, 534, 846; chased by British warships, 415–16, 415n, 416n, 422 and n, 488, 562 and n, 658, 750 and n; description of, 750n; deserters from, 519; enters Hampton Roads, 599 and n (Denis-Nicolas Cottincue de Kerloguen)
Fergusson, Hugh (British Commissary of Prisoners), 711 and n
Ferguson, James (Capt., RN), 36, 629, 803–4; to: Viscount Howe, 803–5 (Brune)
Ferguson, Niel, 469n
Ferguson, Robert (Surgeon's Mate, Virginia Navy), 348
Ferguson, Robert, 459
Fergusson, John (Comdr., RN): on British violations of Spanish sovereignty, 746; on capture of Rebecca, 746; Peter Chester gives copies of letters to, 715, 719n; conduct of, 748, 808; demands release of British subjects imprisoned in L.a., 833; and insults by Thomas McIntyre, 642–43, 649, 650–51, 747; insults United States, 650–51; offers protection to British subjects, 807–8, 824; operational orders, 793; protests imprisonment of British seamen, 833; requested to convoy Live Oak, 824; and return of British property, 650, 745–46, 754, 756, 778–79, 780; and salute for Spanish flag, 706; sent to Mississippi R., 523, 754, 793, 795n; on Spanish assistance to Americans, 642, 643, 649, 650, 651, 704–6; threats issued by, 649; on treatment of American armed vessels in European ports, 746–47; on treatment of Spanish and American citizens, 746; and 1763 Treaty of Paris, 745, 746; W. Fla. Governor's Council consults, 490; and
Ferrett, schooner: captured by Fetcombe, Moses (Capt.), Ferry Point, Md., Field, Isaac (Capt.), Field, John (Capt.), Finisterre, Cape, Spain, Fierro, ship, Fire Brand, Pennsylvania Navy armed boat, William Swanson, William Morgan, mentioned, British merchants at New Orleans, to: Willing's Expedition, 178, 517


Fitch, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 192, 193n, 461 and n, 529 (Massachusetts)

Fitzgerald, James, Fielding, James, Field [Fields], Ezra (Capt.), Field, John (Capt.), Finisterre, Cape, Spain, Fishermans Expedition, mentioned, 642, 643, 650-51, 745-47, 833; from: Richard Bradley, 807-8; British merchants at New Orleans, 807-8; Donald Campbell, 807-8; John Campbell, 807-8; John Davies, 807-8; William Dunbar, 807-8; Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 643, 649, 704-6, 747-48, 756; William Gardin, 807-8; James Mather, 807-8; William McIntosh, 807-8; Philip Moore, 807-8; P. Morgan, 824; Alexander Ross, 807-8; David Ross, 807-8; George Ross, 807-8; Robert Ross, 824; William Swanson, 807-8; David Williams, 807-8; mentioned, 700, 719, 801 (Sylph)

Ferrett, schooner: captured by Eolus, 452, 455n

Ferrez, Jean Baptiste (Seaman, South Carolina Navy), 888

Ferron du Quengo, Chevalier de, (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy): deposition: 91, 92, 93 and n (Boudoues)

Ferry Point, Md., 103

Fetcombe, Moses (Capt.), 684n (Bellona)

Fettyplace, Edward, Jr. (Capt.), 148 and n, 184, 186n (Dolphin)

Field [Fields], Ezra (Capt.), 126 (Young Shark)

Field, Isaac (Capt.), 96n (Industry)

Field, John (Capt.), 449 (Dolphin)

Fielding, James, 207

Fier Rodrigue, ship, 949-56, 956n (de Montant)

Figure, Esprit, 922

Finisterre, Cape, Spain, 863n, 931, 1057, 1076

Finnie, William (Col., Continental Army; Quartermaster General, Southern Dept.; Quartermaster General of Virginia), 1157

Fiquet, Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Fire Brand, Pennsylvania Navy armed boat, 103-4n

Fire ships: American, 173, 194, 205, 261; British, 1121, 1122

Fish: bonitas, 456, 457n; as cargo, 19n, 94n, 95n, 96n, 100, 154 and n, 167, 185, 186, 192 and n, 242, 254, 266, 220n, 329 and n, 379n, 409n, 448, 449, 450, 451, 453, 496, 527, 528, 544, 546, 610n, 645, 653-54, 708 and n, 881, 920, 946, 969-71, 1057, 1081; cod, 1008, 1011; for George Washington's command, 819; for Massachusetts Navy, 461, 829; purchased for Boston, 1139; rock fish, 300; sales of, 944, 945, 1089; supply of, from Chesapeake Bay, 102

Fisher, Archibald, 922

Fisher, D. (Capt.), 633, 634n (Friendship)

Fisher, Jabez (member, Massachusetts House of Representatives), 486

Fisher, Siphonis (Capt.), 184, 186n (Success)

Fisher's Island, N.Y., 37

Fishing: on African coast, 971, 986; British fisheries as target for French expedition, 959, 961-62, 1121, 1122; effects of Prohibitory Act on, 969-71, 986-87, 994, 995; French government prohibits departure of French vessels engaged in, 944; loss of, to Massachusetts, 167; on Newfoundland Banks, 999, 961-62, 986-87, 1121, 1122, 1140; vessels formerly engaged in, 910; mentioned, 1150. See also Whaling

Fishkill, N.Y., 278, 517

Fisk, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 192, 193n, 461 and n, 529 (Massachusetts)

Fisk, John (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 854n

Fitches, — (merchants at Kingston, Jamaica), 122

Fitzherbert, Thomas (Capt., RN), 36, 378, 553 (Raisonable)

Fitzhugh, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159

Flag, Ebenezer (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584

Flags: striped pendant, 1107; American: carried by French convoy, 1039; carried by privateers, 901; Continental jack, 118; and Continental Navy ships, 1056; ensigns, 934, 1001-2, 1004, 1005, 1008, 1101, 1176; and Fairfield, 61-62; flown at New Orleans, 650, 801; flown by: Alfred, 575; American privateers, 316, 1175; Boston, 402, 416; British warships, 629; Continental Navy ships, 423; Maryland Navy ships, 414; merchantman, 106; privateers, 91, 92, 634, 721; Randolph, 544, 688; Swedish merchantman, 753; Virginia, 848, 849; flown over Fort Nassau, 247, 248, 251, 356, 444, 445; flown over Natchez Landing, 678; foul weather jacks, 1169; received at New Orleans, 706; saluted, 1005, 1093, 1046; and Whim, 61-62; British admirals', 1085, 1084; ensigns, 45, 563, 564, 567, 568, 925, 1186; flown by: British letters of marque, 1078, 1079; Massachusetts Navy ships, 373; whalers, 901; Yarmouth, 544, 683, 837; flown in New Orleans harbor, 649; insults to, 464-43, 649, 747, 1125; pendants, 1112; pennant, 563, 564, 565, 567, 568, 569, St. George's jack, 45; Union jack, 45; Danish, 97, 402, 468, 790; mentioned, 1072; Dutch, 307, 852, 853, 1186; French: confirmed, 598; ensigns, 563, 565, 567, 569, 872, 906, 1002n, 1006, 1107, 1186; flown by: American merchantmen, 286, 423; American privateers, 286, 485 and n, 666, 809, 1107; Americans, 979, 974; Bermudian merchant ship, 30n; French merchantmen, 237, 399, 415, 430; French Navy ships, 635, 1107; frigate-built ships, 658; Massachusetts Navy vessels, 827; merchantman, 621; prizes, 631; Royal Navy ships, 753; ships carrying munitions to America, 314, 1039; whalers, 901; jacks, 118; Normandy colors, 416; pendants, 1107; pennant, 563, 565, 567, 569; saluted, 1046, 1118, 1119; and salute of U.S. flag, 1033; used to answer signal, 238, 239; vessels expected to be flying, 787; mentioned, 862, 1042-43; Hamburg, 1052; Hessian, 103; Spanish, 650, 747-48, 901, 1003, 1134; Swedish, 753, 910n

Flags of truce: procedures concerning, 759 and n; American, 133, 406, 462, 819; admission of, into British lines, 785; alleged violation of, 674, 711, 759, 774, 790; John Barry and, 663; to Chocotaw Indians, 679; fired at, 621-22; Nathaniel Galt and, 774, 819; to Gov. Gambier, 251; at Nassau, Bahamas, 247; at Newport, 406; from Portsmouth, Va., 752n; and provisions, 55;
INDEX

INDEX
Fort Nassau, New Providence Island, Bahamas: British efforts to recapture, 248, 250–51; captured by Continental Marines, 218 and n, 245, 335, 400, 401 and n, 431, 444, 469, 538 and n; fires on Jamaican privateer Cayton, 336, 401; gunpowder stored at, 247; planned attack on, 1170; mentioned, 252n

Forton, Prison, Portsmouth, England: American sailors committed to, 893n, 908, 912 and n, 921, 922n, 930; black hole, 886, 887, 893n, 1067; conditions in, 885–87, 892; escape attempts, 886, 887, 893n, 997n, 1006, 1067, 1117 and n; false report of release of prisoners from, 1129; Frenchmen committed to, 950; infirmary, 886; list of prisoners in, 888–91; and news of impression in English ports, 1094; number of Americans in, 886, 892; officers segregated from seamen in, 924; petition of Americans in, 892–93, 1084–85, 1117; sickness in, 892; subscription for relief of American prisoners in, 909; John Thornton visits, 865–66, 885–87; mentioned, 996

Fort Panmure, W. Fla., 746

Fort Pitt, Pa.: bateaux at, 383, 102; cargo ordered from, 286; Reuben’s Ex-Change source, 500, 524, 526, 697, 698, 707, 723, 746

Fort St. John, La., 500, 524, 526, 697, 698, 707, 746

Fort Ticonderoga, N.Y., 868

Fortune, brig, 192 and n, 644–45 (William Frefethem or Trefethem)

Fortune, sloop [1777]: captured by Badger, 449

Fortune, sloop: captured by Virginia militia, 430 and n, 591–92

Foufroyant, HMS, 866, 936; captures: Lynch, 867n

Foxey, HMS, 32, 38, 169, 170n, 555 (Henry Collins)

Fowler, — (Storekeeper, RN), 912

Fowler, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Fox, Continental Navy frigate, 288–91; captured by Flora, 288 (Stephen Hill)

Foxton, W. (Capt.), 195n (Symmetry)

Frazier, brig: captured by Winchelsea, 448

France, Jan de (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582

France: acknowledges American independence, 670; and aid to America, 164; and alliance with Spain, 1077, 1121, 1123; and alliance with United States, 723, 903n, 911, 1049, 1115, 1119, 1140; American cargo intended for, 207, 333, 384, 385, 425, 586–87, 588–89, 654, 757; American munitions source, 35, 102; American ordnance source, 658; American prizes sold in, 652; Americans born in, 791, 888, 890, 891; authority of American Commissioners in, 918; Boston bound for, 263, 312, 355n, 369, 375n, 383, 384n, 729 and n; British deserters escape to, 866; captures from, 745; cargo exported from, 74, 177 and n, 426, 430, 454n, 658, 884; cargo ordered from, 167–68, 757; and change in British strategy, 1111; Continental agents in, 471; Continental Army officers from, 626; Continental Navy officers in, 1037; Gustavus Conyngham on, 1059; enthusiasm in, for United States, 950, 954; and French and Indian War, 17; French army officers sail to America as adventurers, 210–11; French merchantmen at Charleston, 337; French merchantmen at Martinique, 405; French seamen serve in American privateers, 626; frigates for South Carolina Navy sought in, 512; interception of vessels to America from, 787; and invasion of Great Britain, 958, 961; inward-bound vessels, 70, 112, 135, 164, 205–6, 279, 337, 341, 363, 364, 397,
INDEX

410, 505, 662n, 757, 668, 1024, 1089; merchant vessels of, 164, 750; and neutral rights, 635, 917, 926; outward-bound vessels, 74, 153, 202, 347, 565, 405, 534, 660, 765n; ports of, reportedly blocked, 978, 975, 976n; prizes sent into, 867; proposal to build privateer in, 712; protection for trading vessels of, 189–90; registered seamen of, 1040; restores American prizes to English owners, 1080; sailors from, 50; sale of seamen of, 1040; French, Ile de [Mauritius], 960, 962 and n

Francisco, Cabo [Old Cape France], 917; and war with Great Britain, 70, 138–39, 206, 426, 536, 712, 749–50, 757; treaties with United States, 978–79, 1027–28, 1044, 1084n, 1091n, 1093, 1098, 1101, 1105, 1114, 1115n; U.S. ambassador to, 728; vessels captured off, 917; and war with Great Britain, 70, 138–39, 164, 299, 346, 347, 629, 635, 915, 1084n, 1099, 1108–9

France, Île de [Mauritius], 960, 962 and n

Francés Viejo, Cabo [Old Cape Français], Santo Domingo, 851

Francis, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Francklin, Michael (Col., British Army; Superintendent of Indian Affairs, Nova Scotia), 16, 18n

Francois, — (merchant at Nantes, France), 878

Francoy, Jean-Baptiste-Lazare

Francklin, Benjamin (American Commissioner in France): authority of, 312, 918; and Peter Collas, 50 and n; and Gustavus Conyngham, 1059; correspondents of, 910n; and frigate Providence, 471; has Jonathan Williams, Jr.'s, accounts audited, 878n, 966n, 1054n, 1056n; health, 685; on importation of British goods, 914; information prejudicial to, 1000; inquires about convoy's delay, 1063n; loss of dispatches and letters for, 1112–13, 1113n; Louis XVI receives, 1142; opens French loan, 979; promises to recommend Lagoanere & Cie., 1052–53; on Ranger's prize agency, 919; receives intelligence reports, 903 and n; and reimbursements, 1063n; reportedly admitted as ambassador, 728; reported visit of, to Germany, 207; rumored stabbing of, 299n, 790; sends war materials to America, 1055–57; signs commercial treaty with France, 978; and stock-jobbing, 886; on vessels trading from Great Britain, 925; to John Paul Jones, 919–20; from: John Emery, 1080; Arthur Lee, 919; Marston Watson, 875; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 1061–63; mentioned, 1047, 1096n, 1135n, 1143

Franklin, Walter, 350n

Franklin, William Temple, 1062, 1063n

Frazier [Frazer]. William (Virginia merchant), 121, 176, 327, 620 and n, 1162, 1165

Frederica River, Ga., 535 and n, 677, 745n

Frederica Sound [St. Simon's Sound], Ga., 535 and n, 676, 677n, 744, 745n

Frederick, Md., 175

Frederick County, Md., 889

Fredericksburg, Va., 364

Frederick II, King of Prussia, 723

Freemar, Isaac (Capt.), 233, 367, 368n, 528 and n, 710, 739, 740n (Revenge)

Free Briton, brigantine: captured by Fair Play, 319, 320n; recaptured by Seafood, 319, 320n, 644–45 (John Drayton)

Freedom, brig: captured by Laurel, 129 (Joseph Hudson)

Freedom, Massachusetts Navy brigantine, 107 and n, 435, 786n (John Clouston)

Freeman, Barry, 605

Freeman, Edward (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 9, 307

Freeman, Hezekiah (Capt.), 548n, 710n (Sally)

Freeman, Isaac (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 140, 158–59, 434 (Republic)


Freetown, Mass., 149, 615

Frefethem [Trefethem], William (Capt.), 644 (Fortune)

French, — (seaman, New Hampshire privateer ship Portsmouth), 100

French, Dominick (Capt.): deposition: 61–63 (Whim)

French and Indian War, 17, 21

Frenchman Bay, Me., 118n

French Town, schooner: captured by Badger, 450

Friends, brig: captured by Apollo and Venus, 83 and n (Hugh Hill)

Friends Adventure, schooner, 28

Friends Adventure, New Hampshire privateer schooner, 220 (Kinsman Peverly)

Friendship, brig: captured by Glasgow, 452, 455n

Friendship, brig, 653 (Alex Exceen)

Friendship, brig: 165 (Joshua Loring)

Friendship, brig: captured by Eagle, 35 (James Morris)

Friendship, schooner: captured by Badger, 449

Friendship, Massachusetts letter of marque schooner: captured by Tom, 266 and n (Benjamin Ellingwood)

Friendship, British letter of marque ship: captures: General Gates, 653 and n, 654 (D. Fisher)

Friendship, sloop: captured by Emerald's tender Polly, 414 and n

Friendship, sloop: captured by Harlequin, 130 (Arthur Davis)

Friendship, sloop: captured by Apollo, 148–49 and n (Thomas Harmon)

Frisbie, Caleb (Lt., Connecticut Navy), 475, 476, 490n

Fromage, Jacques (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
INDEX

Gambier, John (Lt. Gov., Bahamas): and American privateers, 431; appointed by Lord George Germain, 210; on clandestine trade with Americans, 210, 431; dispatches from, 401 and n; orders munitions stored at Fort Nassau, 247; requests naval presence, 210, 431; requests soldiers to garrison forts, 431; and 2d New Providence Expedition, 248, 444–45, 469, 470n; surrenders Fort Montagu, 444, 445n; to Lord George Germain, 431; Viscount Howe, 210; mentioned, 252n
Garandell, Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Gardin, William (British merchant at New Orleans): to John Ferguson, 807–8
Gardiner, Jonathan, 308
Gardiner’s Bay, N.Y., 813, 815–16, 816n; to Walter Griffith, 816–17 (Maidstone)
Gardner, Joseph (Capt.): and defense of W.
Garland, Providence Expedition, soldiers to garrison forts, surrenders Fort can privateers, New Hampshire), abuse trading license,ican prize agents, 879, 904-5, 906, 907n; to: Massachusetts Board of War, to: William (British merchant at New Or-
Garnier, William (Capt.), 153
Gault [Golch; Gouch], Robert, 493, 976, 977 n; as
Gauld, 515, 498, 499n
Gaudin, 499, 515, 563, 567; to: Washington, 431 and n, 558 (William Chambers)
Gayton, Clark (Vice Adm., RN): and convoy from Pensacola, 800; and defense of W. Fla., 156, 157n, 718; departs Jamaica, 493, 566, 571; on disposition of ships in Jamaica Squadron, 192, 493, 976, 977 and n; and Florida, 157, 756; for-wards intelligence, 753n; and French complaints, 121, 122, 218-19, 253, 269–70, 350, 513, 515, 996n; and French protection of American privateers, 666; and Henry Thorp’s commissión, 564, 568–69; and Lady Parker, 563, 567; on maintaining peace in West Indies, 270; makes appointments, 157, 976; makes preparations to transfer command, 270, 350, 352, 493, and manning, 121; orders and instructions for, 170, 996; orders of, for Atalanta, 718; purchases ves-sels, 976, 977 and n; receives dispatches, 401 and n; and restoration of seized slaves, 270; saluted, 296; to: Comte d’Argout, 269–70; John Dalling, 218–19; Philip Stephens, 121–23, 349–50; from: Thomas Lloyd, 156–57; John Osborn, 153–54; Thomas Pasley, 665–66; Philip Stephens, 976–77, 996; mentioned, 207, 350
Gazetteer and New Daily Advertiser (London): 1778: 6 Apr, 1089
Gell, John (Capt., RN), 946, 1053n; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 902 (Thesis)
Generaces, Antonio, 595
General Gates, brig, 1127 (James Tilden)
General Gates, Continental Navy brigantine [for-merly Industrous Bee], 352 and n, 653, 654n, 782 and n (John Skimmer)
General Gates, Georgia privateer sloop: captured by Friendship, 653, 634 (Casper Roxv)
General House [Hou], American privateer brig, 423, 424n (Staunton)
General Lincoln, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 165 and n (John Margeson)
General Mercer, Massachusetts privateer brig: at Bil-bao, 984, 1053n, 1080, 1092 and n; cargo, 904,
INDEX

945; and compensation to owners of, 1050–51, 1051n, 1063n; captures: Clarendon, 1050, 1051n; George, 870; Hawke, 870; Mary, 870; Minehead, 870 (James Babson)

General Mercer, Continental trading brigantine, 364

General Mifflin, Massachusetts privateer ship, 12n, 669, 763, 764 and n, 930n, 1002 and n; captures: Fame, 11; Priscilla, 891n (William Day; Daniel McNeil)

General Montgomery, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine, 888, 892; captured by Leavant, 891n, 893n (Benjamin Hill)

General Morris, St. Vincent Province armed sloop, 139; captures: Plymouth Packet, 28

General Moultrie, South Carolina letter of marque ship: accounts paid, 216; armament, 1177n; arms, ordnance, and accoutrements for, 269; captaincy of, 59–60, 69; condition of, 68, 113; Continental Army soldiers to serve as marines in, 98 and 12n, 217; crew of, 113, 216; and engagement with Yarmouth, 543–44, 544n, 576, 683, 684n, 811 and n, 837, 838n, 1175, 1177 and n; fitting out, 357, 358, 489; provisions for, 113, 358, 800; in Randolph's squadron, 360, 361n, 850 and n, 1170 and n, 1175 and n, 1177n; and South Carolina Navy expedition, 81n, 113, 216; supplies for, 80, 444 (Jacob Johnson; Charles Biddle; Philip Sullivan)

General Putnam, Connecticut privateer ship: armament, 687; command of, 168 and n; fitting out, 168 and n, 685 and n, 843 and n; manning of, 687; muskets for, 435; ownership of, 29 and n; recruiting officers for, 215; sailing of, 168, 687; mentioned, 436n (Thomas Allon)

General Smallwood, Maryland State trading schooner, 78, 79n, 175, 201, 202n, 214–15, 224 and n (John Rogers)

General Sullivan, New Hampshire privateer brigantine, 220, 423, 424n, 739, 740n (Thomas Dalling)

General Thompson, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 451

General Washington, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: captured by Seaford, 157, 278 and n, 285 and n, 329 and n, 634, 644–45, 660 and n, 685 and n, 710n; operates out of Martinique, 164 and n; captures: Countess of Province, 929, 930n; Jonathan, 11, 12n (William Rogers)

General Washington, schooner: captured by Hornet, 452, 455n

Generous Friend, brig: recaptured by Scarborough, 184–85 (Stilman)

Genevieve, brig: captured by Phoenix, 59 and n, 101, 466 and n (Pierre Touronnet, or Tournet)

Genoa, Italy, 1046

Gentle, James (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

George, brig: captured by Portsmouth, 164, 165n

George, brig: recaptured by Orpheus and Amazon, 356 and n (Joseph Cohoon)

George, brig, 309; captured by General Mercer, 870 (David Elsworth)

George, brig: recaptured by Rainbow's tender, 184–85 (B. Heyard)

George, brig: captured by Trumbull, 356 (G. Williams)

George, brigantine, 1181, 1197n; captured by Ranger, 1024 and n, 1198n (Richard Bulfinch)

George, East Florida armed ship: captures: two unidentified ships, 1029 and n; recaptures: Neptune, 1029 and n (John Hosmer)

George, armed sloop, 559

George, HM armed sloop, 691 and n, 804 (Robert Lightbody)

George, snow, 364, 365

George, British letter of marque snow: captures (with Martha: Little Betsy, 809 and n (James Askew)

George, British Army transport, 51, 75 (Archibald Bog)

George (Negro man; Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

George, D., and Co., 68n

George, Robert (1st, Illinois Regiment, Virginia State troops), 680, 681, 682n, 753, 755n, 792, 851

George, Samuel (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

George III, King of Great Britain and Ireland: advised on redeployment of armed forces, 1092, and American prisoners, 900, 987; appointments made by, 874, 1069; and conciliatory bills, 1069; on Franco-American alliance, 1103 and n; on William Howe's performance in America, 1016–17; and operations in North America, 1069, 1071, 1073 and n, 1100–1102, 1103; and operations in West Indies, 1101, 1103; orders attack on French convoy of American ships, 931, 1104; orders reinforcements for Floridas, 1101; permits Sir William Howe to return to England, 1016, 1069; and prosecution of Thomas Kouikian, 946, 948; receives Adm. Howe's dispatches, 880 and n, 899, 911; receives Lord Grantham's dispatches, 1026; on recruiting American loyalists, 1071; and relations with Spain, 650, 704–6, 746, 1026; and war with France, 1040, 1084, 1099, 1114, 1129–30; to: Sir Henry Clinton, 1100–1102; mentioned, 28, 272, 284, 322, 642, 659n, 760, 761, 791, 799, 808, 825, 1063–64

Georges Island, Mass., 330

Georgetown, Md., 163

Georgetown, S.C., 245, 372, 403, 1170

Georgia: American troops in, 332–33, 341; British incursions into, 744–45; British plan conquest of, 1071–73; exports from, 198, 333, 451, 452; hospital for military personnel in, 163; and incursions into E. Fla., 332–33, 676, 744–45; inward-bound vessels, 451; outward-bound vessels, 249, 452, 493, 644, 868; privateers from, 343, 645; ships built in, 350n, 801n; mentioned, 997, 1060

Georgia Executive Council: Minutes: 163–64, 198, 283, 311, 328–29, 633; on export of indigo, 198; grants letters of marque, 328; and hospital for soldiers and sailors, 163, 283, 328; and manning for Georgia Navy, 106, 275–76; orders interdiction of provisions to E. Fla., 311; on re-
INDEX

Gidion, John Lewis (Capt., RN): at entrance of Chesapeake Bay, 40; libels captures, 48n; orders to Anthony J. P. Molloy, 629; and proclamation to Maryland civilians, 310; and pursuit of prizes, 112; reports ship entering York R., 848; transports British troops, 848; to: Vernon Hebb, 310; mentioned, 23–24, 29–30, 43, 48, 176, 181, 207n, 294, 311, 323, 468, 556, 631, 849 (Richmond)

Gifford, David (Master, Rhode Island Navy), 673

Gifford, Gideon (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673

Gildart, J. (merchant at Liverpool), 267n

Gill, Anthony (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Gill, Samuel (Capt.), 765 (Hélène)

Gill, Thomas (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Gillon, Alexander (Commo., South Carolina Navy), 512n, 846 and n; to: President of Congress, 511–12

Gillon, John (H.M. Interpreter at Dominica), 25, 26n

Gilman, Nicholas (member, New Hampshire House of Representatives), 547 and n

Giraud, —— (employee of Caron de Beaumarchais’s), 950, 953, 956n

Gironde River [River Bordeaux], France, 864 and n, 1125, 1132, 1141 and n

Glamur, ship: captured by Perseus and Lizard, 422–23, 423n

Glasgow, HMS: Journal: 469, 485, 562, 622–23; cruise of, 122; engages American privateers, 665–66; sale of captured tender of, 463; violates French territorial waters, 563–64, 567–68; captures: Abigail, 469; Antonio, 451; Aurora, 450; Betsy & Ann (schooner), 452; Betsy & Ann (sloop), 450; Betsy (schooner) [2], 451; Defence, 453; Dolphin, 451; Friendship, 452; General Thompson, 451; Henry, 450; Industry, 451; Juliana, 450; Lucy, 622–23 and n; Minerva, 453; Nancy (schooner) [1], 562; Nancy (schooner) [2], 450; Providence, 450; Rover, 451; Sally (brig), 453; Sally (sloop), 450; Success, 453; Tryall, 451; unidentified privateer sloop, 666; unidentified schooner, 451; Unity, 450; Volante, 450; Williams, 450; mentioned, 566, 570 (Thomas Pasley)

Glasgow, Scotland, 184, 185, 187, 233, 999, 1089 and n, 1093

Gloucester, French Navy ship of the line, 987–90, 1114n (Chevalier de Bausset)

Gloriosa, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Oxford, 407 and n (Daniel Parsons)

Glorious Memory, ship, 25 and n; captured by Belinda, 70 (William Stewart)

Gloucester, Virginia Navy ship, 190, 743 and n, 1156, 1157, 1160, 1162, 1163 (Thomas Lilly)

Gloucester, Mass., 453, 834n

Gloucester, N.J., 261

Gloucester County, N.J., 135

Gloucester County, Va., 430, 591

Gloucester Point, 1034

Gloucester, N.J., 55, 427, 438

Glover, Massachusetts Board of War schooner, 234

Glover, John (Brig. Gen., Continental Army), 234 and n
INDEX

1255

Glover, Jonathan (Col., Massachusetts Militia; member, Massachusetts Board of War), 132, 133n, 155, 192, 234 and n, 242, 394 and n; to: Massachusetts Board of War, 425-26

Gloyland, France, 1192

Gospelius, Anthony (Marine, Connecticut Navy), 725, 726, 727, 730, 731, 734, 738n

Godard, Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Godard, John (merchant at Boston), 475, 729

Godin, Francois (Capt.), 129 (Huron)

Godman, Samuel (Capt., Continental Army), 820, 821n

Godson, Richard (merchant at Bristol, England), 1129

Gomez, —— (merchant at Bilbao, Spain), 1053

Gondels, Joseph, 193

Gonet, Charles Pierre (Commissaire de la Marine at L'Orient, France); to: Gabriel de Sartine, 1135-38

Goodall, Samuel Granston (Capt., RN), 898 (Pelican)

Goodfellow, Daniel (seaman, Connecticut privateer schooner Wooster), 390

Good Hope, ship: captured by Richmond, 468 and n (Jorgen Larsen, or Lassin)

Good Hope, Cape of, 993

Good Intent, schooner: captured by Hazard and Tyrrannicide, 367, 368n, 528, 546, 547n; recaptured by British, 367-68, 368n, 527, 546 (William Dashpar)

Goodrich, A. (merchant at Liverpool), 266n

Goodrich, Bartlet, 206

Goodrich, Bridger (Capt.,), 206, 750 and n; to: William Hotham, 304-5 (Hammond)

Goodrich, John, 206

Goodrich, William, 206

Goodwin, ---, Mr., 107, 200

Goodwin, Lazarus, 599

Goodwin, Richard, 847

Gordon, William, 592

Gore, Samuel, 107, 192

Gorham, [Goreham], Joseph (Lt. Col., British Army), 17, 18n

Gorham, Sturgis [Sturges] (merchant at New Bedford), 506 and n, 615, 727, 729; to: John Trevett, 616

 Gosport, England, 886, 909n, 1094

Gosport, Va., 744 and n

Goss, Joshua (Midn., Continental Navy), 1133

Goss, William Jr. (Boy, Continental Navy), 369 and n

Gostling, George (British admiralty lawyer), 986

Göteborg, Sweden, 760n, 910n, 958, 960

Gough, Stephen (pilot, Lydia), deposition: 392-27

Gould, ——, 728

Gould, James (merchant at Nassau, Bahamas), 247, 250, 444, 445

Gould Island, East Passage, R.I., 298

Gould Island, Sakonnet Passage, R.I., 302 and n, 670, 797 and n, 818 and n, 832 and n

Gourel, Jan (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582

Gourlaide, Bérard Frères, & Monplaisir (merchants at L'Orient, France), 919; to: American Commissioners in France, 928-29; from: American Commissioners in France, 926; John Paul Jones, 1060-61

Gourlade, Jacques-Alexandre (merchant at L'Orient, France), 917, 919, 1081; from: John Paul Jones, 1074-76

Gouverneur, Isaac (merchant at Curacao), 119, 162, 163n

Gouyave [Guave] Bay, Grenada, 352, 353n

Gover, Gitting (Midn., Maryland Navy), 8

Governier, Isaac. See Gouverneur, Isaac

Governor Johnson [Governor Johnston], brigantine, 363, 364

Governor's Hill, Nassau, 250

Gower, Lord [Granville Leveson-Gower, 2d Earl Gower] (British Lord President of the Council), 1016 and n, 1084, 1092

Goyave, Guadeloupe, French West Indies, 94

Grace, ship, 891n, 893n (John Wardley)

Gracieux, brig: captured by Revenge, 872 and n, 918n, 920-21, 946 and n, 967n, 1029, 1030n, 1031-32, 1033n; claims regarding cargo of, 904, 905n, 919n, 921, 926, 928n, 1059 and n; justification for capture of, 957 and n, 967; problems caused by capture of, 1025, 1026n (Emanuel de Tournois)

Graeme, Alexander (Capt., RN), 37, 554, 814, 816, 817n (Kingfisher, Sphinx)

Grafton, Duke of [Augustus Henry Fitzroy, 3d Duke of Grafton], 995-96

Graham, Malcolm (Gunner, Rhode Island Navy), 673

Graham, Thomas, 592

Grammar [Gramnaer, Grammer], James (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

Grampus, HM storeship: carries dispatches, 657; carries naval stores, 33, 96, 150, 658; ordered to New York, 36, 150, 880; at Rhode Island, 33, 54 and n, 84, 85n, 552; transports French prisoner to England, 658 (Ambrose Reddall)

Grand, Henri-Maximilien, 972, 974, 975n, 1063-64, 1064n; to: Rodolphe-Ferdinand Grand, 987-43, 1027-29

Grand, Rodolphe-Ferdinand (banker at Paris): as bankier for American Commissioners, 1096n; and Jonathan Williams, Jr.'s, credit, 876, 1051, 1067-68, 1110; protests capture of Thomas Koudkan, 943n, 1029n; from: Henri-Maximilien Grand, 937-43, 1027-29; mentioned, 928n

Grand Banks, Newfoundland, 781

Grand Bay, Dominica, 722

Grand Cayman Island, British West Indies, 93

Gravis, Isaac (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Grant, —— (Cornet, British Army), 98

Grant, John (Carpenter, Maryland Navy), 57

Grant, Thomas, 653

Cranham, HM packet, 21

Grantham, Lord [Thomas Robinson, 2d Baron] (British Ambassador to Spain): and American captures of British vessels, 1007; on appointments of Spanish ambassadors, 898, 924; on
INDEX

Bavarian succession, 924; and Arthur Lee’s planned visit to Spain, 1077; on ransoming prizes, 923–24, 1023; on Spanish-Portuguese relations, 924; on Spanish treatment of Americans, 869, 897–98; and Spanish treatment of Gustavus Conyngham, 1013, 1125 and n; on Syren, 923; to Lord Weymouth, 897–98, 923–24; from: Lord Weymouth, 1026–27

Granville, France, 1135

Grasshopper, HM sloop, 839; Journal: 45, 49–50, 721; captures: Adventure, 49–50, 644–45; Beggar’s Benison, 45, 644–45; recaptures: Polly, 612 (William Truscott; Robert B. Nicholas)

Graves, Francis, 328

Graves, John [Lt., RN], 554 (Thunder)

Graves, Paul (merchant at London), 554

Graves, Richard C. (merchant at New Kent Co., Va.), 59

Graves, Samuel [Capt., RN], 40, 124, 557 (Viper)

Graves, William (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889

Gray, ——, 512

Gray, —— (Capt.), 854 (Polly)

Gray, David (Lt., Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n

Gray, Ellis (member, Massachusetts House of Representatives; member, Massachusetts Board of War), 478, 486 and n, 735

Gray, James (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1165, 1166

Gray, Sylvester (Capt.), 129 (Swallow)

Great Abaco Island, Bahamas, 245, 251, 396, 445, 446n

Great Britain: American debts to merchants of, 968; Cabinet, 1016, 1084, 1092–93; Canadian loyalty to, 1121, 1122; court of, 756; effect of war on trade of, 967, 985–87, 994–96; and incursions on coast of, 917; invasion of, 958, 961; militia to be embodied in, 1084; outward-bound vessels, 210; political situation in, 951, 954, 956; Privy Council, 948, 969; pro-war sentiment in, 1070; and relations with Spain, 642, 645, 833, 898; and war with France, 164, 629, 915, 1084n, 1099, 1108–9. See also England; Parliament, British

Great Egg Harbor, N.J., 67

Great Inagua Island, Bahamas, 91 and n

Great Wicomico River, Va., 1155

Greely, Jonathan (Capt.), 133 and n (Speedwell)

Greely, Nicholas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Green, —— Mr. (of Conn.), 168

Green, —— (at Nantes, France), 964

Green, Ezra, Dr. (Surgeon, Continental Navy): Diary: 1003, 1005, 1045–46, 1047, 1058, 1061, 1066, 1067, 1074, 1076, 1082, 1085, 1086, 1094, 1114; arranges care for sick seaman, 1061; on death of seaman, 1094; on desertion, 1076, 1082; on exchange of salutes with French Navy, 1005, 1006; on Ranger’s movements, 1003, 1045–46, 1047, 1058, 1066, 1067, 1074, 1114; tours Brest, France, 1085; on visits by French ladies, 1094

Green, James (Capt.), 124 (Sally & Betsy)

Green, John (Capt., Continental Navy): captain’s commission for, 933–34, 983, 997–98, 1049; evaluates Duc de Duras, 881, 882n; to join convoy to America, 979n, 997, 1044 and n; news of, 1052; prepares to sail, 886, 904, 925 and n, 982; relations of, with Samuel Nicholson, 997; and sailing instructions, 997; and sale of Brune to United States, 933, 934n (Queen of France)

Green, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 847

Green, Joseph (Midn., Continental Navy), 1193, 1194, 1198n

Green, Samuel (Capt.), 785, 786n (Pitane)

Green, Thomas (Lt., British Army), 17

Green, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 23

Green, Thomas (of Boston), 477, 733, 734

Green, William (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 889; to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117

Green, William (merchant seaman), 922

Greene, Christopher (Col., Continental Army), 306, 307n

Greene, Nathanael (Maj. Gen., Continental Army), 84n

Greene, Nathaniel (merchant at Boston), 184

Greenland, 99n

Greenleaf, John, Jr., 54, 729

Greenleaf, William (Sheriff of Boston), 51, 729, 730, 732

Greenleaf, William, Jr., 730

Greenough, Thomas, 477, 733

Greenwich, Rhode Island privateer sloop: captures: unidentified schooner, 496 and n (Joseph Gardner)

Greenwich [Old Greenwich], Conn., 797n

Greenwich Point, Conn., 797

Greenwood, Isaac, 797

Greenwood, Issac, 730

Greenwood, Miles (merchant at Salem), 406n

Gregory, Clement (1st lt., Massachusetts privateer Little Betsy), 417

Gregory, John (Capt.), 220, 297n, 363n, 710n (McCary)

Grenada, British West Indies: American privateers off, 361; Aurora and, 684; British privateers off, 381 and n; Deal Castle to be stationed at, 368; French plans to capture, 959, 962; inward-bound vessels, 516, 466; outward-bound vessels, 185, 653; prizes condemned in Vice Admiralty Court at, 612–13; prizes sent into, 381 and n, 644; Royal Navy ships off, 352–53, 553n

Grenadines, The, British West Indies, 352–53, 535n, 361, and n, 368

Greeneville, HM packet, 537, 623–24, 624n, 625n, 636 and n, 810–11 (Kempthorne)

Greeneville’s Bastion, Charleston, S.C., 137

Greyhound, brig: captured by Argo, 124 (Walter Stephens)

Greyhound, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: Charming Polly, 129; captures (with Laurel): Two Brothers, 129 (Joseph Berry)

Greyhound, HMS Journal: 94; blown off Halifax station to Antigua, 342–43, 637 and n; command of, 34; condition of, 342–43, 637 and n;
INDEX

Guérin, François (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Guilband, Pierre (Capt.), 394n (Louise)
Guilford, Conn., 517
Guillou (Gouillion), Louis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Guinea, Africa, 93, 708, 877n, 1035
Gulf Stream, 340, 486
Gulikker, John, 407
Gull Island, Mass., 100
Gunby, John (Capt., Continental Army), 820 and n
Gunison, —— (Capt.), 363 (Morris)
Gunpowder: accounts of, 75; and Battle of the Kegs, 43; capture of, 248, 251, 336, 517; as cargo, 69, 243, 449, 450, 455, 689; for Defence, 52; delivered to Maryland Navy vessels, 298; destroyed by Continental Marines, 431, 469; for Dolphin, 627; from France, 757; for General Mifflin, 669; for Hotham's Squadron, 388; importation of, 587, 969; impressment of, 500; for Martinique, 41; New Jersey militia lack, 135; for North Carolina, 319; for Pennsylvania Navy, 201; in privateer Congress, 843; from privateer Trenton, 377; prohibition on export of, 969; in Ranger, 1185, 1186; removed from Columbus, 818; removed from frigate Warren, 771; removed from Hawke, 1135, 1137; from St. Domingue, 453; sent to George Washington, 75; sent to Massachusetts, 944-45; sent to New York, 162; sent to Pennsylvania Navy Board, 767; for South Carolina Navy vessels, 69; stored at Fort Nassau, 247; from Sweden, 910; in Thomas Koulkan, 936, 937, 940; for Trumbull, 264; used in fire ships, 173; for Virginia Navy, 821, 836, 1162, 1167
Gurton, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Guthrie, Moses (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 8
Gwynn Island, Va., 29
Gyles, Edward, 733
Gyon, Thomas (Capt.), 244n (Polly)
Gyon, Thomas & Co. (merchants at New London, Conn.), 244n
Hackett, William, 841
Haddonfield, N.J., 173, 419-20, 421n, 438
Haerlem, HM sloop: Master's Journal: 100, 117, 139-34; John Burgoyne sends turkey to, 587 and n; carries letters, 627, 647; as cartel vessel, 506, 587 and n, 647; chases schooner on shore, 117; escorts transports, 407; and raid on Nashawena I., 100; reported off Nantucket,
Hall, Ephraim
Hall, David (seaman, Massachusetts privateer)
Hall, William (Capt., South Carolina Navy): re-
Hall, Spencer [Spence] (Seaman, Virginia Navy),
Hall, Robert (Master’s Mate, Virginia Navy),
Hall, Joseph, John (Seaman, Continental Navy),
Hall, George Abhott (Commissioner, South Car-
Hall, Zachariah (Carpenter, Continental Navy),
Hall, Gerard S., & Co. (merchants at Nantes, France), 1052
Hallet, John Allen (Capt.), 838 and n (America)
Hallie, —— (pilot at Paimboeuf, France), 1056
Hallock, William (Capt.), 125 (Elliot)
Halsey, Daniel, 728
Halstead, William Anthony (Comdr., RN), 38, 554
Ham, Joseph, 841
Hambright, John (member, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council), 178, 290
Hamburg [Hamburgh, Hamborough], Del., 591, 742
Hamburg, Germany, 905, 1052
Hamilton, ——, Mrs., 699
Hamilton, David (Superintendent, South Car-
Hamilton, Sir John (Capt., RN): and capture of
Hamburg, Nova Scotia: American plans for attack-
Ham, Joseph, 841
Hammond, Bermuda privateer sloop: Bermudans
Hammond, Andrew Snape (Capt., RN): on army
Hammond, Thomas (pilot at Paimboeuf, France), 1056
Hammonds, Bermuda privateer sloop: Bermudans
Ham, Joseph, 841
Ham, Joseph, 841
Halifax, Nova Scotia: American plans for attack-
Halfway Rock, Marblehead, Mass., 353
Halfway Rock, Marblehead, Mass., 353
Hamilton, Sir John (Capt., RN): and capture of
Hall, Elijah (Lt., Continental Navy): to: John Paul
Hall, Ephraim (Pvt., Virginia Marines), 1163
Hall, George (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226
Hall, George Abbott (Commissioner, South Car-
Hall, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Hall, Jonathan (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Hall, Joseph, 457, 529
Hall, Robert (Master’s Mate, Virginia Navy), 225,
Hall, Spencer (Spence) (Seaman, Virginia Navy),
Hall, William (Seaman, RN), 810
Hall, William (Capt., South Carolina Navy): re-
report of Randolph, 832, 833n, 837, 888n; and
cruise of Randolph’s squadron, 115, 114n, 216, 357, 358n; to: Edward Blake, 576 and n;
from: South Carolina Navy Board, 216; men-
tioned, 44n, 217 and n, 850 and n (Notre Dame)
Hall, Zachariah (Carpenter, Continental Navy),
Hampton, Continental Navy brigate, 252n, 463,
Hampden, Continental Navy brigantine, 252n, 463,
Hampden, Continental Navy brigantine, 252n, 463,
Hampden, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: captured by Seafor, 471 and n, 543 and n, 545n, 571, 573 and n, 597, 598n, 634–45, 644–45, 809 and n; damage to, 544; public opinion on capture of, 598 and n; Rattle Snake mistaken for, 543; sails to Martinique, 544; in West Indies, 739, 740n (John Bartlett)

Hampstead, Joshua (Capt., North Carolina Navy), 391 and n (Pennsylvania Farmer)

Hampton, Va., 415, 430, 1156, 1158

Hampton Creek, Va., 392

Hampton Roads, Va.: inward-bound vessels, 739; Hampton, Va., 743, 750, 752, 775, 849; ships anchored at, 752; Vicomte de Veaux captured in, 629n

Hancock, Continental Navy frigate: to be commissioned into Royal Navy, 34; captured by Rain- bow, 184–85, 288, 361 and n, 406, 456n, 1149n; cruise of, 106–7; engagement with Fox, 384; intelli- gence on, 1148; officers of, exchanged, 107, 108n, 148 and n; prisoners from, 200, 288–91; sale of stores from, 456; captures (with Boston): Fox, 1008n, 1081 and n; mentioned, 785, 786n (John Manley)

Hancock, Washington’s Fleet schooner: captures (with Franklin): Peggy, 653, 654n; Triton, 50n, 74n, 279n, 287n, 654n (Samuel Tucker)

Hancock, Massachusetts privateer ship [formerly HM packet Weymouth], 763, 764 and n (Thomas Snoden)

Hancox, John (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress), 103, 398, 610n, 652 and n, 998, 1151 and n

Hancock and Adams, ship: captured by Swallow, 909 (Samuel Smith)

Hand, Edward (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): orders construction of armed boats, 843–44, 844–45; and provisions for Willing Expedition, 152, 226, 379n, 397, 398 and n; to: Continental Board of War, 379 and n, 398; Continental Commerce Committee, 152; George Morgan, 843–44; from: James William, 55; mentioned, 11n, 236n

Handy, William (Acting Gunner, RN), 157

Hannah, British letter of marque brig, 265 (George Sibbles)

Hannah, schooner: captured by Badger, 449

Hannah, Massachusetts State trading schooner: cargo of, 166; fitting out, 107 and n, 133, 166, 177 and n, 192, 212 and n; provisions for, 107 and n, 116; purchased by Massachusetts Board of War, 234; mentioned, 11, 193, 234n (Barlett Holmes)

Hannah, sloop: captured by Vulture, 184–85

Hannah, merchant vessel: captured by Bedford, 902 (Bray)

Hannah, merchant vessel, 930 (Castleton)

Hannah & Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Badger, 449

Hannah and Molly, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Resolution, 160 and n (Agreen Crabtree)

Hannan, Patrick, 47

Hanover, Germany, 723

Hannover Planter, Jamaican, 915, 1050–51 and n, 1063n; captured by Fanny, 1050, 1051n, 1080 and n (Thomas Luney)

Hanson, Ephraim (Seaman, RN), 867n

Hanson, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 847

Hanson, John (member, Maryland House of Delegates), 413 and n

Happy Return, schooner: captured by Boreas, 450

Happy Return, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 453, 455n

Haraden, Jonathan (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): on dividing prize money, 298; and engagement with Deal Castle, 372; and fitting out Tyrannicide, 158 and n; and instructions to prize captains, 367–68; at St. Pierre, Martinique, 834, 854; and transfer of sails, 461 and n; to: Massachusetts Board of War, 546–47; mentioned, 320 and n, 573, 610, 838 (Tyrannicide)

Harbour Grace, Newfoundland, 528, 546

Harcott, — (merchant at Georgetown, S.C.), 1170

Hardie, Robert (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 345–46 (Burke)

Harding, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890

Harding, John (Carpenter, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Harding, Jonathan (Carpenter’s Boy, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Harding, Seth (Capt., Connecticut Navy), 51–53, 316, 476; to: Howland & Coit, 789; from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 789–90 (Oliver Cromwell)

Hardline, John, 52

Hardy, Joseph (British consul at Cadiz, Spain), 1125; to: Lord Weymouth, 1125

Hardy, Richard (Midn., RN), 419

Harford, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161

Harford County, Md., 484, 752 and n

Harlequin, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 148 and n (Agreen Crabtree)

Harlequin, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Betty, 219 (Francis B. Dennis)

Harlequin, Antigua privateer sloop: captures: Friendship, 130; Industry, 130; unidentified brig, 493 (Joseph Merry)

Harman, Custis [Curis] (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159

Harmon, — (Capt.), 184 (Polly)

Harmon, Thomas (Capt.), 149n (Friendship)

Harmony Hall, ship, 1136, 1138 and n (Alderson)

Harwood, Harry (Comdr., RN), 38, 63–64, 65n, 555, 766n (Falcon)

Harnett, Cornelius (North Carolina Delegate to the Continental Congress): to Richard Caswell, 274–75; Thomas Johnson, Jr., 391

Harodrine, Julian (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584

Harriot, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 930, 931

Harriott, HM packet, 880n; captures: Molly, 688, 689n (Samson Spargo)
Hart, John (Capt.), 128 (John Southcomb)
Hart, John (Capt., Virginia Navy), 127, 885, 887n, 890, 891n (Musquito)
Harrison, Richard (Agent for Maryland and Virginia at Martinique), 175 and n; from: Maryland Council, 214–15
Harrison, Richard (of Natchez District, W. Fla.), 581
Hartwell, Francis John (Lt., RN), 130
Hartwell, Barry (Capt.), 132
Hartshorn, William (merchant at Edenton, N.C.), 325
Hart, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 262
Hart, Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy), 262
Hart, Joseph (member, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council), 230
Hart, Michael (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Hart, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1116 and n, 1187
Hartell [Hertell], John, 264, 464, 467–68
Hartford, Conn.: Connecticut Council of Safety meets at, 108, 134, 140, 426, 436; expenses of trip to, 724, 729, 731; privateer owners from, 377n; mentioned, 193, 301n, 325 and n
Hartley, David (member of Parliament), 886, 1084–85, 1085n
Hartley, James (Judge Surrogate, Vice Admiralty Court, St. Vincent); to: Philip Stephens, 27
Hartshorn, William (merchant at Edenton, N.C.), 227n
Hartwell, Barry (Capt.), 326n (Sally)
Hartwell, Francis John (Lt., RN), 452 (Lord Amherst)
Harvey, Henry (Capt., RN), 100n (Squirrel)
Harvie, John (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress), 179–80, 180n
Harvie, John (Pennsylvania privateer owner), 457–58
Harwich, England, 1057
Haskell, Joseph (Capt.), 126 (Champion)
Haskins, Jonathan, Dr. (surgeon, Charming Sally); Journal: 861, 868, 873, 875, 902, 905, 906, 910, 914, 917, 919, 923, 924, 926, 930, 936, 937, 948–49, 962–63, 964, 965, 985, 1003, 1005, 1013, 1018, 1024, 1029, 1045, 1046, 1055, 1058, 1060, 1082, 1084, 1086, 1095, 1097, 1114; on amenities in Mill Prison, 875, 1013, 1055, 1097; on the black hole, 1086; on Carlisle Commission, 1093; on clothes, 919, 924, 926, 962–63; on conciliatory bills in Parliament, 1045; on construction at prison, 923, 936, 985, 1024; on health, 965; on money distributed to prisoners, 902, 906, 910, 936, 964, 1013, 1024, 1082; on new prison for Americans, 1093; on news from America, 917, 1084; on prison conditions, 914, 937, 965, 985; on prisoner release, 917, 919, 1018; on prisoners’ discipline, 1055, 1060; on prison escapes, 919, 948–49, 963, 1084; on prison food, 873, 875, 902, 905, 917, 923, 924, 930, 1005; on prison guards, 1003, 1058; on snowball fights, 1046; on supplies distributed to prisoners, 1024; on transfer of officers, 1029; on treaty with France, 1093, 1114
Haswell, Robert (Comdr., RN), 449, 452; from: Sir Peter Parker, 469–70 (Hornet)
Hatch, Zefeniah (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 523
Hatteras, Cape, N.C., 401
Hautbon, Isle, France, 1188
Havana, Cuba, 807, 1120
Hawes [Haw], William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Hawes [Haw], William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Hawk, brig: captured by Porcupine, 449
Hawk [Hawke], HM schooner tender, 267; captures: Lee, 267n
Hawk, Henry (Pvt., Continental Army), 71
Hawk, brig: captured by General Mercer, 870 (George Best)
Hawk, brigantine, 1116 and n, 1198n (Charles Jenkins)
Hawk, schooner: captured by Dasher, 775 and n
Hawk, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: Elizabeth, 130 (Edward Barnes)
Hawk, schooner: captured by Cabot, 184–85, 186n (William Fuller)
Hawk, Massachusetts privateer schooner: at Bilbao, 920, 984; departs Bilbao, 1080 and n, 1092 and n; gunpowder shipped in, 945; owners, 1012n; prize crew from, imprisoned, 879 and n, 1099–12; captures: Active, 870; Britannia, 879, 1008–12; Duke, 1053 and n, 1081; Mary, 870 (Jeremiah Hibbert)
Hawk, HM schooner tender, 463 (John Wallace)
Hawk, HM sloop: captures: Elliot, 125; Fair-Haven, 125; Two Brothers, 125 (Robert Palliser Cooper)
Hawk, HM sloop, 864–65 and n (Richard Murray)
Hawk, sloop, 96 and n, 108 and n (Stutely Williams)
Hawk, British letter of marque snow, 1135–38, 1138n (Samuel Gibble)
INDEX 1261

Hawker, James (Capt., RN), 36, 126, 481n (Meredith)

Hawkins, Richard (British Marine), 43

Hawkins, Robert (Capt.), 159n, 165n (Emperor of Germany)

Hawley, John, 730

Hay, Charles (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Haydon, [Blank]

Hayes, Josiah (Capt.), 96n (Britania)

Haynes, Thomas (Comdr., RN), 451 (Porpoise)

Hayley, Dr. (Surgeon, RN), 107, 108n

Healey, Samuel (Capt.), 694 and n

Heath, Robert (merchant and Methodist deacon at Plymouth, England), 861 and n, 875, 910, 917, 919, 924, 936, 1024


Hebb, Vernon (Col., Maryland Militia), 310n, 327; to: Richard Barnes, 318; from: John L. Gidoin, 310

Heck, Francis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 149

Heckshaw, —— (resident of Manchac, W. Fla.), 490

Hector, HMS, 862, 863n, 939, 942; Journal: 905–6, 907; captures: Thomas Koulikan, 905–6, 907, 936, 937–43, 946–47 (Sir John Hamilton)

Hector, ship: captured by Senegal (with Richmond), 651–32, 632n, 750, 835, 836n (Charles Poreé)

Heister, Daniel (Maj., Pennsylvania Militia), 148 and n

Heister, Leopold Philipp, Baron von (Lt. Gen., Hesse-Cassel Army), 561 and n

Helen, brig, 763 (Samuel Gill)

Hellevoetsluis, Netherlands, 1057

Hellyar, James, Dr. (Surgeon, RN), 107, 108n, 200 and n

Hemmenway, ——, 477

Henderson, ——, Mr. (of English Harbour, Antigua), 651

Henderson, David (Steward and Clerk, Virginia Navy), 1165

Henderson, James (Capt.), 1174n (Severn)

Henderson, Joseph (Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners), 344, 802n; to: Charles Waller, 801–2; from: Massachusetts Council, 344

Hendrickson, —— (Capt.), 423

Henley, Richardson (Capt.), 381, 1154, 1158–59

Henlopen, Cape, Del., 97, 109–10, 120, 604, 751–52, 804

Hennessy, John (Lt., Continental Navy), 22, 25n

Henrietta, ship, 978, 979n, 1044 and n, 1052, 1058

Henry, brig: captured by Southamptun, 453 (Daileny)

Henry, Virginia Navy galley: armament, 836; cloth and clothing for, 1159, 1164; fitting out, 275; Joshua Singleton takes command of, 227n; medical supplies for, 1164; payroll of, 225–27; provisions for, 805–6, 1153, 1159, 1164; supplies for, 805–6, 836, 1154, 1164, 1166 (Robert Tompkins)

Henry, American privateer sloop, 91, 92, 93n; captured by Bottetourt, 381 and n (Nathaniel Moore)

Henry, sloop: captured by Loyal Subject, 689 (James Moody)

Henry, sloop, 613; recaptured by Bottetourt, 612 (Jeanette and Honoré Philip)

Henry, American privateer sloop: captured by Glasgow, 450, 454n (Amos Weeks)

Henry, John (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272
INDEX

Henry, Patrick (Gov., Virginia): and accounts of Virginia Navy, 459; and capture of French tobacco vessel, 190; correspondence of, captured, 807 and n; and fitting out Dragon, 694; issues sailing orders to Safeguard, 1166; and naval officer appointments, 48, 143, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1167; and ordnance, 540; and provisions for army, 348 and n; sends trading expedition to New Orleans, 208, 215; and treatment of slaves, 112; to: John Young, 208; from: Benjamin Caldwell, 110-12; Maryland Council, 348; Massachusetts Board of War, 243

Henry, Cape, Va.: engagement off, 187; inward-bound vessels, 363; Royal Navy ships off, 24, 30, 58-59, 90, 102, 152, 227, 399, 415, 416, 422, 430, 468, 519, 620-21, 621-22, 631, 632, 753, 760, 848, 849; vessels captured off, 408n, 692n; vessels off, 752


Henwood [Hamood], Francis (Sailmaker, Virginia Navy), 243

Herbert, Richard (foreman, Chickahominy yard, Va.), 110, 1154, 1155, 1168

Heron, Virginia Navy galley: ammunition for, 459; and character of, 1166; and defense of E. Fla., 334, 335, 622; midshipman deserts from, 343; station, 40, 340, 355, 556, 677 and n; transports water to frigates off Charleston, 218, 340; mentioned, 182 (Alexander Ellis)

Henshaw, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1151

Herschel, Francis (Sailmaker, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Hero, Virginia Navy galley: ammunition for, 459; and character of, 1166; and defense of E. Fla., 334, 335, 622; midshipman deserts from, 343; station, 40, 340, 355, 556, 677 and n; transports water to frigates off Charleston, 218, 340; mentioned, 182 (Alexander Ellis)

Hirtle, Stephen (Lt., Continental Navy), 148n

Hill, Edward (recruiting officer, Maryland Navy), 307

Hill, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Hillis, Joshua (Capt.), 130 (Polly)

Hillsborough, HM packet: captures: Little Alexander, 110, 1154, 1155, 1168

Hillsborough, West Florida Province sloop, 500, 501, 502 (James Cheeseborough)

Hilman, Joal (Master, Maryland Navy), 540

Hind, HMS, 125; Dove, 124; Hope, 126; Speedwell, 125 (Charles Hope)

Hindly, Phillip (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 8

Hingham, Mass., 764

Himmon, Elisha (Capt., Continental Navy): awaits orders, 1148 and n; captured, 577; character of, 1151 and n; expenses of, 884, 928, 929n; mentioned, 488n, 575 and n, 638n, 660n, 926n (Alfred)

Himmon, Nathaniel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Hinson, (of Bermuda), 304

Horn, William (commissioner at Natchez, W. Fla.), 492 and n, 500, 502n, 594, 679, 682; to: Peter Chester, 677-78

Hiram, brig: captured by Agelast, 205 and n, 453, 455n

Hispaniola, Santo Domingo, Spanish West Indies: inward-bound vessels, 185, 267n, 357n, 481 and n; news from, 670; outward-bound vessels, 14n, 299, 397, 409, 670, 689, 750; privateers operating out of, 270; Royal Navy ships ordered not to put into, 31. See also St. Domingue, French West Indies
INDEX

History of Charles Horton, Esq. (novel), 361
Hitchborn, Robert (merchant at Boston), 724
Hitchman, Joseph (Midn., Continental Navy), 577, 583
Hoare, William (Capt.), 803n (Nathaniel & Elizabeth)
Hobart, ———, 1091n
Hobday, Francis (Pilot, Virginia Navy), 1167
Hoconor [O’Conor], Don Mauricio (Adjudant, Louisiana), 503, 504
Hodge, William: at Bilbao, 920, 1094–95; on capture of Gracieux, 1025; expected at Bilbao, 907 and n; health, 869, 914; and Michel Lagoanere & Cie., 1094–96; lists Revenge’s prizes, 1143; and proposals concerning Revenge’s ownership, 869 and n; and regulations for Revenge, 967; represents concerns of American Commissioners in France, 928; on Revenge’s accounts, 1024–25; on Revenge’s cruises, 918, 1142–43; settles seamen’s wages, 1020, 1022, 1024–25; travels in Revenge, 1096n; to: Gustavus Conyngham, 918; Silas Deane, 1142–43; John Ross, 1024–26; from: Michel Lagoanere & Cie., 1031–33
Hodgkins, Joshua (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Hodgson, Benjamin (Capt.), 699
Hogan, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 247, 250, 538
Holbor, John, 729
Holderness, Lord [Robert Holbrook, John], 1153
Hollingsworth, Henry (Continental Deputy Quartermaster General; Supervisor of Purchases for the Board of War): to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 484–85; from: Maryland Council, 414
Hollingsworth, Jesse (merchant at Baltimore), 366–67
Holloway, John, 1153
Holman, Samuel (Steward, Connecticut Navy), 475, 476, 489n
Holmes, Bartlett (Capt.), 107, 158, 177, 599; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 166 (Hannah)
Holmes, Joseph (Capt.), 216 (Brunswick)
Holmes, Joseph, 682
Holmes, Thomas, 682
Holmes, William, 647
Holmes’s Hole [Vineyard Haven Harbor], Martha’s Vineyard, Mass., 117 and n, 134n, 195
Hol, sloop: captured by Dasher, 775 and n
Hol, Stewart, 540
Hol, William (Mayor, Williamsburg, Va.; Judge of Virginia Admiralty Court): and Chickahominy Shipyard, 641, 743, 1157, 1164; to deliver salt for Warwick ropewalk, 1164; to deliver to Virginia Navy: naval stores, 327, 1158, 1160, 1161; provisions, 806, 1153, 1155, 1156, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1162, 1164; salt, 48, 59; supplies, 44, 391 and n, 806, 836, 1154, 1156, 1164; to receive cordage, 441 and n, 1168
Holton [Holton], James (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889
Holoday, John, 922
Homer, James, 140, 166, 192, 193n
Homer, Robert, 46 and n
Honduras, Bay of,
Hondeur, France,
Honduras, ship:
aproved
Honoré
Honfleur, France,
Honour [Honor], brig, 325, 736; captured by Oliver Cromwell, 325n (John Jackson)
Hood, S. (Capt.), 452 (Betsey)
Hood, Samuel (Capt., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 862–63 (Courageux)
Hood, Walter, 592
Hooe, Robert Townsend (merchant at Alexandria, Va.), 163 and n
Hookings, George (Seamen, RN), 109
Hooppock, Michael, 522
Hooper, brig: captured by Active, 918, 919n, 920 and n, 934–35, 984, 1014–15 (William Knapp)
Hooper, Stephen, 83n, 214, 326, 639
Hootons, John (merchant at Boston), 477, 733
Hope, schooner: captured by New Jersey militia, 230
Hope, schooner: captured by Southampton, 451
Hope, schooner, 11 (William Hunt)
Hope, schooner: captured by Hind, 126 (William Ross)
Hope, British letter of marque ship, 1134 and n; captured by Revenge, 1127, 1128–29, 1128n, 1143; re-captured by Levent, 1128–29, 1143 (A. Jones)
Hope, sloop: captured by Solebay, 28 and n
Hope, sloop: captured by Boreas, 449
Hope, HM sloop, 59, 529, 532n, 555, 626: captures: Dolphin, 184–85; captures (with Rainbow): Jldey, 184–85; Mary, 184–85; Polly, 184–85; William, 184–85 (George Dawson)
Hope, sloop: captured by Ambuscade, 184–85 (John Jutta)
Hope, ship [formerly True Briton], 381
Hope, ship: captured by Revenge, 918, 919n, 920 and n, 946 and n, 984–85, 1025, 1026 (William Butler)
Hope, British Navy victualler: captured by American privateer, 34; re-captured by Mermaid, 34 (John Hyde)
Hope, Charles (Capt., RN), 284, 285n (Hind)
INDEX

Horne, John (Capt.), 355
Hopes, George, 820
Hopewell, Hugh, 318 and n
Hopkins, Caleb (Capt.): receives boat and supplies, 801 and n; receives ordnance from Favorite, 749 and n; and rum for Isaac Freeman, 158 and n; supplies: Dolphin, 434, 435n, 627; Favorite, 308, 376, 377n, 395, 461 and n, 548; Hannah, 158; Lincoln, 46 and n; Massachusetts, 234; Nantucket, 75; Republic, 140 and n; state hospital, 749; mentioned, 166, 234n
Hopkins, Esek (Commo., Continental Navy), 20, 43n, 142–43, 245, 1151 and n
Hopkins, Esek, Jr. (Lt., Continental Navy), 228–29, 229n
Hopkins, John Burroughs (Capt., Continental Navy): and break out of Warren, 355n, 356n, 363n, 497, 549, 550n; determined to sail, 1148 and n; ordered to remove gunpowder from Warren, 771; sailing orders, 549; on sailing qualities of Warren, 653, 654n, 781–82; on speed of prize snow, 842 and n; takes naval stores from prize, 786; mentioned, 771n, 796 (Warren)
Hopkins, Silas (Capt.), 14 and n (Jolly Robin)
Hopkins, William (Lt., Continental Navy), 21 (Providence)
Hopkinson, Ann Borden (Mrs. Francis Hopkinson), 790
Hopkinson, Francis (Chairman, Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept.): and anchorage of Continental Navy vessels, 790; and The Battle of the Kegs, 76–78 and n, 507–9, 509n; and dispute with John Barry, 86–87, 231, 397; and Eppingham and Washington, 85–88; and imprisonment of naval officers, 790; and removal of ordnance, 482, 483n, 774; removes stores and provisions from Bordentown, 774, 775n, 819; on rumored death of Benjamin Franklin, 790; signs letter for Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept., 188, 483, 774, 790; from: George Washington, 213, 818–19; to George Washington, 845; mentioned, 231n. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Middle Dept.
Horne, John (Capt.), 70 (Minerva)
Hornet, Virginia State trading schooner, 694 (James Hobbs)
Hornet, HM sloop, 122, 146, 147 and n, 156, 469: captures: Delaware, 452; General Washington, 452; Polly, 449 (Robert Haswell)
Hornet, Continental Navy sloop, 889; captured by Pencopine, 450, 454n, 886, 887n, 891n (John Nicholson)
Hornet, sloop: captured by Aeolus, 451
Horn Snake, sloop: captured by Diligence, 452 (More)
Horses: as cargo, 342n, 372n, 448, 449, 450, 649; in Corunna, Spain, 1111; cost to hire, 724; and foraging expedition, 640; impressment of, 311, 427, 594, 681, 740, 741n, 751; and quarters for dragoons, 172; and removal of ordnance, 740; in Salem Co., N.J., 438; and shipment of supplies, 168n, 278. See also Teams
Horse Shoal, Va., 541, 621
Hort, Sir John (British Consul at Lisbon): to Lord Weymouth, 898
Hortalez, Roderigue, & Cie. (Caron de Beaumarquis’s firm), 397, 951, 954
Hoskins, William: to Jeremiah Wadsworth, 301
Hosmer, John (Capt.), 1029 and n (George)
Hospitals, 163, 276n, 285, 289, 749
Hotchkiss, Eli (armorer, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Hotchkiss, Isaac (prize master, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Hotchkiss, Joseph (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Hotchkiss, Samuel (boy, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 391
Hotham, William (Commo., RN): and Henry Bellee, 174; and capture of Aimable Reine, 982n; and communication with Adm. Howe, 765; and complaints against Bermudans, 657, 659n; and convoy escort, 539; to cooperate in attack on St. Lucia, 1083, 1104–5; and flags of truce, 85; and Walter Griffith, 314, 316n; and loss of Liverpool, 657, 659n; and naval blockade of America, 788 and n; reports deficiency in munitions stores, 388; reports loss of Mercury, 169; sends dispatches to William Howe, 804; ships’ disposition in squadron of, 32, 38, 150, 554, 691, 880; from: Bridger Goodrich, 304–5; Andrew Snape Hamond, 559; Viscount Howe, 150
Hough, Timothy (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Hound, HM sloop: Journal: 132, 296; and American prisoners, 132; arrives at Port Royal, Jamaica, 296; to be sent to Pensacola, 349; condition, 755; and defense of W. Fla., 700, 714, 719, 754; escorts convoy, 634; and London convoy, 132, 350; ordered to Mississippi R., 719, 754, 793, 800; and transportation of naval stores, 756; captures: Adventure, 449; Polly (schooner) [3], 449 (Joseph Nunn)
Hooper, William (Seaman, RN), 152
House, George (Lt., Continental Navy), 252 and n, 403, 615, 616 and n, 668, 669n, 843 and n
Houston, Sir Patrick, 354
Houston [Huston], Thomas (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 603 and n, 604n, 647, 648n, 690
Houstoun, John (Gov., Georgia), 163, 164n, 198, 283, 328; from: Robert Howe, 275–76
Hovey, James (Capt.), 61, 62, 423, 424n, 740 and n (Fairfield)
How, John, 507n
How, Joseph, 478, 733, 734
Howard, Henry, 676
Howard [Howland], James (Capt.), 126 (Betsy)
Howard, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 847
Howard, William (Deputy Registrar, Vice Admiral’s Court of Grenada), 613
Howe, Nova Scotia Province armed sloop, 17, 18 and n
Howe, Grenada privateer sloop, 613: captures: Orange, 612; Rebecca, 612; Union, 612 (James Dougall)
Howe, —— (Capt.), 184 (Polly)
Howe, Lord [Richard Howe, 4th Viscount Howe] (Vice Adm., RN): addressed by people of Newport, 108; Admiralty approves purchase of **Delaware** by, 898–99; and American privateers, 83, 98–99, 99n; on American ships building, 34, 530, 532n, 658; on appearance of French ships, 658; appointments made by, 313–15, 880, 908, 1112; assigns grounded prize to army, 1569; to attack New England seaports, 99n; departure from: **Delaware**, 727n; at **Newfoundland**, 83, 98–99, 1073n; on blockade of New England coast, 99; and British naval forces in Canada, 169; and British privateers, 114, 221; and John Burgoyne, 506, 627; on cartel ship captured by prisoners, 783–84; and change in British strategy, 1083, 1111–12; on condition of ships on North America Station, 169, 282, 656–58; conduct of, 487, 774; and constructing new naval yard in North America, 908, 912; and Convention Army, 170, 408, 506, 627, 628, 647, 657–58, 783–84; to cooperate with army in attack on St. Lucia, 1101, 1104; to cooperate with army in repositioning troops, 1106; departs Newport for Delaware R., 765; detaches ships from North American Station, 169, 282, 658, 1093; and discipline in fleet, 486; dispatches for, 292–93, 630, 690, 785–88, 898–99, 1111; dispatches from, 291, 629, 656–57, 911, 1111; to dispatch forces for West Indies, 1111; and disposition of ships in Narragansett Bay, 298; and dispatches on ships on North American Station, 31–40, 169, 281, 314, 530, 911–12, 1087 and n; on distribution of scamen, 531–32; on equivalent ranks between services, 783–84; on escape of **Warren**, 658; and evacuation of Philadelphia, 1071; and Fanship's Squadron, 632–33; and flags of truce, 85, 785; and **Fox**, 33, 182–83, 183n, 1007–8; and French convoy of American munitions ships, 1092, 1104; health, 1038, 1106; on Hotham's Squadron, 150; informed of bills in Parliament, 1016, 1017n; instructions received by, 1103–7; instructions regarding: deserters, 531; intelligence reports, 530, 532, 658–59; regular reports, 532; resupply, 530–31; instructs Charles Feilding in his responsibilities, 529–32; intelligence for, 261, 769, 770–71, 788, 919; intends to return to Delaware R., 170; and interdicting trade with America, 221; and inter-service dispute at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 18; John Gambier requests military assistance from, 431; and licenses, 285, 713; on location of stores, 33, 150, 658; at Newport, 20, 22, 36, 76; number and type of ships under command of, 1083; orders convoy to Great Britain, 309; orders interception of American ships, 96, 100; permitted to return to Great Britain, 1038–39, 1106; and prisoner exchanges, 148, 314, 418, 462, 531, 545, 686, 733–85, 1009; on protecting Halifax, Nova Scotia, 599–30; on protecting West Indies convoys, 282; and provisions, 34, 408, 784–85; reports status of North American Station, 31–35, 280–82, 656–59; requests additional flag officers, 899, 912; requests gunpowder and ordnance stores from Great Britain, 388; salute for, 134, 765; sends French prisoners to Great Britain, 344, 658; on shipbuilding at Philadelphia, 630, 798; and ships blown off station, 342–43; on shortage of ships and crewmen to meet demands, 32–33, 281–82; and transfer of naval stores to Antigua, 637; on treatment of American prisoners, 686, 784–85; on violence in Bermuda, 657; to: Richard Braithwaite, 407–9; William Cornwallis, 309; Charles Feilding, 529–32; Walter Griffith, 313–16; William Hotham, 150; Philip Stephens, 31–35, 169–70, 280–82, 345, 358, 656–59; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1103–7, 1111–12; Benjamin Caldwell, 112–13; Robert Fanship, 337–342, 632–33; James Ferguson, 803–5; John Gambier, 210; Walter Griffith, 815–16; Andrew Snape Hamond, 261–62, 291–92, 629–30; Richard Onslow, 488, 562, 806–7; Philip Stephens, 879–81, 898–99, 911–12, 1003, 1038–39; James Young, 770–71; mentioned, 196, 206, 261, 539, 552, 558, 562, 623, 652n, 765, 1140

Howe, Robert (Maj. Gen., Continental Army): 106 and n, 275–76, 276n, 311 and n, 329 and n, 331; to: John Houstoun, 275–76

Howe, Tyringham (Capt., RN), 38, 554 (**Thames**) Howe, Sir William (Gen., British Army): aide-de-camp to, 787; and British operations in Georgia, 744; commends Royal Navy for operations in **Delaware** R., 399; and contracts for coal, 82; and Convention Army, 170; and convoy from New York, 539; dispatches for, 134, 291, 804; dispatches from, 292–93, 657, 691, 798; and evacuation of Philadelphia, 536; and flags of truce, 759, 790; food delicacies intended for, 559; and imprisonment of Continental Navy officers, 759, 790, 819; and licenses, 180, 285, 366, 711, 713, 759; number of troops in command of, 1070; off **Delaware Capes**, 1150; ordered to conduct vigorous operations in America, 1016–17; permitted to return to England, 1016; and plan for attack on Baltimore, 1038; reinforcements to command of, 906, 1017; relinquishes command in North America, 1069; rumors concerning, 102, 1084; suspends master of **George**, 691; proclamation: 101–2; to: George Washington, 711; from: Lord George Germain, 1016–17; Eyre Massey, 16–18, 82, 98–99; Augustine Prevost, 489–90; Henry Stevenson, 102–3; George Washington, 759–60; mentioned, 114, 346, 508, 509n, 794, 834, 869, 880n, 1073n

Howell, Jesse (Capt.), 125 (**Robert**) Howland, Joseph (merchant at Norwich, Conn.), 316 and n, 790n; from: Seth Harding, 789 and n Howland, William (Capt.), 562n (**Nancy**) Howland & Coit (merchants at Norwich, Conn.), 316, 789–90, 789n Howland's Ferry, R.I., 659, 671 and n, 739 and n, 818 and n Howorth, John (Comdr., RN), 38, 554 (**Carissa**) Howe, Levin, 605 Hoyt [Haut], Henry (Cpl., Continental Army), 71
INDEX

Hubbard, Amos (merchant at Rhode Island), 740n
Hubbard, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Hubbles, Jabez, 728
Hubly, Michael (Barrackmaster, Pennsylvania), 179n
Huchingses, James, 484
Hudson, Charles (Capt., RN), 39, 555 (Orpheus)
Hudson, Jonathan (merchant at Baltimore), 108; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 805; from: Continental Marine Committee, 109
Hudson, Joseph (Capt.), 129 (Freedom)
Hudson, Robert (Seaman, RN), 646
Hudson, Thomas, 475
Hudson, Timothy (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Hudson [North] River, N.Y.: Continental Army gunboats in, 835; defense of, 662; galley Crane captured in, 687-88, 688n; and loss of Mercury, 169; navigational obstructions in, 169, 486, 662, 764; oakum shipped to, 765; Royal Navy ships in, 688, 879; ship size and navigation in, 150
Hudson Strait, 901
Huffman, Thomas, 1161
Hugounene, Jean-Baptiste (Capt.): petition to: Massachusetts Council, 416-17 (Little Betsy)
Hull, England, 1066n, 1107
Hulse, Joseph (quartermaster, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Humber, William (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889, 1006
Humphrey, William Walker (Capt.), 130 (Little Alexander)
Humphreys, David (Maj., Continental Army), 496-97, 497n
Humphreys, James, 102, 151
Humphreys, James, Jr., 322
Humphry [Umphry], Daniel, 436 and n
Hunt, Mr. (Collector of Customs, Nassau, Bahamas), 248, 249
Hunt, Mrs., 249
Hunt, Anthony (Capt., RN), 38 (Sphynx)
Hunt, Joseph (merchant at Boston), 475
Hunt, William, 11 (Hope)
Hunt & Brown (merchants at Boston), 477, 733
Hunter, HM sloop, 39, 555 (John Boyle)
Hunter, Mr., 1168
Hunter, Adam (merchant at Fredericksburg, Va.), 363, 364-65, 366n
Hunter, James, Jr. (merchant at Fredericksburg, Va.), 363, 364-65, 366n; from: William Lewis, 300, 391-92
Hunter, James, Mrs., 300, 392
Hunter, Robert (Capt.), 187, 188n (Elizabeth)
Huntington, Joshua (Maj., Connecticut Militia; Superintendent of construction for Continental frigate Confederacy): and building Confederacy, 788-89, 789n; casks for, 779; money for, 275, 549, 638 and n; and ordnance for Alliance, 278, 279n; and ordnance for Trumbull, 710; and Salisbury Furnace, 549; from: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 278-79; John Deshon, 513, 788-89, 843; Daniel Tillinghast, 710, 789
Huntington, Samuel (Connecticut Delegate to the Continental Congress), 260, 497 and n
Huntington Bay, N.Y., 37, 38, 554, 555, 766, 772
Hup [Huhp], Philip (Capt., Continental Army), 71
Huron, polacre: captured by Surprise and Ranger, 129 (François Godin)
Hurricanes, 1101, 1105
Hutchings, John (Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board), 79, 1159
Hutchins, — (Capt.), 294 (Race Horse)
Hutchins, Anthony (magistrate at Natchez, W. Fla.): contents of letters of, leaked, 748, 749n; property of, confiscated, 500, 502n, 754; on size of Willing’s Expedition, 500; slaves of, 681, 685n, 748; taken prisoner by Willing’s Expedition, 492, 594, 748, 754, 792
Hutchins, Joel (Cooper, Continental Navy), 1181, 1182
Hutcheson, — (father of Godfrey and William), 855
Hutchinson, Godfrey (Massachusetts Commercial Agent at Martinique), 242, 437, 527, 830-31; to: President of Massachusetts Board of War, 254, 367-68, 528, 854-55
Hutchinson, William (Massachusetts Commercial Agent, Martinique), 527, 830, 831: to: President of Massachusetts Board of War, 254, 367-68, 528, 854-55
Hutton, Paul (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 8
Hyannis, Mass., 396 and n, 505 and n, 615, 616 and n, 655 and n, 656
Hyde, — (Capt., Continental Marines), 797
Hyde, John (Capt.), 34 (Hope)
Hyer, John (Capt.), 301n (Lee)
Hynson, Joseph (Capt.), 104n
Hynddene, brigantine, 1057 (Longquelpée)
Iberville [Bayou Manchac], W. Fla., 500, 705, 795 and n
Icard, — (Capt.), 929 (Ceres)
Illinois, 525n, 705, 794, 851
Ilxes, John (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Inch, Nicholas (Seaman, RN), 227
Indomitable, French Navy frigate, 145-47, 219 and n, 270, 513-15, 566, 570 (Louis Cavelier de Cuverville)
Independence, sloop: captured by Eolus, 452, 455n
Independence, brig: captured by Portland, 125 (Stephen Tinker)
Independence, Massachusetts Navy brigantine, 241 and n (Simeon Samson)

Independence, Continental Army galley, 688n

Independence, Maryland Navy galley: armament, 9; and clothing for Continental Army galley, 592 and n; crew of, 591; deserters in, 307, 641 and n; fitting out, 299, 348 and n, 380 and n, 415 and n; money for, 143, 742; muster roll, 8-9; ordered to Annapolis, 562 and n; payment for, 136; sailing of, delayed, 562 and n; seaman of, takes oath of fidelity, 847; whiskey for, 56; mentioned, 742n (Bennett Mathews)

Independence, schooner: captured by Bolton, 1089 and n (Pattent)

Independence, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: unidentified ship, 834-35 (Peter Pollard)

Independence, Continental Navy sloop: accounts, 1051n, 1056; collides with Ranger, 1180; convoyed by Ranger, 1053-34; crew members, prisoners, 890, 891n; departs France, 882, 883, 884n; exchanges salutes with French Navy, 1002, 1006, 1034, 1046-47, 1077 and n; John Paul Jones goes on board, 1188; in Quiberon Bay, 1103, 1187, 1188; to sail in convoy with munitions for America, 978, 979n; sailing qualities, 1115; sails from Nantes, France, to Quiberon Bay, 1046; sends boat with John Young to Ranger, 1187; supplies sent to Ranger from, 1181, 1184, 1189; mentioned, 1197n (John Young)


India, 882, 960, 962

Indian Affairs, Department of, Southern District (British), 595

Indians: and attack on American bateaux, 536; Caribs, 21n; Chickasaws, 525, 593, 702, 829-24; Chocuwaw, 521, 522-24, 593, 594-95, 678, 679, 762, 701, 702, 703-24; Creeks, 490n; and defense of W. Fla., 526, 717, 748, 792, 794; Esquimos, 901; gifts to, 703; and operations in Ga. and E. Fla., 489, 745, 1072; reliability of, as allies, 718, 794, 795; serve as scouts for British, 753

Indien, ship, 915 and n, 1024 and n, 1033, 1034n, 1047 and n, 1118, 1119n, 1139-40, 1140n

Indigo: as American remittances to Europe, 1073; captured at Nassau, Bahamas, 248; captured by Willing's Expedition, 607, 608, 697; as cargo, 185, 198, 235, 248, 396, 400, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 536, 538, 562n, 586 and n, 654, 824, 851n, 902, 930, 949, 951, 953, 955, 979, 980, 981, 982n, 1127, 1136, 1138; cost of, 968, 971n; exported from Ga., 198, 333; as likely cargo, 205-6; sale of, 235, 588-89; shipped to France, 588-89

Indiscrite, French Navy frigate, 514, 516 (Comte de Larchantel)

Industrious Bee, brig, 355n (John Biddlecombe)

Industry, brig: captured by Greyhound, 94 and n, 644-45 (Joseph Kennicutt)

Industry, brig: captured by Milford, 184-85 (McClellan)

Industry, brigantine, 96 and n (Isaac Field)

Industry, schooner: captured by New Jersey militia, 55, 230

Industry, schooner: captured by Harlequin, 130 (John Bennett)

Industry, ship: captured by St. Peter, 151 and n (T. Darling)

Industry, sloop: captured by Gloucester, 451

Industry, sloop: captured by Terrible, 407 (Jacob Echey)

Ingersoll, Jonathan (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 545n, 740n

Ingersoll, Nemehiah (Capt.), 22 and n

Ingersoll, Samuel (Capt.), 575 and n

Ingraham, Duncan, 480

Ingraham, Duncan, Jr., 738

Ingram, James (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Inlaker, — (Capt.), 361

Innes, schooner: captured by Rainbow, 184-85 (Smith)

Innes, John (Lt. Col., Royal Artillery), 188 and n

Insurance, 357, 512, 652, 758, 968, 971n, 994

Intelligence reports

American: Amelia and, 510; on British naval activities in Delaware R., 711; on British plans against Wilmington, Del., 317; concerning British Army expedition, 664; on engagement between French and British warships off Charleston, 299; Henry Lee and, 664; Massachusetts to provide, 242; from Philadelphia, 664; on prizes sent to British in Cape Cod Harbor, 795-96; on Prussian shipments to America, 905; William Smallwood and, 690; George Washington and, 664, 690

British: on American activities on Delaware R., 390, 618; on American munitions convoy, 862, 931, 977-79, 1030-31, 1035-37, 1092, 1104; on American plans against Nova Scotia, 1102; on American privateers in Europe, 864-65, 875, 898, 901, 902, 988; on American ships at Boston and New Bedford, 768-64; on American ships at Martinique, 423-24, 433; on American ships in French ports, 863-64; on American ships in Sweden, 910; on American whaler, 901; William Mathew Burt and, 114, 115n; Ceses puts into St. Eustatius for, 254; on Charleston, 136-37; on conditions in America, 626; on convoy of supplies to America, 447, 903; at Corunna, 946; on detention of British ships in French ports, 1115; on Dutch squadron in West Indies, 852-53; Charles Fielding and, 532; on French naval activities in West Indies, 635; on French naval preparations, 1050, 1065, 1090-91; Adm. Howe's squadron commanders and, 659; on John Paul Jones, 1057-58; on Massachusetts privateers, 625-26; Valentine Morris on gathering of, 138; on movement of surgeons to Toulon, France, 1037; naval developments in West Indian waters, 635; obtaining of, 114, 115 and n; on priva-
teers at Boston, 35; on Raleigh, 867; on Revenge, 109-12; at R.J., 314, 315; sent to Adm. Howe, 912 and n; on 74-gun ships building, 35, 658; on ships fitting out for Europe, 205-6; Henry Smith and, 716; Patrick Tonym and, 744; on treaty between France and United States, 978-79; on West Indies, 21, 115n; on Willing’s Expedition, 490-92, 499-500, 502, 521-22, 523, 524, 526, 595-96, 695-99, 719, 792, 795, 794; James Young provides, 635
French: on British cruisers off Belle Ile, 862; on British naval activity in English Channel, 1041-43; on proposed British convoys from Jamaica, 237, 239; on state of Royal Navy, 1031

Intrépide, French Navy ship of the line, 988-90 (Chevalier de Beaussier de Châteauvert)

Ionian Islands, 890

Ioor, Joseph (Capt., Continental Army), 198n, 888n, 850n

Ipswich, schooner: captured by Borsas, 448, 454n

Ipswich, Mass., 481n

Ireland: Americans born in, 64, 791, 888, 889, 890; inward-bound vessels, 654n, 782n, 783n, 786, 796n, 842n; trade of, 967, 994

Irish Bay, St. Domingue, 485

Irish Gimblet, American letter of marque brigantine, 41n, 116, 117n, 278 and n, 356n, 437, 438n, 772n (John Lamb)

Iron: as cargo, 85, 159, 410, 421, 453, 667, 722n, 775n; for Chickahominy, Va., Shipyard, 743, 1164; Continental Commerce Committee to purchase, 280; for Continental Army boats, 845; for Continental Navy, 56, 85, 278; cost of, 968, 971n; for Joshua Huntington, 278; for Massachusetts State vessels, 212, 242; for South Carolina Navy, 44, 69; for South Quay, Va., Shipyard, 1164; for Virginia Navy, 328, 805, 806, 1156

Irving, P. Æmilius (Lt. Gov., Guernsey), 1135n; from: Moses Corbet, 1135

Isaac, Mordecai, 1078, 1086

Isabella, Cabo, Santo Domingo, 825, 834, 851

Ilo, HMS, 38, 281, 355, 787, 802 (John Raynor)

Isle au Haut, Me., 184, 186n

Isla de Pines [Isla de Pinos], Cuba, 558 and n

Isles of Shoals, Me./N.H., 555, 903

Italy, 889, 890

Ivers, Thomas (Cashier, Massachusetts Board of War): and hire of Favorite, 75; and payments for Massachusetts Board of War, 11 and n, 46 and n, 54, 83, 84n, 107 and n, 116, 133 and n, 158 and n, 166, 177 and n, 192, 193n, 207, 308, 309n, 324 and n, 376, 377n, 395 and n, 417 and n, 435 and n, 457 and n, 529 and n, 537 and n, 586 and n, 614, 684, 698n; payments to, 177, 234 and n, 599 and n

Ivis, —— (rope maker), 264

Izat, George (Capt.), 407 (Margaret and Mary)

Jackson (Negro man; Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Jacks, —— (Capt.), 93

Jackson, Eleazar (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Jackson, George (Deputy Secretary of the British Admiralty), 863, 865, 867, 874 and n

Jackson, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Jackson, Jonathan (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.), 184

Jackson, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579, 585

Jackson, Robert (Continental Navy), 403

Jackson, Tracy & Tracy (merchants at Newburyport, Mass.), 1134, 1143

Jacobs, Maximilian (Capt., RN), 36, 37, 554, 558 and n (Amazon)

Jamaica, ship, 915, 916; captured by Raleigh, 133 and n (David Watt)

Jamaica, British West Indies: and American prisoners, 284, 335, 400, 921; attack on, 60; Attorney General, 122; crew of Florida ordered to, 756; defenses of, 114, 996 and n, 1083; inward-bound convoys, 514, 515; inward-bound vessels, 131n, 146, 147, 165n, 371, 513, 515, 523, 528, 536, 634n, 699, 706, 753, 754, 793, 963, 999n; mail packet at, 811; master shipwright of, 977n; news from, 633-34; outward-bound convoys, 122, 237, 239; outward-bound vessels, 35, 80, 187, 237, 239, 335, 538, 764 and n, 793, 1150, 1174n; Sir Peter Parker sails for, 170; privateers and letters of marque from, 248, 469, 1170 and n; prizes sent into, 448-55, 469, 562, 622, 646, 666, 708, 720; provision sloop at, 977; reception of French Navy ship at, 566, 570; reinforcements for, 514, 515, 976; and reinforcements for W. Fla., 795 and n; stores sent to, 156, 715, 756; war’s effect on commerce of, 431, 967, 968; mentioned, 594

Jamaica Gazette. 1778: 10 Jan. (Supplement), 93

James, sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 450, 454n

James, Andrew, 922

James, Michael (Lt., Virginia Navy), 540-41

James, Richard (Capt.), 207 and n, 254 and n; to: Massachusetts Board of War, 155 (Union)

James and Betty, sloop: captured by Mars, 407 (Thomas G. Denwood)

James Island, S.C., 1072

James (Negro man, Sawyer), 136

Jameson, John (Maj., Continental Army): from: Richard K. Meade, 352

James River, Va.: flour shipped from, 351, 352n; inward-bound vessels, 399, 629, 1126; outward-bound vessels, 300, 349n, 351, 934; prizes captured in, 244, 283n; tobacco shipped from, 221; Virginia Navy vessels in, 1164

James town, Va., 1153, 1164, 1168

Janny, schooner: captured by Syren, 184-85 (Z. Rust)

Jane, schooner, 739 (White)

Jane, British victualler ship, 237

Jardine, William (Capt.), 129 (Try-all)

Jarvis, Isaac, 730

Jarvis, Leonard (Deputy Continental Agent, New Bedford, Mass.): accounts, 280; and cargo of Mary, 588, 615, 655, 782, 783n; as continental
INDEX

agent, 588n; and *Loyalty*, 280, 287, 615, 667–68; and mariners acquainted with Sineuxpent, 615; and *Mellish*, 50, 279, 287, 505; money for, 615, 656; and *Nanny*, 279 and n, 280, 287 and n; ordered to dispatch *Triton*, 50; ordered to ready *Nanny*, *Loyalty*, and *Mellish* for sea, 375, 376n; owns sloop *Sally*, 379n; as prize agent for *Mary*, 655; on prize money for *Mary*, 588; and sloop *Providence*, 587–88, 615, 616n; and purchase of flaxseed, 279–80; and removal of public stores from New Bedford, 505, 655 and n; reputation of, 505; and sailing orders for George Whipple, 668 and n; to: Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 587–88, 615–16; from: John Bradford, 279–80, 504–5, 655–56, 782–83

Jarvis, Thomas (Midn., Continental Navy), 289

Jarvis, Timothy (Capt.), 127 (Samson)

Jarvis, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225

Jason, 1186, 1198n

Jasper, William (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Rising States*), 889

Jassaud de Thorame, André-Charles, Chevalier de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 835, 836n (Amphitrite)

Jauge, 728, 738n

Jean, 70

Jean Rabel Bay, St. Domingue, 261, 297, 308, 331, 343, 351, 353, 374, 383, 402, 425; on lightning striking *Boston*, 383; reports *Boston* chased by Apollo, 374, 385; reports *Boston* weighs anchor in Nantasket Roads, 343; sells prize share, 308; on snow storm, 297; to take soundings in hold, 383

Jean, Virginia privateer schooner, 889, 924n; captured by *Seaford*, 127, 891n (George Raill)

Jerry, London (Seaman, Continental Navy), 149

Jersey, HM hospital ship, 38, 554, 1105 (William A. Halstead)

Jersey Island, Channel Islands, 749, 870, 920, 1043n, 1112–13

Jervis, John (Capt., RN): to: Philip Stephens, 866–67 (Foudroyant)

Jesuit’s bark [quinine], 51, 265

Jett, Thomas (member, Virginia House of Delegates; merchant at King George Co.), 163 and n, 363

*Jeune Bale*, sloop: captured by *Racehorse*, 448

*Jeune Hibé*, ship: captured by British privateer, 839

Johannet, Oliver (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Rising States*), 889

John, British transport brig: captured by New Jersey militia, 55, 250

John, schooner: captured by *Boreas*, 448, 454n

John, schooner: captured by *Surprise*, 129 (Richard Quartermass)

John, schooner: captured by Antelope and *Diligence*, 453 (Ezekiel Woodbury)

John, sloop: recaptured by *Seaford*, 126 (John Cockran)

John, merchant vessel: captured by *Notre Dame*, 1060; recaptured by British armed brig, 1060 (Thomas Calannah)

John & Joseph, schooner, 463 (Daniel Deshon)

John Langdon’s Island, N.H., 841

John & Milsay, sloop: captured by *Southampton*, 852n

Johnson, Maryland Navy galley, 348 and n, 676 and n

Johnson, British letter of marque ship, 74, 786n; captured by *Massachusetts, Active*, and *Speedwell*, 75n (Richard Jones)

Johnson, — (Capt.), 864 (America)

Johnson, Andrew (merchant at London), 1136–37

Johnson, Eleazer, Jr. (Capt.), 948–49, 949n, 963 and n, 1057 and n, 1132n (Dalton)

Johnson, Henry (Capt., Continental Navy): accounts, 1051, 1054; appointed pilot for Comte d’Estaing’s squadron, 1132n; captured, 70 and n, 963n; commands *Yankee*, 891n, 893n, 971n; escapes Mill Prison, 948–49, 949n, 963–64, 965n, 965 and n, 1018 and n, 1051, 1057; on *Lexington’s* capture, 964; sea chest of, seized, 962; and treatment of American prisoners, 861 and n, 964; to: American Commissioners in France, 963–64; mentioned, 891n (Lexington)

Johnson, Henry (Capt.): captured at Nassau, 401; health, 247; imprisoned in Fort Nassau, 444, 445n; mentioned, 218, 335, 336n, 337n, 400n, 431 and n, 470n, 472n, 495, 517n, 538n, 1170n (Mary)

Johnson, Isaac (Magistrate at Natchez, W. Fla.), 394, 678, 679

Johnson, James (Capt.), 220 (Adventure)

Johnson, James (Capt.), 124 (Two Brothers)

Johnson, John (Cook, Connecticut Navy), 773

Johnson, Joseph (merchant at London), 1136–37

Johnson, Joshua (American merchant in France), 878n, 966n, 1054n, 1056n

Johnson, Robert (merchant at London), 1136–37

Johnson, Samuel, 497

Johnson, Thomas (Capt.), 184, 186n (Three Brothers)
Johnson, Thomas, Jr. (Gov., Maryland): and Baltimore, 510; and Chester, 540; and debt of Maryland, 79-79; and defense of Annapolis, 591; on dispatching state trading vessels, 175; and Dolphin, 648; and flag of truce, 606, 641; and General Smallwood, 78; letter of, 645; and obtaining and transporting supplies and provisions, 151-52, 152n, 175, 202-3, 561; orders payments made, 47, 136, 145, 153, 202, 275, 299, 752; and payment to Bennett Mathews, 742; and pilot for Virginia, 510; receives request for cannon, 214; receives request for prisoner exchange, 202; receives request for protection from price gouging, 202; and sale of Defence, 78, 605-6, 641; Christopher Lowndes, 540; William Henry Laurens, 1045; Francis Lightfoot Lee, 510; Joseph Dashiell, 202-3, 459; Ignatius Van Bibber, 78-79; Isaac Van Bibber, 775; mentioned, 189

Johnston, William (Coxswain, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Johnston, William (merchant at Charleston), 489

Johnston, American privateer schooner: captured by Ariadne, 635, 636n, 644-45 (Charles Stachchen)

Johnstone, William (Capt., British Army), 702, 704n

John Wilkes, sloop: captured by Elizabeth, 187 (Paul M'Donald)

Johannot, Gabriel, 406, 1080: to: Massachusetts Council, 783-86; Rhode Island Council of War, 686

Joinville, Comte de, 1081

Jolly, T. (Capt.), 266, 267n, 1059, 1060n (Ellis)

Jolly Robin, schooner: captured by Galatea, 14 and n (Caleb Hopkins)

Jonathan, ship, 12n; captured by General Washington, 11 (Richard Townsend)

Jones, A. (Capt.), 1128 and n, 1134n, 1143 (Hope)

Jones, Francis (seaman, American privateer Warren), 888; to: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1117

Jones, Francisco Farg, 525

Jones, James (Lt., RN), 127, 612, 613 (Beaver)

Jones, James (of Portsmouth, N.H.), 841

Jones, John (Capt.), 148 and n (Lord Liford)

Jones, John (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 8

Jones, John (Doorkeeper, Virginia Navy Board), 275, 1158, 1162

Jones, John Paul (Capt., Continental Navy): advised on anchorage at Brest, France, 1115-14; on American involvement in European war, 1037; arranges care for sick seamen, 1060-61, 1074-76; at Boston, 1148 and n; British intelligence on, 1057-58; chases convoy, 1054; and command of Indian, 868, 869n, 915, 917, 925, 1033, 1047, 1139-40; convoys Independence, 1053-34; and convos to America, 904, 935, 993; delays sailing from Brest, 1117-18, 1119; exchages salutes with French, 1001-4, 1006, 1033-34, 1046-47, 1077n, 1118, 1119; fits out Ranger, 1006, 1148; on Franco-American alliance, 1119, 1140; French ladies visit, 1094; on French language, 1097; on French Navy, 1034, 1140; on honor from Congress, 1034-35; issued letter of credit, 903; modifies Ranger, 1117-18; on officer seniority, 955; ordered to Europe, 1150 and n; petitioned to remove Marine captain, 1005, 1024 and n, 1037; plans expedition, 914, 921, 1034, 1047, 1057-58, 1097-98, 1098n, 1100, 1118, 1140; prize accounts of, 964 and n, 1115, 1119; and prize agency, 919; on Ranger's sailing deficiencies, 921, 935, 1140; on recruiting, 1047; on relations with Ranger's crew, 1037; reputation, 868, 1004, 1097, 1118, 1151 and n; and sailing from Camaret Bay, 1100; sailing orders, 904 and n, 917, 919, 978; on sending prizes into ports, 935, 978; sends presents to Boston, 1038; on smallpox in Ranger, 1074-76; on strategy, 993, 1140; visits Adm. La Motte-Piquet's flagship, 1189; visits Brest, 1085, 1193, 1194, 1195; visits Comte d'Orvilliers, 1119; visits Independence, 1118; visits Nantes, France, 1184, 1185, 1186; to: American Commissioners in France, 921, 935, 993; William Carmichael, 1001-2, 1003-4; Continental Marine Committee, 1033-34; Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 1037; Continental Secret Committee, 1034-35; Silas Deane, 1046-47, 1117-19; Arnaud de la Porte, 1097-98; Jacques-Alexandre Gourlade, 1060-61, 1074-76; John Ross, 1119; Gabriel de Sartine, 1034, 1047, 1139-40; Continental Secret Committee, 1033-34; Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 1037; Continental Secret Committee, 1034-35; Silas Deane, 1046-47, 1117-19; Arnaud de la Porte, 1097-98; Jacques-Alexandre Gourlade, 1060-61, 1074-76; John Ross, 1119; Gabriel de Sartine, 1139-40; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 1066; to: American Commissioners in France, 914; Antoine-Hillarion, Chevalier de Beaussac, 1113-14; William Carmichael, 1002, 1004; David Cullum, 1005; Silas Deane, 985; Elijah Hall, 1005; Toussaint-Guillaume de La Motte-Piquet, 1002-3; Arnaud de la Porte, 1100; Arthur Lee, 919-20; lieutenants in Ranger, 1005; James Moylan, 1081-82, 1115; Matthew Parke, 1024; Thomas Simpson, 1005; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 1116; mentioned, 1179 (Ranger)
Jones, Richard (of W. Fla.), 697
Jones, Richard (Capt.), 785, 786n (Johnson)
Jones, Robert (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Jones, Samuel (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Jones, Thomas (Judge, New York Supreme Court), 558
Jones, Vallentine
Jones, Samuel (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Jones, Richard (Capt.), 785, 786n (Johnson)
Jones, Robert (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Julius, Negro man, sawyer,
Juliana, British Navy victualler,
Juliana, sloop: captured by Glasgow,
Julian, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1193, 1194
Julian, Joseph (Capt., Continental Marines), 550 and n
Julian, John (Seaman, RN): carries Chames, 340; captures merchantmen, 14; carries orders from Adm. Howe, 397; and defense of E. Fla., 535, 692-35, 677; and offensive operations in Ga., 677, 744, 745n; on sick seamen, 341; station, 40; to: Patrick Toyn, 534-35, 676-77; mentioned, 24, 49, 68, 125, 126, 156, 182, 227, 268, 342n, 556 (Galatea)
Jordan, George William (Register, Vice Admiralty Court of Antigua), 130n
Jordan, Jeremiah (Col., Maryland Militia), 318 and n
Jordan, Thomas (Capt., RN): carries Chames, 340; captures merchantmen, 14; carries orders from Adm. Howe, 397; and defense of E. Fla., 535, 692-35, 677; and offensive operations in Ga., 677, 744, 745n; on sick seamen, 341; station, 40; to: Patrick Toyn, 534-35, 676-77; mentioned, 24, 49, 68, 125, 126, 156, 182, 227, 268, 342n, 556 (Galatea)
Jordan Creek, Md., 692
Kennedy, James (Capt.), 654
Kennedy, James (Boatswain, Continental Navy), 184, 506, 515, 550
Kennedy, James (Capt.), 654, 657, 658, 662, 677, 725-26, 727; captures: Betsy, 184-85; David, 76 and n, 345; recaptures (with Amazon and Orpheus): Lucy, 228; mentioned, 100 (Hugh Dalrymple)
Jurdy, Richard (Capt., RN), 506, 515, 550
Juliet, schooner: captured by Chance,
Keller, Edward (Capt.), 455n, 977n (Guest)
Kempe, John Tabor (Advocate General, Vice Admiralty Court of New York), 558
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Kelley, Bartholmew (Seaman, RN), 849
Kempe, John (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Kempe, John Tabor (Advocate General, Vice Admiralty Court of New York), 558
Kimball, Dr. (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 1161
Kempthorne, —— (Capt.), 625n, 636n, 810-11 (Grenville)
Kenan [Kanan], Lawrence (Pvt., Continental Army), 71
Kennebec River, Me., 186n
Kempe, John Tabor (Advocate General, Vice Admiralty Court of New York), 63, 687-88
Kemble, John, 140, 504
Kempe, Thomas, Dr. (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 1161
Kennedy, James (Capt.), 1091, 1128, 1143 (Peace & Harmony)
Kennedy, James (Capt.), 1091, 1128, 1143 (Peace & Harmony)
Kennedy, George (Capt.), 1091, 1128, 1143 (Peace & Harmony)
Kennedy, George (Capt.), 1091, 1128, 1143 (Peace & Harmony)
Kennedy, Philip, 239n
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
Keller, Robert (Capt.), 124 (Lynx)
INDEX

Kerr, John (Lt., Continental Navy), 71
Kerr, George,
Kent Island, Md., Kent County, Md.,
Kerney, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy),
Killikelly,
Kent, Joseph (Seaman, RN),
King, Edward (Clerk, Virginia Navy),
Kilby,
Kieble, Abraham,
Kessler,
Keppel, George
Keppel, Hon. Augustus, (Adm., RN),
Kent, Kingdom, Navy),
1272
Kirkwood, Robert (Maj., Continental Army),
Kitty, British transport ship: arrives at Philadelphia, 179; building of, 560n; captured and burned by John Barry’s armed boats, 559 and n, 560n, 589 and n, 590, 591 and n, 602n, 617 and n, 619 and n, 630, 631n, 662 and n, 663 and n, 767 and n, 798 and n, 804, 846, 847n; cargo of, 559 and n; engagement involving, 179; invoice of goods captured from, 741, 742n; John Barry’s attack on, praised, 617 and n; reportedly burned by Experiment and Brune, 602 and n; separates from convoy, 804; unloading of, 590–91, 591n (J. Mallet)
Kitty, HM tender: recaptures: Northampton, 891n (John Moore)
Klocks, Gill (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Knapp, William (Capt.), 919n, 920n, 934–35, 1014–15 (Hooper)
Knatchbull, Charles (Lt., RN), 355 and n
Knitt, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Knight, John (Lt., RN), 38, 100, 117, 153, 396n, 553 (Haerlem)
Knoll, Samuel (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.), 186n
Knowles, John (Lt., RN; Agent for Transports at Newport), 315, 316n
Knowles, John (Capt.), 536n, 699, 701n, 702n, 707n, 755n (Neptune)
Knox, —— (merchant at Boston), 733
Knox, William (British Under Secretary of State for the American Dept.), 206, 207n; from: Philip Stephens, 899–900; to: Philip Stephens, 873
Knyphausen, Wilhelm, Baron von (Lt. Gen., Hesse-Cassel Army), 559 and n
La Bouche, Odette de (merchant at Nantes, France), 916
Labrador, 870
Lacere, John (Capt.), 301n, 644 (Sally)
Lacey, John (Brig. Gen., Pennsylvania Militia), 774
La Combe, Claude (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
La Coruña, Spain. See Corunna, Spain
La Coste, —— (merchant at St. Domingue), 218n
La Coste [L’Coste], Peter (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 585
Ladd, Eliphalet (merchant at Exeter, N.H.), 740n
LaDee, Eliphalet (Capt.,) 220 (White Oak)
Lady Elizabeth, merchant vessel, 932 (Scott)
Lady Gage, ship, 159 and n, 842 and n (Joseph Royal Loring)
Lady Parker, HM tender [Niger’s tender], 563, 567
( Abraham Rose)
Laffont, Andrew (Capt.), 1174n (Assumption)
Lafond, Andrew, 922
La Font, —— (ship chandler, St. Pierre, Martinique), 829
La Garde, Pierre Donat de (Capt.): capture of ship commanded by, 430n, 488n; mentioned, 399n, 415n, 416n, 562n, 629n, 659n, 689 and n, 750n (Victome de Veaux)
Lagoancre, Michel (merchant at Corunna, Spain), 1111 and n, 1120 and n
INDEX

Lagoanere, Michel, & Cie. (merchants at Corunna, Spain), 917, 1025, 1029, 1059; to: Silas Deane, 1094–96; William Hodge, 1031–33; from: Arthur Lee, 1096n

Laing, Malcolm (prize agent, Port Royal, Jamaica), 448, 449, 452, 453

La Laurencie, François, Chevalier de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy), 73, 191–92, 810, 840 (Tourtelles)

La Maria, New Hampshire privateer brigantine, 220 (Mark Dennett)

Lamb, —— (Capt.), 295

Lamb, John (Capt.): assistance requested from, 139; awaits promised ordnance, 601, 628, 629n; fits out Favourite, 437, 438n; loans money, 356 and n; payments to, 477, 479, 734, 735, 738; requests payments, 264, 265n; sells rum, 477, 479, 480, 734, 735, 738; transports ordnance to Boston, 41 and n, 264, 278 and n, 771–72, 772n; unloads cargo at Boston, 116, 117n; from: John Carey, 139; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 601; mentioned, 660 and n, 685 and n (Irish Gibbett, Favourite)

Lamb, Robert, 308

Lamb, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Lambert, Benjamin (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889

Lambert, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 139–40, 234, 243n; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 242–43 (Massachusetts)

Lambert, John (Capt.), 124 (America)

Lambert, Robert (Capt., RN): James Cumming speaks with, 115; on hostilities at Jean Rabel Bay, 567, 571; issues orders to Aurora, 131 and n; and Lady Parker, 563, 567; and London convoy, 131–32, 132n; mentioned, 285 and n, 646, 708, 720, 825, 834, 851 (Niger)

La Motte-Picquet de la Vinoyère, Chevalier Toussaint-Guillaume de (Chef d’escadre, French Navy): convoys American munitions ships, 903, 923 and n, 1004, 1001n, 1035–37, 1076, 1092, 1104; and delay in Deane’s sailing, 1062, 1063n; and dispute between Samuel Nicholson and Capt. Corvisen, 1018 and n; exchanges salutes with John Paul Jones, 1001–4, 1002n, 1005, 1006, 1034 and n, 1046–47, 1077 and n, 1187; health, 1002; and John Paul Jones’s plans, 1097, 1117; and John Paul Jones’s reputation, 1097, 1100; and potential encounter with British force, 1065; prepares to convoy American munitions ships, 977–79, 1030, 1039–40; reported to have sailed, 1039; returns to Brest, France, from convoy, 1090, 1115; saluted by Samuel Nicholson, 1000; visits Ranger, 1188, 1189; to: John Paul Jones, 1002–3; mentioned, 1198n

Landlaurd, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Lane, Amos (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Lane, Ebenezer (Capt.), 129 (Three Adventurers)

Lane, Eldred (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.), 184

Lane, George (Capt.), 184 (Betsy)

Lane, Isaac, 1166

Lane, Joseph (Capt.), 192 and n, 644 (Alexander)

Laner, Peter (merchant at Salem, Mass.): to: Nathan Brown, 781

Langdon, Elizabeth Sherburne (Mrs. John Langdon), 498

Langdon, John (Continental Agent, New Hampshire; Speaker, New Hampshire House of Representatives): ability of Navy Board of Eastern Dept. to send funds to, 639; accounts, 494–95; and chartering vessels, 1149 and n; Congress orders funds sent to, 214; and Flamand, 410, 412, 498, 639, 765 and n; and invoices of cargo from France, 498; owns Portsmouth, 165n; purchases brigantine for Commerce Committee, 364; and Ranger, 494; superintends America, 494, 495n, 841 and n; to: Henry Laurens, 494–95; from: Commerce Committee, 410–12; Jean-Baptiste-Lazare Théveneau de Francy, 497–99; Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 434, 639; James Warren, 765; mentioned, 19 and n

Langdon, John (tallow chandler at Boston), 480 and n, 758 and n

Langdon, Martha, 498, 499n

Langdon, Timothy (Judge, Massachusetts Maritime Court, Eastern District), 160

Langford, John (Capt.), 130 (Stanley)

Langford, Lawrence (Capt.), 126 (Adventure)

Langworthy, Edward (Georgia Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272

Lanoir [Lenore], snow: captured by Capisford, 268 and n, 399, 835 (Louis Drouet)

Lansdale, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Militia), 752 and n

Lapara, Joseph (Seaman, South Carolina Navy), 888

La Pérouse, Jean-François de Galaup, Comte de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 1043n (Serin)

La Perrier [Perier], —— (Lt. Gov., Martinique; commandant at St. Pierre), 62, 63n, 138, 154–55, 423, 424n

Lapham, Joshua, 54

La Plant [Leplants], Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1193

La Pole, Peter (merchant at Amsterdam), 262n

La Porte, Arnaud de (French Navy Intendant at Brest, France): to aid ships and crews of the United States, 1099; approves John Paul Jones’s projected enterprise, 1118; and arrest of Hawke, 1136–37, 1138n; to detain British vessels in port, 1094; and fitting out French ships of the line, 1108–9; and French frigate to accompany Ranger, 1097, 1100, 1117–18; and John Paul Jones’s reputation, 1097, 1100; relations with John Paul Jones, 1140; to warn French shipping
INDEX

Lawrence, William (Capt.), 120 (*Little John*)
Lawrie, John (British resident, Mosquito Shore), 460 and n
Lawrie, John (merchant at North Carolina), 689
Lawson, Thomas (Seaman, *Lydia*): deposition: 326–27
Lay, Asa (1st Lt., Continental Army), 497 and n, 797 and n
Lay, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583
*L'Creitia* (*Lucretia*), brig: captured by Winchelsea, 451
Leach, John (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 219n
Leach, John (Capt.), 1029 and n (*Dolphin*)
Leach, Joseph (Capt.), 377n (*Trenton*)
Lead, 474, 830, 836, 1006, 1117, 1154, 1167, 1179, 1181, 1185, 1189, 1191
LePage, Daniel, 922
Learmouth, John (Capt., Continental Army), 820, 821n
Lebanon, Conn., 298, 629n, 659
LeBaron, Bartlett (Registrar, Massachusetts Maritime Court Southern District), 496
Le Bon, Peter, 922
Le Clerc, Philip (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Lecler (Lecler, Recler), —— (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Le Couste, Lewis (Laconia, Louis) (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Le Couteux, J. L. and L. Co. (merchants at Cadiz, Spain), 1145n; to: Silas Deane, 1125–27
Le Couteux, Lawrence (merchant at Cadiz, Spain), 1125, 1126
Le Cras, Edward (Capt., RN; Extra Commissioner of the Navy Board), 749, 874, 875n, 908–9, 909n, 912 and n
LeCraw, William (Capt.), 1082 (*Black Snake*)
Ledgard, George (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster*), 390
Ledlair, James (Capt.), 276–77 (*Rose*)
Lee, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 289; captures: *Lively*, 291n (William Addiscott)
Lee, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 301 and n (*John Her*)
Lee, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 12 and n (*John Skinner*)
Lee, sloop: captured by *Experiment's* tender *Hawke*, 267n, 357 and n (Jacob Bennett)
Lee, Arthur (American Commissioner in France; American Commissioner in Spain); as American Commissioner in Spain, 1059; arranges passage for William Stevenson, 1000, 1001n; authority of, 312, 918; and Caron de Beaumarchais, 950, 954, 956n, 1077nn, and *Brietania*, 1012n; on disposal of *Revenge*’s prizes, 1029–30; instructions on correspondence, 918; on neutral ships, 918 and n, 1029; objects to prize agent, 919; plans journey to Spain, 1077; and *Providence*, 471; on purchase of *Queen of France*, 1049n; refuses to sign sailing orders, 919; on *Revenge*’s accounts, 1025; on *Revenge*’s prize money, 1032–33, 1096n; on selling public share of *Revenge*, 918; and stock-jobbing, 886; to: Gustavus Conyngham, 918, 1029–30; Silas...
INDEX

Deane, 919; Benjamin Franklin, 919; John Paul Jones, 919–20; Michel Lagoanere & Cie., 1096n; from: Gustavus Conyngham, 956–57, 1059; James Gardoqui, 904–5; mentioned, 312, 869, 1138n

Lee, Charles (Maj. Gen., Continental Army), 774, 775n, 790 and n, 820, 821n, 891 and n
Lee, Francis Lightfoot (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress), 152n, 272, 846; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 151–52
Lee, Henry (Capt., Continental Army), 427, 428n, 640–41, 641n, 664 and n; to: George Washington, 664
Lee, James (prime master, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 898

Lee, John (Capt.), 965 and n (Fancy)

Lee, John (Capt.), 265–66 and n (Tim)

Lee, Richard Henry (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Committee for Foreign Affairs, Marine Committee), 183, 190 and n, 203; to: Landon Carter, 260

Lee, Thomas Sim (Col., Maryland Militia), 367

Lee, William (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): on agency for Continental Navy prizes, 884; appointed commercial agent, 1110n; appoints deputy, 1109–10; arranges passage for William Stevenson, 1000, 1001n; authority of, 1061–62; and cargo of Dispatch, 654; and cargo of Nancy, 280; and cargo of tea, 74; complains of drafts of Thomas Thompson and Elisha Hinman, 884; as joint commercial agent, 280n; and money advance for Peter Collas, 74n; orders Thomas Thompson to St. Malo, 780; and papers of Thomas Norris, 997, 1044 and n; relations with Jonathan Williams, Jr., 1061–62, 1063n; resigns, 919; ships consigned to, 1112; to: Thomas Morris, 884; Jean-Daniel Schweighauser, 1109–10; from: John Bradford, 74

Leeds, William (Lt., Continental Navy): to: William Bingham, 319
Leeds, Va., 299

Lee & Jones (merchants at Newburyport, Mass.), 722n

Leeward Islands, 1083, 1084, 1093, 1121, 1123

Lefer, brig, 1127 (Zacharias Bomcan)

Legare, Nathan, 489

Leger, Edward (Lt., Continental Navy), 889

Leger & Greenwood (merchants at Charleston), 443

Legge, Francis (Gov., Nova Scotia), 17, 18n

Leghorn, Italy, 1046

Le Gros, Henri (merchant at Martinique), 649n

Le Havre, France, 91, 92, 146, 147

Leighton, Edmund Grover, 418

Leighton, John (Capt.), 612 (Orange)

Leighton, Samuel, 418

Leith, Scotland, 99n, 984

Lemons, 243

Lennis, Robert (Capt.), 125 (Betsy)

Lenore, See Lanoir, snow

Leonard, George (Deputy Commissary, British Army), 627, 628n

Leonard, John, 888

Leonardtown, Md., 317, 318

Leopard, merchantman: captured by Swift, 1113 and n (Joseph Cornstock)

Le Peru, Noël (Capt.): advised on reclaiming Thomas Kouikian, 939, 942, 943; examination of, 938, 939, 941, 943, 947; offered bribe to swear falsely, 1027–28, 1029n; ship captured, 906, 907n, 931 and n, 947 and n, 948n (Thomas Kouikian)

Le Ray de Chaumont, Jacques-Donatien (Intendant of the Royal Hotel of Invalides), 861–62, 1051n, 1061, 1063n; to: Jean Holker, 1050–51

Le Roy, Jean-Baptiste, 1060, 1074, 1081, 1192

Les Cayes [The Occoys; Aux Coys], St. Domingue, 455n, 469

Leser [Lasseur, Lessor], John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 535

Lesher [Lechiants], Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23

Lestarjette, Louis (French merchant at Charleston), 950, 955, 954, 956n

Lester, ——, Mrs., 217, 444

Levant, British letter of marque ship, 466 and n (James Martin)

Levant, HMS: captures: General Montgomery, 891n, 893n; recaptures: Hope (Jones), 1128, 1143 and n (George Murray)

Leviathan, HM storeship [formerly HMS Northumberland], 873, 880 (Joseph Tathwell)

Levison, ——, 499

Levy, Michael, 1078, 1086

Levellin, Hopkin (mate, Whim): deposition: 61–63

Lewis, Virginia Navy galley, 268, 459, 1153, 1163 (Cely Saunders)

Lewis, schooner: captured by crew, 519 (Rowan)

Lewis, —— (Capt.), 842

Lewis, Charles, 922

Lewis, Fielding (Col., Virginia Militia), 1165

Lewis, Fielding, & Co. (merchants at Fredericksburg, Va.), 392

Lewis, Francis (New York Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Commerce Committee, Marine Committee): letter to, 510; as member of Commerce Committee, 136; requests guns for Baltimore, 214; signs letter for Commerce Committee, 412; and tender for Virginia, 262; and transshipment of cargo to army, 235; to: Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purвиance, 363; Thomas Johnson, Jr., 214, 262; from: Maryland Council, 322; mentioned, 256n

Lewis, Francis, Jr. (merchant at Baltimore), 511

Lewis, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Lewis, Rowland (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Lewis, Sherman (prize master, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 186n (Restoration)

Lewis, Thomas, 22, 177, 288, 599, 730

Lewis, Warner (Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board), 79, 1160

Lewis, Will (seaman), 922

Lewis, William (merchant at Norfolk, Va.): to: James Hunter, Jr., 300, 391–92
Lexington, Continental Navy brig: accounts, 1054; captured by Alert, 70 and n, 891n, 963n, 964; crew members of, as prisoners, 1018 and n; crew members of, escape prison, 907 and n, 908; officers of, as prisoners, 887n, 890; officers of, escape prison, 1051, 1057 and n; seaman of, disciplined, 1060n; captures: Betsy, 877n (Henry Johnson)

Liberty, Virginia Navy armed boat, 743, 1157, 1158, 1162, 1164; captures: unidentified schooner, 430; captures (with Patriot): Oxford, 1171n (James Barron)

Liberty, brig: 417

Liberty, Dominican privateer brig: captures: unidentified sloop, 493

Liberty, Virginia Navy brig: captures: Portland, 139 and n, 243 and n, 407 and n (Thomas Herbert)

Liberty, brigantine, 763 (Stex Storer)

Liberty, schooner: captured by Badger, 228 and n, 453, 455n

Liberty, schooner, 351 (Nathaniel Low)

Liberty, sloop: captured by Racecourse, 449

Liberty, sloop, 347 and n (Nicholas B. Seabrook)

Libra, HM schooner tender [Aurora’s tender]:

captures: Fly, 470 and n

Lieu, Peter (merchant at London): deposition: 915–16

Lighthoby, Robert (Mldn., RN), 691n; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 691 (George)

Lighburne, Henry (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1155

Lighburne, Stafford (Lt., Virginia Navy), 459

Lighthouses: at Beaver Tail Point, R.I., 76, 100, 244, 362, 363n, 802, 813, 814n, 815, 816n; in Boston Bay, 903; at Cape Henlopen, Del., 804; at Cape Sambro, Nova Scotia, 99, 184, 625 and n; at Charleston, 25, 105, 145, 181, 217–18, 227, 232, 233, 262, 268, 422, 807; Cordouan Lighthouse, Gironde R., France, 1132, 1138, 1139 and n; at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 271

Lillancourt [Lilicencourt], Jean-Baptiste de Tastes de (Gov., St. Domingue, 1776-1777), 566, 570, 571n

Lillibridge, Jonathan (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n

Lilly, Thomas (Capt., Virginia Navy), 743, 1156, 1160 (Gloucester)

Limes, 710

Lincoln, Massachusetts Navy galley, 22 and n, 46, 63 and n, 212 and n, 234

Lincoln, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 739, 740n (John Margeson)

Lindsay, George (Lt., RN), 182 and n

Lines, Major (It., Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Linkhorn, sloop: captured by Apollo and Venus, 186 and n (James Mitchell)

Linn, ——, Miss, 729, 731

Linzey, John (Capt., RN): authorized to purchase clothing for crew, 12 and n; commands foraging expedition, 421 and n, 428, 430n, 467, 468 and n; to destroy American gunboats, 589; orders attack on American schooner, 440 and n; to protect transports in Delaware R., 12; to pro-

vide intelligence of American operations, 590, 618; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 12, 589–90; mentioned, 39, 126, 196, 556, 691, 791n (Pearl)

lion, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 854 and n, 855n (Benjamin Warren)

Lion, ship, 790

Liquor: for Americans in British prisons, 1003, 1005, 1055; for British Army, 894; captured, 13, 93, 446; as cargo, 70n, 89, 96n, 133, 218n, 228n, 237n, 301, 335, 396, 430, 431, 444, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 469 and n, 979, 981, 1148; commissaries’ commissions on purchase of, 675; for Continental Army, 439; for Continental Navy, 404; from France, 442, 443; high price of, 231; for Maryland Navy, 442; for Massachusetts Navy, 75, 417, 457, 826–27, 829; for Massachusetts state vessels, 529; for Pennsylvania Navy, 231; for recruitment, 409; and reprovisioning Dolphin, 504; return of, 529; for Royal Navy, 340; for South Carolina Navy, 295, 443; for Virginia Navy, 90, 806, 836, 1153, 1155, 1156, 1159, 1161, 1162, 1164

Types of: beer, 289, 319, 358, 730, 887n, 892, 1005, 1055; brandy, 159, 185, 187, 228n, 265, 268n, 327–28, 349, 432, 443, 452, 641, 731, 835, 842n, 851, 959, 942, 983, 1126, 1155, 1156; cider, 70n, 96n, 328; claret, 443, 536, 542; cordials, 442; gin, 159, 1179, 1181, 1187; Madeira wine, 443, 738; porter, 52, 179, 479, 738, 842n; punch, 251, 847; rum, 10, 13, 19n, 51, 52, 54, 55, 59n, 118, 156, 158, 179, 218, 218n, 228n, 237n, 258, 267n, 285, 295, 335, 396, 430, 431, 444, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 469 and n, 473, 480, 517, 536, 548 and n, 684n, 710 and n, 713, 724, 725, 734, 735, 738, 826, 827, 834, 835, 836, 844, 852n, 915, 978, 979, 1056, 1060, 1148, 1184; spirits, 44, 97, 118, 293, 340, 439, 725, 1153, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1161, 1162, 1164; tafia, 536, 734, 738n, 750, 806; whiskey, 10, 56, 327–28, 422, 641; wine, 13, 51, 52, 89, 93, 97, 133, 159, 164, 185, 234, 265, 266, 268n, 301, 304n, 444, 449, 558, 710, 734, 829, 835, 842n, 851, 882, 892, 893n, 1126, 1142, 1146

Lisbon, Portugal: American privateers operating off, 407n; Dutch naval vessels at, 852; outward-bound vessels, 153, 1091, 1128, 1143; prizes sent into, 868; vessels captured off, 139, 243; mentioned, 769, 924, 1074

Lisburne, Lord [Wilmot Vaughan, 1st Earl of Lisburne]. See Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty

Little Alexander, schooner: captured by Hillsborough, 130 (William Walker Humphrey)

Little Betsy, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 417 (Jean-Baptiste Hugonene)

Little Charles, sloop: captured by Galatea, 156 and n (Jeremiah Dickeson)

Little Duck Creek, Del., 791

Little Egg Harbor [Egg Harbor], N.J.: as haven for trading vessels, 102; outward-bound vessels, 301 and n, 644; Royal Navy ships off, 38; salt at, 162, 742; shipments from, 56, 85
Littlefield, James (Capt.), 126 (Dartmouth)
Littlefield, James (Capt.), 435 (Elizabeth)
Little Inagua Island, Bahamas, 562
Little John, brig: captured by Milford, 184–85 (William Pratt)
Little John, sloop, 120 n; captured by Mary & Elizabeth, 120 (William Lawrence)
Lively, bark, 658
Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)
Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)
Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)
Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)
Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289
Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)
Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)
Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)
Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)
Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
\[\text{Lively, bark, 658} \]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)}\]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)}\]
\[\text{Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
\[\text{Lively, bark, 658} \]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)}\]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)}\]
\[\text{Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
\[\text{Lively, bark, 658} \]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)}\]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)}\]
\[\text{Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
\[\text{Lively, bark, 658} \]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)}\]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)}\]
\[\text{Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
\[\text{Lively, bark, 658} \]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945, 1080 and n (Michael Dupre)}\]
\[\text{Lively, Massachusetts privateer schooner/boat: captures: unidentified brig, 834, 835 n; unidentified schooner, 834, 835 n (Thomas Simmons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, HMS, 864–65, 865 n (Samuel Hood)}\]
\[\text{Lively, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 126 (Jonathan Parsons)}\]
\[\text{Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 289, 291 n (John Carter)}\]
INDEX

Mark Lane, 971; merchants at, 602n, 915, 1136–37; newspapers, 940, 943; outbound-bound convey, 350, 368, 381, 811; outbound-bound vessels, 131 and n, 132 and n, 159, 165n, 326n, 350n, 381, 792, 842, 872, 920, 963, 999n, 1078, 1086; petition of Barbados planters at, 284; political situation at, 951, 954; privateers and letters of marque from, 1066, 1079, 1136–37, 1138; prizes sent into, 895n; recaptured prize from, 184; ships from, 801n; Stock Exchange, 381, 886, 915, 948; Tower of, 1067; mentioned, 26, 366, 861, 887, 891, 903, 902, 917, 936, 938, 939, 941, 942, 943, 980, 981, 982 and n, 1013, 1017, 1063–64, 1070, 1074


Londonderry, Ireland, 867n

London Gazette, 61 1, 968


Long, Beeston (merchant at London), 636n, 969, 988-99, 999n

Long, John (Capt.), 160 (Resolution)

Long, Samuel (merchant at London), 998-99

Long & Co. (merchants at London), 999n

Longaray, Mathieu Martin de (attorney at Bilbao, Spain), 1019-25

Long Bay, S.C., 70

Long Island, Brest, France, 1042-43

Long Island, N.Y.: Ethan Allen held prisoner on, 418; American flags of truce to, 85; American raid on, 64, 496-97, 517; inbound-bound vessels, 64; ships on shore at, 267; vessels captured off, 76n, 517, 674; vessels wrecked on, 357 and n, 539n, 558, 657; mentioned, 321n

Long Island Sound, 38, 150, 554, 555, 1147

Lookout, Cape, N.C., 846

Lord, Alexander, 726, 727, 728

Lord Amherst, British ordnance transport, 121-23, 154, 237, 239; captures: Dove, 452 (F. J. Hartwell; John Geed)

Lord Camden, ship: captured by Prince of Wales, 363 (George Geddes)

Lord Howe, British transport brigantine: captured by New Jersey militia, 55, 230

Lord Howe, British Army transport, 51, 75, 76n (Robert Park)

Lord Howe, British privateer vessel: captured by Retaliation, 80

Lord Lifford, brig, 148n (John Jones)

Lord North, Antigua private ship: captures: Fortune, 129

Lord Townsend, British ordnance transport, 815

L’Orient, France: advantages of, as a port, 882; American merchants at, 1057n; American sailors at, 911; armed trading vessels fitting at, 488; British vessels detained at, 1115; Continental Navy officers at, 884; Continental Navy vessels at, 488 and n, 708, 863, 882, 885, 884n; escaped prisoners at, 864; inward-bound vessels, 882, 1077, 1138; merchant ships at, 864; outward-bound vessels, 415 and n, 488, 629 and n, 689, 863, 1039; prizes sent into, 884, 917; reportedly blockaded, 976n; vessels for purchase at, 1049, 1067; mentioned, 903, 934, 950, 953

Loring, Caleb (merchant at Boston), 271n

Loring, Elizabeth Lloyd (Mrs. Joshua Loring), 508, 509n

Loring, Joseph Royal (Capt.), 159n, 160, 842n (Lady Gage)

Loring, Joshua (British Commissary of Prisoners), 509n

Loring, Joshua (Capt.), 165 (Friendship)

Loudoun County, Va., 806

Loughhead, James, 221-22

Lough Foyle, Ireland, 900n

Louisa Utricia [Louisa Udrique], ship: captured by Senegal, 689 and n, 755 and n, 760 and n, 806 (Peter Arvidson)

Louise, schooner: captured by Daphne, 394 and n (Pierre Guilband)

Louisiana, Spanish, 304n, 607, 608, 707, 793, 807, 825, 839

Louis XVI, King of France: breaks relations with Great Britain, 951, 954, 1098-99, 1129-30; and British depredations, 972, 974; compensates American privateers, 1050; does not receive foreign ministers, 1076; and independence of Canada, 1121, 1122; and material support for United States, 976n, 1039; offers to station French ships of the line at Cadiz, Spain, 957, 958, 960, 961, 962n; orders British vessels detained, 1094, 1136-37; orders concerning Comte d’Estaing’s squadron, 1098, 1120-23, 1129-30, 1191-32; orders concerning French Navy preparations, 957, 960, 962n, 987-89, 1108-9; orders French shipping warned of likely hostilities, 1099; orders friendly treatment of U.S. ships and crews, 1099; and prisoner exchanges, 1121, 1122; receives Benjamin Franklin, 1142; reportedly expels American privateers, 207; signs treaty with United States, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1114; war aims, 959, 961; to: Continental Congress, 1129-30; Comte d’Estaing, 1120-23; mentioned, 26, 1041, 1043, 1197

Love, Thomas (Gpl., Continental Army), 71

Lovell, James (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272, 488

Lovely, schooner, 1127 (Peter Doliver)

Low, Nathaniel (Capt.), 351 (Liberty)

Low, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1184, 1193, 1194

Lowe, James (Seaman; prize master of sloop Lee), 357

Loweist [Loiis], schooner: captured by Badger, 449

Lowell, John, 505 and n, 656

Lowes, Henry: to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 605-6, 641
INDEX

Lowestoffe, HMS, 122; captures: Burford, 451; Mary Angelic, 451; Pharnix, 452; Resolution, 452; unidentified sloop, 451 (William Lockier)

Lowestoffe’s Prize, HM armed briegantine [formerly Resolution], 72, 977 and n, 1039n (Charles Jordan)

Lownedes, Christopher: to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., Low Point, Va.,

Loyall, Paul (Capt., Joint Commissioner for Building
Loyaux, Anne-Philippe-Dieudonné (Virginia Inspector General of Artillery and Military Stores), 399 and n

Loyal Nova Scotian, Nova Scotia Province armed schooner, 424, 425n

Loyal Subject, British letter of marque brig: captures: Bedford, 689; Henry, 689; Rachael, 689; Sally, 689 (Andrew Syme)

Loyalty, Continental trading schooner: accounts, 782 and n; captured by sloop Providence, 280n, 287n, 668n, 782n; cargo of, 280, 667; command of, 615, 656 and n, 667; fitting out, 142, 280, 287, 375, 656, 667; Manning, 667; sailing orders, 615, 667

Loyauç, Anne-Philippe-Dieudonné (Virginia Inspector General of Artillery and Military Stores), 299 and n

L’Reau, Francois (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 585

Luce, Thomas, Mr., 1035

Luce, Charles (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Luce, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Luce, John (Commissary of Pensions, Massachusetts), 384n

Lucas, Thomas (Gunner, Maryland Navy), 9

Lucas, William (Clerk, Virginia Navy), 225

Lucas, William (Master at Arms, Virginia Navy), 225

Lucas, Z., 300

Lucena, Jamaica, 633

Lucy, brig: captured by sloop Providence, 229n; recaptured by Amazon, Orpheus, and Juno, 228 (Nathaniel Watson)

Lucy, schooner: captured by Scarborough, 184–85, 186n (N. Rose)

Lucy, sloop: captured by Rainbow, 184–85

Lucy, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 622–23, 623n (Richard Reynolds)

Lucy, Connecticut privateer sloop: captures: Dove, 674 and n (Thomas Sellew)

Lundland, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, 424

Luney, Thomas (Capt.), 915 (Hanover Planter)

Lungren, Henry (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Lunt, Johnson (seaman, Massachusetts privateer briegantine Rising States), 889

Lunt, Joseph (1st Lt., Massachusetts privateer briegantine Rising States), 888

Lunt, Joseph, Jr. (gunner’s mate, Rising States), 889

Lury, John (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1154

Lutterloh, Henry Emanuel (Col., Continental Army; Deputy Quartermaster General, Continental Army), 483 and n

Lutwidge, Skeffington (Capt., RN), 40, 557 (Triton)

Lux, William (Continental Agent, Maryland; merchant at Baltimore), 162, 235, 236n, 561, 664 and n; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 561; from: Maryland Council, 224


Lydia, British bark or snow, 660 and n (James Evans)

Lydia, Maryland State trading ship: armament, 144; captured by Richmond and Solebay, 311 and n, 317–18, 918n, 925n, 326–27, 334, 335 and n, 348 and n, 350 and n, 689 and n, 750 and n, 847, 848n; cargo of, 689 and n; Conqueror sent to guard, 215, 236, 323n; deposition concerning capture of, 326–27; fitting out of, 153; pay owed to crew of, 380; prepares to run British blockade, 79, 224; proposed terms for commanding, 144–45; provisions for, 197; sailing orders, 175; mentioned, 197n, 224n, 236n (Ignatius Fenwick)

Lydia, North Carolina privateer sloop: captured by Daphne, 335, 336n, 558 and n (Benjamin Appleton)

Lydia [Lidia], sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 449, 452 (Ute)

Lyman, Thomas, 213

Lynch, Massachusetts packet schooner, 279; captured by Foufroyant, 866, 867n (John Adams)

Lynch, Killikelly, & Morony (Irish merchants at Bilbao, Spain), 1007; to: Sutton, James, & Co., 984–85

Lynn, England, 1023

Lynnhaven Bay, Va.: captures made in, 304n, 689n, 753, 760n; French armed merchants chased out of, 415 and n; prizes sent into, 848, 849; Royal Navy vessels in, 753, 849; mentioned, 631

Lynx, HM sloop, 121–23, 237, 239, 350: captures: America, 124; Sally & Betty, 124 (Francis Parry)

Lyon, ship. See Deane, Continental Navy frigate

Lyon [formerly Beaumonl], ship: cargo of, 629 and n, 659, 660n, 765, 766n; chased by British warships, 488, 658, 750 and n; description of, 750n; naval stores in, 797; at New London, 629, 658, 659, 660n, 797n; privateering cruise by, 629 (Jean Michel)
INDEX

Lyon, — (attorney at Plymouth, England), 868
Lyon, Philip (Capt.), 1174n (Charming Peggy)
Lyon, Samuel, 45 and n
Lyons, France, 1126
Lyttelton, Lord [William Henry Lyttelton, 1st Baron Westcote of Balamare] (Lord Commissioner of the Treasury), 971

McAllister, Hector (Capt.), 126 (Prince Frederick)
McAuley, Malcolm (Capt.), 129 (Charming Polly)
McAvery, Patrick (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 8
Macbride, John (Capt., RN), 863n (Bienfaisant)
McCabe, James, (Capt.), 128 (Thomas)
McCallister, Robert (merchant of Maryland), 152n
MacCarthy, John (Capt., RN), 39, 555, 625–26, 626n (Ambuscade)

Macartney, Lord [George, Baron Macartney of Lissanoure] (Gov., Grenada, The Grenadines, and Tobago): to: Lord George Germain, 368; mentioned, 613, 1027
Maccarty, Thomas, 376
McCary, William (merchant at Boston), 417
McCaw [McCarver], Robert (Master's Mate, Continental Navy), 892–93, 893n

McCary, New Hampshire privateer brigantine: captured by Unicorn, 297 and n, 362, 363n, 710 and n (John Gregory)
McCary, New Hampshire privateer schooner, 220 (Robert Parker)
McClellan, — (Capt.), 184 (Industry)
McClelland, James, 845
McClenachan, Blair (merchant at Philadelphia), 656
M'Cleverly, George Anson (Lt., RN), 947, 948
McChire, Nathaniel (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
McClure, William (Capt.), 920 and n (Rising Empire)
McChurl, James, Dr. (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 1154, 1155, 1161, 1162, 1164, 1165
McCormick, George (Capt., Continental Army), 71
McCray, William (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 889
McCready, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
MacCubbin, Joseph, 56
McCulloch, David (Capt.), 263n, 270n, 287n, 297n (Rattlesnake)
McCulloch [McCullough], William (Capt.), 126 (Sally)
McCulloch [McCullough], William (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell), 889
McCullough, David, Dr. (Acting Surgeon's Mate, RN), 157
McDaniel, James (seaman, Polly and Nancy), 372, 393
McDavitt, B. (Capt.), 767 and n (Polly)
M'Donald, Paul (Capt.), 187 (John Wilkes)
McDonalid, Alexander (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
McDonnell, Charles (Pvt., Maryland Marines), 641

McDonnell (McDonald), John (Capt.), 148 and n
McDougal, John (I., Continental Navy), 1170, 1171n
McFadden, William (Capt.), 78
McFadgan, William (Seaman, RN), 90
McFarling, Robert (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
McPatrick [McFetrich], John (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (General Washington)
McGillivray, James, 592
McGillivray, John (Lt. Col., West Florida Provincials), 592, 702–3, 755, 794, 823; from: Peter Chester, 717; John Stuart, 823–24
McGinnis, — (Capt.), 790
McGrant, — (of Mobile, W. Fla.), 592
Machacaca, Cape, Spain, 901
Machias, Me., 16–17, 183, 184, 185, 626
McHurd, —, Mr., 107, 200
McIntire, Charles (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
McIntosh, — (Capt., British Army), 490n
McIntosh, Alexander (merchant at Natchez, W. Fla.; Capt., West Florida Provincials): and articles of capitulation of Natchez, 680; as officer in West Florida Provincials, 703, 717; as prisoner of Willing's Expedition, 492 and n, 500, 502n, 594, 681; and provisions for British post, 682; and provisions for Willing's Expedition, 681; and repair of Fort Pannure, 682; deposition: 680–82
McIntosh, John (British Commissary for the Chickasaw Nation), 702, 823
McIntosh, Peter (Capt.), 1078, 1079, 1086, 1133 and n (Martha)
McIntosh, William (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Fergusonus, 807–8
McIntyre, Thomas (Lt., Continental Army): captures Natchez Landing, 681; captures Neptune, 536, 699; captures Rebecca, 490–92, 535; captures unidentified bateau at Manchac, W. Fla., 707, 777 and n; commands bateau in Willing's Expedition, 792; insults British at New Orleans, 642–43, 643n, 649; leads attack on Manchac, 792; oath of neutrality and, 521; raids Walnut Hills, 521; seizes Alexander McIntosh, 680; threatens Stylph, 642–43 and n; and Willing's Expedition, 643n, 680, 682n, 697, 701n, 753, 755n
Mackay, Alexander (merchant at Boston), 724
Mackay, Mungo (merchant at Boston), 234n, 740n, 764n
McKean, Thomas (Delaware Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272
McKenny, George (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
McKenzie, Roderick (Carpenter, Maryland Navy), 9
McKenzey [McKenney, McKinney], Thomas (seaman, Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin), 890
McKenzie, Andrew (Capt.), 127 (Dolphin)
Manchester, Gideon (Capt.), 128 (Reynolds)
Manchester, Joseph (Capt.), 125 (Speedwell)
Manchester, Thaddeus (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
Manchester, Mass., 425, 888, 889
Manchester, N.H., 159
Manders, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583
Mandeville, François (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Manheim, Pa., 178n, 790
Manley, Virginia Navy galley: fitting out, 775; ordered to Eastern Shore of Virginia, 143; supplies for, 806, 836, 1153, 1154, 1160, 1161, 1166, 1167 (William Saunders)
Manley, John (Capt., Continental Navy): commanded Hancock on cruise with Boston, 106–17; exchange proposed for Tobias Furneaux, 406, 785, 819 and n; formerly captain in Washington's Fleet, 12n; taken prisoner in Hancock, 184, 361 and n (Hancock)
Manning, merchant frigate, 915, 916 (John Brewer)
Manning, —— (ship owner, Yarmouth, England), 1046n
Manning, Edward (carpenter's mate, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889, 1067 and n
Manning, Malachi, 110
Manokin, Md., 692, 694n
Mansfield, —— (Capt.), 93 (Fly)
Mansfield, Giles (Capt.), 128 (Mary)
Manter, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Mantuia Creek, N.J., 412, 421n, 440n, 767 and n
Marblehead, Mass.: cartel Royal Bounty arrives at, 95, 200, 229, 263, 356, 461, 758; difficulty in manning vessels at, 425; frigate Boston at, 351, 353, 369; inward-bound vessels, 185; outward-bound vessels, 626; privates belonging to, 407n; privates fitting out at, 626; prizes sent into, 200n; sailors from, 888, 889, 890; mentioned, 394, 722n
Marc, Jacques (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Marchan, Joseph (Capt.), 1127 (Minerve)
Marchant, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Marchon, Dominique (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Margus Hook, Pa., 179, 663, 742
Margaret and Mary, brigantine: captured by Mars, 407 (George Irat)
Margeson [Margison], John (Capt. of privateer; Lt., Continental Navy), 165 and n, 739, 740n (General Lincoln)
Margesson, James (merchant at London), 1136–37
Maria, sloop: captured by Portland, 125 (Amos Hewitt)
Maria, sloop: captured by Portland, 127 (Israel Foster Omer)
Maria Louisa, Dutch Navy ship of the line, 770n
Marian, ship, 349 (J. Mackenzie)
Marianna, sloopener: captured by Maidstone, 448, 454n (Will D'Grave)
Marie, sloopener, 565, 566, 569, 570 (Guibert)
Marie Antoinette, Queen of France, 1040
Marin, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Marines, British: burn Columbus, 813n; and capture of Fame, 692; in Dependence, 774; discipline, 43, 905; and expedition against Old Greenwich, Conn., 766, 772, 774; as Forton Prison guards, 885; light infantry company in Nova Scotia, 17; and naval deserters, 866; needed for naval vessels, 1102; and post at Billingsport, N.J., 767; to return to England from Nova Scotia, 1093, 1102, 1106; sell clothes, 905; in Spitfire, 815
Marines, Connecticut, 134, 773
Marines, Continental: and arms and accoutrements, 165; in Boston, 165, 261 and n, 331, 343, 351, 353, 354, 374, 383, 402; captured in Alfred, 577–82; discipline, 354; and distribution of prize money, 1024; duties of, 165; and going aloft in Boston, 165; pay, 797; in Randolph, 888n, 850 and n; in Ranger, 1005; recruitment/enlistment, 22, 550; sell prize shares, 308; as sentinels, 165; in sloop Providence, 444–45, 469, 1169; in Warren, 797
Officers: appointments, 550; discharged, 1024, 1037; duties, 165
2d New Providence Expedition: capture five vessels in Nassau harbor, 248, 249, 251, 335, 400, 401; capture Fort Montagu, 247, 336; capture Fort Nassau, 218, 245–47, 335, 400, 401; capture Mary in Nassau harbor, 247, 335, 400, 401; occupy Nassau, 247–51, 431, 444–45, 469; release prisoners, 251; seize gunpowder, 251; seize rice, 249–50; serve in prize Mary, 394–95; in sloop Providence, 245, 248–49, 251–52, 355, 356, 400, 401; spike guns of Forts Montagu and Nassau, 248, 251
Marines, Maryland, 8, 9, 307, 641
Marines, South Carolina, 822, 1175
Marines, Virginia, 327, 1163
Markham, James (Capt., Virginia Navy), 267, 268, 459, 1155, 1163, 1164 (Page)
Marlborough, British privateer ship, 266, 267n (G. Dawson)
Marle, Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Marney, John (Sgt., Continental Army), 71
Marran, André (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019, 1022
Marriott, James (British King's Advocate General): to: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 948; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 947–48
Mars, schooner: captured by Surprise, 129 (Benjamin Tatum)
Mars, Massachusetts privateer ship, 133; captures: Margaret and Mary, 407 and n (Thomas Truxton)
Marseille, France, 1086, 1126
Marsh, Joseph (member, Pennsylvania Navy Board), 221–22
INDEX
1283
Marshall, John (Capt.), 125 (Hester)
Marshall, John Richmond, 521
Marshall, William, 707
Marston, Manasseh, 221
Marston, Nathaniel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Marstrand, Sweden, 688, 910, 958, 960
Martha, British letter of marque ship: captures (with George): Little Betsey, 309 and n (Hutchinson)
Martha, British letter of marque ship: to be delivered to prize agent, 1079; cargo, 1079; sent as prize to Boston, 1079-80, 1086; mentioned, 1133n (Peter McIntosh)
Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.: British seek pilots at, 392-94
Martin, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 392
Martin, James (Capt.), 1187, 1197n, 1198n
Martin, Daniel (merchant at Boston), 1187
Martin, Joseph (seaman, Massachusetts privateer cruiser), 395, 396n, 397n
Martin, brig: captured by Cochran, 999
Martin, — (Clerk of the Peace, West Florida), 704
Martin, — [of Jekyll I., Ga.], 677
Martin, Daniel (merchant at Boston), 301n
Martin, James (Capt.), 466 and n (Levant)
Martin, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Martin, John (Capt.), 125, 676 (Falmouth)
Martin [Marine], John (Capt.), 435 and n (Congress)
Martin, Joseph (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889
Martin, Luther (Attorney General, Maryland), 694n; to Thomas Johnson, Jr., 692-94
Martin, Pierre (Capt.), 181n, 542n (Bourbon)
Martin, Samuel (merchant at Whitehaven, England), 509
Martin, Thomas (merchant at Portsmouth, N.H.), 297n
Martine, Michael, 922
Martini, — (Maj., Hessian Army), 817
Martiniqne, French West Indies: agent for Maryland at, 214-15; American merchantmen protected at, 81, 82, 446; American munitions source, 41, 264, 437, 771-72; American privateers fit out at, 237n, 389, 423, 437, 446, 740n, 789n; American privateers given protection at, 721; American privateers operate from, 115n, 131, 138, 157n, 358n, 356, 404, 471 and n, 528 and n, 541, 543, 544, 644, 645, 660 and n, 710, 1082; American prizes sent into, 21, 80, 138, 164, 233, 242, 301, 307-8, 389, 452, 437-38, 496, 527, 528, 544, 1093, 1134; American produce imported into, 982n; American trade source, 236, 278, 342n, 349n, 404-5, 573; British seamen reportedly held captive in, 25, 286; in British strategy, 1083; British violate French territorial waters at, 597; British warships cruise close to, 73, 91, 92, 527, 548, 972, 973; cargo of slaves sold at, 62; Connecticut privateer cruises from, 278; Connecticut privateer sloop Trumbull sold at, 789n; Connecticut privateers sent to, 437; Continental Navy cutter Revenge to sail for, 1025, 1089; destination for General Smallwood, 175 and n; Dolphin and proposed voyage to, 78; Comte d’Estaing’s squadron to return to France via, 1122, 1123; exports, 450, 453, 454n, 455n; fortifications on, 138-39, 791; forts fire on Sea ford, 839; French army reinforcements at, 138, 1103, 1105; French frigates stationed at, 114, 115n, 571, 573, 810, 957, 960; as French naval base, 959, 962; French merchant vessels at, 164; French ship condemned at, 91, 92; Hampden chased aground and captured at, 471, 571, 573, 809 and n; inward-bound vessels, 19n, 50, 112, 165, 185, 192, 214-15, 521, 349n, 493, 558, 614n, 648, 750, 1038, 1057, 1142, 1143; leaders of, accused of aiding and abetting American interests, 138; list of American privateers at, 164; Massachusetts Navy ships refit at, 546, 573-75, 858; Massachusetts privateer commission granted to vessel from, 416, 417; merchants of, 979, 980; outward-bound convoys, 164, 763; outward-bound vessels, 70, 80, 114, 115 and n, 164, 186n, 205, 235, 237n, 286, 404, 454n, 455n, 471n, 548 and n, 644, 710n, 763, 772n, 929, 1092, 1174n; prisoners of war sent to, 284; provisions for Comte d’Estaing’s squadron at, 1121, 1123; provisions short at, 138-39; residents to join American army, 286; Rhode Island privateer Fairfield sails for, 496; shipping regulations at, 980, 981; situation at, 571-73; mentioned, 25, 763, 1147
Marwade & Nissen (merchants at Liverpool, England), 877n
Mary, brig: captured by General Mercer, 870 (William Pearce)
Mary, brigantine: captured by Ranger, 964, 1024 and n, 1187, 1197n, 1198n (Thomas Riches)
Mary, schooner: captured by Beresia, 449, 454n
Mary, New Hampshire privateer schooner, 220 (James Arnold)
Mary, sloop: captured by Porcupine, 449
Mary, sloop: captured by Rainbow and Hope, 184-85
Mary, sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 451
Mary, sloop: captured by Sea ford, 126 (Thomas Lawies)
Mary, sloop: captured by Riprival, 128 (Giles Mansfield)
Mary, Jamaica letter of marque ship: Log Book: 218; anchored in Nassau harbor, 245; armament of, 247; arrives at Edgartown, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass., 396, 397n; arrives at New Bedford, Mass., 516, 517n; captured by sloop Providence, 247, 335, 336n, 397n, 400 and n, 401, 431 and n, 444, 445n, 469, 470n, 495, 505 and n, 538, 601 and n, 616, 655n; cargo of, 505, 588 and n, 615, 616, 782, 783n; engages sloop Providence, 1170; joins sloop Providence at Nantucket, Mass., 396; libelled, 495-96; loses rudder on Nantucket Shoals, 396; ordnance from, 601 and n; pilot needed for, 249; prize crew of, 403; as prize of sloop Providence, 505 and n, 516-17,
INDEX

517n, 588 and n; refits at Edgartown, 396–97; refits at Nassau, New Providence L, 247, 1170 and n; repairs to, 472 and n, 656n; seamen suffer frostbite in, 396; John Trevett appointed as prize master of, 252; trial of, 472 and n; mentioned, 252n (Henry Johnson)

Mary, ship, 70 (Todd)

Mary, snow: captured by Hauke, 870 (William Ashweck)

Mary & Anne, British transport brig, 811 (Daniel Kehoe)

Mary & Elizabeth, privateer ship: captures: Little John, 120

Mary Angelic, sloop: captured by Lowestoffe, 451, 454n

Mary Ann, schooner: captured by Carysfort, 210, 211n

Mary Ann, schooner: captured by Carysfort, 337 (James Hamlin)

Maryland, sloop: captured by Portland, 124 (Samuel Sweet)

Maryland: British foraging expedition and, 484, 664; British plan offensive operations in, 1073; delegate to Congress from, and Marine Committee, 161; financial situation of, 78–79, 162; flour from, 85, 410, 537; impressment of commodities in, 151; inward-bound vessels, 83n, 452, 537, 903; iron from, 142, 410; merchants of, 884n; outward-bound vessels, 152n, 175, 414 and n, 1089; pays for cannon, 805; protection requested from for Eastern Shore inlets, 366–67; provisions purchased on Eastern Shore for Continental Army, 484–85; purchase of provisions by, 175; sailors from, 888, 889, 890; secure ports in, 85; and security of trade in Chesapeake Bay, 190–91; ships built in, 267n; speculators in, 151; supplies intended for, shipped through North Carolina, 221; salt in, 162–63; tobacco vessels at, 235; wheat from, 142; mentioned, 391, 997. See also Militia: Maryland

Maryland Continental Loan Office, 118, 136, 175

Maryland Council: Journal; 197: 208, 294, 347, 422, 713, 847; addresses financial concerns of state agent at Martinique, 214–15; administers oath of fidelity, 847; authorizes sale of Defence, 317n; on British blockade of Chesapeake Bay, 620; and British squadron in lower Chesapeake Bay, 562; on transporting provisions for Continental Army, 548; cursed by Maryland Navy seaman, 847; defers to Col. Barnes on deployment of Conqueror, 334, 335; on delay in sailing of Independence, 562; to issue sailing orders to Lydia, 175; issues letter of marque to John Rogers, 224; loans ordnance and ammunition to Stephen Steward for Johnson, 676; on Maryland Navy vessels in Continental service, 620; offers to sell cannon to Continental Congress, 322; offers to sell galleys to Virginia or Continental Congress, 348; order for payment and, 136; on pay owed crew of Lydia, 380; proposes employing Continental frigate Virginia's crew in Maryland galleys, 348; proposes sale of Defence, 768 and n; proposes terms for commanding Lydia, 144; purchases clothing and shoes for 4th Maryland Continental regiment, 752; purchases salt for Continental Congress, 162, 175, 484; receives terms for command of Lydia, 145, 145 and n; requests Col. Barnes arrange for exchange of Lydia's crew, 334; requests list of soldiers and sailors in hospital, 25n; requests return of Dolphin by Capt. James Nicholson, 380, 620; seizes cargo of salt, 104, 162; on Virginia's break out of Chesapeake Bay, 620;

Orders: Conqueror to guard Lydia, 215, 236; Conqueror to return to Annapolis, 334, 335; Daniel Deshon to command Molly, 713; fitting out of Chester expedited, 441; General Smallwood to Martinique to sell cargo and vessel, 214–15; Independence to Annapolis, 380, 562; Independence to Cambridge for public stores, 742, 752; John David to bring Lydia's accounts to Annapolis, 380; John Green taken into custody, 847; pay for crew of General Smallwood, 201; payments, 422, 208; delivery of supplies, 197, 224, 347
to: Richard Barnes, 334; John David, 215, 335; Ignatius Fenwick, 236, 380; Richard Harrison, 214–15; Patrick Henry, 348; Henry Hollingsworth, 414; Francis Lewis, 322; Christopher Lowndes, 441; William Lux, 224; Bennett Mathews, 380, 562; James Nicholson, 380, 620; John Rogers, 215; Samuel Smith, 752; Robertson Stevens, 742; Isaac Van Bibber, 708

from: John Chever, 10; Thomas Johnson, Jr., 175; Stephen Steward, 197

Maryland House of Delegates: Votes and Proceedings: 847–48; authorizes sale of Defence, 317n; authorizes sale of galleys, 348; orders John David to testify regarding capture of Lydia, 847; and proposed sale of Defence, 768 and n; sergeant at arms, 847; and state's debt, 79

Maryland Journal, and the Baltimore Advertiser. 1778: 28 Jan, 54–55; 3 Mar, 193; 10 Mar, 164

Maryland Western Shore Treasurer: payments made by, 56, 136, 145, 158, 208 and n, 275, 742, 752; from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 47, 56

Mason, Able (Gunner's Mate, Maryland Navy), 8

Mason, Christopher (Comdr., RN), 38, 553, 560, 657, 659n (Dispatch)

Mason, Holden (Capt.), 125 (Two Brothers)

Mason, James (Purser, RN), from: Andrew Snape

Hamond, 13 and n

Mason, John (Midn., RN), 419

Mason, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Mass (Masse), Joseph (Capt.), 257n, 267n, 750n (Fortune)

Massachusetts, Joseph Massachusetts brigantine: advance wages for crew of, 234; boat from, 529 and n; cruises off Spain and Portugal, 544, 545n, 757, 758n; fitting out, 54, 63 and n, 83, 84 and n, 116, 139–40, 140n, 166, 192, 198, 221, 242, 362 and n, 435 and n, 763; ironwork for, 242; list of articles to be shipped from France in, 243; old sails to be sent to Boston, 461 and
Massachusetts: British blockade of ports of, 167, 599, 667; British to attack ports of, 1017, 1071; cartel vessels: *Favorite*, 19; Continental Navy ships building in, 23; delegates to Congress from, 1077; flour trade with Maryland and Virginia, 351, 667; governorship of, 625; inward-bound vessels, 19; law concerning gunpowder in ships in harbor, 771; maritime laws of, 139; merchantmen of, to carry cargoes to France from South Carolina, 764; money from, 638; and defense of Hudson R., 468; outward-bound vessels, 519, 599-600, 757; prizes of provisions in, 758; prizes sent to, 786; and *Royal Bounty*, 802; sailors from, 801, 888, 890; state of fishing industry in, 167; supplies from France for, 757; supplies from Spain for, 757; mentioned, 418, 997. See also Militia: Massachusetts

Massachusetts Bay [Boston Bay], 184, 356

Massachusetts Board of War: Minutes: 11, 22, 46, 54, 63, 74-75, 83-84, 107, 116, 132-33, 139-40, 150, 158, 166, 177, 192-93, 198-200, 207, 212, 221, 234, 242, 288, 508-9, 312, 320, 324, 344, 355, 362, 369-70, 376-77, 384, 395, 417, 434-35, 457, 461, 504, 529, 537, 548, 586, 599, 614, 748, 769, 821; accounts, 944-45; allows visitor on board prison ship, 320; attempts to purchase schooners at Beverly and Manchester, 425; attempts to purchase vessels to import flour from Virginia, 758; authorizes recruitment of master and crew for *Favorite*, 242, 395; on British blockade, 107; and cannon from *Favorite*, 749; and clothing, duck, and provisions from France, 167-68, 320, 426, 587; directions of, for destinations of prizes, 242; and disposition of stores from *Favorite*, 308, 376, 395, 749; and expenses of John Carey, 150; on frugality, 158, 167-68, 177-78, 385, 548; and importation of flour from Virginia, 758; instructs Joseph Gardouki & Sons on cargo for *Dolphin*, 599-601; instructs Morris, Piarne, Penet & Co. on cargoes for state trading vessels, 167-68, 320, 426, 586-87; issues bills of exchange, 177, 385, 548; leases galley *Lincoln* to Col. Joshua Davis, 22; and letters from Joseph Gardouki & Sons to, 599; loan swivel shot to Continental frigate *Boston*, 309; makes arrangements for money in France for Capt. Joseph Chapman, 177-78, 178n; members, 544n; and officers' wages, 376, 637; on possible capture of *Dolphin*, 599; and privilege and primage, 384, 627; and purchasing masts, 149; recounts misfortune of prize *Portland*, 243; and recruiting seamen, 758; to reimburse Timothy Parsons, 149; renames vessels, 193n, 417; and *Republic's* cargo, 417; requested to pay captain of French frigate *Nymph*, 1014; requests commissary of prisoners pay for hire of *Favorite*, 75; and rice from South Carolina, 385, 548, 586; and sale of cargo of *Nantes*, 167; and salt from France, 320, 586; and seamen's wages, 529; and securing masts at Pownalborough, Me., 749; sends committee to decide future of *Republic*, 132, 133n; on supplies ordered by, 167.

And bills for: *Adams*, 107, 288, 586, 801; *Dolphin*, 586, 627, 763, 801; *Favorite*, 22, 84, 537, 586, 599, 614, 763, 801; *Freedom*, 107, 435; *Hannah*, 11, 133, 166, 192, 212; *Hazard*, 132, 150, 158; *Julius Caesar*, 192; *King George*, 192; *Lincoln*, 63, 212; *Massachusetts*, 46, 63, 84, 116, 198, 221, 242, 362, 763; *Nantes*, 84, 150, 158, 192-93, 198, 200, 212, 242, 376; *Penet*, 192, 234; *Republic*, 434, 684; *Starks*, 11, 54, 212; *Tyrannicide*, 158, 801; *Union*, 155, 192, 207, 234

Dispatches: *Adams to Charleston*, and France, 385; *Dolphin* to Spain, 599; *Favorite* to Charleston, and France, 548-49; *Gruel to France*, 149; *Hannah to North Carolina*, 166; *Nantes to France*, 177-78, 1058; *Union to France*, 1066

Fits out: *Adams*, 212, 288, 369, 395, 434, 435, 457, 586; *Dolphin*, 312, 324, 417, 504, 627, 763; *Favorite*, 308, 376-77, 435, 457, 461, 504, 529, 537, 548, 586, 599, 614, 763; *Gruel*, 149; *Hannah*, 116, 133, 158, 166, 177, 212; *Hazard*, 132, 150, 158; *Lincoln*, 212; *Massachusetts*, 116, 139-40, 166, 192, 198, 221, 234, 242, 362, 435, 763; *Nantes*, 116, 150, 158, 192-93, 198, 200, 212, 234, 242, 344, 376; *Republic*, 140, 684; *Starks*, 11, 54, 212; *Tyrannicide*, 158

Issues sailing orders for: *Adams*, 385; *Dolphin*, 599; *Favorite*, 348; *Hannah*, 166; *Massachusetts*, 242-43; *Nantes*, 177-78

Orders: building of 16-gun brigantine, 150, 555; building of 20-gun frigate, 150, 355, 627; care of sick seaman, 320; cordage for galley *Lincoln*, 46; firewood for state vessels, 192, 312, 369; Capt. Isaac Freeman to pilot *Republic* to Boston, 140, 158-59; medicines for *Massachusetts*, 54, 254; military stores for *Massachusetts*, 139; old linen from *Favorite* for the Continental Hospital and the State Hospital, 749; old sails from *Massachusetts* and *Tyrannicide* sent to Boston, 461; payment for ironwork for state vessels, 150, 212, 242; payment for wharfage, 107, 234, 242; payments, 166, 177, 207, 308, 320, 324, 344, 395; prize *Johnson* sold, 74; provisions, 74-75, 107, 158, 166; *Republic*'s cargo unloaded at Boston, 362, 376-77; sail and sail cloth for *Adams*, 369, 395, 504; swivel guns and coxhorns for *Dolphin*, 627

President of: from: William and Godfrey Hutchinson, 254, 854-55. See also Savage, Samuel Phillips

Purchases: *Hannah*, 234; *Julius Caesar*, 193n; *King George*, 83
to: Nicholas Bartlett, Jr., 548-49; John Carey, 158-59; Joseph Chapman, 177-78;
INDEX


from: American Commissioners in France, 1014; John Carey, 19; John Emery, 944–45; Jonathan Glover, 425–26; Jonathan Haraden, 546–47; Godfrey and William Hutchinson, 367–68; Richard James, 155; Thomas Mayhew, 325–26; Timothy Parsons, 149; Simeon Samson, 527–28; Susannah Somes, 417–18

Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 314, 316n, 344; to: Charles Waller, 801–2; from: Sir George Collier, 147–48m 148n; Charles Waller, 461–62. See also Henderson, Joseph; Pierpont, Robert

Massachusetts Colonial Loan Office, 758, 812

Massachusetts Council: Journal: 234, 669, 771; approves building brigantine Hazard, 385; and commission for privateer, 669; and guard for cartel Favorite, 19; orders advance wages for crew of Massachusetts, 234; orders gunpowder unloaded from frigate Warren, 771; orders regulations for guard ship, 344; and prisoner exchanges, 783–85, 406; and prize shares in state navy, 298; and status of Royal Bounty, 263–64; orders: 19; to: Nicholas Cooke, 263–64, 406; Joseph Henderson, 344; petition from: Jean-Baptiste Huguenou, 416–17; Philip Moore, 669; from: Gabriel Johonnot, 783–86

Massachusetts General Court: Acts and Resolves: 106–7, 149–50, 157–58, 241, 298, 376, 385; appoints commissary of prisoners, 344; authorizes building brigantine Hazard, 385; cancels purchase or construction of ships, 149–50; and Nuestra Senhora de Carno e Santo Antonio, 160–61, 161n, 178 and n; orders payment for building Independence, 241; orders sale of Mermaid and cargo, 376; on prize shares in state navy, 298; and reimbursement for shipbuilder, 157–58; and removal of public stores from New Bedford, 505, 655; and smallpox epidemic, 758; petition from: John Rowe, 160–61, mentioned, 384n

Massachusetts House of Representatives, 298, 384n, 796n; Journal: 486

Massey, Eyre (Maj. Gen., British Army): and American prisoners, 290, 291n; and Cabot's convoy, 82; contemplates resigning, 18; on contraband trade at Nova Scotia, 625; on Nova Scotia's defenses, 16–18; proposes prisoner exchange, 16; relations with Sir George Collier, 16–18; request letters of marque for Nova Scotia Province armed vessels, 17; on Royal Navy's tolerating American privateers, 83; seeks naval reinforcements, 625; on situation at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 625; on small warships at Nova Scotia, 99; and vessels to transport coal, 82; to: Lord George Germain, 625; Sir William Howe, 16–18, 82, 98–99

Massey, Henry (Capt., Maryland Navy), 176n, 180n, 181n, 459n, 620n (Amelita)


Masson,—— (shipwright at Martinique), 831

Masters, John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 773

Matanzas, Cuba, 519

Matchet, John, 478, 733

Mather, James (merchant at London), 801n, 1058n

Mather, James (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Fergusson, 807–8

Mathews, Bennett (Capt., Maryland Navy): and bounty jumping of marine, 641 and n; and countering British fleet, 562; on delay in coming to Annapolis, 413; health, 591; on muster roll, 8; ordered to take on board ship's bread, 413; payments to, 136, 143, 742; and public stores in Dorchester Co., Md., 742 and n; to sail for Annapolis, 562, 591; to: Cumberland Dugan, 413; Thomas Johnson, Jr., 413, 591; from: Maryland Council, 380, 562; mentioned, 752n (Independence)

Mathews, David (Register, Vice Admiralty Court of New York), 65 and n

Mathews, John (Capt.), 870 (Minehead)

Mathieu [Matthew, Methew], Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1193, 1194

Mathison, Thomas (Seaman, Virginia Navy): from: Celey Saunders, 806

Matlack, Timothy (Secretary, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council): to: John Hazelwood, 141

Matomkin, sloop: captured by Eolut, 453, 455n (Elisha Gain)

Matomkin, Va., 191, 202

Mattaponi River, Va., 191, 202

Mattaponi River, Va., 620, 806 and n


Matthews, Edward (Capt.), 184 (Seafower)

Maude, Henry (Seaman, RN), 760

Mauger, David (Capt.), 870 (Active)

Maurepas, Jean-Frédéric Phelypeaux, Comte de (French Minister of State; head of Royal Council of Finances): and Caron de Beaumarquis's promise not to send Fuer Rodriguez to United States, 951, 952, 955, 956 n; on British examination of French ships, 972, 974; character, 1039; and French convoy of American munitions ships, 1039; relations of, with other French ministers, 1040; reserved toward British, 1000; and Lord Stormont, 1040, 1076

Maurepas, Lake, La., 696, 698, 699, 703, 705, 748, 795

Maurice [Morris's] River, N.J., 267n, 357 and n

Mauritius Island [Île de France], 960, 962 and n

Maverick, Samuel (Seaman, South Carolina Navy), 49

Mawhood, Charles (Lt. Col., British Army), 589–90, 590n, 618, 619n, 630 and n

Maxfield, Thomas (Capt.), 689 (Bedford)
Maxwell, George (Capt.), 184 (Two Brothers)

Maxwell, James (Capt., Virginia Navy; superintendent for building two Continental frigates at Gosport, Va.), 349, 744 and n, 1154, 1165-66

Mayaguana Island, Bahamas, 237, 239, 562, 622

Maybury [Mayberry], Beriah (Capt.), 197 and n, 317 and n

Mayflower, Virginia State trading vessel: captured by Bridger Goodrich, 209n (John Young)

Mayhew, Thomas, Jr. (Capt.): to: Massachusetts Board of War, 325-26

Maynes, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161

Mayo, Elisha (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Mayo, Thomas, 478, 734

Mead, Thomas (Gunner’s Mate, Continental Navy), 964n

Mead, Richard Kidder (Lt. Col., Continental Army; Aide-de-Camp to Gen. George Washington): to: John Jameson, 352 and n

Meadows, William (Capt.), 980, 981, 982n (Swan)

Mecom, Jane (Benjamin Franklin’s sister), 50n, 1112, 1113n

Mecom, Jane (Mrs. Peter Mecom), 50n

Meadows, William (Capt.), 980, 981, 982n (Swan)

Medley, Joseph, 318 and n

Megg, Return Jonathan (Col., Continental Army), 325-26

Melally, Michael (Capt.), 465n, 803 and n (Nancy)

Mellish, Continental trading ship [formerly British transport]: to be sent to France, 50 and n, 279; John Bradford and, 504-5; captured by Alfred and Providence, 280n, 287n; fitting out, 279, 504-5; Leonard Jarvis and, 504-5; loading of, 287; ordered fitted out for Commerce Committee, 375; John F. Ruthlin’s interest in sale of, 505 and n; sale of cargo of, 505; voyage planned for, 142

Melnor, Thomas, 922

Mena, Antemy (consul of the University of Bilbao), 1020, 1022

Mendes fils Cadet, 220 (Wilks)

Mengaud de La Haye, Chevalier de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 1043n (Perle)

Mercer, Archibald (merchant at Boston), 12n

Mercer, Isaac (Lt., Virginia Navy), 59, 391, 441, 641, 836, 1164, 1168 (Nicholson)

Mercury, ship, 498 (Jean Heraud)

Mercury, brigantine: captured by Portsmouth, 159 and n (John Pearce)

Mercury, Continental Navy packet, 790 and n (John Ashmead)

Mercury, HMS, 32, 169; captures: Three Friends, 184-85 (James Montagu)

Mire Bobin, French packet boat, 498 (Charles Gleýo La Chesnayé)

Meredith, James (Lt., British Marines), 419, 462 and n

Meredith [Merideth], Joseph (Capt.), 452, 455n (Resolution)

Merlin, HM sloop, 880 (Samuel Revere)

Mermaid, brig, 28

Mermaid, ship: arrives at Boston, 142, 143n; captured by Resistance, 41 and n, 117n, 264, 265n, 354, 355n, 376 and n, 652n, 656n, 813 and n; description, 652; disposition of cargo, 116, 117n, 656; libelled and condemned, 116, 117n; sale, 376, 652, 656 (James Cockran)

Mermaid, HMS: and American prisoners, 481; Apollo assists, 481; assists in attack on Columbus, 815-16; chased by Boston, 373, 374, 375; chases Boston, 374 and n, 375n; to cruise on New England coast, 36; cruises off St. George’s Bank, 373, 374, 375; cruises with Apollo and Unicorn, 710; cruises with Renown, 553; detached from Howe’s fleet, 553; to patrol New England shipping lanes, 281; to return to Rhode Island, 553; Sally in company with, 710; stationed in Sakonnet Passage, R.I., 298; captures: Active, 101; Dartmouth, 126; Elizabeth, 184-85; Fanny, 184-85; Hero, 184-85; Rebecca, 481 and n; recaptures: Hope, 34; Sophia, 184-85; Two Betseys, 184-85 (James Hawker)

Mermaid, British transport ship: building of, 560n; captured and burned by John Barry’s armed boats, 559 and n, 589 and n, 590, 591 and n, 602 and n, 617 and n, 619 and n, 630, 631n, 662 and n, 663 and n, 767 and n, 798 and n, 804, 846, 847n; cargo, 559 and n, 590-91, 591n, 741; guns placed in battery on shore, 804; invoice of goods captured from, 741, 742n; separates from convoy, 804 (J. Youart)

Mermaid, sloop: captured by Galatea and Nautilus, 126 (John Bishop)

Merrill, William, 202

Merry, Joseph (Capt.), 130 (Harlequin)

Meserve, —— (Capt.), 739 (Neptune)

Messeares [Messares, Messieres, Messuere], Francis (Lt., Virginia Navy), 110 and n

Messina, Italy, 185

Mexico, 597, 958, 960, 961

Mexico, Gulf of, 1060

Mey, Florian Charles (merchant at Charleston), 60 and n, 385n, 426 and n, 548, 549n, 586 and n.

See also Cripps, John S. & Mey, Florian Charles

Michel, Jean (Capt.), 629, 659, 797n (Lyon)

Michell, —— (Capt.), 863

Middle Ground, Chesapeake Bay, 541, 621, 848, 849

Middletown, Conn., 230n

Middletown, Del., 741

Mifflin, Continental Navy schooner, 463, 464, 507 (John Kerr)

Mifflin, Samuel (merchant at Philadelphia), 326n

Mignonne, ship [formerly Anna Susannah], 998-99, 999n

Miles, J. (Capt.), 321n, 466n, 558n (Dolphin)

Miles, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Miles, William (Sgt., Maryland Marines), 9

Miles & Co. (merchants at Bristol, England), 165n
Military stores

American: account of, 75; to be purchased at New Orleans, 208; captured at New Providence I., 538; captured in Symmetry, 88-89;
Continental arsenals established for, 741n;
delivered to Maryland Navy vessels, 208; in French vessels, 947, 1027-28; in prizes, 935;
sent to Continental Army, 75; shipped from Europe, 903, 1057n, 1073; shipped from France, 689, 850, 951, 936, 972, 974, 975n,
1030, 1035-37, 1039, 1067, 1076-77, 1090,
1104; in Spanish warships, 1080; at Springfield, Mass., arsenal, 771-72; from Sweden, 689; for Virginia Navy, 1166

British: for attack on St. Lucia, 1101, 1104; from the Baltic, 958, 960; to be evacuated from Philadelphia, 1101; at Bermuda, 305;
for Canada, 1106; from Continental frigate Hancock to be purchased by ordnance storekeeper at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 456; for
defense of Canada, 1102; excess, to be returned to Great Britain, 1102, 1106; for Floridas, 1101, 1105; for Halifax, 1102; at New York
City, 1093

See also Gunpowder

Militia

Connecticut: captures: Parker, 517
Delaware, 97, 293 and n
Massachusetts, 19, 615, 796n
Maryland: arms for, 318; boats available to, 203;
clothing for, 459n; expense of calling out, 609;
requisitions goods and supplies, 202-3;
Severn Battalion, 318n; sick in hospital in Baltimore, 25; and suppression of loyalist activity, 693; in Worcester Co., 459 and n
New Jersey: aids Anthony Wayne's brigade in foraging, 427-28, 438-39, 847; and British foraging expeditions, 438-39, 711; captures British seamen, 118, 742; and defense of proposed battery, 178; and destruction of British vessels on Delaware R., 55, 97, 118, 135, 172, 261, 292; and laborers for Pennsylvania Salt Works, 294; lack ammunition, 135; William Livingston and call out of, 711; officers of, 135 and n; and protection of ordnance of Pennsylvania Navy, 135; to provide protection for Continental artillery, 419-20; situation of brigade of, 135

North Carolina, 275n, 626
Pennsylvania: fit out privater armed boats, 221; and laborers for Pennsylvania Salt Works, 294; Lewis's Pennsylvania Battalion, 54; ordinance for, 767; Philadelphia Associates, 201; William Bradford desires to be in action with, 201; mentioned, 799
Rhode Island, 555-56, 815-16, 817
St. Domingue, 951, 955
South Carolina, 105
Virginia, 112, 189-90, 202-3, 400, 401n, 430, 459 and n; captures: Fortune, 591-92
West Florida, 524, 825

Milled, Robert (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1156
Miller, Nathan (merchant at Warren, R.I.), 46, 47n
Millet, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Milligan, John (Capt., RN), 555 (Blonde)
Milliner, Smith (Capt.), 128 (Two Brothers)

Mill Prison, Plymouth, England: Americans committed to, 1017-18, 1018n, 1045, 1082; black hole, 1084, 1086; candles supplied prisoners in, 1013; chimneys built in, 923, 936, 985, 1024; clothing donated to prisoners in, 919, 924, 926; conditions in, 930, 949, 964; diet of prisoners in, 905, 917, 923, 924, 930; discipline among prisoners of, 1060; duel among prisoners in, 1055; escape attempts, 919, 948-49, 963, 965, 1017-18, 1024, 1057, 1084; escapees' clothes confiscated, 962-63; glazing of windows of, 914; guards court-martialed, 1058; guards who deserted, captured, 1003; local official visits prisoners in, 1018; Long Prison, 1029 and n; money distributed to prisoners in, 906, 964, 1024, 1082; New Year's Day in, 861; number of Americans in, 886, 887n, 949 and n; prisoners allowed to walk in the yard, 1097; quality of beer in, 1005; and reports concerning prisoner exchanges, 917, 919, 1018; roof plastered, 937, 965, 985; sales of beer in, 1055; sickness in, 965, 1024 and n; snowball fights in, 1046; subscription for relief of Americans in, 910, 930, 936, 1013, 1031 and n, 1055, 1082; supplies sent for Americans in, 868, 873, 875, 902, 910, 1024; war news in, 868, 917, 1045, 1054, 1093, 1114; mentioned, 996

Mile, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 289, 291n

Minaret, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 289, 291n

Minaret, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 289, 291n

Minaret, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 289, 291n

Minor, Stephen (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
INDEX

Minorca, Spain, 1090

Minor, sloop, 1127 (Joseph Martian)

Minot, George, 242

Minter, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Miquelon Island (French North America), 536

Mitchell, William (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Mitchell, John (merchant at Pensacola, E. Fla.), 500, 501

Mitchell, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Mitchell, William (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Moor [Moor], Nathan (Capt.), 335, 336 and n

petition to: Continental Congress, 400

Mobile, W. Fla.: and access to Choctaws and Chickasaws, 593; British troops at, 527n; defense of, 592-93, 754, 755; on fall of, and provisions for Pensacola, 593; inhabitants request troops, 793; inward-bound vessels, 371; news of Willing's Expedition sent to, 595; outward-bound vessels, 371; and provisions for Pensacola, 595; recruiting for West Florida Provincials at, 794; reinforcements for, 701, 754, 755; residents required to take oath of allegiance, 703-4; as source of provisions, 754; supply of provisions at, threatened, 748; Willing's Expedition reportedly destined for, 699; mentioned, 702, 717

Mobile Bay, W. Fla., 699

Modigliani, — (merchant at London), 1129n

Molasses: as cargo, 14 and n, 19n, 110, 133, 156, 185, 187, 205n, 299n, 396, 409 and n, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 480n, 623n, 645, 646n, 884n, 750; exported from Bermuda, 713, 714; imported into Massachusetts, 376-7, 417; mentioned, 18, 828

Môle St.-Nicolas [Capé Nichola]. St. Domingue: ammunition exported from, 453; British warships cruise off, 563-7, 646; British warships escorted away from, 72; Dédaigneuse to cruise off, 514, 516; exports from, 452, 453; French frigates cruise off, 72, 237-40, 563, 567; inward-bound vessels, 91, 454n, 455n, 562 and n, 720n; Moses Nathans and, 60, 61n; outward-bound vessels, 452, 453, 646 and n; Vixen taken to, 513, 515

Molie, Jeremiah (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Mollineaux, — (Capt.), 277

Mollo, Anthony James Pye (Comdr., RN): commands Senegal, 555; libels Hector, 631n; orders to, concerning Tonnare, 620; provides description of French armed ships, 399; from: Benjamin Caldwell, 541; mentioned, 38, 399, 415, 430, 621, 631, 753, 760, 806-7, 835, 836n, 849 (Senegal)

Molly, brig [1]: captured by Badger, 449

Molly, brig [2]: captured by Badger, 449

Molly, Massachusetts privateer brig: captures four vessels, 882 (Butler)

Molly [formerly Sea Nymph]: renamed Syrene, brig: captured by Harriot, 688-89, 689n; mentioned, 910 and n (Thomas Woodhouse)

Molly, schooner: captured by Endeavour, 125 (Neil Campbell)

Molly, Maryland State trading sloop, 9, 197 and n, 713 and n (Robert Conway; Daniel Deshon)

Molly, Virginia State trading vessel, 59

Mona Passage, West Indies, 610

Monarch, HMS, 1125 (Joshua Rowley)

Monkman, — (Capt.), 13n, 195n, 262n (Symmetry)

Monro [Monro], Nathaniel (Capt.), 91, 92, 93n, 381 and n, 740n (Henry, Rambler)

Monsanto, — (resident of Manchac, W. Fla.), 490-92

Montagu, James (Capt., RN), 150 and n, 169 (Mercury)

Montagu, John (Vice Adm., RN; Gov., Newfoundland), 880, 1070

Montault, —, de, (Capitaine de brûlot, French Navy), 952, 955, 956n (Fier Rodrigue)

Montbarey, Marie-Alexandre-Louis, Prince de (French Secretary of State for War): from: Gabriel de Sartine, 1098

Montbaras, Gabriel-François-Xavier Barthon, Marquis de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy), 721, 839, 840n (Étoufière)

Monte Cristi, Spanish Santo Domingo, 646 and n, 708 and n, 720, 825, 851, 852

Monteford, Joseph (Seaman, RN), 867n

Montego Bay, Jamaica, 93

Montfort, Henry (North Carolina Commissioner at Edenton), 511 and n
INDEX

Montgomery, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 781 and n (Nathan Brown)
Montgomery, Continental Navy frigate, 835, 836n (John Hodge)
Montgomery, Rhode Island privateer sloop, 409n (Daniel Bucklin; William Rhodes; Thomas Ruttenber)
Montgomery, sloop [formerly Rhode Island privateer Montgomery]: captured by Experiment, 299 and n, 409 and n (Phineas Potter)
Montgomery, Pennsylvania Navy ship, 201n, 768n (William Allen)
Montgomery, G. (merchant at London), 492n
Montgomery, Hugh (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (Effingham)
Montgomery, John (Capt.), 184, 186n (Sir William Erskine)
Montgomery, John (Capt.), 876, 877n (Betsy)
Montieu, Jean-Josef de (banker at Paris): advises on cargoes from America, 950, 955; and failure of Duchesse de Grammont to sail, 1051; offers to ship Continental goods in Mercure, 1090; owns Amphiara, 956n; refuses to take passengers in his ships, 1044, 1048, 1049n
Montieu, Jean-Josef de, Mme., 956n
Montréal, Canada, 175
Montresor, John (Capt., British Army Corps of Engineers), 619 and n, 804, 805n
Moody, James (Capt.), 689, 690n (Henry)
Moon Head, Mass., 331
Moon, John (Capt.): parole for, 561; surrenders Alert, 539-40, 662; mentioned, 559n, 560n, 589n, 591n, 617n, 618n, 619n, 662n, 668n, 742n, 766, 798n, 799n, 805n, 847n (Alert)
Moore, Dunford (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159
Moore, Edward (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225
Moore, H. (Capt.), 266 and n (Balcourt)
Moore, John (Lt., RN), 689n (Kitty)
Moore, John (Gunner, Continental Army), 105
Moore, Norfolk (Cook, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Moore, Patrick (merchant at St. Pierre, Martinique): to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 278; from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 437-38; mentioned, 436n, 789n
Moore, Philip (British merchant at New Orleans): to: Peter Chester, 698-99; John Fergusson, 807-8
Moore, Philip (merchant at Boston), 12n, 669, 740n
Moore, Thomas (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (Hancock)
Moor Hall, Wilmington, Del., 89
More, —— (Capt.), 452 (Horn Snake)
Morehead, Andrew, 922
Morey, David (seaman, British letter of marque ship Martha), 1078
Morgan, Charles (Capt.): informs South Carolina Navy Board squadron cannot sail until spring tides, 113; receives instructions for naval expedition, 357, 358n; sails with Randolph’s squadron, 360 and n, 361n; summoned to meeting of South Carolina Navy Board, 216; mentioned, 114n, 217 and n, 576n, 858n, 850 and n (Fair American)
Morgan, David, 582
Morgan, George (Col., Continental Army; Deputy Commissioner General of Purchases, Western District; Agent for Indian Affairs): and building boats for Willing’s Expedition, 843-45; identified, 11n, 720n; and invasion of W. Fla., 794-95; and provisions for Willing’s Expedition, 10, 55, 152; reportedly to send reinforcements for Willing’s Expedition, 681, 719, 754; to: William Buchanan, 844-45; James Willing, 10-11; from: Edward Hand, 845-44; mentioned, 236
Morgan, J. (Capt.), 1046 and n (Eagle)
Morgan, Jacob (member, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council), 178, 179, 230
Morgan, Pennsylvania Navy ship, 201n, 768n
Morris, Christopher (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Moraix, France, 1065
Morning Star, sloop: captured by Experiment, 67, 187, 188n; as prize of Experiment, 97 and n, 109, 110n, 120, 121 and n (Job Carr)
Morocco, Emperor of, 852
Morrratty-Smith, Mathew (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
Morres, James (Capt.), 129 (Surprise)
Morris, brigantine, 363, 364 (Gunnison)
Morris, John, 1160
Morris, John (Capt.), 364 (Friendship)
Morris, William White (Mrs. Robert Morris), 790
Morris, John (merchant at Nantes, France): to act as prize agents for Massachusetts Navy ships, 242; bill of exchange for, 177; and cargoes, 167, 588; and Massachusetts State trading vessels, 167-68, 177, 178n, 320, 385, 426, 548, 586-87; and sale of rice, 586; supplies ordered from, 167-68; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 167-68, 177, 520, 426, 586-87
Morris, Robert (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Committee for Foreign Affairs, Marine Committee, Commerce Committee): accounts of, 842; and accounts of cargo of Lynch, 279 and n; on appointment of William Lee as Continental Commercial Agent, 1110n; attempts to settle accounts of Secret Committee, 364; John Bradford attempts to purchase vessels for, 279, 280 and n, 652, 842; and dismissal of Thomas Morris as agent, 280 and n; instructs Commerce Committee to insure cargos of snow Speedwell and brigantine Braxton, 364; introduces motion to stop ship-
building, 1149; on Marine Committee’s borrowing of money, 1149, 1150 and π, offers salt to Continental Army, 365; and petition to Congress, 178 and π, prohibits sale of salt, 365; receives accounts from Oliver Pollock, 356; recommends John Ross as a Continental Commercial Agent in France, 366; requests blank commissions be sent to John Ross, 244; as ship owner, 161, 178, 365-66; suggests orders respecting stores arriving in N.C., 366; to: John Brown, 244; Continental Commerce Committee, 363-66; William Whipple, 1149-50; mentioned, 244, 1174n

Morris, Thomas (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): account of sale of Mary and cargo, 964; alcoholism, 280n; as associate of Pliarne, Penet & Co., 279; authority of, 1061-62; bills drawn on, 876, 877n; and bills of lading, 74, 235; business relationship with Jonathan Williams, Jr., 884n, 1051, 1061; and cargo of tea for John Bradford, 74; character, 919; commission, 1056; dies, 965 and n, 982, 1061, 1063n, 1109, 1109b; dismissed, 280 and n; and money advanced to Peter Collas, 74n; papers, 997, 1044 and π; Ranger fires salute in memory of, 1185; ships consigned to, 1112; from: John Bradford, 74; William Lee, 884

Morris, Valentine (Gov., St. Vincent): on American attack on British West Indies, 624; on American privateers and St. Vincent, 624; on arrival of Dutch squadron at St. Eustatius, 624; on collusion between Marquis de Bouillé et William Bingham, 138; commissions privateers, 28; correspondence of, with Lords Commissioners of the Treasury, 285-86; correspondence of, with Marquis de Bouillé, 138, 154, 155 and π; demands restitution of Two Friends, 21, 26-27, 81, 82, 154; disputes with St. Vincent Assembly, 21n; on intelligence gathering from French West Indies, 21, 138, 432; and protection given American ships at Martinique, 81, 82; recommends close blockade of French islands, 432; reports French convoy of American merchantmen, 432; requests release of British seamen held at Martinique, 26-27, 81, 82, 138, 286; requests Royal Navy frigate be stationed at St. Vincent, 21; to: Marquis de Bouillé, 26-27; Lord George Germain, 21, 138, 285-87, 432-33, 624-25; from: Marquis de Bouillé, 81, 82

Morris Hook [Morris Liston’s Land], Del., 559, 560n

Morrison, —— (Capt.), 235-36

Morrison, Anthony (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Morrison, Thomas (Seaman, RN), 867n

Mortimore, Benjamin (Master, Connecticut Navy), 773

Morton, —— (Capt.), 91n, 453 (Minerva)

Morton, George (Assistant Commissary of Issues, Continental Army), 845 and π

Morton, Hezekiah (1st Lt., Continental Army), 640, 641n

Morton, James (2d Boatswain’s Mate, Continental Navy), 403

Mosely, Henry (Capt.), 125 (Bumper)

Moses, Moses (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Moses, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Mosketo Point, Va., 43

Mosquito, Virginia Navy brig. See Masquito, Virginia Navy brig

Mosquito, HM schooner tender [Winchelsea’s tender], 237, 239 (James Seton)

Mosquito Shore [Mosquito Coast], 460

Moss, ——, Mr., 148

Moss, Francis (Armorer, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Moss, Starkey (Carpenter, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Motry [Mootry], James (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell): petition, 892-93, 893n

Moulthrop, Asher (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Moulton, Michael (Lt., Continental Marines), 247, 249, 252n, 1169, 1170n

Moultrie, Alexander (Attorney General, South Carolina): from: South Carolina Navy Board, 216


Mount, Joseph (Capt.), 750 (Esther)

Mount Desert Island, Me., 184, 243 and n, 626, 627n

Mount Holly, N.J., 427, 438

Mount Pleasant, S.C., 1072

Movan, Pierre (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Mowat, Henry (Comdr., RN), 39, 555 (Albany)

Mowbray, John (Capt.), 535 and n, 676, 677n, 744, 745n (Rebecca)

Moylan, James (Continental Commercial Agent, L’Orient, France): and accounts of Gourlade, Bérard Frères & Monplaisir, 928, 929n; as American prize agent, 917; on arrangements for paying Ranger’s accounts, 1115; on arrest of British letter of marque Hauka, 1138; on arrival of Harmony Hall, 1138; confers with John Ross, 934; correspondence of, 1081; on departure of British ambassador from Paris, 1115; on detention of British vessels in French ports, 1115; evaluates Duc de Duras, 930; pays expenses for care of Ranger’s sick, 1081; recommends American purchase of Duc de Duras, 881-82; reports on French naval preparations, 944; to: American Commissioners in France, 881-82, 930, 944, 1138; John Paul Jones, 1081-82, 1115; from: John Paul Jones, 1060-61, 1074-76

Mud Island, Pa., 96, 602, 915

Muirson, Heathcote (Lt. of marines, Arnold’s Fleet), 418-19, 419n, 462 and π

Mulgrave, Lord [Constantine John Phipps, 2d Baron Mulgrave] (Capt., RN; Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty), 932 (Ardent). See also Admiralty, British; Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty

Mullen, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
INDEX

Muller, — (Capt., British Army), 490n
Mullins, — (Capt.), 881 (Argus)
Mumford, Thomas (merchant at Groton, Conn.), 213, 670 and n
Munro, James (Capt.), 80 (Blaze Castle)
Munro, Thomas, 49 and n (Speedwell)
Munroe, Andrew (2d mate, British letter of marque ship Martha), 1078
Murphy, Hugh (Seaman, RN), 68
Murphy, John (Capt.), 1089 and n, 1092, 1128, 1129, 1145 (Betsy)
Murphy, John (Capt.), 451, 455n, 921, 922 and n, 950 and n (Swallow)
Murphy, Nicholas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Murphy, William (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Murray, Charles, 1091–92; to: Robert Walpole, 1091–92
Murray, George (Capt., RN), 1128 (Levant)
Murray, John (merchant at Antigua), 128
Murray, John (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Murray, Richard (Pvt., Continental Army), 71
Murrow, Richard (Capt., Maryland Navy), 485n, 620n, 676n, 752 and n (Pleater)
Muse, Jesse (Midn., Virginia Navy), 1155
Musket. See Musquito, Virginia Navy brig
Muskelon Creek. See Mispillion River, Del.
Muspillon Creek. See Mispillion River, Del.
Musquet Creek, N.J., 712
Musquito [Musket]. Virginia Navy brig: captured by Ariadne, 127, 130n, 285n, 887n, 891n, 893n; crew of, as prisoners, 284, 285n, 890; officers of, as prisoners, 892–93, 893n; receipts for, 935–36 (John Harris)
Muster rolls/Payrolls/Shipping articles: Charleston pilot boat Eagle, 114
British Navy: Ariadne, 577–82; Ceres, 583–85; paper for, 157; Yarmouth, 853–54
Connecticut Navy: Dolphin, 533; Spg, 773; mentioned, 256
Continental Army: Rattle Trap, 71
Continental Navy: Effingham, 86; sloop Providence, 403; mentioned, 588, 615
Maryland Navy: Baltimore, 8; Independence, 8–9
Rhode Island Navy: Spitfire, 672–73
South Carolina Navy, 295
Virginia Navy: Congress, 605; Henry, 225–27; mentioned, 90
Myer [Myers], Edward (Boatswain’s Mate, Continental Navy), 1193, 1194, 1198n
Myncreef, Richard, 1175
Mystic, Conn., 764

Naghton, John, 302
Nancy, schooner, 739 (Cooper)
Nancy, Connecticut privateer brigantine, 465 and n, 803 and n (Michael Melville)
Nancy, schooner: captured by Perspicite, 449, 454n
Nancy, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 450
Nancy, Georgia privateer schooner, 20 and n; captured by Antigua, 345 and n, 635, 644–45 (John Brown)
Nancy, schooner: captured by Reprizal, 129 (James Clarkson)
Nancy, schooner: captured by Ellis, 1060, 1096 (Gross)
Nancy, schooner: captured by Portland, 125 (Samuel Hinckley)
Nancy, schooner: captured by Maidstone, 448 (Salmon)
Nancy, schooner: captured, 1007, 1026; mentioned, 904 (Underhill)
Nancy, sloop: captured by Otter, 127 (Samuel Dunwell [Dunwall])
Nancy, snow, 365, 366 (Forster)
Nannaquaket Gut, R.I., 671 and n
Nannaquaket Pond, R.I., 818n, 832n
Nanny, Continental trading bark, 279, 280, 287 and n, 354, 375
Nansemond County, Va., 285n
Nantasket Roads, Mass.: Boston anchored in, 261 and n, 320, 323, 331, 354; British transports bound to, 792, 723, 723n; Juno to sail to, 506
Nantes, Massachusetts State trading brigantine: arrives at Nantes, France, 1058–59; carries passsengers to France, 177 and n, 207; fitting out, 74–75, 84 and n, 116, 150 and n, 158 and n, 177, 192–93, 198, 200, 212 and n, 234, 344 and n, 376, 377n; Morris, Pliarne, Penet & Co., and, 177–78, 178n; pay for, 177; ports to be used by, 177; return cargo ordered for, 167, 320 and n, 757, 758n; sailing orders, 177; takes on cargo of flaxseed, 192–93, 376, 377n; wharfage for, 242; mentioned, 193n, 200n, 234n, 42n (Joseph Chapman)
Nantes, France: Admiralty Court at, 877n; American merchants at, 1000, 1116n, 1119; American munitions shipments from, 931, 978; American prizes purchased at, 839–40; Americans at, 1091, 1094; armed trading vessels fitting out at, 488; blockade of, 973, 975, 976n; Continental commercial agents at, 280 and n, 310n, 978, 1044n, 1109, 1198n; Continental Navy officers at, 864, 935, 990, 992, 993, 1044, 1048, 118, 1184, 1185, 1186, 1187; Continental Navy prizes sent into, 877n; Continental Navy recruits at, 907; Continental Navy vessels at, 863, 864n, 882, 885 and n, 923, 1046; escaped American prisoners at, 864, 911; French Navy enlists seamen at, 944; indigo shipped to, 588; inward-bound vessels, 74, 167, 177–78, 237n, 267n, 271 and n, 385, 839, 865, 902, 930, 1017, 1034, 1057, 1060, 1066, 1085, 1086, 1116n, 1191; John Paul Jones travels to, 915; William Lee at, 280; Maryland State trading vessel bound to, 144, 175; Massachusetts Navy ships to refit at, 242; Massachusetts State trading vessels bound to, 167, 177–78, 271 and n, 385, 548; merchant of, 978, 1061, 1076; outward-bound vessels, 25n, 70, 76n, 407n, 646, 750 and n, 909, 916, 956, 1034, 1035–37, 1039, 1044, 1134; prizes sent into, 915, 916, 1090 and n; rice shipped to, 280; sailors imprisoned at, 882, 883 and n; shipment
of arms sinks at, 895; supplies from, 1182; and trade with South Carolina, 206; types of prizes to be sent to, 242; vessels available for purchase at, 1049, 1067; mentioned, 872, 933, 934, 938, 941, 956, 966n, 998–99, 1038, 1054n, 1056n, 1118, 1133

Nanticoke River, Md., 751, 752n

Nantucket Channel [Muskeget Channel], Mass., 408

Nantucket Island, Mass.: inward-bound vessels, 133, 134n, 182, 193n, 1116; Mary reportedly at, 656 and n; outward-bound vessels, 90 and n, 187, 448, 449, 454n, 1060, 1116n, 1186; Royal Navy ships off, 228; sailors from, 888, 889; mentioned, 394, 395, 396, 408, 1084

Nantucket Shoals, Mass.: Royal Navy ships cruise Narragansett Bay [Rhode Island Channel], R.I.: Naples, Italy, Napier, Narragansett Passage [Narragansett Channel], R.I.: abandoned of arms sinks at, at, trade with South Carolina, 941, 956, 408, 656

Nassawena Island, Mass., 37, 552, 813, 814, 185

Nashawena Island, Mass., 100

Nassau [Town of New Providence], New Providence Island, Bahamas: Continental Marines occupy, 218; Continental Navy raid on, 245–51, 431, 444–46, 517 and n, 538; Continental Navy sloop Providence enters harbor of, 218, 247–48; inhabitants move possessions out of, 248; inhabitants threaten Continental Marines in Fort Nassau, 247–48, 356; Mary captured at, 247–48, 505n, 655n; mentioned, 397n

Natalbany [Nitatianke] River, W. Fla.: defense of, 501–2; removal of British subjects from, 502; scouts and, 716, 719n; settlers flee to, 524, 525n; West Florida Loyal Refugees sent to, 501, 502n, 523, 701, 793, 795n

Natchez District [The Natchez], W. Fla.: abandonment of, 755; Americans forced to leave, 594; Americans promise to protect settler’s property at, 678, 680; British defenses of, 794, 823; Concord and, 525n; Gov. Peter Chester and defense of, 678; intelligence from, 593–95; principal inhabitants of, send letter to Gov. Peter Chester, 677–78; proposed British expedition against Americans at, 794; recruiting of West Florida Provincials at, 717; residents and assistance to British military, 678, 679, 682, 754; residents capitate, 526, 527n, 535, 606, 607, 608n, 677–80, 695, 696, 697, 698, 754, 792; residents fear Indians, 678, 679; residents seek protection of British troops, 754, 755, 793; residents sign oath of neutrality, 400, 678–80, 792; West Florida Provincials to be sent to, 703, 755; John Stuart and sending armed force to, 701; James Willing recruits at, 594, 793; Willing may use as post, 794; Willing’s Expedition captures, 524, 526, 606, 607, 608n, 678–80, 753–54, 792; mentioned, 521, 522, 524, 701n

Natchez Landing, W. Fla.: 593, 594, 678, 680, 681, 682

Nathaniel & Elizabeth, ship, 463; captured by Andrew Doria, 803 and n (William Hoare)

Nathans, Moses, 115 and n: declaration: 60–61

Nauyon, Ramon (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019, 1022

Nautilus, HM sloop: to be stationed at Bermuda, 657; blockades Christiana Creek, 663; carries dispatches, 539, 555; escorts transports, 539, 630, 663; expedition involving, 589; fitting out, 38; leaves Bermuda, 305n; pilots on board, 630; trows schooner, 440; captures (with Galatea): Mermaid, 126; mentioned, 207n (John Collins)

Navy stores: availability of, in America, 637, 657; Baltic region as source of, 958, 960; for British Leeward Islands Station, 1105; for British North American Station, 33, 150, 314, 911, 912n; as cargo, 76n, 192; for Continental Navy ships of the line, 314, 530, 532n, 658; cost of, 765, 994; demand for, 157; disposition of, in prizes of Ranger, 935; for Comte d’Estaing’s squadron, 1121, 1123; Adm. Howe’s fleet lacks, 281; for Hudson R. defenses, 486; Lyon brings, 765, 766n; Massachusetts Board of War orders, 168, 320; Massachusetts privateer stripped of, 265–66; from Pennsylvania Navy galleys, 647–48; in Ranger, 1179–80, 1185; removed from Columbus, 818, 843; requisitioned by British at Philadelphia, 101–2; securing of Eningen’s and Washington’s, 86; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., and purchase of, 264; taken from prize, 85n, 271, 653; transfer of, to Antigua, 637

INDEX

Ships fitting out:

Ships condition:

Medicine: for Adm. Howe's fleet,

Ships condemned:

Surgeons, and 440

Ships lost:

Ships purchased: brig to replace Badger, 976, 977n; Delaware, 899 and n; Hancock, 34; Lawrence's Prize, 977 n and 977n; water ing vessels, 976, 977n

Ships seized:

Pilotage:

Regulating Captains: to Philip Stephens, 1017–18

Seamen:

Seamen: accidental death of,

Seamen: desertion,

Seamen: desertion of,

Seamen: desertion of, for Mississippi R.,

Seamen: desertion of, ordered to cruise off Belle Isle, 122, 145–46, 146–47, 253, 269–70, 350, 513, 514–15, 563–71; composition of squadron at, 566, 570–71; condition of squadron at, 121, 122, 156–57, 493, 735–56; Diligence, 296 n, 350; disposition of squadron at, 122; Florida, 523, 800; Hound, 350; Hound, 296, 349, 350, 795, 800; tender Lady Parker, 563, 567; Maidstone, 253, 269–70, 270n; tender Mosquito, 237, 239; Nige, 350, 851, 852n; officer assignments in, 122, 976; ships fitting out, 122; situation in, 114; Southampton, 852n; Squirrel, 253, 269–70, 270n; supplies, 352; Syph, 350, 490, 793, 800, 801, 824; tenders for, 976, 977 n; tenders of, and St. Domingue, 350, 513, 515; vessels purchased for, 976, 977 and n; warship of, sent to St. Domingue, 219; tender Washington, 851 and n, 852n; West Florida, 295–96, 296n, 446, 793; Winchelsea, 122

Operations: Eolus, 121, 182, 205, 564, 568, 610; tender Eolus, 564–65, 568–69; Atalanta, 122, 700, 718, 719; Badger, 122, 228, 329; Peter Chester's authority concern-
530; distribution of able seamen in, 531;
Fox, 182-83,183n, 555; Orqrhound, 556; and
Halifax, Nova Scotia, 265, 555; Hope, 529,
532n, 555; Hunter, 529, 53212, 555; and information concerning New England coast,
530; Milford, 555; Orpheus, 555; and prisoner cartel vessel, 73; Rainbow, 529, 532n,
555; Raisonabk, 529, 532n, 553; rating seamen assigned to, 531-32; reports concerning, 532; return of, 657; Scarborough, 529,
532n, 555; ships fitting out, 182-83, 183n,
530-31; situation of, 657; Vulture, 529,
532n, 555; Operations: Albany, 184-85,
265; Ambuscade, 1 8 4 8 5 , 186n; Blonde, 133,
265, 555; Cabot, 73, 82, 98, 99 and n,
115-16, 265, 554, 657, 783, 784; Centurion,
553,657; Diamond, 95 and n, 99n, 100-101,
101n, 553; Fox, 9972, 182, 265, 657; Oreyhound, 94 and n, 184-85, 186n, 281, 637
and n, 665-66; Hope, 184-85; and interdiction of vessels bound to New England, 281,
530; Milfod, 182-83, 184-85, 186n, 265,
271 and n, 657; Orpheus, 281, 555, 654n,
782n, 783n, 787; prizes retaken by, 133 and
n, 1 8 4 8 6 , 654n, 782n, 783n, 787; prizes
taken by, 95 and n, 100-101,10ln, 184-86,
186n, 265, 271 and n, 378 and 72, 722 and
n; and protection of Nova Scotia, 183, 530;
Rainbow, 1 8 4 8 5 ; Raisonable, 281, 378 and
n; and surveying, 530; True Blue, 722 and n;
Vulture, 18485,555, 637 and n
Fanshawe's Squadron: and burning of
Charleston, 1 3 6 3 7 , 137n; Carysfort, 556;
condition of, 3 3 7 4 2 ; cruising area of,
556; and defense of E. Fla., 489, 534-35,
676, 744; disposition of, 40, 337-42,
632-33; encumbered by prisoners, 337,
339; Galatea, 556; and intended attack on
Georgia Navy galleys, 744-45; Lizard, 556;
Perseus, 556; prisoners enlist on ships of,
210; proposed expedition against, 80; provisions, 337, 339, 340, 342, 489, 633; Re
becca, 534-35, 632, 677, 744-45; sickness
among seamen in, 341; sloop Pmuidence escapes from, 245; and St. Marys R., 489,
535, 676; Operations: blockades
Charleston, 227, 837; blockades South
Carolina coast, 358; Carysfwt, 70, 105-6,
106n, 1 3 6 3 7 , 137n, 145 and n, 176, 181
and n, 205-6, 210, 217-18,262 and n, 268
and n, 337, 339, 519 and n, 632, 648,
649n, 745 and n, 753, 807 and n, 835;
cruises off Charleston, 70, 105-6, 145,
156, 205-6, 217-18, 227, 337, 360, 519,
556, 632-33, 850, 1169-70; Galatea, 68,
125, 126, 182, 187, 188n, 227, 268 and n,
534-35, 556, 632, 633, 676, 7 4 4 4 5 , 750
and n, 753; Hinchinbrook, 1 8 2 , 5 3 4 3 5 , 556,
677 and n, 7 4 4 4 5 ; Lizard, 176, 181 and n,
205-6, 217-18, 262 and n, 337, 339,
422-23, 423n, 519 and n, 632, 633, 745n,
753; Perseus, 70 and n, 105-6 and n, 126,
136-37, 137n, 145, 176, 177n, 181 and n,

339, 422-23, 519 and n, 632, 753; prizes
taken by, 14 and n, 15, 24, 49 and n, 68,
101, 106n, 145, 156n, 176, 177n, 181 and
n, 182 and n, 187,188n, 210, 217-18,227,
233, 262 and n, 268 and n, 337-42, 342n,
422-23,423n, 648,649n, 74574 750 and n,
753, 822-23, 82312, 835; rumor of engagement with French ship of the line, 299
and n
Griffith's Squadron: Alum, 37, 298 and n,
552, 832 and n; assignment of seamen in,
314-15; batteaux and flatboats of, 84, 315;
Cerberus, 553; command of, 313-15, 558;
disposition of, 37, 298, 314, 797; Flora, 37,
298,552; Juno, 76 and n, 170, 184-85,553,
627-28, 657, 658, 709 and n, 722-23,
723n; Kingsfsher, 37, 298, 302 and n, 552,
670, 687; Lark, 37, 298, 552; Maidstone,
552; Nonsuch, 76, 84, 85n, 170, 298, 313,
552, 558; returns of, 314, 315; Somerset,
8512, 298, 552; supplies, 314; Venus, 552;
Operations: Ahrm, 802; blockades Providence, R.I., 1148; Cerberus, 407-8, 657,
658, 723n; and Columbus, 802-3, 812-18;
to cooperate with army, 313-15; to defend
Rhode [Aquidneck] I., 313-14; expedition of, 84; to intercept munitions ship
ments to New England, 314; Juno, 407-8;
Kingsfsher, 670, 818, 832 and n; Lark, 95
and n, 356, 362, 497 and n, 786, 787n,
814; Maidstone, 787-88, 802-3, 815,
816-17; Nonsuch, 802-3, 815; Pownoll's division, 787-88; prizes taken by, 76 and n,
345, 796n; to protect transports, 313; Somerset, 355, 356 and n, 786, 787n, 803, 815,
817; Enus, 83, 149,186, 281,710 and n
Hamond's Squadron: Adventure, 556; American attacks on, 173, 188, 205, 231, 232,
798; and Battle of the Kegs, 7 6 7 8 , 78n;
Brune, 846, 84711; Camilla, 556; clothing
for, 12, 292; Cornwallis, 556; Delaware, 321,
556; disposition of, 31, 39, 196; Experiment,
281, 556; Hawk, 267 and n; health in, 13,
292, 798; laid up for winter at Philadelphia, 195; loss of Liueqbool and, 125, 151,
174, 539, 657; officer vacancies in, 292;
Pearl, 556; Philadelphia, 321, 322; provisions, 13; reinforcements for, 539; returns
of, 292 and n; Roebuck, 78, 9 6 9 7 , 125,
126, 467,487, 556, 687-88; ships building,
292, 798; ships fitting out, 195, 602; situation of, 292, 539, 556; Stanley, 174; sup
plies, 101-2, 292; Vigilant, 487, 556; Viper,
556; winters at Philadelphia, 195, 196,
421, 798; Armed boats: and anny expeditions, 438, 439, 457 and n, 458, 467, 487
and n, 589-90, 630, 675; building of, 292,
798; condition of, 261; Operations: and
American ordnance, 97, 103, 104n, 261,
487; and army expeditions, 421, 428,
438-39, 440, 467, 468, 483, 484n, 487 and
n, 589-90, 630, 663, 675, 690, 691-92,
691n, 711, 742; assists in putting out


Philadelphia fire, 41, 43; blockades Christiana R., 663; Brune, 559–60, 561 and n, 602, 675; Camilla, 589, 618, 630, 675, 691–92, 691 n, 712; Cornwallis, 439 n, 440, 468, 483, 484 n, 589, 630 and n, 675 and n, 691 n, 692 and n, 712; Delaware, 439, 457 and n, 589–90, 630; Dispatch, 553, 559–60, 560 n, 561 and n, 591 and n, 617, 618 n, 675; engages American armed boats, 86, 440, 559–60, 617–18, 618 n, 678; escorts convoys, 539, 545, 555, 559, 602, 617–18, 618 n, 630, 675; escorts packet, 261; expedition on Delaware R., 96–97, 482, 589, 675; Experiment, 67, 97 and n, 120, 121 n, 124, 187, 188 n, 265, 266 n, 267 and n, 299, 316–17, 321, 466 and n, 556, 558, 559–60, 561 and n, 589, 602–3, 630, 644–45, 689, 767, 846, 847 n; George, 691; Liverpool, 261; Nautilus, 559, 545, 555, 589, 630, 631 n, 663; and navigability of Delaware R., 188, 292, 539; and navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 798; Pearl, 556, 589–90, 618, 630, 691, 692 and n, 712; Pembroke, 487 and n, 589; prizes retaken by, 663, 767; prizes taken by, 67, 97 n, 120, 121 and n, 265, 266 n, 267 n, 299, 316–17, 321, 409 and n, 466 and n, 689 and n, 692 and n, 767 n, 791, 798; protects Delaware R., 589–90, 602–3, 630, 798; and salt in Md., 119; and vessels lost in Delaware R., 174, 261; York, 76, 170, 261 n, 292–93, 553, 559–60, 561 and n, 591 and n, 617, 618 n, 630; Zebra, 440, 545–46, 556

Hotham’s Squadron: Amazon, 76, 170, 554, 558, 657; Carcass, 554; Crane, 554; Dependence, 554; Diligent, 555; disposition of, 32, 38, 554–55; Falcon, 555; and flags of truce, 85; Fowey, 169, 170 n, 555; Halifax, 555; Isis, 281, 555; Mercury, 169; ships lost, 169; Operations: Amazon, 170; burns American vessels, 72, 774, 814, 815, 817; Dependence, 766 and n, 772 and n, 774; Falcon, 63–64, 126, 507 n, 766; Falcon’s tender, 766; Halifax, 766 and n, 772 and n; in Hudson R., 879; Isis, 787, 802; Jersey, 554; to join Leeeward Islands Station, 1104; Preston, 554; prizes taken by, 63–64, 126, 187, 188 n, 357, 507 n, 558, 687–88; raids Greenwich, Conn., 722, 774, 797; Raven, 555, 756, 772; Raven’s tender, 766, 772; reinforcements for, 282; Rose, 818; Scorpion, 555; size of, 150; Spitfire, 554, 814, 815, 816–17; supplies, 388; Swan, 555, 766; Tartar, 554, 687–88; Thunder, 554

Howe’s Fleet: accounts of, 100; Alarm, 552; Apollo, 555; Ariel, 554; blockade by, 148–49, 167, 186, 244, 486, 488, 602, 658, 685, 788; Chatham, 150, 169, 280, 657; and Chesapeake Bay, 102, 167; clothing and, 170, 281; composition of, 54 and n; conduct of, 486; and countering foreign naval aid to Americans, 282; and defense of Newport, 32; and Delaware R., 150; dis-
INDEX

Transports and Victuallers: under Adm. Gambier, 1083; and Virginia Navy galleys, 190, 213; Operations: blockade by, 40, 222, 224, 227, 300 and n, 392 and n, 541; burns vessels, 294, 304; captures Virginia, 848–49; in Chesapeake Bay, 40, 151, 176, 180, 181, 189, 257, 392 and n, 485, 541, 556, 562, 631 and n, 658, 681, 750; Dasher, 775 and n; Dunmore, 183, 266, 271, 414 and n, 620–21, 631, 657, 848, 849; Emerald, 58 and n, 110, 112, 113a, 180 and n, 181, 541, 620, 621, 848–49; against French ships on American coast, 430, 488, 541 and n, 562 and n, 658, 659n, 806–7, 835, 856n; off Cape Henry, Va., 152, 620, 621–22; Otter, 127, 266, 267n, 283, 414 and n, 640, 620, 621, 632, 750 and n, 848; Phoenix, 58–59, 59n, 90 and n, 101, 152 and n, 187, 466 and n, 637 and n, 644–45, 769–70; prizes taken by, 23–24, 24n, 30 and n, 43, 47–48, 48n, 58 and n, 90 and n, 112, 113n, 127, 152 and n, 180, 187, 207, 227, 237 and n, 244, 245n, 266, 267n, 283 and n, 294, 304, 311 and n, 317–18, 326, 379 and n, 414 and n, 415 and n, 430, 466 and n, 488, 519 and n, 541n, 620–21, 621–22, 629 and n, 631 and n, 632 and n, 644–45, 687–88, 689 and n, 749–50, 775 and n, 806–7, 835, 836n, 848 and n, 849; Richmond, 112, 176, 180, 181, 294, 311 and n, 323, 326, 327n, 334, 488, 620–21, 621n, 622, 631 and n, 689 and n, 743, 750 and n, 848 and n, 849 and n; Senegal, 484, 488, 541, 555, 562 and n, 620–21, 621–22, 631–32, 631n, 689n, 750 and n, 753 and n, 833, 848, 849n; Sole Bay, 134, 294, 311 and n, 323 and n, 326, 327n, 334, 415–16, 415n, 416n, 488 and n, 519 and n, 541 and n, 554, 562 and n, 620, 621, 629 and n, 632 and n, 689 and n, 749–50, 750n, 835, 848 and n; St. Albans, 267n, 281, 283 and n, 304, 415–16, 415n, 416n, 488 and n, 621 and n, 629n, 689, 743, 750 and n, 835, 849n; Parker’s Squadron: Cabot, 229n; and defense of Newport, 32; prizes taken by, 228; salutes Lord Howe, 20; sickness in, 32; Spen, 32; Pearson’s Squadron: Canaceaux, 557, condition of, 169; disposition of, 40; Garland, 557; and St. Lawrence R., 557; Triton, 557; Viper, 124, 557; Victualling Board, 13, 54, 637; Vicuñal, 13, 54, 637; Navies, Connecticut: articles of war, 255; cannon for Defence, 193, 194, 324, 436, 601 and n; courts-martial, 255, 257–58; finances, 193–94, 298, 324, 325; galleys, 772, 774, 797; naval stores, 134; pay, 108, 256, 259, 324, 108; proposed Act for Better Regulation of, 255–60, 260n; prize money, 51, 256, 259–60; provisions, 256, 258, 325; and shipment of indigo to France, 588–89; Muster rolls/payrolls/shipping articles: captain’s responsibility for, 256; Dolphin, 533; Spy, 773; Officers: clothing for, 53; conduct regulated, 255–60; to obey orders and instructions of governor and council, 255; pay scale for; punishment of, 255, 257; relative rank of naval officers with marine officers, 256; warrant officers, 257, 259; Seamen: clothing, 255, 256; desertion, 259; discipline, 255, 257; disposition of clothing of deceased, 256; enlistment/recruitment, 47, 108, 298, 324, 477; health, 256; pay, 259, 324; personal conduct regulated, 255–60; shoes for, 52; Ships fitting out: Defence, 324, 325, 370, 436, 653, 654n, 724–38, 763, 764n; Oliver Cromwell, 298, 325, 370, 589, 653, 654n, 725, 763, 764n; Ships lost: unidentified galley, 772, 774, 797; Navy, Continental: and attack on British shipping in Delaware R., 188; William Ellery on, 661; fire ships, 799; flatboats, 481–82, 482–83; mutinies, 1095–96; prize agents, 884, 1061, 1080, 1119; ships offered for sale to, 982–83; in Spanish wa-
Munitions: to be used against British shipping

Discipline: dispute between John Barry and Francis Hopkinson, 85, 88, 89, 397; in Boston, 354, 434, 456–57, 460–61; in sloop Providence, 588, 615

Finances, of, in European ports, 1179–86, 1193, 1194, 1195; Francis Hopkinson, 463; Joshua Huntington, 463; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 264; Daniel Tillinghast, 668, 669n; and naval stores for Providence, 278, 279n; and news of Boston, 1080; and oath of allegiance, 272, 274; and officers for Flambard, 410, 498, 639; ordered: to examine and settle accounts of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 467; to fit out Dispatch as trading vessel, 142, 654n; to hire masters for trading vessels acquired with Maryland coast and Sinepuxent Inlet, 410; to issue returns of Continental Navy officers, 180; to preserve Continental Navy vessels during winter, 142; to send vessels to Sinepuxent Inlet, Md., 410, 421–22; and ordinance for Alliance, 278, 279n, 668, 669n; and payment of crew of sloop Providence, 588; pay of clerks of, 518; to provide pilot for Flambard, 498; and provisions for frigate Providence, 638 and n; and purchase of naval stores, 765; and removal of public stores from New Bedford, 505; and report on Salisbury Furnace, 549; requests signals for frigate Providence, 688; and Rules and Regulations for Continental Navy, 787; and salt, 67; sent blank commissions and warrants, 142, 638; sent new signals for navy, 143; and settlement of accounts of Continental Agents, 65 and n; and signals for Boston, 1079; sits at Boston, 472; and smallpox epidemic in Boston, 638; William Story and business of, 723; unaware of poor discipline in Boston, 354; and unemployed Continental Navy officers serving in privateers, 142; William Vernon's letter to, 723; and wage rates for ships' carpenters, 142, 513; wants Dispatch fitted out as warship, 143n, 279 and n, 287 and n, 354, 355n, 505 and n, 654 and n, wheat for, 142; issues sailing orders to: Boston, 312; Columbus, 614–15; Loyalty, 667–68 and n; frigate Providence, 471–72, 685; to American Commissioners in France, 263; William Barron, 22; Hoysteed Hacker, 614–15; Joshua Huntington, 278–79; John Langdon, 434, 659; Samuel Tucker, 311–12; Abraham Whipple, 404, 471–72; George Whipple, 667–68; from: Joseph Adams, 384; Continental Marine Committee, 142–43, 326, 410, 467; John Doshon, 549–50; Leonard Jarvis, 587–88; John Paul Jones, 1037; Samuel Tucker, 1079; William Vernon, 786–87; mentioned, 321 and n

Muster rolls Payrolls Shipping articles: Effingham, 86; sloop Providence, 403

Naval Board of Eastern Dept.: Votes and Resolutions: 19, 21; advised by Marine Committee of payment to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 467; authorized to make officer appointments, 67; borrows ordnance from Massachusetts Board of War, 508, 509n; and bounty given recruits for frigate Providence, 787; and cargo of Mary, 615; and casks for Confederacy, 759 and n; and collecting provisions at New London, 264; and command of Mifflin, 507; and condition of sloop Providence, 587, 615; on conduct of John Peck Rathbun and John Trevett concerning Mary, 655, 656n; Congress and letter from, 66–67; Continental Agents to draw funds directly on, 326; Continental Navy officers and orders of, 615; detains Dispatch from sailing as trading vessel, 279 and n, 287 and n, 354, 355n, 505 and n; and disposition of prize money for Mary, 505, 588; draws bill of exchange, 263; flour for, 56; and forwarding of newspapers, 488; and forwarding of official dispatches, 487–88; and getting Columbus to sea, 549, 787; and getting Trumbull out of Connecticut R., 506, 507, 549, 787, 789; and getting Warren to sea, 549, 668, 787; grants certificates of service, 21; inaction of, 1149; instructs Samuel Tucker on his responsibilities for John Adams, 311–12; iron for, 56, 142; and iron for Joshua Huntington, 278; and iron to be sent to Boston, 278; and issuing of sailing orders, 1150; lacks funds, 505, 668; and John Langdon's accounts, 494–95; and lieutenant's commission for John Kerr, 507; and loan office certificates, 278; makes officer appointments, 19, 22; and manning of Continental Navy ships, 550, 787; and manning of Loyalty, 615; meets with John Peck Rathbun and John Trevett, 472 and n; members of, at Boston, 668–69, 781, 796n, 797n; members of, at Providence, 638, 668; and money for; John Adams, 263; Continental Navy ships building in Massachusetts, 142; Thomas Cushing, 142, 668; Joshua Huntington, 278, 638 and n; Leonard Jarvis, 615; John Langdon, 434, 494, 638, 639; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 264; Daniel Tillinghast, 668, 669n; and naval stores for Confederacy, 278, 279n; and news of Boston, 1080; and oath of allegiance, 272, 274; and officers for Flambard, 410, 498, 639; ordered: to examine and settle accounts of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 467; to fit out Dispatch as trading vessel, 142, 654n; to hire masters for trading vessels acquired with Maryland coast and Sinepuxent Inlet, 410; to issue returns of Continental Navy officers, 180; to preserve Continental Navy vessels during winter, 142; to send vessels to Sinepuxent Inlet, Md., 410, 421–22; and ordinance for Alliance, 278, 279n, 668, 669n; and payment of crew of sloop Providence, 588; pay of clerks of, 518; to provide pilot for Flambard, 498; and provisions for frigate Providence, 638 and n; and purchase of naval stores, 765; and removal of public stores from New Bedford, 505; and report on Salisbury Furnace, 549; requests signals for frigate Providence, 688; and Rules and Regulations for Continental Navy, 787; and salt, 67; sent blank commissions and warrants, 142, 638; sent new signals for navy, 143; and settlement of accounts of Continental Agents, 65 and n; and signals for Boston, 1079; sits at Boston, 472; and smallpox epidemic in Boston, 638; William Story and business of, 723; unaware of poor discipline in Boston, 354; and unemployed Continental Navy officers serving in privateers, 142; William Vernon's letter to, 723; and wage rates for ships' carpenters, 142, 513; wants Dispatch fitted out as warship, 143n, 279 and n, 287 and n, 354, 355n, 505 and n, 654 and n; wheat for, 142; issues sailing orders to: Boston, 312; Columbus, 614–15; Loyalty, 667–68 and n; frigate Providence, 471–72, 685; to American Commissioners in France, 263; William Barron, 22; Hoysteed Hacker, 614–15; Joshua Huntington, 278–79; John Langdon, 434, 659; Samuel Tucker, 311–12; Abraham Whipple, 404, 471–72; George Whipple, 667–68; from: Joseph Adams, 384; Continental Marine Committee, 142–43, 326, 410, 467; John Doshon, 549–50; Leonard Jarvis, 587–88; John Paul Jones, 1037; Samuel Tucker, 1079; William Vernon, 786–87; mentioned, 321 and n

Navy Board of Middle Dept.: on alleged American violation of flag of truce, 774; authorized to sink Pennsylvania Navy galleys in creeks,
Officers: appointments, 397; lacks authority over Comm. John Jigiance, 483; ordered to make returns of officers not in service, 483; ordered to support John Barry’s expedition, 231, 232; orders burning or sinking of Effingham, 87; orders return of seamen in Effingham, 86; recommends George Washington write Pennsylvania Navy Board on sinking of galleys, 483; and removal of cannon from Bordentown, 482, 483; sits at Bordentown, 22, 188, 213, 483, 774, 790, 645; and supplies for Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 142; to: Robert Morris, 790; George Washington, 188, 483, 774–75, 845; from: Continental Marine Committee, 56, 188, 231; George Washington, 481–82.

Officers: appointments, 19 and n, 22, 109, 214, 507, 510, 786n, 812 and n, 933–34, 997–98, 1049, 1149; attitude toward prize goods, 588; blank commissions needed for, 67, 550, 638; bounties given to, for aiding in Washington’s breakthrough, 434; bounties offered to officers of frigate Providence, 590; and captain for Hessian, 498; captain’s commission for John Green, 983, 997–98, 997n; character, 1074, 1151; commander in chief, 998; death and burial, 1120, 1123; deportation, 615; detained as spies, 674, 711, 759, 774 and n, 790, 818–19, 819n, 845 and n; dismissal of Esek Hopkins, 20; dispute among officers, seamen, and dragoons, 170, 172; dispute between John Barry and Francis Hopkinson, 85–88, 291, 397; distribution of prize money to, 142; Englishmen as, 897, 1047, 1092, 1125; entertain visitors in Boston, 1142 and n; equipping of, 433–44; escape prison, 1057 and n; exchanged, 148n, 290; Frenchmen as, 1018, 1019–23, 1044, 1180; given shore leave, 353, 354; health, 1173; injured in accidents, 353, 1085, 1086 and n; issued instructions concerning signals, 118; learn navigation, 493; oath of allegiance for, 272–74; ordered to intercept British shipping on Delaware R., 213; and orders of Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 615; pay, 142, 161, 174, 179–80, 741; petition for letter of marque, 842–43; and pistols, 433–44; as prisoners, 148n, 200, 288–91, 577, 711, 889, 890, 892, 893n; as prize masters, 1082 and n; in sloop Providence, 615; rations allowed for, 117, 142, 161, 180, 741; relations between American and French, 990–92; resignations, 21; seasickness among, 369, 374; subsistence money of, 161; swearing among, 992; and telescopes, 434; transferred to John Barry’s expedition, 231, 232; unemployed, 142, 180, 544.

Spain, for Martinique, 1080 and n, 1089 and
n, 1091-92, 1095-96, 1125, 1127, 1128-29,
1134, 114243; Virgmia attempts to break out
of Chesapeake Bay and is captured, 119, 180
and n, 181 and n, 189, 222,262, 363,509-10,
511, 620, 648 and n, 661,848 and n, 849 and
n; W a r n breaks out of Narragansett Bay and
cruises, 355-56, 35572, 362-63, 362n, 363n,
419, 434, 497, 549, 653, 654n, 658, 661, 668,
781-82,782n, 783n, 786,796,797,842
Ordnance: for Alliance, 278, 279n, 668, 669n;
for Baltimore, 108-9, 214, 510, 805 and n; for
Boston, 309; destruction of, 261; for Dispatch,
653
Packets: Baltimore, 108-9, 119 and n, 214 and n,
235, 236n, 397, 398n, 510, 805 and n;
Dispatch, 142, 143n, 279 and n, 287 and n,
354,35572,375-76,376n, 505 and n, 653,654
and n, 842 and n
Pay: advances of, for crew of Ranger, 921; for Lt.
Boux, 1048; for carpenters, 313; for crew of
Revenge, 907, 1019-23, 1025; for crew of Trumbull, 41; half pay awarded for loss of leg,
384n; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., and, 264; for officers and crew of sloop Providence, 403, 615;
for officers in captivity, 741; for Jean-Baptiste
Tanay, 876; for temporary crew of Columbus,
614; for unemployed officers, 741
Pilots: for Boston, 330, 343, 1119, 1138, 1141;
for Columbus, 615n; for Comte d'Estaing's
squadron, 1131-32, 1132n; for Flammand,
498; recruited at Nassau, Bahamas, 250; for
Viq$nia, 510, 620, 648
Prize money: and John Barry's armed boat expeditions, 604, 799; commander in chiefs,
260; Congress and division of, 588; deduction from, for advances, 921; Flammand's,
410; given up by captain and crew of sloop
Providence, 233; and marine officers, 1005,
1024; from Mary, 655; from Mermaid, 376,
656; payment of, to Esek Hopkins, 1 4 2 4 3 ;
Ranger's, 964, 1061, 1187; Randolph's, 1173,
1174n; receipt .for, 803; Revenge's, 1019-23,
1025, 1095-96, 1096n; and supernumerary
officers, 142; use of, by Continental agents,
264,494
Prizes taken by: Alert, 539-40, 559 and n,
560-61, 561n, 589n, 590-91, 591n, 604, 619,
662 and n, 663 and n, 741, 742n, 766-67,
76712, 798 and n; Assumption, 1173; Betsy,
1089n, 1092, 1125, 1128, 1129, 1143, 1177;
Charming Peggy, 1173; Dispatch, 870n; Enterpize's tender, 1125, 1127, 1128-29, 1128n,
1143; Fanny, 1089 and n, 1092, 1125, 1128,
1129 and n; Gracieux, 872, 946, 967n, 103312;
Hope (Butler), 918, 919n, 920 and n, 946,
984, 985n, 1025; Hope (Jones), 1125, 1127,
1128-29, 112th; Kitty, 559 and n, 560-61,
561n, 58912, 590-91, 591n, 602n, 604, 617,
618, 662 and n, 663 and n, 741, 742n, 767
and n, 798 and n; Martha, 1078, 1079-80,
1082, 1085-86; Mary, 247, 335, 336n, 396,
397n, 400 and n, 401, 431 and n, 444, 445n,

469,47On, 495,505 and n, 516-17,517n, 538,
588 and n, 601 and n, 616; Menaid (Cockran), 41 and n, 117n, 142, 143n, 264, 265n,
355n, 376, 652n, 656n, 813 and n; Mermaid
(Youart), 559 and n, 560-61, 561n, 589n,
590-91, 591n, 602n, 604,618,662 and n, 663
and n, 741, 742n, 767 and n, 798 and n; N t g
tune, 653, 654n, 782, 783n, 786, 796 and n,
842 and n; Peace & Harmony, 1091, 1125,
1127, 1128 and n, 1129 and n, 1143; Syren,
870n; True Briton, 382n, 1173; unidentified
Barbados privateer schooner, 2 6 4 6 5 ; unidentified schooner, 576, 833 and n, 837, 83812;
unidentified sloop, 279; unidentified snow,
653,654n, 782,783n, 786,796,842 and n
Salutes: Boston, 353, 1142; Independence, 1006,
1034, 1077 and n; Ranger, 1001-4, 1005,
1034,1077 and n, 1187,1196
Seamen: advances for, 550; amusements, 1068;
attitude, toward French officers, 992; behavior, 170, 172; bounties, 67, 434; character of,
1000; claims for release, 897; clothing, 456,
549; commissary for, 846; competition with
privateers for, 1148; complain of not receiving money for traveling expenses, 796; crossing the line ceremony, 1068; desertion, 149,
181, 876, 1062, 1076, 1082, 1116n, 1179,
1180, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1187, 1193, 1194; discipline, 354, 434, 615, 1060, 1062, 1080,
1194; discord between American and French,
875-76; disputes with American dragoons,
170, 172; Englishmen as, 882, 883 and n; enlistments expire, 41; Frenchmen as, 875-76,
1000, 1018, 1047-48; health, 1060, 1061,
107476,1081, 1094, 1117, 1118, 1181,1182,
1184, 1185, 1192, 1193, 1195; frostbite, 396;
hygiene, 434, 456-57, 460-61; nationality of,
978; Negroes as, 1068; pay, 67, 74, 588; pensions, 38412; as prisoners, 577-82, 890; prize
rnoney and, 505; and production of tents,
664; quality of, 957; quarters, 172, 878; recreations, 1133; recruitment/enlistment, 22,
232, 506, 550, 639, 750, 786-87, 796, 842,
882, 883, 907, 918, 1047, 1092, 1148-49,
1150-51, 1169, 1173-74, 1179; for Boston,
149, 351, 354; for frigate Providence, 67, 404;
for sloop Providence, 396; for Virginia, 119 and
n, 222; rewards promised to, 914, 917; seasickness, 369, 374; struck by lightning, 383,
395; superstitions, 486; survivors of Randolph's explosion rescued, 623 and n, 666-67,
667n, 683, 811, 850, 853, 854n, 1175n, 1176
Ships' armament: Baltimore, 214 and n, 805 and
n; Boston, 433; Columbus, 614, 813, 816, 81712,
818 and n; Dispatch, 653; Effingham, 86;
Raleigh, 811, 1148; Randolph, 1174, 1177;
Ranger, 1185; Resistance, 423; Revenge, 957,
1125, 1128, 1143; Warren, 796; Washington, 86
Ships building: Alliance, 23 and n, 142, 278,
279n, 668, 812 and n; America, 34, 35 and n,
314, 316n, 494, 530, 532n, 661, 662n, 841;
Bourbon, 134 and n, 230n, 658, 1147, 1148n,
1149, 1150 and n; Confederacy, 278, 279n, 313


Navy, French: British intelligence on, 115n, 999-1000, 1030, 1090-91; to carry Simeon Deane, 864; conveys dispatches to Congress, 1014, 1111 and n; and cost of provisioning, 514, 516; and defense of Spanish interests, 957, 958, 960, 961, 962n; retains British vessels in French ports, 1094, 1135-38; and encounters with British warships, 299 and n, 571, 573, 597, 839-40, 840n; exchanges salutes with Continental Navy, 1001-4, 1005, 1006, 1034, 1046-47, 1118, 1167, 1196; pilots, 864, 1001, 1131-32, 1132n; and race with Royal Navy to commission ships of the line, 1050, 1066; to send frigate to Spain, 1131-32; ships building, 960, 962, 1030; strength, 903n; war strategy, 957-62

Convoys: to America, 861-62, 862n; of American vessels, 286, 404, 423, 432, 446, 610, 623, 635, 765, 1097, 1100, 1116, 1118, 1195; Blanche's, 571, 573 and n; to Boston, 978; to Charleston, 999; Comte d'Estaing's squadron, 1122, 1123; from Martinique, 164, 598, 840; of munition shipments to America, 862, 903, 931, 977-79, 993 and n, 1000, 1030, 1035-37, 1039-40, 1044, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1051, 1052, 1058, 1062, 1063n, 1076, 1092, 1104, 1115, 1189; Tourtellot's, 840
Seamen: health, 238, 240, 514, 516; recruitment, 944, 988-89, 1108-9, 1121, 1122
Ships fitting out: at Brest, France, 987-90, 999, 1030, 1108-9, 1109n; at Charleston, 205-6; at Port-au-Prince, 514, 516; at Toulon, 962n, 990n, 1098, 1120-32

Squadrons
Brest: British intelligence on, 999-1000, 1030; operations: in Bay of Biscay, 1081, 1110; Espégle, 1043n; Favorite, 1043n; 1107-8, 1108n; Nympe, 1081, 1119; Perle, 1043n; in Quiberon Bay, 1003; to reconnoiter English Channel, 1041-43, 1045n; Serin, 1043n; Zephyr, 1100, 1116; proposed operations in North Sea, 958, 960; provisions for, 988-89; strength, 979, 1065
Comte d'Estaing's: carries king's letter to Congress, 1129-30; to carry troops, 1091, 1098 and n; fitting out, 1130-31; sailing orders, 1120-23; strength, 1131-32, 1132n; transports French ambassador to United States, 1123n, 1131-32 and n
La Motte-Picquet's: convoys munitions ships departing for America, 977-79, 1039-30, 1039-40, 1076, 1092, 1104, 1189; arrives at Brest, France, 1195; strength, 977-78, 979, 1030; D'Estaing's Squadron reportedly to join, 1990; exchanges salutes with Continental Navy, 1046-47, 1187; and expected encounter with British force, 1065; officers of, visit Ranger, 1188, 1189
Toulon: ordered fitted out, 990n; proposed operations on African coast, 958, 960; reported to be ordered to join Breit Squadron, 1030; strength, 957, 960, 1065

Station
East Indies, 959-60, 962
INDEX

West Indies: Amphitrite, 598, 839, 840n; Blanche, 840; British intelligence on, 115n; dockyard at Martinique, 26; Etourdie, 721–22, 722n, 839; and harassment of trade by British warships, 145–46, 146–47, 513–16; Inconstant, 219, 252, 254n, 513, 515; Indiscret, 514, 516; Prote, 840; Renommé, 257, 259, 263–71; ships off St. Domingue, 66, 114; Tourterelle, 191–92, 810, 840

Navy, Georgia: Continental Congress and, 413–14; protection of Somerset County, 424, 489, 633; Officers: pay of, 275, 311, 329, 676; 327, 689, 742n; passage of merchant vessels, 275–76, 311, 329, 676; sale of, ordered, 332; Washington, 394n

Operations: and attack on E. Fla., 489, 535, 676, 744; and defense of St. Mary’s R., 489; foraging raids, 489, 676; hampered by make-up of Georgia Navy Board, 633; interdiction of boats carrying provisions to St. Augustine, E. Fla., 311; protection of trade, 332

Seamen: clothing for, 276; desertion, 106, 633; pay, 106, 276, 633; recruitment/enlistment, 275–76, 311, 329

Trading vessels: Recovery, 198

Navy, Maryland: armed boats, 262; Defence, 10, 23 and n, 56–59, 78, 102–3, 197, 322 and n, 347, 768 and n, 848n; Dolphin, 9, 78, 79n, 181, 197 and n, 208 and n, 224, 340, 459, 510, 620 and n, 648 and n; financiers, 299; medicine, 23, 591; petty officers, 8–9; pilots, 224, 620 and n; and protection of Somerset County, 693; provisions, 224, 413, 422; sale of vessels of, 78, 79n, 317 and n, 348 and n, 768; ships’ condition, 197; superintendent of, 197; supplies, 56–59, 197, 208, 413–14; and transport of militia’s arms, 318

Galleys: Baltimore, 8, 9, 202, 275, 348 and n, 847; Chester, 10, 47, 348 and n; Conqueror, 10, 197, 208, 215, 224, 236, 299, 317–18, 323, 327 and n, 348 and n, 413–14; draft of, 348 and n; Independence, 8–9, 299, 307, 348 and n, 413 and n, 591, 742n, 847; manning of, 348; Plater, 348 and n, 459n, 620 and n; and Potomac R., 197; proposed sale of, 348 and n; and protection of merchant vessels, 215, 348, 366–67; and suppression of Loyalist activity, 459; and transport of provisions for Continental Army, 348 and n

Medicine: health of captain of Independence, 591; sick in hospital in Baltimore, 23

Union rolls/Payrolls/Shipping articles: Baltimore, 8, 275; Independence, 8–9

Officers: pay of, 144; resignations, 8; warrant officers, 9–10

Operations: Amelia, 176 and n, 224n, 459 and n, 620 and n; Conqueror, 215, 224, 236, 323 and n, 327 and n, 334 and n, 335; and coordination with Virginia Navy in Chesapeake Bay, 190–91, 548; Defence, 341 and n; Dolphin, 380, 459 and n, 510, 648; Independence, 591; in Potomac R., 197; scouting for Virginia, 222, 224n, 262, 648 and n, 848 and n; in service of Congress, 181, 348, 340, 459, 510, 620, 648; suppression of Loyalist activity, 459; transporting supplies, 202, 348

Ordnance: Baltimore, 9; Chester, 10; Conqueror, 10; Defence, 10, 102–3, 322; Independence, 9; request for, at Annapolis, 214; sale of, 322

Seamen: desertion, 8, 9, 606, 641; discipline, 847; drafting, 8; enlistment/recruitment, 224, 236; health, 8, 9; pay, 275; shoes for, 347

Ships building: Annapolis, 348 and n, 367 and n; Johnson, 348 and n, 676n

Ships fitting out: Baltimore, 348 and n; Chester, 47, 197, 348 and n, 441 and n, 540; Conqueror, 208, 299, 348 and n, 413–14; Defence, 347; Dolphin, 197, 208, 224; Independence, 299, 348 and n, 413; Plater, 348 and n

Ships lost: Lydia, 311, 334, 335, 348 and n, 380 and n

Trading vessels: General Smallwood, 78–79, 79n, 175, 201, 214–15, 224 and n, issued letters of marque, 224; Lydia, 79, 144–45, 153, 197 and n, 215, 224, 236, 311, 317–18, 326–27, 334, 348 and n, 380 and n, 689 and n, 750 and n, 847, 848n; Molly, 197, 171 and n; proposed terms for commanding, 144–45; sale of, 214–15

Navy, Massachusetts: finances, 234, 324, 801, 826–30, 830–31, 854; ordnance, 150; pay, 234; pilots, 434; prize money, 242–43, 298; prizes taken by, 254, 367–68, 544, 546; supplies, 46, 192–93, 801, 826–30, 830–31; trading voyages, 614n

Galleys: Lincoln, 22 and n, 46, 212, 234

Medicine: apothecary bills, 829; care of sick, 320; hospital bills, 829, 854; medical supplies, 829; wine used as, 234

Officers: assignment of, 544; health, 19; pay, 140; promotions, 243n; quality of captains, 544, 545n; rations, 829, 854

Operations: Hazard, 157–58, 158n, 367, 373 and n, 527–28, 528n, 544, 545n, 546, 626, 757, 758n, 854 and n; Massachusetts, 242–43, 544, 545n, 757, 758n, 854; Republic, 19, 362, 376, 377n, 417, 434, 614n; Tyrannicide, 367, 372, 373 and n, 527–28, 528n, 544, 545n, 546, 573–75, 757, 758n, 854

Seamen: advances for, 548; deaths, 19; enlistment/recruitment, 242, 325, 758; health, 320, 546, 854; pay, 234, 325, 529

Ships building, 149–50; 16-gun brigantine, 150, 355; 20-gun ship, 150, 355, 627; Hazard, 157–58, 158n, 855–87; Independence, 241 and n

Ships fitting out: Hazard, 132, 150, 158, 826–30, 830–31, 854, 854; Independence, 241 and n; Lincoln, 46, 212, 234; Massachusetts, 46, 116, 139–40, 192, 198, 221, 234, 242, 362, 435; Republic, 140 and n, 158–59, 159n, 684,
INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX
1306

INDEX

Ships fitting out: fire ships, 261, 799; galleys,
282,304,305,639
Ships lost: armed boats turned over to British
by deserters, 66 and n, 103-4n, 261, 306, 798;
Fame, 692 and n, 791; fleet of, burned, 306;
unidentified armed boats, 201,767n, 791
Navy, Rhode Island: Spitfire, 670, 672-73, 739, 797
and n; trading vessels: Diamond, 537-38
Navy, South Carolina: bakers of, 269; commissary,
44,69,70n, 269,295 and n, 443,489,665; Continental Army troops to serve in vessels of, 98,
217; expedition with Randolph, 60n, 68, 69, 80,
81, 98, 113, 198, 216-17, 337, 342n, 357,
358-60, 361n, 543-44, 661, 683, 769, 1170; finances, 44, 60, 69, 216-17, 357, 358, 799-800;
floating battery, 105, 217, 358,444; gunpowder
for vessels of, 69; manning, 80, 216; medicine,
443; muster rolls/pay rolls/ shipping articles,
295; Negroes in, 217, 443, 444; ordnance, 49,
217, 269, 1177n; prize money, 209, 821-22;
prizes taken by, 850; procuring frigates for, 512;
provisions, 44, 69, 105, 113, 269, 295, 358, 443,
489, 665, 800; pursers, 80, 295; ropewalks, 105,
799; ships building, 443; ships purchased, 512;
supplies, 44, 49, 80, 358, 443, 444, 669, 799;
trading vessels: 205-6
Board of Commissioners [South Carolina Navy
Board]: Journal: 4 4 4 5 , 49,59-60,68-70, 80,
105, 113-14, 2 1 6 1 7 , 268-69, 295, 357-58,
443-44, 489, 665, 799-800; and arms and accoutrements for General Moultrie, 269; and
bounty to recruit seamen, 357; and cartel,
665; and Charleston Insurance Co., 357;
clerk of, 295, 357; and command of General
Moultrie, 59-60, 69; and discharge of
Volunteer, 68, 69, 80; and expedition with
Randolph, 44, 49, 68, 69, 80, 113, 295, 357;
and fitting out vessels, 44, 69, 105, 113, 269,
358, 443-44, 489, 665; and loan of water
casks, 44; orders appraisals, 44, 60; orders deposit of money raised from Charleston merchants, 357; orders muster lists, 295; orders
purchase of naval stores, 44, 49; orders seamen transferred, 216; and pay for crews, 49,
69,114,216; payments ordered by, 44,49,69,
80, 105, 114, 216-17, 269, 357-58, 443-44,
489, 799-800; and provisions for South Carolina Na\y, 44, 69, 105, 269, 295, 358, 443,
489, 799-800; and purchase of tools, 49; and
recruiting rendezvous, 105; and sale of cargo,
489; and transportation of gunpowder, 69;
and wages of gunner, 105; to: Nicholas Biddle, 113; James Doharty, 69; William Hall,
216; Michael Kaltiesen, 69; Alexander Moultrie, 216; owners of ship Volunteer, 80; John
Rutledge, 49, 68-69, 70n, 269; Elisha Sawyer,
269, 665; John Stevenson, 113; Philip Sullivan, 216; from: South Carolina Privy Council,
665
Officers: appointments, 512 and n, 652n, 846;
captains to remain on board ships, 295; commodore's share in prizes, 821-22; imprisoned, 888; instructions to, 357; pay, 799; s u p

plies for, 80
Operations: Deface, 838n; expedition with Randolph, 44, 49, 252n, 295, 558, 559n, 576, 632,
833, 837, 850; Fair American, 360, 543-44,
54412, 850; General Moultrie, 360, 543-44,
544n, 850; Notre Dame, 360, 545-4472, 833,
850, 1177n; Polly, 360, 543-44,544n, 850; Rattle Snake, 665
Pay: for Negroes serving on floating battery,
444; for Negroes working in shipyard, 443;
for officers, 799;for seamen, 49, 69, 114, 209,
216,217
Pilot boats: Eagle, 105, 114, 358, 443, 489, 800;
Tqal, 105,358,443
Seamen: discipline, 295; enlistment/recruitment, 105, 209, 216, 295, 357, 358, 360; imprisoned, 888; ordinance concerning, 216
and n, 217n; pay, 49, 69, 114, 209, 216, 217;
as prisoners of British, 838 and n; training of,
1 13,295; transfer of, 216
Ships fitting out: Beaufwt, 69, 105, 358, 489;
Comet, 105, 443; Deface, 217, 443; Eagle, 105,
358, 443, 489, 800; Fair Amoz'can, 113, 358,
443, 444, 489, 800, 1170 and n; General Moulhie, 68, 113, 216, 269, 357, 358, 444, 489, 800,
1170 and n; Notre Dame, 44,105,113,216-17,
269, 358, 443, 489, 800; Polly, 44, 113, 269,
358, 444, 489, 800, 1170 and n; Rattle Snake,
105, 444, 489, 665, 800; Tryal, 105, 358, 443,
489; Volunteer, 68,443,1170 and n
Ships leased: Fair American, 217; General
Moultrie, 216,217; Volunteer, 216
Ships lost: Comet, 341,558,622
Shipyards: rented from Robert Cochran, 443;
State [Charleston], 49, 217,358,800
Navy, Spanish: and assistance to France, 1050;
augmented, 921; at Cadiz, 1066n, 1125; communication of, with French Navy, 1121, 1123;
ships fitting out, 869,946,1080, 1120, 1125; sta-,
tus of, 1065, 1091; in West Indies, 60, 935
Navy, Virginia: condition, 163, 190-91; courts of
inquiry, 1155; finances, 197, 327-28, 1154,
1155, 1157, 1158, 1159-60, 1161, 1162, 1163,
1165, 1166; medicine, 1154, 1155, 1161, 1162,
1164, 1165; ordnance, 398, 459, 836, 1165,
1167; pilots, 190; prizes taken by, 139, 430; provisions, 44, 48, 59, 90, 176, 275, 381, 459, 694,
1153, 1155,1157, 1158,1159,1160,1162; ropewalk at Warwick, 441, 1153, 1161, 1164; s u p
plies, 44, 48, 59, 197, 275, 327-28, 381, 391,
459, 775, 805-6, 821, 836, 1153, 1154, 1155,
1157-68
Armed boats: Liberty, 430 and n, 1157, 1158,
1162, 1164, 1171n; Nicholson, 1153, 1155,
1156, 1162, 1164, 1168; Patriot, 430n, 1158,
1162,1164,1167,1168,1171n
Board of Commissioners [Virginia Navy
Board]: Journal: 44, 48, 59, 68, 79, 90, 110,
121, 136, 143, 163, 176, 191, 197, 203,
" 267-68, 275, 327, 335, 348-49, 370, 380-81,
391, 398, 441, 459, 540-41, 606, 620, 641,
676, 694,743, 775,805-6,821,836, 1153-68;
appoints: clerk and paymaster of Chicka-


INDEX

homy Shipyard, 1158; clerk of board, 327; master builder of Chickahominy Shipyard, 1163; muster master, pay master and commissary for galleys on Eastern Shore, 90; paymaster for galleys on Western Shore, 370; superintendent of shipyards, 1163–66; lieutenant, 398; authorizes payments, 267, 1153, 1155, 1157, 1158, 1159–60, 1161, 1162, 1163, 1165, 1166; and coordinating defensive strategy with Maryland Navy, 190–91; discharges marines, 327, 1163; directs shipbuilding, 1166; estimates navy's yearly expenses, 459, 821, 836, 1165; ordnance stores, 1157, 1158; 1159–60, 1161, 1162, 1165, 1167; ordnance, 398, 459, 821, 836, 1165; ordnance stores, 348, 380, 694, 1165, 1167; pay for muster master and pay master, 370; pay for members of, 79, 161, 203, 203–60; provisions, 59, 380, 381, 459, 641, 805–6, 1153, 1155–59, 1162–64; sale of provisions, 1162, 1168; salt, 48, 92, 349, 391, 1164; supplies, 44, 44, 90, 191, 197, 390, 391, 459, 620, 805–6, 836, 1153, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1160, 1161, 120, 1164, 1165, 1167, 1168; workmen paid, 68, 110, 380–81; workmen for completing shipbuilding, 1155; recommends officers for appointment, 48, 143, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1167; and repairs to trading vessels, 59; sets wages for workmen, 1157; Muster rolls/payrolls/shipping articles: Henry, 225–26

Officers: appointments, 398; assignments, 1166; cloth for, 1159; clothing for, 48, 606, 1159; imprisoned, 890, 892, 893 and n; money advanced to, 935–36; pay, 90, 203; recommendations, 48, 143, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1167; reprimands, 1155; resignations, 110, 1166, 1167; uniforms, 48

Operations: armed vessels watch Onslow's Squadron, 415, 416; galleys stationed to protect trade, 190; Hero, 349; Lewis, 1153; Liberty (armed boat), 430 and n, 1158; Liberty (brigantine), 407; Manley, 143; Nicholson, 1164, 1168; Page, 1155; Patriot, 430n, 1171 n; Protector, 1155, 1166; Safeguard, 1166; trading expedition to New Orleans, 215

Pay: amount allotted for rations, 225–27; for carpenters, 806, 1167; for carvers, 1167; for clerk and paymaster of Chickahominy Shipyard, 1158; for foremen at Chickahominy Shipyard, 68, 110; for master builder at Chickahominy Shipyard, 1163; for members of Navy Board, 79, 163, 203, 1159, 1160; for Navy Board's doorkeeper, 275, 1162; for negro smiths, 380–81; for officers and crew of Henry, 225–27; pay scale for officers and warrant officers, 203; for superintendent of shipyards, 1166

Seamen: blankets for, 1168; cloth for, 1154–61, 1164–67; clothing for, 540–41, 606, 676, 1155, 1157–60, 1162, 1163–67; desertion, 226; discipline, 1153, 1155; Negroes, 1160; pay, 79, 90; recruitment, 267, 335

Ships building: Accomac, 90, 191, 1156, 1158, 1168; Diligence, 90, 191, 1156, 1158, 1168; Dragon, 190, 694, 1154, 1165, 1168; Gloucester, 190, 743 and n, 1156, 1157, 1160, 1162, 1163; Protector, 821, 1153, 1154, 1155, 1163, 1167; Tartar, 190, 300, 398, 1156, 1157, 1163, 1164, 1166; Tempest, 398, 620 and n, 806n

Ships fitting out: Henry, 805, 836, 1153, 1154, 1159, 1164, 1166; Hero, 391, 459, 1160, 1166; Lewis, 268, 459, 1153, 1163; Manley, 775, 806, 836, 1153, 1161, 1167; Norfolk Revenge, 391, 1159, 1161, 1162, 1165; Northampton, 527–28, 1158, 1159, 1167; Page, 268, 459, 1155, 1163; Safeguard, 44, 59, 1153, 1164, 1165, 1166

Ships lost: Deftance, 349 and n; Musquito, 127, 130n, 285n; prize Portland, 243; Shore, 349 and n

Shipyards: superintendent appointed, 1165–66

Chickahominy: duties of clerk and paymaster, 1158; master builder appointed, 1163; pay for foremen at, 68, 110; mentioned, 641, 743, 1154, 1155, 1157, 1158–59, 1164–66, 1168

Frazer's Ferry, 806n

South Quay, 275, 381, 1156, 1157, 1164

Trading vessels: Congress, 540, 605; Deftance, 349 and n; Hornet, 694; Mayflower, 208, 209n, 215; Molly, 59; Peace and Plenty, 1167; sent to New Orleans, 215; Shore, 349 and n; Virginia, 59
Navy yards
British: at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 908, 912, 1102, 1106; for North America, 912; workforce for, 1089-90
Connecticut: Continental Shipyard at Middle-town, 230n
French: at Fort Royal, Martinique, 26
South Carolina: Charleston, 105, 217
Virginia: Chickahominy, 26
Virginia: Chickahominy, 68, 110, 641, 743, 1154, 1155, 1157, 1158-59, 1163-66, 1168;
Frazer's Ferry, 806n; South Quay, 275, 381, 1156, 1157, 1164; superintendent, 1165-66
Naylor, John (Capt.), 150 (Valiant)
Neal, John (seaman, British letter of marque ship Tom), 265
Needham, — (Lt., British Army), 99
Needhams Fort, Barbados, 131
Needs, Simon (Seaman, RN), 14
Negro, Cape, Nova Scotia, 184
Negroes: on board prize, 430n; as cargo of prize, 536; as carpenters in South Carolina state ship-
yard, 217; carried off by American privateers-men, 93, 969; children at Nassau, Bahamas, 250; flee to Spanish Louisiana, 696, 748; and free Jamaican, 114; free Georgia mulattoes, 114; Georgia Navy officer and, 676; as laborers at Virginia Navy ropewalk, 1161; as laborers for South Carolina Navy, 217, 443; as militiamen, 114, 248, 249, 336, 401; as pilots for South Car-
olina merchants, 1170; removal of, from area of Natalbany R., 502; returned to owner in Charleston, 622; as seamen: in American priva-
tees, 253, 285; in British privateer, 1170; in Continental Navy, 149, 384, 1068; in Maryland Navy, 8, 713; in South Carolina Navy, 444; in Virginia Navy, 1160; as smiths for Virginia Navy, 380-81; sold at Barbados, 285; sold at Mar-
tinique, 423; St. Albans and fugitive, 743, 752 and n; taken in prizes and held as slaves in Mar-
tinique, 423; and Willing's Expedition, 526, 594, 606, 607, 608, 695, 696, 697, 699, 700, 701 n, 706, 714, 719, 748, 754. See also Slaves
Neill, William (merchant at Baltimore), 366-67
Neilson, J. (merchant at Liverpool), 287n
Neilson, Jonathan, 841
Neptune, brig: captured by Pomona, 125 (Hugh Russell)
Neptune, brigantine: captured by Willing's Expedi-
tion, 536 and n, 606, 607, 608n, 695, 697, 699, 701 n, 706-7, 707 n, 719, 720 n, 754, 755 n, 776-77, 777 n, 793; cargo of, 695, 699; crew of, as prisoners, 699; deposition of crewman of, 699; lawfulness of, as prize, 706-7, 776-77
(John Knowles)
Neptune, HM armed schooner, 101
Neptune, schooner, 739 (Merveue
Neptune, ship: captured by Warren, 653, 654n, 782, 783n, 786, 796 and n, 842 and n; naval stores in, 797; recaptured by Orpheus, 654n, 782 n, 783n, 787, 796n, 842n; reportedly arrives at Boston, 787, 796 (J. Smallwood)
Neptune, ship: captured by Cutter and Dolphin, 1029; recaptured by George, 1029 (Wallace)
Neptune, snow: captured by True Blue, 722 and n
(Edward Swansev)
Nervión River, Spain, 920
Nesbit & Co. (merchants at London), 165n
Nesbit, brig: captured by Persus, 14, 15 and n
(Samuel Smallcorn)
Nesbitt, Arnold (member of Parliament), 1027-28
Nesbitt, Jonathan (American merchant at L'Orin-
ent, France), 966n, 1054n, 1056n, 1057 and n
Netherlands, United Provinces of the: American
merchants at Charleston, bound to, 337, 341; and
ammunition for Continental Army, 102; en-
ters treaty with Morocco, 852; Alexander Gillon
to visit, 512; and gun salutes, 1034; naval situ-
ation in West Indies and possible war with Britain, 635; and recognition of American independ-
ence, 723; States General sends squadron to West Indies, 769-70, 770n, 852, 883n; trade of, 852
New Bedford [Bedford in Dartmouth], Mass.: John Bradford and purchase of vessel at, 279; Con-}
tinental Navy sloop Providence arrives at, 472 and n, 516, 538 and n; Deputy Continental Agent at, 50 n, 376n, 379n, 505n, 555n; inward-bound vessels, 187, 188n, 670; Mary and, 472, 505; Mary's cargo and, 396 and n, 397n, 505, 655; Massachusetts privateer Revenge arrives at, 710 and n; outward-bound vessels, 50, 266,
267n, 496, 645, 764; privateers fitting out at, 496n; prizes sent into, 218n, 472, 505, 516, 517 n, 654n, 783n, 796n, 842n; public stores to be removed inland from, 505, 655; Rhode Is-
land privateer Fairfield arrives at, 740; ships fit-
ing out at, 287, 410, 667, 764; mentioned, 46, 195 and n, 362, 670n, 727
New Bern, N.C.: admiralty court at, 326n; inward-
bound vessels, 80, 1188; Naval Officer at, 295n, 319n; North Carolina ship captains arrive at, 444, 445; outward-bound vessels, 400, 452, 1127, 1138; privateers belonging to, 335; mentioned, 396 and n
Newburyport, Mass.: Hazard from, 610n; inward-
bound vessels, 185, 684n, 722n, 904, 945; mer-
chants of, 834n, 1012n, 1134, 1143; outward-
bound vessels, 83n, 106n, 176, 177n, 185, 186 and n, 256, 377, 453, 455n, 466n, 46, 464, 645, 708, 1009, 1011, 1017, 1018n, 1057; privateers belonging to, 320n, 407n, 1017, 1018n, 1057; privateers fitting out at, 1148; prizes sent into, 1143; Reflechï unloads cargo at, 177n; seamen's birthplace, 1017; ships built at, 350n, 1045; mentioned, 425, 426
New Castle, Del., 427, 458, 506, 663, 675, 804, 890
New Castle Bight, Del., 691
Newcastle upon Tyne, England, 1058
New City Island, N.Y., 38, 555
Newcomb, Silas (former Brig. Gen., New Jersey Militia), 135 and n
Newcomb, Thomas, 729
Newcombe, Ebenezer (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
New Duckinfield, British letter of marque ship: cap-
tured by Portsmouth, 159 and n, 164, 165n, 229 and n, 381 and n (W. Foster)
Newel, William (Capt.), 1127 (Maco)
Newell, Thomas (Capt.), 126 (Adventure)

New England: British naval blockade of, 36, 281, 314, 550, 788; British plan attacks on seaports of, 1017, 1070-71, 1103; and Collier's/Fielding's Squadron, 529, 555; importation of flour into, 85, 410; importation of grain into, 626; importation of iron into, 85, 410; importation of naval stores into, 626; inward-bound vessels, 336, 660; and Newfoundland Banks fishery, 986; outward-bound vessels, 279, 466, 689, 750, 839; price controls in, 984, 1001; and shipbuilding, 986, 1017, 1070-71, 1103; Royal Navy ships ordered to, 685; French plans for at-taking, 699, 961; inward-bound vessels, 930, 1128; naval station at, 282; outward-bound convoy, 100; outward-bound vessels, 165n, 185, 319, 320n, 644, 870, 920n, 946, 984, 1006; Royal Navy ships at, 880; Royal Navy ships ordered to, 1065, 1121, 1122; ships built at, 165n; vessels from, in West Indies, 739-40

Newfoundland: British Army reinforcements for, 1093; defenses of, 1070; effect of American war on commerce of, 870, 969-71; fisheries of, 781, 959, 961-62, 986-87, 1007, 1121, 1122, 1140; fishing fleet attacked by American privateers, 901, 902; and Fox, 33; French fishing vessels detained from sailing to, 944; French plans for at-taking, 959, 961; inward-bound vessels, 930, 1128; naval station at, 282; outward-bound convoy, 100; outward-bound vessels, 165n, 185, 319, 320n, 644, 870, 920n, 946, 984, 1006; Royal Navy ships at, 880; Royal Navy ships ordered to, 1065, 1121, 1122; ships built at, 492n, 1174n; mentioned, 101, 486

Newfoundland Banks, 781, 959, 961-62, 986-87, 1008, 1121, 1122. See also St. George's Bank, Newfoundland

Newhall, Henry (merchant at Boston), 435n

New Hampshire: British to attack ports of, 1017, 1071; Dolphin and ports of, 599; inward-bound vessels, 19n, 177; prizes sent to, 786; mentioned, 364, 997

New Hampshire House of Representatives, New Hampshire: British to attack ports of, 701n, 716, 754, 793, 823; mentioned, 701n, 807

New Hampshire Council: Journal: 547

New Hampshire House of Representatives, 547n

New Haven, Conn.: admiralty court at, 135; loan of ordnance at, 140; outward-bound vessels, 321, 432, 466n; privateers belonging to, 389 and n, 558, 765 and n; prizes brought into, 517; seamen of, 936; mentioned, 142, 143n, 168n, 436

New Jersey: American vessels escape to, 559-60, 560n; British expeditions in, 96-97, 427-28, 438-39, 630, 798; British frigates cruise off, 32; commissioners lacking in, 135; Continental Army foraging in, 427, 438, 846-47; defense of, 283, 640; and feeding Continental Army, 640; flour in, 85; interdiction of trade with British from, 135; Pennsylvania Salt Works in, 141; people from, and stripping of prize, 293; resources of, 640; sailors from, 888; ship founders on coast of, 101; warrant on loan office of, 590; mentioned, 997. See also Militia: New Jersey

New Jersey Council of Safety, 294, 740

New Jersey General Assembly, 294, 751; Order, 740

New Jersey Privy Council, 751

New London, Conn.: arrival of General Washington at, 685; Columbus and, 614, 786, 818; John Deshon and, 278, 655, 685 and n; French merchantman attempts to enter, 345; inward-bound vessels, 76n, 156, 286, 452, 548 and n, 622, 623n, 629, 670n, 685, 710n, 797 and n, 903; jail riot in, 298; Lyon at, 658, 659, 660n; as naval base, 1147; naval stores at, 765, 797; outward-bound vessels, 96n, 165, 244 and n, 548; privateers belonging to, 628, 803n, 843n; privateers fitting out at, 187, 230, 298, 558, 685; prizes and, 63, provisions at, 264; recruiting for privateers in, 687, 803; sailors from, 889; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., and, 63, 278n, 467; and shipbuilding, 1147; ships building at, 29n; Trumbull and, 427, 436, 506, 786, 813; Warren sailing to, 549; Simon Wolcott from, 117n; mentioned, 213, 670n, 759

Newman, Thomas, 680

New Orleans, La.: arrival of American goods at, 609; Atalanta sails from, 704; British operations at, 1102; British residents of Natchez District, W. Fla., and, 678, 679, 682, 699, 833; Continental Commercial Agent at, 793; Thomas Gibson leaves, 699; intelligence from, 695-99; inward-bound vessels, 205, 208, 209n, 215; merchants of, 228n; outward-bound vessels, 55, 209n, 228n, 793, 851; pass for trader to, 682; prizes taken into, 524, 695, 697; proclamation issued in, 503-4; scouting of, 716; situation in, 695, 697; and Spanish goods intended for United States, 776 and n; Henry Stuart at, 748; Syphil and, 642, 772, 778, 800, 801; trading expedition sent to, 208, 215; James Willing at, 775, 776; Willing's Expedition and, 10, 71, 460, 522, 607, 608, 609, 610n, 678, 679, 681, 682, 696, 699, 714, 716, 754, 793, 823; mentioned, 701n, 807

British merchants at, 800, 824; to John Fergusonson, 807-8

New Point Comfort, Va., 29, 30, 176, 181, 189, 631

Newport, schooner: captured by Experiment, 466 and n (Roger Keane, or J. Caines)

Newport, schooner: captured by Solebay, 519 and n, 689 and n, 750 and n (John Groce)

Newport [Rhode Island Harbour], R.I.: Apollo arrives at, 710n; Apollo to return to, 788; as British naval base, 193; British prisoners of war sent to, 200; British transports at, 76, 723n; British transports to return to, 408; John Burgoyne arrives at, 709n; cartel ships sent to, 200, 263, 461, 783, 801, 802; convoy from Halifax, Nova Scotia, and, 265; convoy recalled to, 657-58; Eagle sails from, 765; inward-bound convoys, 20; Crampus storeship at, 33, 150, 658; Walter Griffith appointed to command squadron at, 170, 313, 658, 818n; Griffith's Squadron at, 530, 710n, 788, 814, 816; Adm. Howe arrives at, 20; Adm. Howe departs from, 765; Adm. Howe not to take quarters on shore at, 22; Adm. Howe's fleet at, 36-37, 54n, 76, 84, 100, 355, 356, 486, 530, 552; inward-bound vessels, 18n, 83n, 156, 193, 200, 229, 496; Lively brought into, 658; Nonsuch to be flagship at, 170; outward-bound vessels, 84, 85n, 193; prisoner exchanges at, 148, 229n, 314, 406, 783, 802, 819; prizes sent
INDEX

into, 95n, 134n, 212 and n, 219n, 244 and n, 297n, 350n, 379n, 481n, 548n, 586n; residents of, and address to Adm. Howe, 108; Royal Navy and defense of, 92; supplies for British Army and Navy sent to, 313; mentioned, 46, 47n, 247, 813

Newport News, Va., 549

New Providence Island, Bahamas: British letters of marque at, 1170; Continental Navy raid on, 218, 233, 245-51, 335-36, 400 and n, 431, 444-46, 469, 470n, 517, 538, 601 and n, 1170; outward-bound vessels, 35 and n, 401; prizes sent into, 519, 538; ships from, exempt from capture, 495; mentioned, 120, 210, 336n, 396

New Rambler, American privateer sloop, 164

Newry, Ireland, 1092, 1128, 1129, 1143

Newsham, John (Keeper and Agent of Forton Prison), 865, 885, 886, 887 and n, 892, 895n, 1117n

Newton, Downham (Capt.), 1170 and n (Vixen)

Newton, William (Capt.), 119 and n, 162 (Pennsylvania Farmer)

New Year's Day, 20, 861, 862

New York (state): congressional delegates from, 104, 997; debts of, to British merchants, 968; gunpowder sent to, 162; mentioned, 1070

New York City, N.Y. (and British-held New York): acting British navy yard officers at, 908; Gerhardus Beekman leaves, 119; British Army and, 868, 1093, 1101, 1106; and British attacks on New England ports, 1071; British evacuation of, 1093; British port ships for, 554, 657, 658; British retention of, 1103; British storehouses and victuallers bound for, 343; British transports at, 13; William Burke's escape from, 786n; Carlisle Commission sent to, 1093; cartel ship and, 758; condemned provisions of Royal Navy and, 784-85; dispatches carried to, 174, 691; forage and fuel for, 134; hospital ship sent to, 554; ice in port of, 32, 33; inward-bound convoys, 169, 265, 559, 657; inward-bound vessels, 12n, 101, 159, 169, 185, 187, 206, 229, 261, 265, 309, 319n, 335, 381, 401, 444, 558, 611, 657, 660, 766, 767 and n, 782 and n, 842, 1078, 1086, 1174n; issuance of letters of marque at, 221, 749; map of, 741; merchants of, 317; naval engagement off, 1170; naval stores and, 150, 658; outward-bound convoys, 156, 559, 820, 837; outward-bound vessels, 179, 187, 206, 230, 261, 316, 414, 466, 684, 833, 842, 1058, 1059; prisoners and, 110-12, 622, 785, 802, 838; privateers sail from, 689; prizes sent into, 24n, 30 and n, 48n, 59 and n, 67n, 97n, 101, 110, 121n, 152, 185, 207, 237n, 265, 266, 267n, 299n, 309, 311n, 321, 357 and n, 394n, 409 and n, 414n, 415n, 466, 468n, 488n, 558, 562n, 621n, 631n, 632n, 688-89, 749, 750, 760n, 807, 825n, 835, 849n, 980, 981, 982n; provisions at, 34, 134; residents of, 784-85, 1135n; Royal Navy base at, 388; Royal Navy hospital at, 341; Royal Navy ships patrol off, 554; Royal Navy vessels ordered to, 36, 807; Royal Navy vessels stationed at, 58; Royal Navy yard at, 749, 908; sailors from, 890; ships built at, 188n, 319n, 767n; sick from Howe's fleet sent to, 281; size of naval force at, 150; supplies sent to, 33, 313, 880; Vice Admiralty Court at: See Admiralty Courts, British; Vice Admiralty Court at New York City; mentioned, 35, 163n, 314, 324, 395, 798, 930n


New York Provincial Congress, 162

Nicholas, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nicholas, Robert Boyle (Comdr., RN), 721 (Grasshopper)

Nichols, — (Capt.), 739

Nichols, — (Capt.), 1003 and n (Eagle)

Nichols, Ichabod (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 12n

Nichols, Joseph (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Nichols, Nathan (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nichols, Nathan (Capt.), 11 (Patty)

Nichols, Richard (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nicholson, Virginia Navy boat, 1153, 1155, 1156, 1162, 1164, 1168 (Joseph Speake; Isaac Mercer) Nicholson, — (Capt.), 801n (Live Oak)

Nicholson, Benjamin (Judge, Maryland Admiralty Court): from: Jeremiah Townley Chafe, 120 and n

Nicholson, George (Master, Continental Navy), 403

Nicholson, James (Capt., Continental Navy): attempts to get Virginia to sea, 119, 189, 262 and n, 509-10, 511, 620, 648; authorized to employ tender, 180n, 222; authorized to pay bounty to reenlist seamen, 222; employs scout boats, 180n, 181 and n, 224n, 459 and n, 620; encouraged by Continental Marine Committee to continue attempts to run British blockade, 222; escapes capture, 848 and n; family of, 996 and n; letters of, to Continental Marine Committee, 509; needs tender from Maryland Navy as scout boat for Virginia, 262 and n; ordered by Maryland Council to return Dolphin, 380, 620; Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance and, 119 and n, 175 and n; reputation, 510; requests pilot for Virginia, 648; and Stephen Steward, 510; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 181, 648; from: Continental Marine Committee, 222, 509-10; Maryland Council, 380, 620; mentioned, 176n, 202, 203n, 849n (Virginia)

Nicholson, John (Capt., Continental Navy): appointed pilot for Comte d'Estaing's squadron, 1132n; captured, 450, 454n, 887n, 891n; escapes Forton Prison, 997 and n; family of, 997 and n; in Forton Prison, 886, 887n, 889

Nicholson, Samuel (Capt., Continental Navy): arrives in Quiberon Bay, 1000; awaits permission for Deone to leave Paimboeuf, 876; and Lt. Boux, 868, 876-77, 990-92, 992n, 1044, 1048, 1049n; British intelligence reports on his convoy to America, 864 and n, 903; on Bruné's
preparations to sail, 925 and n; carries duplicate of treaty with France to America, 978; to convoy ships with munitions to America, 978; on Deane's sailing qualities, 1000; family of, 956 and n, 997 and n; fears John Ross's vessels will not sail on time, 915; John Green to cooperate with, 993, 983 and n, 997; has English seamen imprisoned, 882, 883 and n; John Paul Jones suggests borrowing ballast for Ranger from, 1006; ordered to sail to Boston or Portsmouth, N.H., 869, 903, 997; prepares to sail from Paimboeuf, 904 and n; to provide passage for William Stevenson to America, 884; receives letter from John Thornton, 885; relations of, with subordinate officers, 992; on relations with French officers and seamen in Deane, 1018; reported to be intended master of Thamas Koulikan, 936 and n; reports on assembling of munitions convoy, 1000–1001; resolves dispute between French and American seamen, 875–76; on John Ross, 1000; salutes La Motte-Picquet, 1000; on William Stevenson, 1000; sued by seaman for wages and expenses, 876, 877n; and Jean-Baptiste Tanays, 876, 877n; to American Commissioners in France, 1000–1001, 1018; mentioned, 893, 1198n (Deane)

Nicholson, William (Foreman, Chickahominy Navy Yard), 68

Nicken, Edward (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nicker, Hezekiah (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nicken, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Nickolls, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Nicola, Lewis (Col., Continental Army), 87, 88n

Nicolas, William Crispin (Cpt.), 1126 (Gaston)

Nieppe [Niept, Miet], Pierre François de (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23


Nightingale, HM tender, 1067

Nights [Night], Abraham (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1182

Niles, Robert (Cpt., Connecticut Navy), 436 and n, 533, 660 and n (Dolphin)

Niles, Sands (Ensign, Connecticut Militia), 63–65

Nixon, John (member, Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept.; Continental Agent, Pennsylvania), 188

Noailles, Emmanuel-Marie-Louis, Marquis de (French Ambassador to Great Britain): advises Jean-Baptiste Tanays, 877n; announces France's recognition of United States, 1084 and n, 1102, 1114; on British right to search French ships, 971–76; instructs Henri-Maximilien Grand not to testify for British admiralty court, 1064n; leaves England, 1114; notifies Great Britain of France's commercial treaty with United States, 1098, 1115n; protests British depredations on French shipping, 971–76; protests capture of Thamas Koulikan, 972, 974, 976n, 1063–64; protests conduct of Royal Navy, 1013; protests seizure of Aimable Reine, 980, 981, 982 and n; recalled to Paris, 1099, 1115n; reclaim Thamas Koulikan, 939, 942, 1027–28; to: Comte de Vergennes, 971–76, 1063–64

Noble, —— (of Boston), 434

Noël, Nicholas (Surgeon-Major, French Army), 331, 1142 and n

Noirmoutier, France, 964, 982, 1006, 1044, 1052

Nolan, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1187

Non Pariel [Non Pariel], New Hampshire privateer brigantine, 220 and n (Flecher De Bernuyer Du Vanrouy [Du Vanroy])

Nonsuch, HMS: Master's Journal: 802–3, 815; boats of, assist ordnance ship, 815; ordered to Leeward Islands Station, 1112; stationed at Newport, 36, 76, 84, 85n, 170, 298, 313, 552, 558, 802–3, 815; captures: Charming Sally, 917n ( Walter Griffith)

Nore, The, England, 865n, 901

Norfolk, Va., 500 and n, 888

Norfolk County, Va., 1018

Norfolk Revenge, Virginia Navy galley: armament of, 1165; officers appointed to, 1159; officers resign from, 1167; supplies for, 59, 191, 591, 1161, 1162, 1165 (John Calvert)

Normandy, France, 958, 961, 1030

Norridge, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8

Norriss, Edward (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 407n

Norriss, John (Carpenter, Maryland Navy), 8

Norriss, Peter (Prize Master, Polly and Nancy), 370–72, 392–93, 394n

North, Frederick, Lord (British First Lord of the Treasury): agrees to discuss naval situation in Cabinet, 1065; attends Cabinet meeting, 1084, 1092; meets with John Thornton concerning treatment of American prisoners in England, 885; orders seizure of American ships under convoy of foreign flags, 1016; and prisoner exchange, 917, 1058, 1084; proposes conciliatory bills, 1017n, 1045, 1052 and n; reports intelligence on John Paul Jones, 1057–58; reports stockjobbing by American Commissioners in France, 886; to: Lord Sandwich, 1057–58; from: Lord Sandwich, 1050, 1065–66

Northampton, brig: captured by Revenge, 891n; re-captured by Kitty, 891n; mentioned, 327–28, 890 (Thomas Hall; William Gray)

Northampton, Virginia Navy brigantine, 540–41, 1158, 1167 (Francis Bright)
North Carolina: blockade of inlets of, 341; British plan operations in, 1072; Continental trading vessels from Cape François arrive at, 397; debts of, to British merchants, 968; defense of coast of, 274; and embargo on exports, 294, 332; *Hannah* and voyage to, 166; haven for trading vessels, 102; inward-bound vessels, 24n, 30 and n, 90 and n, 97n, 286, 365, 400, 452, 453, 455n, 558; navigational security of, 191; outward-bound vessels, 45n, 187, 207n, 227, 397, 400, 451, 452, 453, 454n, 455n, 470n, 644, 645, 825, 1113, 1127; pilots needed for, 410; prewar trade of, 968; prizes sent into, 243, 1096; Royal Navy ships take prizes off, 101; salt supplies in, 119, 162, 294–95; supplies intended for Md. and Va. shipped to, 221; and trade with France, 347; mentioned, 445, 470, 997. See also Militia: North Carolina

North Carolina Council, 519


North Carolina General Assembly, 391, 511

North Carolina Treasurer, 511

North Edisto Island, S.C., 176

North Ferry, R.I., 96

North Carolina General Assembly, 391, 511

Northrop, Daniel (fifer, Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster*), 390

North’s [Habeus Corpus] Act, 595–96, 596n, 887n, 891

North Sea, 864, 958, 960

Northumberland, HMS, 880

North Yarmouth, England, 184

Norton, brigantine, 536 and n (William Pickles)

Norton, Cornelius (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584

Norton, Jethro, Col., 628 and n

Norton, John Hatley (merchant at Williamsburg, Va.), 363

Norwich, Conn.: *Confederacy* building at, 278, 279n, 409, 793, 795, 766n; Joshua Huntington at, 710n; sending supplies to, 168n; and shipbuilding, 1147; supplies forwarded from, 116; mentioned, 316, 435, 438n, 670n

Norwich, England, 888, 893

Norwich Landing, Conn., 789

*Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio*, snow, 160–61, 161n, 178 and n (João Garcia Duarti)

*Notre Dame des Charnes*, sloop: captured by Carysfort and Lizard, 227, 228 and n (Pierre La Suse)

Nottingham, British ordnance storeship, 352 and n, 602 and n, 798 and n, 804, 805n: captures: unidentified bark, 660 and n (L. Bowden)

Nottingham, Pa., 13

Nova Scotia: American plans for attacking, 959, 962; American privateers cruise off, 17, 83, 626; and attachment to France, 1121, 1122; British Army reinforcements for, 1095, 1103; British marines at, to leave for England, 1093; contra-band trade from, 625; cruising station of Collier’s/Feilding’s Squadron, 555; defenses of, 32, 1070, 1102, 1106; fisheries of, 183, 1121, 1122; and French aid for American projects against, 1121, 1122; *Hancock* captured near, 184; Eyre Massey on warships at, 99; province armed vessels of, 17; Royal Navy ships cruise off, 39, 555, 556; sailors from, 888; mentioned, 1070

Nova Scotia Council, 16

Nova Scotia Volunteers, 583–85

Nowell, Thomas. See Newell, Thomas

Nowlan, Peter (seaman, British letter of marque ship *Martha*), 1078

Noxa, Spain, 1015

*Nuestra Senora del Carmel*, ship: captured by Carysfort, 822–23, 823n (Francisca Bruna)

Nugent, William, 605

*Numbrell*, sloop: captured by *Aulus*, 451

Nunn, Joseph (Comdr., RN): on British naval force on Lake Pontchartrain, 716; consults with W. Fla. Governor’s Council, 700; and defense of Mississippi R., 700; on making *Florida* a floating magazine, 716; ordered to Mississippi R., 754, 755n, 793, 795n; and Peter Chester’s letter, 755, 756n; sails for Mississippi R., 801; and transfer of crew of *Florida*, 715–16; and Treaty of Paris (1763), 714, 715; to: Peter Chester, 714, 715–16; Sir Peter Parker, 719–20, 755–56; from: Peter Chester, 700, 702n, 715; mentioned, 152, 298, 800 (Hound)

*Nymph*, French Navy frigate, 1001 and n, 1014 and n, 1081 and n, 1110, 1111 and n, 1119 (Chevalier de Beaudot de Sainville)

Oakman, Tobias (prize master, Massachusetts privateer ship *General Mifflin*), 930 and n

Oates, Benjamin (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889

Oaths of allegiance, 272–74, 595–96, 703–4

O’Brian, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 584

Occohannock Creek, Va., 631

Occoya, The. See Les Cayes, St. Domingue

O’Connor [Hoconor], Don Mauricio (Acting Adjutant, Louisiana), 503, 504

Ocracoke Inlet [Ocrecock], N.C., 68, 221, 266, 267n

Odea, — (merchant at Paimboeuf, France), 1056

Odiete de la Bouche. See La Bouche, Odiete de Ogeden, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890

Ogeden, Thomas: from: Richard Caswell, 319
INDEX

Ogilvie [Ogilvy], William (Quartermaster, British Army), 98, 99n, 148

Oherre, Pompey (Cook’s Mate, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Ohio River, 681, 755, 792, 794, 843, 844

Oiseau, French Navy frigate, 1135–36 (Comte de Kergariou-Locmaria)

Old Greenwich, Conn., 579, 585

Old Saybrook, Conn., 585

Old Town, Martha’s Vineyard. See Edgartown, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.

Old York, Me. See York, Me.

Oléron, l’le de, France, 1133

Olive, Gregory (merchant at London), 969–71

Oliver Cromwell, Massachusetts privateer brigate: 12; captures: Fly, 11 (William Coles)

Oliver Cromwell, Pennsylvania privateer ship: 889, 892; captured by Beaver, 612, 891n, 893n, 1001 and n (Harmon Courter)

Oliver Cromwell, Connecticut Navy ship: accounts of, 473–80; at Boston, 370, 653, 654n; description of, 763, 764n; fitting out, 325 and n, 370, 473–75, 589, 653, 654n, 725; manning, 108, 298, 653, 654n; officers, 134, 805n; pay of recruits for, 108; and shipment of indigo to France, 586–88; situation of, 763, 764n; captures: Honor, 325n (Timothy Parker)

Oliverians, 102, 103n

Oliver, Bertrand (Capt.), 350n, 558n (Felicité)

Oliver, Pierre (Capt., RN), 579, 585

Olney, George (Agent for Continental Navy brigantine Resistance), 376

Omer, Israel Foster (Capt.), 127, 130n (Maria)

Ommannan, Cornithwaite (Capt., RN), 38, 554, 687–88 (Tartar)

Onancock (Anancock), Va., 561, 1168

O’Neill, Daniel, 105, 799

O’Neill, Don Felix (Commandant General of Galicia, Spain), 869, 897, 923, 946, 1009, 1101, 1102–83

Onslow, Richard (Capt., RN): commands Atlas, 556; at entrance of Chesapeake Bay, 40; and flag of truce, 752n; and fugitive slaves, 743, 752 and n; libels Fortune, 237n; and operations against French ships on American coast, 541 and n, 562, 658, 659n, 806–7; reports scurry in St. Albans, 807; squadron of, 37, 541n; to: Charles Harrison, 743; Viscount Howe, 488, 562, 606–7; from: Benjamin Caldwell, 848; mentioned, 237, 244, 283, 300n, 304, 349, 392n, 398, 415, 422, 621 and n, 631, 632n, 743, 752, 775, 895 (St. Albans)

Oporto, Portugal, 186n, 466, 882

Orange, sloop, 613; captured by Howe, 612 (John Leighton)

Oranges, 1143

Ord, George (Capt.), 80 and n, 164n, 423, 424n (Retaliation)

Ordc, John [2] (Comdr., RN): commands Zebra, 556; to consult with Charles Phipps, 618; in Delaware R., 39; and John Collins, 545; and Philadelphia convoy, 545; and pilots, 630; and search for British Navy deserters, 545; station of, 630; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 545–46; mentioned, 196, 430n (Zebra)

Ordnance

American: for Alliance, 278, 279n; ammunition, 13, 49, 59, 89, 139, 168–69, 173, 278, 441, 453, 459, 699, 676, 685, 694, 710, 768, 772, 836, 1167, 1183, 1186; arsenals established for, 741n; for Baltimore, 108–9, 109, 214, 510, 805; and bombardment of British shipping, 135, 213, 419, 420; at Bordentown, N.J., 173, 482, 483, 487, 518, 640, 690–91; for Boston, 309; brass guns, 689, 934; captured by British, 689, 760, 772, 806; carriages for, 173, 217, 322, 328 and n, 518, 603, 639, 640, 690–91, 740, 741, 751, 758–59; carried in Thomas Kidd, 958–40, 942; for Caswell, 836; for Columbus, 614, 786; for Confederacy, 313; from Congress, 540; Connecticut Council of Safety and loan of, 140; for Connecticut Navy, 193, 194, 456, 628–29; in Continental Army gunboats, 855; for Defence, 601, 628–29; for defense of Hudson R., 486; destruction of, 97, 103, 104n, 135, 261, 745; for Dolphin, 627; in Duc de Duras, 950; from Favorite, 749; for Favourite, 628–29; at fort protecting Baltimore, 103; found defective or unserviceable, 169, 601; foundries, 322; from France, 35, 936, 949, 952, 953, 955; for Georgia line regiments, 333; implements, 58, 168, 173, 269, 380, 442, 510, 627, 749; imported from Europe, 314, 760; loaded in Continental Navy vessels while in French ports, 883, 884n; loan of, 676; in Lydia, 144; Maryland Council offers to sell to Continental Congress, 322; in Maryland Navy galleys, 9–10; for Massachusetts Navy, 377; for Massachusetts, repaired, 234; mortar, 173; New Jersey militia lack, 135; for Pennsylvania militia, 767; for Pennsylvania Navy, 201; from Pennsylvania Navy galleys, 65–66, 173, 482, 483, 487, 518, 603, 639, 640, 647–48, 690–91, 740, 741, 751; for priva
teers, 140, 628–29; on privateers, 17, 212 and n, 241, 377, 968; privateer stripped of, 265–66; procurement of, 150; quality of, 741; rampart fusils (wall guns), 895–96, 897n; removal of, 65–66, 482, 483, 487, 518, 534 and n, 603, 639, 640, 648, 690–91, 740, 741, 751, 758–59, 774; signal guns, 287; spiking of, 65, 517; Sweden as source of, 934; swivel guns, 9, 17, 377, 392, 843; for Tribull, 264, 710; usefulness of, 741; value of, 60, 487, 691; for Virginia Navy, 392, 836, 1165, 1167; water transport for, 482, 534 and n

British: from Alert, 559; for attack on St. Lucia, 1101, 1104; to be sent from America to Great Britain, 1102, 1106; captured, 245, 247, 248, 249; for defense of Canada, 1102; for defenses of Tobago, 368; directed against Conti-
Ormsbe, Joseph (Gunner's Mate, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Ormsbe, William (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Orne, Azor (Col.; merchant at Marblehead, Mass.), 425-26, 426n
Orpheus, HMS, 39, 265, 281, 555, 796n; recaptures: Neptune, 654n, 782n, 785n, 787, 796n, 842n; recaptures (with Amazon): George (brig), 356 and n; recaptures (with Amazon and Juno): Lucy, 228 (Charles Hudson)
Ortega, Cape, Spain, 863n, 905, 907, 1053
Orvilliers, Louis Guillouet, Comte d' (Lt. Gén. des Armées Navales, French Navy): to accelerate fitting out of ships of the line, 1108-9; and detention of British vessels in French ports, 1094; and John Paul Jones, 1113-14; offers advice on Ranger's anchorage, 1113-14; officers under, 1114n; promises French frigate to accompany Ranger, 1117-18; Ranger salutes, 1114 and n; from: Gabriel de Sartine, 1108-9
Osborn, — (Capt.), 448 (Williamsburgh Packet)
Osborn, John [1] (Lt., RN): and command of Florida, 715; and command of John Stuart's sloop, 703, 704n, 714, 715, 719n; on condition of Florida, 153; and disposal of Florida, 756 and n; on using sloops for surveying service, 153; to: Clark Gayton, 153-54; mentioned, 125n (Florida)
Osgood, J.F. (merchant at Boston), 474, 476
Ostende, Belgium, 877n
Ostrich, HMS sloop, 977 and n (Peter Rainier)
Ots, Samuel Allyne (merchant at Boston), 504
Otter, HM sloop: and blockade of Chesapeake Bay, 40, 541; causes scuttling of Maryland vessels, 805n; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 620, 621, 628; cruises of, 414n; in Ondslow's Squadron, 556; sailing of, 283; slips anchor in storm, 848; station of, 556; tender of, 620; captures: Juno, 127; Nancy, 127; Rebecca, 266, 267n; recaptures (with St. Albans): Fortune, 237 and n, 266, 267n (Matthew Squire)
Otway, William A. (Lt., RN), 418, 419, 462 and n
Ouabache River. See Wabash River, Illinois Territory
Owry, George (Capt., RN), 36, 555 (Somerset)
Owen, John (of New London, Conn.), 230
Owen, John (merchant at Boston), 435, 478, 794
Owen, Robert (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Owens, Sarah, 477
Owner's Delight, ship: captured by Revenge, 70 (Clement Conyers, Jr.)
Oxen, 1189
Oxford, schooner: captured by Winchelsea, 453 (Vickry)
Oxford, ship: captured by Gloriosa, 407 (John Stewart)
Oxford, British transport ship: captured by Andrew Doria, 1170, 1171n; captured by Liberty and Patriot, 1171n; recaptured by soldiers and crew, 1170, 1171n (John Stewart)
Oyster Bay, N.Y., 772
Oyster House, Thunderbolt, Ga., 328
Pacifica, sloop: captured by Maidstone, 448, 454n
Packard, Nathaniel (Capt.), 125 (Sally)
Packer, Thomas (Capt.), 184, 186n (Diana)
Packets, British: Apollo, 787-88; Comet, 753; Despencer, 174 and n, 195n, 196, 261, 798; Dispatch, 842 and n; Eagle, 40; Eagle, boat, 1003 and n; Grantham, 21; Grenville, 533, 625-24, 624n, 625n, 636 and n, 769, 770, 810-11; Harriot, 688, 689n, 880n; Hillsborough, 130; Prince of Orange, 1057; Sandwich, 798; Thynne, 154; unidentified, 685; Weymouth, 35 and n, 1003 and n; mentioned, 270, 764, 787-88
Packets, Continental: Baltimore, 108, 805 and n; Dispatch, 142, 143n, 279 and n, 287, 505 and n, 653, 654 and n; Mercury, 790 and n
Packets, French: Mère Bobie, 498
Packets, Massachusetts: Lynch, 279 and n, 866, 867n
Packets, Spanish: Príncipe de Asturias, 705, 706n
Packwood, Joseph (Capt.), 164-65
Packwood, William (Capt.), 670 and n (Betsey)
Page, Virginia Navy galley: defends Elegante, 112, 112n; discipline in, 1153; expenses, 1163; fitting out, 268; retreats, 112; station, 1155; supplies for, 268, 348, 459, 1155, 1164 (James Markham)
Page, Samuel (merchant at Salem, Mass.) 835n
Page, Samuel, & Co. (merchants at Salem, Mass.), 377n
Paimboeuf, France: Continental Navy crews at, 875, 1116; Continental Navy vessels at, 876, 882, 883 and n, 928, 1062; provisions purchased at, 878; mentioned, 1056
Paine, Jonathan (Capt.), 129 (Squirrel)
Paine, Robert Treat (Speaker, Massachusetts House of Representatives; Attorney General, Massachusetts), 472
Paine & Co. (merchants at Providence, R.I.), 49n
Pakenham, Edward (Lt., RN), 39, 196, 556, 880, 881n (Viper)
Pakenham, John (Lt., RN), 834 and n (Washington)
Pallas, HMS, 921-22 (John Cotton)
Pallas, sloop: captured by Rutledge, 371, 393; converted into Rutledge's tender, 371; recaptured by Capt. John Davis and prisoners, 371, 394n; cap-
INDEX

tures: Polly and Nancy, 371, 393; unidentified schooner, 283n, 371, 393 (Matthew Smith; John Davis)

Pallier, HM tender [Winchelsea's tender], 237, 239 (Edward Rye)

Palliser, Sir Hugh (Rear Adm., RN; Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty): See Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty

Palmar, Banana (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Palmer, John (American privateer - Warren), 888

Palmer, (Capt.), 19

Palmer, John (American privateer - Warren), 888

Palmer, (Capt.), 740n (Fly)

Palmer, (Capt., Continental Navy), 976n, 1142 and n; from: Samuel Tucker, 165-66

Palmier, French Navy ship of the line, 987-90 (Chevalier de Réals)

Pancoast, David (Capt., Continental Army), 518 and n, 603, 604n, 758, 759n

Panther, HMS, 881n, 1106n; captures: Spider, 881 (John Harvey)

Papillon, sloop: captured by Antelope, 451

Pardy, Chandler (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Pardy, Isaac (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Pardy, Joseph (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Paris, France: Americans travel to Corunna from, 1120; bankers at, 1096n, 1110, 1115; British ambassador leaves, 1084n, 1114; Continental Navy officers at, 935, 997, 1033, 1117; French colonels permitted to return to, 1030; John Thornton returns to, 887n; Laurence Le Couteuil at, 1125; news at, of exchange of naval salutes, 1077; place de Louis Quinze, 911n; rue Royale, 911n; ship owner resides in, 488n; uniforms sent from, 1062, 1141n; mentioned, 299n, 310n, 312, 415n, 471, 562a, 846, 885, 886, 911, 914n, 934, 964, 980, 982, 1000, 1035, 1040, 1049, 1057, 1060, 1062, 1076, 1077n, 1095, 1102, 1110, 1112

Parison, François (Brevet Capt., Regiment d'Auxonne), 493, 494n

Parke, Matthew (Capt., Continental Marines), 1005, 1037, 1098; to: John Paul Jones, 1024

Parke, schooner: captured by Connecticut Rangers, 517 (William Cole)

Parke, (Capt.), 319

Parke, Hyde, Jr. (Capt., RN): commands Phoenix, 556; and Crane, 687-88; at entrance of Chesapeake Bay, 40; mentioned, 24, 30, 58, 90, 101 and n, 152, 379, 466, 470 (Phoenix)

Parke, James (Capt.), 126 (Perseverance)

Parke, John (Capt.), 606

Parke, Sir Peter (Rear Adm., RN): and command of Jamaica Station, 134, 270, 349, 352, 493, 564, 568; consults with Adm. Young, 352; correspondence of, 564, 568; and disposal of Florida, 756; exchanges salutes with Adm. Howe, 20, 134; and facilities at Port Royal, Jamaica, 493; Gov. Gambier asks for naval assistance from, 431; issues orders to Hornet, 470; journey of, from Newport, to Jamaica, 36, 134, 170, 200, 349, 352; at Newport, 76; orders cruising against American privateers near the Bahamas, 170; orders salt trade protected, 170; and prisoner exchanges, 378, 418; promotion, 720n; rank, 756n; receives account of American raid on New Providence L., 469; receives instructions and orders, 170, 350; relieves Adm. Gayton, 170, 349, 352; reports loss of Siren, 32; requested to reinforce sloop West Florida, 795; sails in Bristol, 134; sends gunpowder to New Providence L. 470; and W. Fla.'s defenses, 719, 795; to: Robert Haswell, 469-70; Philip Stephens, 352, 493; from: Nicholas Cooke, 107-8; Thomas Lloyd, 800-801; Joseloph Nunn, 719-20, 755-56; mentioned, 15-16, 824, 825n, 833n

Parker, Richard (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1156

Parker, Robert (Capt.), 220 (McClary, Portsmouth)

Parker, Timothy (Capt., Connecticut Navy): authorizes payment to seaman, 474; cot of, 475; delivers letter, 76n; journeys to Hartford, Conn., 325 and n; payments to, 474, 475, 476, 477, 479; and shipment of indigo to France, 588-89, 589n; mentioned, 654n, 763, 764n (Oliver Cromwell)

Parker, William (Capt., RN), 375 (Deale Castle)

Parker & Bradshaw (distillers at Boston), 478, 735

Parkhurst, Joseph (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9

Parliament, British: appoints Carlisle Commission, 1017n, 1069; and commissioning of privateers at New York, 221; conciliatory bills, 1016, 1017n, 1045, 1064n, 1069; debates in, published in newspapers, 1113; and French recognition of United States, 1084, 1103 and n; members of, 1085; prisoner exchange to be moved in, 917; and right to tax American colonies, 1017n; in session, 924, 956

Acts of: authorizing capture of American shipping, 304; authorizing new army corps, 1070; concerning prizes, 872, 948; Gov. Brue to receives copies of, 206; Habeas Corpus [North's Act], 595-96, 596n, 887n, 891; and neutrals' rights, 957; Prohibitory, 127, 128, 139, 968, 971n, 986, 994; Restraining, 866

House of Commons: conciliatory bills in, 1052 and n

House of Lords: Committee on the State of the Nation, 967-71, 976n, 985-97, 994-96; inquiry respecting commercial losses occasioned by American war, 967-71, 985-87, 994-96; proceedings in, 967-71, 973, 975, 976n, 985-97, 994-96; votes in, 996

Parrett, John, 728

Parrie, P. See Perée, Charles

Parson, William (merchant at Boston), 184

Parsons, (Capt.), 453 (Susannah)

Parsons, Daniel (Capt.), 407 (Glorious)

Parsons, Edward (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
INDEX

Parsons, John (Boy, Connecticut Navy), 773
Parsons, Jonathan (Capt.), 126 (Lively)
Parsons, Samuel Holden (Brig. Gen., Continental Army), 140 and n
Parsons, Timothy, 749; to: Massachusetts Board of War, 149
Partridge, Samuel (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Pasley, Thomas (Capt., RN): and French protection of American privateers, 666; and intelligence concerning American privateers, 665; and violation of French territorial waters, 564, 568, 571; to: Clark Gayton, 665–66; mentioned, 450, 453, 469, 485, 562, 622 (Glasgow)
Passamaquoddy [Passamaquoddi], Me. See. See Passamaquoddy
Patterson, Samuel (Brig. Gen., Delaware Militia), 293 and n
Patterson, Thomas (Joiner, Maryland Navy), 8
Payne, John (Boatswain, Maryland Navy), 6
Peabody, Jonathan, 6
Peele, Jonathan, 8
Peck, John (shipbuilder at Boston), 9
Peck, Ebenezer (Capt.), 389, 390, 391; 763 and n (Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster)
Peck, John (shipbuilder at Boston), 157–58; to: Samuel Adams, 385–87
Peele, Jonathan, Jr. (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 58
Pegg, Stephen (Seaman, Continental Navy), 58
Pegg, brig, 1134 and n (Sweedland)
Pegg, schooner: captured by Antelope, 448
Pegg, ship: captured by Galatea, 400 (John Cockran)
Pegg, ship: captured by Hancock and Franklin, 653, 654n (James Kennedy)
Pegg, ship: captured by Viper, 124 (Charles Kirby)
Pegg, sloop: captured by Peter Griggs's Company of Rangers, 154–35 (Darly Doyle)
Pegg, sloop: captured by Liverpool, 125 (John Robinson)
Pegg & Katey, brig: captured by Portland, 127 (William Roundtree)
Peirce, Jerathmeel (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 293
Pelican, HM brig, 353, 361, 657; captures: York, 611, 612, 644–45 (John P. Ardesois)
Pelican, HMS, 898; captures: two unidentified vessels, 1026 (Samuel Granston Goodall)
Pelican Point, Barbados, 898
Pell, Joseph Simon, Dr. (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 1165
Pellerin, France, 916, 998–99
Pellican, schooner, 128 (Michael Dupuy)
Pemaquid, Me., 184, 185, 186n
Pemberton, —— (Capt.), 739
Pembroke, HM tender (Roebuck's tender) [formerly Pennsylvania Navy armed boat Thunder], 421 and n, 439 and n, 487 and n, 589
Pemob, Thomas, 605
Péna, Cape, Spain, 901
Penn, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Penet, Massachusetts State trading brigantine, 74 and n, 192, 193n, 234 and n, 757, 758n (John Harris)
Penet, Pierre (merchant at Nantes, France), 978
Penikese Island, Mass., 100 and n, 117
Penn, John (North Carolina Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 391
Pennemaneck, France, 1135–37
Pennnington, — (merchant at Bristol, England), 767n
Pennsylvania, American privateer; 900
Pennsylvania: battles in, 950, 954; Continental Army in, 275n; debts of, to British merchants, 968; exports of, 454n; French soldiers in, 950, 954; as place for settling accounts of Continental agents, 63; prices in, 484–85; production of tents in, 664; sailors of, 888, 889; speculators in, 151; and transfer of xebecs and galleys from Pennsylvania Navy to Continental Navy, 619; mentioned, 412, 413, 997, 1173. See also Militia: Pennsylvania Evening Post (Philadelphia), 346
Pennsylvania Farmer, North Carolina Navy brigantiné, 391n, 511 and n (Joshua Hampstead)
Pennsylvania Farmer, sloop, 104–5, 119 and n, 162–63, 175 and n (William Newton)
Pennsylvania General Assembly, 294, 304, 619, 620n
Pennsylvania Packet, or the General Advertiser (Lancaster): 1778: 21 Jan., 118, 179; 4 Mar., 507–9
Pennsylvania Packet or the General Advertiser (Philadelphia): 1778: 25 July, 832–33
Pennsylvania State Salt Works, East New Jersey, 140, 141, 294
Pennsylvania State Treasurer, 805, 846
Pennsylvania State Treasury, 14, 179, 230–31
Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council: Minutes: 178–79, 290–31, 675, 805, 846; authorizes payments for provisions for state navy, 13–14, 179, 230–31, 805; authorizes privaterieving commissions for state navy armed boats, 302–4; committee composed of members from, 619, 620n; and Commo. Hazelwood’s expenses, 66, 306; and conduct of Pennsylvania Navy, 306; draws funds to pay state navy, 846; and employment of state navy galleys, 304, 647; and exemption from militia duty of laborers at state salt works, 294; and money for Pennsylvania Navy Board, 604; orders allowance for purchase of liquor by seaman, 231; and Pennsylvania State Salt Works, 140–41; purchasers appointed by, 484–85; and rations for wves of seamen, 66; and securing of ordinance, 65–66, 603; seeks recovery of state funds for Pennsylvania Navy, 331–32; sets commissions of commissaries, 675; and sinking of state navy galleys, 603; to: William Crispin, 13–14; John Hazelwood, 65–66; Joseph Kirkbridge, 331–32; Pennsylvania Navy Board, 302–4, 603–4; Thomas Savage, 140–41; George Washington, 603; from: Pennsylvania Navy Officers, 65; Thomas Savage, 294
Penny & Co. (merchants at Poole, England), 184
Pensacola, W. Fla.: American prisoners sent to, 761, 762; army reinforcements for, 1070, 1101; arrival at, of: Joseph Dawes, 595; Thomas Gibson, 699; Alexander McIntosh, 682; John Watkins 522; articles of capitulation to be sent to, 679; Atalanta’s remaining at, 700, 702n, 718, 800; batteries at, 800; British Army commanding officer at, 702n; British garrison at, 501, 701, 793, 795, 800; British in Louisiana decline moving to, 808; British provision sloop bound for, 977; British transports bound for, 349; Chocotaws journey to, 595; convoy from, 800; departure of West Florida from, 157; dispatching of frigate to New Orleans from, 955; Florida at, 153; Hornet to proceed to, 122; Hound at, 700, 714, 793; inward-bound convoys, 40, 122; inward-bound vessels, 350; letters incomming British merchants at New Orleans procured at, 824; military returns from, 490n; naval stores from, 156, 766; oath of allegiance administered to residents of, 703–4; packet from, 753; prizes sent into, 341, 622; prize vessels at, 455n; proposed British expedition from, 536; security of, 754, 755; ships repaired at, 156–57; ships unavailable for purchase at, 157; Stephen Shakespear flees to, 707; and Thomas Lloyd, 121, 500, 702n; threats to provisioning of, 593, 748; W. Fla. Governor’s Council meets at, 499, 677, 695, 702, 714; and Willing’s Expedition, 526, 699; mentioned, 699, 755n
Pensions, 384n
Penton, Henry (Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty), 906. See also Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
Pepper Point, Va., 30
Percoff [Percof], James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Percoff, Mich. (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582
Percy, Charles, 678, 679
Père, Pierre, & Fils (merchants at Bordeaux), 304n
Perit, John (merchant at Norwich, Conn.), 435
Perkins, Elijah, Dr. (surgeon, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
Perkins, Hezekiah (Capt.), 124 (Betsy & Polly)
Perkins, John (Capt.), 351, 352n
Perrin, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 584
Perry, Hardey, 524, 525n
Peruse, HMS: Journal: 14–15, 25, 105–6, 176–77, 181, 422–23; assists victualler aground on St. Augustine, E. Fla., Bar, 337–39; boat crews from, in Charleston, 136–37; carries prizes into St. Augustine, 753; and Charleston fire, 136–37, 137n; chases Ann, 105, 106n; chases Bellona, 25, 70; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 105–6, 176, 181, 632; cruises, 70, 105–6, 145; and dispatches for Viscount Howe, 632; escorts victualler to St. Augustine, 337, 342n; forces ship ashore, 519; Galatea takes over station of, 632; health in, 341; and intelligence from Charleston, 136–37; mistakenly identified in Chesapeake Bay, 189; needs anchors, 340; ordered to New York City, 342; and provisions, 136, 342, 633; rejoins Fanshawe’s Squadron off
Charleston, 339, 361n; removes cable from anchor line, 106; reproversions at St. Augustine, 339; returns to St. Augustine encumbered with French prisoners, 339; station, 40, 556; warps near prize, 105; captures: Adventure, 126; Champion, 126; Hetty, 70 and n; Nesbitt, 14–15; Réfléchi, 339, 342n, 177 and n; Speedwell, 126; Union, 126; captures (with Carysfort): unidentified brig, 70; captures (with Carysfort and Lizard): Bourbon, 181 and n, 339, 342n; captures (with Lizard): Glanvue, 422–23; recaptures: Adventure, 126; burns: Nesbitt, 15 (George Keith Elphinstone)

Perseverance, sloop: captured by Portland, 126 (James Parker)

Perseverance, Pennsylvania privateer sliding gunter, 819–20 (John Macpherson)

Persons, Jacob, 841

Petely, Don Josef (Commandant of Fort St. John, La.): requests instructions regarding British warship in Lake Pontchartrain, 295–96; seeks approval of his actions, 762 and n; on violation of Spanish sovereignty, 760, 761, 762; writes George Burdon, 762; to: George Burdon, 760, 761; Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 295-96, 761–62, 762; from: Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 446

Peters, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159

Peters, Richard (Secretary, Continental Board of War), 366, 664

Petersburg, Va., 300, 1126, 1153

Petit Camarade, brig: captured and burned by St. Albans, 304 and n (M. Sylverieux)

Pettec, Thomas (Capt., Rhode Island Militia), 356

Peverly (Paverley), Philadelphia, HM galley, 321–22, 602; recruiting poster, 322 (Robert Atcheson)

Philadelphia, Pa.: Alert's female passengers to be sent to, 539; American attempts to annoy British shipping at, 173, 188, 302, 419–20, 466; American flag of truce sent to, 674, 759, 774, 790, 819; American gunboats pass, 798; American interdiction of trade with, 135; American naval officers detained in, 674, 711, 759, 774, 790, 812, 819, 845; artificers from, 664; John Barry's barges pass, 846; and Battle of the Kegs, 43, 76–78, 507–9; and Gerardus Beekman, 104, 119; British capture, 869; British defenses of, 321, 322; British evacuation of, 536, 791n, 1071, 1093, 1101, 1105–6; British expedition from, 591; British occupation of, 1070–71; British requisition naval stores in, 101–2; British troops disembark at, 483; British troops sent to Leeward Is. from, 1093; Coffee House, 820; Lord Cornwallis departs from, 917; Cuthbert's Wharf, 41, 55, 96, 103, 487, 589; exports of, 448, 454n; ferry boat at, 172; fight for navigation to, 618, 899; fire in, 41, 43; fire ships fitted at, 799; forage fleet arrives at, 619, 629; Front Street, 102, 151; Hamond's Squadron at, 589, 630; Admiral Howe departs from, 194, 195, 261; as Sir William Howe's headquarters, 102; intelligence from, 675, 699, 820; inward-bound convoys, 804; inward-bound vessels, 55, 179, 195, 452, 454n, 654n, 660, 662, 767, 782n, 786, 796, 804, 842n; Charles Lee en route to, 774, 775n, 790; letters of marque belonging to, 301n; Loyalists offered passages to England from, 366; loyalty of residents of, 162; Market Street, 102, 151; merchantmen from, 645; merchants of, 326n, 1057n, 1132n; New-Ferry Wharf, 322; news from, 179, 261; number of Americans who deserted to British at, 791; outward-bound convoys, 196, 539, 545; outward-bound vessels, 196, 261, 448, 450, 766; Pennsylvania Navy armed boats despatched to, 261; plan for Royal Navy yard at, 908; prisoners paroled to, 561; prizes sent into, 791; provisions for, 283, 317, 589, 603, 618, 767, 798; residents of, 64, 70n, 653, 833n; return of pilots to, 546; river ice interrupts navigation at, 599, 630, 798; Royal Navy vessels at: Cornavallis, 483; Liverpool, 151; Roebuck, 55, 96–97, 487, 602, Vigilant, 66; Royal Navy vessels winter at, 195, 196, 420, 421, 428, 457, 467; sandbar near, 173; seamen from, 867n, 888, 889, 890; Second Street, 102, 151, 322; shipbuilding at, 630; ship masters of, 1001n; ships built at, 41n, 267n, 798, 1058n; ships fitting out at, 630, 799; situation of British shipping at, 188; storehouses, transports, and victuallers and, 34, 292, 343, 591; supplies for American prisoners in, 674, 711, 790; usefulness of American galleys while British occupy, 482; use of fire ships against British vessels at, 173; vessels drift from, 54–55, 55n; James Willing departs from, 696; York sent to, 170; mentioned, 165n, 346, 352, 733, 792, 851, 877n, 982, 997, 1149

Philadelphia County, Pa., 640

Phile, John (merchant at Baltimore): petition to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 366–67

Philip, Honoré (co-Capt.), 612 (Henry)

Philip, Jeanette (co-Capt.), 612 (Henry)

Phillips, George (Seaman, RN), 867n

Phillips, Isaac (Capt.; member, Massachusetts Board of War), 54, 132, 135n, 362 and n

Phillips, John (Seaman, RN), 90

Philips (Philips), Stephen (Capt.), 129 (Ranger)

Philips, William (Mag., British Army), 506 and n, 709 and n

Phips, Hon. Charles, (Capt., RN): and British foraging expedition, 630, 675, 691n; commands Camilla, 556; to consult with other naval officers, 618; in Delaware R., 39; to forward pilots, 618; and intelligence of American naval activities, 618; and protection of merchant ships on Delaware R., 589, 590n, 618; sailing orders, 618; and shipment of provisions to Philadelphia, 618; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 618–19; mentioned, 126, 196, 675, 767, 791n (Camilla)

Phips, Daniel G., 726, 727, 728, 729, 730

Phips, Daniel G. (Capt., RN): journal: 400–401

Phipps, Daniel G., 726, 727, 728, 729, 730

Phimix, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, 160–61, 161n, 178 and n (Joseph Cunningham)
INDEX

Phoenix, HMS: Journal: 24, 30, 58–59, 90, 152, 379; accidental death of seaman of, 152; arrives at English Harbour to refit, 470; condition of, 637 and n, 769, 770; at entrance of Chesapeake Bay, 40; forced by winds to Antigua, 637 and n; Adm. Young to detain, 669, 771; in Onslow’s Squadron, 556; refitting of, 769, 770; station, 556; storm damage to, 152; captures: Betsey, 24 and n; Polly, 90 and n; Recovery, 30 and n, 466 and n; Sally, 152 and n, 379 and n, 644–45; captures (with Tartar and Roebuck): Crane, 556; Geneuieue, 59 and n, 101, 466 and n; burns: unidentified brig, 187 (Hyde Parker, Jr.); Phoenix, sloop: captured by Lovestoffe, 452, 455n.

Phripp, Matthew (merchant at Norfolk, Va.), 300 and n.


Pichot, Joseph-Jean (Capt.), 184, 186n (Topinambou)

Pickering, Thomas (Capt., South Carolina Navy), 838 and n (Defence)

Pickering, Timothy (Col., Continental Army; member, Continental Board of War), 544n; from: George Williams, 544–45, 757–58

Pickles, William (Capt.), 519, 536 and n (Norton) Pierce, ——, 727

Pierce, John (Midn., Virginia Navy): from: Cely Saunders, 806 and n.

Pierce, John (Purchasing Commissary for Virginia), 48, 1157

Piercy, George, 847

Pierpont, Robert (Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners): correspondence of, 147, 148n, 263, 801; and hire of Favorite, 75; and seizure of British cartel ship, 94–95; mentioned, 344, 376, 377n

Pigeon, sloop: captured by Roebuck, 126 (John Smith)

Pigot, Robert (Maj. Gen., British Army): to allocate provisions, 498; batteaux and flatboats for use of command of, 315; commands British Army at Newport, 356 and n; and cooperation with naval forces at Rhode Island, 313, 516n; and embarkation of Convention Army, 170 and n; offers army assistance in destroying Columbus, 815; orders frigates to chase Warren, 356; and prisoner exchanges, 170 and n, 785; reports Columbus’s running ashore, 817; mentioned, 136n

Pike, —— (Capt.), 453 (Speculation)

Pike, James (seaman, Union), 155

Pilots: Bahamian, 249–50; British Navy, 112, 193, 196, 296, 546, 618, 630, 714, 715, 719, 753, 864; Charleston, 410, 1170, 1173; Continental Navy: in Boston, 330, 343, 1138, 1141; in Columbus, 615n; in Flambard, 498; in sloop Providence, 249, 250; in Ranger, 1184, 1187, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1197; in Virginia, 510, 648; Delaware R., 539, 546, 791; French, 1056; French Navy, 864, 1001 and n, 1131–32, 1132n; Maryland Navy, 224, 326–27; Massachusetts, 628; Massachusetts Navy, 434; Mississippi R., 714, 715; Nantes, France, 878; Negroes as, 1170; North Carolina, 410; Nova Scotian, 83; Virginia Navy, 190, 226, 510, 1159, 1167

Pinkney, Charles Cotesworth (Col., Continental Army): Order Book, 198, 217

Pine, James. See Pyne, James

Pine Hill, Prudence Island, R.I., 37, 355 and n, 552

Piney Point, Md., 318 and n

Pintard, John (Defence)

Pinto, Abraham (captain’s clerk, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Pippen [Pippen], William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1159

Piper, John (Lt., British Army; Assistant Quartermaster General at Newport), 84, 85n

Piper, Moses, 726, 727, 728

Pippen, Banister (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Pippen, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225

Piracy, 145, 146, 148, 284, 305, 645, 879

Piscataqua, N.H., 192n, 867n

Piscataqua River [Piscataway; Portsmouth Harbor], N.H., 14, 185, 186n, 297, 553, 644, 645

Pitch Kettle Moorings, English Harbour, Antigua, 20, 810

Pitkin, William (member, Connecticut Council of Safety), 436 and n

Pitman, John (Capt.), 407 (Blackbird)

Place, Thomas (Capt.), 129 (Sally)

Plater, Maryland Navy armed boat: arrives at Elkton, Md., 484, 485n; and Continental service, 620 and n; fitted out, 348 and n (Richard Murrow)

Platt, Jeremiah (merchant at Hartford, Conn.), 377 and n

Plaude, —— (interpreter at L’Orient, France), 1136–37

Plesson, Jan (Seaman, Continental Navy), 582

Pliarne, Massachusetts State trading vessel, 786n (Samuel Green)

Pliarne, Penet & Cie. (merchants at Nantes, France), 279, 1059

Plougastel, France, 1042–43

Plum Gut, N.Y., 818

Plunkett, Thomas (Lt., Continental Marines), 189, 510

Pluto (Negro man; Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Plymouth, England: American prisoners at, 886, 891, 996, 1018, 1045; American prisoners to be delivered to, 901; Royal Navy vessels at, 867, 902, 1083; French cruising station, 1041–42, 1108n; impressment at, 1113; letter from, 902, 949; linen draper of, 910; naval encounter off, 1108n; naval vessels commissioned at, 1113; political sentiment in, 1112; privateers belonging to, 1113; prizes sent into, 1113; Royal Naval hospital in, 1005 and n; Royal Navy deserters in, 866; ships fitting out at, 1031; mentioned, 343, 1113. See also Mill Prison, Plymouth, England

Plymouth, Mass., 925, 472, 599, 668, 764, 765, 795

Plymouth County, Mass., 486n

Plymouth Dock, England, 861n


Plymouth Packet, sloop, 28
Plymouth Sound, England, 873, 901, 955, 1107
Pocasset River, R.I., 671 and n, 739 and n
Pocomoke River, Md., 367, 692
Poge, Cape, Mass., 396
Poidras, (Capt.), 895, 1140 (Duchesse de Grammont)
Poinsett, Eliza, 443
Point Comfort [Old Point Comfort], Va., 189
Point Coupée, W. Fla., 682, 683n, 696, 698, 701n, 754, 793
Point-a-Pitre, Guadeloupe, 356 and n
Point de Prërcher, Martinique, 721
Point Judith, R.I.: Royal Navy vessels off,
Pointe de Poge, Cape, Mass., 721
Plymouth Sound, England, 721
Plymouth Packet, (Mathew Van Alsty)
Pollard, Peter (Capt.), 834–35 (Independence)
Pollard, Thomas (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1167
Pollock, Oliver (Continental Commercial Agent, New Orleans): advocates establishing forts on Mississippi R., 556; on American passage of Mississippi R., 556; and cash to buy trade goods, 536; and condemnation of seized British property, 681; as Continental agent, 535, 681, 683n, 695, 697, 754; crew of Neptune sent to, 699; dispatches from Congress for, 535, 681, 683n; and disposal of property seized by Willing’s expedition, 536, 754, 793; and Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 535, 536, 609–10; expects attack on American bateaux, 536; expects British frigate to come to New Orleans, 536; lades Providence bateau, 850; and procuring boats, 535; and procuring trade goods, 535; and recruiting crews for bateau, 536; and sale of slaves seized by Willing’s Expedition, 699; sends accounts to Robert Morris, 536; and shipment of goods from New Orleans, 535–56, 609; on value of prizes captured by Willing’s Expedition, 536; to Continental Commerce Committee, 535–36, mentioned, 236 and n
Polly, brig: captured by Stanley, 130 (Joshua Hills)
Polly, brig: captured by Phoenix, 90 and n (Ebenezer Jenkins)
Polly, brig: captured by unidentified privateer, 767 and n (B. McDavitt)
Polly, brig: captured by Badger, 449, 454n (Paul Preston)
Polly, Rhode Island privateer brigantine, 656
Polly, South Carolina letter of marque brigantine: armament, 1177n; in company with Notre Dame, 576; condition, 113, 576; crew’s training, 113; fitting out, 489; ordnance borrowed for, 60; and Randolph’s engagement with Yarmouth, 543–44, 544n, 576, 683, 684n, 811 and n, 837, 838n; expenses, 358; in South Carolina Navy expedition, 60n, 81n, 113, 357, 360, 361n, 850, 1170 and n, 1177n; supplies for, 44 and n, 60, 80, 269, 444, 800; troops to serve in, 98 and n (Hezekiah Anthony)
Polly, brigantine, 613; recaptured by Grasshopper, 612 (John Clements)
Polly, brigantine: captured by Experiment, 466 and n, 644–45 (John Saunders)
Polly, brigantine, 546, 854; captured by Hazard and Tyrannicide, 528 and n, 546, 547n (Walter Stevens)
Polly, schooner: captured by Bonas, 448, 454n
Polly, schooner: captured by Maidstone, 448, 454n
Polly, schooner: captured by Hounâ, 449
Polly, schooner, 558; captured by Stagg, 129 (Elisha Butler)
Polly, schooner: captured by Arbutnâ, 684 and n (John Dyer)
Polly, schooner: captured by Rainbow and Hope, 184–85 (Harmon)
Polly, schooner: captured by Pomona, 124 (Mathew Van Alsty)
Polly, shallop, 55, 674 and n, 711, 759, 760n (Isaiah Robinson)
Polly, HMS sloop tender [Emerald’s tender]: captures: Friendship, 414 and n; unidentified sloop, 414
Polly, sloop: captured by Bonas, 448, 454n
Polly, sloop, 739 (Aliger)
Polly, sloop: captured by Beaver, 127 (Thomas Dickenson)
Polly, sloop: captured by Laurel, 129 (Seth Griffin)
Polly, sloop: captured by Unicorn, 244 and n (Thomas Gyon)
Polly, sloop: captured by Vulture, 184–85 (Howe)
Polly, merchant vessel (from Nantucket, Mass.): captured by Hornet, 449
Polly and Nancy, schooner, 372, 393, 394n; captured by Pallas, 371; recaptured by Pallas, 371 (John Davis)
Pomeroy, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161
Pomona, HMS sloop: captures: Betsy & Polly, 124; Bumper, 125; Diamond, 124; Elizabeth, 125; Neptune, 125; Polly, 124; Prince of Orange, 125; Sally, 125; St. George, 126; Two Brothers, 125 (William Young; Thomas Eastwood)
Pontchartrain, Lake, La.: British defense of passes to, 523, 795; Royal Navy vessels in, 156, 157n, 295–96, 296n, 492, 499, 501, 793; reinforcement for Royal Navy force on, 501, 703, 714, 715, 716; Royal Navy sloop stops vessel in, 760, 761 and n; supply of provisions at, threatened, 748; Willing’s Expedition and, 696, 698; mentioned, 699, 705
Pont-l’Abbt, 298
Pontchartrain, Lake, La.: British defense of passes to, 523, 795; Royal Navy vessels in, 156, 157n, 295–96, 296n, 492, 499, 501, 793; reinforcement for Royal Navy force on, 501, 703, 714, 715, 716; Royal Navy sloop stops vessel in, 760, 761 and n; supply of provisions at, threatened, 748; Willing’s Expedition and, 696, 698; mentioned, 699, 705
Pont-l’Abbt, France, 1060, 1061 and n, 1081, 1117, 1192
Pooke, England, 184, 870, 1097n
Papasquash Point, R.I., 298
Pope, Charles (Lt. Col., Continental Army), 293
Popollo, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Porcupine, HMS sloop: at Bay of Honduras, 122; carries dispatches, 863n, 1112 and n; captures: Argo, 452; Defiance, 453; Fanny, 449; Haste, 449; Hornet, 450, 891n; Magdalene, 450; Mary, 449; Nancy (schooner), 449; Sandwick, 448; unidentified schooner, 450, 454n (Thomas Cadogan)
INDEX

Pratt, John (seaman, Martha), 1078
Pratt, William (Capt.), 184 (Little John)
Preist, Thomas, 841
Prejent, Courney de (merchant at Martinique), 541, 543n
Prentiss, Samuel (Lt. Col., Continental Army), 412, 413n
Presbyterians, 103n
Prescott, Ralph (seaman, Martha), 1078
President of Congress. See Laurens, Henry
Preston, HMS, 98, 554 (Samuel Uppleby)
Preston, HM transport, 906 and n
Preston, Paul (Capt.), 454n (Polly)
Prevost, Augustine (Brig. Gen., British Army): on American offensive preparations, 489, 744; and Gov. Peter Chester, 755, 799; and operations in Ga., 744, 745, 1072; and reinforcements for W. Fla., 755; to: Sir William Howe, 489-90; from: Peter Chester, 753-55
Price, James (merchant at Boston), 417
Price regulation, 142, 143n, 588
Priest, John, 699
Priestman, — (Capt.), 266 and n (Brilliant)
Primeage, 74n, 144, 145
Primus, John (Seaman, RN), 419
Prince, Job (merchant at Boston), 740n
Prince, Job, Jr. (merchant at Boston), 160n, 478, 734
Prince Edward Island, Nova Scotia, 530
Prince Frederick, brig: captured by Portland, 126 (Hector McCallister)
Price of Orange, British packet, 1057
Prince of Orange, sloop: captured by Pomona, 125 (Ebenezer Waterous)
Prince of Wales, HM prison ship, 202
Prince of Wales, HMS, 771 (Benjamin Hill)
Princess Ann County, Va., 744n
Princess Louisa, Dutch Navy ship of the line, 770n
Princess Royal, British transport ship, 811 (H. Smedley)
Princess Royal Federica, Dutch Navy ship of the line, 770n
Princi(p) de Asturias, Spanish packet, 705, 706n
Pringle, Thomas (Capt.): and prisoners at Barbados, 284, 285n; signs muster table, 582; to: James Young, 708-9; mentioned, 94, 127, 537, 575, 596, 638n, 780 (Ariadne)
Priscilla, brig, 890; captured by General Mifflin, 891n; recaptured by Union, 891n (Richard Cassidy)
Prisoner cartels: for Convention Army, 647; Favorite, 19, 20n, 75, 98, 99n, 147, 148 and n, 229 and n, 291, 749n, 783-84, 802 and n; Harleen, 506, 647; Rattle Snake, 665; Royal Bounty, 45, 46n, 73-74, 74n, 94-95, 95n, 99 and n, 116, 148 and n, 200 and n, 229, 263-64, 290-91, 356 and n, 378, 407, 418, 461, 462, 758, 783-84, 801, 802 and n
Prisoner exchanges: Adm. Howe’s policies on, 148, 314, 531, 686, 785; British seaman to be held for, 242; between E. Fla. and S.C., 665; French policy on, 1121, 1122; Gabriel Johannot on, 783-85, 786n; Lord North on, 1058; officers in Forton Prison petition for, 1084-85; parole of prisoners and, 686; ranks as consideration in, 314, 591, 686; requested as favor, 202; R.I. and, 545, 686; rumors of, in Forton Prison, 1129; rumors of, in Mill Prison, 917, 919, 1018; and Sir Peter Parker, 418; mentioned, 759n. See also Prisoner cartels
Exchanges at: Bristol, R.I., 418, 462, 785; Charleston, 339; Halifax, Nova Scotia, 20n, 147-48, 229; Newport, 200, 229n, 290, 378, 418-19, 461, 783, 819; St. Augustine, E. Fla., 665, 888
Exchanges of: Lt. Adams, 785; Ethan Allen, 418, 785; Americans in HMS Richmond, 310 and n; Richard Blackhouse, 785, 786n; William Boatman, 802; British packet service officers, 1003; William Burke, 785, 786n; Richard Carlen, 802; John Clouston, 785, 786n; Capt. Coats, 785; Thomas Compton, 802; Convention Army, 16, 169-70; Francis Cooper, 802; John Diamond, 107, 108n; William Edwards, 107, 785, 786n; Mr. Emmons, 785; Paul Flynn, 1003; Joseph Foster, 785; Tobias Furneaux, 32, 406, 418, 785, 819; General Washington’s officers, 710; — Goodwin, 107; Samuel Green, 785, 786n; James Hellyar, 107, 108n; Richard Jones, 785, 786n; William Judd, 785, 786n; Charles Lee, 774; John Manley, 406, 785, 819; — McHurd, 107; James Meridith, 419, 462 and n; William Merrill, 202; James Morris, 35; Heathcote Muirson, 418-19, 419n; — Nichols, 1005; William Otway, 418, 419; prisoners at Halifax, 290; Rhode Islanders, 686; William Room, 785, 786n; William Smith, 418, 419; John Sprague, 462 and n; John Steward, 802; Syren’s officers and men, 107, 200, 686; Thomas Valentine, 802; Daniel Waters, 406, 785, 786n; John F. Williams, 406; Robert Workman, 785; Samuel York, 418
Prisoners of Americans: bringing of, to United States, 242; British Army officers, 17; British packet service officers, 1003; British seamen, 742; British soldiers, 13; John Burgoyne as, 74; clothing of, 99, 170; Convention Army, 16, 74, 169-70, 280, 709; escape attempts, 206, 1053, 1179, 1183; execution of, threatened, 522; Goodrich family as, 206; intelligence elicited from, 317; paroles, 561, 678, 709 and n, 785; prize crew of Active, 101; property of, 606, 607; ransom of, 1023; recruitment of, 699, 1092; released at Madeira, 1143; returns of, 99; suffer frostbite, 590; treatment of, 507, 590, 820, 892, 1117. See also Prisoner exchanges: Exchanges of Capture: Alligator, 1055; Yankee, 893n, 966, 971n Captured in: Alert, 539, 605, 618, 663, 767; at Ft. Nassau, 247; by John Barry’s armed boats, 539, 605, 618, 663, 767; on Long Island, N.Y., 497; in Neptune, 699; by sloop Providence, 538; from schooner, 118; in Symmetry, 13; in transports, 55; in whaleboat raid, 517; by Willing’s
Prisoners, of British:

American agents for, 911; captured Royal Bounty, 46n, 94–95, 95n, 200, 229, 263–64, 758, 801–2; and Chester Castle, 1093; clothing of, 865–66, 907, 963; committed to Forton Prison, 912, 921, 922n, 930; committed to Mill Prison, 1045, 1082; on conditions in Forton Prison, 886–87; discipline among, 1060; duels among, 1055; engage in snowball fight, 84; escape attempts, 84, 622, 765, 800n, 812, 886, 887, 895n, 907, 908, 919, 945n, 948–49, 936, 997 and n, 1001, 1006, 1017–18, 1044, 1051, 1057, 1067, 1084, 1111n, 1117 and n; escapees in France, 864, 963–64, 997, 1045; ex pense of, 285; freed in raid on New Providence I., 251, 517, 538; Frenchmen, 211, 284, 720n, 745, 839, 886, 888, 890, 907, 930; health, 84, 288, 289, 886, 920, 907 and n, 965, 1045; impressment of, 901; inoculation of, 288; instructions for disposition of, 531, 636, 900–901, 907, 908, 921; intelligence elicited from, 84, 205–6; numbers of, 949, 971 n; orders to retain captured British sailors for exchange for, 242; petition of, 892–93; provisions for, 55, 73, 288–89, 290, 674, 686, 711, 759, 784–85, 865; ration allowance, 577–82; recruiting of, into Royal Navy, 289, 531; sending of, to New York, 110–12; sent ashore by flag of truce, 48n; sent to Antigua, 131, 763; sent to England, 345, 745, 900–901, 912, 921–22; sent to Jamaica, 284; sent to Newport, 148, 200, 263; sent to Pen sacola, W. Fla., 761, 762; sent to St. Augustine, E. Fla., 210, 632; sick, to be landed at Bristol, R.I., 462; subscription raised in England for benefit of, 861 and n, 866, 868, 873, 875, 887n, 891–93, 902, 906, 909, 930, 936, 987, 1013, 1031, 1055, 1082; tobacco for, 865; treatment of, 228–29, 288–91, 378, 784, 838, 861, 865–66, 885–87, 891–93, 905, 909, 910, 914, 917, 923, 924, 930, 936, 949, 964, 965, 987, 996, 1005, 1013, 1024, 1029, 1055, 1084, 1096, 1097, 1113

Captured: in Alfred, 575, 583–85, 853; from Notre Dame, 888, 891 n; in Pa. privateer ship Oliver Cromwell, 889, 892, 893 n; in Reprisal, 890; in Revenge, 890; in Rising States, 890; in South Carolina Navy brig Defence, 838; in St. Peter, 131, 285 and n; in Sturdy Beggar, 912; in True Blue, 212; in Virginia, 849; from Willing’s Expedition, 502, 761, 762; in Yankee, 890 and n.

Enlist in: British privateers, 210; Royal Navy, 210, 667 n, 60th Regiment of Foot, 210

Held: in Apollo, 481; in Aurora, 131; at Barbados, 284; in Carvansfort, 823; in Fanshawe’s Squadron, 337, 339; in Flora, 288; on Guernsey I., 1113; at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 107, 200, 288–90, 461; in Halifax, Nova Scotia, Prison, 229; at Jamaica, 335, 400; at Liverpool, 987, 996, 1045; at Nassau, Bahamas, 251, 517, 538; at Newport, 378, 406, 418–19, 462; at New York City, 802, 838; in Niger, 702 n; in Nova Scotia, 16; in Pallas, 74; at Philadelphia, 791, 812, 819; in Rainbow, 288; in Richmond, 310, 311; in Royal Bounty, 45; in Royal Navy ships, 228–29; in Seafood, 319; at St. Augustine, E. Fla., 210, 397, 359, 540, 745; in St. Albans; 631; in Unicorn, 297; in Yarmouth, 853–54

Individuals: Marquis de Brévié, 210; Harmon Courter, 1001; William Merrill, 202; Joshua Titcombe, 763. See also Prisoner exchanges: Exchanges of Lists of: carried in Pallas, 922; in Forton Prison, 888–91; taken in Alfred, 577–82

Pay of: Continental Navy officers, 180, 741; sea men, 144

Prisoners, of French, 81, 82, 286, 1121, 1122

Prisoners, of Spanish, 879, 1009–12

Prisons: in French West Indies, 26. See also Forton Prison, Portsmouth, England; Mill Prison, Plymouth, England

Prison ships: British: at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 288–90; at Newport, 418; Prince of Wales, 202; Massachusetts: guard vessels in Boston harbor, 344; Rising Empire, 920 and n, 344

Pritchard, Paul, 358, 489

Privateers and Letters of Marque, American: allot ment of prize shares in, 626; and British convoys, 874; and British strategy, 1017; capture Portland, 1096; capture York, 611; compete with Continental Navy for seamen, 782, 1148; Congress’s commissions and instructions issued to, 439, 518–19; disposition of prisoners captured in, 636; effects of, on British commerce, 967, 994–95, 1006–7, 1071; fit out at Newburyport, Mass., 1148; France notes example of, 958, 961; French seamen in, 626, 1134; number of, 626, 968, 994; number of guns employed by, 968, 994; number of seamen in, 968, 994; profitability of, 757; rank of captains of, in exchanges of prisoners, 784; taken into Newport, 84; use of admiralty courts by, 626; and James Willing’s commission, 682; Vessels: Alligator, 1035; America, 864–65; Argus, 881; Black Snake, 1082; Christ tiana, 129; Congress’s Delight, 881; Diana, 129; En-
terprise, 319 and n; Fly, 93, 739, 740 n; Fortune, 164; General Howe, 423; Guest, 453, 455 n, 976, 977 n; Henry (Monro), 91, 92, 93 n, 381 and n; Henry (Weeks), 450, 454 n; Irish Gibbet, 41 n, 117 n; Johnston, 635, 636 n, 644, 645; New Rambler, 164; Pennsylvania, 900; Rambler, 739, 740 n; Ranger, 164, 437, 789 n; Revenge, 404; Revenge (Sampson), 779; Speaker, 129; St. John, 164; St. Peter, 115 and n, 131 and n, 132 and n, 164, 285 and n, 329 and n, 634, 660; Sturdy Begg, 912; Success, 164; Tyger, 541–43, 543 n; Warren, 888

In African waters, 1035

In European waters: blank commissions to be

In African waters:

In North American waters: attack fisheries, 183, 901, 902; Royal Navy vessels cruise against, 867, 983; in British waters, 867, 875, 983, 1107; engagements involving, 943–44; in French ports, 133, 324, 864–65; French seamen in, 1134; off Portugal, 133, 898; prizes of, 915; proposal to build in France, 712; proposal to prey on British East India ships, 712; and ransoms, 1023; in Spanish ports, 869, 872 n, 984, 1007, 1013, 1092; in Spanish waters, 159, 901, 902, 1008–12, 1023, 1026, 1055

In North American waters: attack fisheries, 183, 901, 902; Royal Navy vessels cruise against, 787; capture British victuallers, 34; captured crew of, 84; chased, 187, 558; chase vessels, 187, 751–52; engagements involving, 665–66; off Newfoundland, 901, 902; off Nova Scotia, 183, 625; off Sandy Hook, N.J., 558

In West Indian waters: Bahamas as rendezvous, 469; in Bay of Honduras, 977; captured, 125, 129, 130 n, 329, 644–45; chased, 541–43, 543 n; chased aground, 809; in Danish Virgin Islands, 240–41, 241 n; disposition of prizes and prizes’ cargoes of, 81, 82; engagements involving, 139, 665–66, 810; enlistment of British seamen in, 138; examine French slave ships, 91, 92; fly French flags, 666; French owners, 253, 635; French protection for, 81, 92, 164; French seamen in, 253, 423, 666; land on Jamaica, 996 and n; Negro crewmen in, 253; numbers of, 635; off Antigua, 963; off Barbados, 131 and n, 132 and n, 1176; off Cape Taboron, 665–66; off St. Lucia, 91, 92; off the Bahamas, 210; operate out of French ports, 253, 636, 1134; operate out of Martinique, 26–27, 115 n, 131, 164, 211, 301, 307–8, 432, 573, 644, 660, 721, 740 n, 834 and n, 838, 854, 1134; operate out of St. Domingue, 485 and n, 666; plunder French ships, 573; prey on British slavers, 971 and n; prizes of, 21, 26, 120, 154, 319, 598, 767; raid St. Vincent, 624; and scheme for collusive capture, 952, 955; at St. Eustatius, 297, 835; threaten British islands, 21

Connecticut: Connecticut Council of Safety and loan of ordnance to, 140; fit out for protection of Connecticut coast, 140; planned cruises of, 558, 616; recruitment announcement, 230; rioters to be prevented from de-
New Hampshire: engagement involving, 100; limiting recruitment by, 547; list of bonds for, 220; Vessels: Adventure, 220; Amphitrite, 220; General Sullivan, 220, 423, 424n, 739, 740n; La Maria, 220; Mary, 220; McClary (brigantine), 220, 297 and n, 362, 365n, 710 and n; McClary (schooner), 220; Non Parrel, 220; Portsmouth, 159, 164, 165n, 220, 229 and n, 381; Union, 220; White Oak, 220; Wilks, 220

North Carolina: Lydia, 335, 336n, 558 and n; Resolution, 452, 455n

Pennsylvania: captured, 612; Pennsylvania Navy armed boats employed as, 221–22, 302–4, 306, 767n; Vessels: General Montgomery, 888, 892, 895n; Lizard, 457–58; Olivier Cromwell, 612, 889, 892, 893n, 1001 and n; Otter, 458n; Perseverence, 819–20; Rattlesnake, 254, 256 and n, 270 and n, 297 and n, 835; Retaliation, 80 and n, 164 and n, 423, 424n; Sally, 300–301, 301 n; Swallow, 129, 130n

Rhode Island: commission for, 656; Vessels: Blake Castle, 80 and n; Congress, 842–43; Fairfield, 61, 423, 424n, 740 and n; Greenwich, 496; Montgomery, 409 and n; Polly, 656; Putnam, 125; Sally, 763 and n; Swallow, 451, 455n, 922n; United States, 46, 47n

South Carolina: captured, 622; pay and prize money of seamen enlisting from, 209; prize regulations, 821; and South Carolina Navy expedition with Randolph, 68, 529n; Vessels: Bellona, 25 and n, 44; Elbert, 445; Fair American, 81n, 98n, 113, 114n, 217, 357, 358, 360, 361n, 443, 444, 489, 800, 837, 838n, 850, 1170 and n, 1177n; General Moultrie, 59–60, 68, 69, 81n, 98n, 113, 114n, 216, 217, 357, 358, 360, 361n, 444, 489, 800, 837, 838n, 850, 1170 and n, 1177n; Pallas, 239n, 371, 393; Polly, 44, 60, 81n, 98n, 113, 114n, 357, 358, 360, 361n, 444, 489, 800, 837, 838n, 850, 1170 and n, 1177n; Rattlesnake, 254, 256 and n, 270 and n, 297 and n, 835; Retaliation, 80 and n, 164 and n, 423, 424n; Sally, 300–301, 301 n; Swallow, 129, 130n

Virginia: Jenny, 88n

Privates and Letters of Marque, British: and capture of Dutch brig, 745 and n; colonial governors authorized to issue letters of marque, 900; out of Liverpool, 266, 660; prisoners enlist with, 210; profitability of, 969; proposal to commission, at New York, 221; success of, in capturing merchantmen, 745; Vessels: Active, 713, 767; Andrew, 1058 and n; Catherine, 41n, 174n; Elizabeth, 187, 188n; Ellis, 1059–60, 1060n, 1096; Friendship, 633–34, 634n; George, 309 and n; Hannah, 265; Howe, 1135–38; Hope, 1127–28, 1128–29, 1128n, 1143; Latouzey, 1066 and n; Loyal Subject, 689; Lydia, 660; Martha, 509 and n, 1078, 1079–80, 1085–86; New Ducksinfield, 159 and n, 164, 229 and n; Nottingham, 660 and n; Revenge, 930; Swallow, 909; Swift, 1113; Tom, 265, 266n; Union, 891n; mentioned, 233, 799

In European waters, 930

In North American waters: captured by sloop Providence, 1169–70; carry letters from Halifax, Nova Scotia, 625; cruise off Charleston, 713; in Mississippi R., 705, 706n; sail from New York, 689

In West Indian waters: bound to Barbados, 1177; British transports and victuallers with letters of marque become cruisers in, 345; capture S.C. privateer, 622; commit depredations, 575; Dutch complain of conduct of, 852; French complain of conduct of, 597; off Martinique, 75; plunder French vessels, 573; and St. Domingue’s coasting trade, 146, 147, 513, 515; search French vessels, 809

Antigua: legal justification for, 128; prizes taken by, 128–30, 839; Vessels: Greyhound, 129; Harlequin, 130, 495; Hawke, 130; Laurel, 129; Lord North, 129; Ranger, 129; Reprizal, 128, 129; Revenge, 70; Royal George, 129; Stagg, 129; Stanley, 130; Surprize, 129, 130; Try-all, 129; Valiant, 130

Barbados, 264–65

Bermuda: Vessels: Hammond, 206, 207, 304–5, 750

Dominica: Vessels: Liberty, 493

Grenada: prizes and recaptures taken by, 612; Vessels: Howe, 612; Revenge, 28, 612

Guernsey, 1116; Vessels: Active, 918, 919n, 920 and n, 934–35, 984, 1015, 1045, 1060, 1112, 1113n, 1133

Jamaica: commissioning of, 114; and desertion of British seamen, 121; fitting out, 121; as prizes, 615, 616; Vessels: Cayton, 247–48, 335, 336, 401, 431 and n, 444–45, 538 and n; Mary, 245, 247, 355, 356n, 397n, 400 and n, 401, 444, 445, 538 and n, 601 and n, 615, 616; unidentified, blows up, 80

New York, 749

Scotland: Vessels: Bolton, 1089 and n; Cochran, 999 and n

Tortola: commit depredations, 277; Vessels: Reprizal, 218; Rose, 276

Privates and Letters of Marque, French: encouragement of, 958, 961; fitted out with false Continental Congress commissions, 237n; Lyon proposed as, 629; Vessels: Vicomte de Vieux as, 659n, 689

Prize agents, American: commissions, 1173; Jean-Hans and Samuel Delap, 917; Samuel Eliot, Jr., 51; Joseph Gardou & Sons, 242, 917; Gourlade, Bérard Frères, & Monplaisir, 919; Jacques-Alexandre Gourlade, 917; Leonard Jarvis, 655; Gabriel Johonnot, 1080; Michel Lagoanere & Cie., 917; Morris, Pliarne, Penet & Co., 242; Thomas Morris, 884; James Moylan, 917; Réculés de Basmarein & Rainbaux, 242; John Trevett, 655 and n, 656n; Jonathan Williams, 1061; Nicholas Van Dyke, 604

Prize agents, British: at Kingston, Jamaica, 31; at Port Royal, Jamaica, 448–53

Prize lists, British: captures condemned in Court of Vice Admiralty at Antigua, 124–30; captures condemned in Court of Vice Admiralty at Grenada, 612–13; captures condemned in...
Court of Vice Admiralty at St. Vincent, 124–30; Gayton’s (26 Feb. 1778), 448–55; Sir George Collier’s (22 Jan. 1778), 739, 740n; Young’s (14 Mar. 1778), 644–45

Prigor, Thomas (Capt.), 128 (Cesar)

Proctor, Robert (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

Proctor, Jonathan, 1167

Protector, Virginia Navy galley: expenses, 1163; ordered to Potomac R., 1155; supplies for, 197, 821, 1153, 1154, 1163, 1167 (John Thomas)

Protée, French Navy ship of the line, 840 (Chevalier de Dampierre)

Proveaux, Adrian (Lt., Continental Army), 217 and n

Providence, polacre: captured by Winchelsea, 451, 454n

Providence, Continental Army bateau, 850–51 (Eugene Pouriére)

Providence, Continental Navy frigate: and American Commissioners in France, 471; and attacks on enemy shipping, 471; concealing identity of, 471; Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept. and sailing of, 787; fitting out, 550, 786, 796–97, 813 and n; manning, 550, 685, 786–87, 796, 797n, 813; officers, 950; 973n; re-ordered readyed for sea, 404; ordered to France, 471; petty officers, 550; prize money of, 471; provisions, 471, 638; recruiting bounty for, 404; reportedly escapes British blockade, 100, 101n; sowing of, 550, 661; sailing orders, 471–72, 685; security of, 142, mentioned, 723n (Abraham Whipple)

Providence, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 450, 454n

Providence, Continental Navy sloop: accounts, 463; cost of fitting out, 588; disposition of cargo of prize Mary, 588, 615; at Edgartow, Mass., 396; fitting out, 538, 587–88, 615; joins prize Mary at Nantucket, Mass., 396; legal representation for, 472; manning, 67, 1169; muster roll, 409, 588, 615; at New Bedford, Mass., 472 and n, 516, 517n, 538 and n, 764; off Charleston, 1169; parts company with prize Mary, 395, 396n; in Providence R., 1148; runs aground, 396; sails for Charleston, 1169; sights British frigate off Charleston, 1169; value of, to war effort, 588; mentioned, 218n, 252n

Crew of: deportment, 615; pay, 588; releases re-captured slaves to owners, 1170

2d New Providence Expedition: anchors at Nassau, New Providence I., Bahamas, 248; arrives off Great Abaco I., 245; departs Nassau with prizes, 251; engages Mary, 1170; enters Nassau harbor, 444; escapes British blockade of S.C., 245; fires on Gayton, 588; lands marines on New Providence I., 218, 245, 431 and n, 444, 469; log entries of Mary faked by officer of, 218n; marines from, destroy gunpowder and spike guns of Fort Nassau, 469; marines reembark in, 251; off Nassau, 233; raids Nassau, 335–36, 397n, 400 and n, 401 and n, 571 and n, 538; sails from New Providence I. with prizes, 445; sets fire to prizes at Nassau, 336, 401; takes on board gunpowder and ammunition from forts at Nassau, 336

Officers of: and cargo of prize Mary, 588; deportation, 615; prize master, 443; release recaptured slaves to owners, 588; resign, 21

Captures: Loyalty, 280n, 376n, 668n, 782n; Lucy, 299n; Mary, 218n, 245, 336 and n, 337n, 397n, 400 and n, 401, 431 and n, 444, 469, 470n, 496–95, 505 and n, 538, 601 and n, 616 and n, 655n, 785n; unidentified privateer, 1169–70

Captures (with Alfred): Mellish, 50n, 280n, 287n, 376n, 505n

Recaptures: Tryal, 336, 337n, 400, 401, 431 and n, 445 and n, 469, 470n, 538; unidentified schooner, 249, 336, 337n, 401, 538; unidentified sloops, 336, 337n, 400, 401, 431 and n, 445 and n, 469, 470n, 538; Washington, 248, 336, 337n, 400 and n, 401, 431 and n, 445 and n, 469, 470n, 538

Burns: unidentified schooner, 538; unidentified sloops, 445, 538 (John Peck Rathburn)

Providence, R.I.: blankets at, 248; British designs against, 54; British flag of truce vessel and, 815; Royal Navy vessels in, 763–64; exchange of currencies at, 764;1058; officers and cargo of prize Mary, 765, 786; officers, 787; prizes, 797; privateers belonging to, 409 and n, 763 and n; ships for sale at, 29; troops defending, 764; vessels attempt to break out of, 207; frigate Warren at, 355, 1148; frigate Warren departs from, 434, 796; William Vernon travels to, 638, 669 and n; mentioned, 169n, 789

Providence Gazette; and Country Journal: 1778: 7 Mar., 538

Providence River, R.I.: American merchantmen escape via, 96 and n; Royal Navy vessels in, 816; British plans to destroy shipping in, 1071; Columbus and, 615n, 786, 812; Continental Navy vessels in, 1148; frigate Warren escapes from, 356, 497, 549, 550n; outward-bound vessels, 188


Provisions: at Antigua, 770; at Arkansas Post, La., 152; at Baltimore, 102; at Barbados, 811; John Barry’s boat expedition captures, 231; at Bermuda, 294, 304; at Bordentown, N.J., 774; at Boston, 758, 842; for British Army, 102, 120,
Types of: anchovies, 1054; apples, 70n, 100; bacon, 51, 52, 328, 806, 1156, 1157, 1162; barley, 52, 480, 736, 737; beans, 75, 258, 284, 395, 479, 504, 736; beef, 10, 13, 43, 46, 48, 52, 75, 105, 116, 120, 158, 164, 179, 197, 224, 258, 278, 295, 327-28, 332, 340, 358, 395, 461, 479, 484, 489, 504, 627, 641, 656, 669, 681, 724, 735, 736, 758, 800, 805, 806, 807, 829, 830, 831, 845, 903n, 923, 930, 950, 1153, 1157, 1179, 1193, 1196, 1197; beer, 13, 319, 886, 887n, 892; biscuit, 10, 1056; brandy, 327-28, 1155, 1156, 1182; bread, 34, 44, 47, 74, 96, 116, 158, 197, 224, 258, 269, 288, 301n, 324, 325, 327-28, 340, 395, 417, 430, 448, 449, 461, 474, 480, 504, 548, 637, 638, 645, 656, 669, 736, 737, 805, 806, 827, 843, 853, 875, 878, 886, 887n, 902, 917, 930, 1153, 1156, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162, 1164, 1185, 1197; broth, 905; buckwheat, 1187; butter, 51, 74, 158, 164, 179, 185, 258, 288, 319, 328, 461 and n, 479, 504, 628, 637, 736, 827, 1186; cabbagage, 727, 875; calavances and chick-peas, 342n; calves, 1189, 1191, 1193; capers, 1054; cheese, 179, 258, 561, 738, 1186; cider, 328, 475, 734, 738; coffee, 826, 827, 1186; corn, 166, 187, 294, 304, 484, 594, 631, 731, 735; figs, 1186; fish, 75, 164, 179, 284, 480, 481 and n, 484, 662, 724, 736, 738, 774, 819, 829, 845; flour, 10, 13, 44, 55, 67, 74, 85, 93, 166, 179, 187, 269, 278, 280, 284 and n, 289, 324, 325, 474, 479, 504, 536, 557, 610, 627-28, 645, 646n, 667, 792, 736, 758, 777, 805, 826, 843, 1153, 1156, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1164, 1182; fowl, 1187; fruit, 722n; gin, 1179, 1181; 1187; grain, 626; green vegetables, 724, 728, 924, 930; groats, 735; herring, 902; Indian meal, 845; lard, 328; leeks, 873; liquor, 10; meat, 637, 770, 885, 886, 887n, 892; milk, 289, 627, 892, 902; molasses, 18, 610, 615, 616, 724, 828; mutton, 842; oatmeal, 52, 53, 479, 737, 837, 924, 930; oats, 484, 631; oil, 340, 734, 819, 845, 1186; olive oil, 442; olives, 1054; onions, 95n, 100; oxen, 1189, 1191; oysters, 561; peas, 44, 158, 187, 258, 284, 288, 290, 294, 295, 735, 736, 829, 875, 905, 1187; pepper, 1186; pork, 10, 13, 43, 55, 56, 59, 69, 75, 116, 151, 152n, 154, 158, 166, 175, 197, 258, 275, 288, 290, 294, 304, 319, 328, 332, 340, 365, 395, 396, 417, 476, 479, 484, 489, 504, 656, 669, 681, 711, 735, 736, 757, 775n, 805, 806, 826, 827, 828, 829, 831, 843, 845, 905n, 930, 1153, 1155, 1157, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162, 1164, 1179, 1185, 1197; potatoes, 70n, 75, 95n, 179, 258, 319, 272, 395, 504, 627, 724, 779, 792, 826, 830, 831, 873, 1186; puddling, 258; raisins, 289; rice, 44, 289, 819, 827, 845, 1056, 1182, 1193, 1195; rice water, 289; rum, 1056; salt, 663; samp, 258, 260n; spices, 737; spirits, 44, 1153, 1154, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1164; spruce beer, 289; sugar, 74, 826, 827, 829, 875, 1056, 1186, 1193; tafia, 806; tea, 1056, 1186; tongues, 1158; turkey, 587; turnips, 179, 258, 873; turtle, 247; veal,
INDEX


Prowse, — (lawyer), 185

Prudden, James, 922

Prudence, schooner, 739 (Boardman)

Prudence, sloop: captured by Diamond, 95 and n, 100–101, 101n (Abraham Simmons)

Prudence Island, R.I., 37, 298 and n, 355, 552

Prunel, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Prussia, 732, 903

Pryor, —, 486, 496

Purnell, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Puerto Plata, Santo Domingo, 851

Puerto Rico, Spanish West Indies, 277, 635

Pulaski, Count Casimir (Brig. Gen., Continental Army), 172n, 439 and n; to: George Washington, 170–72

Punta de la Granja, Santo Domingo, 145, 146, 147n

Punta del Pescador, Spain, 1116n

Purcell, Thomas (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Purgress, — (Capt.), 644 (Sally)

Furisburg, S.C., 1072

Furviance, Robert, and Samuel, Jr. (Continental Agents, Maryland; merchants at Baltimore): accounts of, 136, 175; arms and accoutrements left in care of, 109; on attempt by Virginia to break out of Chesapeake Bay, 189; on availability of salt, 189; and cargo of salt, 119; and cattle purchases, 119; and cordage, 109; correspondence of, with Continental Marine Committee, 175; and fitting out of Baltimore, 108–9; money for, 118, 136, 175; and James Nicholson, 175; ordnance left in care of, 109; on owners of Pennsylvania Farmer, 162–63; petition for galleys to protect trade in Tangier Sound, 866–67; purchase of vessel of, 135–36; request remittance from Continental Marine Committee, 189; and tents and tent cloth for Continental Army, 664; and tobacco left in care of, 864; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 119; Henry Laurens, 189; from: Continental Board of War, 664; Continental Commerce Committee, 135–36; Continental Marine Committee, 175; Francis Lewis, 363

Putnam, Rhode Island privateer brig: captured by Portland, 125, 130n (Christopher Whipple)

Putnam, schooner: captured by Ranger, 129 (Johannes Watson)

Putnam, —, Mr., 352

Putnam, Israel (Maj. Gen., Continental Army), 486 and n, 764

Pye, Sir Thomas (Adm., RN; Commander-in-Chief, Portsmouth Station, England), 996n, 1008n

Pye, James (Capt., South Carolina Navy), 93, 94n, 558 and n, 622 (Comet)

Quakers, 317, 914

Quarne, William (Lt. RN), 38, 555, 766n (Halifax)

Quartermass, Richard (Capt.), 129 (John)

Quartermaster General, Continental, 664

Quebec, Canada, 169, 185, 186n

Quebec City, Quebec, Canada, 16, 932, 1029

Queen Annes County, Md., 175 and n, 888

Queen Anne’s War, 986

Queen of France, Continental Navy frigate [formerly Brunel], 865, 934n, 997–98, 1049, 1052, 1115 (John Green)

Queen’s Creek, Va., 694

Quelch, James (Pvt., Royal Marines), 419

Quiberon, France: Continental Navy vessels off, 1187, 1188, 1190; French squadron sails from, 1195; lead at, 1117; Ranger at, 1116; mentioned, 923, 1056

Quiberon Bay, France: American munitions convoy assemble in, 965, 983, 993 and n, 1000, 1044, 1062; American munitions convoy sails from, 1035–37, 1051, 1104; Continental Navy vessels in, 1000, 1003, 1004 and n, 1006n, 1018, 1034, 1046, 1047, 1117, 1137, 1188, 1190, 1191, 1192; exchange of salutes between Continental and French naval vessels in, 1046, 1077n; French squadron in, 1097; inward-bound vessels, 1191; outward-bound vessels, 1190, 1191; mentioned, 1198n

Quick’s Hole, Mass., 117

Quiry, — (French interpreter at Bilbao, Spain), 1019, 1021

Quigley, Robert (Capt., New Jersey Militia), 55

Quimper Bay, France, 1074

Quin, John (Maryland Militia), 23

Quin, Patrick (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890

Quin, Patrick (Boston truckman), 728

Quincy, Norton (Selectman, Braintree, Mass.), 331

Quincy Bay, Mass., 331n

Quinette, 51, 265

Quint, James (Seaman, RN), 468

Rabicaud, — [of Aux Arks, Illinois Territory], 681

Rabin, Louis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Raccoon Creek, N.J., 412, 427

Race Horse, schooner, 294 (Hutchins)

Racehorse, HM sloop: captures: Jeune Bale, 448; St. Esprit, 448 (William Jones)

Racehorse, HM sloop, 122; captures: Guest, 453, 976, 977n; Liberty, 449 (James M’Namar; Charles Jordan)

Rachael, schooner: captured by Carylston, 145 and n (Mark Burnham)

Rachael, schooner: captured by Loyal Subject, 689 (Purnell Johnston)

Rachel, schooner, 80 (Smith)

Rackley, Roger, 841

Radford, William (Lt., Continental Marines), 889

Rainbow, schooner: captured by Stork, 646 and n (David Wyer)

Rainbow, HMS: Journal: 684, 722; in Collier’s/Feilding’s Squadron, 529, 532n, 555; at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 39, 95; Neptun consid-
ered prize of, 792n; repair of, 792; station, 555; takes vessels in Sheepscot R., 18 and n; tender of, 792 and n; treatment of American prisoners in, 288; visit to Machias, Me., of, 626; captures: Betsy, 184–85; Hancock, 184–85, 288, 456n, 1149n; Innes, 184–85; Joseph, 184–85; Lucy, 184–85; Two Brothers, 184–85; captures (with Hope): Judey, 184–85; Mary, 184–85; Polly, 184–85; William, 184–85; recaptures: Three Brothers, 184–85 (Sir George Collier)
Rainguinoir, ——— (Capt.), 1127 (Casual)
Raisins, 243, 289, 1128, 1143
Raisonable, HMS: Master’s Journal: 378; in Collier’s/Fielding’s Squadron, 529, 532n; cruises off R.I., 54 and n, 378 and n; detached from Howe’s fleet, 553; health in, 32, 281; at Newport, 76, 84, 85n; and orders to Halifax, Nova Scotia, 36, 281, 553; seamen transferred to, 281; station, 32, 281, 553; captures: Dalton, 1017, 1018n; William, 378 and n (Thomas Fitzherbert)
Raleigh, Continental Navy frigate: and Alfred’s capture, 575 and n, 708, 709n, 811 and n; armament, 811, 1148; arrives in France, 133; Royal Navy cruisers seek, 867; chased by Royal Navy frigates, 575 and n, 596 and n, 597n, 708; cruises for British convoys, 708; departs France, 488 and n, 629, 863, 882, 883, 884n; escorts French merchantmen, 629; expenses, 926 and n, 928, 929n; fitting out, 708; manning, 1148, 1150–51; ordered to Europe, 1149, 1150; prepares to sail from Portsmouth, N.H., 1148–49, 1149n; sailing qualities, 708, 1150; sails from Portsmouth, N.H., 1150; captures (with Alfred): Anna Susannah, 998–99; Duke of Grafton, 992–93, 1092; Eagle, 1046 and n; Jamaica, 133 and n (Thomas Thompson)
Ralls, George (Capt.), 127, 891n, 924 and n (Jenny)
Ramler, ship, 901
Ramblent, American privateer sloop, 739, 740n (Nathaniel Monro)
Rame Head [Ramhead], The, England, 867
Ramon, Manuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019, 1092
Ramsey, Charles (prize agent, Port Royal, Jamaica), 448-53
Ramsey, Peter (prize agent, Port Royal, Jamaica), 448-53
Randolph, Continental Navy frigate: anchors in Rebellion Road, 339, 342n; armament, 1177; arrives at Charleston, 1173; blows up, 544, 576, 624, 625n, 667, 770n, 811, 833, 837, 850, 1175 and n, 1176, 1177; cleaned, 1173; complement, 667, 1177; condition, 1173; deposition of former seamen of, 666–67, 667n; engages British vessels off Charleston, 1173; engages Yarmouth, 544, 576, 624, 625n, 667, 683, 684n, 769, 811 and n, 892–93, 837, 850, 1175–77; fitting out, 667, 1174; injuries false keel, 1173; manning, 360, 1173–74; marines in, 198 and n, 837, 838n; officers, 1171n; prepares to sail on expedition with South Carolina Navy vessels, 60n, 113, 252n, 661, 662n, 667, 1170n; prize money, 1173, 1174n; ready for sea, 399; reported to be in France, 863, 864n, 882, 883, 884n; sailing orders, 1174; sails on expedition with South Carolina Navy vessels, 558–60, 543–44, 558, 559n, 576, 632, 850, 1175 and n, 1176, 1177n; sinks while careening, 1175–74; survivors rescued, 623 and n, 683, 811, 850, 853, 854n, 1175n, 1176; captures: Assumption, 1173; Charming Peggy, 1173; True Briton, 382n, 1173; unidentified schooner, 576, 833 and n, 837, 838n (Nicholas Biddle)
Raney, Christopher (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579
Ranger, Connecticut privateer brigantine [formerly sloop Trumbull], 164, 278 and n, 437, 789n
Ranger, brigantine: captured by Favorite, 644–45 (James Tilston)
Ranger, schooner: captained by Camilla, 126 (William Davis)
Ranger, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: Putnam, 129; captures (with Surprise): Hunn, 129 (William Farley)
Ranger, Continental Navy ship: Journal: 1179–98; accounts, 917, 1051 and n, 1068, 1115, 1118; British intelligence of, 1057–58; William Carmichael to come on board, 1004; construction of, 494; convoy of, by French frigate, 1097, 1100, 1116, 1118, 1195; damaged in collision with Independence, 1180; desertion in, 1076, 1082, 1116n, 1179, 1180, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1187, 1193, 1194; entertains visitors, 1086, 1094, 1186, 1188, 1189; and exchanges of salutes with French Navy, 1002, 1005, 1084, 1046–47, 1077 and n, 1114, 1119, 1187, 1196; fire reported in, 1046; fires salute in memory of Thomas Morris, 1185; French naval officers admire, 1094, 1047; funds for, 903; Independence comes alongside, 1180; manning, 1047, 1149, 1179; man’s ship for visiting French officers, 1188, 1189; pilots for, 1184, 1187, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1197; prisoner escapes from, 1179, 1183; provides Deane with rigging, 1188; sailing qualities, 921, 925, 1117–18, 1140; sickness in, 1060, 1074–76, 1081, 1094, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1192, 1193, 1195; too small a command for John Paul Jones, 915; John Young comes on board, 1187; mentioned, 1002
Alterations to: ballast shifted, 1191; bowports, 1187; crane irons, 1181; mizenmast resteed, 1196–97; quarters, 1180, 1181, 1182; sail room, 1180; sails, 1118, 1181–82, 1183, 1184, 1187, 1191–92, 1194, 1197, sweeps, 1185, 1191; yards and masts, 1118, 1194
Boats: cutter goes to Brest, France, and returns, 1194; sends boat after deserters and retakes cutter, 1193; sends boat on board snow, 1191; sends cutter on board Deane, 1187
Crew: barber, 1186; deaths, 1094, 1195; exercises with fire grappling, 1195; injuries,
INDEX

Ranger, Antigua privateer sloop: captures: Christiana, 129; Swallow, 129 (Stephen Phillips)
Ranking, William (Capt.), 445, 446n (Elbert)
Ransoms, 923–24, 928, 1023
Rantford, Henry (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Rappahannock River, Va.: British naval operations in, 29–30, 30n, 43, 47, 48 and n, 58, 110; defense of, 1153; outward-bound vessels, 24n, 30n, 48n; slaves along, 110; vessels captured in, 43, 47, 48 and n, 207n
Rastel, Philippe Francois. See Rocheblave, Philippe Francois Rastel, Sieur de
Ratcliff, Joseph (Boy, Continental Navy), 1060, 1061, 1074, 1081, 1192, 1198n
Rathbun, John Peck (Capt., Continental Navy): appeals verdict on Mary, 472n; appoints prize master of Mary, 252; arrives at Dartmouth, Mass., 587, 588n; and capture of Mary, 495, 505 and n; commands raid on New Providence I., 335, 400 and n, 401 and n, 403, 431 and n, 440, 445n, 470n, 538; and division of prize money for Mary, 505, 655; frees Americans held prisoners in Fort Nassau, 444, 445, 517; at Georgetown, S.C., 1170; gives prize sloop to N.C. ship captains, 293, 356, 400 and n, 445; and John Trevett’s agreement to participate in raid on New Providence I., 1170; and libeling of Mary, 495–96, 496n; Marine Committee and conduct of, 655; orders flags hauled down on sloop Providence and at Fort Nassau as a ruse de guerre, 248; and prize agency for Mary, 655; procures pilots to take prizes over the bar at Nassau, 249–50; recruits crew, 1169; and refugee vessel from Ga., 249; returns home, 472; and sale of Mollish, 505 and n; visits Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 472 and n; wages, 403; to any Continental agent, 293; from: John Bradford, 655; Elihu Coffin, 396–97; mentioned, 218n, 396n, 397n, 516, 517n, 601, 616 (sloop Providence)
Rathburn, Coggeshall, 729
Rattlesnake, HM cutter, 901, 1113 (Philip Walsh)
Rattle Snake, South Carolina Navy schooner, 105, 358, 444, 489, 665, 800 (James Woodhouse)
Rattlesnake, Pennsylvania privateer ship, 254 and n, 263 and n, 270 and n, 286, 297 and n, 543, 835 and n (David McCulloch)
Rattle Snake Point, Md., 181
Rattle Trap, Continental Army armed boat, 71, 152, 379, 398, 522, 681 (James Willing)
Raven, HM sloop: Journal: 766, 772; captured ordnance transferred to, 772; condition of, 32; in Hotham’s Squadron, 555; station, 38, 555; tender: destroys: unidentified Connecticut Navy galley, 772; in expedition against Greenwich, Conn., 766, 772, 797 and n (John Stanhope)
Ravilly (pilot at Nantes, France), 878
Rawleigh [Rowley], British letter of marque, 316, 466 (James Tweed)
Rawlin, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Rawlinson & Chorley, 311n

1180; pay, 921; rewards for, 914, 917; seaman left on shore, 1116 and n; sick seaman sent ashore, 1185
Fitting out, 1081, 1179–87; arms chests got into tops, 1184; ballast, 1006, 1117, 1179, 1189; at Portsmouth, N.H., 494, 1148 and n, 1149; quarters painted, 1184, 1186; red cloth to cover sides, 1197; rigging for, 1182–83, 1185; rigging set up, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1197; sails bent, 1184, 1185, 1192, 1194, 1195; sails for, 1179, 1181; sails moved from sail room to boatswain’s storeroom, 1188; sides tarred, 1191; splinter netting fixed, 1191; yards and booms for, 1179–80; yards and topmasts got down, 1183; yards bent, 1189, 1196; yards painted, 1184; yards struck, 1187, 1188, 1195; Identity: disguised, 1118; mistaken for Amphirole, 978, 979n, 1057; revealed, 1118
Lieutenants: petition for removal of marine captain, 1004, 1024 and n; to: John Paul Jones, 1005
Movements: advised to move from Camaret to Brest, 1113–14; in Baie de Davie, 1067, 1193; at Bénodet, 1192; at Brest, 1119, 1196; in Camaret Bay, 1074; at Camaret, 1097; driven ashore in storm, 1184; fails to beat up to Brest, 1193; fails to weather Belle Île, 1190; hauls off from shore into Loire R., 1184; off Belle Île, 1190; in Quiberon Bay, 1003, 1004n, 1047, 1187, 1188, 1190, 1192; sails for Brest, 1196; sails for Quiberon Bay, 1187; sails from Bénodet, 1192; sails from Quiberon Bay, 1045–46, 1189–90; sails through Passage du Raz, 1066; sails to Bénodet, 1058
Officers: appointments, 1148–49; marine, 1004, 1005, 1024, 1037; naval, object to presence of marine officer on board, 1037; mentioned, 1198n
Operations: chases convoy, 1034; and convoy of munitions to America, 978, 985, 1117; makes short cruise, 1047; ordered to Europe, 1150; plans for landing in Great Britain, 1057–58; proposed cruise, 904, 914, 921, 998; sailing orders, 917
Prizes: accounts of, 964 and n; agency of, 1061, 1119; to be sent into Bilbao or Corunna, 978; prize money, 921, 1061, 1187
Supplies for: arms, 966, 1186; bread, 1185, 1197; cattle, 1189; firewood, 1179, 1181, 1182, 1185, 1197; gunpowder, 1185; hammocks, 1193; medicines, 1186; planks, 1189; provisions, 1179, 1182, 1186, 1187, 1191, 1193, 1195, 1196; rum, 1184; shot, 1183; swivels, 1185; water, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1186, 1187, 1190–95, 1197
Captures: George, 1024n, 1198n; Mary, 1024n, 1197n (John Paul Jones)
INDEX

Reprisal, Tortola privateer sloop, 218, 277
Reprisal, Massachusetts State trading sloop, 627 and n (Nathaniel Carver)
Reprisal, Antigua privateer sloop: captures: Adventure, 128; Betsy, 129; Mary, 128; Nancy, 129; Resolution, 128 (Morto Downey; William Bell)
Republican, Massachusetts Navy sloop: arrives at York, Me., 19, 132, 133; command of, 140, 159; condition, 19, 158, 159; expenses of, 158, 434, 684, 685, 686; fitting out, 140 and n, 158–59, 159; Massachusetts Board of War establishes committee on, 132, 135; ordered to Boston, 140, 158–59, 159; n; trading voyages of, 19n, 614n; unloading cargo of, 362 and n, 376, 377, 417 and n; captures: Julius Caesar, 193n (John Carey; Isaac Freeman)
Resistance, Continental Navy brigantine: accounts, 463; borrows provisions from Waddell, 319; carries dispatches, 854; damage to, 624; description of, 423; engages Grenville, 537 and n, 623–24, 625n, 636 and n, 810–11, 811; expenses of, 264; refitting at Demerara R., 264, 265n; at Martinique, 423, 424n; prize agent for, 376; prizes of, expected, 63 and n; sailing qualities, 1147, 1148; captures: Mermaid, 41 and n, 117n, 142, 143n, 264, 265n, 355n, 376 and n, 652n, 656n, 813 and n; unidentified Barbados privateer schooner, 264–65; unidentified sloop, 279; mentioned, 1149, 1150n (Samuel Chew)
Resolution, Pennsylvania Navy armed boat, 103–4n (William Lyell)
Resolution, North Carolina privateer brig: captured by Lowstoffe, 452, 455n (Joseph Meredith)
Resolution, brig: captured by Portland, 125 (Samuel Stacey)
Resolution, schooner: captured by Reprizal, 128 (John Carey)
Resolution, schooner: captured by Hannah and Molly, 160 (John Long)
Resolution, HM sloop tender [Portland's tender], 655; captures (with Tarra): Black Snake, 1082
Resolution, British transport, 906 and n
Restoration, ship: recaptured by Ambuscade, 184–85, 186n (Robbins)
Retailation, Pennsylvania privateer brig, 164 and n, 423, 424n; captures: Lord Howe, 80 and n (George Ord)
Réunion Island [Ille de Bourbon], 962n
Revell, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225
Revenge, Grenada privateer brig: captures: Cleopatra, 612; Driver, 612; Johnstone, 28; Sally, 612; recaptures: Venus, 612 (Daniel Campbell)
Revenge, Continental Navy cutter: admitted to Cadiz, Spain, 1125, 1127; armament, 957 and n, 1091, 1125, 1128, 1143; and Arthur Lee, 869, 1025; at Bilbao, Spain, 946, 1053; chased by Enterprise and Levant, 1911, 1125; chases vessels, 918, 919n, 920, 984, 985; complement, 1091, 1125; crew members held prisoners, 890; to cruise out of Martinique, 1089; cruises of, 1019, 1021, 1142–43; cruises under command of John Beach, 918; departs Bilbao, Spain, 1080 and n, 1095–96, 1096n; disposal of prizes of, 1029–30; fitting out, 907 and n, 918 and n, 921, 946, 967 and n, 1127, 1143; French seamen of, demand pay and prize money, 1019–23, 1025, 1026n; funds for refitting, 1031–33, 1127, 1143; instructions to prize master from, 1134; list of prizes of, 1128, 1129; manning, 907, 918, 1025, 1092; money for crew of, 907; mutiny reported in, 1095–96; ownership of, 869 and n, 904n, 918 and n; prisoners in, 1025, 1092; prize accounts of, 1095; prize money, 1096n; ransomer held on board, 1023, 1024n; regulations for, 967 and n; sailing qualities, 984, 1143; sails toward Guernsey, 985; settlement of accounts of, 1025; speaks Seaflower, 347 and n; as target of Royal Navy cruisers, 902; captures: Betsy, 1089 and n, 1092, 1125, 1128, 1129, 1143; Dispatch, 870n; Enterprise's tender, 1125, 1127, 1128–29, 1128n, 1143; Fanny, 1089 and n, 1092, 1125, 1128, 1129 and n, 1143; Gracieux, 872, 946, 967n, 1035n; Hope (Butler), 918, 919n, 920 and n, 946, 984, 985n, 1025; Hope (Jones), 1125, 1127, 1128–29, 1128n; Northernmost, 1191n; Peace & Harmony, 1091, 1125, 1127, 1128 and n, 1129 and n, 1143; Syren, 870n (Gustavus Conyngham)
Revenge, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: Owner's Delight, 70 (Hugh Stevenson)
Revenge, Massachusetts privateer ship, 324 (James Tracy)
Revenge, sloop: captured by Milford, 184–85
Revenge, American privateer sloop: seized by crew members and brought into Dominica, 404
Revenge, Connecticut privateer sloop, 187, 388 and n, 438 (Joseph Conkling)
Revenge, sloop: captured by Winchelsea, 453 (Dean)
Revenge, Massachusetts privateer sloop: armament, 254n; carries letters from Martinique to Massachusetts Board of War, 367, 368n; chased, 710 and n; at New Bedford, Mass., 710, 764 and n; owners, 254n; in West Indies, 233–34, 739, 740n; captures: York, 233; recaptures: Sally, 710 and n, 764 and n; mentioned, 528n (Isaac Freeborn; Ezekiel Burroughs)
Revenge, American privateer sloop, 739 (Sampson)
Revenge, British letter of marque vessel, 957; recaptures: Countess of Province, 930
Rey and Brandenburg (merchants at Cadiz), 760n
Reynard, sloop: captured by Caysfort, 648, 649n (Dominique Auguste Viand)
Reynolds, ship, 128 (Gideon Manchester)
Reynolds, Francis (Capt., RN), 31, 35, 91 (Augusta)
Reynolds, John, 847
Reynolds, Richard (Capt.), 623n (Lucy)
Rhode Island (island) [Aquidneck Island]: Americans held prisoner on, 418–19; British Army commanding officer at, 256, 1017n, 1075n; as British base for attacks on New England seaports, 1071; British defenses of, 313; British naval stores delivered to, 33; British transports
Rhode Island (state): American troops in, 617; Adm. Howe's arrival at, 31, 32; Adm. Howe's departure from, 539, 798; deaths at, 34; disposition of Royal Navy squadron at, 36–37; embarkation of John Burgoyne from, 709 and n; forage sent from, 602, 618n, 619, 798; inward-bound convoy, 657; inward-bound vessels, 148; outward-bound vessels, 767; plan for Royal Navy shipyard at, 908; prisoners escape from, 84; prisoners on, 545; prisoners sent to, 73, 98; prizes sent into, 76n, 357; redeployment of British troops to, 1102, 1106; Royal Navy base at, 352, 408; Royal Navy vessels assigned port duties at, 658; Royal Navy vessels in Rhode Island Harbor, 76, 96, 100, 532; Royal Navy vessels operating out of, 54, 96, 100, 281, 375, 552, 586, 802–3, 813, 814, 815, 880; Royal Navy vessels ordered to, 38, 40, 293, 553, 554; rumors of American recapture of, 930n; threatened American invasion of, 32

Rhode Island Council of War, 316–18, 537-38, 545, 686, 785; to: Nathaniel Coddington, 537–38; Charles Waller, 418–19; from: Tobias Furneaux, 545; Gabriel Johonnot, 686

Rhode Island Governor, 314. See also Cooke, Nicholas

Rhode Island Sound [Rhode Island Harbor], 76, 96, 100, 375, 532. See also Newport, R.I.

Rhode Island State Treasurer, 549

Rhodes, William (Capt.), 409n (Montgomery)

Rice, John (Capt.), 65 (Convention)

Rice, Joseph (Capt., Continental Artillery), 179 and n

Rice as American remittances to Europe, 1073; at Bordentown, 774; captured at Nassau, Bahamas, 249–50; as cargoes, 61, 179, 185, 198, 205–6, 280, 287, 291n, 296 and n, 378n, 382, 394n, 400, 445, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 489, 538, 548, 562n, 586 and n, 646n, 648, 654, 722n, 823n, 851n, 868, 909, 930, 949, 951, 953, 955, 1127, 1136, 1138; exportation of: to France, 280, 384, 385, 410, 426; from Georgia, 198, 338; from South Carolina, 269n, 280, 410, 426, 440, 451; price of, 381, 1126; in provisions allowance of Connecticut Navy, 258; sales of, 489, 586–87; used to gain pilots during 2nd New Providence Expedition, 249–50. See also Provisions: Types of: rice

Rich, Sir Thomas (Capt., RN), 1128 (Enterprise)

Richards, George (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580

Richards, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890

Richards, John (Gunner, Virginia Navy), 1155

Richards, Nathan (Lt., Continental Marines), 577

Richards, Peter (Lt., Continental Navy), 577

Richardson, Thomas (Continental Commissary), 162–63, 163n

Richardson, William (Master's Mate, RN), 145, 146, 147n; from: William Garnier, 15–16 (Snail)

Richardson, William (Virginia Marines), 327

Richardson, William (Capt.), 127 (Betty)

Riches, Thomas (Capt.), 1179, 1197n, 1198n (Mary).

Rücker, Adolph (Capt.), 420 (Kurfürst)

Rücker, Adolph (Capt.), 420 (Kurfürst)

Riller, John (Capt.), 289 (Sapper)

Riller, John (Capt.), 289 (Sapper)

Riley, Joseph (Capt.), 125 (Africa)

Riley, Paul (Midn., South Carolina Navy), 622n, 799, 800n

Riley, Thomas, 806

Riley, William (Capt.), 910

Ridder, Helen (Capt.), 384 (Wildfire)

Ridder, Helen (Capt.), 384 (Wildfire)

Riddle, William (Capt.), 420 (Sapper)

Riddles, Thomas, 384 (Wildfire)

Ridgway, John, 384 (Wildfire)

Ridgway, John, 384 (Wildfire)

Ridgely, John (Capt., Virginia), 47–48, 48n, 112; Good Hope, 468 and n; unidentified schooner, 631; recaptures (with Solebay): Lydia, 311 and n, 326, 327n, 334, 335, 689 and n, 750 and n, 848n; mentioned, 189n, 190n, 207n, 318n (John L. Gidoin)

Richmond, Duke of [Charles Lennox, 5th Duke of], 967, 971, 986, 994–96

Ricker, William (Capt.), 50n, 644 (Adventure)

Rider, John (Capt.), 11 (Hannah)

Ridgfield, Conn., 859n

Ridgely, John (Mate, Lydia): deposition: 326–27

Ridgley, John, 731

Ridley, David (Capt.), 124 (Chester)

Rifton, McClellan, 44, 622

Riley, Cornelius (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

Ria Nova Bay, Jamaica, 294

Ripley, Paul (Midn., South Carolina Navy), 622n, 799, 800n

Ripley, Thomas, 806

Ripley, William (Capt.), 910

Rissel [Rissell], John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 111

Rising Empire, Massachusetts State prison ship, 320 and n, 344 (William McClure)

Rising States, Massachusetts privateer brigantine, 887, 888–89, 1006n, 1067n (James Thompson)

Richie, Archibald, 694

Rivington, James (Loyalist newspaper publisher at New York), 497

Rivington's The Royal Gazette (New York). See Royal Gazette [Rivington's] (New York)
INDEX

Roach, Isaac (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy), 65 (Congress)
Roane, — (merchant at Essex, Va.), 1162, 1165
Rob, James, 922
Roberdeau, Daniel (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272, 620n; to: Thomas Wharton, Jr., 619-20
Robert, ship, 1127 (John Macarthy)
Robert, sloop: captured by Shark, 125 (Jesse Howell)
Robert, Jean François (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019-23
Roberts, Andrew, 1174
Robins, James (Capt.), 870 (Flora)
Robinson, Alexander (Seaman, Continental Navy), 623 and n, 853, 854n; deposition: 666-67
Robinson, Charles, 847
Robinson, Captain (Continental Navy): in Battle of the Kegs, 846, 847n; and flag of truce, 674, 759; imprisoned as spy, 674, 711, 759, 774 and n, 790, 818-19, 819n, 845 and n; and provisions for prisoners, 674; and shallop Polly, 55, 674, 759, 760n; to: George Washington, 674; mentioned, 711n (Polly)
Robinson, Isaiah, Mrs., 674, 790
Robinson, James (Capt.), 129 (Laurel)
Robinson, John (Capt.), 125 (Peggy)
Robinson, Mark (Capt., RN), 862, 863 and n (Worcester)
Robinson, Peter (Midn., RN), 647, 709 and n
Robinson, Thomas (of Ann Arundel County, Md.), 847
Robinson, Thomas (Capt.), 128 (Adventure)
Robinson & Co. (prize agents, Port Royal, Jamaica), 453
Robinson & Wair (prize agents, Port Royal, Jamaica), 450, 452, 453
Robuste, French Navy ship of the line, 988-90 (Chevalier de Longueville)
Roby, Henry, 477, 735
Roche, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579, 585
Rocheblave, Philippe François Rastel, Sieur de (British commander of Fort Gage, Kaskaskia, Illinois Territory), 696, 755 and n, 794, 795n
Rochefort, France, 1047, 1058
Rochester, Mass., 486n
Rockaway Point [Old Rockaway], Long Island, N.Y., 357
Rockingham, Marquess of [Charles Watson-Wentworth, 2d Marquess of], 971
Roddam, Robert (Rear Adm., RN), 864, 865n, 906n, 912 n; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 906; Philip Stephens, 912 (Cornwall)
Roddly [Rody], Richard (Pvt., Continental Army), 71
Rodbuck, HMS: Journal: 41, 96-97, 103-4, 420-21, 589; Master's Journal: 55, 421, 428, 467, 487, 602; and American flag of truce vessel, 55; assists ships in distress, 41; coal delivered to, 55; crew extinguishes fire in Philadelphia, 41; in Delaware R., 39; deserters from, 317; and fitting out of vessels, 421, 602; and floating mines, 78; at Philadelphia, 41, 194, 196, 420, 421, 428, 467, 487; station, 556; supplies flat boats, 467; surgeon of, 292; work on rigging of, 103; captures: Adventure, 126; Defence, 838n; Dolphin, 125; Pigeon, 126; Sally, 126; captures (with Tar tar and Phoenix): Crane, 687-88 (Andrew Snape Hamond)
Roger, Charles (Cooper, Connecticut Navy), 475, 480n
Rogers, Abner (Seaman, Continental Navy), 580
Rogers, George (Capt., Virginia Navy), 349n, 392n (Shore)
Rogers, James & Co. (merchants at Bristol, England), 1007
Rogers, John (Capt., Maryland Navy): and command of General Smallwood, 78, 79n; letter of marque issued to, 224; receives payment for crew, 201; and Recruits for Lydia, 224; sent to Martinique to sell cargo and vessel, 175, 214, 215; from: Maryland Council, 215; mentioned, 202n, 215n, 224n (General Smallwood)
Rogers, John (Capt., Virginia Navy), 349n, 392n (Defiance)
Rogers, John (chief cook, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889
Rogers, Jonathan, 200
Rogers, William (Capt.): and libel of Jonathan, 11; mentioned, 157n, 164n, 285n, 329n, 644, 660 and n, 710n, 830n (General Washington)
Rogers & Allen (merchants at Cape Ann, Mass.), 145n
Roland, French Navy ship of the line, 988-89, 990n (Chevalier de Larchantel)
Rolland, Paul (ship owner at Charleston), 394n
Rollings, Benjamin (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Rollinson, John, 459 and n, 836
Romain, Cape, S.C., 339, 341
Ronde [Roan] Island, The Grenadines, 352, 361 and n, 392n
Room, William (Capt.), 785, 786n (Maegwynn)
Rose, Abraham (Sailing Master, RN), 563, 567 (Lady Parker)
Rose, Alexander (merchant at New London, Conn.): to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 29
Rose, Alexander (merchant at Charleston), 589n
Rose, schooner: captured by Antigua, 127 (Solomon Bunker)
INDEX

Ross, HMS, 32, 37, 76, 554; Journal: 818 (James Reid)

Ross, Tortola privateer sloop, 276, 277 (James Ledlar)

Rose, N. (Capt.), 184, 186n (Lucy)

Rose & Torrance (merchants at Charleston): from: Joseph Trumbull, 588–89

Roseau Bay, Dominica, 493, 721

Rosière D’Artois, ship: captured by Galatea, 750 and n (D’Archambault)

Ross, —— (Capt.), 184 (Betsy)

Ross, —— (Capt.), 224

Ross, Alexander (merchant at Kingston, Jamaica), 444

Ross, Alexander (British merchant at New Orleans), 696; to: John Ferguson, 807–8; John Stuart, 526–27

Ross, David (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Ferguson, 807–8

Ross, George (Lt., Maryland Navy), 58

Ross, George (Capt.), 129 (Lord North)

Ross, George (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Ferguson, 807–8

Ross, Hercules (prize agent, Port Royal, Jamaica), 451, 452

Ross, John (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673

Ross, John (Lt., Virginia Navy), 1159

Ross, John (American merchant at Nantes, France): on American trade, 925; to assist John Beach, 1038; and ballast for Ranger, 1006; on Brune’s preparations to sail, 904, 925, 933; and consignments of tobacco on Continental account, 363; Continental Congress approves altering bills of lading to, 235; directed to ship goods and salt for United States, 225; dispatches ships to join convoy, 1044; on disposition of Thomas Morris’s papers, 1044; and John Green’s commission as captain in Continental Navy, 933–34, 983, 1049; engages William Hodge as agent of Revenge, 1025; John Paul Jones’s mail to be addressed care of, 1119; on John Paul Jones’s sailing orders, 904; and muni-

missioners in France, 982–83, 1049, 1052; Silas Deane, 904, 925, 932–34, 1044; from: American Commissioners in France, 997; Silas Deane, 868–69, 914–15; William Hodge, 1024–26

Ross, Richard (express rider for Continental Congress), 63 and n

Ross, Robert (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Ferguson, 824

Ross, Thomas (Capt.), 184 (St. Barbary)

Ross, William (Capt.), 126, 148 and n (Hope)

Rossiter, Timothy, Dr. (surgeon, Conn. privateer General Putnam), 213

Rotterdam, Netherlands, 916, 963

Rouault, —— (merchant at St. Malo, France), 631n

Rouen, France, 1040

Rowh, Jeremiah, 594

Roundtree, William (Capt.), 127, 130n (Peggy & Katey)

Rouslin [Brouslin], Francis (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890

Row, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 451, 454n

Rowan, —— (Capt.), 519

Rowe, —— (master mason, Mill Prison), 936 and n, 985

Rowe, William (Chief Judge, Court of Common Pleas; Justice of the Peace, Barbados), 666–67

Rowe, John (merchant at Boston), 178n; petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 160–61; to: Robert Morris, 178

Rowland, Andrew (merchant at Hartford, Conn.), 377 and n

Rowley, See Rawleigh, British letter of marque

Roworth, ——, 1077n

Rowx, Casper (Capt.), 633, 634 (General Gates)

Roxbury, Mass., 890


Royal Bounty, cartel ship: American prisoners and, 148 and n, 290–91; Cabot and, 73, 116; capacity of, 148; in convoy, 73, 99, 116; detained at Boston, 462; dispute concerning status of, 783–84; libelled, 407; private signals for, 45; sails for Newport, 73, 98, 99, 148 and n, 200, 378; seized by prisoners, 46n, 94–95 and n, 200 and n, 229, 356 and n, 378, 407, 461, 783–84, 801; carried into Marblehead, Mass., 263, 418, 461, 783, 801; sold at Halifax, Nova Scotia, 99n; and spread of smallpox in Massachusetts, 758; status of, 263–64; condemned, 802 (Thomas Compton)

Royal Gazette [Rivington’s] (New York), 497; 1778: 28 Feb., 466; 21 Mar., 329, 688–90, 749–51

Royal George, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: John, 129 (Benjamin Roberts)

Ruddock, Boston (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889

Ruddock, Ebenezer, 107

Ruggles, Joseph, 362

Rumford, Jonathan (Capt., Continental Army), 742 and n

Russell, Daniel (seaman, Polly and Nancy), 372, 393
Rutledge, South Carolina privateer sloop: captures: Pallas, 370, 371, 393; unidentified schooner, 293n (John Porter)
Rutledge, Edward (lawyer at Charleston), 393
Rutledge, Hugh (Speaker, South Carolina Legislative Council; Judge, South Carolina Admiralty Court), 293, 372, 392, 393, 822
Rutledge, John (President, South Carolina): and appointment of Gillon as commodore of the South Carolina Navy, 511–12, 512n; and Caron de Beaumarchais, 950, 954; and cart with E. Fla., 665; and contract with Congress, 512; fails to produce enough British prisoners for proposed exchange, 399; on necessity of clearing S.C. coast of British cruisers, 850; orders protection of pay and prize money of seamen enlisting from privateers, 299; places embargo on S.C. ports, 360; removes embargo on sailing of Randolph's squadron, 360; resigns, 838n; and salt for South Carolina Navy, 299; to: President of Congress, 358–60; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 49 and n, 68–69, 70n, 299; mentioned, 39, 60n, 443, 444n
Ruttenber, Thomas (Capt.), 409n (Montgomery)
Ruyter, Geere, Joches (Capt.), 121n, 188n, 265, 266n, 689n (Vrouw Margarita)
Ryan, John (Capt.), 120 (Mary and Elizabeth)
Ryan, Michael (Scaman, Continental Navy), 580
Rye, Edward (Acting Lt., RN), 237, 239, 240n (Palliser)
Ryland, Richard (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
Ryne [Ryan], Lazarus (Pvt., Continental Army), 71
Sable, Cape, Nova Scotia: American privateers and, 625, 626; capture of prizes and, 184, 186n, 684n; Massachusetts Navy vessel off, 626; raid on town near, 625; Royal Navy vessels off, 39, 115, 155, 186, 553, 555, 1148
Sabron, Vicomte de, 658
Sachem, Continental Navy sloop, 418, 462n (James Robinson)
Saco, Me., 763
Safeguard, Virginia Navy galley, 44, 1153, 1164, 1165, 1166 (George Elliott)
Sage, merchantman, 863
Sainte-Claire, Nicolas-Antoine, Chevalier de Beaufort de (Lieutenant commandant, French Navy), 1014 and n, 1081n (Nympher)
St. Abb's Head, Scotland, 983
St. Albans, HMS: Journal: 237, 244–45, 283, 304, 349, 398–99, 415, 422, 621, 743, 752, 775; anchored in Hampton Roads, 349, 399; blockades Hampton Roads, 300 and n; blockades Norfolk, Va., 392 and n; and capture of Hector, 750; and capture of Virginia, 849n; chases involving, 415–16, 422 and n, 750n; and cutting out vessels in Cape Henry channel, 349; at entrance of Chesapeake Bay, 40; and futile slaves, 743, 752 and n; joins Solebay, 430; and Louis Ulrica, 689; in Onslow's Squadron, 556; prisoners sent on board, 631; reported to have captured tobacco vessels, 207; and Rhode Island, 281, 556; sails to New York, 807; scurry in, 807; Senegal anchors near, 631, 632n; tender of, 621; captures: Defiance, 349 and n; Jean Andrè, 621 and n, 835; Petit Camarade, 304; Shore, 349 and n; unidentified schooner, 244, 245n; recaptures (with Otter): Fortune, 237, 257n, 267n, 750 and n; burns: unidentified schooner, 283 and n (Richard Onslow)
St. Andrew, ship, 349, 350n (T. McMinn)
St. Andrew's Parish, Ga., 311
St. Ann, schooner: captured by Badger, 449
St. Ann, schooner: captured by Winchelsea, 449
St. Ann, schooner: captured by Galatea, 24 and n (Frederick Dewitt)
St. Augustine, E. Fla.: American attack on, 489, 535; British Army to reinforce, 1070, 1101; British inward-bound convoy, 40; British troops at, 1072; cartel vessel to go to, 665; on communicating with ships in roadstead of, 339; defense of, 555; express to, 753; Fanshawe's Squadron and, 556; packet from, 753; prisoner exchanges at, 838; prisoners at, 210, 237, 337, 340, 632, 745; prison escapes from, 292 and n, 800n; privateers operating from, 767 and n; prizes sent into, 14n, 24n, 68n, 101, 106n, 156n, 177n, 181n, 182n, 187, 218n, 227n, 228n, 262n, 268n, 339, 425n, 648, 649n, 753, 757, 1029; Royal Navy ships at, 337, 339, 340, 341, 652; Royal Navy vessels off, 40; Royal Navy victualler bilges on bar at, 337; scarcity of provisions at, 340; trade of, with Ga., 311; mentioned, 795
St. Barbary, sloop: captured by Scarborough, 184–85 (Thomas Ross)
St. Barbe, William (Capt.), 1089 and n, 1092, 1128, 1129 and n, 1143 (Fanny)
St.-Barthélemy [St. Barts; St. Bartholomew], French West Indies, 284, 300
St. Christopher [St. Kitts], British West Indies: and intelligence for England, 623; outward-bound vessels, 381; prizes sent into, 70, 284n,
INDEX

301 n, 372 n, 645, 660; quality of bread at, 853; Royal Navy vessels at, 297, 853; Royal Navy vessels cruising near, 270; Stanley and, 770

St. Croix [Santa Cruz, Santa Cruix, St. Cruise], Danish West Indies, 68, 96 n, 241 and n, 244 and n, 452, 437, 455 n

St. Domingue, French West Indies: battery at, and protection of American privateers, 666; Caron de Beaumarchais’s remittances from, 951, 955; coasting trade off, 498, 750; intelligence from, 115 and n; inward-bound vessels, 100, 250 and n, 454 n, 931, 936, 937, 938, 940, 941, 972, 974, 978, 998–99, 1052, 1076, 1141, 1142; militia, 951, 955; money at, 1147; outward-bound vessels, 218 and n, 963, 1058; privateers operating near, 270; Royal Navy and, 15, 145–46, 146–47, 147 n, 330, 513, 514; as winter base for French fleet, 959, 961. See also Militia: St. Domingue

Saint-Esprit, St. Eustatius [Statia], Dutch West Indies: protection of American privateers, 959, 961. See also Militia: St. Eustatius

St. Eustatius [Statia], Dutch West Indies: American captain arrives from, 70, 573; American privateers and, 254, 263 and n, 270 and n, 297, 835 and n; citizenship of, granted to English merchants, 307; convoy of American merchantmen and, 623; Dutch squadron and, 624, 625 n, 635, 769, 770–71, 770 n, 852–53; as free port, 853; inward-bound vessels, 67 n, 152 and n, 165, 284, 501, 321 n, 466 n, 1059; letter sent via, 651; news from, 670, 723; outward-bound vessels, 156 and n, 300, 632 and n, 653, 654 n, 670, 782 n, 783 n, 786, 796 and n, 835, 842 n, 1050, 1051 n; Royal Navy vessels at, 297, 852–53; Royal Navy vessels off, 254, 262–63, 270, 284; Adm. Young moving headquarters near, to 770

St. George, brig: captured by Pomona, 126 (John Taylor)

St. George Island, Md., 311, 318, 323

St. George’s Channel, England, 45, 115, 131, 132; n; American convoy leaves, 876, 923, 965, 990, 1058, 1062

St. George’s Channel, England, 875, 877 n

St. Helena, Island, 995

St. Helens, England, 1108 n

St. Jacque, ——— (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581

St. James Precinc, Barbados, 666

St. John, American privateer sloop, 164

St. John, Henry (Capt., RN), 873–74, 874 n; from, Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 873–74 (Transy)

St. John, Bayou, La., 296 and n, 446 n, 606, 760, 761 and n, 762 and n

St. John, Isle [Prince Edward Island], Nova Scotia, 530

St. John, New Brunswick, 16, 17

St. John River, New Brunswick, 184, 185, 555, 625

St. John’s, Antigua, 192, 683

St. John’s, Newfoundland, 528, 546, 1053, 1121, 1122

St. John’s Parish, Ga., 311

St. Johns River, E. Fla., 489, 1060

St. Joseph, brig: captured by Niger, 720 and n (Dubar)

St. Joseph, vessel: captured by Winchelsea, 452

St. Julian-Chambon, Jean-René-César de (Enseigne de vaisseau, French Navy), 514, 516 and n

St. Kitts. See St. Christopher, British West Indies

St. Lawrence River, 40, 557, 1083, 1106

St. Louis, brig: captured by Diligence, 450

St. Louis, ship, 91, 92

St.- Louis du Sud, St. Domingue, 485

St. Lucia [St.-Lucie], French West Indies: American privateers off, 91, 92; British plans to capture, 1083, 1101, 1104, 1105, 1111; inward-bound vessels, 185; outward-bound vessels, 455 n, 644; prizes sent into, 21, 138; Royal Navy vessels off, 471; Two Friends reported at, 81, 82, 154; mentioned, 543

St. Lucia Channel, West Indies, 810, 840

St.- Malo, France: American sailors in, 911; armed trading vessels preparing at, 488; British ships detained in, 1135; Continental Navy officers at, 878; French Navy enlists seamen at, 944; munitions shipped to America from, 1050–51; outward-bound vessels, 415, 631 and n, 750 n, 855, 911, 1030, 1039

St.- Martin [Sint Maarten], Dutch/French West Indies, 45, 49–50, 79, 297, 372, 635

St. Mary, sloop, 1127 (John Bilhon)

St. Mary Parish, Jamaica, 401

St. Marys, Md., 224

St. Marys County, Md., 318 and n, 847

St. Mary’s Island, Scilly Islands, England, 1107

St. Mary’s Isle, Scotland, 1197 n

St. Marys River, E. Fla./Ga., 340, 489, 535 and n, 632, 676, 744

St. Marys River, Md., 310, 311 and n, 318, 323, 326

Saint-Michel, French Navy ship of the line, 987–90 (Comte Mithon de Genouilly)

St.- Nazaire, France, 876, 923, 965, 990, 1058, 1062

St. Peter, American privateer ship: captured by Aurora, 115, 151 and n, 152 and n, 278 and n, 285 and n, 329 and n, 634, 644–45, 660; in company with Aurora, 131, 132; crew of, as prisoners, 131, 285 and n; at Martinique, 164 and n, ordnance, 115 (Samuel Chace)

St.- Pierre, Martinique: American convoy leaves, 286, 432; American privateers and, 93, 164, 286, 404, 423, 482; American prize agent at, 437, 438 and n; British seamen held captive in, 21, 26, 432; convoy from, 598, 840; commandant of, 423, 424 n; Etourdite at, 721, 722 and n; fort at, and salute for, Bataille aux, 286; French Navy ships and, 73, 598, 839; French Navy ship aids American vessel in distress at, 191–92; Hampden captured near, 571, 573; inward-bound vessels, 839, 979, 981; Massachusetts Navy vessels and, 527, 610, 834, 854; munitions sent to America from, 41; outward-bound ves-
St. Pierre and Miquelon Islands, French North America: false clearances for, 498, 863; inward-bound vessels, 59n, 101 and n, 185, 186n, 304n; reportedly deserted, 626, 627n; mentioned
St.-Pierre and Miquelon Islands, French North America: false clearances for, 498, 863; inward-bound vessels, 59n, 101 and n, 185, 186n, 304n; reportedly deserted, 626, 627n; mentioned
St. Thomas, Danish West Indies: armed boats sent to, 484n; hay burned at, 471n; prisoners from, 125n, 219n; Royal Navy frigate captured by, 484n; as prize of, 448n; reportedly deserted, 59n, 835n; assembly of, 1127
St. Thomas, Danish West Indies: armed boats sent to, 484n; hay burned at, 471n; prisoners from, 125n, 219n; Royal Navy frigate captured by, 484n; as prize of, 448n; reportedly deserted, 59n, 835n; assembly of, 1127
Salkie [Salke], John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Sally, brigantine: captured by American Revenue, 526n (Barry Hartwell)
Sally, brigantine: recaptured by Experiment, 109–110, 110n, 187 (Thomas Vallintine [Vollantine])
Sally, brigantine, 96 and n, 120, 121 and n (John Voce)
Sally, schooner: captured by Andrew, 1058
Sally, schooner: captured by Porpoise, 451
Sally, schooner: captured by Southampton, 452
Sally, schooner: captured by Winchelsea, 448
Sally, schooner (from Boston): captured by Southampton, 451
Sally, schooner: captured by Surprize, 129 (Thomas Place)
Sally, schooner, 612–13 (William Serjeant)
Sally, schooner: burned, 95 and n (Benjamin Sisson)
Sally, schooner: captured by Revenge, 612–13 (John Sloane)
Sally, British privateer ship, 266, 267n (Wilkinson)
Sally, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 450
Sally, sloop; captured by Haestem, 133, 154n, 193 and n
Sally, sloop, 96 and n (Daniel Aborn)
Sally, Rhode Island privateer sloop, 765 and n (Lemuel Bishop)
Sally, sloop: captured by Portland, 125 (Giles Buckingham)
Sally, sloop: captured by Phoenix, 379 and n, 644–45 (Luther Burges)
Sally, sloop: captured by Portland, 124 (Wilkie Dodge)
Sally, sloop: arrives at New Bedford, 710; captured by Apollo, 548 and n, 710 and n, 764; in company with Unicorn and Mermaid, 710; as prize of Apollo, 586; recaptured by Revenge, 710 and n, 764n (Hezekiah Freeman)
Sally, Pennsylvania letter of marque sloop: captured by Ceres, 300–301, 301n, 644–45 (John Lacere)
Sally, sloop: captured by Portland, 126 (William McCulloch)
Sally, sloop: captured by Pomona, 125 (Nathaniel Packard)
Sally, sloop: captured by: Phoenix, 152 and n (John Patterson)
Sally, sloop: captured by Roebuck, 126 (Alexander Thompson)
Sally & Betsy, schooner: captured by Lynx, 124 (James Green)
Salmon, — (Capt.), 448 (Nancy)
Salmon, R. (Capt.), 368n (Adventure)
Salt: availability of, 151, 189; from the Bahamas, 210, 400, 431; as ballast, 215, 599, 601; from Bermuda, 294–95, 305, 319; Betsy sent to CURAÇAO for, 670n; as cargo, 59n, 67, 79 and n, 97n, 121n, 156, 162, 180, 182 and n, 185, 187, 189, 202, 203, 215, 228n, 235, 262n, 265, 268n, 283 and n, 304n, 415n, 422, 430, 448, 449, 450, 451, 453, 468, 488, 548 and n, 623n, 626, 631 and n, 653, 654n, 660n, 689, 710 and n, 722n, 750 and n, 782n, 783n, 786, 796, 835, 842n,
INDEX

863, 877n, 903, 904, 925, 937–38, 940–42, 1128, 1134, 1141n, 1143, 1174n; commissary borrow-ers, 162–63; for Continental Army, 104, 119, 189, 203, 365, 414, 845; destruction of works for making, 690, 711, 742; Favorite and, 586; from France, 74, 426, 442, 443, 462, 757, 1077; for Hannah, 116; illegal export of, to America, 713; importation of, to America, 162, 210, 235, 294–95, 305, 319, 400, 431, 586, 626, 713; for Maryland, 162, 163, 203; in Maryland, 119, 162–63, 189, 484; for Massachusetts, 140; Massachusetts Board of War orders, 320; for Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 67; for Oliver Cromwell, 473; as payment for tobacco, 511; and Pennsylvania State Salt Works, 141, 294; as preservative, 119, 151, 269; price of, 162–63, 189, 626; Royal Navy vessels interrupt flow of, 119; from St. Domingue, 228n; sale of, 119; seizure of, 104–5, 119, 162, 163; as Spanish export to America, 526, 1126; storage of, 484; supply of, 162–63, 189, 626; from Turks Is., 360, 470, 713; for Virginia, 162, 203; for Virginia Navy, 48, 349, 391, 1154, 1157, 1160; for Warwick, Va., rope walk, 1164
Salter, —— (Capt.), 290
Saltonstall, Dudley (Capt., Continental Navy): John Coton to consult with, 436, 437n; and cruising of Mifflin, 507; and getting Trumbull out of Connecticut R., 437, 506, 507 and n, 602 and n, 1147, 1148; John Kerr and, 507; and manning Trumbull, 506; money given to, 549; sailing orders of, 549, 550n; from John Deshon, 506–7 (Trumbull) Salt peter, 173, 911n
Salt River Bay, St. Croix, 276
Salutes: between American privateer and French Navy, 1002 and n, 1046–47, 1077 and n; Boston and, 1082, 1142; between French and Continental navies, 1000–1004, 1084, 1114, 1118, 1119, 1187, 1196; to memory of Thomas Morris, 1185; refused by Thets at Corunna, 946
Sambro, Cape, Lighthouse, Nova Scotia 625 and n Sampson, Cape, Nova Scotia, 99, 115, 184
Sampleio, Anthony, & Co. (merchants at Hamburg, Germany), 905
Sampson, brig: captured by Portland, 127 (Timothy Jarvis)
Sampson, —— (Capt.), 739 (Reweme)
Samson, Simeon (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): accounts, 829, 830–31; and fitting out Hazard, 158 and n; at Martinique, 834 and n; petitions Massachusetts General Court concerning prize division, 298; praises Hazard's sailing qualities, 854; receives payment, 854; to Massachusetts Board of War, 527–28; mentioned, 547n, 626, 627n, 826, 854n (Hazard)
Samson, Stephen, 150
Samson, Stephen, Jr., 801
Samuel, ship [formerly Anna Susannah], 998–99
San Antonio, Cabo, Cuba, 121, 122n
San Carlos Castle, Santanã, Spain, 1014–15
Sandar, Vincent [Vizante] (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1019–23
Sandsberry, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Sandwich, HM brig tender [Portland's tender], 810
Sandwich, HM packet, 798
Sandwich, sloop: captured by Porcupine, 448 (John Elkins)
Sargent, Lord [John Montagu, 4th Earl of Sandwich] (First Lord of the Admiralty): and accommodation with owners of Antiguan noncommissioned ships, 899; advocates general press, 1065; advocates vigorous naval preparations, 1050, 1065; agrees to seize American ships under convoy of other powers, 1016; attends Cabinet meeting, 1084, 1092; and change of strategy on French entry into war, 1084n; on inquiry into commercial losses occasioned by American war, 986, 995; on intercepting convoys of American munitions ships, 931; petitioned for prisoner exchange, 1085; on prospects of war with France, 1050, 1065–66; reports admiralty's desire to return to England, 1058; on status of Royal Navy, 1065–66; to Lord North, 1050, 1065–66; from Lord North, 1057–58. See also Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
Sandy Hook, N.J.: British convoys and, 806, 899
Eagle expected to stop at, 765; privateers plan cruise off, 558; Royal Navy vessels off, 38, 299, 316, 321; Royal Navy vessels stationed at, 267, 555
San Francisco de Asis, Spanish Navy ship of the line, 1125
San Leandro, Spanish Navy ship of the line, 1125
San Martin Castle, Santanã, Spain, 1014–15
San Pedro Apostol, Spanish Navy ship of the line, 946, 1080, 1125
San Sebastian, Spain: American prize crew at, 879; Gustavus Conyngham at, 904, 967; inward-bound vessels, 1015; merchants at, 872, 921; prizes sent into, 872, 920, 1008, 1010, 1011, 1012; reception of Americans in, 872n; mentioned, 1031–32
Santa Cruz. See St. Croix, Danish West Indies
Santa Monica, Spanish Navy frigate, 1125
Santander [St. Andrews, St. Anthonys, St. Andre], Spain: Continental Navy vessels at, 1025; inward-bound vessels, 870, 1053 and n; outward-bound vessels, 984, 1014–15; prizes sent into, 1006; Royal Navy vessels off, 902; sales of fish in, 1089; vessels captured off, 870, 1010, 1012
Santee River, S.C., 262n
Santo Domingo, Spanish West Indies, 100, 635
Santana, Spain, 984, 1014–15, 1053 and n, 1116 and n, 1119 and n, 1123
Santana [St. Anthonio], Bay of, Spain, 1123
San Vincente, Spanish Navy ship of the line, 1120
Sapelo Island, Ga., 677
Sarah Goulburn, British privateer ship, 266 and n (N. Holland)
Saratoga, Convention of, 170, 408, 409n
Sargent, —— (Capt.), 351, 352n
Sargent, Daniel (seaman, Massachusetts Board of War schooner Boston), 376
Sargent, Paul Dudley (merchant at Boston), 160n, 301 and n, 353n, 361n, 735, 738n, 740n
INDEX

Sargenton, — Mr., 235
Sargenton [Serjenton, Seigenton], John (merchant at Martinique), 25, 26n
Sartine, Antoine-Raymond-Jean-Gualbert-Gabriel de (French Secretary of State for Marine): announces break of relations between France and Great Britain, 1098–99; announces treaty between France and United States, 1098–99; on British claim to Anna Susannah, 998–99; and capture of Aimable Reine, 979, 981, 982n; and Comte d’Estaing’s squadron, 1098, 1130–32; delays sailing of Pier Rodrigue, 949, 953, 956n; favors French convoy of American munitions ships, 1039; and fitting out of French Navy vessels, 514, 515, 987–90, 990n, 1108–9; informed about situation at Martinique, 571–73, 573; informed of violation of French territorial waters, 563–71; investigates complaints concerning American warships in French ports, 882–84; and naval intelligence reports, 566, 570–71, 987–90; Prince de Montbarey, 1098; Comte de Vergennes, 1098–99; and supplies from Volunteer, 80 and n; and transportation of gunpowder, 69; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 269, 665
Saybrook, Conn., 818n, 843
Saybrook Outer Bar [Saybrook Bar], Conn., 446, 427, 437n, 818, 843 and n
Scammell, Alexander (Col., Continental Army; Adjutant General), 282
Scarborough, HMS, 39, 265, 529, 532n, 555; captures: Beverly, 184–85; Lucy, 184–85; McPherson, 184–85; St. Barbary, 184–85; recaptures: Generous Friend, 184–85 (Andrew Barkley)
Scarborough, Nicholas (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Schank, John (Lt., RN), 40, 557 (Canceaux)
Schenck, Peter (member, New Jersey General Assembly), 740, 751
Schuyler, Continental Navy sloop [formerly Con-}
Scott, William (Maj., Continental Army), 81 and n
Scott, William (Capt.), 319n (Waddell)
Scranton, John (Midn., Continental Navy), 251, 252n, 405, 843 and n
Scriber, John, 605
Seabrook, Nicholas Brown (Capt.), 547n (Liberty)
Sea-Flower, schooner: captured by Falcon, 126 (Thomas Croker)
Sea-Flower, schooner: captured by Laurel, 129 (Joshua Farnham)
Sea Flower, schooner: captured by Laurel, 129 (Joshua Farnham)
Seaflower, sloop, 184; captured by Albany, 184–85 (Edward Matthews)
Seaflower, sloop, 347 and n (Patrick Barry)
Seaford, HMS: Journal, 157, 319–20, 471, 493; and American privateers off Barbados, 285; chases Tysgr, 541–43, 543n; condition of, 769; damage to, 541, 543; fired on by forts and shore batteries on Martinique, 471, 543, 809; fires on Martinique, 597; fitting out, 769; loses hawsters, 471; provisions for, 853; runs aground, 543; sailing of, 285; sails to St. Eustatius, 852; captures: Absalom, 125; Brothers, 127; Fair Lady, 125; General Washing-
ton, 157, 278 and n, 285 and n, 329, 634, 644–45, 660, 710n; Hampden, 471, 543 and n, 545n, 571, 573 and n, 597, 598n, 634–35, 644–45, 809; Jenny, 127; Mary, 126; Young Shark, 126; recaptures: Free Briton, 319, 644–45; John, 126 (John Colpoys)
Seal Island, Me., 184, 390
Seamen, merchant: wages of, 758
Sea Nymph, brig, 689n.
Sea Nymph, sloop: captured by Badger, 449
Sears, Isaac, Col. (merchant at Boston), 12n, 168 and n, 407n, 435–36, 685, 853n; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 168, 435–36, 685
Segar [Seger], George (surgeon’s mate, Pennsyl-
vania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Seguin Island, Me., 184
Sein, Ile de, France, 1066n, 1193
Seine, Bureau of the, France, 1131
Selkirk, Lord (Dunbar Hamilton, 4th Earl of), 118n
Selley, Thomas (Capt.), 674 and n (Lucy)
Selliman, Joseph, 725, 727, 729
Senegal, Africa, 958, 960
Senegambia, Africa, 612
Sensible, French Navy frigate, 979n, 1091 and n (Chevalier de Marigny)
Sequin Island, Me. See Seguin Island, Me.
Serge, Francois (Capt.), 129 (Fortune)
Sergeant, John Osborn (Capt.), 378n (William)
Sergeant, William (Capt.), 612 (Sally)
Serron, —— (Capt.), 448 (Postillion)
Servant, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
Setauket, Long Island, N.Y., 64, 65n
Seton, James (Mate, RN), 237, 239 (Mosquito)
Setúbal, Portugal, 70
Sévélings, Charles-François, “Marquis” de Bré 
itigny [Brétigny], 745
Seven Brothers Key, Santo Domingo, 464
Sever [Seaver], William (shipbuilder at Kingston, Mass.), 241 and n
Sewern, ship: captured by Randolph, 1173, 1174n (James Henderson)
Seward, James, 735
Seymour, Stephen (Capt., South Carolina Navy), 1060
Shakespeare, Stephen, 707 and n, 777 and n
Shannon, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1179, 1184
Shapley, Edward (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1181
Shark, HM sloop: captures: Robert, 125 (John Chapman)
Sharpe, Gibbins, 83–84, 801
Sharper, Pero (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579, 585
Shattuck, Arthur (seaman, Arthur), 155
Shatuck, Moses (merchant at Falmouth, Me.), 155, 207
Shattuck, William (merchant at Boston), 438n, 735, 764n
Shaw, —— (Capt., British Army), 17
Shaw, Francis, 475, 733
Shaw, Jeremiah (seaman, Martha), 1078
Shaw, Joseph, 841
Shaw, Lucretia Rogers (Mrs. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.), 1616
Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr. (Continental Agent, Con-
necticut): accounts of, with various vessels, 46–47, 316, 463–64, 628; and cargo of Lyon, 629; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept. orders to, 264; and correspondence with Patrick Moore, 278; and cruise by Lyon, 629; on disposition of munitions from Martinique, 41; expenses of, detailed, 264; and fitting out Columbus, 614; and fitting out Continental ves-
sels, 63; and fitting out General Putnam, 685, 843 and n; and fitting out Mifflin, 507; and fitting out Resistance, 265; and fitting out Trumbull, 264, 506, 549; and freightage fee, 264, 265n, 710; health of, 670; and investors in Trumbull, 789 and n; items ordered by, 116; letters of, 264, 265n; on loss of Schuyler, 41; money drawn on, 601; money for, 264, 467–68, 468; and money for Trumbull, 549; money owed to, 63, 549; and news from abroad, 670; offers to lend...
money to Continental Marine Committee, 1147, 1148n, 1149, 1150, 1150n; opposition to appointment of, 116; ordinance ammunition for, 710; and ordinance for Favourite and Defence, 628–29, 629n; owns privateers, 805n; pays prize money, 326, 803; receipt and, 789–90; settlement of accounts of, 63, 468; and Simon Wolcott’s family, 616; and stockpiling provisions, 264; and stores, 168 and n, 264, 549, 765, 771–72; on supplies and funds for *Trumpull*, 41; and supplies for *American Revenue*, 168–69, 316; to: John Bradford, 771–72; Continental Marine Committee, 41, 264–65; Continental Secret Committee, 41; Seth Harding, 789–90; Patrick Moore, 437–38; Robert Morris, 63; Joseph Russell, Jr., 46–47; Daniel Tillinghast, 168–69; Jonathan *Trumpull*, 628–29; *from*: Samuel Bill, 316; Henry Billings, 356; Samuel Champlin, Jr., 326, 628; Continental Marine Committee, 467–68; John Lamb, 601; Joseph Lockwood, 213; Patrick Moore, 278; Alexander Rose, 29; Isaac Sears, 168, 435–36, 685; Samuel Smedley, 47; Josiah Waters, 116–17; Simon Wolcott, 616–17, 670

Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr., & Co. (merchants at New London): to: Samuel Champlin, Jr., 437

Shaw, Thomas (merchant at New London), 628–29, 629n

Shaylor, Joseph and n

Shaw, Thomas (merchant at New London), 628–29, 629n

Sheal, Thomas (Capt.), 867n

Sheaff

Sheal, Thomas (Capt.), 929, 930n (*Countess of Province*)

Shedden, Robert, 305

Sheep, 293, 797

Sheepcote, Me., 271 and n

Sheepcote River, Me., 18 and n

Sheerness, England, 864

Sheldon, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

Shelter Island, N.Y., 817

Sherburne, Thomas, 841

Sherman, Amos (prize master, Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster*), 390

Sherman, Isaac (Lt. Col., Continental Army), 438, 439n

Shertcliffe, — (agent of Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen at Liverpool), 1045n

Shetland Islands, Scotland, 99n, 888

Shields, England, 1058

Shine, W. (Capt.), 452 (*Suckey & Polly*)

Ship Island, W. Fla., 153

Shirley, Thomas (Gov., Dominica), 25–26, 61, 404, 623–24, 625n; to: Marquis de Bouillé, 23–26; Lord George Germain, 623–24; James Young, 404–5; *from*: James Young, 466–47

Shoals (Shouls), John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy), 577, 583

Shoemaker, Anthony, 861 and n

Shoolbred, John (merchant at London), 971

Shore, Virginia State trading sloop: captured and burned by *St. Albans*, 349 and n, 392 and n (George Rogers

Shreve, Israel (Col., Continental Army), 711 and n

Shrewsbury, Edward (shipbuilder at Charleston), 358

Shriver, Summers & Lassy (merchants), 179, 805

Shubrick, Thomas (Lt., Continental Army), 217

Shulldham, Lord (Molyneux, Baron Shulldham) (*Vice Adm.*, RN), 875, 902, 965, 1135n; *from*: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 867; Philip Stephens, 875, 965

Shute, William, 841

Sibles, George (Capt.), 265, 266n (*Hannah*)

Sibley, Littlefield (Capt.), 11n (*Starks*)

Sicily, 1092

Sickness and disease: American prisoners and spread of, 636; deaths from, 1195; dysentery, 842; in French merchantmen, 807; gout, 965; inoculating hospital in Boston, 842; mange, 1024n; in *Ranger*, 1094; scurvy, 807; seasickness, 481; smallpox, 84, 356, 638, 655, 669, 758, 1060, 1061, 1074–76, 1081, 1116, 1117, 1192, 1193

Signals, American: *Boston’s*, 1079; in *Conqueror*, 327; of Continental Navy, 118, 143, 686 and n, 723; for *Deane’s* convoy, 903, 997; distribution of, 143; for pilot, 1190, 1191; of prizes captured by *Montgomery*, 781; in *Randolph*, 837, 1175; white flag, 597

Signals, British: alarm, 355; bearing flag, 541; for boats manned and armed, 815; broad pennant, 558; *Carryfort* and, 262; to chase, 294, 541; distinguishing, 170, 337; in *Emerald*, 48n; false fires, 45, 355; in *Fox*, 1007; for lieutenants, 802–3; for masters of merchantmen, 802; for Onslow’s Squadron, 620; for pilot, 296; private, 45, 238, 239, 355, 398, 415, 621 and n, 638, 753, 849 and n; quarter flag, 541; to slip cables, 298, 814; “the Enemy’s Vessels attempted to pass,” 815, 817; use of, 541; for Adm. Howe’s fleet, 100, 170, 486; warship hoists, 631; in *Yarmouth*, 576

Signals, French: for American munitions convoy, 1000; on board *Curieuse*, 1042–43; at Cape François, 952, 955; to get under way, 1190; guns fired as, 238, 239

Signy, Charles. See Sigourney, Charles

Sigourney, Charles (merchant at Boston), 379n

Silk, Richard (doctor’s mate, Connecticut privateer sloop *Wooster*), 390

Silsby, ——, 729

Simmons, Abraham (Capt.), 95n, 101n (*Prudence*)

Simmons, Richard, 1167

Simmons, Thomas (Capt.), 835n (*Livly*)

Simmons & Gardner (merchants at Swansea, Mass.), 95n

Simonds [Symonds], Jonas (Capt.-Lt., Continental Artillery), 419, 420 and n; *from*: George Washington, 420

Simpson, Lewis (seaman, Massachusetts Board of War schooner *Boston*), 376

Simpson, Martha, 498, 499n

Simpson [Simson], Soutby (Col., Virginia Militia; Agent for Virginia in Accomack and Northampton Counties), 90, 143, 202, 203 and n, 459 and n, 1168
Simpson, Thomas (Lt., Continental Navy): character, 1149 and n; goes for a pilot, 1192; goes to Brest, France, 1085, 1193, 1194, 1195, 1196; journeys to Nantes, France, 1186–87, 1198n; objects to having marine captain in Ranger, 1005; and requisitions for Ranger, 1076, 1081; wife of, 490n; to: John Paul Jones, 1005
Sims, Sampson (Steward, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Sinepuxent, Md.: Alert and, 604; Continental Navy officers at, 847; as entrepôt of supplies for Continental Army, 102; flour and iron from, 410, 422 and n; inward-bound vessels, 202–3; Loyalty to sail to, 667; mariners acquainted with, sought, 615
Singleton, Joshua (Lt., Virginia Navy), 225, 227n, 1164
Sinks, George (Sailing Master, Continental Navy), 1170
Sint Maarten. See St.-Martin, Dutch/French West Indies
Sr Willam Erskine, ship: recaptured by Ambuscade, 184–85 (John Montgomery)
Sisson, Preserved (Master at Arms, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Skelton, Joseph, 844
Skillin, Richard, 627
Skillin, Simeon, 729
Skilling, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 581
Skinner, John (Capt., Continental Navy), 12n, 50n, 279n, 287n, 355 and n, 654n, 782 and n
   (General Gates)
Skinner, William (Capt., Virginia Navy), 540, 605 (Congress)
Slaughter, Medad (boy, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 391
Slaves: to be sold at New Orleans, 607, 608, 695, 697, 699, 793; and British southern operations, 1072; captured by Stagg, 129; captured in ships from Africa, 61, 301; to: Fort St. Gabriel, 698; fugitive, and Emerald, 110; fugitive, and St. Albans, 743, 792 and n; of Natchez, W. Fla., 679; pay of hired, 136; punishment of, 110; recovery of, 61; restoration of seized, 61, 270; returned to Charleston owners by sloop Presidencia, 1170; seizure of, by Willing's Expedition, 681, 682, 695, 696, 697, 699, 700, 706, 792, 793; as ship's cargo, 61–62; value of, 971
Slave trade, 61, 91, 92, 971 and n
Sleemaker [Sleamaker, Sleaymaker], John (pilot), 620 and n, 648 and n
Sliding gunter, 820n
Sloane, John (Capt.), 612 (Sally)
Slocom [Slacom], Gabriel (prize master, Sturdy Baggard), 950 and n
Sly, John (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23
Small, John (Maj., British Army), 16, 17, 18n, 98, 99n, 625 and n
Small, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Smallwood, Charles, 380–81, 1164
Smallwood, J. (Capt.), 654n, 782n, 783n, 786, 796n, 842n (Neptune)
Smallwood, John, 380–81, 743
Smallwood, William (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): battalion of, 89n; and British expeditions on Delaware R., 458, 484, 663, 820; and cloth for Delaware regiments, 293; Congress and letters of, 174, 201, 690n; on docking captured British vessels, 590–91; and forage supply in lower Delaware, 663; instructions on filing libel sent to, 201; and intelligence of British activity, 371, 458, 591, 675, 690, 711, 820; and provisioning his command, 663; and removal and destruction of forage, 742; reports capture of British vessels in Delaware R., 174; sends scouts to patrol shore around New Castle, Del., 458; stationed at Wilmington, Del., 428; on Symmetry's cargo, 13; and treatment of British prisoners, 590, 820; and unloading captured British vessels, 590; to: George Washington, 13 and n, 317, 458–59, 590–91, 663, 675, 742, 820–21
Smedley, Samuel (Capt., Connecticut Navy): and barge for Defence, 724, 738n; and cannon for Defence, 324, 436; clothing for, 53; on expence of fitting out, 324; on manning Defence, 324–25; ordered to join Defence, 47; orders payments, 727, 728, 730; payments to, 194, 727, 728, 731; pistols for, 51; recruits men, 47 and n; requests funds, 324; requests new commissions, 324; on Robert Wasson, 324; sends clerk to Hartford, Conn., for funds, 325 and n; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 47; Jonathan Trumbull, 324–25; mentioned, 601, 654n, 763, 764n (Defence)
Smith, brig, 318
Smith, —— (Petty Officer, RN), 817
Smith, —— (of W. Fla.), 696
Smith, —— (Capt.), 739 (Chance)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 452 (Dove)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 184 (Innes)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 80 (Rachel)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 329n, 453 (Tryall)
Smith, —— (Capt.), 654n, 782n, 783n, 786, 796n, 842n (unidentified snow)
Smith, Abraham, 1158
Smith, Asahel (Lt., Connecticut Navy), 773
Smith, Belcher P. (Clerk, Office of Secretary of the Continental Congress), 518
Smith, Clement, Dr. (Surgeon, Continental Navy), 885, 887n, 890
Smith, Ebenezer (gunner, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Smith, Edward (Lt. Col., British Army), 979 and n
Smith, George (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board), 216, 295, 357
Smith, George (prize master, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
Smith, Henry, 500, 699, 716
Smith, Hugh (Capt.), 128 (Dolphin)
Smith, Isaac, 733
Smith, Jonathan (Lt., Continental Navy), 1182
Smith, John (Lt., Connecticut Navy), 108
Smith, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
Smith, John (Boatswain, Virginia Navy), 890
Smith, John (merchant at Norfolk, Va.), 300 and n
Smith, John (Capt.), 126 (Pigeon)
INDEX 1343
INDEX

Smith, John (Capt.), 452 (Hazard)
Smith, John & Thomas (merchants at Norfolk, Va.), 300 and n
Smith, Jonathan Bayard (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272, 619-20, 620n; to: Thomas Wharton, Jr., 619-20
Smith, Joseph (quartermaster, Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390
Smith, Joseph (merchant at New London), 623n
Smith, Joseph (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 892-93, 895n
Smith, Joseph (merchant seaman), 922
Smith, Josiah, Jr. (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): appointed attorney to represent United States, 271-72; attends meetings of South Carolina Navy Board, 49, 59, 68, 80, 216, 285, 295, 357, 443, 665, 799
Smith, Matthew (Capt.), 371, 393 (Pallas)
Smith, Michael (captain's clerk, Jenny), 889
Smith, Paschal Nelson (merchant at Boston), 14n, 407n, 835n
Smith, Richard (Capt., RN), 37, 95, 559 (Lark)
Smith, Samuel (Lt. Col., Continental Army), 306 and n, 641 and n; from: Maryland Council, 752
Smith, Samuel (Capt.), 68 and n (Favorite)
Smith, Samuel R. (Clerk, Connecticut Navy), 773
Smith, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161
Smith, William (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673
Smith, William (Seamen at Norfolk, Va.), 300 and n
Smith, Thomas (Virginia State Agent), 209n, 209n, 215; to: James Hobbs, 694; John Young, 215-16
Smith, Thomas (merchant at Norfolk, Va.), 300 and n
Smith, Tobyas (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673
Smith, William (Captain's Clerk, RN), 418, 462 and n
Smith, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1181
Smith, William (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 673
Smith, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1161
Smith, William (Continental agent in Baltimore), 410, 667; from: Continental Marine Committee, 85, 421-22
Smith, William (merchant at Fishkill, N.Y.), 278
Smith, Zebadiah (Capt., Connecticut Navy), 773 (Spy)
Smith & Co. (merchants at Boston), 14n
Smith and Roane (Virginia merchants), 1162
Smith Island, Va., 399, 621 and n, 622, 631, 806
Smith Point, Va., 311
Smith and Roane (Virginia merchants), 1162
Snow, Thomas (Capt.), 764n (Hancock)
Snow, Thomas, 922
Snow Hill, Md., 162
South, James (Seaman, Continental Navy), 387, 452
Southam, James, 348, 836, 1154
South America, 898
Southampton, HMS: Journal: 154; carries dispatches, 800; convoy duty, 122, 349; and defense of W. Fla., 522-23; fitting out, 154; at Pensacola, 719; and provisions, 154; sailing of, 719; state of, 122; tender of, 16n, 513, 514-15, 516n, 852n; captures: Georgia Packet, 451; Hazard, 452; Henry, 453; Hope, 451; Lark, 453; Sally (schooner, from Boston), 451; Sally (schooner), 452; Speculation, 453; Speedwell, 453; Susannah, 452, 453; Swift, 451; Tryall, 451; unidentified schooner, 451; Unity, 453, 453; Washington, 452; mentioned, 254n, 490, 501 (William Garnier)
INDEX

865–66; James Cumming, 131; Robert Fanshawe, 205–6; Patrick Forthingham, 1007–8; Clark Gayton, 121–23, 349–50; Andrew Snape Hamond, 195, 798; James Harley, 27; Viscount Howe, 31–35, 169–70, 280–82, 345, 388, 656–59; John Jervis, 866–67; William Knox, 873; Navy Board, 908–9; Sir Peter Parker, 352, 493; Regulating Captains, 1017–18; H. Symson, 611; James Young, 634–36, 637, 679–70; mentioned, 805n, 807n, 832n, 931, 984, 996, 1106. See also Admiralty, British

Stephens, Walter (Capt.), 124 (Greyhound)

Stephenson, John (merchant at Pensacola, W. Fla.), 801

Sterling, Archibald (Master's Mate, RN), 513, 515, 516n (Vixen)

Sterling, John (Capt., Maryland Loyalist Regiment), 692

Steben, Friedrich Wilhelm Augustus, Baron von, 956n

Stevens, John (Lt., Continental Navy), 182 and n, 340, 342n (Chance)

Stevens, John, 726, 728

Stevens, Robert, & Co. (merchants at East Greenwich, R.I.), 496; from: Joseph Gardner, 496

Stevens, Robertson (Sheriff, Dorchester County, Md.), 742 and n; from: Maryland Council, 742

Stevens, Thomas (merchant at Manchester, Mass.), 12

Stevens [Stevins], Walter (Capt.), 528 and n, 546 (Polly)

Stevens, William (seaman, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States), 889

Stevenson, Henry: to: Sir William Howe, 102–3

Stevenson, Hugh (Capt.), 70 (Revenge)

Stevenson, John (Lt., Maryland Marines), 8

Stevenson, John, 113, 641; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 113

Stevenson, William, 884 and n, 1000, 1001n, 1116 and n

Steward, John (Capt.), 802

Steward, Stephen (agent for Continental Marine Committee; shipbuilder at West River, Md.); and cargo for Baltimore, 235, 236n, 364; honesty and activity of, 235; and loan of ordnance, 676; money for, 510, 511; on need for Maryland Navy superintendent, 197; and supplying Virginia, 510, 511; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 197, 676; Maryland Council, 197; from: Continental Marine Committee, 511

Stewart, —, Mr. (father of Maj. John Stewart), 844

Stewart, Daniel (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

Stewart, George (Paymaster, Master Master, and Purchasing Commissary, Virginia Navy), 90

Stewart, John (Maj., Continental Army), 844, 845n

Stewart, John (seaman), 922

Stewart, John (Capt.), 407, 1170 (Oxford)

Stewart, William (Capt.), 70 (Glorious Memory)

Stoll, William (Lt. Col., British Army); on authority of Peter Chester, 701; commander in W. Fla., 492n, 592; consulted by W. Fla. Governor’s Council, 490, 701, 734, 793; and defense of Pensacola, 701, 754, 755; and detaching troops to Natchez District, W. Fla., 754, 755, 793, 795n; on his instructions, 701; and reinforcements for British force on Lake Pontchartrain and Lake Maurepas, 501, 701, 702n; and reinforcements to Mobile, 592–93, 701, 793; and security of W. Fla., 501, 592–93, 701, 793; on strength of garrison at Pensacola, 701; and summoning of W. Fla. Governor’s Council, 592

Stiles, Edward (merchant at Charleston), 443–44

Stillman, —, (Capt.), 184 (Generous Friend)

Stillman, Stephen (Capt.), 184 (Batchelor)

Stoddard, Joseph (Armorer, Rhode Island Navy), 673

Stoddard [Stoddart], David (Commissioner of the Continental Shipyard, Gosport, Va.), 744 and n

Stone, John, 605

Stone, William, 479, 734

Stonington, Conn., 63–64, 96 and n

Stono Inlet, S. C., 1001n, 1116

Storck, H.M. sloop, 122; Journal: 646; captures: Adventure (schooner; of Virginia), 452; Adventure (schooner; Boner), 452; Rainbow, 646 and n (Francis I. Montais)

Stormont, Lord [David Murray, 7th Viscount Stormont] (British Ambassador to France): on British strategy, 1040; claims Anna Susannah for British owners, 998–99; on condition of British and Continental armies in America, 1077; on French military and naval activity, 999–1000, 1030, 1090–91; on French naval convoy of American munitions ships, 977–79, 1030–31, 1039–40, 1076–77; on French naval preparations, 1030, 1050; misidentifies Ranger, 979n; objects to sailing of Fier Rodrigo, 949, 951, 953, 954; on perfidy of French government, 1039–40; on politics within French ministry, 1039–40; protests French merchants’ supplying munitions to America, 972, 974; reads John Paul Jones’s sailing orders, 978; recalled, 1084 and n, 1099, 1114, 1115 and n; reports Arthur Lee’s intended journey to Spain, 1077; reports intelligence of commercial treaty between France and United States, 978–79; on reports of exchange of salute between Continental Navy and French Navy ships, 1077; reports Silas Deane’s recall, 1077; reports the dispatching to America of treaties between France and United States, 1091; to: Lord Weymouth, 977–79, 999–1000, 1030–31, 1039–41, 1076–77, 1090–91

Story, Enoch, 347

Story, William (Clerk, Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.), 118, 723n, 812, 813n; to: William Vernon, 723

Strategy: American, 993, 1150; British, 1017, 1040, 1083; French, 957–62, 1040, 1120–23, 1140
Stratford, Robert (Comdr., RN), 127, 720 and \( n \) (Cygnets)

Stratton, — (Lt., British Army), 559 and \( n \), 561, 618 and \( n \), 767

Stratton, Henry (Lt., Virginia Navy), 327, 1166

Strodder, — (Lt., Continental Army), 521

Strombola, HM fire ship, 96, 552, 815 (Samuel W. Clayton)

Strobe, — (Mr.), 362

Strobie, Abraham (Midn., Maryland Navy), 618

Strother, Benjamin (Midn., Virginia Navy), 8

Strother, Henry (Midn., Virginia Navy), 8

Studholme, Gilfred

Sturdy Beggar, —

Stratton, John (Lt., Virginia Navy), 715, 716;

Sentry, —

Suffolk, Lord [Henry Howard, 12th Earl of Suffolk] (British Secretary of State for Northern Dept.), 867n, 977, 995, 1016, 1063-64, 1084; from: Thomas Erskine, 910

Suffolk, Va., 119, 283a, 591, 1168

Suffolk County, Mass., 160

Sugar, to be issued to captain, 158; brown, 290; as cargo, 54, 133, 179, 181, 218n, 228n, 237n, 267n, 335, 396, 431, 444, 448, 451, 452, 469, 653, 782, 915, 916, 979, 981, 1050; for Conncutict Navy vessels, 743-74, 480, 77; for Continental Navy vessels, 1056, 1186, 1193; cost of, 968, 971n, 994; exported from New Orleans, 228n; exported from St. Domingue, 218n; imported from France, 442; for Massachusetts Navy vessels, 158, 395, 461, 504, 548, 826, 827, 829; for medical purposes, 290; sale of, 588

Suky, schooner: captured by Niger, 646

Sulfer, 436 and \( n \), 653, 660n, 689

Sullivan, John (Maj. Gen., Continental Army), 88-89

Sullivan, Philip (Capt.): appointed captain of General Moultrie, 69; on condition of General Moultrie, 68; on condition of Volunteer, 68; in engagement with Yarmouth, 1175 and \( n \); and expedition of South Carolina Navy, 113, 114n, 357, 358n, 360 and \( n \), 361n, 1175 and \( n \); and manning General Moultrie, 216; payment to, 489; summoned to attend meeting of South Carolina Navy Board, 216; mentioned, 217n, 576n, 838n, 850 and \( n \) (Volunteer; General Moultrie)

Sullivan's Island, S.C., 519, 1072

Sunfield, Frederick, 674

Sunbury [Sunbury], brig: captured by Antelope, 451

Sunbury [Sunbury], sloop: captured by Aegus, 452

Sunbury, Ga., 634

Surinam [Dutch Guiana]: inward-bound vessels, 94, 96n, 185, 186 and \( n \), 266, 306; outward-bound vessels, 110, 133, 156, 185, 493, 781

Surprise, Antigua privateer schooner: captures: Cherokee, 120; John, 129; Mars, 129; Sally, 129; Speaker, 129; captures (with Ranger): Huren, 129 (James Morres; William Garnett)

Susanna, sloop: captured by Portland, 126 (Seth Ewell)

Susannah, brig, 1127 (James Mockaf)

Susannah, sloop: captured by Southampton, 453, 455n (Parsons)

Susquehanna River, 102, 364, 484, 1073

Sussex County, Del., 606, 692-93, 694n

Sutherland, — (Lt., British Army), 490n

Success, Massachusetts privateer schooner, 945 and \( n \) (John Fletcher)

Success, American privateer sloop, 164

Success, sloop: captured by Ambuscade, 184-85, 186n (Siphonis Fisher)

Success, sloop, 616 (Sturgis Gorham)

Such [Puch], Anthoine (Seaman, Continental Navy), 8

Suchey, brig: captured by Badger, 449

Suchey & Polly, sloop: captured by Badger, 452 (W. Shine)

Sus, brig: captured by

INDEX
Swain, Barzillai (Capt.), 578, 585
Swain, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 585
Swallow, sloop: captured by Portland, 1026; to: Lord Weymouth, 984–85; from: Lynch, Killikelly, & Morony, 984–85
Swan, Barzillai (Capt.), 184, 186n (Elizabeth)
Swan, William (Seaman, Continental Navy), 578, 585
Swasey, Nathaniel (Capt.), 722n (Neptune)
Swallow, schooner: captured by Ambuscade, 184–85, 186n (E. Woodberry)
Swallow, sloop: captured by Portland, 342 and n, 644–45 (Joseph Davidson)
Swallow, Pennsylvania privateer sloop: captured by Ranger, 129 (Sylvester Gray)
Swallow, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop, 950n; captured by Eolus, 451, 455n, 922n (John Murphy)
Swallow, British privateer vessel: captures: Hancock and Adams, 909
Swan, brig: captured by Portsmouth, 159 and n, 164, 165n (J. Chambers)
Swan, British letter of marque ship: captures: Aimable Reine, 980, 981, 982n (William Meadows)
Swan, HM sloop, 32, 38, 555, 766 (Thomas Totty; James Ayscough)
Swan, Nathaniel (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 773
Swan, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 773
Swanse, Mass., 95n, 100, 419, 818n, 832n
Swaney, Edward. See Swaisey, Nathaniel
Swanson, Peter, 592
Swanson, William (British merchant at New Orleans), 490, 697; to: John Ferguson, 807–8
Swan, John (Surgeon, Virginia Navy), 125, 414, 459, 605, 751
Talbot, Thomas (Capt.; shipbuilder at Norfolk, Va.), 744
Talbot, Richard (Capt.), 632n, 836n (Portsmouth)
Talbot, Thomas (Capt.; shipbuilder at Portsmouth), 744
Talleyferro, Charles, 1157, 1158, 1164, 1168
Tallemont [Tollemme], —— (Mons.), 476, 729, 731
Tanna, Jean-Baptiste, fils (Prize Master, Continental Navy), 876, 877n, 1110
Tangier Sound, Md., 367, 414, 459, 605, 751
Tappore [Taper], John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Tappan, Abraham (Capt.), 689 (Joseph)
Tarpaulin Cove, Mass., 134
Tarpley, Thomas (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Tarpley, William (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Tartar, HMS, 32, 38, 554; captures (with Phoenix and Roebuck): Crane, 687–88 (Cornthwaite Ommnemey)
Tartar, Virginia Navy ship: building of, 1155; manning of, 775; naval stores for, 121, 1163; officer resigns from, 110; receives ordnance, 398; station, 190; supplies for, 380, 676, 1156, 1157, 1163, 1164, 1166 (Richard Taylor)
Tartar, HM sloop tender [Portland's tender], 810; captures (with Resolution): Black Snake, 1082
Tarter [Tartar], brig: captured by Viper, 124 (Benjamin Dean)
Tournois, Patrick (Gov., British East Florida): and British incursions into Ga., 744; and captured French seamen, 745; cartel involving, 665; and defense of E. Fla., 340, 744; and destruction of Georgia navy galleys, 744-45; and Robert Fanshawe, 339, 340; and fitting out of vessel, 632; forwards captured documents, 210-11, 745 and n; informed of conciliatory bills in Parliament, 1017n; and intelligence of American movements, 553; and letter of Peter Chester, 755; provides schooner to carry dispatches, 357; and reprovisioning Fanshawe’s Squadron, 633; vessel with provisions and, 698-99; to: Lord George Germain, 210-11, 744-45; from: Thomas Jordan, 594-35, 676-77; mentioned, 1073n.

Tootell, James (Maj., Maryland Militia), 175

Topham, Theophilus (master, Rhode Island privateer brigantine Polly), 656

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,

Topinambou, brigantine: captured by Milford, 184-85, 186n (Joseph-Jean Pichot)

Topp, John M., 726, 727, 728

Torbay, HMS, 873-74 (Henry St. John)

Torbay, England, 1043n

Tormentor, Pennsylvania navy armed boat, 103-4n (James Brown)

Torrons, John (merchant at Charleston), 589n

Tortoise, HM storeship, 665

Tonnator,

Torbay,
INDEX

Tucker, Samuel (Capt.), 689 (Sally)
Tucker family (Bermuda), 304
Tudor, Henry, 791
Turin, Italy, 924
Turks and Caicos Islands, Bahamian defenses of, 977 and n; Hornet ordered to protect, 470; outward-bound vessels, 67, 852; Royal Navy vessels at, 122; Royal Navy vessels off, 15, 228, 329; salt from, 360, 470, 713
Turnbull, William (merchant at Philadelphia), 143n, 264, 265n
Turner, Henry (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 9
Turner, Israel (Capt.), 385; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 385 (Adams)
Turner, William, 729
Tweed, James (Capt.), 316, 466 (Rawleigh)
Two Brothers, brig: recaptured by Mermaid, 184–85, 186n (Matthew Boosen)
Two Brothers, brig, 187 (John Kelso)
Two Brothers, brig: captured by Hawke, 125 (Holden Mason)
Two Brothers, schooner: captured by Tom, 266 (Isaac Elwell)
Two Brothers, schooner: seized by Bertie Entwisle, 128 (Smith Milliner)
Two Brothers, ship: captured by Experiment, 124 (James Johnson)
Two Brothers, sloop: captured by Rainbow, 184–85
Two Brothers, Connecticut privateer sloop, 213 and n (Thomas Chester, Jr.)
Two Brothers, sloop: captured by Laurel and Greyhound, 129 (Thomas Clements)
Two Brothers, sloop: captured by Ambuscade, 184–85, 186n (George Maxwell)
Two Brothers, sloop: captured by Viper, 124 (Jared Starr)
Two Brothers, sloop: captured by Pomona, 125 (Sangford Thompson)
Two Friends, ship: See Trois Amis, ship
Two Friends, St. Vincent provision sloop: captured by American privateer, 21 and n, 26, 27n, 81, 82, 154; Marquis de Bouillé and, 154–55; prize-master absconds with, 286; reclaiming of, 26, 27n, 138, 139n, 154–55; reported at St. Lucia, 81, 82, 154; repurchase of, 286, 287n
Tyen, American privateer sloop, 541–43, 543n; captures: Amelia, 270 and n; seized, 270 and n (Davie)
Tyler, John (armorner), 231
Tyler, Moses Coit, 509n
Tyner, John, 500
Tyrannicide, Massachusetts Navy brigantine: Log, 372, 573–75, 610, 854, 838, 854; boat and supplies belonging to, 801 and n; caring of, 527; chased, 546, 547n; in company with Hazard, 527, 546, 547n; cruise of, 527, 544, 545n, 546–47, 547n, 757, 758n; damage to, 546; engages Deal Castle, 372 and n, 373 and n, 527, 546, 547n; expenses, 854; fitting out, 158 and n, 527, 573, 610; health of crew of, 320 and n, 546, 854; and Martinique, 527, 528, 546, 573–75, 610, 854, 855n; old sails of, 461 and n; prepares to sail, 888, 854; to return to Boston, 527; captures (with Hazard): Alexander, 367, 368n, 527, 546; Good Intent, 367, 368n, 528, 546; Polly, 528, 546 (Jonathan Haraden)
Tyrie, John (Capt.), 270n (Amelia)

Underhill, 1007 (Nancy)
Underhill, William (Capt., Virginia Navy), 1156 (Accomac)

Unicorn, HMS: Journal: 96, 244, 271, 297, 378–79; chases American merchantmen on shore, 96; chases Hawke, 108 and n; in company with other vessels, 710; chases of, 108, 378–79, 379n; damage to, 710; fitting out, 552, 710; midshipman of, to be exchanged, 419; off Newport, 76, 552; and pursuit of American frigates, 100; takes sails from prize, 271; captures: Lively, 126; McClary, 297 and n, 362, 363n, 710 and n; Polly, 244 and n; Repraisal, 378–79, 379n, 710 and n; burns: Sea Flower, 271 and n (John Ford)

Uniforms: British Army, 13, 194–95; buttons for naval, 442; cloth for, 167–68; Continental Army, 194–95, 242, 243, 629n, 752, 893–94, 895, 952, 955, 1035–37, 1039, 1049, 1062, 1067, 1077, Continental Navy, 876; cotton linings, 442; epaulets, 442; Jamaica Militia, 114; of Mill Prison guards, 963; plumes, 442; Virginia Navy, 48; woolen linings, 442

Union, brigantine, 25, 256n

Union, New Hampshire privateer schooner, 220 (John Blackley)

Union, schooner: captured by Perseus, 126 (Jean Collinieux)

Union, schooner, 613; captured by Howe, 612 (William White)

Union, Massachusetts State trading ship: captured by Lapwing, 1066; condition of, 155, 156n; fitting out, 155, 207, 234; and letter for Morris, Piarne, Penet & Co., 167; trading voyage of, 757, 758n; mentioned, 192, 193, 234n (Richard James)

Union, British letter of marque ship: recaptures: Priscilla, 891n (Stop)

United States, Rhode Island privateer sloop, 46; captures (with American Revenue): Rebecca, 47n (Benjamin Pearce)

United States of America: collection of commercial debts owed to, 271–72; and cooperation with Comte d’Estaing, 1121, 1122; and French fisheries, 1121, 1122; independence of, 670, 959, 961, 1034, 1045, 1046, 1114, 1115, 1119, 1133; Spanish recognition of, 650; treaties of, with France, 978, 1027–28, 1045, 1064n, 1084n, 1091n, 1098, 1101, 1114, 1115n, 1119, 1140
Unity, schooner: captured by Southampton, 154, 453, 455n (Hilton)
Unity, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 450, 454n
Upman, Robert (boy, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
Uppley, Samuel (Capt., RN), 38, 554 (Preston)
Urie, Thomas (member, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council), 178, 230
Ushant Island [Ile d’Ouessant], France, 867, 944, 958, 961, 1034, 1041–43, 1043n
Ute, (Capt.), 452 (Lydia)
Utrecht, Treaty of, 948
Uzuld, Azariah (Capt.), 193n (Julius Caesar)
Vache, Valentine, William (Commissary General, South Carolina), 269n
Valiant, Antigua privateer ship: captures: Endeavour, 130 (John Naylor)
Valentine, William (Commissary General, South Carolina), 269n
Valentine, Thomas, 110n
Valentijn, Baie, Nova Scotia, 625
Van Alstyne, Mathew (Capt., RN), 124 (Polly)
Van Bibber, Abraham (merchant at Baltimore), 78, 162, 163n; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 78–79
Van Bibber, Isaac (merchant at Baltimore), 215n, 366–67, 678n, 775 and n; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 775; from: Maryland Council, 768
Van Bylandt, Count: See Bylandt, Count van
Van Dyke, Nicholas (Delaware Delegate to the Continental Congress), 561, 604
Van Dyke, Nichols (Delaware Delegate to the Continental Congress), 561, 604
Vannes, France, 998–99
Varnay, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1185
Varnum, James Mitchell (Brig. Gen., Continental Army), 306 and n
Vashon, James (Lt., RN), 813, 814n, 816 and n, 817
Vauban, Charles (Midn., RN), 419
Vauban, Samuel (Seaman, RN), 867n
Veaux, Vicomte de, 415n, 485n, 562n
Venables, ——, 693
Vengica, Georgia privateer sloop, 328 (John Latreyte)
Venture, Thomas (Capt.), 1174n (True Briton)
Venus, brigantine, 613; recaptured by Revenge, 612
Venus, HMS: carries dispatches, 33; in company with other Royal Navy vessels, 149, 186, 552; cruises of, 36, 281, 350, 552; escorts convoys, 34, 899; health of crew of, 552; repairs to, 32; sails, 281; station, 36, 281, 552; captures (with Apollo): Friends, 83; Linkhorn, 186; True Blue, 212, 710; recaptures (with Apollo): Betty, 219 (William P. Williams)
Verbal [Varble; Varball], Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 890
Verdeleh, Jean Baptiste, 922
Verdun de La Crenne, Jean-René-Antoine, Marquis de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy): to: Gabriel de Sartine, 72–73, 237–40, 563–71 (Renommée)
Verge, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1185
Vernay, John (Seaman, Continental Navy), 1185
Vernon, William, Jr. (Midn., Continental Navy), 331, 661, 662n, 1079, 1133 and n
Versailles, France, 26, 919, 1000, 1091, 1130
Verte, Baie, Nova Scotia/New Brunswick, 17
Vesey, Joseph (Lt., Continental Navy), 251–52, 252n, 403, 588 and n
Vesey, John, 358
Vesey, Joseph (Lt., Continental Navy), 251–52, 252n, 403, 588 and n
Vestin, de —— (of Bilbao, Spain), 1019, 1021
Vgarte, Dominique de (of Bilbao, Spain), 1019, 1022
Vickers, John (Capt.), 184 (Beverly)
Vickery, —— (Capt.), 453 (Oxford)
Vicomte de Vaux, ship [formerly Anonyme]: captured by Solebay and St. Alabans, 415 and n, 430 and n, 488 and n, 541n, 562n, 629 and n, 689, 749–50, 750n; cargo of, 689; chased by St. Alabans and Solebay, 415 and n, 416n; description of, 749, 750n; enters Hampton Roads, 599 and n; escorts other British prize ships, 750; French officer on board, 658; intelligence derived from capture of, 541n; intercepted, 658, 659n; and New York, 689 and n, 807; prepares to sail for America, 868; sails in company with other ships, 629, 750 and n (Pierre Donat de La Garde)
Victor, HM brig: captures: Dolly, 184–85 (Michael Hyndman)
Victory, schooner [1]: captured by Badger, 449
Victory, schooner [2]: captured by Badger, 449
Victory, HMS, 1050, 1066 (Jonathan Faulkner)
Vineyard Haven Harbor, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.

Vincent, Nicholas (Capt., RN): career, Vanguard, John,

Villa, Josef de la (Mayor of Vienne, Marquis de,

Vigne-Buisson, Jacques-Pierre Guillaume de la (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy; Commandant de la Marine of the Port of L’Orient), 1135, 1137, 1138n

Villa, Jose de la (Mayor of Santona, Spain): to

Ville de Paris, French Navy ship of the line, 990n (Chevalier de Peynier)

Villiers, Don Baltasar de (Commandant, Spanish Arkansas), 525n, 681, 682; from: Don Bernardo de Gámez, 525

Vina, John, 605

Vincent, Nicholas (Capt., RN): career, 1177n; and engagement with Randolph, 811, 1175–77, 1177n; signs muster table, 854; to: James Young, 683–84; mentioned, 192, 543, 547, 576n, 646, 667, 838n (Yarmouth)

Vineyard Haven Harbor, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.

See Holmes’s Hole, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.

Vineyard Sound, Mass., 117, 134

Viper, HM armed schooner, 39, 196, 556, 880 (Edward Pakenham)

Viper, HM sloop, 40, 557: captures: America, 124; Chester, 124; Elizabeth, 124; Peggy, 124; Sawney, 124; Tartar, 124; Two Brothers, 124 (Samuel Graves)

Virginia, Continental Navy frigate: attempts to get to sea, 119, 180 and n, 181 and n, 189, 222, 262, 509–10, 511, 620, 648, 661; blockaded, 541 and n, 956 and n; captured by Emerald, 848–49, 848n, 849n; chased by Emerald and Richmond, 180 and n, 181 and n; commissions for officers of, 510; complement, 848; crew of, and production of tents, 664 and n; crew taken prisoner, 849; departs Annapolis, 848; fitting out at Baltimore, 102, 119, 510, 511; fondness of crew for, 509–10; libelled and condemned, 849n; manning, 222; Maryland Council proposes transferring crew to Maryland Navy galleys, 348; Maryland Navy vessels employed as scout boats for, 180 and n, 181 and n, 262, 510, 620, 648; movements questioned, 363; petty officers and deserters of, 181; pilot for, 511, 620, 648; and Samuel, Jr., and Robert Purviance, 119; runs aground, 848, 849; sailing qualities, 189; seamen desert from, 181; sent as prize to New York City, 949n; and ship in York R., 848; tender authorized for, 222; tender of, chases Tory boats in Tangier Sound, 459 and n; mentioned, 175n, 203n (James Nicholson

Virginia, ship, 364

Virginia, Virginia State trading vessel, 59

Virginia: American prisoners released in, 1170; British plan offensive operations in, 1073; British privateersman from, 1170; chartering of vessels to sail to, 1149; Continental agent in, 660; Continental Navy officers from, 1086; Simeon Deane to open mercantile house in, 884; and draft for Continental Army, 300 and n; flour supplies in, 85; flour trade with Boston, 351, 758; Jean-Baptiste-Lazare Théveneau de Francy decides not to settle in, 498; fugitive slaves from, 110, 743, 752 and n; inward-bound vessels, 59, 228, 271 and n, 405, 415, 452, 453, 455n, 519 and n, 632, 689, 835, 903; money advanced to, in Europe, 935; outward-bound vessels, 24 and n, 50n, 152 and n, 296n, 448n, 449, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455n, 644, 984; punishes those who aid the enemy, 807; salt arrives at, 162; seamen from, 395, 888, 889, 890; secure ports in, 85; and security of Chesapeake Bay, 190–91, 367; shipment of supplies to, 221; ships built in, 309n, 982n; tobacco vessels at, 235, 236; and trading expedition to New Orleans, 215; and transporting provisions for Continental Army from, 348n; mentioned, 332, 997. See also Millia: Virginia

Virginia Capes: British cruisers off, 187, 416, 468, 541, 621, 936; French merchantman captured off, 750; inward-bound vessels, 363; prize captured off, 689; vessels off, 349. See also Charles Cape, Va.; Henry, Cape, Va.

Virginia Council: and appointments of naval officers, 48, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1167; and capture of French cargo of tobacco, 190n; issues sailing orders to Safeguard, 1166; and trading expedition to New Orleans, 215

Virginia Gazette (Williamsburg), 591

Virginia Gazette [Purdie’s] (Williamsburg): 1778: 6 Mar, 430; 27 Mar., 806

Virginia Governor, 48

Virginia House of Delegates, 163, 190n, 1163; Journal: 163, 190–91, 203

Virginia Keeper of the Public Magazine, 59, 268, 821, 836, 1154, 1162, 1165, 1167

Virginia Keeper of the Public Store, 676, 805, 836, 1153, 1154, 1157, 1158, 1160, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1168

Virginia Senate: Journal: 189–90

Viscaya, Lord de, 1020, 1023

Vixen, HM schooner tender [Southampton’s tender], 513, 514–15 (Archibald Sterling)

Vixen, South Carolina letter of marque sloop, 1170 and n (Downham Newton)

Voce, John (Capt.), 96 and n (Sally)

Voltante, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 450, 454n

Voltaire [François-Marie Arouet], 949, 955

Volunteer, South Carolina letter of marque ship: accounts of, 216; condition of, 68; crew of, transferred, 69; discharge of, from South Carolina Navy, 69; fitting out, 357, 489; and South Carolina Navy expedition, 80, 1170 and n; supplies for, 358, 445

owners of: from: South Carolina Navy Board, 80 (Philip Sullivan)

Voyage autour du monde (Louis-Antoine Comte de Bougainville), 1091n

Vrouw Margarita [Margaretta], ship: captured by Experiment, 120, 121n, 187, 188n, 265, 266n, 689 and n (Gelle Joches Ruyter)
Warren, Washington’s Fleet schooner, 786n, 812n (William Burke)
Warren, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captured by Tom, 265-66, 266n (John Revell)
Warren, American privateer vessel, 888
Warren, Benjamin (Capt.), 854 and n (Lion)
Warren, James (Speaker, Massachusetts House of Representatives; member, Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.; Maj. Gen., Massachusetts Militia): on building Alliance, 668; career, 796n; and command of Loyalty, 656 and n, 668, 669 and n; on conduct of John Peck Hubbard and John Trettan concerning prize Mary, 655, 656n; on Continental Navy finances, 668; and Continental Navy signals, 668 and n; on retaining John Burgoyne, 795-96; on employment of Flaman, 765 and n; health, 668; on money received from John Deshon, 638; and news from Boston, 686; on news of Warren, 668; and ordnance for Alliance, 668; plans trip to Plymouth, Mass., 668; on prospects for Continental Navy vessels, 668; to receive shipment of salt and blankets, 904; on sailing of Trumbull, 668; and sailing orders of frigate Providence, 685-86; signs letters on behalf of Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 263, 639, 668; sole Continental Navy Board commissioner present at Boston, 655, 656n; on supplies for frigate Providence, 638; on William Vernon’s attempts to avoid smallpox, 638, 669; to John Deshon, 638, 688-69; William Heath, 795-96; John Langdon, 765; from: William Vernon, 685-86, 812-13
Warren, John, Dr., 749
Warren, Mercy Otis, 668
Warren, Samuel [1] (Comdr., RN), 125 (Weazle)
Warren, William (Master, Rhode Island Navy), 672
Warren, R.I., 668
Warton, John (Boatswain, Virginia Navy), 225
Warwick, Va., 1153, 1161, 1164
Warwick Neck, R.I., 54, 95, 378, 418, 549, 812
Washington, Continental Navy frigate: burning or sinking of, 85-88; defense of, 86; ordnance of, 86; state of, 108, 109
boats of, 86, 231, 232 and n, 661, 662 and n; capture: unidentified sloop, 662 (Thomas Read)
Washington, Virginia Navy galley, 191 and n
Washington, Arnold’s Fleet galley, 418-19, 419n, 462n (David Waterbury)
Washington, sloop [1]: captured by Αeosus, 452
Washington, sloop [2]: captured by Gayton, 538 and n; cargo of, 538 and n; pilot for, 249; prize master of, 403; recaptured by sloop Providence, 248, 252n, 336, 337n, 400 and n, 431 and n, 445 and n, 469, 470n, 538 and n
Washington, sloop [3]: captured by Niger, 825 and n; converted to HM slop tender, 834
Washington, HM sloop tender (formerly Washington, sloop [3], 834 and n, 851 and n, 852n (John Pakenham)
Washington, snow: captured by Southampton, 452, 455n
Washington, George (Gen., Continental Army): and American foraging expedition, 649; and army supplies, 75, 414; and artillery detachments in New Jersey, 419, 420 and n, 466; authorizes payments, 483; authorizes transfer of cannon to Continental Navy, 213; and John Barry’s armed boat expedition, 412, 591, 617; on British fleet at Newport, 54n; and British foraging expedition, 690, 711; British seek decisive action with army of, 1070; and British seizure of masters of flag of truce vessels, 759, 774, 790, 818-19; and burning or sinking Effingham and Washington, 86; and captured letters and dispatches, 561, 591; and cargoes of captured vessels, 201, 229, 604, 617, 741; cattle for, 640; and cloth for Delaware regiments, 293; and commissary officers, 135, 663; and Continental troops serving with Pennsylvania Navy, 282, 283, 306, 639, 690; correspondence of, with Continental Congress, 174, 201; correspondence of, with Pennsylvania Navy Board, 603; John Coryell’s instructions from, 534; and desertion by Pennsylvania Navy seamen, 603; and destruction of American salt works, 711; food delicacies sent to, 561; instructions regarding filing libel sent to, 201; and intelligence of British movements, 591, 664, 742; and mapping Alert, 561; and map of New York City, 741; and oath of allegiance, 272; orders Capt.-Lt. Simon’s to guard against surprise attack, 420; on possible British raids, 482, 487, 647; and projects for destroying British vessels in Delaware R., 173, 188, 194, 205, 419, 420 and n; and protecting New Jersey, 640; and protocol for prisoner exchanges, 784; recommends Pennsylvania Navy Board consult on disposition of galleys, 647; reports capture of British vessels in Delaware R., 174; requests Haddソンfield militia provide cover for Continental artillery, 419, 420; returns letter to Francis Hopkinson, 213; and securing flatboats, 481-83; and securing ordnance, 487, 603, 640, 647-48, 690-91, 741, 758, 774; and securing Pennsylvania Navy galleys, 291; and storing stores, 647-48, 774, 775n, 819; and sinking of Pennsylvania Navy galleys, 482, 487, 518, 603, 639, 640, 647-48; state of army of, 1077; suspects spy, 352; thanks Henry Hollingsworth, 484; Timothy Pickering serves under, 544n; to John Barry, 617; Commanding Officer of Haddソンfield Militia, 419-20; Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 481-82; John Coryell, 482-83; Benjamin Flower, 690-91; Horatio Gates, 741; Francis Hopkinson, 213, 818-19; Sir William Howe, 759-60; William Livingston, 711; Pennsylvania Navy Board, 487, 647-48, 690; President of Congress, 690; Jonas Simonds, 420; Anthony Wayne, 466; from: John Barry, 440-41, 560-61, 741-42; Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 188, 483, 774-75, 845; John Coryell, 594; Denis-Nicolas Cottineau de Kerlougan, 441-43; Joseph Ellis, 135; John Hazelwood, 282-83; Sir William Howe, 711; Henry Lee, 664; Pennsylvania-

Washington’s Fleet, 12n, 812n

Wasson, John (Clerk, Connecticut Navy), 193–94, 704, 724, 729, 731, 738n

Wasson, Robert (Clerk, Connecticut Navy), 324–25, 325n, 370, 728, 729, 731

Watch Hill, R.I., 76

Waterford, Ireland, 984

Waterous, Ebenezar (Capt.), 125 (Prince of Orange)

Waters, Josiah: to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 116–17

Waters & Gyles, 734

Waters & Stanbridge, 478

Watertown, Mass., 385, 771

Watkin, —— (prize agent, Port Royal, Jamaica), 448

Watkins, John, 524, 525n, 792; deposition: 521–22, 523

Watkins Landing, W. Fla., 594

Watlington, John (Capt.), 277 and n; from: Peter Clausen, 218

Watmough, John (Capt.), 193n (King George)

Watson, Johannes (Capt.), Virginia Navy, 1156, 1158 (Diligence)

Watson, Johannes (Capt.), 129 (Putnam)

Watson, John, 922

Watson, Marston (1st Lt., Hawke): to: Benjamin Franklin, 879

Watson, Nathaniel (Capt.), 229n (Lucy)

Watson, Robert, 729

Watt, David (Capt.), 133n, 915 (Jamaica)

Watt, James (Comdr., RN): to: given command, 899 and n; and British foraging expedition, 589–90, 618, 630; to consult with Charles Phipps, 618; Cornwallis galley assigned to command of, 630; to enter crew of galley Philadelphia as supernumeraries in Delaware, 321; from: Andrew Snape Hamond, 321; mentioned, 43, 196, 439, 457, 556 (Delaware)

Watts, —— (of Manchac, W. Fla.), 698

Watts, George (Capt., Maryland Militia), 318 and n

Watts, Richard, 1097n

Watts Island, Va., 561

Way, Robert, 726

Wayne, Anthony (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): and John Barry’s armed boat expedition, 412–13, 427, 440; boat transportation for expedition of, 427, 639; on British troops outnumbering American, 439; and collecting cattle in N.J., 427, 428, 640, 846–47; on destination of British expedition in Delaware R., 427–28; and expedition to deny forage to the British, 412, 427, 438–39, 440, 639, 640; fears for Gen. Smallwood’s brigade at Wilmington, 428; on protecting New Jersey, 640; on provision re-

Webb, George (Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board), 163, 370

Webb, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160

Webb, Joseph (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 533

Webb, Joseph (merchant at Boston), 52, 476, 478, 730, 731, 763

Webb, Robert (seaman, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n

Webb and Bentham (auctioneers at Charleston), 382

Webster, Alexander (boatswain, Martha), 1078

Weeks [Wickes], Amos (Capt.), 450 (Henry)

Weems, Thomas (Speaker)

Welch, ——, Mr. (merchant at Boston), 726

Welch, Hezekiah (Lt., Continental Navy), 1082 and n, 1086 and n; from: Samuel Tucker, 1079–80

Welch, John (Capt., Continental Marines), 577

Welch, John (Capt.), 129 (Speaker)

Welch, Patrick (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

Wells, Robert (seaman, Martha), 1078

Wells, Samuel, 358, 678, 679

Wells & Co. (merchants at Casco, Me.), 149n

Welsh, Robert (British Indian Conductor), 521, 524, 525n, 594, 679

Wendell, Daniel Wentworth (Midn., Continental Navy), 1193, 1198n

Wendell, Oliver (member, Massachusetts House of Representatives), 486 and n

Wentworth, Paul (British intelligence agent): to: William Eden, 903

Wheat, John (Continental Agent, Georgia), 198 and n

Werner, J. P., Dr. (surgeon, Martha), 1078

West, Samuel, 444, 445, 446n

West Chop, Martha’s Vineyard, Mass., 117

Westcoat, —— (Capt.), 1093 (Dorsetshire)

Westcot, —— (member, New Jersey General Assembly), 740, 751

Westcott, Wright (Capt., Virginia Navy), 191, 1161, 1162 (Scorpion)

Western Islands. See Azores, Portugal

Western Shore, Md., 102

Western Shore, Va., 370

West Florida, HM sloop: armament, 295–96; assistance for, 492; careened, 156; and defending W. Fla., 492; enters Lake Pontchartrain, 295–96, 296n; examines vessels entering and leaving Bayou St. John, La., 446 and n; man-
West Florida: British posts in, 778, 779; British re-inforcements for, 709, 701; defense of, 526, 700, 702, 703, 794, 795, 800, 825, 1070; elections in, 492; embargo on shipping in, 718–19; general officer to command British troops in, 1101; and John Stuart, 702, 703; large American expedition expected against, 794–95; neglects applications for help from British in La., 805; expedition in, 792–95; 800, 808

British settlers in: alarmed, 746; captured, 719; and Choctaws, 778, 779; flee, 526, 778, 779, 825; and Gov. Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 643; loyalty of, 595; merchants request protection, 825; plundered, 642–43, 714, 719; request militia force, 825; restoration of property of, 212, 706, 745–46; sell slaves, 607, 608; settlements laid waste, 793; swear allegiance to Continental Congress, 719

Principal Inhabitants of: to: Alexander Dickson, 592–93

See also Militia: West Florida

West Florida Governor’s Council: Minutes: 490–92, 499–502, 521–23, 592–96, 677–83, 695–702, 702–4, 714–19; adjourns, 502; Alexander Cameron meets with, 717–18; clerk of, 704; consults Thomas Lloyd and Joseph Nunn, 700; and defense of Mississippi R., 700; and defense of W. Fla., 492, 501, 700; and elections, 492; and letter from George Burdon, 499–500; and letter from William Garnier, 499; and letter to John McGillivray, 717; and negotiations with Gov. Don Bernardo de Gálvez, 748; and oath of allegiance, 595–96, 703–4; and purchase of boat, 716; recommends embargo on shipping, 718–19; and reinforcing Fort Charlotte, 593; requests Atalanta delay sailing from Pensacola, 800; and scouts, 716; and John Stuart’s sloop, 703, 716; and transportation of Indian presents, 703; and West Florida Provincial, 702–3, 717; and Willing’s Expedition, 700; mentioned, 754–55, 795

Testimony before, by: James Cheeseborough, 500; Joseph Dawes, 593–95; Thomas Gibson, 699; Alexander McIntosh, 680–82; Thomas Walters, 490–92; John Watkins, 521–22

West Florida Loyal Refugees, 701, 703, 717–18

West Florida Provincials, 702–3, 717, 755

West Indies: American privateers in, listed, 739; British defenses in, 1101, 1111; British in-ward-bound convoys, 873, 1115; British merchant fleet from, 867; British merchants trading with, 915, 977, 996; British supplies for, 1083; British trade with, 967–69, 994; Connecticut Navy ships in, 533; Continental Navy vessels captured in, 866; cost of insurance of shipping to, 968, 971n, 994; destination for Flambord, 763n; disposition of French warships in, 114, 115n; effect of American war on British commerce with, 967, 968; embargo on export of provisions from United States to, 757; free Negroes and militia service in, 114; French designs against British in, 1000; French naval deployment to, 959, 962; French naval operations in, 1121, 1123; intelligence from, 739–40; inward-bound vessels, 185, 466, 488, 684n, 695, 767, 776, 834, 850, 943, 1040; money in, 1150; New England privateers bound to, 362; New England vessels in, 739–49; outward-bound vessels, 660n, 782, 796

French: American privateers operate out of, 164, 636; British plans against, 1103; exports to, 333; intelligence from, 21, 138; prisoners held in, 26, 745; shipments of war supplies for America via, 488; mentioned, 31

Spanish, 31

Westminster, England, 1007n, 1097

Westmoreland County, Va., 806

Weston Point, Md., 103

West Point, N.Y., 835

West River, Md., 510, 676n

Wethersfield, Conn., 331, 377n

Weymouth, HM packet sloop, 35 and n, 764n, 1003 and n (Paul Flyn)

Weymouth, Lord [Thomas Thynne, 3d Viscount Weymouth] (British Secretary of State for Southern Dept.): agrees to orders to seize American ships under convoy of other powers, 1016; on appointment of new Spanish ambassador to Great Britain, 1026; attends Cabinet meetings, 1084, 1092; and complaints against Royal Navy for depredations against neutral shipping, 121, 972–75, 975n, 976n, 982n, 1013, 1063–64; on Gustavus Conyngham’s capture of brig Syren, 1026; on destination of French squadron, 1076; and French naval preparations, 1050; instructs Lord Grantham to protest piracies and robberies based in Trinidad, 1027; and release of ransomer, 1029; on Spanish treatment of Gustavus Conyngham, 1013, 1026; to: Lord Grantham, 1026–27; from: Edmund Burke, 1006–7; Lord Grantham, 897–98, 923–24; Joseph Hardy, 1125; Sir John Hort, 898; Herman Kentencamp, 869–70, 920–21, 945–46, 1023–24, 1080–81, 1116–11, 1119–20; Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 946; Lord Stormont, 977–79, 995–1000, 1030–31, 1039–41, 1076–77, 1090–91; James Sutton, & Co., 1084–85

Whale oil, 968, 971n, 994, 1081

Whale Rock, Narragansett Passage, R.L., 814

Whaling, 901, 986–87

Wharton, John (member, Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept.), 482, 483 and n, 790 and n; to: George Washington, 845
Wharton, Thomas, Jr. (President, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council): attends meeting of Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 178; and conduct of Pennsylvania Navy, 306; and destruction of Effingham and Washington, 86; forwards letter from Pennsylvania Navy Board, 647, 648n; and John Hazelwood’s expenses, 306; and raising Effingham, 87; and securing of ordnance, 518; signs letters for Council, 14, 65-66, 331-32, 603, 604 and n; and sinking of Pennsylvania Navy galleys, 518, 639, 640n; and transfer of xebecs and galleys from Pennsylvania Navy to Continental Navy, 619; from: William Bradford, 200-201; William Crispin, 117; Robert Hardie, 345-46; John Hazelwood, 305-7; Pennsylvania Navy Board, 518; Daniel Roberdeau, 619-20; Jonathan B. Smith 619-20; mentioned, 230. See also Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council

Wheat. See Provisions: Types of: wheat

Wheat, Jacob (Pvt., Continental Army), 764

Wheeler, Jonathan (It., Black Snake), 1082

Wheeler, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy), 125

Wheeler, John (Quartermaster, Continental Navy), 1181

Wheeler, Jonathan (It., Black Snake), 1082

Wheelwright

Whetstone Point, Md., 805

Whipple, Abraham (Capt., Continental Navy): attends meeting of Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 1149; John Paul Jones sends slippers to, 1038 and n; on manning of Continental Navy vessels, 1148-49; on quality of brig Resistance, 1147, 1148n; on Ranger’s officers, 1149; on Raleigh’s preparations to sail, 1148; on Ranger’s preparations to sail, 1149; on ships building in Conn., 1147, 1150; to: Robert Morris, 1147-48, 1148-49, 1150-51; from: Robert Morris, 1149-50

Whippy, George (Capt.): from: Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 667-68

Whitacre [Whitaker], Daniel (Cpl., Continental Army), 71

Whitaker, Rufus (Carpenter’s Mate, Rhode Island Navy), 672

Whitby, England, 196n, 999n

White, — (Capt.), 799 (Jane)

White, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy), 579

White, Ebenezer Gray (Col.; member, Massachusetts House of Representatives), 486 and n

White, James, 475

White, John (Seaman, RN), 419

White, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226

White, John (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23

White, Joseph (Capt.), 129 (Christiania)

White, Joseph (merchant at Salem, Mass.), 406n

White, Joseph, Jr. (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Joshua (Capt.), 285n

White, Robert (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Samuel (merchant at Boston), 212 and n, 764n

White, Thomas (It., Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Thomas, Jr. (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888, 891n

White, Timothv (It., Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

White, Zephecaum (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23

White Cliffs

White, Joseph, Jr. (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Jeremiah (It., Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

White, Zephecaum (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23

White, Joseph, Jr. (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Samuel (merchant at Boston), 212 and n, 764n

White, Thomas (It., Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888

White, Thomas, Jr. (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888, 891n

White, Timothy (It., Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster), 390

White, Zephecaum (Pvt., Maryland Militia), 23

White Cliffs, W. Fl., 594, 682

Whitehall, London, England, 1008n

Whitehaven, England: letters of marque belonging to, 320, outward-bound vessels, 309, 655, 654n, 782 and n, 783n, 786, 796, 842n; ships built at, 309n, 560n; victuallers from, 284

White Hill, N.J., 86, 87

White Oak, New Hampshire privateer ship, 220 (Eliphasst Ladd)

White Point, S.C., 1038

Whiting, John (Register, Connecticut Maritime Court for New Haven County), 135, 517, 674

Whiting, Thomas (1st Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board), 79, 1159

Whiting, William (manager, Salisbury Furnace), 193

Whitney, Peter (Capt.), 124 (Diamond)

Whitemor, Joseph, 763

Whitwell, Samuel (merchant at Boston), 478, 730, 734

Whitworth, Richard (lt., RN), 174 and n, 769, 770 and n, 853 and n (Stanley)

Wickes, Lambert (Capt., Continental Navy), 876, 891n, 892 (Reprint)
INDEX

Wicomico River, Md., 294, 692
Wight, Isle of, England, 1043n
Wignall, J. (Capt.), 266, 267n (Fanny)
Wignaw, S.C. See Winyah Bay, S.C.
Wild Catt, schooner: captured by Aelus, 452 (Dussau)
Wilford, Richard P. (Ens., British Army; aide de camp to Gen. John Burgoyne), 627, 628n, 709 and n, 722
Wilkeson, Stephen (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226
Wilkins, Thomas, 730
Wilkins, William, 443
Wilkinson, — (Capt.), 267n (Sally)
Wilkinson, Stephen (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1159
Wilkinson, William (merchant at Wilmington, N.C.), 966
Wilks, New Hampshire privateer sloop, 220 (Mendes fils Cadet)
Will, sloop: captured by Boreas, 449
Will (Negro man; Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Willcocks, Joseph (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy), 73
Willcocks, Robert (master, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop Swallow), 922 and n
William, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 450, 454n
William, schooner: captured by Raisonable, 378 and n (J. Osborn Serjeant)
William, sloop: captured by Rainbow and Hope, 184–85
William, — (Capt.), 513, 515
William and Mary, HM transport, 906 and n
William and Sarah, merchant vessel, 943–44
Williams, — (owner of schooner Polly and Nancy), 371
Williams, — (Capt.), 739
Williams, David (British merchant at New Orleans): to: John Fergusson, 807–8
Williams, Ebenezer (Capt.): to: Nicholas Cooke, 656 (Polly)
Williams, George (Capt.; member, Massachusetts Board of War), 74, 75n, 83, 461 and n, 781 n; to: Timothy Pickering, 544–45, 757–58
Williams, Henry, & Co., 586n
Williams, Henry H., 495
Williams, James (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Williams, Jarvis (Master's Mate, South Carolina Navy), 622 and n, 799, 800n
Williams, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Williams, John (Capt., Maryland Militia), 693
Williams, John (brother of Jonathan Williams, Jr.), 1003 and n, 1062–63, 1063n, 1112–13, 1113n
Williams, John (captain's steward, Martha), 1078
Williams, John Foster (Capt., Massachusetts Navy), 101n, 406 and n, 419n (Active)
Williams, Jonathan (Seaman, Connecticut Navy), 773
Williams, Jonathan, Sr., 1059, 1112
Williams, Jonathan, Jr. (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): account of arms delivered Deane and Ranger, 966; account of sales of Mary and cargo, 964; accounts audited, 878n, 966n, 1054n, 1056n; accounts for Independence, 1056; accounts for Lexington, 1054; advances money to Virginia Navy officers, 935; and authorization to sell Continental Navy prizes, 884; authorized to ship Continental goods in Mercure, 1090; and ballast for Ranger, 1006; basis of authority of, 884, 1051, 1061–62; on board Ranger, 1003 and n, 1187; business relationship with Thomas Morris, 884n, 1051, 1061; and William Carmichael, 1002; claims commission on prizes of Fanny and General Mercer, 1061; correspondence of, 1112; credit of, 1051, 1110; on death of Thomas Morris, 965; on delay in Deane's sailing, 923, 1062; distributes prize money, 1187, 1198n; employs Dolphi as receiving ship for Deane, 883n; expected in Quiberon Bay, 1001 and n; and expenses for care of Ranger's sick, 1076; on failure of Duchesse de Grammont to sail, 1051; on failure of vessels to join convoy, 1058–59; on French convoy of American munitioons ships, 1115; invoice of goods shipped in Deane, 893–94; invoice of goods shipped in Duchesse de Choiseul, 894–95; invoice of goods shipped in Duchesse de Grammont, 895–97, 1140–41; on Jean-Baptiste Tanays, 1110; and John Paul Jones's correspondence, 1119; and lading of Duchesse de Grammont, 1110, 1141n; and La Motte-Piquet, 1003; and passage to America for Lt. Boux, 992 and n, 1044, 1048; on preparations of munitions convoy to America, 965, 1049; promises to furnish accounts, 1051, 1068; and Ranger's accounts, 917, 1118, and Ranger's contingent expenses, 1061; as Ranger's prize agent, 1051, 1061; on reimbursement of owners of Fanny and General Mercer, 1061; reports arrival of Nantes, 1058–59; reports on sailing of convoy of American munitions ships, 1051; requested to advance funds to John Paul Jones, 903; requests authorization of further drafts, 1067–68; requests permission for Duchesse de Grammont to sail, 1067; resolves dispute between French and American sailors, 825–76; resolves dispute between Samuel Nicholson and Capt. Corvisen, 1018 and n; searches for ship to carry remaider of Continental shipment to America, 1049, 1067; seeks to purchase Duc de Chartres, 1068n; ships goods on account of Congress, 978, 1110; and Trois Ames, 1044 and n, 1049; on war materials remaining to be shipped to America, 1049, 1067; to: American Commissioners in France, 875–77, 923, 965, 1044, 1051, 1058–59, 1067–68, 1110, 1115; Benjamin Franklin, 1061–63; John Paul Jones, 1116; from: American Commissioners in France, 903, 1090; Peter Collas, 1112–13; John Paul Jones, 1006
Williams, Joseph, & Co. (merchants at New London), 548n
Williams, Meredith (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 1160
Williams, Stutely (Capt.), 96n (Hauke)
Williams, Thomas [alias Charles Stacheben], 636n, 644 (Johnston)
INDEX

1363

Williams, William Peere (Capt., RN), 36, 552 (Venus)
Williams, William (of Natchez, W. Fla.), 680, 682, 606, 701 n
Williams, William [Williams] (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 226, 1159
Williams, William (Capt.), 892–93, 893 n (General Montgomery)
Williamsburg, Va., 283 n, 349 n, 468, 591, 760 n, 775 n, 806
Williamsburgh Packet: captured by Boreas, 448 (Osborn)
Williamson, John (Lt., Continental Army), 81 and n
William Zelanders, ship, 965
Willing, James (Capt., Continental Army): accepts oath of neutrality from inhabitants of Natchez, W. Fla., 400, 677, 678–80, 792; on American seizure of Neptune, 706–7, 776–77; arrives at New Orleans, 775, 776; attacks Natchez, 792; on bateau seized by Americans, 707; on British application of prize law, 707; and capture of Manchac, W. Fla., 492; carries dispatches from Congress, 555; commands bateau, 524, 525 n; commands expedition against W. Fla., 500, 524, 525 n, 680, 695–700, 753–55, 755 n, 792; commissions of, 682; and condemnation of seized British property, 681; Congress rejects to expenses of expedition led by, 296; departs from Philadelphia, 696; forcibly recruits, 594; former resident of W. Fla., 492, 522, 594; and goods sent from Spain for United States, 775–76, 776 and n; Natchez District representative to accompany, 679; at Natchez Landing, 681; and occupation of Natchez, 794; orders Lt. Elliot to recruit soldiers, 460; orders William Dunbar’s property protected, 499; passes Walnut Hills, 522; pay abstract for command of, 71; plans of, for Natchez, 595; plans to ship goods from New Orleans to the Arkansas, 55; provisions for expedition of, 152; and provisions for Spanish garrison, 777; reports plans for large American invasion of W. Fla., 681, 794–95; reports Continental interests, 400; requests provisions for return voyage to be sent to Arkansas Post, 379 and n; and restoration of property of Americans seized by British on Mississippi R., 706; and restoration of seized British property, 706–7; seizes Anthony Hutchins, 748; and seizure of Negroes of British officeholders, 594; sends delegation to Choctaws, 595, 679; to: James Elliot, 460; Don Bernado de Gálvez, 706–7, 776–77; Edward Hand, 55; order of: 499; from: George Morgan, 10–11. See also Army, Continental: Capt. James Willing’s Expedition (Rattle Trap)
Willing, Morris & Co. (merchants at Philadelphia), 363, 536, 884
Willing Maid, schooner [renamed HM schooner tender Hawke], 267 and n, 357 n; captured by Experiment, 97 and n, 187, 207 (John Thomas)
Willington, —, Mrs., 767
Willis, — (Capt.), 70 (Porgy)
Willis, James (Quartermaster, Virginia Navy), 225
Willoughby Point [Willoughby Spit], Va., 399, 621 n, 753, 760, 848, 849
Willoughby’s [Wilobys] Shoal, Va., 399
Willon, Samuel (Seaman, Maryland Navy), 8
Willon, William (Pvt., Virginia Marines), 1163
Wilmington, Del.: and American gunboats, 590, 663, 798; Americans land prisoners at, 590, 618, 766; British foraging expedition off, 458, 675; British threaten destruction of, 742; British vessels attacked near, 179; cargo from Alert at, 766; cargo from Symmetry at, 88–89; intelligence of British plans against, 317, 663, 664; intelligence reports from, 711; letters from, 664; news from, 97; Royal Navy warships off, 691; Symmetry runs ashore near, 89 n, 261; William Smallwood’s command stationed at, 195; mentioned, 334
Wilmington, N.C., 366
Wilmington Creek, Del., 261, 619, 630, 631 n, 663
Wilson, — (Capt.), 1035 (Hibernia)
Wilson, David (Capt., Maryland Militia), 692–93
Wilson, George (seaman, Pennsylvania privateer brigantine General Montgomery), 888
Wilson, Hugh, 540
Wilson, James, 540
Wilson, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy), 225, 1159
Wilson, Joseph, 540
Wilson, Samuel, 693
Wilson, Willis (Capt., Virginia Navy), 191 n; to: Richard Caswell, 79 (Caswell)
Wilson & Co. (merchants at Glasgow, Scotland), 184
Wilton, William: to: Peter Chester, 695; David Hodge, 697–98
Winchelsea, HMS: careening of, 122; convoy duty, 237, 239; and incident in Jean Rabel Bay, 122, 146, 147 and n, 270 and n, 514, 515, 567, 571; tenders of, 237, 239; captures: Amulent, 450; Anne, 450; Betsy (schooner), 453; Betsy (sloop), 452; Catharine, 453; Dorothy, 452; Elisabeth, 451; Espremont, 451; Fratire, 448; James, 450; L’Cretteia, 451; Lydia, 449, 452; Mary, 451; Oxford, 453; Providence, 451; Revenge, 453; Sally, 448; St. Ann, 449; St. Joseph, 452; Victory, 453 (Nathaniel Bateman)
Winder, William, 693
Winder, William Jr., 693
Windham, Conn., 301, 436 n
Windmill Island, Pa., 172, 173
Windship [Winship], Amos, Dr. (Surgeon, Continental Navy), 52, 52 n, 580
Windsor, Nova Scotia, 185
Windward Islands, West Indies, 527, 1121, 1123
Wing, Dineley, 116
Winstone, Charles (member, Dominica Governor’s Council; Justice of the Peace, Dominica), 61, 405
Winyah Bay, S.C., 586 and n
Wiscasset, Me., 149
Witherspoon, John (New Jersey Delegate to the Continental Congress), 272
Wolcott, Lucy Rogers (Mrs. Simon Wolcott), 616, 670
INDEX